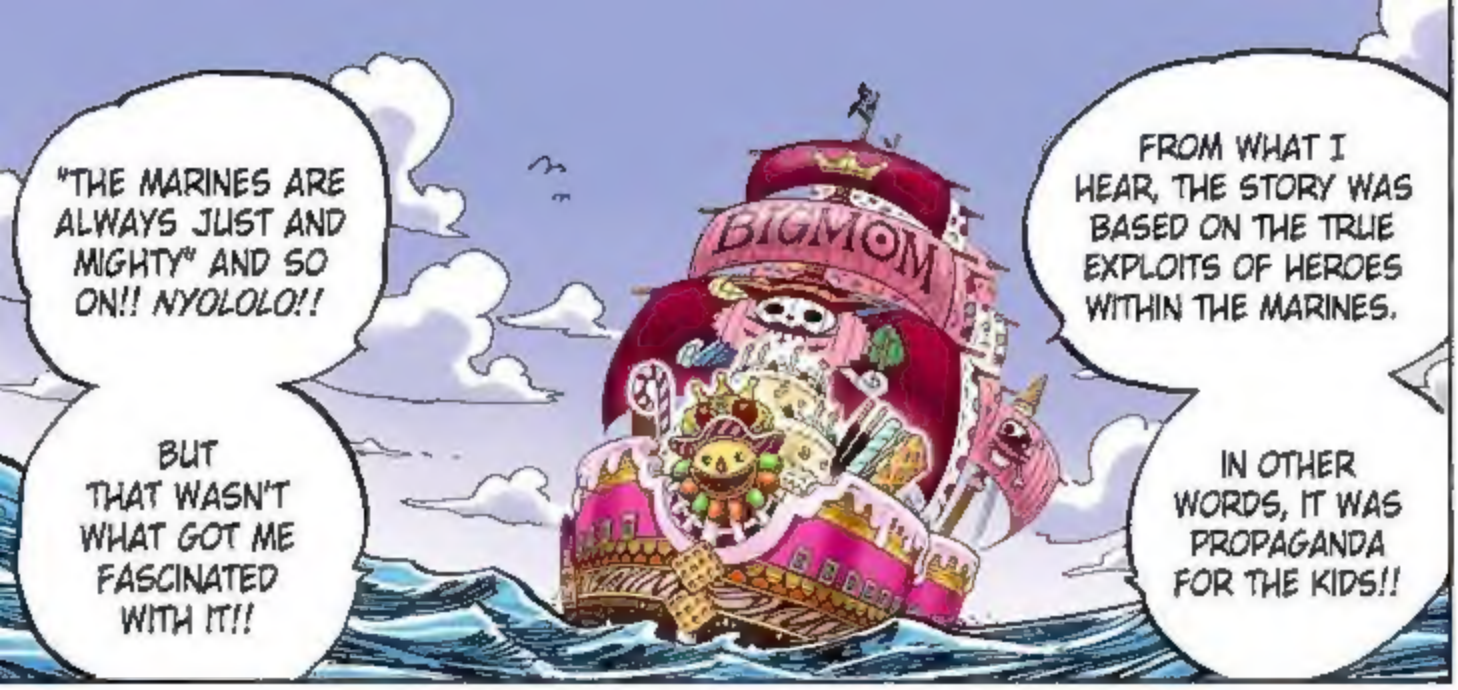
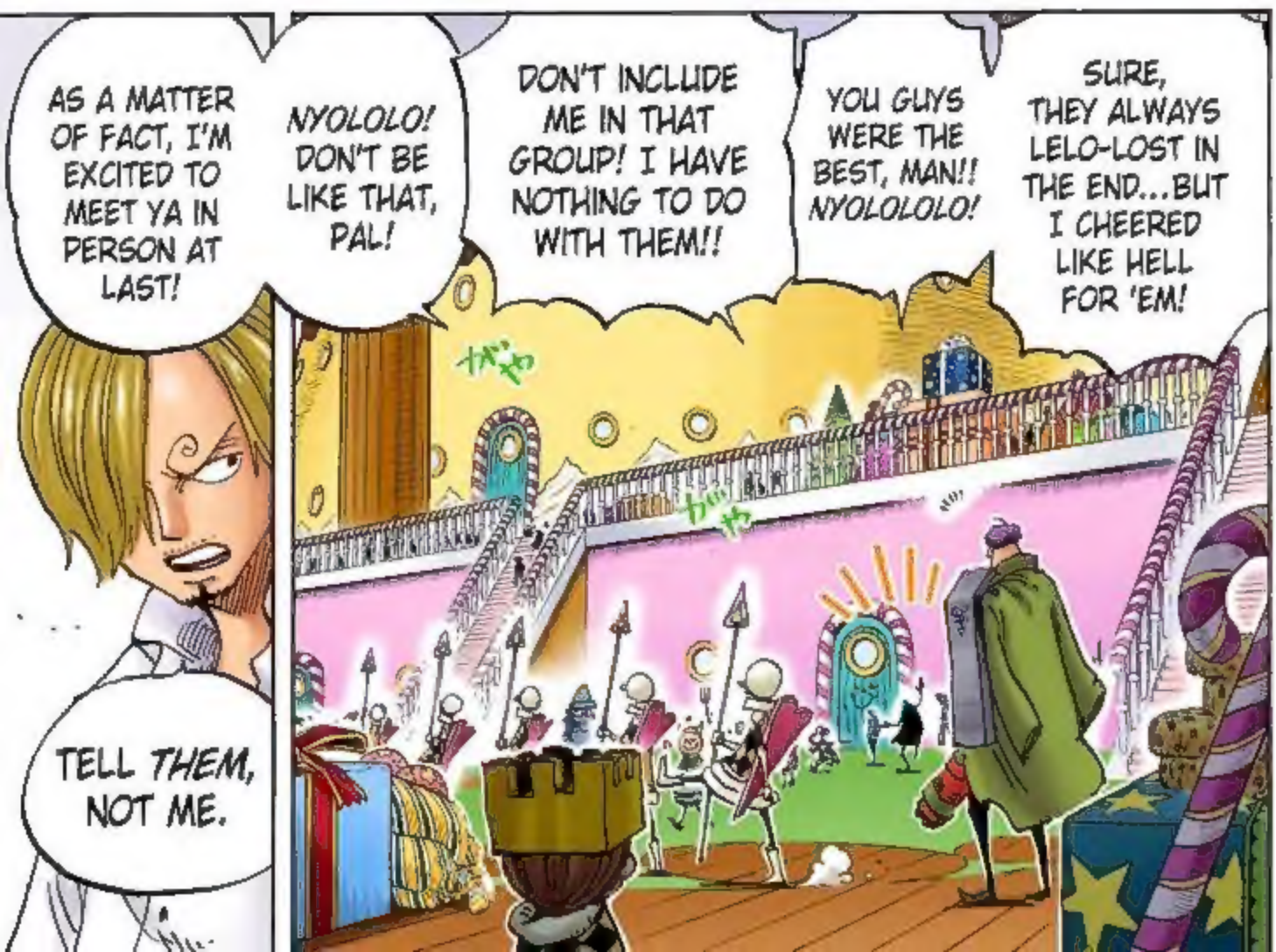
Chapter 825:
COMIC STRIP

DECKS OF THE WORLD, 500-MILLION-MAN ARC,
VOL. 16: "WEATHERIA--GOTTA DRESS TO IMPRESS
FOR WHEN NAMI VISITS AGAIN"

*WORLD ECONOMIC JOURNAL

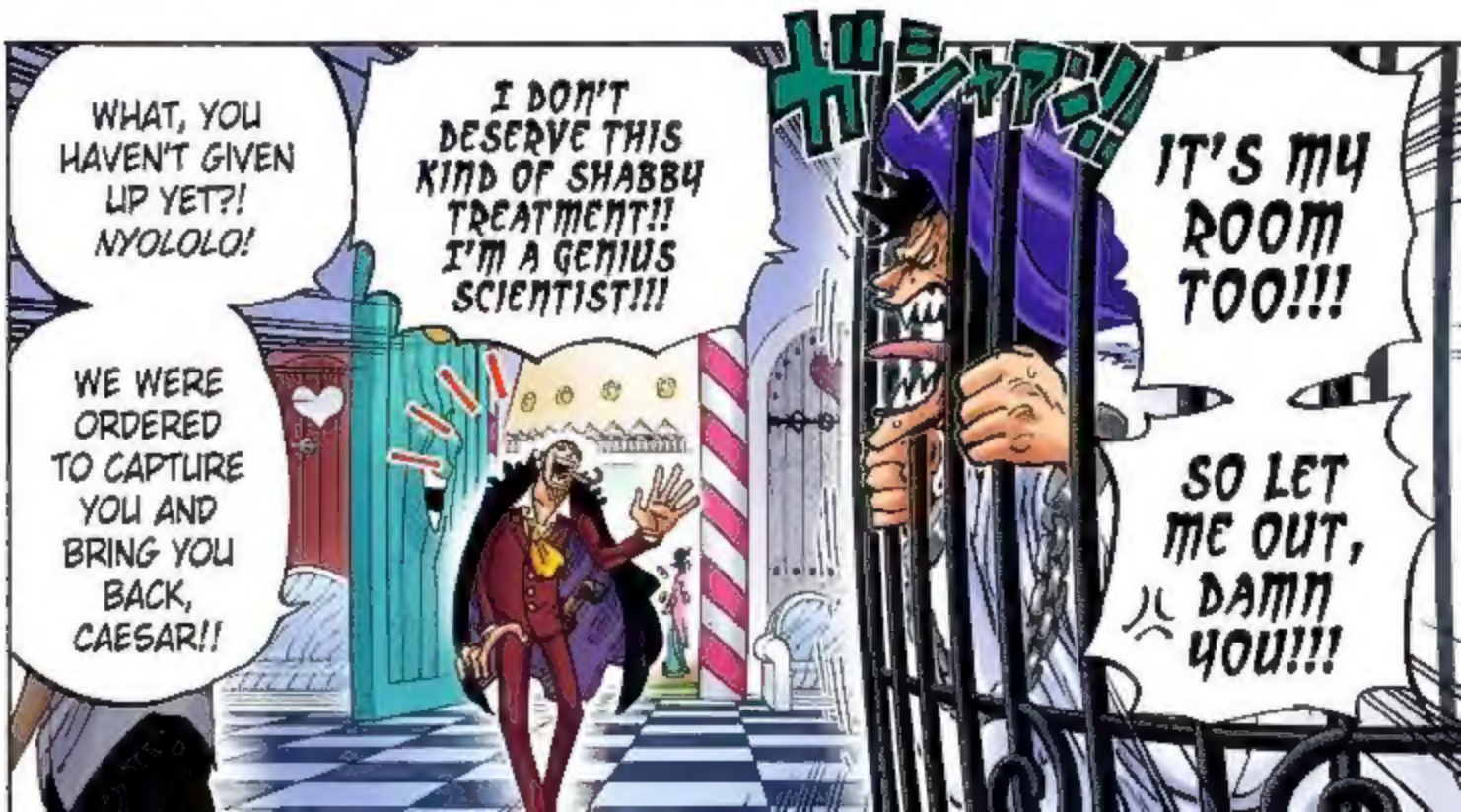

"THE MARINES ARE ALWAYS JUST AND MIGHTY" AND SO ON!! NYOLOLO!!
BUT THAT WASN'T WHAT GOT ME FASCINATED WITH IT!!
FROM WHAT I HEAR, THE STORY WAS BASED ON THE TRUE EXPLOITS OF HEROES WITHIN THE MARINES.
IN OTHER WORDS, IT WAS PROPAGANDA FOR THE KIDS!!
BIGMOM

THE ARMY OF EVIL THAT USED A VARIETY OF FORCES AND WEAPONS TO PUT THE SCREWS ON SORA EACH TIME!!
IT WAS GERMA !!


AS A MATTER OF FACT, I'M EXCITED TO MEET YA IN PERSON AT LAST!
NYOLOLO! DON'T BE LIKE THAT, PAL!
DON'T INCLUDE ME IN THAT GROUP! I HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH THEM!!
YOU GUYS WERE THE BEST, MAN!! NYOLOLOLO!
SURE, THEY ALWAYS LELO-LOST IN THE END...BUT I CHEERED LIKE HELL FOR 'EM!
TELL THEM, NOT ME.

DOO~OOR~♪
CREAK~...
!
HEY!! OPEN UP!!
KNOCK KNOCK!
HMM..
UMF...
ZZZZ...

THIS IS MY ROOM! DON'T FOLLOW ME IN HERE.
SO, LIKE I WAS SAYING...


WHAT, YOU HAVEN'T GIVEN UP YET?! NYOLOLO!
WE WERE ORDERED TO CAPTURE YOU AND BRING YOU BACK, CAESAR!!
I DON'T DESERVE THIS KIND OF SHABBY TREATMENT!! I'M A GENIUS SCIENTIST!!!
ボシャア!!
IT'S MY ROOM TOO!!!
SO LET ME OUT, DAMN YOU!!!

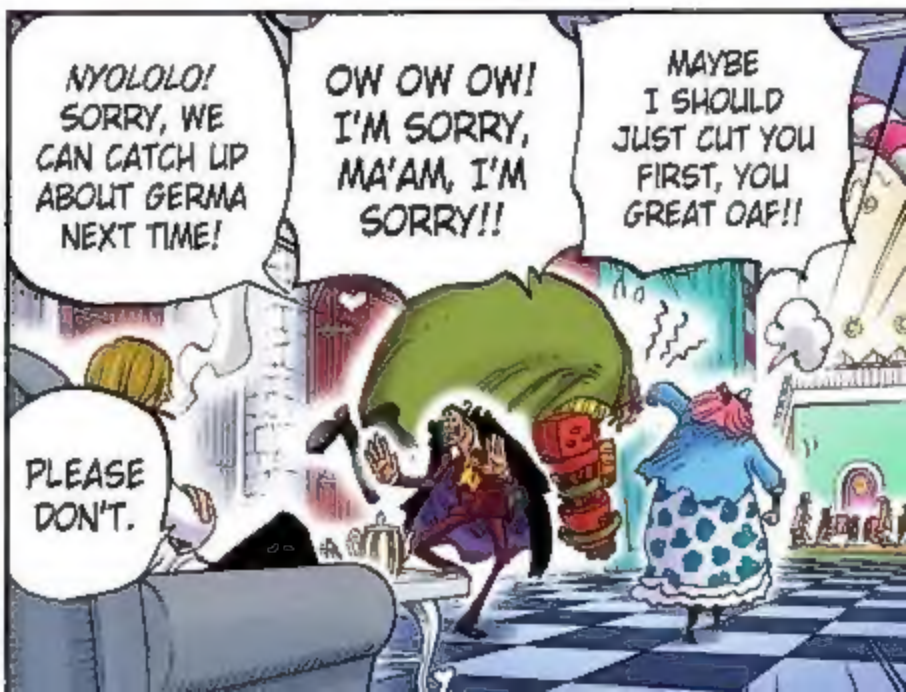
HE'S WORTH A LELO-LOT MORE!! NYOLOLO!!
I'M NOT GETTIN' MARRIED! NOW GET OUT!!
FUB
BUT THIS GUY'S A DIFFERENT STORY!!
HE'S THE BRIDEGROOM TO TIE THE VINSMOKE AND CHARLOTTE FAMILIES TOGETHER!!
HE JUST SAID SOME-THING RUDE TO VITO!!
CH-CHK!!
GET OUT ?!!
FT-G
THANKS FOR STICKING UP FOR ME, BUDDY, BUT WE'RE JUST PLAYIN' AROUND!
IT WASN'T ANYTHING THAT BAD!!
WE'RE NOT PLAYING AROUND, GOTTI. NOW YOU AND VITO GET LOST!!
WHOA, WHOA, HANG ON, GOTTI!!
FIRE TANK PIRATES HIT MAN GOTTI

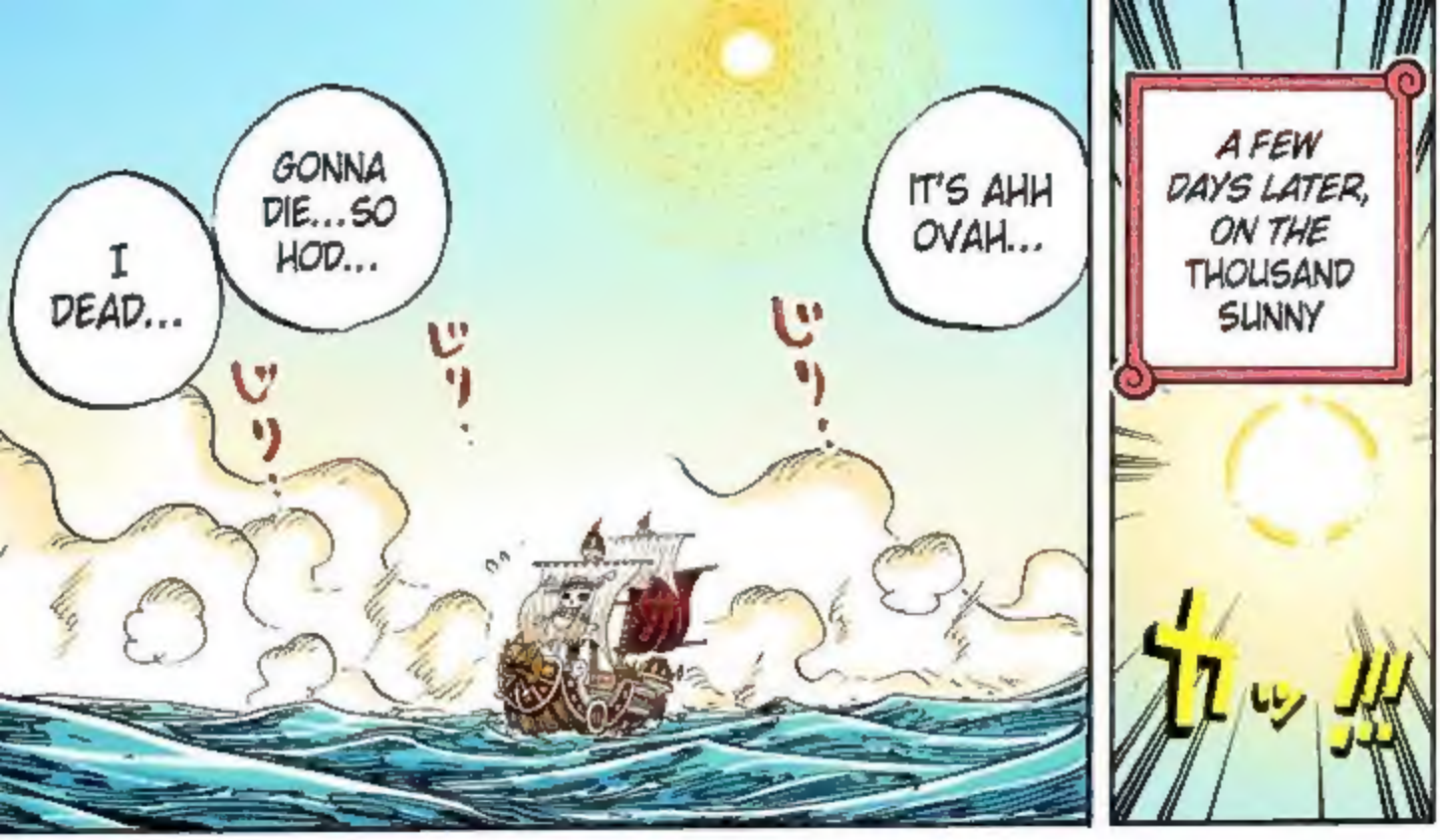
I'M NOT HERE TO MAKE FRIENDS...
NAH, DON'T BOTHER FORGIVING ME.
ガチャ!!
THAT'S IT!! YOU'VE DONE IT!! I DON'T CARE ABOUT MYSELF, BUT I WON'T FORGIVE ANY MAN WHO INSULTS MY PALS!!
TAKE IT EASY! LELO- LET HIM OFF THE HOOK!!

...THEN THE GODFATHER'S HEAD WILL FLY FROM HIS SHOULDERS!! DON'T YOU GET IT?!!
IF YOU PUT SO MUCH AS A SCRATCH ON HIS FACE...
ド!!
ド!

EEP!!
GOTTI!!!
ゴゴゴゴ
DO YOU REALIZE...THAT'S THE SON OF VINSMOKE?!

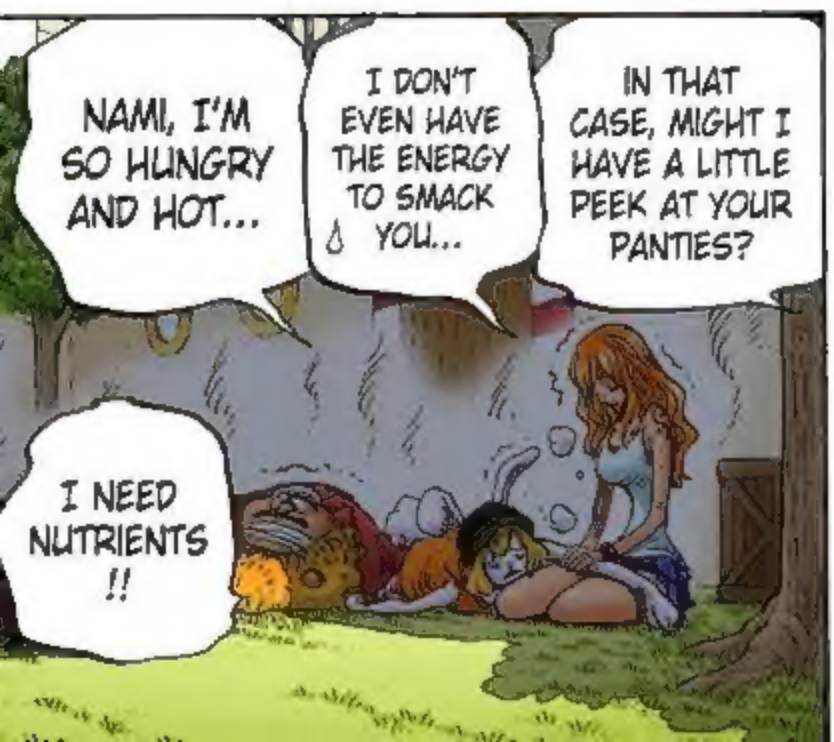
THERE'S SOMETHIN' REAL FAMILIAR ABOUT...
I SWEAR ...


NYOLOLO! SORRY, WE CAN CATCH UP ABOUT GERMA NEXT TIME!
OW OW OW! I'M SORRY, MA'AM, I'M SORRY!!
MAYBE I SHOULD JUST CUT YOU FIRST, YOU GREAT OAF!!
PLEASE DON'T.


I DEAD...
GONNA DIE...SO HOD...
IT'S AHH OVAH...
じり
じり
じり

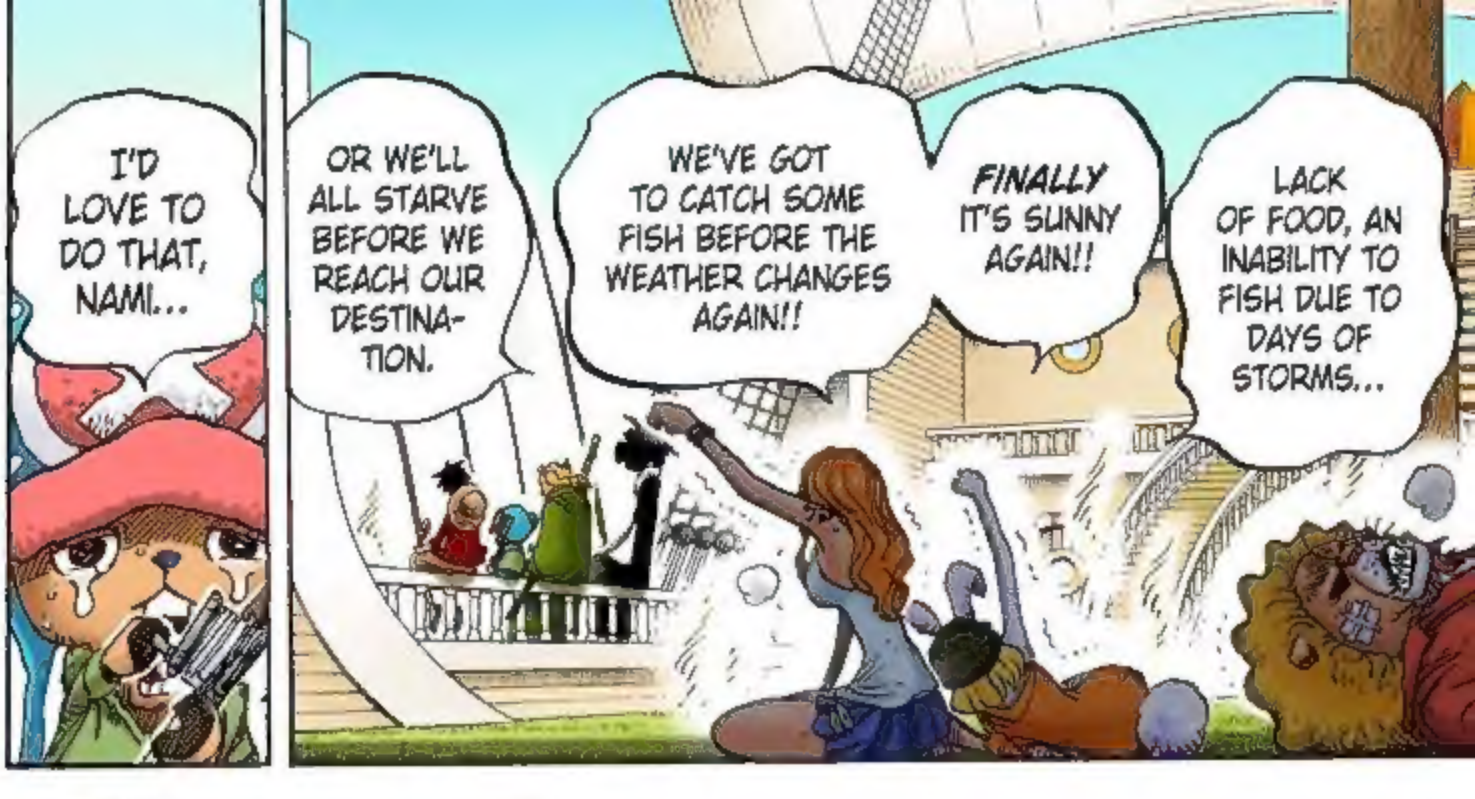
A FEW DAYS LATER, ON THE THOUSAND SUNNY
ナミ!!

IT'S SO VERY HOT... I THINK I MIGHT TURN INTO A MUMMY.
INDEED... WE MINKS ARE SUSCEPTIBLE TO HEAT TOO...
I CAN'T TAKE THE HEAT... I WISH I COULD REMOVE MY FUR..
ビーム!
I'NG SHIHHUH... (I'M SHRIVELING UP.)
HANGIII HIII... (SANJI, FOOD. ICE CREAM.)

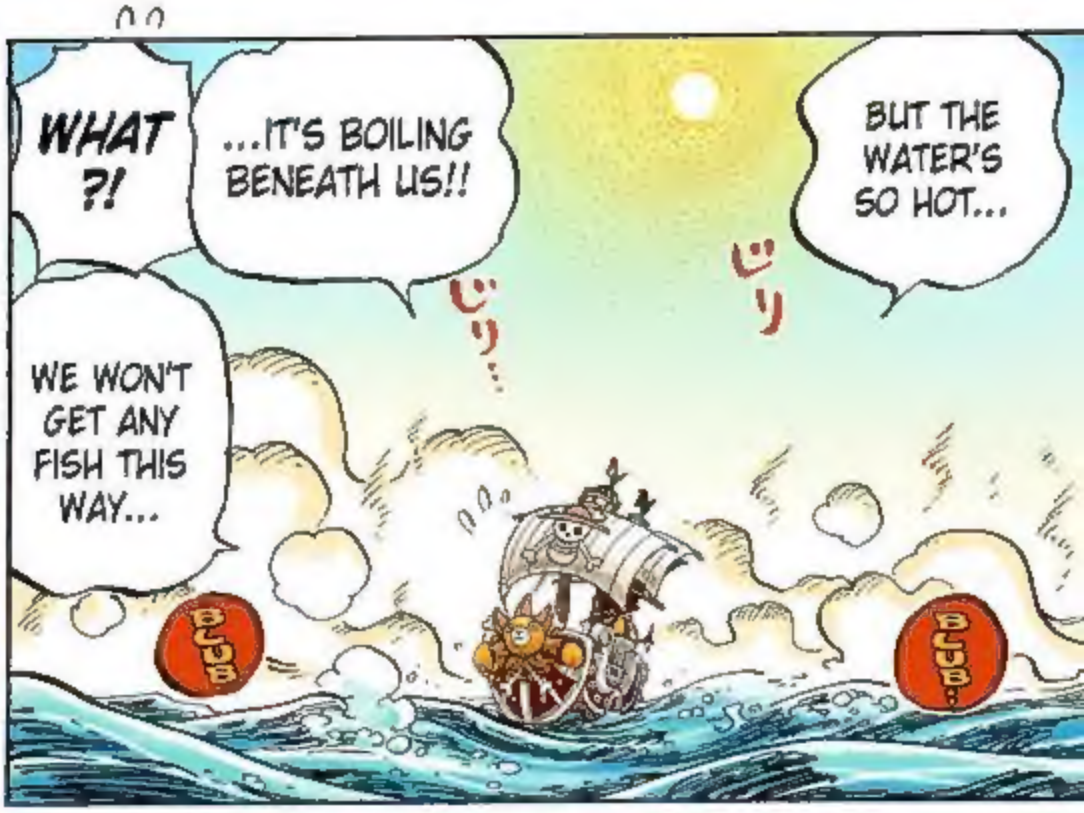

NAMI, I'M SO HUNGRY AND HOT...
I DON'T EVEN HAVE THE ENERGY TO SMACK YOU...
IN THAT CASE, MIGHT I HAVE A LITTLE PEEK AT YOUR PANTIES?
I NEED NUTRIENTS !!

NAMI, DO YOU SUPPOSE THAT WOULD COUNT AS A REJUVENATION FOR ME?
WHO CARES ?!

A MUMMY...


I'D LOVE TO DO THAT, NAMI...
OR WE'LL ALL STARVE BEFORE WE REACH OUR DESTINA-TION.
WE'VE GOT TO CATCH SOME FISH BEFORE THE WEATHER CHANGES AGAIN!!
FINALLY IT'S SUNNY AGAIN!!
LACK OF FOOD, AN INABILITY TO FISH DUE TO DAYS OF STORMS...

DON'T LOOK AT ME LIKE THAT!!!
EMER-GENCY... FOOD SUPPLY ...


WHAT ?!
...IT'S BOILING BENEATH US!!
BUT THE WATER'S SO HOT...
WE WON'T GET ANY FISH THIS WAY...
ビリ
ビリ...
BUB
BUB.

YOU CAN DO IT!!
COME ON, LUFFY !!!
PULL, LUFFY!!
ARRRGH !!

FOOD...

YOU'VE GOT A BITE ON YOUR LINE!!
!!
ビビビ

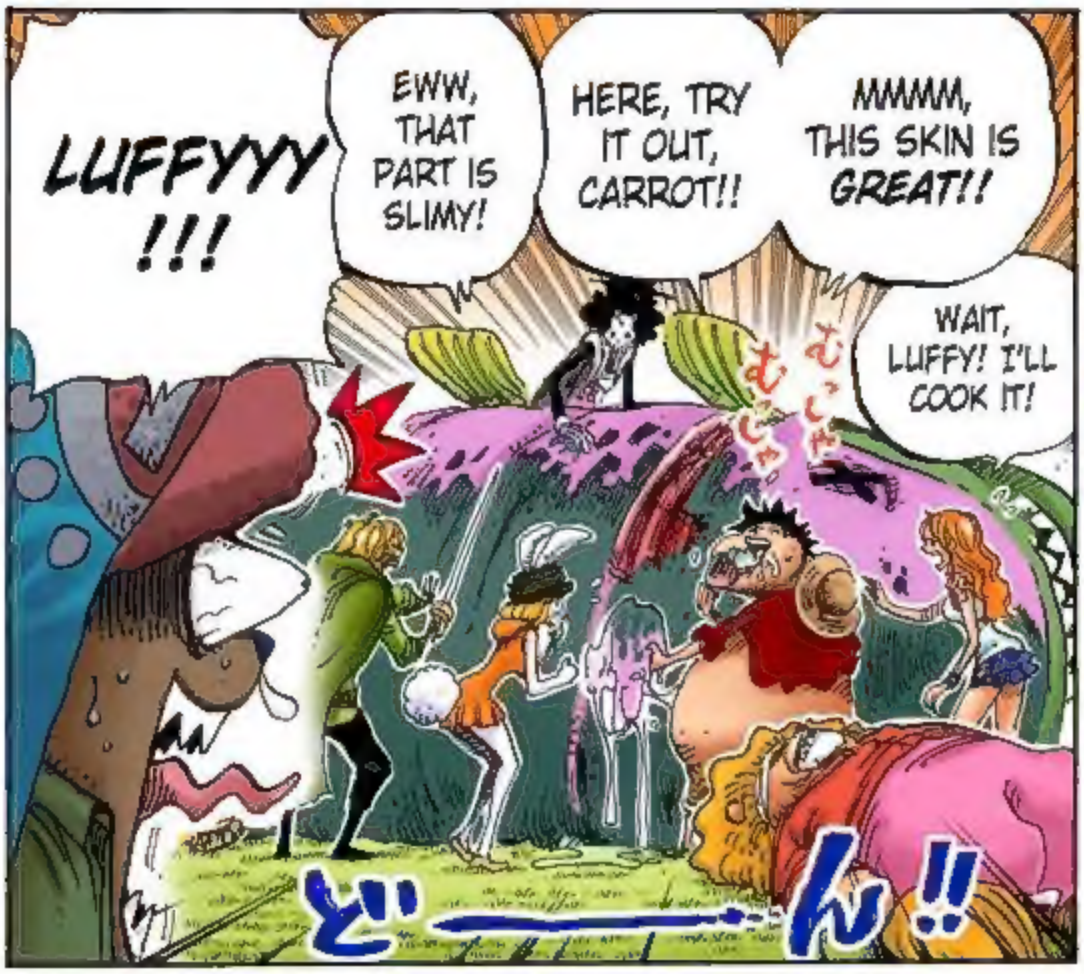
LUFFY!!

!!!

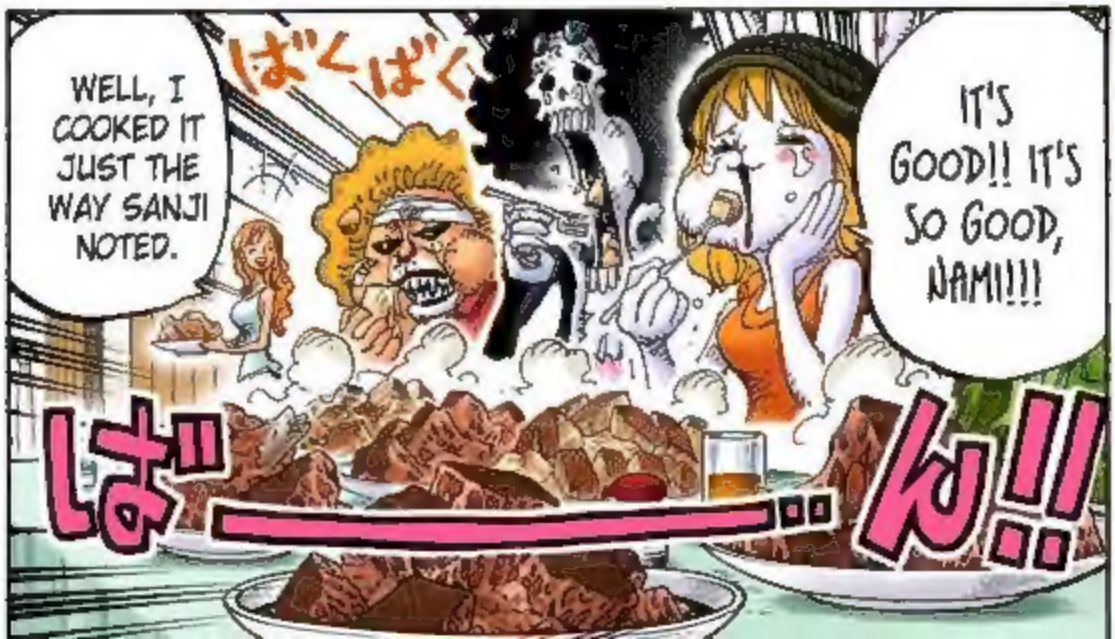
IT'S ENORMOUS!!
GROWR!!
LICK
YES!
FOOOOD !!!

WAIT, LUFFY!! I'VE GOT TO LOOK UP THIS FISH FIRST!!
WHOA! IT'S A WEIRD COLOR THOUGH!! IS IT EDIBLE?!

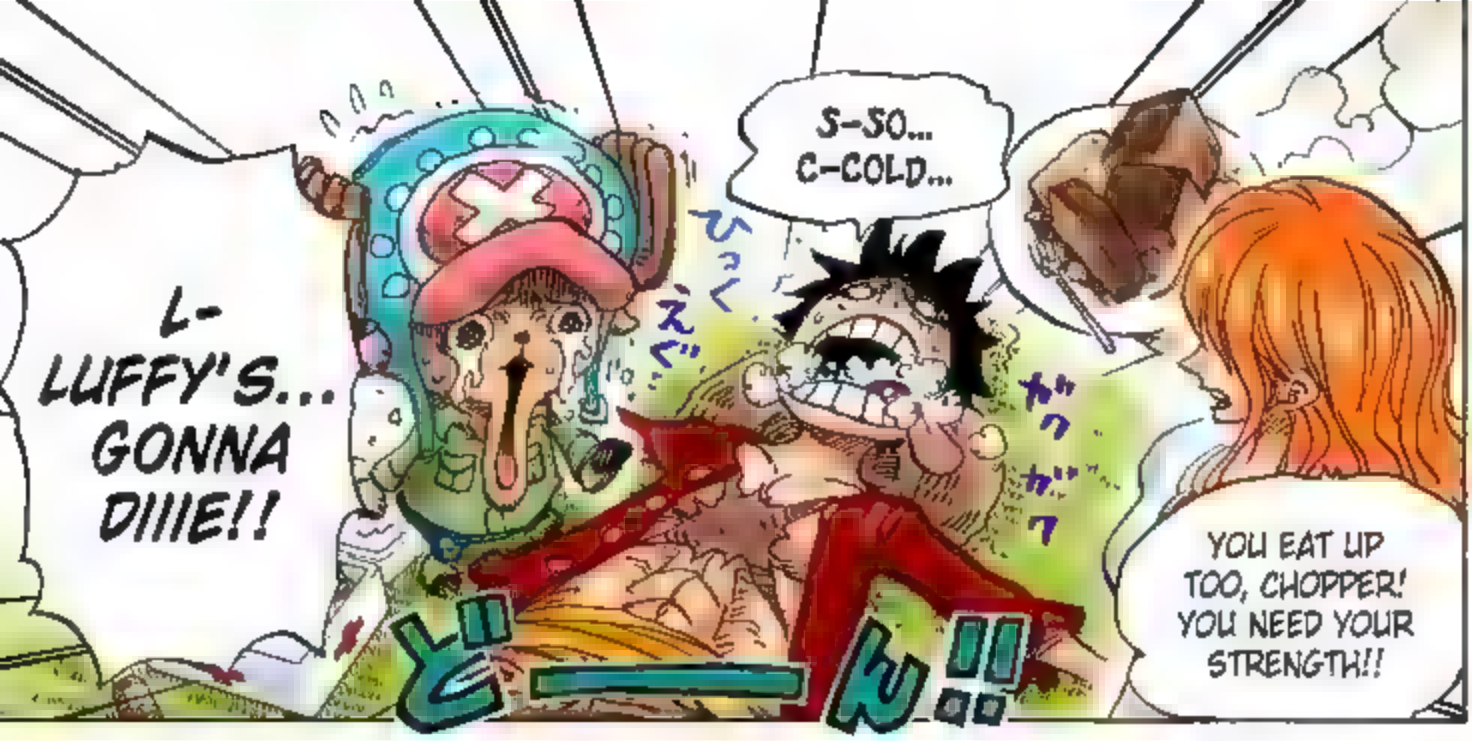
LUFFYYY !!!
FOUND IT!!
SHEESH! EVERYTHING ON SANJI'S BOOKSHELF IS FULL OF NAKED PEOPLE!
WHERE'S THE BOOK OF FISH?


LUFFYYY !!!
EWW, THAT PART IS SLIMY!
HERE, TRY IT OUT, CARROT!!
MMMM, THIS SKIN IS GREAT!!
WAIT, LUFFY! I'LL COOK IT!
どーーーん!!

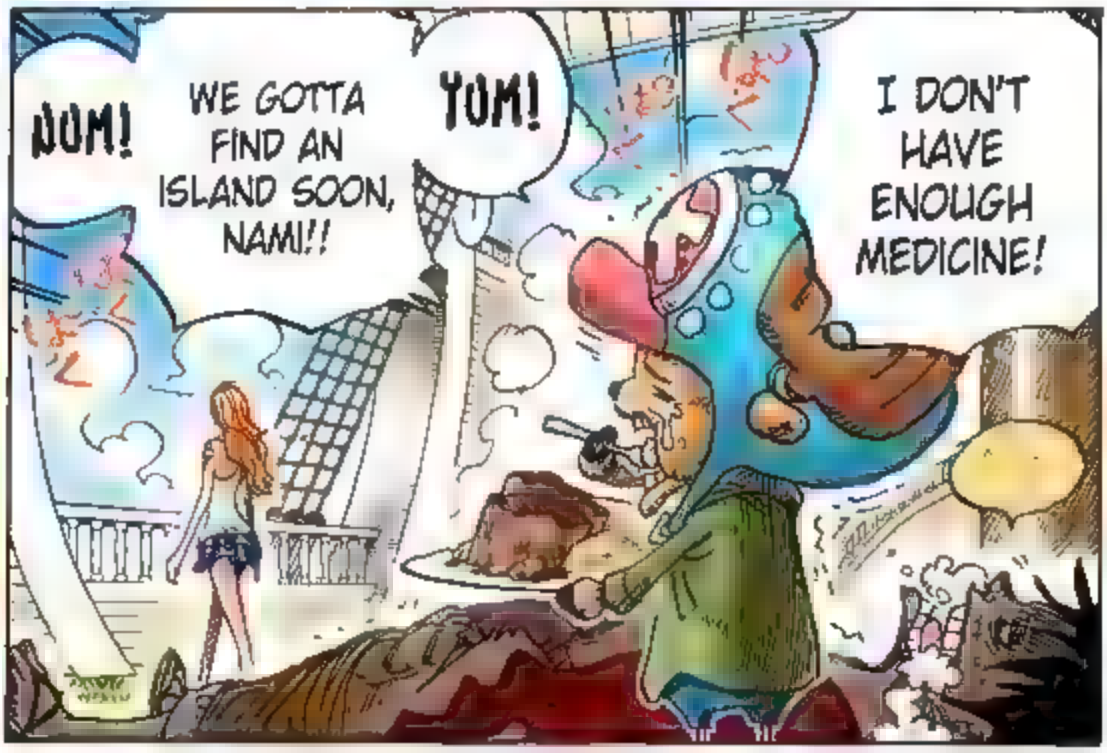
WATCH OUT FOR THE SKIN!! THERE'S POISON IN THAT KIND OF FISH'S SKIN!!
LOOK, SANJI EVEN INCLUDED A NOTE!!

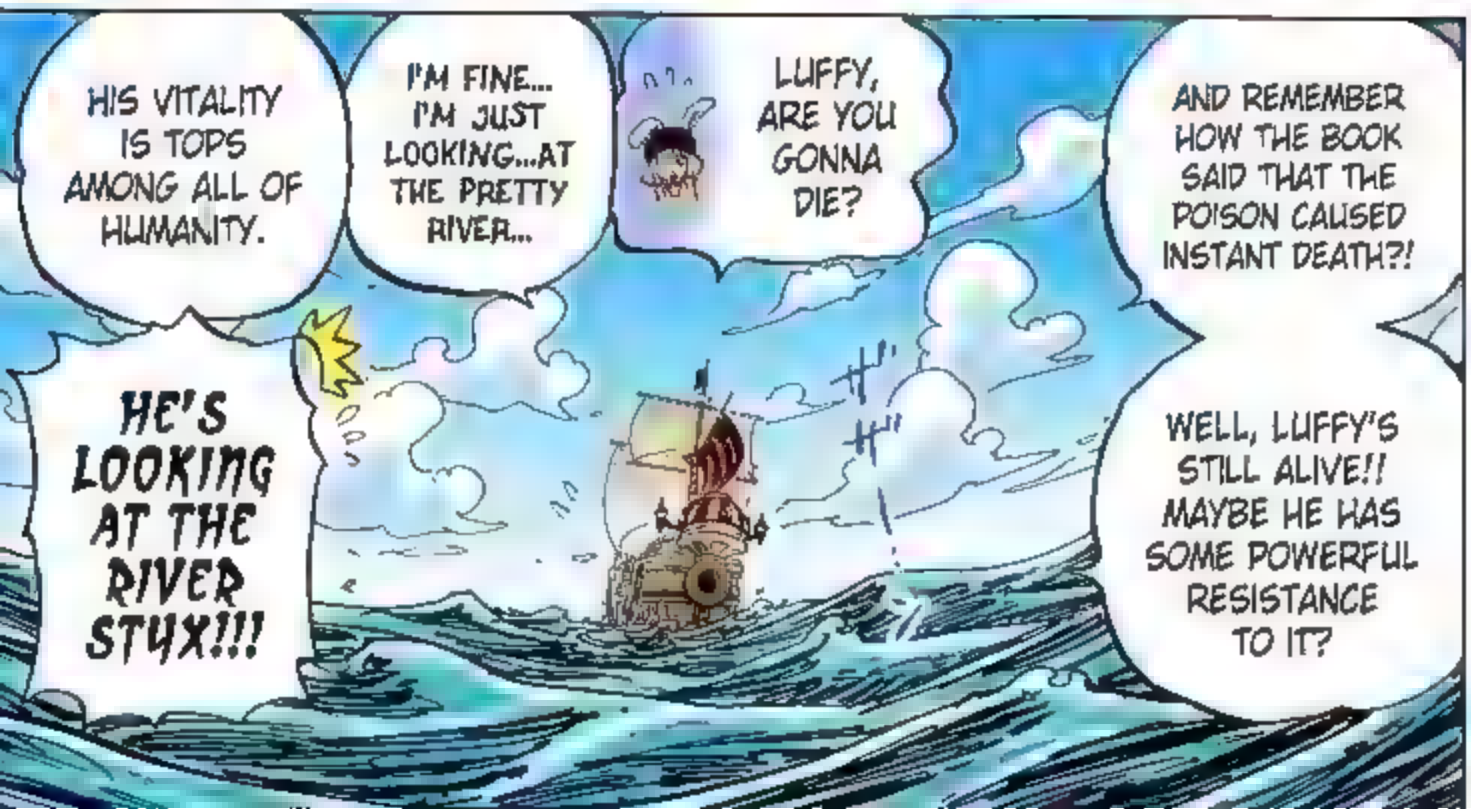

WELL, I COOKED IT JUST THE WAY SANJI NOTED.
IT'S GOOD!! IT'S SO GOOD, NAMI!!!
はぐはぐ
はぐーん!!

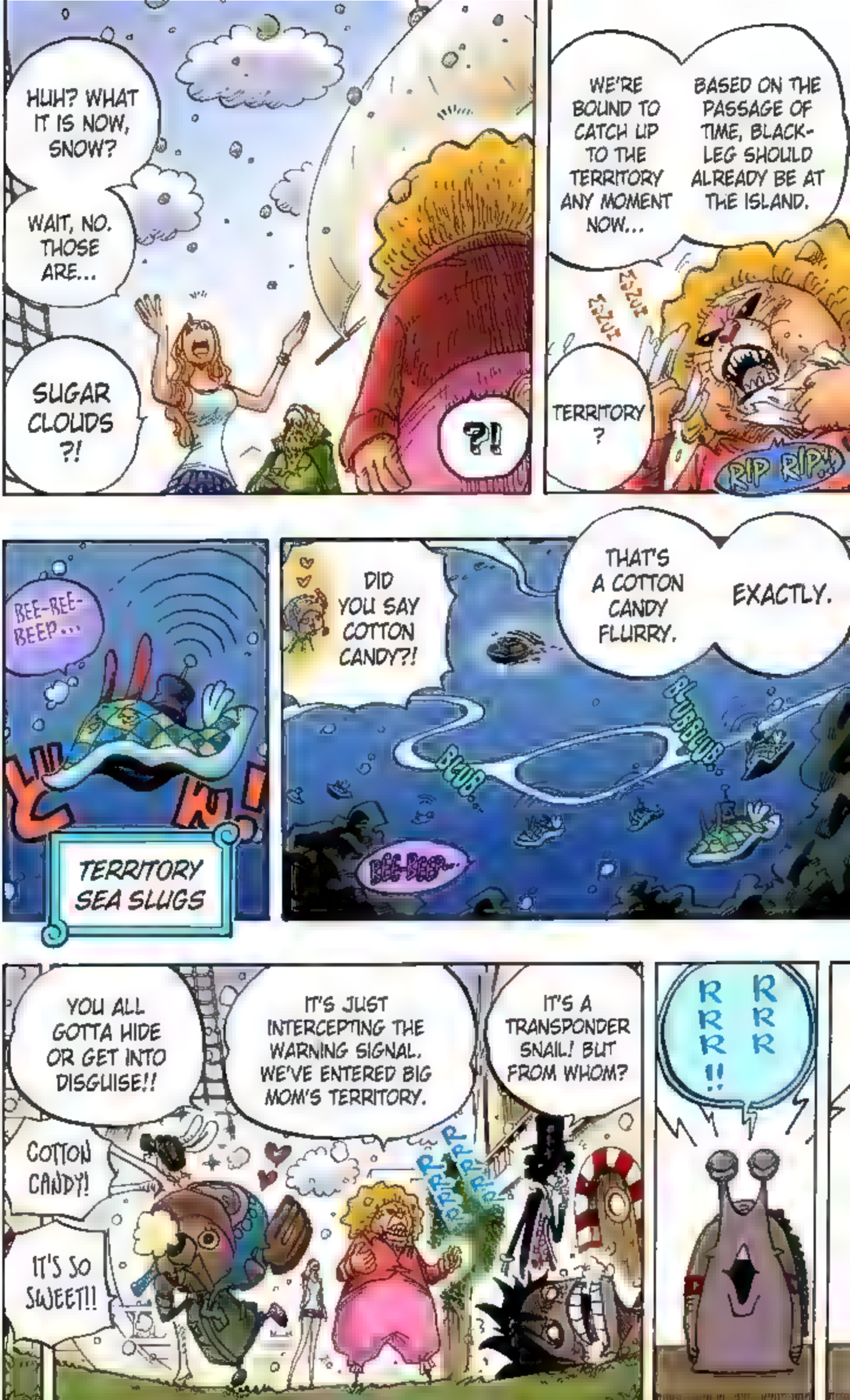
CHOMP
CHOMP
MUNCH MUNCH


L-LUFFY'S... GONNA DIIIE!!
S-SO... C-COLD...
ひっく えぐ
ガクガク
ドーーーン!!
YOU EAT UP TOO, CHOPPER! YOU NEED YOUR STRENGTH!!

I KNOW THAT, BUT WE CAN'T JUST SNAP OUR FINGERS AND FIND LAND...


NOM!
WE GOTTA FIND AN ISLAND SOON, NAMI!!
YUM!
I DON'T HAVE ENOUGH MEDICINE!


HIS VITALITY IS TOPS AMONG ALL OF HUMANITY.
I'M FINE... I'M JUST LOOKING...AT THE PRETTY RIVER...
LUFFY, ARE YOU GONNA DIE?
AND REMEMBER HOW THE BOOK SAID THAT THE POISON CAUSED INSTANT DEATH?!
HE'S LOOKING AT THE RIVER STYX!!!
WELL, LUFFY'S STILL ALIVE!! MAYBE HE HAS SOME POWERFUL RESISTANCE TO IT?


HUH? WHAT IT IS NOW, SNOW?
WAIT, NO. THOSE ARE...
SUGAR CLOUDS ?!
?!
BASED ON THE PASSAGE OF TIME, BLACK-LEG SHOULD ALREADY BE AT THE ISLAND.
WE'RE BOUND TO CATCH UP TO THE TERRITORY ANY MOMENT NOW...
TERRITORY ?
RIP RIP!!
BEE-BEE-BEEP...
TERRITORY SEA SLUGS
DID YOU SAY COTTON CANDY?!
THAT'S A COTTON CANDY FLURRY.
EXACTLY.
BLUBBLUB
BLUB
BEE-BEEP...
YOU ALL GOTTA HIDE OR GET INTO DISGUISE!!
IT'S JUST INTERCEPTING THE WARNING SIGNAL. WE'VE ENTERED BIG MOM'S TERRITORY.
IT'S A TRANSPONDER SNAIL! BUT FROM WHOM?
COTTON CANDY!
IT'S SO SWEET!!
RRR RRR RRR!!

I'LL HANDLE THIS. YOU ALL STAY QUIET. GROWR!
THAT'LL BE OUR TARTE SCOUT SHIP!!
I HOPE THEY'VE GOT ANTIDOTES.
DAMN, ALREADY ?
I SEE SOME-THING AHEAD...
... PEKOMS.
WE IDENTIFY THIS AS THE SHIP OF THE STRAW HAT CREW.
THIS IS GERMA...
?!!
?!!
HUH ?!!
ゾゴゴ..
WHAT ?!!
NO!! THAT SHIP BELONGS TO GERMA 66!!!

SBS Question Corner

(Hippo Iron, Saitama)

Q: I want the Cat Viper's birthday to be November 22, since it can be interpreted as "Good Meow-Meow." Is that okay?

--I Love Cats

A: Whaaaat?! Okay.

Q: Hey, Masao! The guy in the SBS of Volume 81 whose birthday was December 14!! I've come to make your dream come true!! Pica's birthday will be December 14, because it kind of sounds like "controls stone freely"! What say you, Odacchi?!

--Pitera

A: How kind! (laughs) Masao was upset that no characters shared his birthday! Well, there you go! You have to speak in a funny high-pitched voice from now on.

Q: Heso, Oda Sensei! I was checking the birthday list and noticed that none of the Alabastan characters aside from Vivi had birthdays, so I did my best to fill them in.

King Cobra (February 13)
Bu (Ko-bu-ra) is 2, the King card is 13

Karoo (November 8)
"Ka" and "u" are 118 on a phone keypad

Pell (August 23)
Falcon is "Hayabusa," ha-bu-sa is "823"

Chaka (April 26)
Jackal, ji-ka-ru is "426"

Koza (May 26)
Ko-za is 526 on a phone keypad

Igaram (December 6)
I-ga-mu is "126"

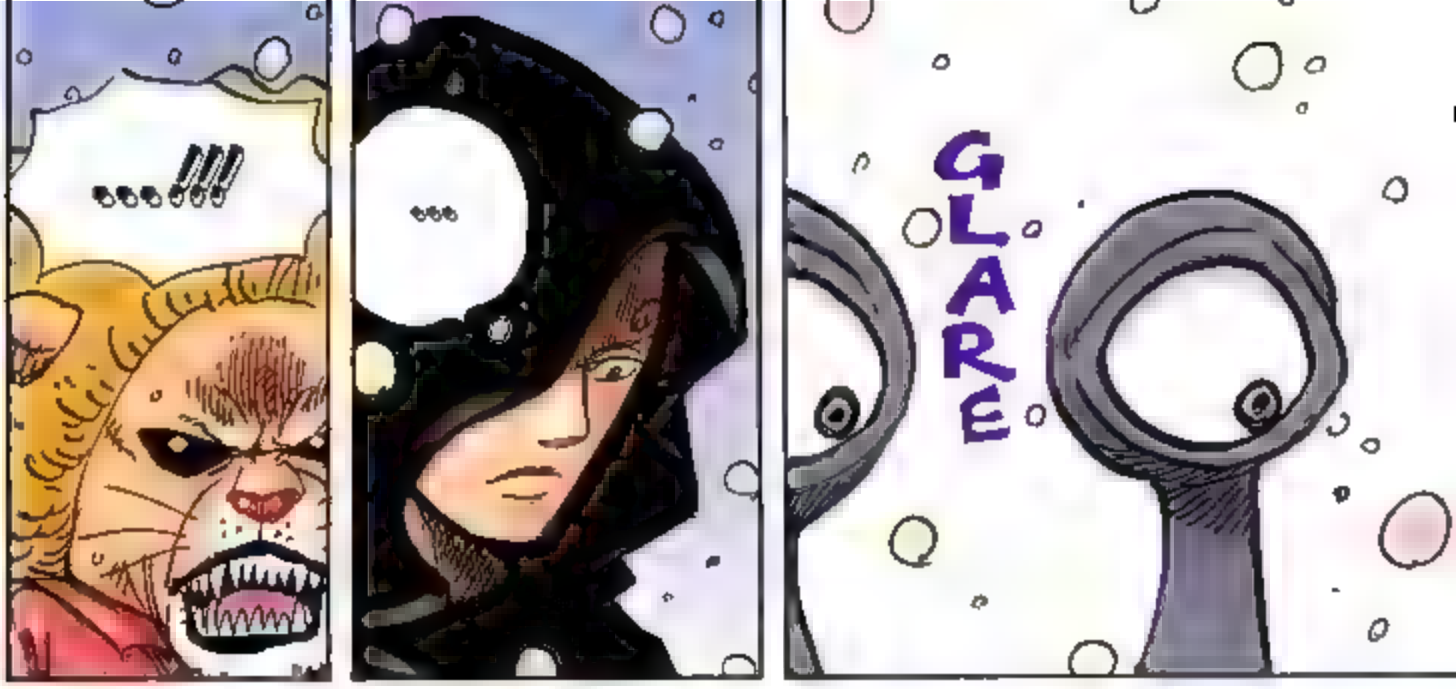
What do you think of that?

--Hii (Age 20)

A: Whaaaaaat?! Okay.

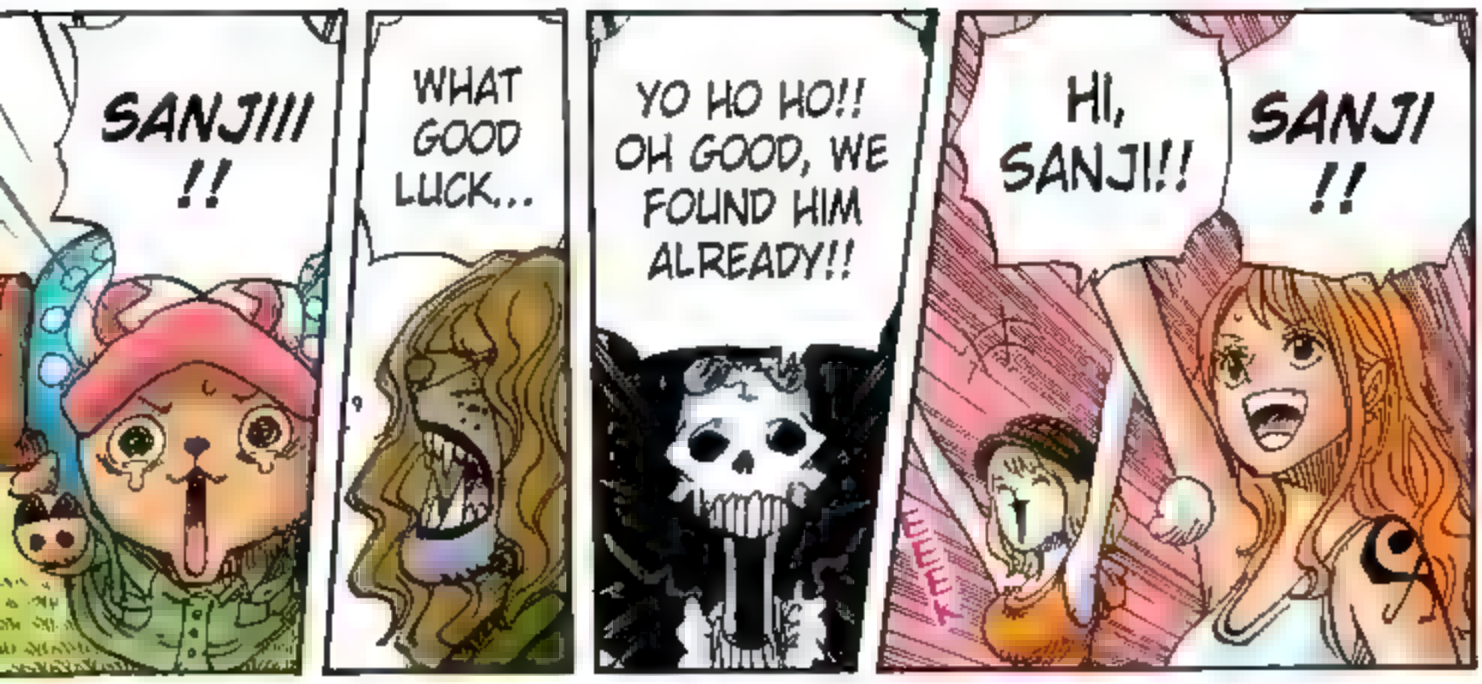
Chapter 826:
0 AND 4

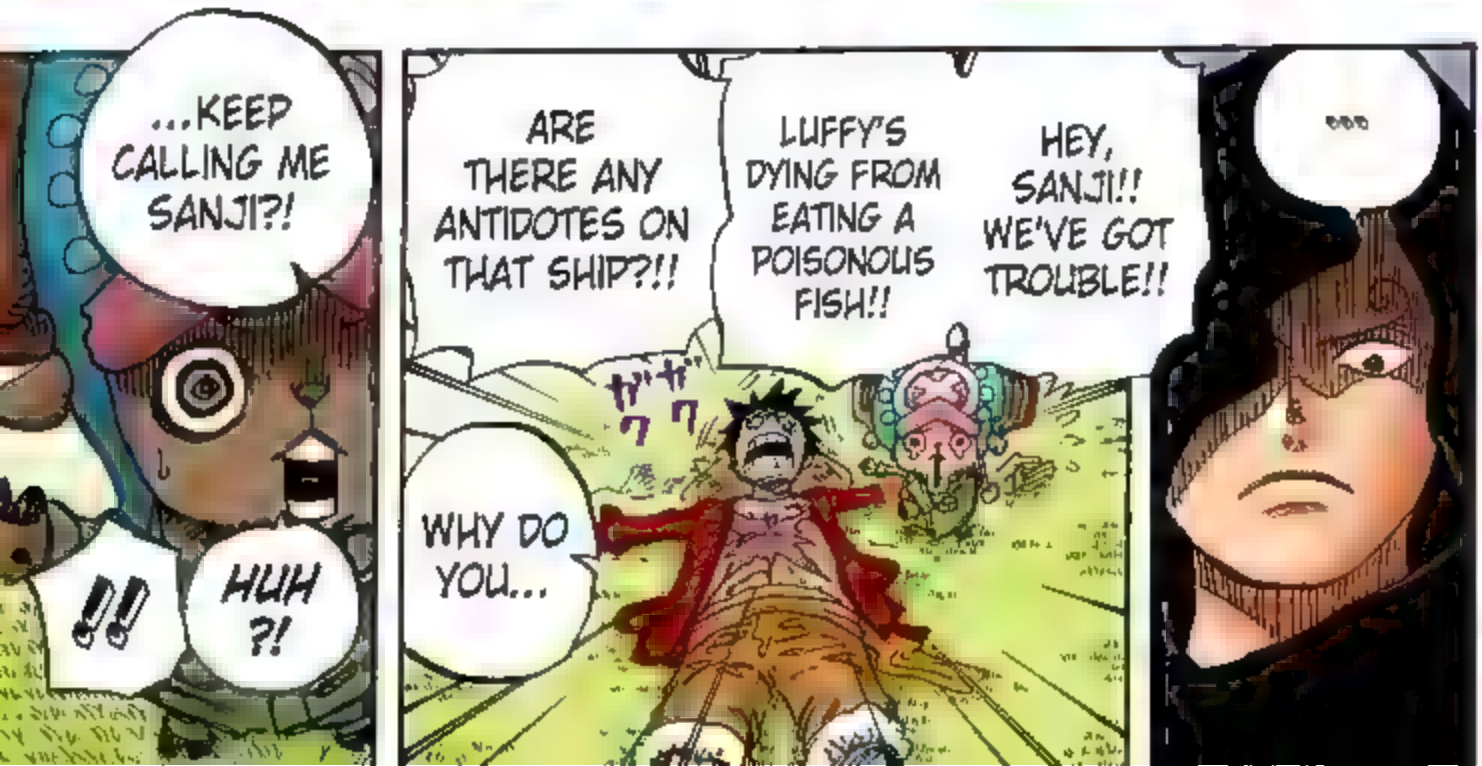
DECKS OF THE WORLD, 500-MILLION-MAN ARC, VOL. 17: "FORMER MUGGY KINGDOM--TILLING THE OLD BATTLEGROUND"


...!!!
...
GLARE

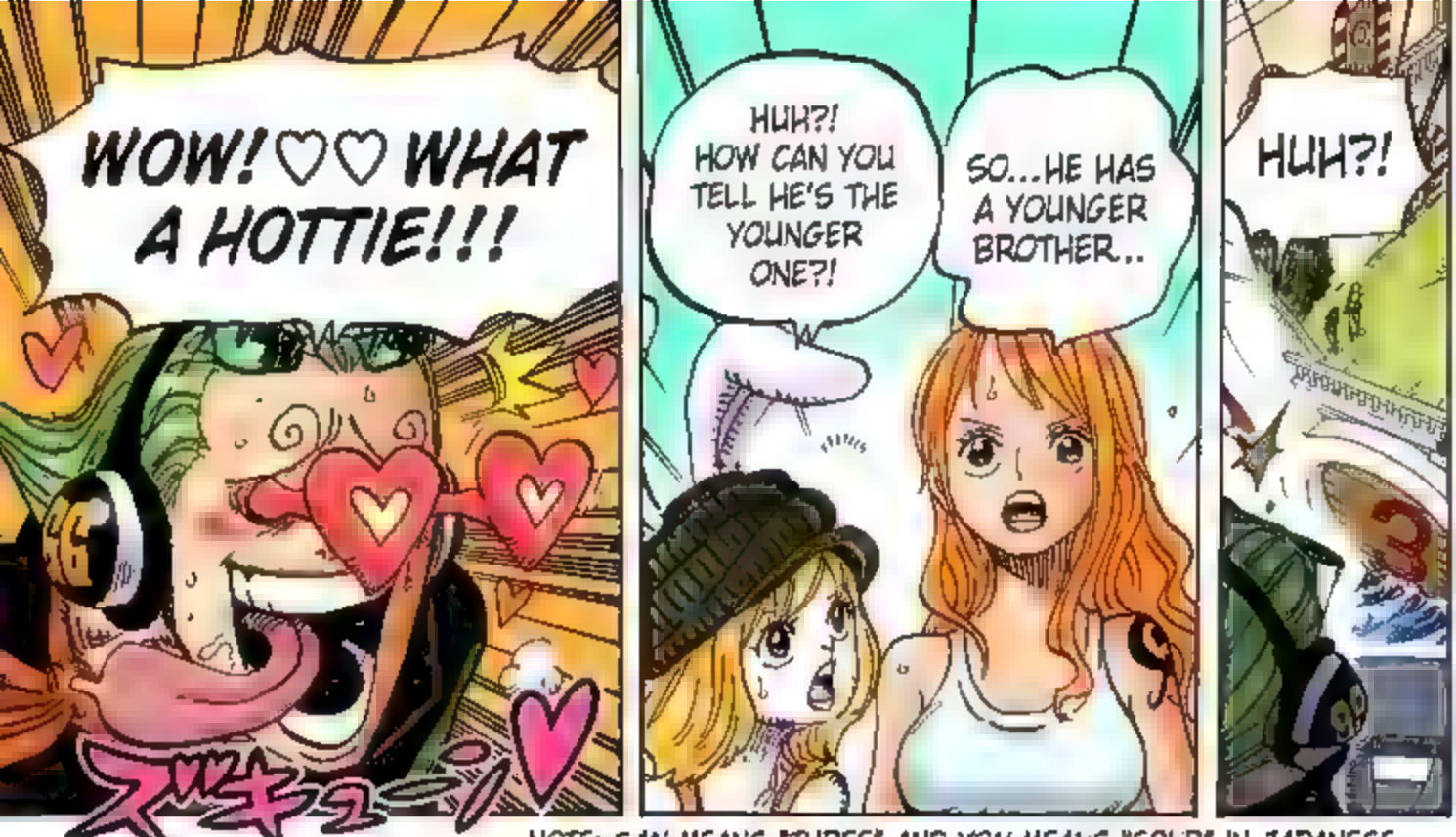
... STRAW HAT CREW?!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING HERE...
66
...!!
WE'RE GOING TO CRASH!!
FURL THE SAILS!!
ドロ

LOOKS LIKE WE'VE MISSED HIM.
SO IT SEEMS...
...WOULDN'T BE ESCORTED ON THIS SHIP...
MASTER SANJI...

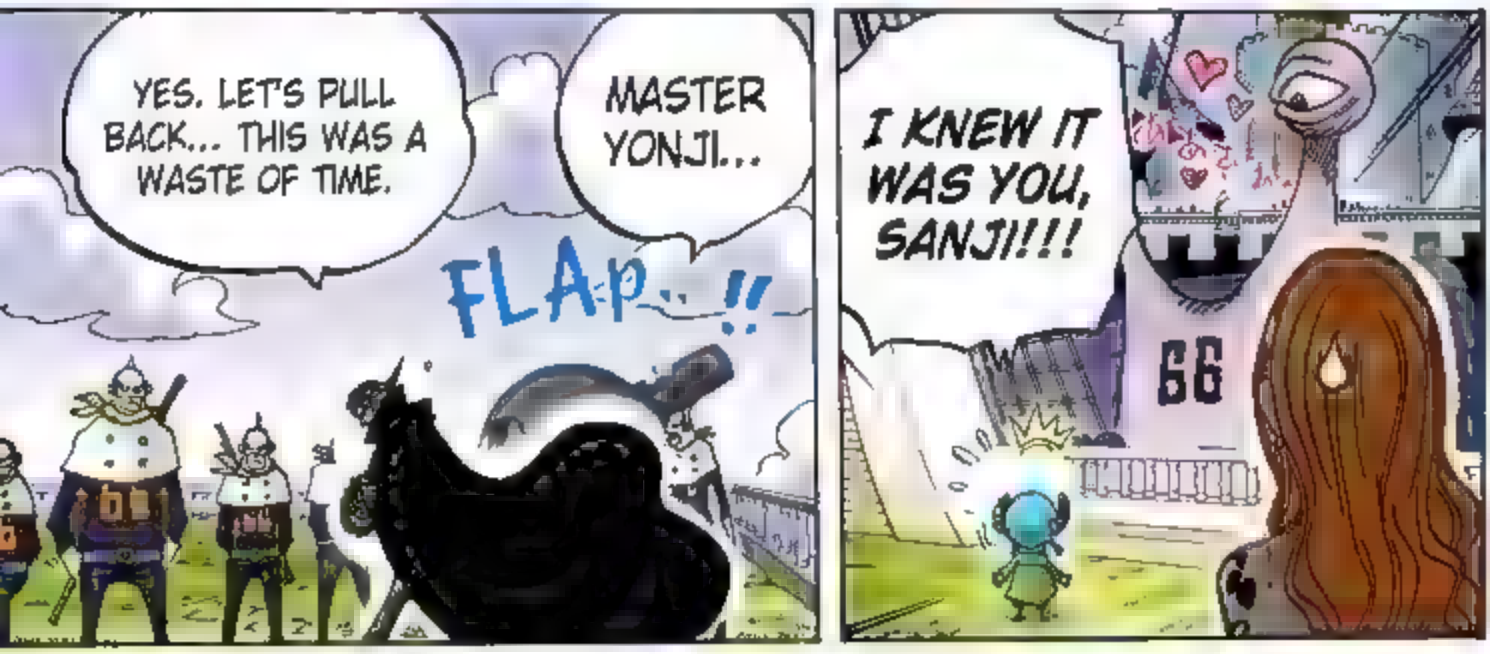

SANJI!!!
!!
WHAT GOOD LUCK...
YO HO HO!! OH GOOD, WE FOUND HIM ALREADY!!
HI, SANJI!!
SANJI
!!

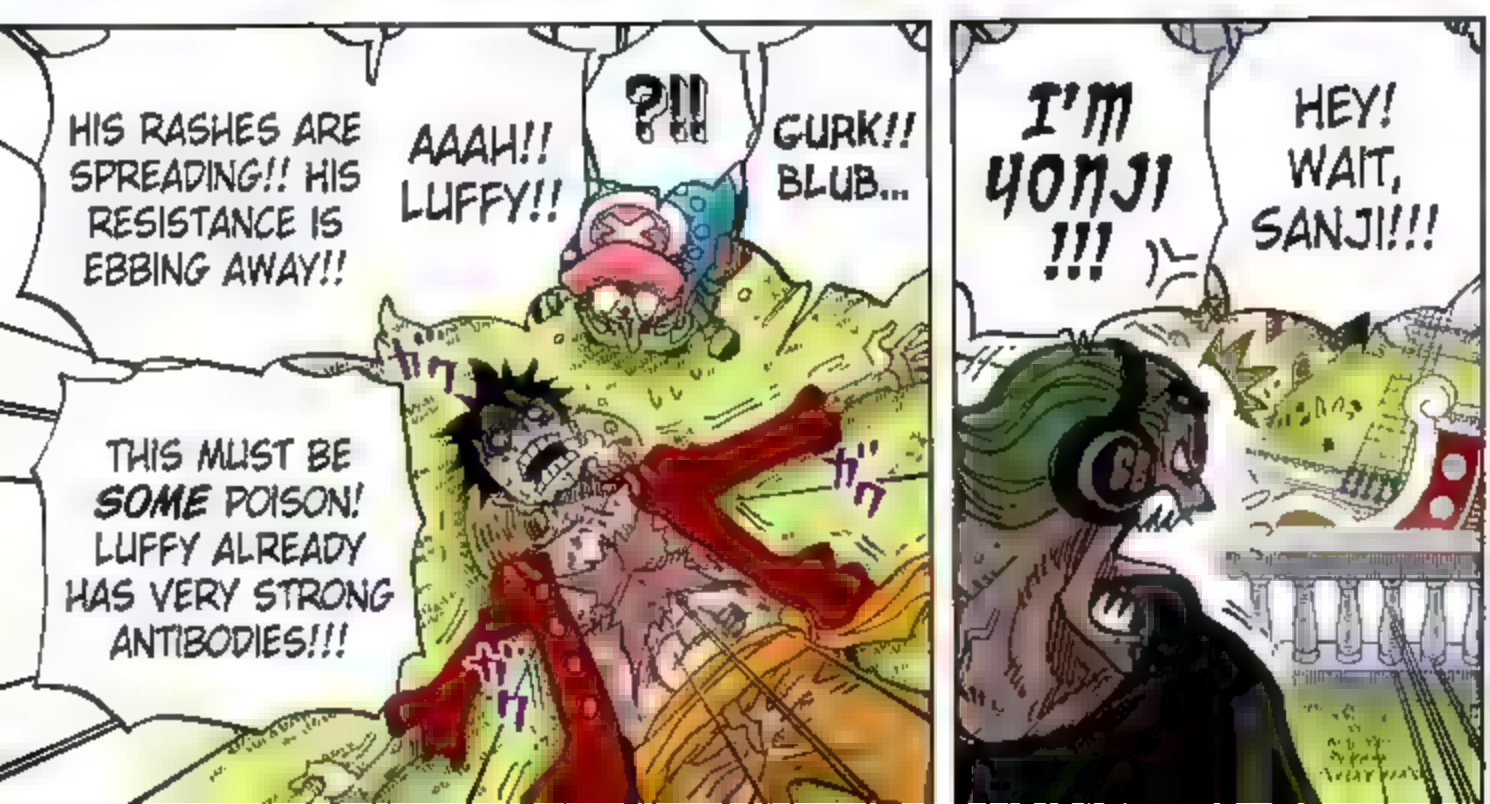

...KEEP CALLING ME SANJI?!
!!
HUH ?!
ARE THERE ANY ANTIDOTES ON THAT SHIP?!!
LUFFY'S DYING FROM EATING A POISONOUS FISH!!
HEY, SANJI!! WE'VE GOT TROUBLE!!
WHY DO YOU...
...

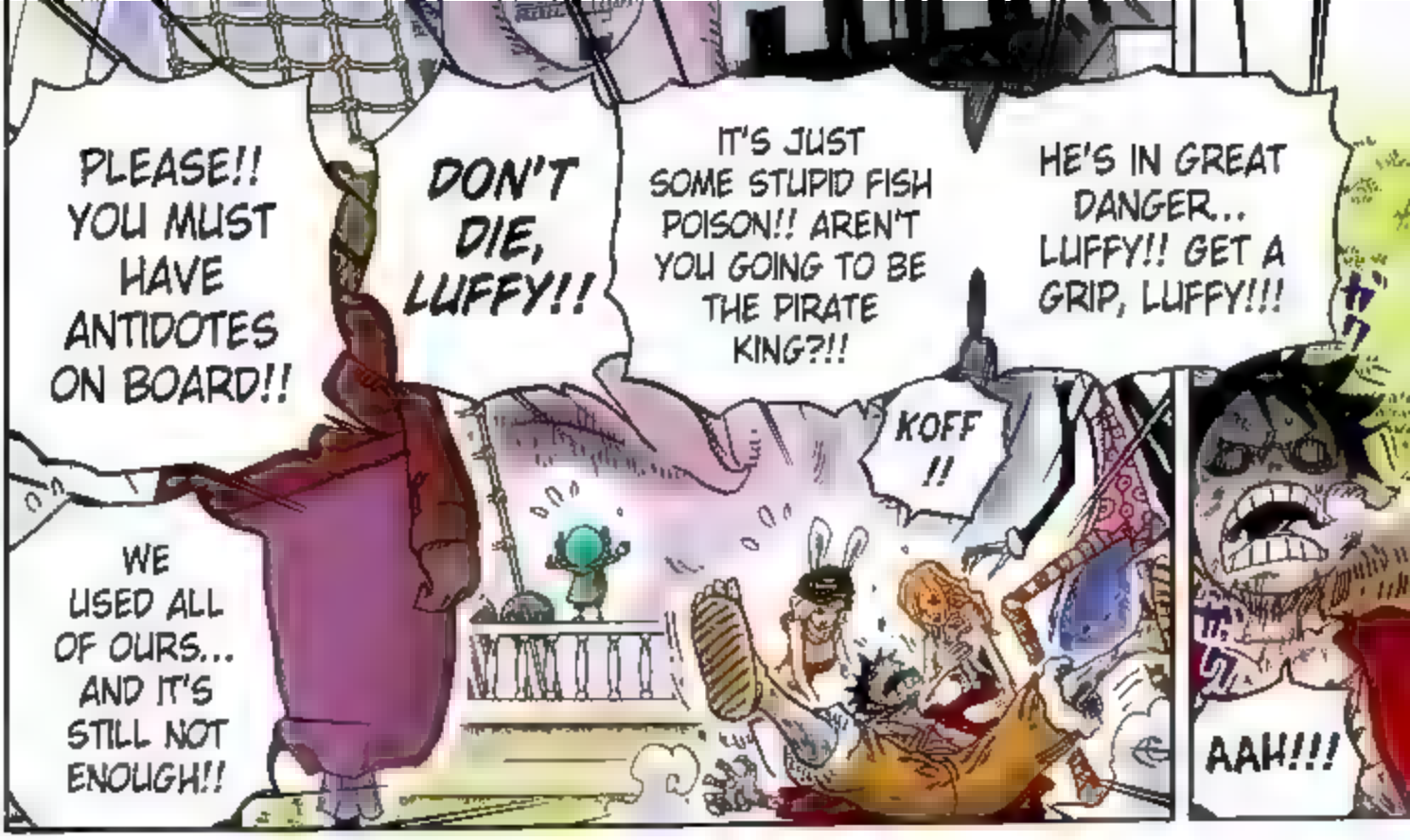
I DON'T BLAME YOU THOUGH.
YOU'VE GOT THE WRONG GUY!!
MY NAME IS YONJI!!
THAT'S NOT SANJI, BUT YONJI?!! THEY LOOK IDENTICAL!!
HE'S EVEN GOT THE TWIRLY EYEBROWS, BUT HE'S NOT THE SAME PERSON?!!
MY CONNECTION TO THIS SANJI YOU KNOW SO WELL IS A SECRET, HOWEVER.
THAT'S OBVIOUSLY HIS BROTHER !!!
GERMA 66 (WINCH GREEN) VINSMOKE YONJI

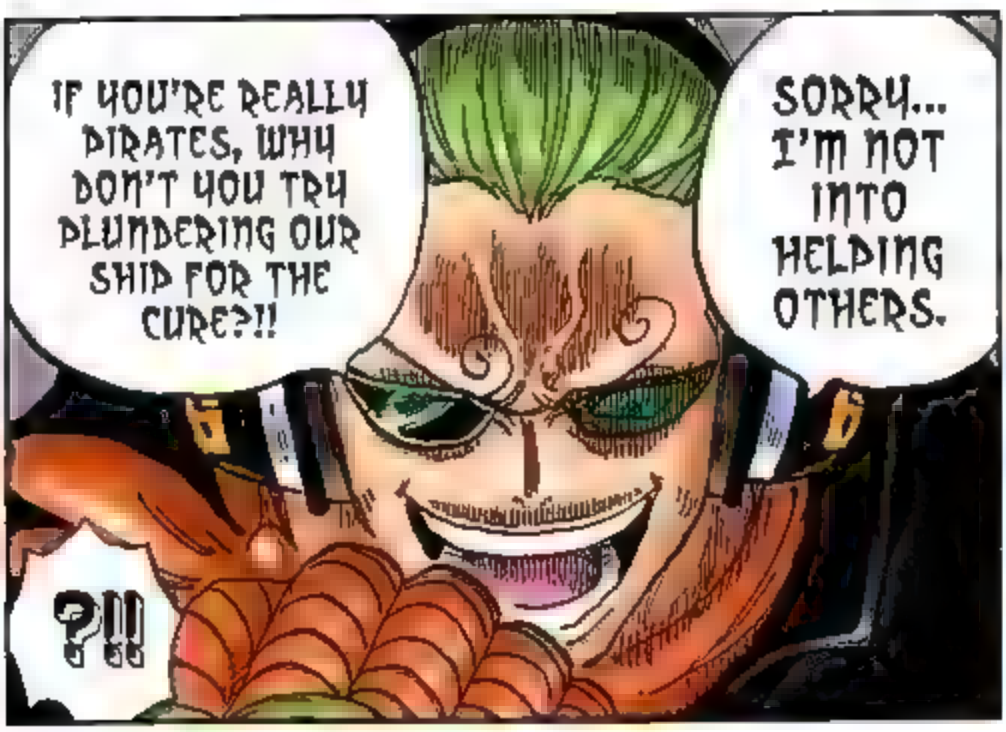


NOTE: SAN MEANS "THREE" AND YON MEANS "FOUR" IN JAPANESE.

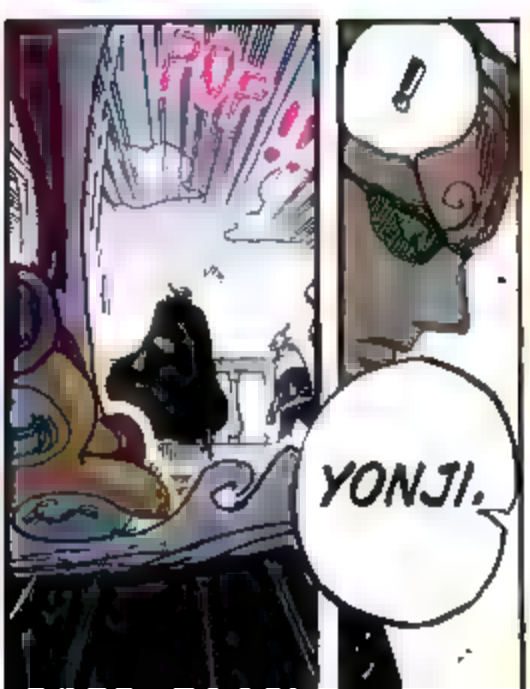


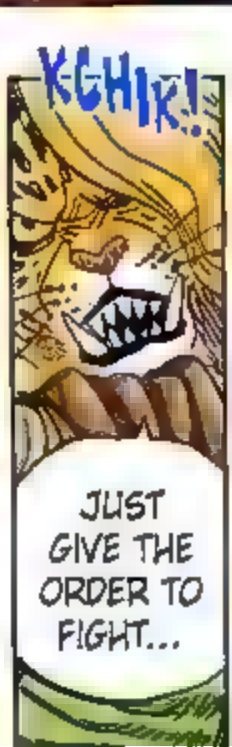


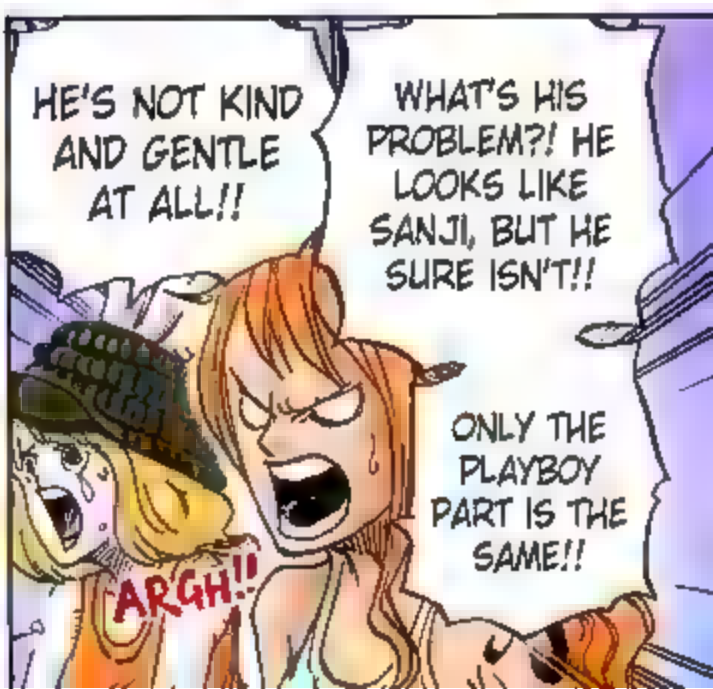

PLEASE!! YOU MUST HAVE ANTIDOTES ON BOARD!!
DON'T DIE, LUFFY!!
IT'S JUST SOME STUPID FISH POISON!! AREN'T YOU GOING TO BE THE PIRATE KING?!!
HE'S IN GREAT DANGER.. LUFFY!! GET A GRIP, LUFFY!!!
KOFF !!
WE USED ALL OF OURS... AND IT'S STILL NOT ENOUGH!!
AAH!!!


IF YOU'RE REALLY PIRATES, WHY DON'T YOU TRY PLUNDERING OUR SHIP FOR THE CURE?!!
SORRY... I'M NOT INTO HELPING OTHERS.
?!!

IF YOU ARE SANJI'S BROTHER, THEN WE BEG OF YOU--PLEASE SAVE LUFFY!!!


POF!!
!
YONJI.

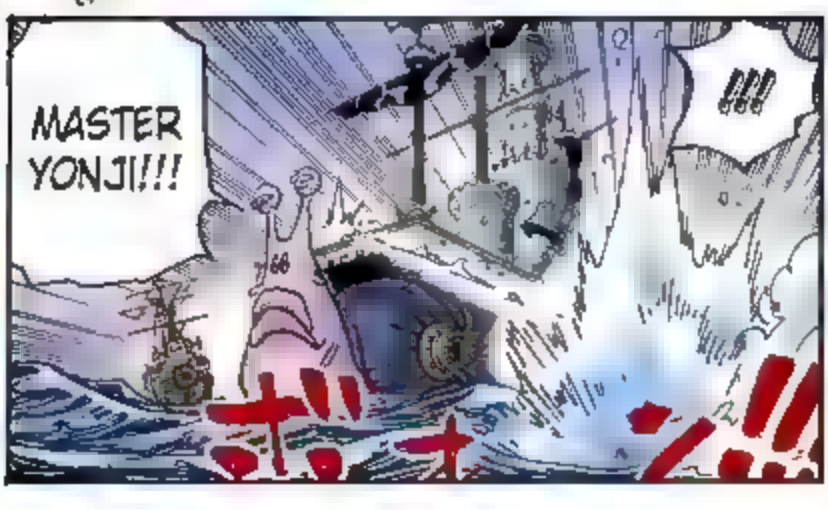

K-GHIK!
JUST GIVE THE ORDER TO FIGHT...


HE'S NOT KIND AND GENTLE AT ALL!!
WHAT'S HIS PROBLEM?! HE LOOKS LIKE SANJI, BUT HE SURE ISN'T!!
ONLY THE PLAYBOY PART IS THE SAME!!
ARGH!!

STOP BEING SO UPTIGHT !!!
ドゴォ!!
GWAH !!!

URRGH!!!
LUFFY !!

WHO WAS THAT?!


MASTER YONJI!!!
!!!
ボォ

INTRUDER !!
ZAP
WHO GOES THERE?!!

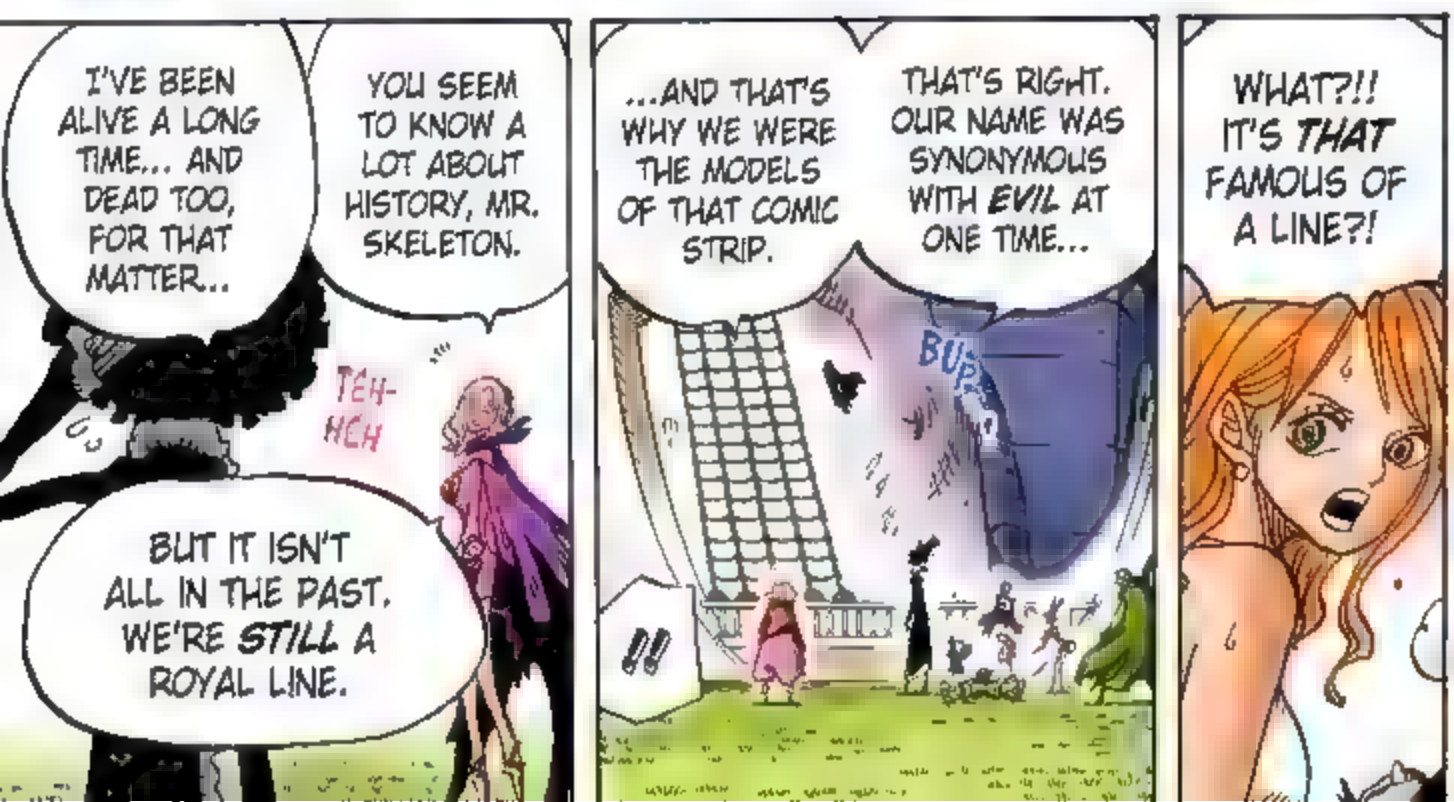
POOF!!
LUFFY !!
LUFFY !!
?!

LADY REIJU!!
AH!!
HOP!!

I'M AFRAID MY LITTLE BROTHER...
...IS A HEARTLESS, UNSYMPA-THETIC CREEP!
GOOD DAY. I'M SORRY ABOUT THIS.
WHAT BEAUTY! ♡
BROTHER?! YOU'RE HIS BIG SISTER?! MORE TWIRLY EYEBROWS!!
66
GERMA 66 (POISON PINK) VINSMOKE REIJU
HOW DARE YOU EMBARRASS ME LIKE THAT!!
REIJUUU !!!
YOU'RE EMBARRASSING YOURSELF!!
SHUT YOUR MOUTH!!

...THAT UTILIZES SCIENCE TO FIGHT!
GERMA'S A BATTLE FORCE...
THAT'S THE POWER MAMA WANTS!!
BUP BUP BUP BUP BUP BUP
UH...
IS THAT FELLOW... FLOATING ?!

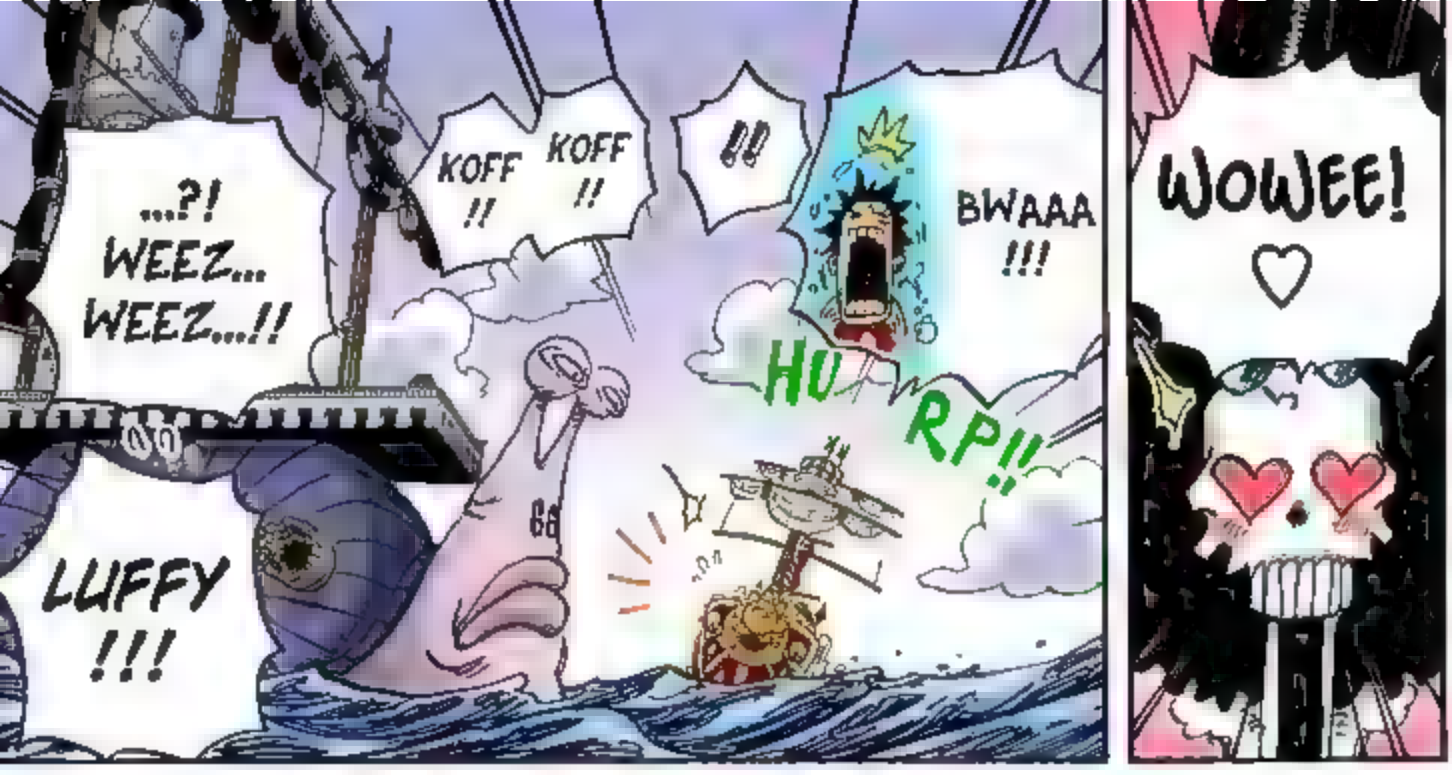
A NOBLE FAMILY...THAT CONQUERED NORTH BLUE WITH MILITARY MIGHT AGES AGO!!
BUP BUP BUP BUP BUP BUP
...OF A ROYAL DYNASTY?!
BUT PEKOMS... ISN'T "VINSMOKE" THE NAME...
....!!

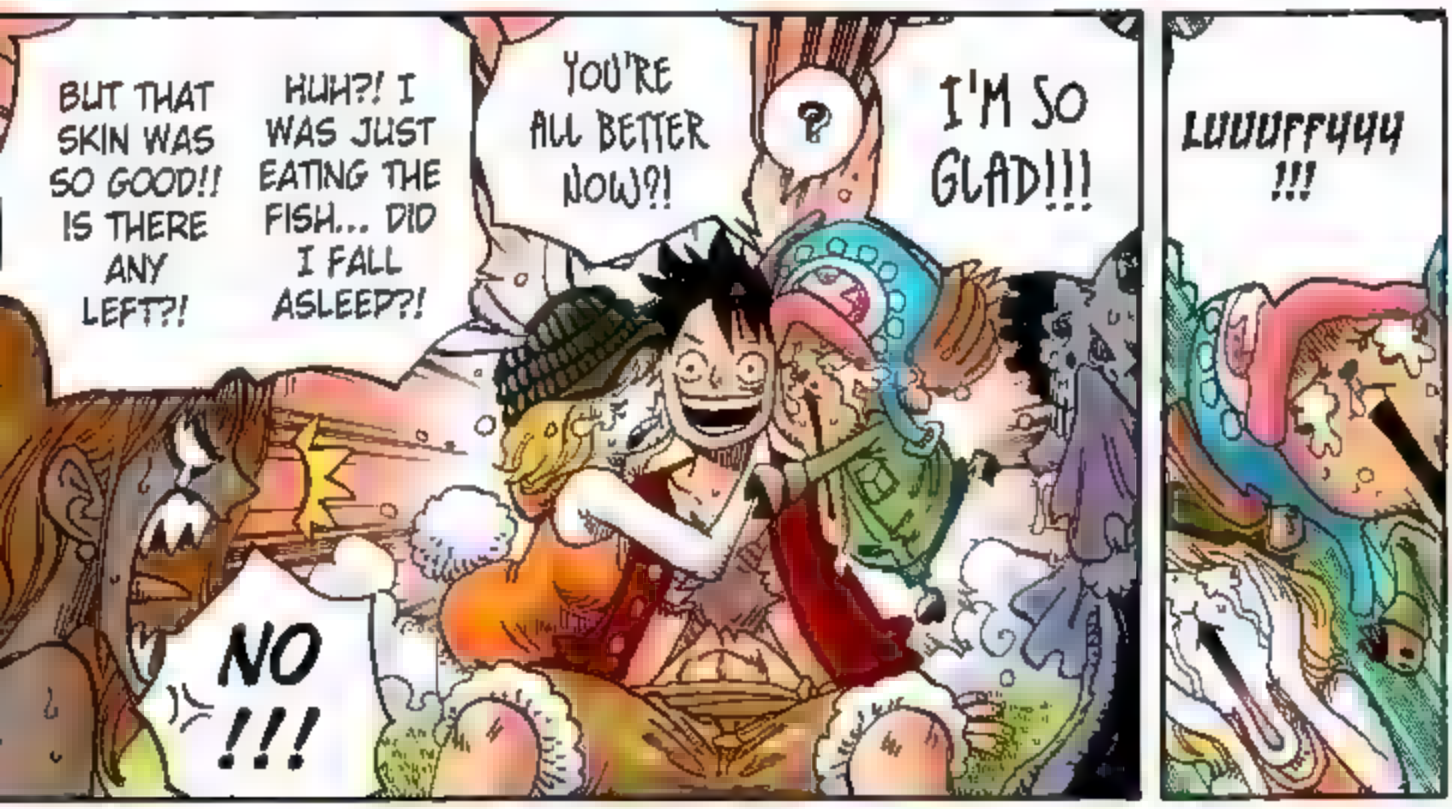

I'VE BEEN ALIVE A LONG TIME... AND DEAD TOO, FOR THAT MATTER...
YOU SEEM TO KNOW A LOT ABOUT HISTORY, MR. SKELETON.
TEH-HCH
BUT IT ISN'T ALL IN THE PAST. WE'RE STILL A ROYAL LINE.
...AND THAT'S WHY WE WERE THE MODELS OF THAT COMIC STRIP.
THAT'S RIGHT. OUR NAME WAS SYNONYMOUS WITH EVIL AT ONE TIME...
BUP
!!
WHAT?!! IT'S THAT FAMOUS OF A LINE?!

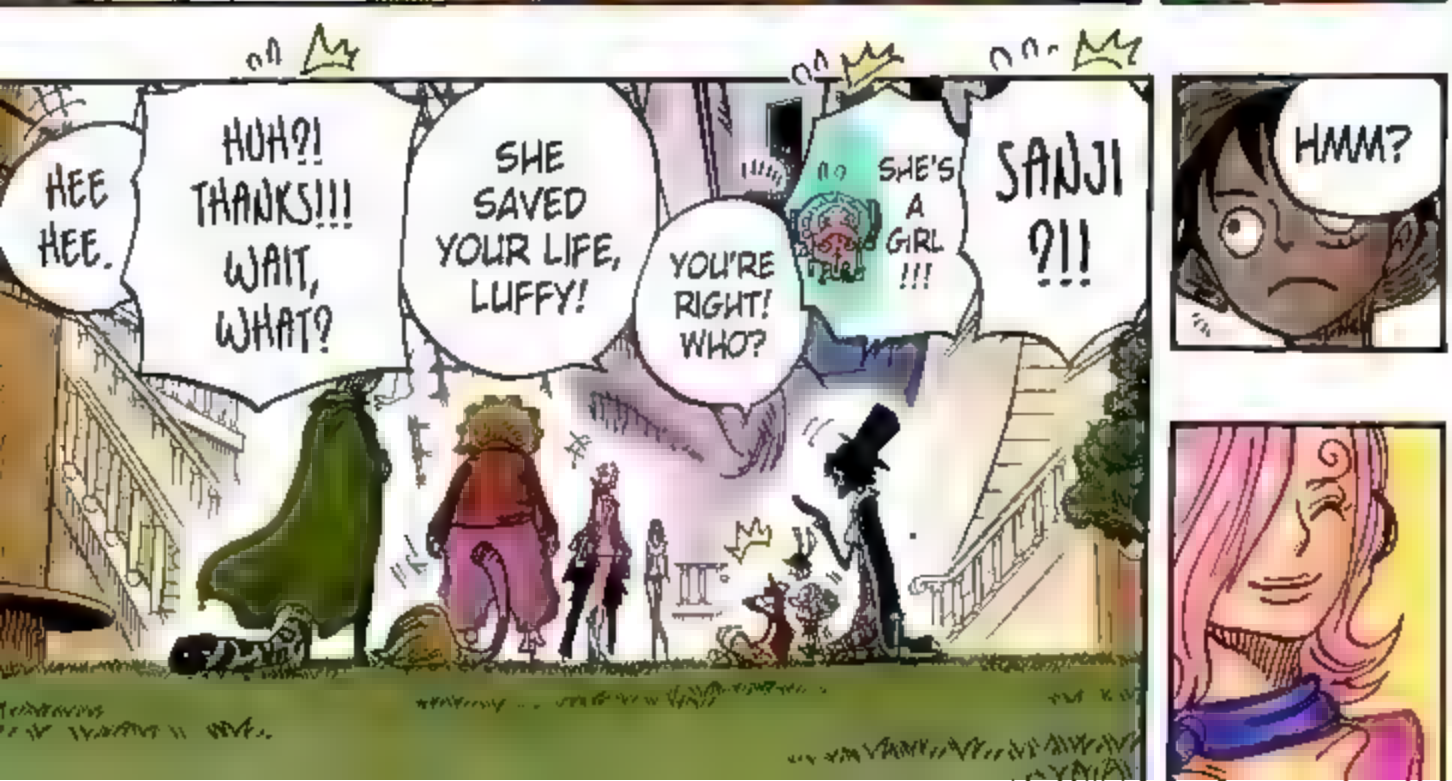
HMPH!!
KNOCK IT OFF!!
IN THAT CASE, MIGHT I HAVE A PEEK AT YOUR PANTIES?
GONK!!
THUD
GERMA IS A NATION WITHOUT LAND.
WE OWN NO TERRI-TORY...
...BUT WE HAVE THE RIGHT TO ATTEND THE REVERIE.
OH...MY PARDON, MADAM!!
DID HE EAT THE ARMORED STONE-FISH FROM THE BOILING SEA?
THESE SYMPTOMS ...
WHAT?! HOW DID YOU KNOW?!
?!
AND NOW...
...I THINK IT'S TIME TO DIG IN.
...IS MY FAVORITE. ♡
BECAUSE AS IT HAPPENS, THIS POISON...
?!
WHAT?!!
HE'S QUITE A GLUTTON..♡ IT CAN KILL A GIANT ON CONTACT, NORMALLY.
THIS POISON HAS VERY PARTICULAR EFFECTS.
OH NO!! I'M A FAILURE OF A DOCTOR!! WAAAH!!
HE'S VERY LUCKY THOUGH.

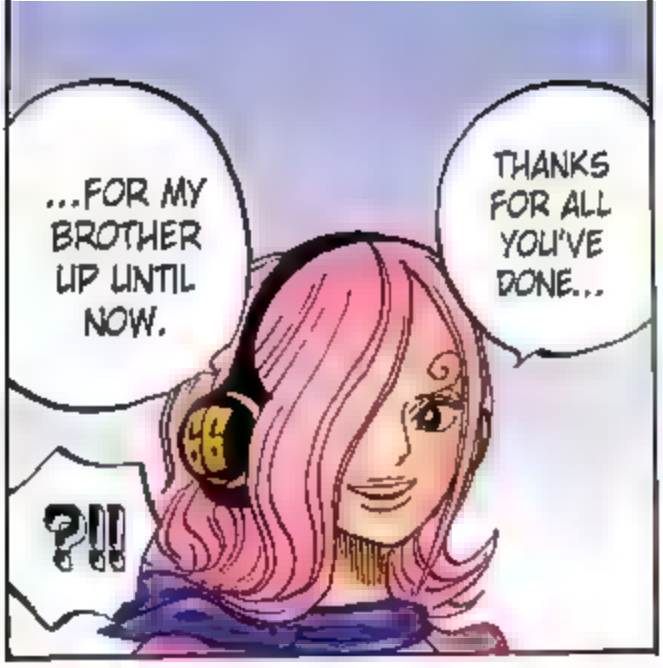
WHAT?! WAIT A MINUTE!!
YOU'LL DIE IF YOU SUCK OUT ALL THAT POISON!!!
SMOOCH!!!
DOWN THE HATCH.♡
?!!
THE RASHES ARE MOVING TO HER!!!
NRRR
NOT THAT I HAVE ANY LIPS TO DO IT WITH!!
OHHH!!! I'M SO JEALOUS!! SMOOOOCH! ♡♡
SMOOOOCH
G-RRRLLP
...
WOW...
HUH?

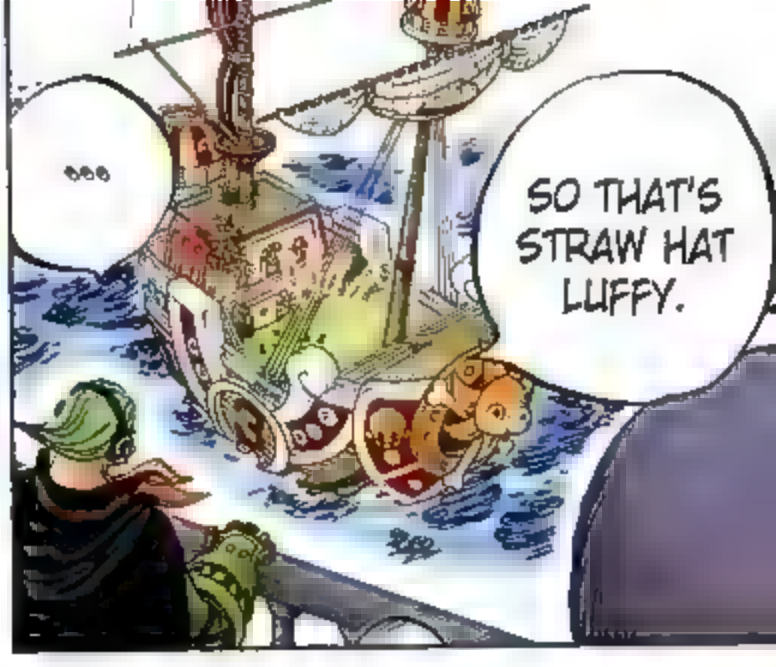
FSSS...
AAAH...
GULP!!
FLOP...
THUMP...!!
PHUP♡
GRRG..
I AM POISON PINK!!
YES, OF COURSE...
?!
...?
...?
ZSH
DID YOU SUCK IT ALL OUT?! ARE YOU OKAY?!
WHAAAT?!! ALL OF LUFFY'S RASHES ARE GONE!!
ばん!
PLIP
THANKS FOR THE TREAT. ♡
どん!!

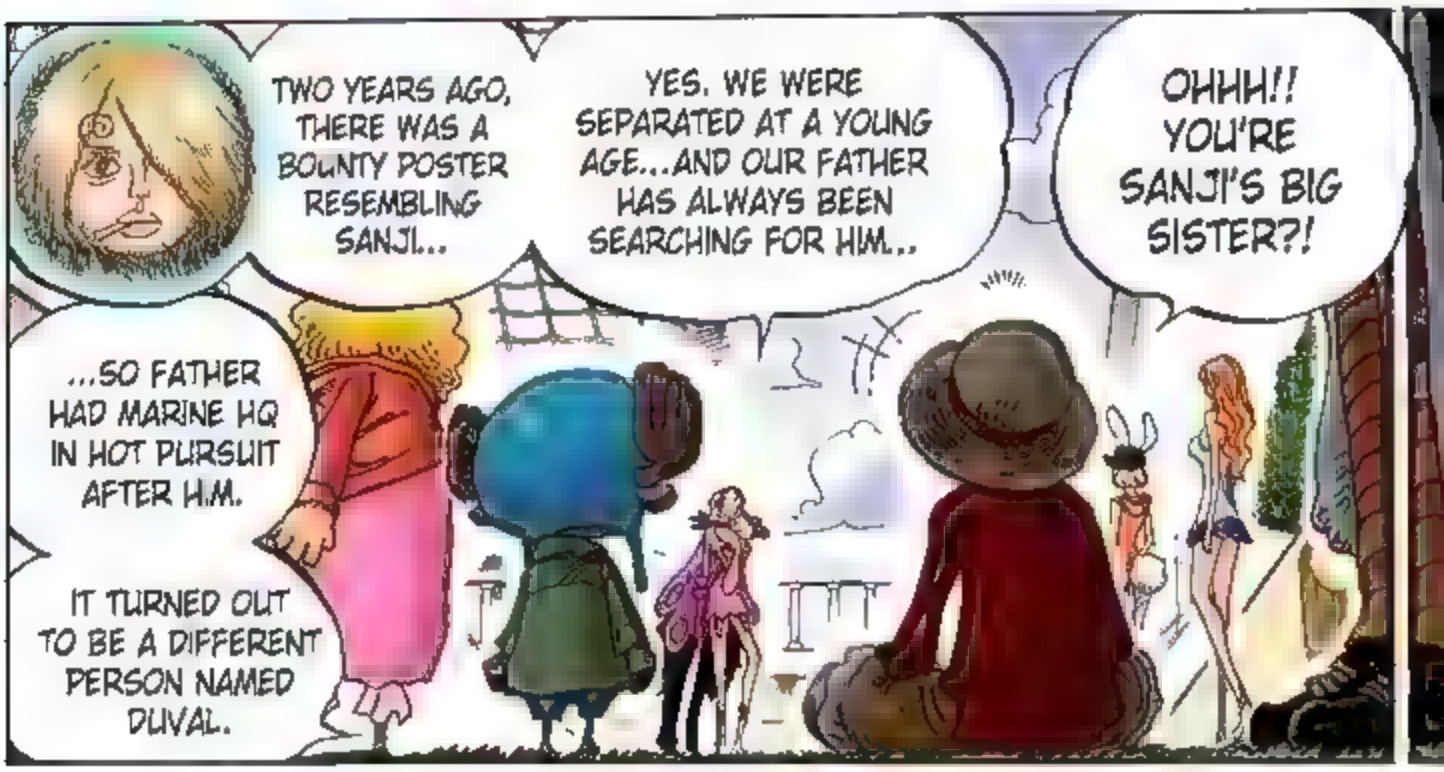

...?! WEEZ... WEEZ...!!
KOFF !!
KOFF !!
!!
BWAAA !!!
HU
RP!!
LUFFY !!!
WOWEE!

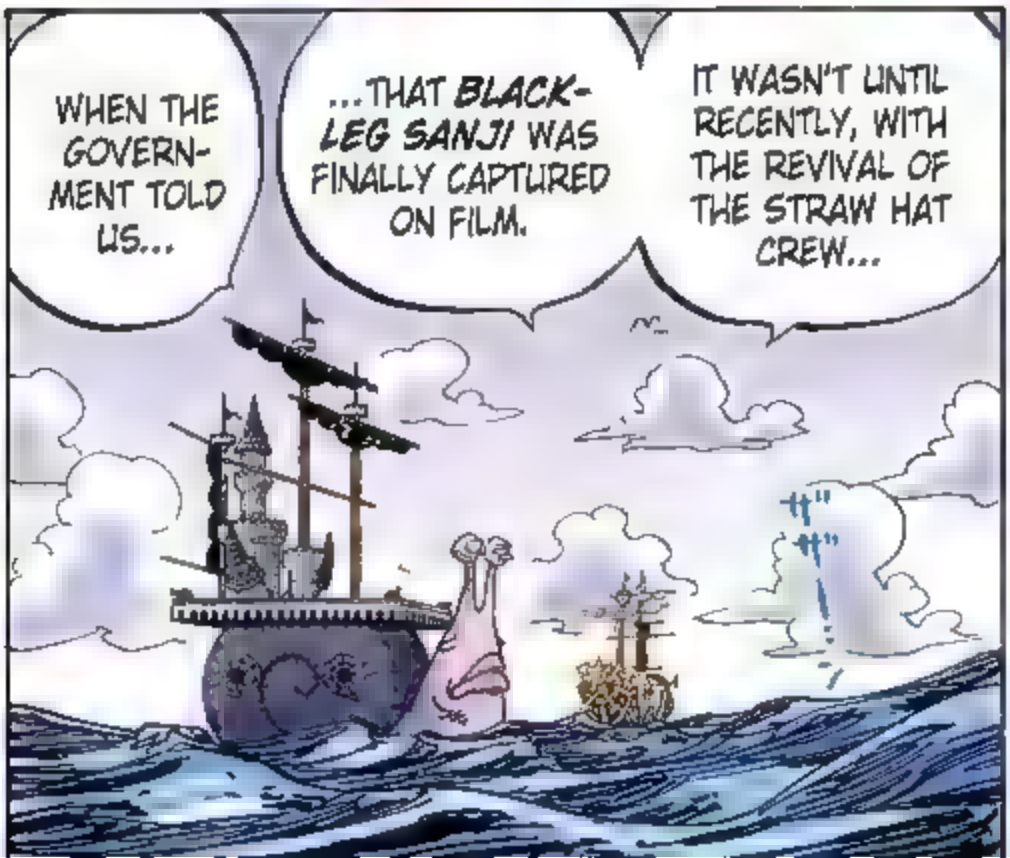

BUT THAT SKIN WAS SO GOOD!! IS THERE ANY LEFT?!
HUH?! I WAS JUST EATING THE FISH... DID I FALL ASLEEP?!
YOU'RE ALL BETTER NOW?!
?
I'M SO GLAD!!!
NO !!!
LUUUFFY44 !!!


HEE HEE.
HUH?! THANKS!!! WAIT, WHAT?
SHE SAVED YOUR LIFE, LUFFY!
YOU'RE RIGHT! WHO?
SHE'S A GIRL !!!
SANJI ?!!
HMM?

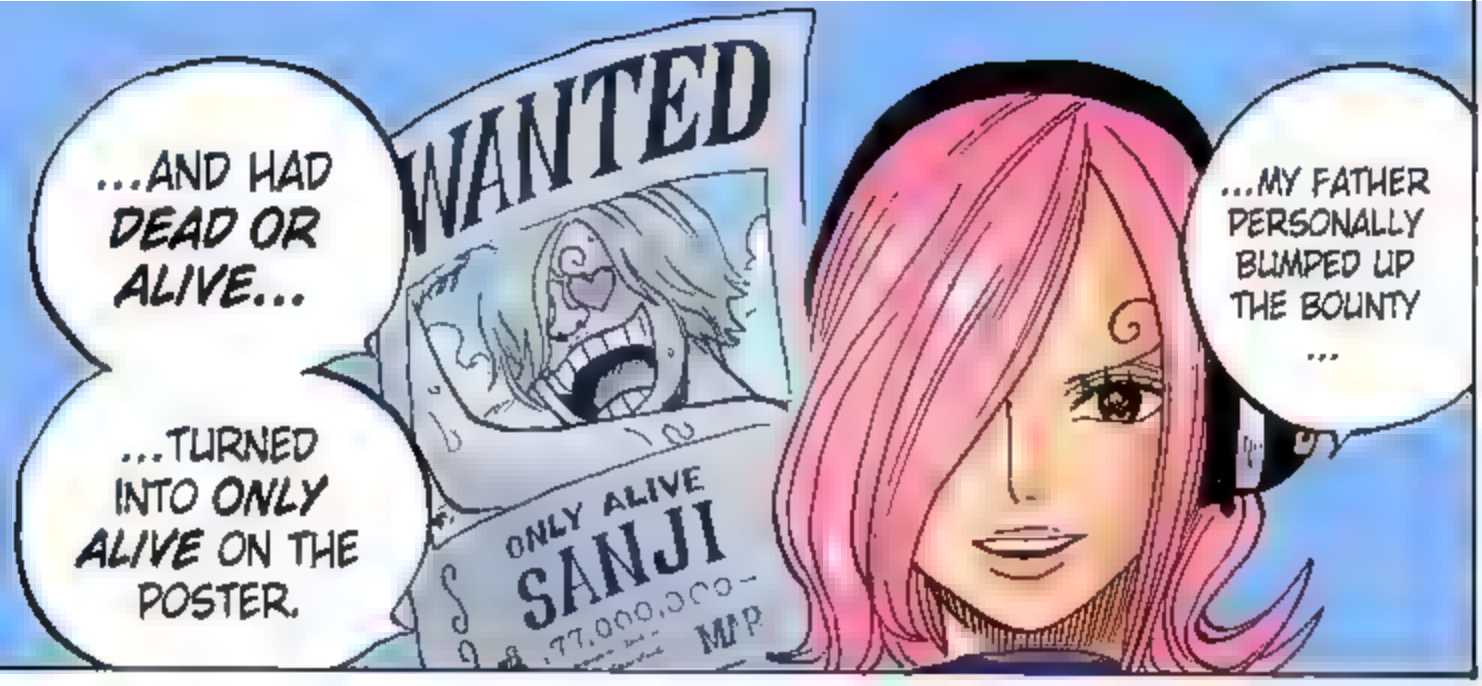

...FOR MY BROTHER UP UNTIL NOW.
THANKS FOR ALL YOU'VE DONE...
?!!

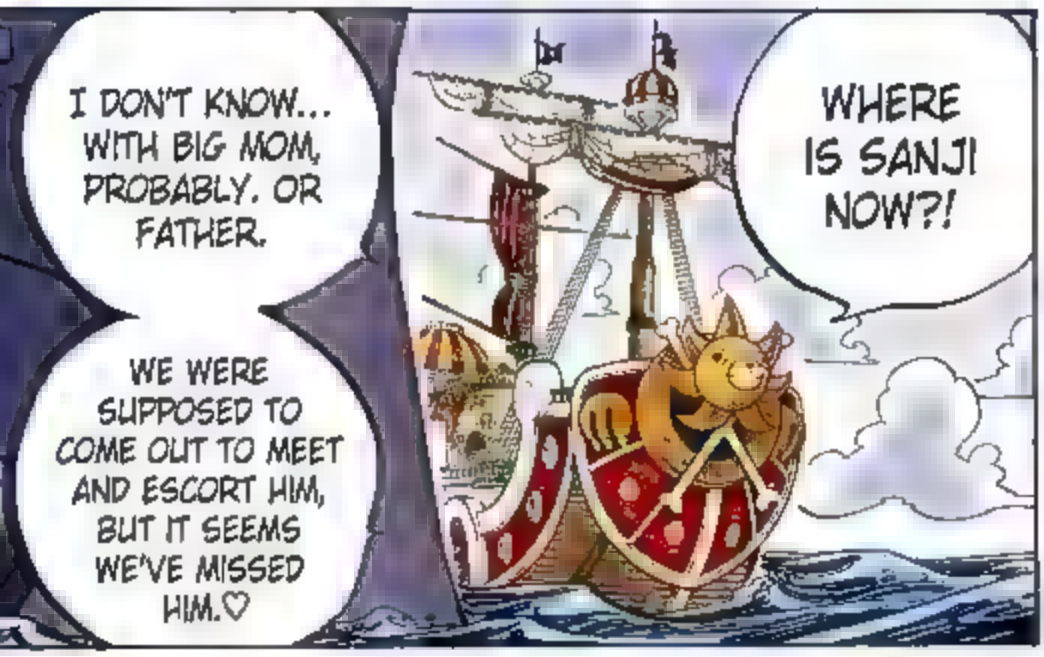

...
SO THAT'S STRAW HAT LUFFY.

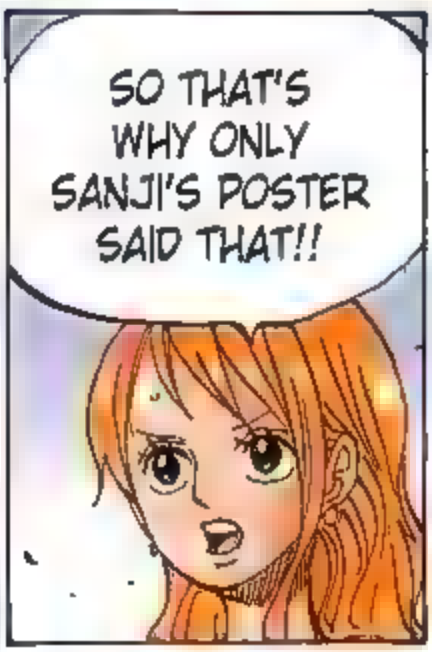

TWO YEARS AGO, THERE WAS A BOUNTY POSTER RESEMBLING SANJI...
YES. WE WERE SEPARATED AT A YOUNG AGE...AND OUR FATHER HAS ALWAYS BEEN SEARCHING FOR HIM...
OHHH!! YOU'RE SANJI'S BIG SISTER?!
...SO FATHER HAD MARINE HQ IN HOT PURSUIT AFTER H.M.
IT TURNED OUT TO BE A DIFFERENT PERSON NAMED DUVAL.


WHEN THE GOVERN-MENT TOLD US...
...THAT BLACK-LEG SANJI WAS FINALLY CAPTURED ON FILM.
IT WASN'T UNTIL RECENTLY, WITH THE REVIVAL OF THE STRAW HAT CREW...

OHHH, DUVAL!! YES, SANJI WAS FURIOUS ABOUT THAT.

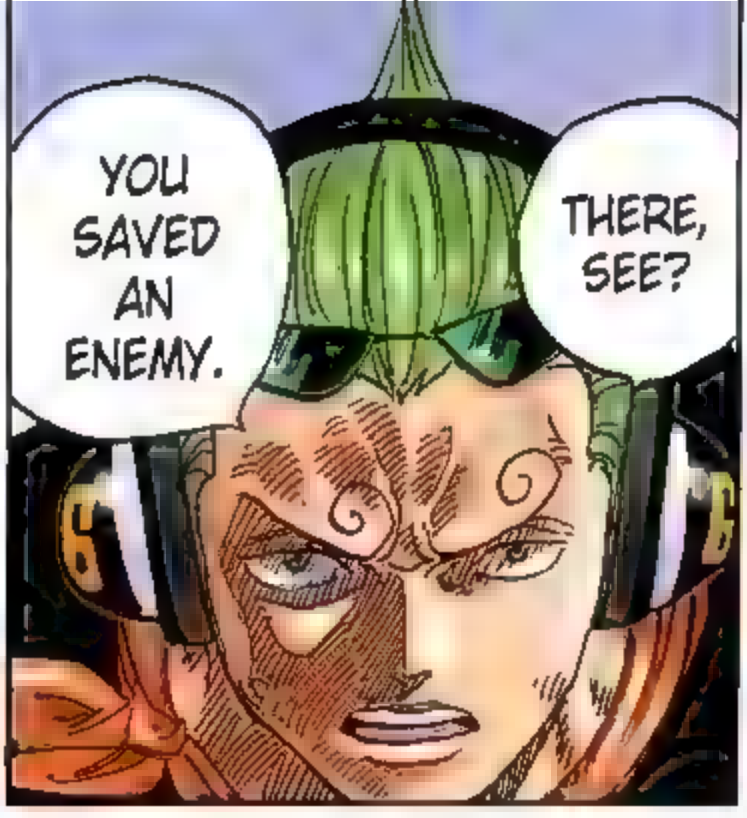

...AND HAD DEAD OR ALIVE...
...TURNED INTO ONLY ALIVE ON THE POSTER.
WANTED
ONLY ALIVE
SANJI
77,000,000-
...MY FATHER PERSONALLY BUMPED UP THE BOUNTY ...

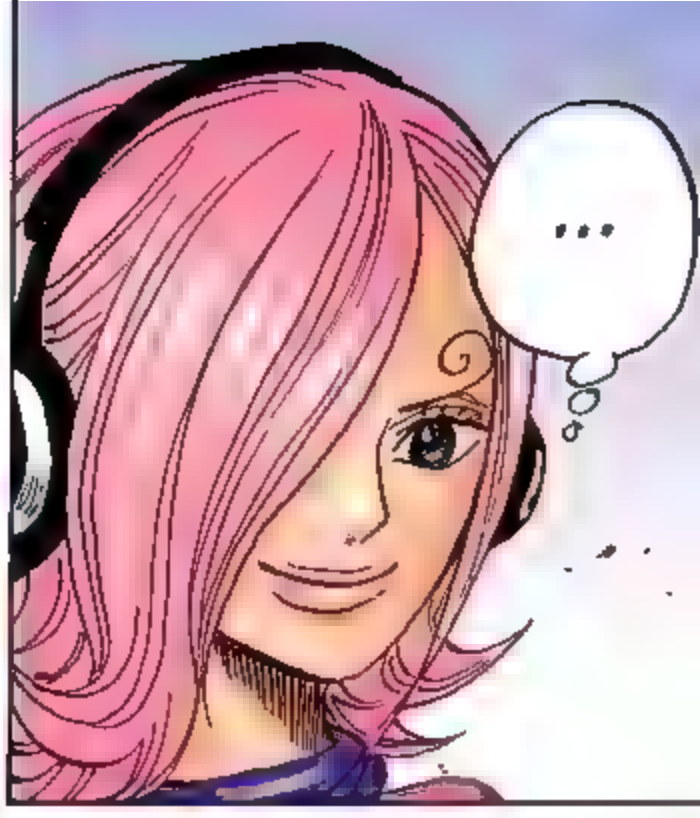

I DON'T KNOW... WITH BIG MOM, PROBABLY. OR FATHER.
WE WERE SUPPOSED TO COME OUT TO MEET AND ESCORT HIM, BUT IT SEEMS WE'VE MISSED HIM.♡
WHERE IS SANJI NOW?!

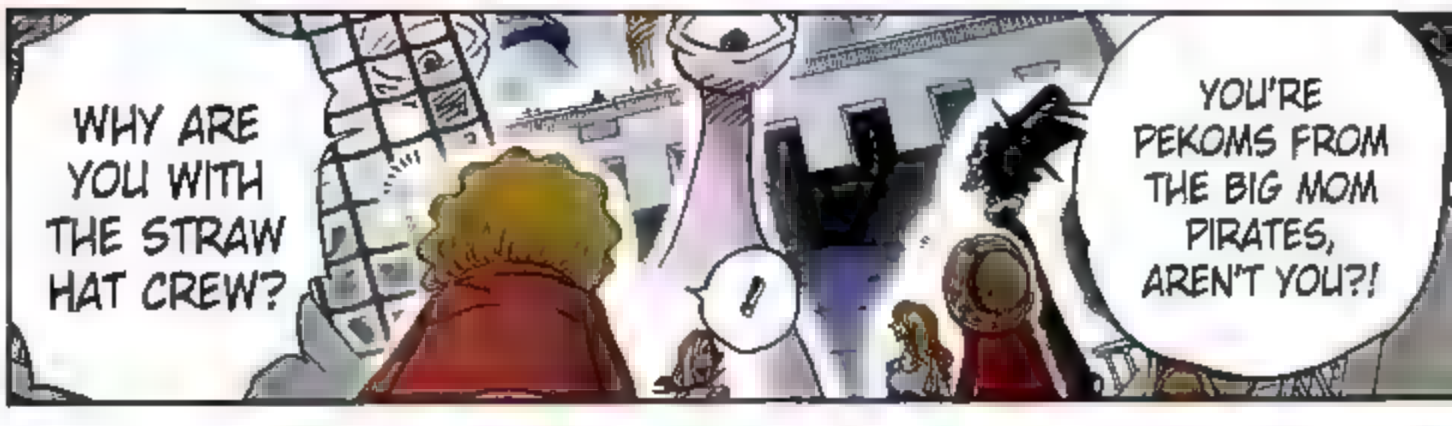

SO THAT'S WHY ONLY SANJI'S POSTER SAID THAT!!

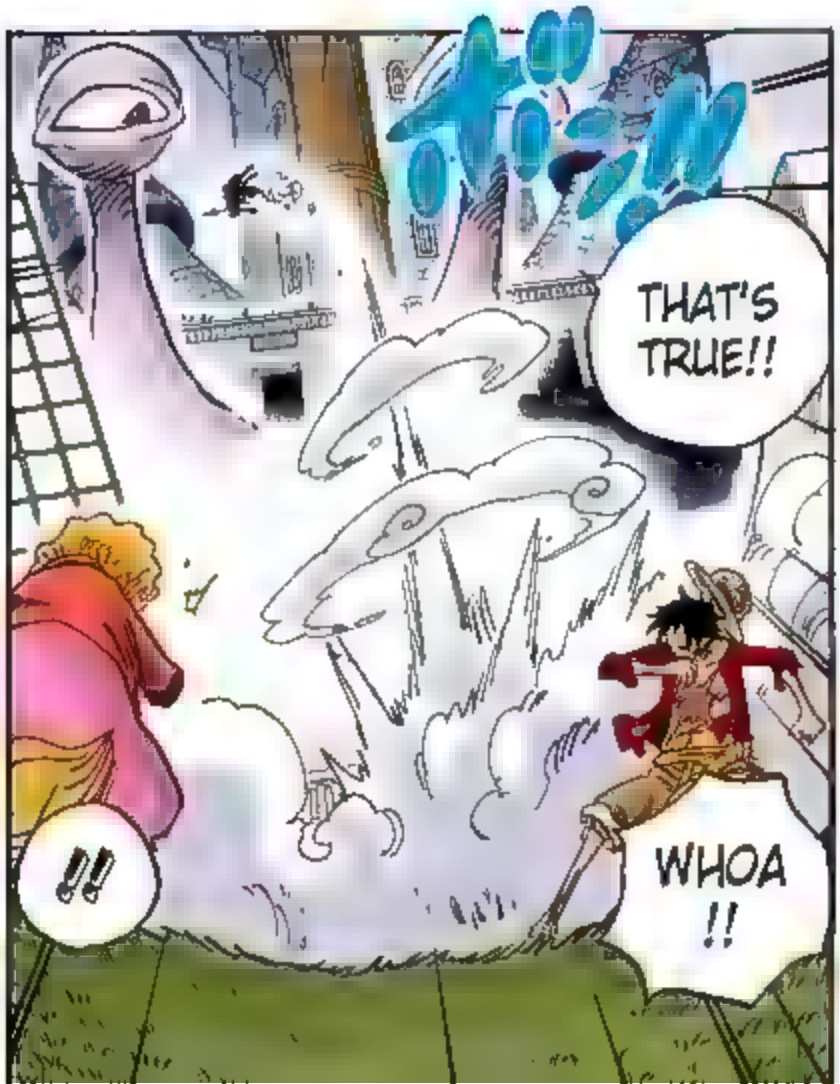
HE'S MY COMPANION !!!
BUT GIVE SANJI BACK!!
!!
ルフィ!!

SANJI'S SISTER!
THANKS FOR SAVING MY LIFE.

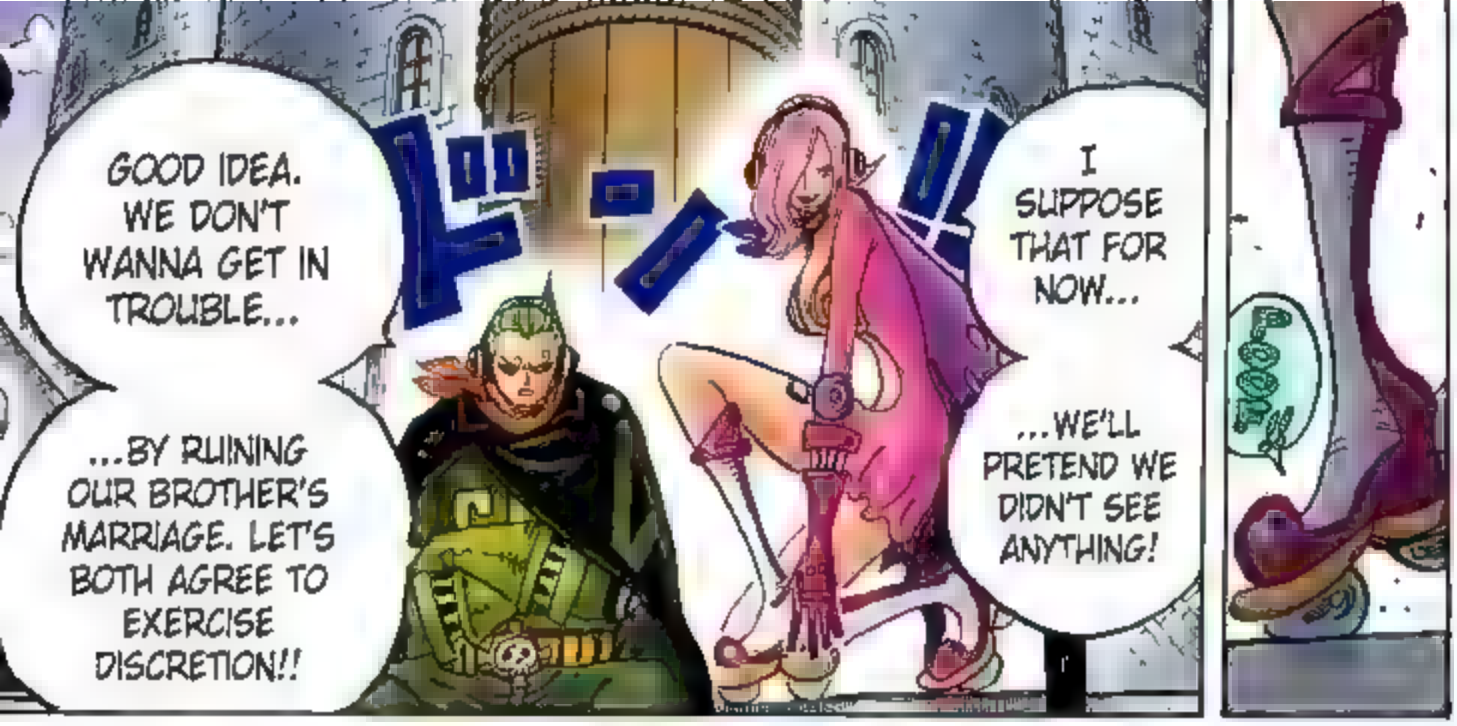

YOU SAVED AN ENEMY.
THERE, SEE?

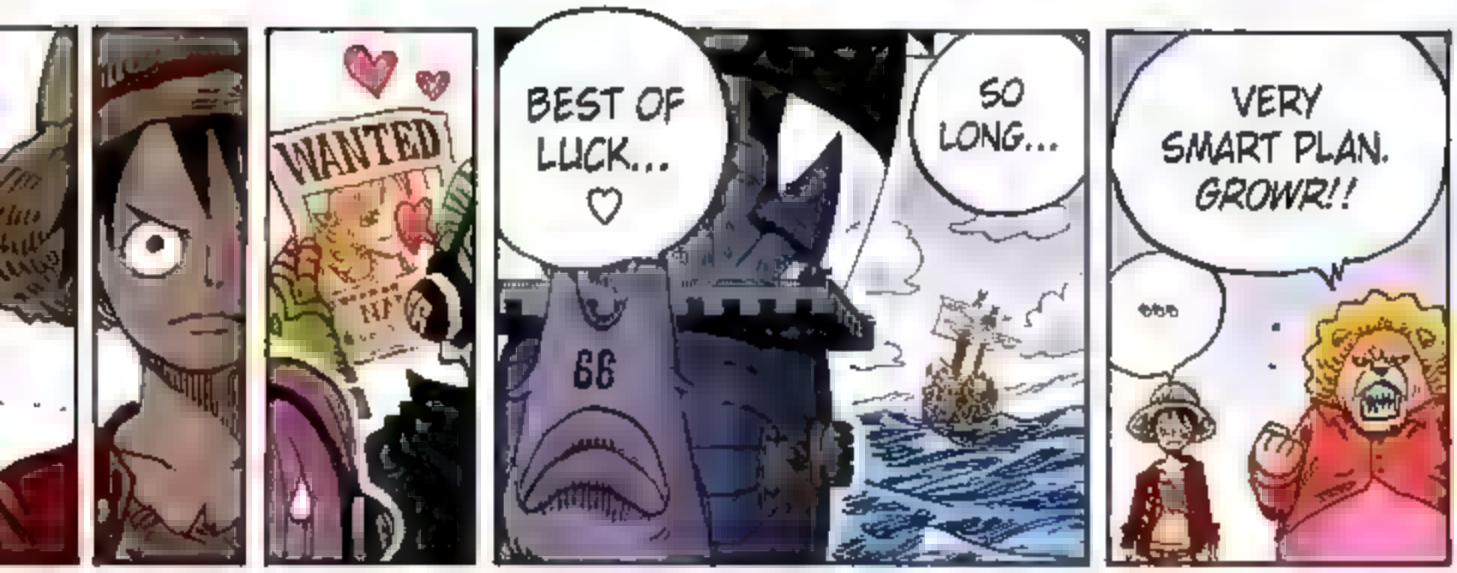

...

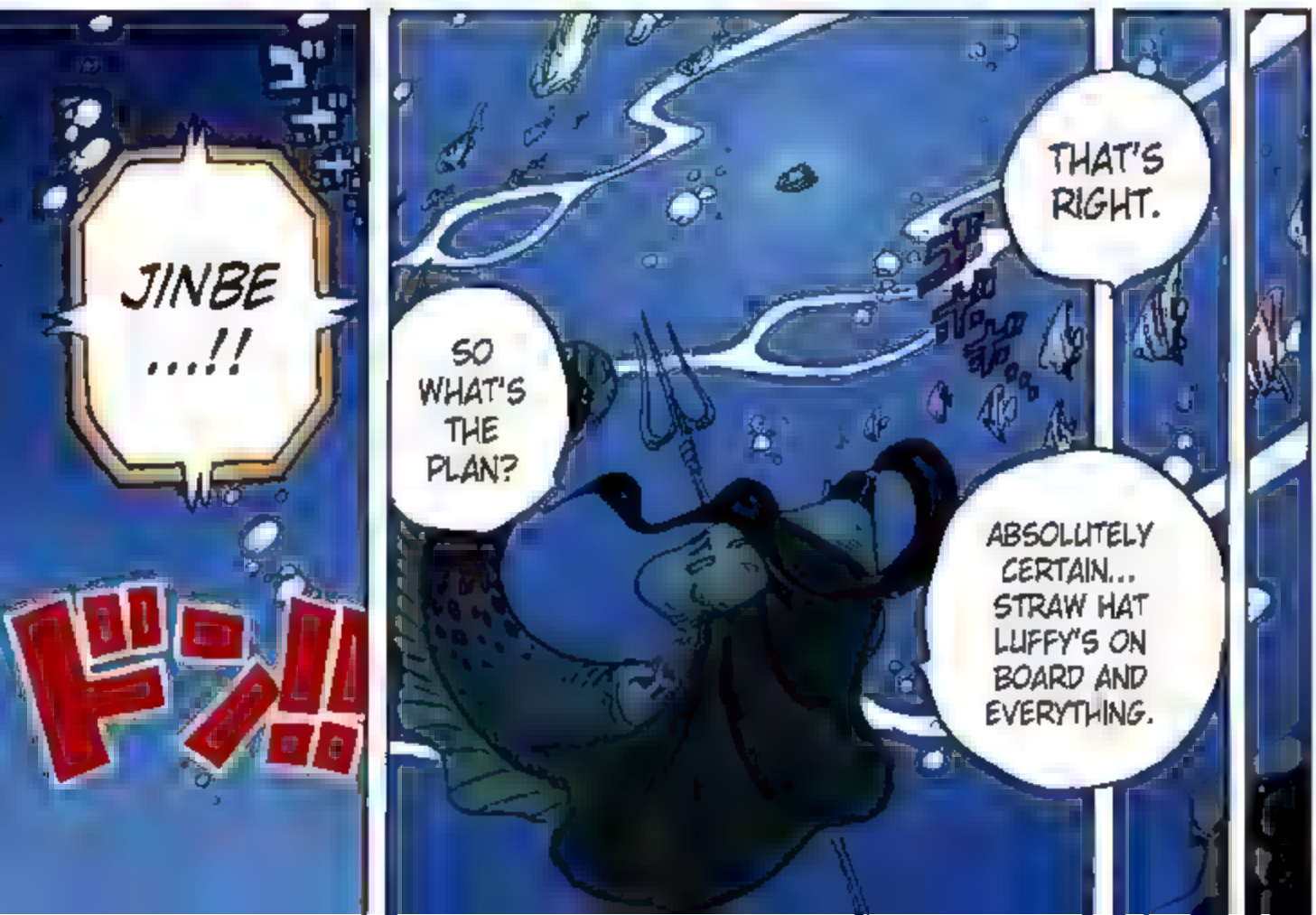

WHY ARE YOU WITH THE STRAW HAT CREW?
YOU'RE PEKOMS FROM THE BIG MOM PIRATES, AREN'T YOU?!


THAT'S TRUE!!
!!
WHOA !!

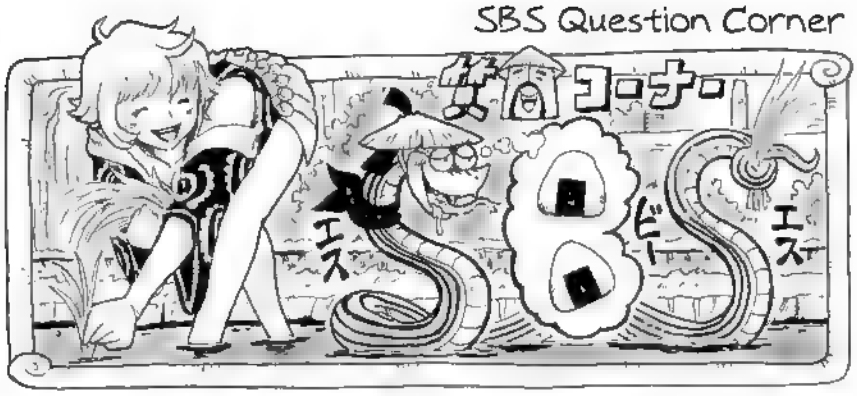
...AND IT AIN'T NONE O' YOURS!!
I'VE GOT MY OWN BUSINESS TO CONDUCT...
GROWR !!
...AIN'T GOT NO RELATION YET!!
ME AND YOU PEOPLE...


GOOD IDEA. WE DON'T WANNA GET IN TROUBLE...
...BY RUINING OUR BROTHER'S MARRIAGE. LET'S BOTH AGREE TO EXERCISE DISCRETION!!
I SUPPOSE THAT FOR NOW...
...WE'LL PRETEND WE DIDN'T SEE ANYTHING!
FOOF


WANTED
BEST OF LUCK... ♡
SO LONG...
66
VERY SMART PLAN. GROWR!!


JINBE ...!!
SO WHAT'S THE PLAN?
THAT'S RIGHT.
ABSOLUTELY CERTAIN... STRAW HAT LUFFY'S ON BOARD AND EVERYTHING.

SBS Question Corner



Q: Oda Sensei, please draw the pirate captains who joined the Straw Hat Fleet as children! Please!!

--Thank You Pirates

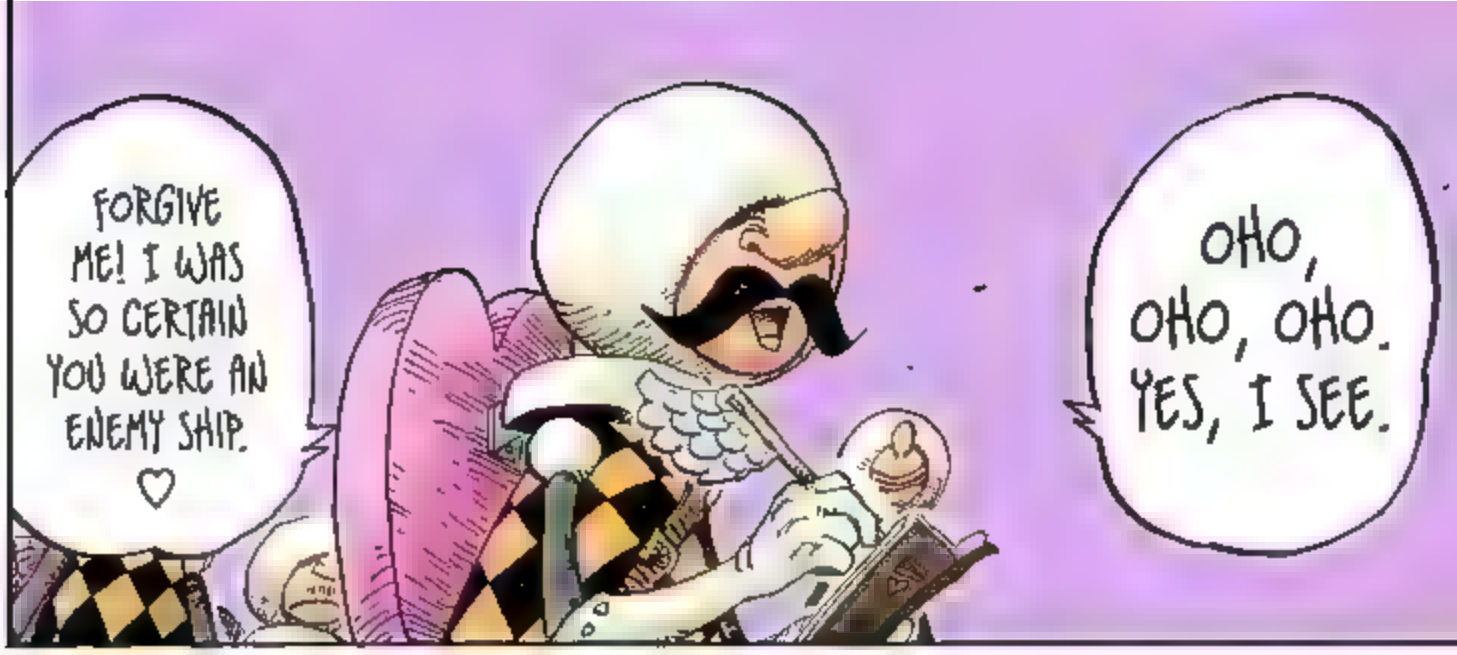
A: Here you go.

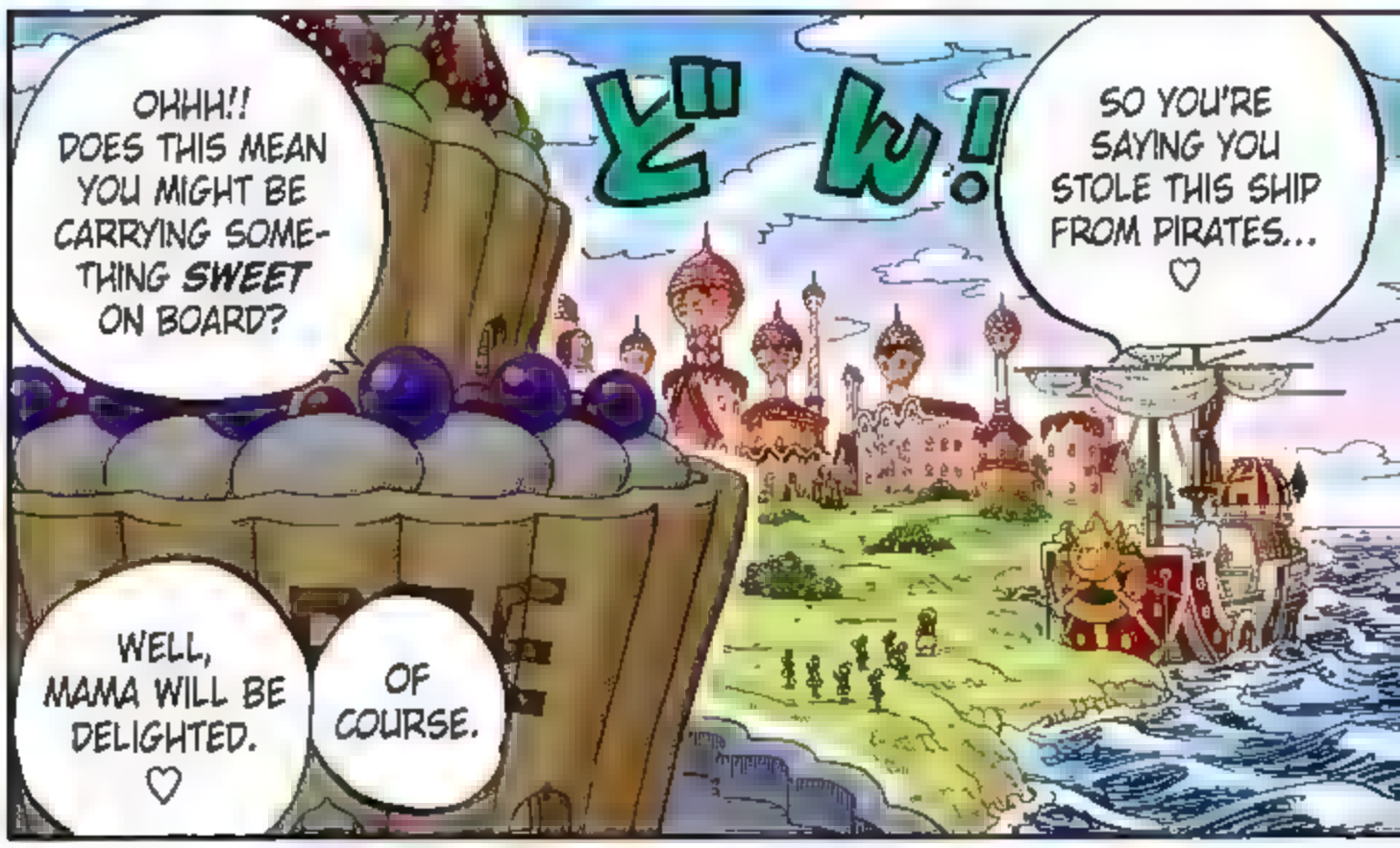
(Hippo Iron, Saitama)

That's it for the SBS! There's more info about the upcoming movie at the end of the book. See you next time!!

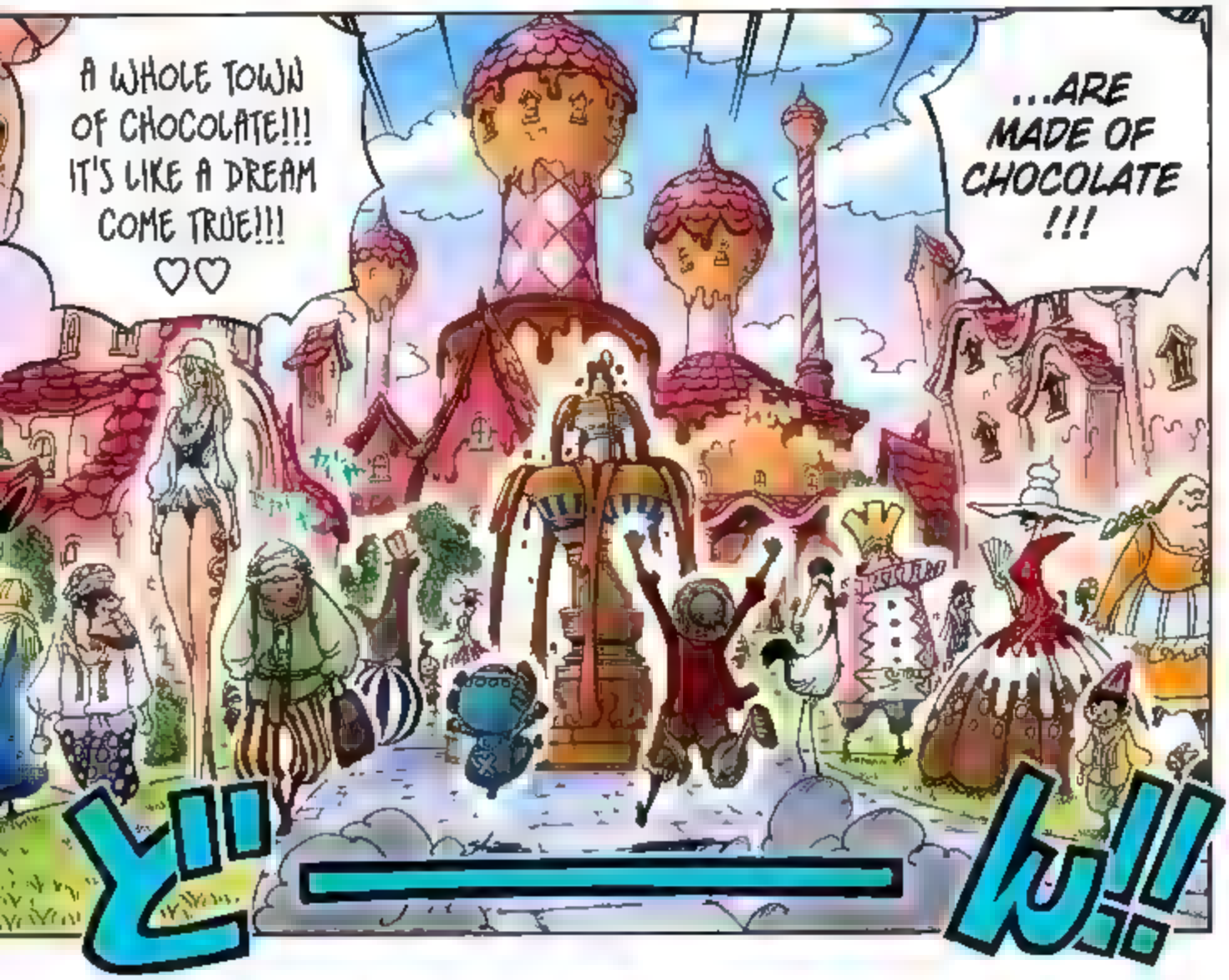
Chapter 827:
TOTTO LAND

DECKS OF THE WORLD, 500-MILLION-MAN ARC, VOL. 18:
"KAMABAKKA KINGDOM--MAKING PREPARATIONS"


FORGIVE ME! I WAS SO CERTAIN YOU WERE AN ENEMY SHIP. ♡
OHO, OHO, OHO. YES, I SEE.


OHHH!! DOES THIS MEAN YOU MIGHT BE CARRYING SOMETHING SWEET ON BOARD?
ヒュ!
SO YOU'RE SAYING YOU STOLE THIS SHIP FROM PIRATES... ♡
WELL, MAMA WILL BE DELIGHTED. ♡
OF COURSE.

OHHH! HOW LOVELY. OHO HO HO HO! ♡ MOST CERTAINLY! ♡
WHAT A CHARMING GENTLEMAN YOU ARE, MASTER PEKOMS! ♡
IT'S A SURPRISE... DON'T REPORT THE SHIP TO MAMA.



LOOK, CHOPPER !!

CHECK OUT ALL THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF PEOPLE!!!

AWESOME !!

AND NOT ONLY THAT...

ALL THE BRICKS...AND HOUSES...AND EVERYTHING...

...ARE MADE OF CHOCOLATE !!!

A WHOLE TOWN OF CHOCOLATE!!! IT'S LIKE A DREAM COME TRUE!!! ♡♡

どーん!!

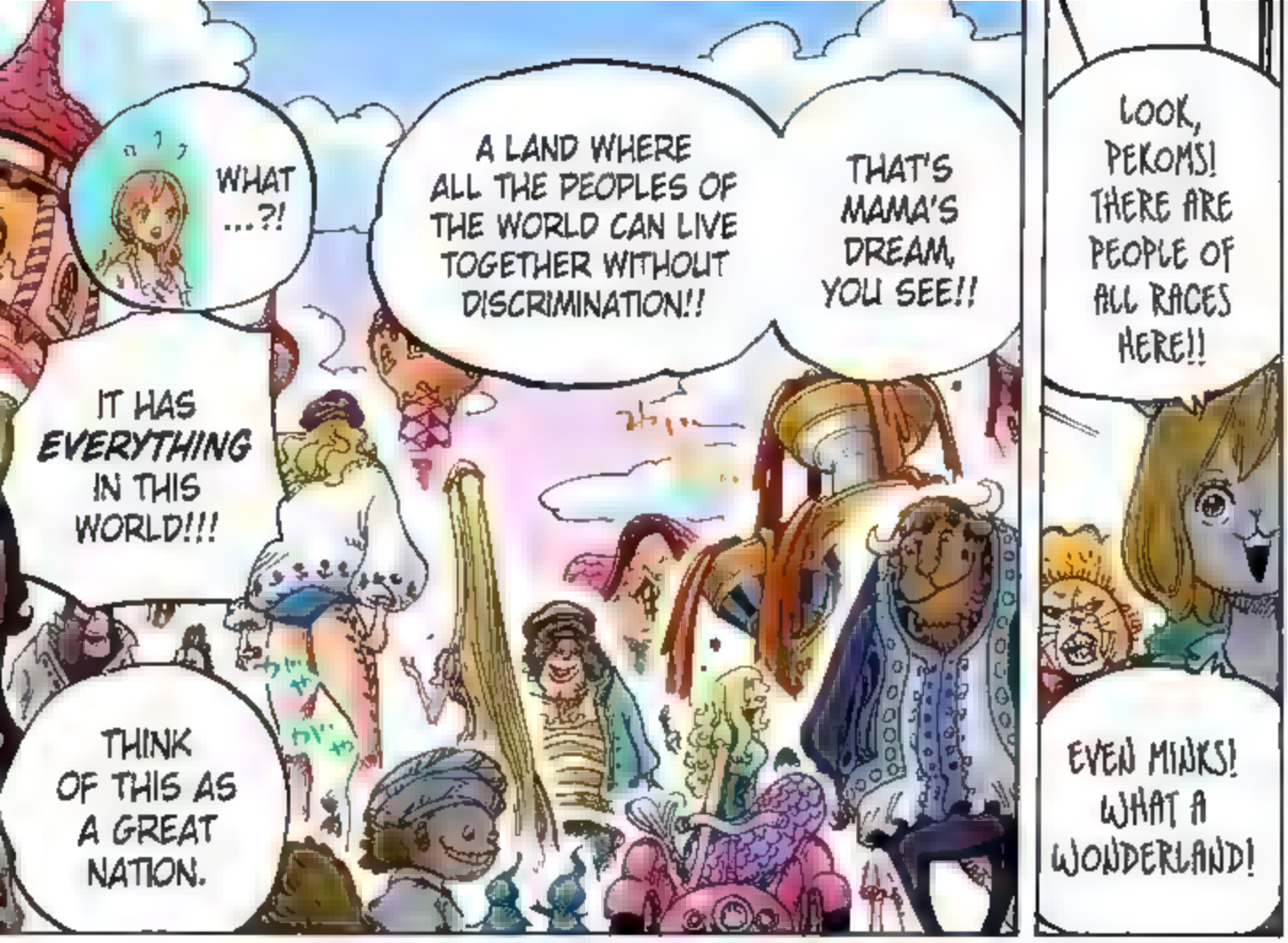
A CHOCOLATE FOUNTAIN !!

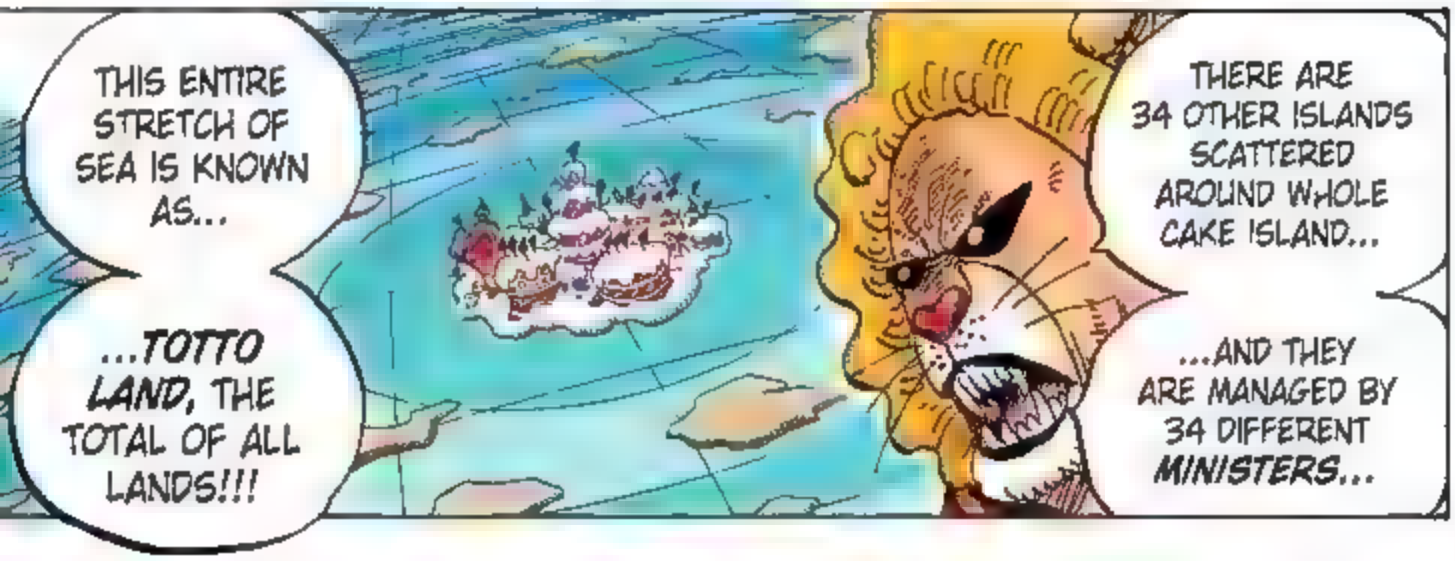
CHOCOLOUN-TAIN!!

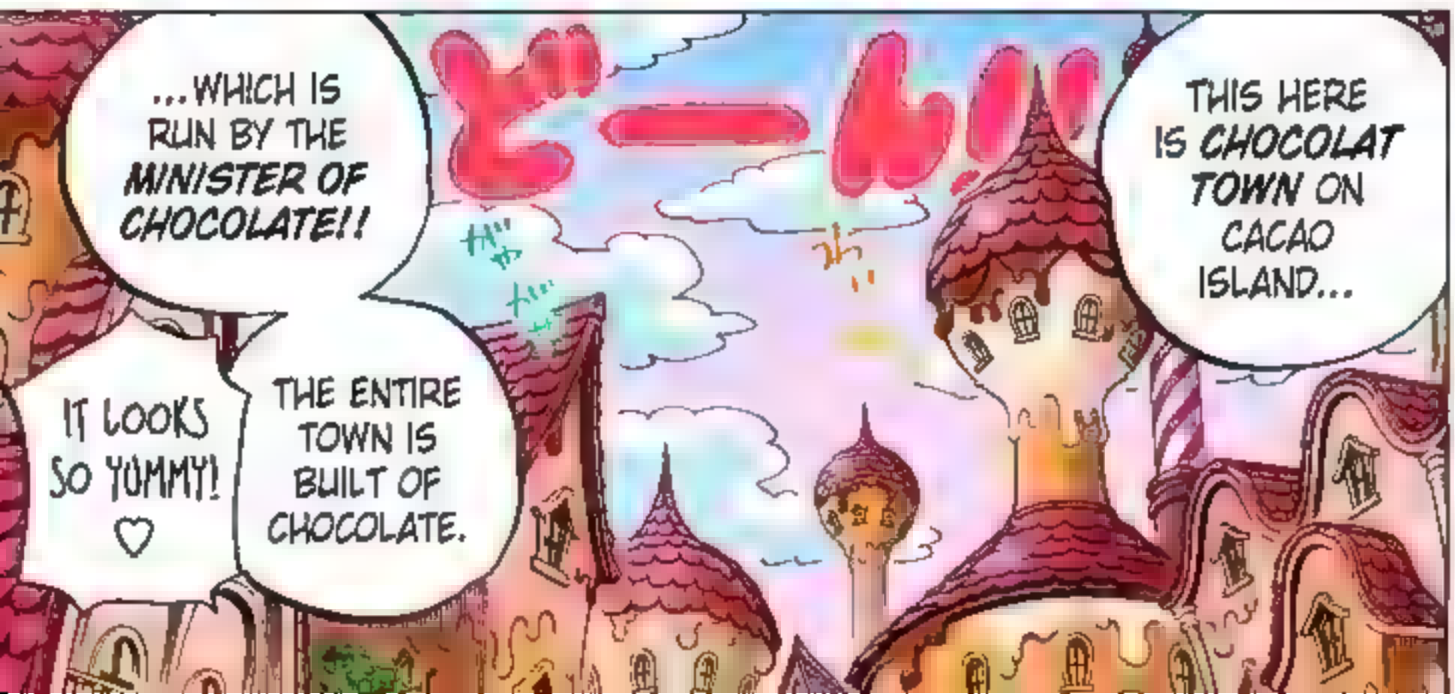
CHOCOLATE BATHS?!

CHOCOLATE CLOTHES?!

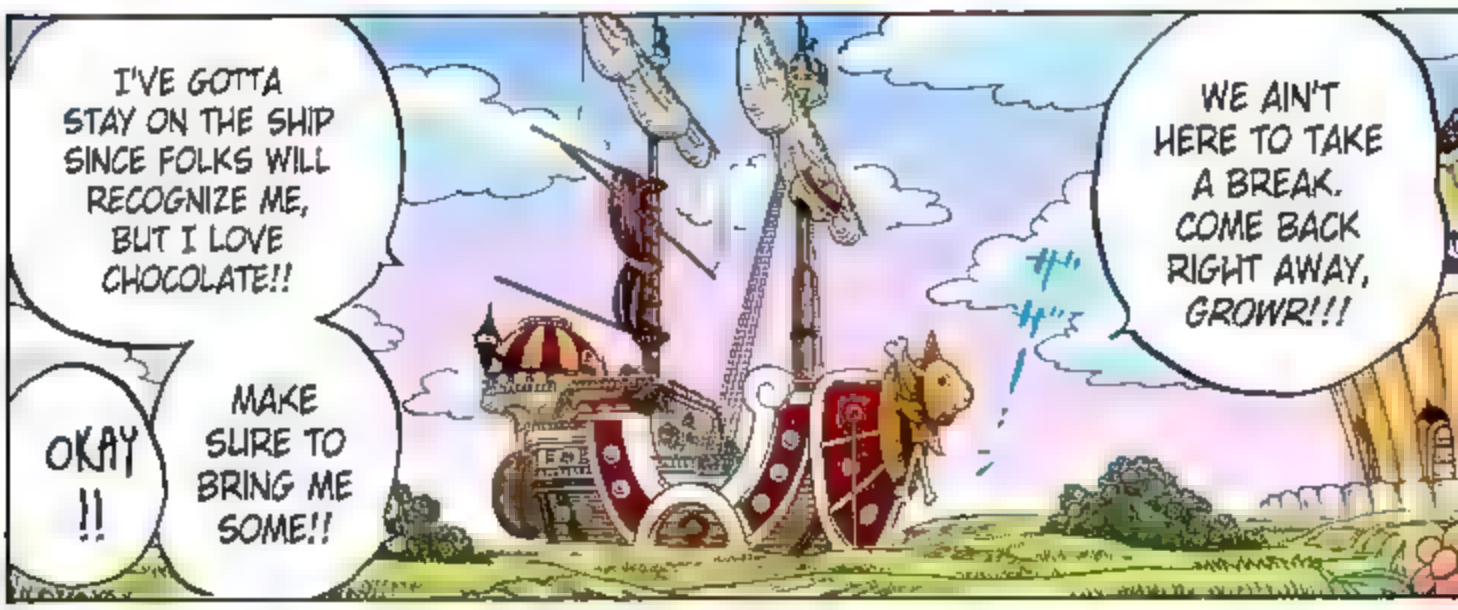
WOW, THIS IS CUTE!
YOU LOOK SO LOVELY, NAMI! ♡♡♡
EEEK♡
HOW IS IT? DO I LOOK LIKE A PIRATE?
BROO...
HMM?
IT'LL TAKE ANOTHER DAY TO REACH WHOLE CAKE ISLAND.
I'LL STEP ON YOU.
GO AND LOAD UP ON FOOD SUPPLIES.
SURE THING!


WHAT ...?!
A LAND WHERE ALL THE PEOPLES OF THE WORLD CAN LIVE TOGETHER WITHOUT DISCRIMINATION!!
THAT'S MAMA'S DREAM, YOU SEE!!
LOOK, PEKOMS! THERE ARE PEOPLE OF ALL RACES HERE!!
IT HAS *EVERYTHING* IN THIS WORLD!!!
THINK OF THIS AS A GREAT NATION.
EVEN MINKS! WHAT A WONDERLAND!


THIS ENTIRE STRETCH OF SEA IS KNOWN AS...
...*TOTTO LAND*, THE TOTAL OF ALL LANDS!!!
THERE ARE 34 OTHER ISLANDS SCATTERED AROUND WHOLE CAKE ISLAND...
...AND THEY ARE MANAGED BY 34 DIFFERENT *MINISTERS*...

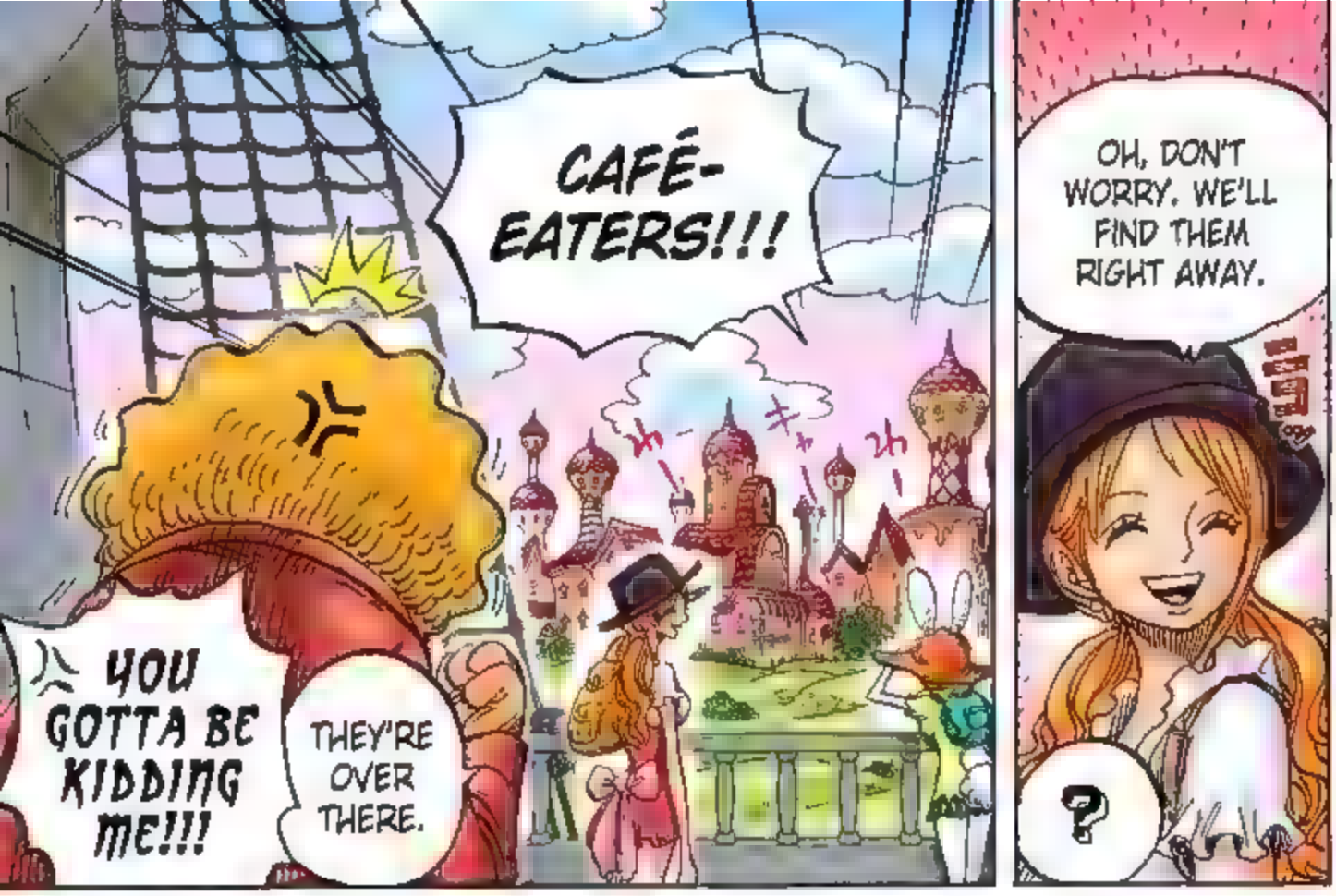

...WHICH IS RUN BY THE *MINISTER OF CHOCOLATE!!*
ドーん!!
THIS HERE IS *CHOCOLAT TOWN* ON CACAO ISLAND...
IT LOOKS SO YUMMY! ♡
THE ENTIRE TOWN IS BUILT OF CHOCOLATE.

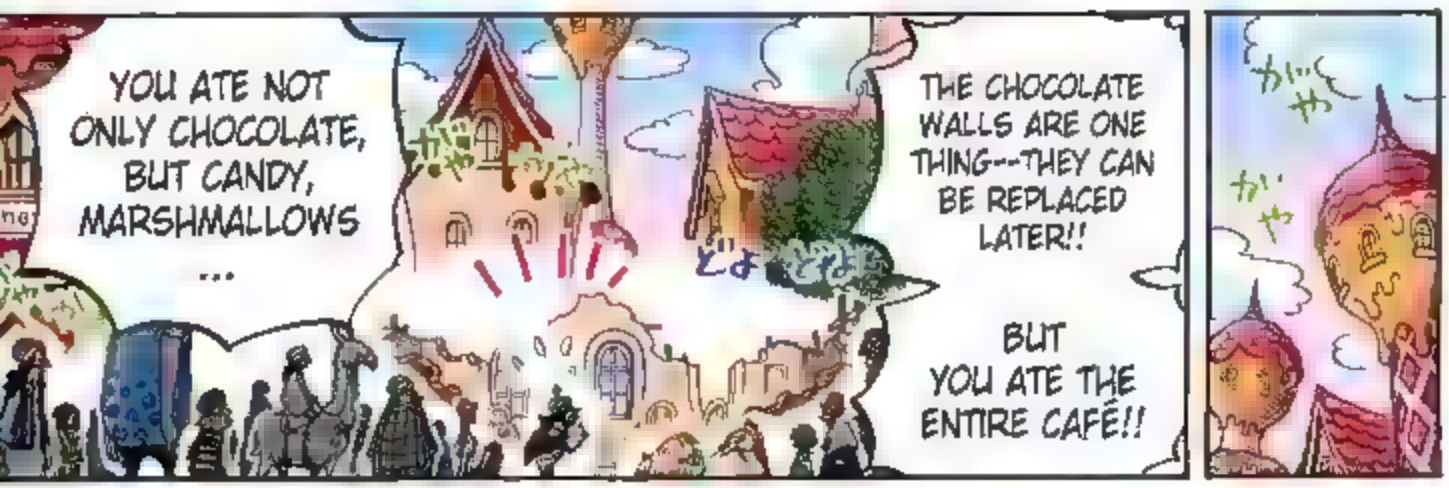
THE GLASS WINDOWS ARE UNDER THE JURISDICTION OF THE MINISTER OF CANDY, AND THE PILLARS BELONG TO THE MINISTER OF BISCUITS.
...BUT THE CHOCOLATE TILES ON THE ROOFS ARE AGAINST THE LAW! OTHERWISE THEY CAN'T STAND UP TO THE ELEMENTS ANYMORE!!
YOU'RE FREE TO EAT AS MUCH CHOCOLATE AS YOU LIKE HERE...
I LOVE CHOCOLATE! ♡ CAN I EAT SOME, PEKOMS?!
THIS SOUNDS REALLY COMPLI-CATED.
AND A BUNCH OF THINGS ASIDE FROM CHOCOLATE ARE EITHER PRIVATELY OWNED OR PUBLIC PROPERTY.


I'VE GOTTA STAY ON THE SHIP SINCE FOLKS WILL RECOGNIZE ME, BUT I LOVE CHOCOLATE!!
WE AIN'T HERE TO TAKE A BREAK. COME BACK RIGHT AWAY, GROWR!!!
OKAY !!
MAKE SURE TO BRING ME SOME!!

NO!! IF IT GETS OUT THAT I BROUGHT YOU PEOPLE HERE...
...WHADDA YOU THINK'LL HAPPEN TO ME?! TREAD CAREFULLY!!!

WHAT ?!!
LUFFY AND CHOPPER? THEY ALREADY WENT INTO TOWN.
HEY, STRAW HAT!! IF YOU'RE GONNA GO TOO, STOP WASTIN' TIME AND GET DISGUISED...

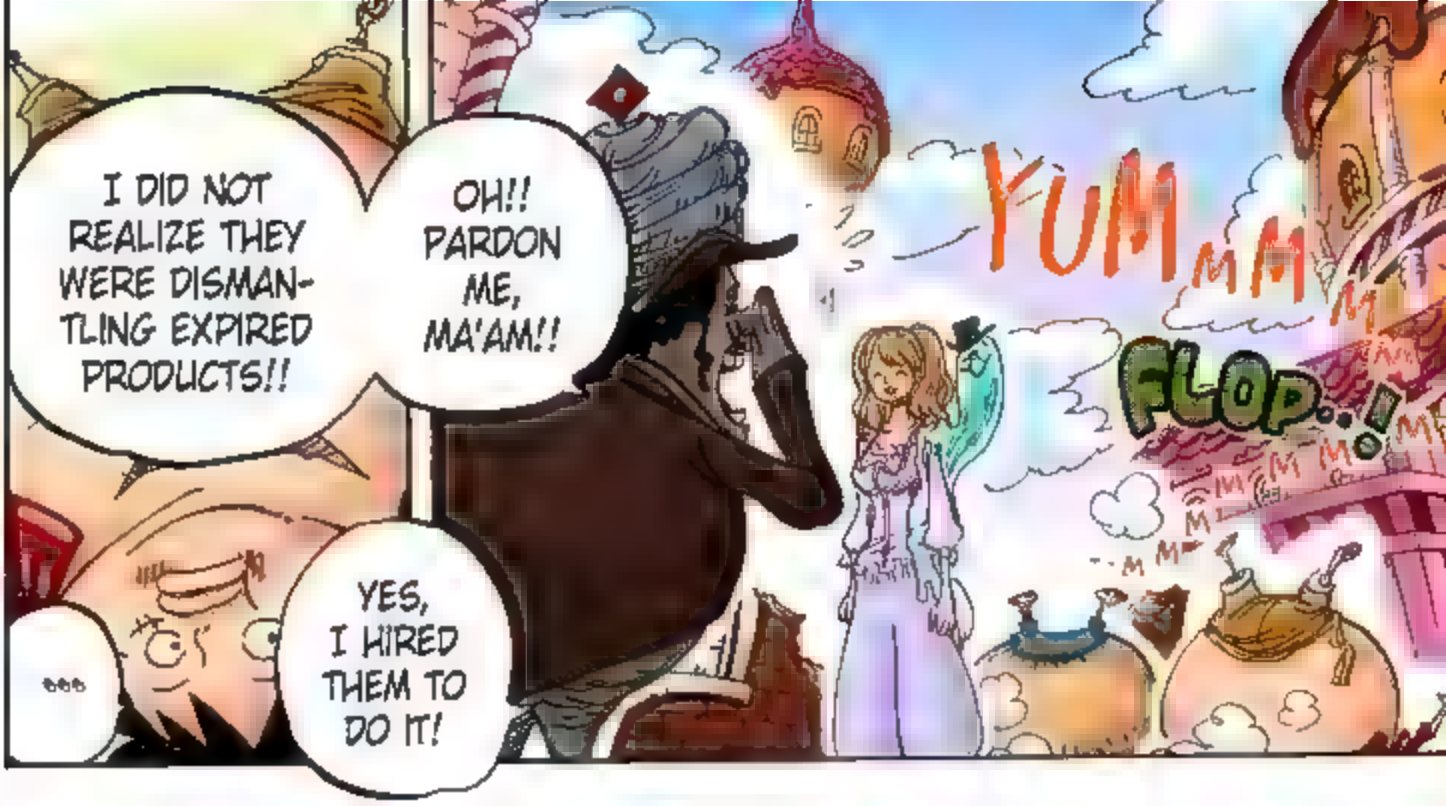

CAFÉ-EATERS!!!
YOU GOTTA BE KIDDING ME!!!
THEY'RE OVER THERE.
OH, DON'T WORRY. WE'LL FIND THEM RIGHT AWAY.
?


YOU ATE NOT ONLY CHOCOLATE, BUT CANDY, MARSHMALLOWS ...
どよ どよ
THE CHOCOLATE WALLS ARE ONE THING--THEY CAN BE REPLACED LATER!!
BUT YOU ATE THE ENTIRE CAFÉ!!
かや かや

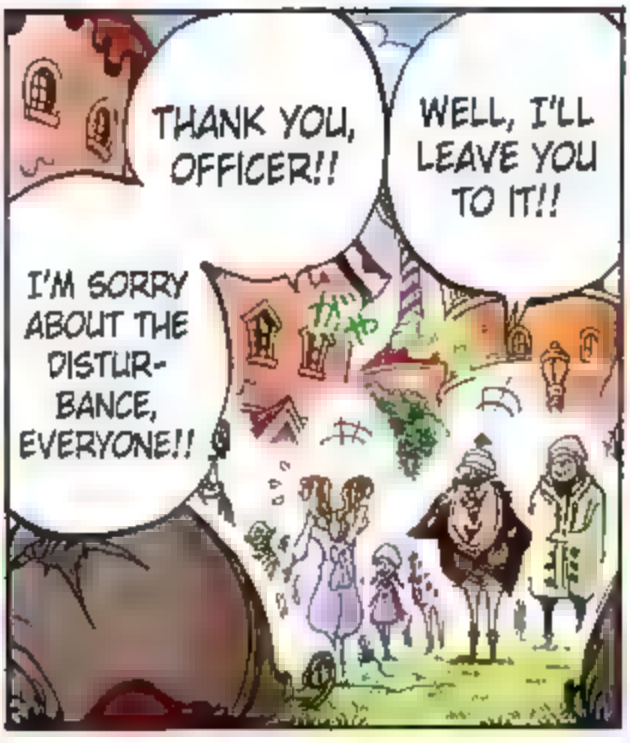
LISTEN, PAL, THERE'S A REAL GOOD REASON FOR THIS...
I'M HAULING YOU IN!! COME TO THE STATION WITH ME!!!
YOU HAVE COMMITTED THE CRIME OF SNACKALISM OF PRIVATE PROPERTY!!!
BRRP.
...PLUS ALMONDS AND JELLY-BEANS!!
OH?! LET'S HEAR IT!!

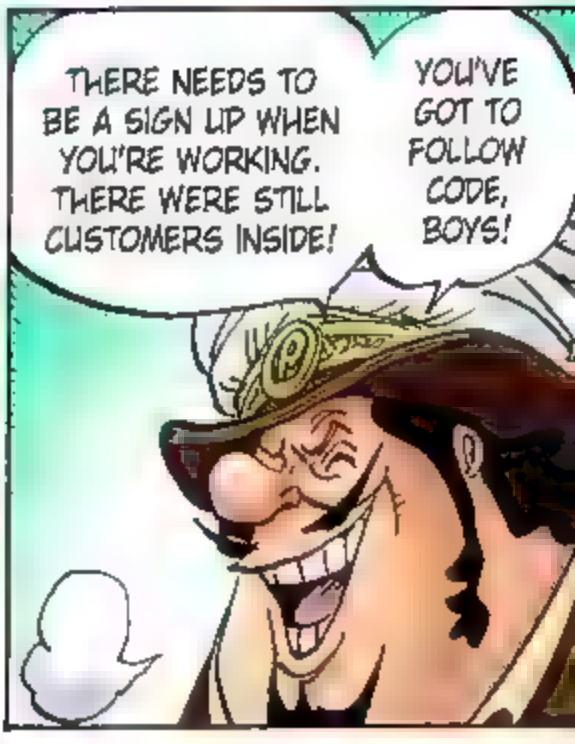
THAT DOES IT!! YOU IDIOTS ARE COMING WITH ME!!!
YOU'RE UNDER ARREST!!!
IT WAS TOO GOOD TO STOP!!
CAR-PET
CAR-PET
HMM ?
WAIT, MR. CHOCO-POLICE!
SWOO—SH
WE CAN'T CAUSE A RUCKUS, PEDRO.
OH NO, HE'S ARRESTING THEM!!
EVEN WORSE!!
HERE'S THE OWNER OF THE CAFÉ!!
OH MY GOOD-NESS!!
JUST LOOK AT THIS!! YOUR BUSINESS...
A FWYING CAWPET!!
OH...IT'S THE CAFÉ OWNER!!

YOU DIDN'T KEEP YOUR WORD TO ME!!
?!
LOOK HOW MUCH YOU LEFT!!
NO. WHO IS THAT?
UM..DO WE KNOW HER?
AND WHAT'S THAT ON HER SHOULDER?
HMM?
PUFF!
HON-ESTLY !!
??
...WAS A PARTICULAR MASTERPIECE OF MINE!!
ESPECIALLY WHEN THE HARMONY OF JAM, BISCUIT AND CHOCOLATE HERE...
CRUNCH
IS IT GOOD?
HERE! EAT UP.♡
CAFÉ CARAMEL OWNER
NITRO THE JELLY
RABIAN THE CARPET


I DID NOT REALIZE THEY WERE DISMANTLING EXPIRED PRODUCTS!!
OH!! PARDON ME, MA'AM!!
YUM MMM
FLOP..!
YES, I HIRED THEM TO DO IT!

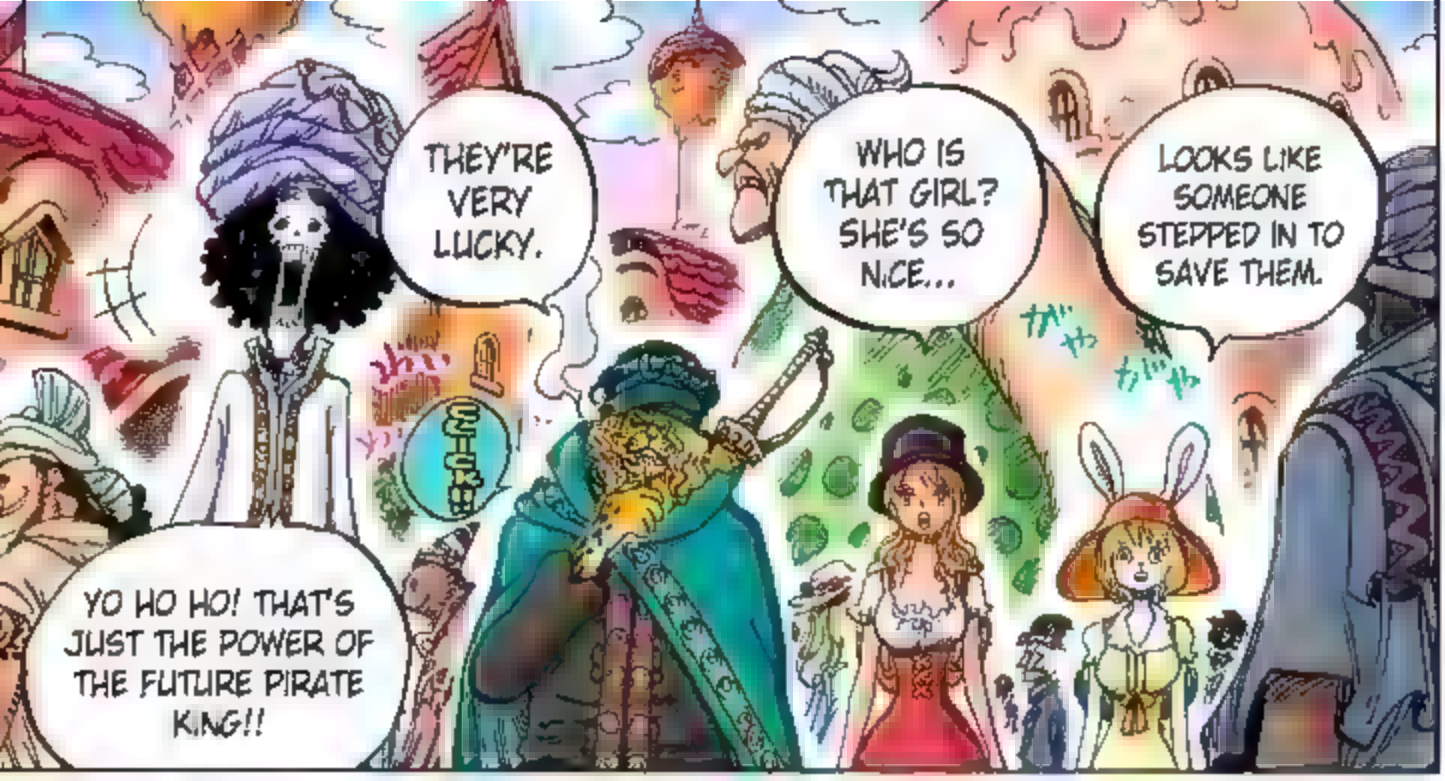
OH, SO IT WASN'T A CRIME AFTER ALL.


THANK YOU, OFFICER!!
WELL, I'LL LEAVE YOU TO IT!!
I'M SORRY ABOUT THE DISTURBANCE, EVERYONE!!


THERE NEEDS TO BE A SIGN UP WHEN YOU'RE WORKING. THERE WERE STILL CUSTOMERS INSIDE!
YOU'VE GOT TO FOLLOW CODE, BOYS!

THANK YOU!♡
BLUSH

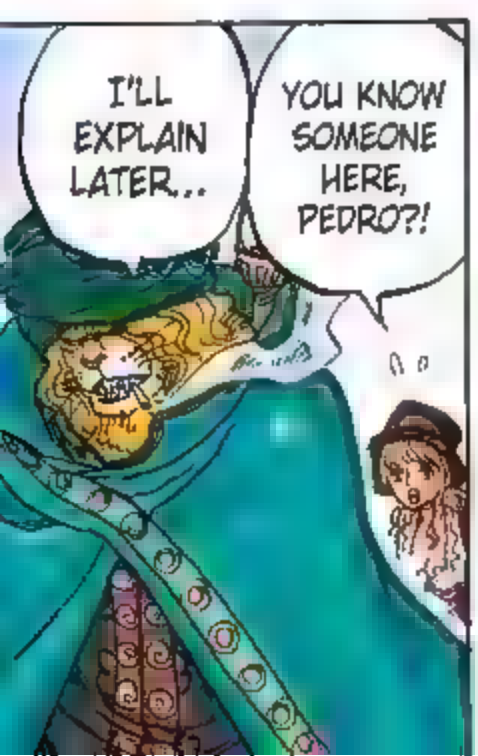
DON'T TIRE YOURSELF OUT, WORKING SO HARD WITH THE WEDDING SO NEAR..
WE ALL JUST WANT YOU TO BE HAPPY!!
!
OH, AND... WHILE I HAVE THE CHANCE, MIGHT I ADD...
...CONGRATULATIONS ON YOUR MARRIAGE, LADY PUDDING!

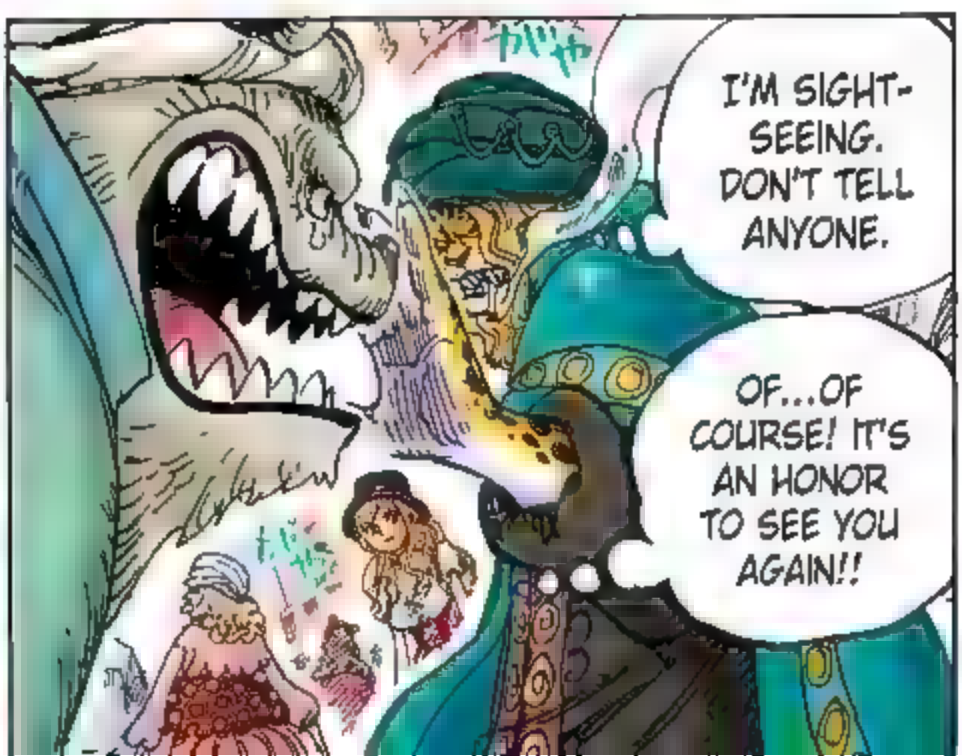

THEY'RE VERY LUCKY.
WHO IS THAT GIRL? SHE'S SO NICE...
LOOKS LIKE SOMEONE STEPPED IN TO SAVE THEM.
YO HO HO! THAT'S JUST THE POWER OF THE FUTURE PIRATE KING!!

WHAT BRINGS YOU--!!

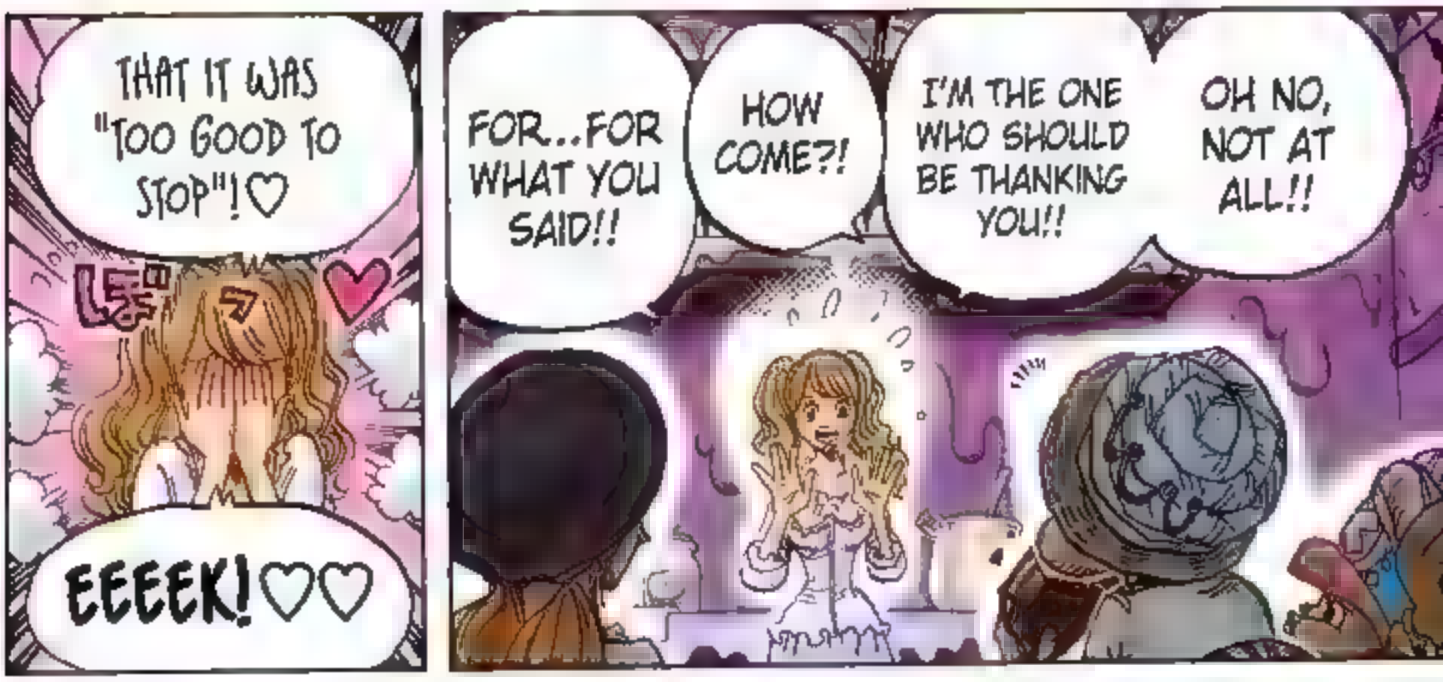
!!
I HAVEN'T SEEN YOU IN AGES!!
CAPTAIN PEDRO!!

HUH?


I'LL EXPLAIN LATER...
YOU KNOW SOMEONE HERE, PEDRO?!


I'M SIGHT-SEEING. DON'T TELL ANYONE.
OF...OF COURSE! IT'S AN HONOR TO SEE YOU AGAIN!!

THANKS! YOU REALLY SAVED US THERE!!
SO YOUR NAME IS PUDDING!
OHHH...


THAT IT WAS "TOO GOOD TO STOP"!♡
EEEEK!♡♡
FOR...FOR WHAT YOU SAID!!
HOW COME?!
I'M THE ONE WHO SHOULD BE THANKING YOU!!
OH NO, NOT AT ALL!!

...THEN MIXED IT FOR THREE DAYS AND NIGHTS AT 84 DEGREES!!
I PUT HIGH-PURITY BEET SUGAR INTO THE COCOA BUTTER FOR SWEETNESS, ADDED THE MILK...
DID IT MELT IN YOUR MOUTH PROPERLY?
...IS A NEW RECIPE THAT I DEVISED!
TH-THE CHOCOLATE AT THAT CAFÉ...
I SWEAR, HEARING THOSE COMPLIMENTS IS GOING TO MAKE ME CRY!!
FIDGET FIDGET...
...

THIS PLACE IS HEAVEN. THE WHOLE TOWN SMELLS LIKE CHOCOLATE!
I LOVE SWEET STUFF!♡
SO YOU LIKE MAKING CHOCOLATE!!
EVEN THE TABLE IS CHOCOLATE.
HEE HEE! I'M GLAD. ♡
WHY, WHAT A SWEET-HEART!!!
HOW ABOUT A QUICK CUP OF TEA THEN?
REALLY? THAT'S TOO BAD...
TO WASH DOWN ALL THAT SUGAR.
WELL, PUDDING, WE'D LOVE TO SIT AROUND AND THANK YOU PROPERLY...
...BUT WE'RE ACTUALLY IN A HURRY.
...
HUH?!
STOP THAT!!
THE MAN WHO WILL BE THE PIRATE KI--
がばっ!!
OH, I'M LUFFY.
I HAVEN'T HEARD YOUR NAMES YET.

HOW MANY MORE DAYS?!
UNTIL THE TEA PARTY?♪
ブン♪チ♪チ♪♪
HAAA HA HA HA..
MA MA MA MA MA...
WHOLE CAKE ISLAND
ゴゴゴゴ...
ブンチャーン♫
HE IS HERE, MAMA!!
FUR-NY FUR-NY♪
AND THE GERMA BOY?
I SEE. ♪
ブンチャーン♫
... MAMA!!
THREE DAYS...
FLO-WER FLO-WER♫
WED-DING CAKE! ♫
WED-DING! ♪ WED-DING! ♪
THE WEDDING CAKE! ♫
HOW ABOUT THE CAKE?!
WED-DING! ♪ WED-DING! ♫
IT'S A WEDDING !!
ブンチャーン♫
ブンチャーン♫

ONLY THE FINEST!♪ THROUGH MURDER AND THEFT!♫
AND THE INGREDI-ENTS?
EXTRAVA-GANT! ♪
AND THE BUDGET?
IT LOOKS JUST FINE!♪
HOW'S THE DESIGN?!
ゴゴゴ
ブッチャー♪
WHEE I WHEE
ブッチャー♫
ACQUIRED.
FRUIT! ♫
ACQUIRED.
FLOUR! ♪
ACQUIRED.
EGGS! ♪
THE TEA PARTY FROM HELL!!!
IT'S THE SWEETEST DEAL TO MAKE!♪
LET'S ALL EAT A TASTY CAKE!♫
WE'LL GUARANTEE IT!!!
AND THE TASTE?
SPIN!
SPIN!
ブッチャー♫

OH, I CAN'T WAIT.♪ HE'S HERE, YOU SAY?

HAAAA HA HA HA HA HA... ♫

HE IS HERE! ♫

STRAWWW HAAAT...♪

ドン!!

A COUNTRY WHERE ALL PEOPLES COME TOGETHER!!!

IIIIIT'S... ♪

...LAND OF DREAMS! ♫

...OUR BELOVED ...

THIS IS...

A DEMONIC SACRIFICE FOR OUR SWEET PASTIME! ♪

IF YOU'RE INVITED, YOU HAVE TO COME!!!

EITHER ONE IS FINE!!

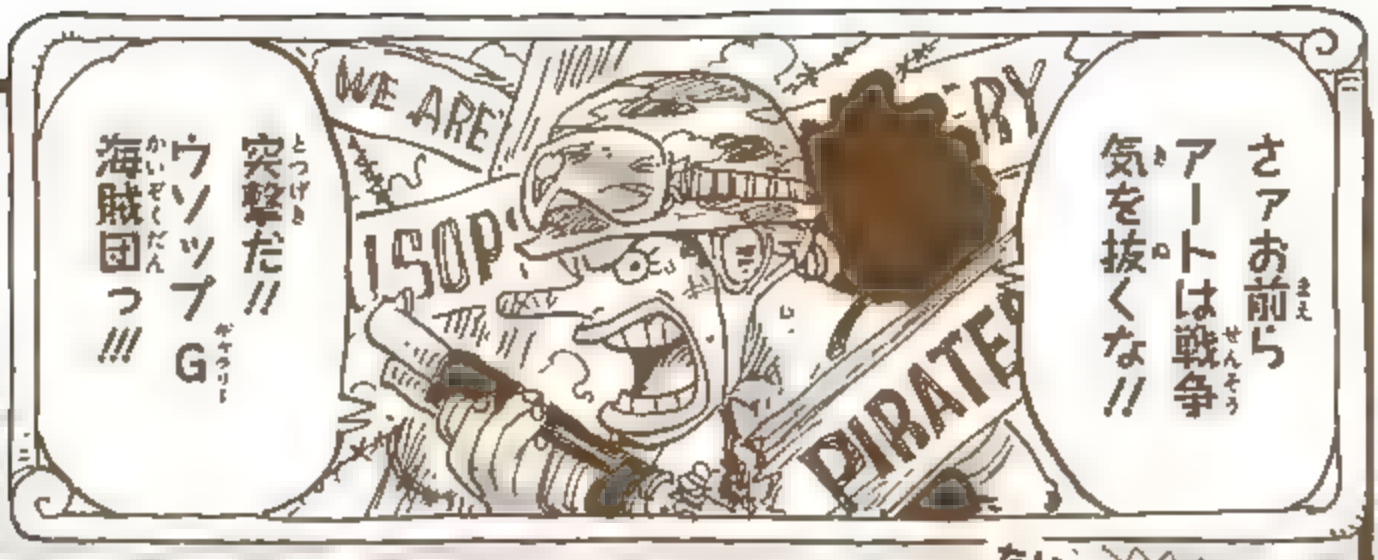
OR SOMEONE'S BLOOD? ♫

IS IT STRAW-BERRY JAM?

TOTTO LAND!! ♫

トトーランド

82「ざわつく世界。」(完)



大賞一!!

サイン色紙贈呈!!

(沖縄県　池田憤之介さん)

何という顔面の力!!!
子供らしさと男らしさ!!
大賞もってけー!!!

(福島県　只野雄也さん)

何ともいい画風!
サイ&ベビー5!!

（神奈川県　人見華帆さん）

泥棒ネコとネコの
ミンクでガルチュー♡

（埼玉県　奈緒さん）

みんなで
モンキー海賊団!!

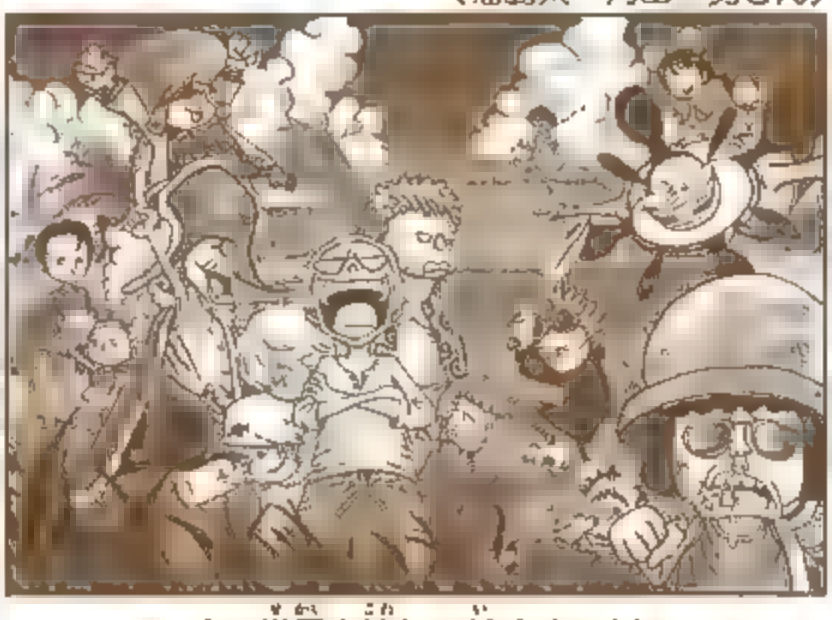
（広島県　ももえサン）

海の底の優しい空間
しらほし。

（滋賀県　あしゅサン）

訳ありの男、
ヴィンスモーク・サンジ。

（福島県　角田三男さん）



さァ世界を壊しに行くぞー!!!

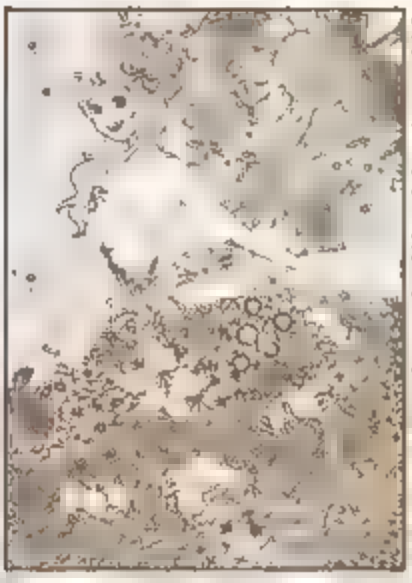
（福岡県　松井富久美さん）

森でみつけた宝箱!! 何が出た!?

（千葉県　くうかサン）

赤と青の美しき戦闘!!

応募されました文章、イラスト等の著作権は集英社、[illegible]集英社が[illegible]電子配信する雑誌、コ[illegible]ク等に掲載されることがあります。編集の都合で、文章、イラスト等は一部変更されることがあります。なお、応募の際の郵便物は一定期間経過後に廃棄されます。文章、イラスト等を保存しておきたい場合は、コピーをとってからご応募ください。また、お名前やご住所等を掲載されたくない場合は、その旨を明記してください。



（埼玉県　池田紋菜さん）

花をまとった
花の子ナミ!!!

（神奈川県　ネイビーさん）

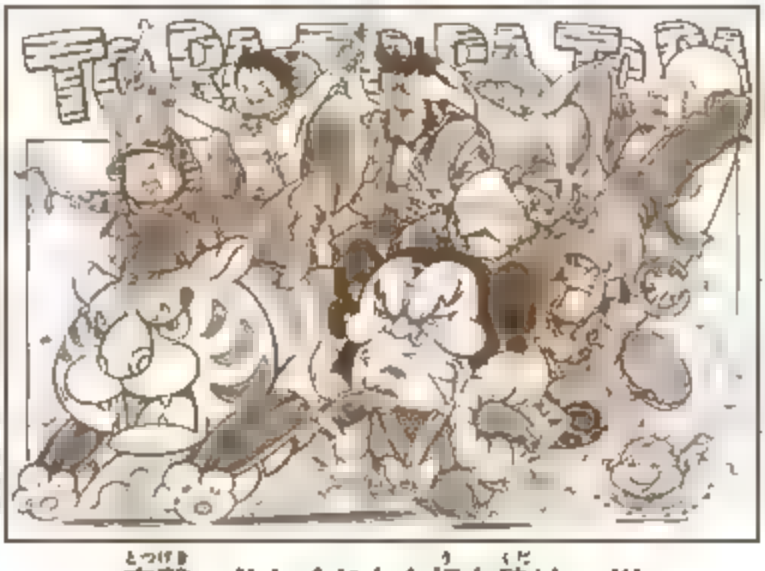
11.11はゾロの誕生日!!

（神奈川県　永石エンジさん）

コアっ!! かわいい
革命戦士♡

（千葉県　斎藤晴穂さん）

いるぜー!! 力強いっ!!

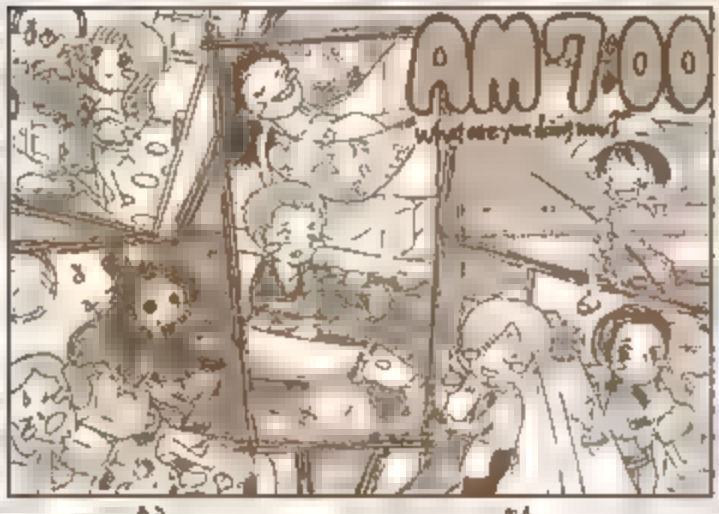


（埼玉県　ひぼアイアンさん）

突撃ー!! カイドウを打ち砕けー!!!

（宮城県　赤間真一さん&福岡県　吉瀬丈治さん）

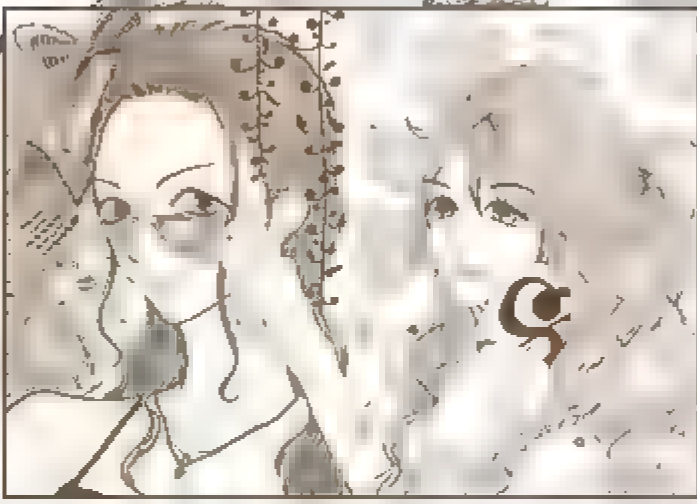
待ってろサンジ～～～!!!



（千葉県　パピさん）

朝7:00!! おれらこんな感じ。

（長野県　関澤えりかサン）



大人の色気で海を渡る！ロビン&ナミ!!

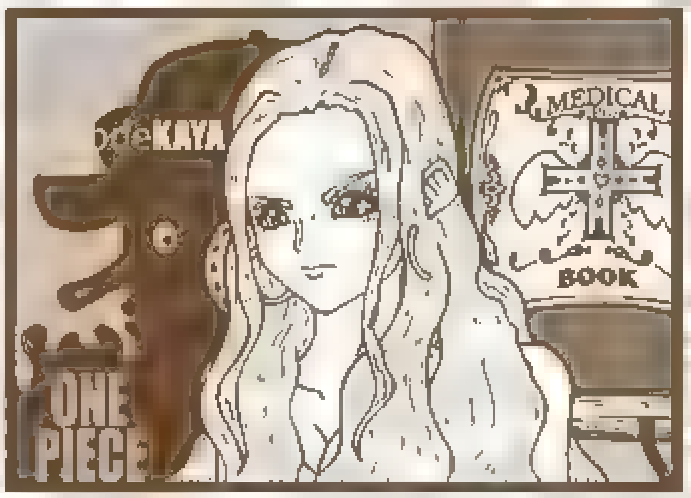
（岐阜県　こすけサン）

セクシー切り絵！
ハンコックー!!

（群馬県　小林正道さん）

泣いて～～笑って～～ストロベリー～～中将!!!

（新潟県　丸山満さん）

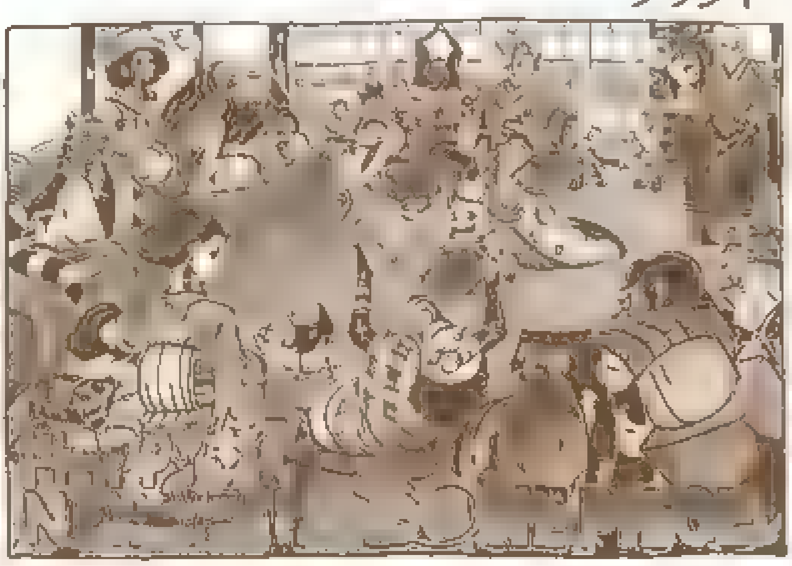


一途な女、カヤの冒険!!

（福岡県　吉瀬丈治さん）

ハードボイルド
フランキー。

（愛媛県　ハマネさん）



「くーだチョッパー!!鼻わりばしは
くー!!」「くーか!?」「くー!!!」

ウソップ様より告知

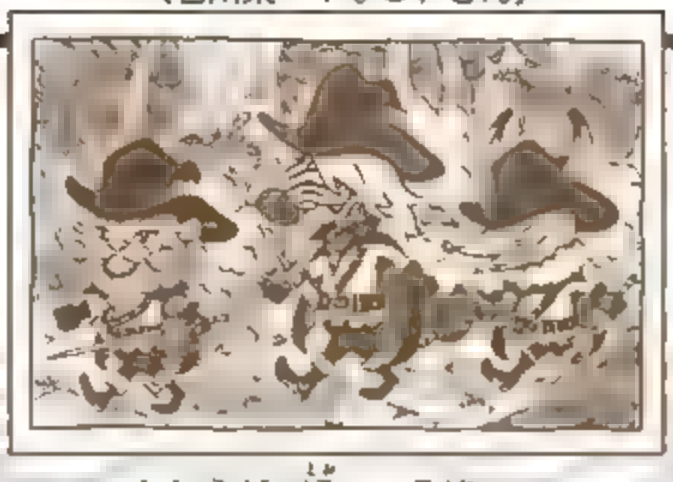
[ONE PIECE.com]で「ウソップギャラリー海賊団」がカラーで見れるぞ!!
惜しくもコミックスに載れなかったクルー達の作品も厳選公開だ!!

ワンピース ドットコム　検索

（埼玉県　サボテンさん）

フィギュアと思えぬ躍動感!!
ビビ&カルー!!

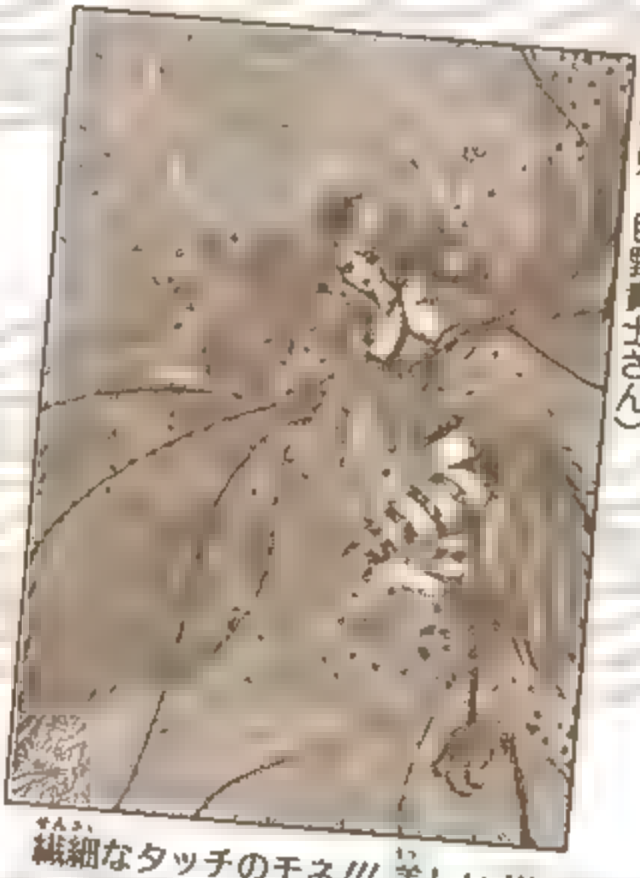
（石川県　I♡OPさん）



わしらが〜通〜〜るぞ〜〜
二銃〜〜士〜〜〜♪

（茨城県　雅さん）

仁義貫き、お家再興つかまつる〜!!



（大分県　目野貴士さん）

繊細なタッチのモネ!!! 美しい!!!

（埼玉県　西山猛さん）

ブラの1つや2つで
騒ぐんじゃねェ小娘!!
セニョール!!

（神奈川県　菅原広人さん）

七福神がお宝奪いにやって来た!!

（群馬県　小林正道さん）

新型パシフィスタ!?

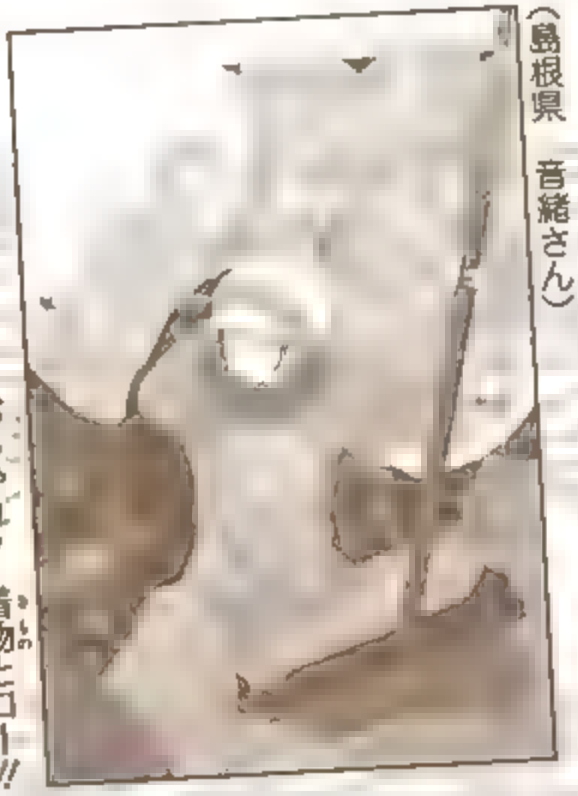
（大阪府　岡本[illegible]さん）

キングコング!?
いや゛ギア4゛!!!

（神奈川県　エスカルゴマンさん）

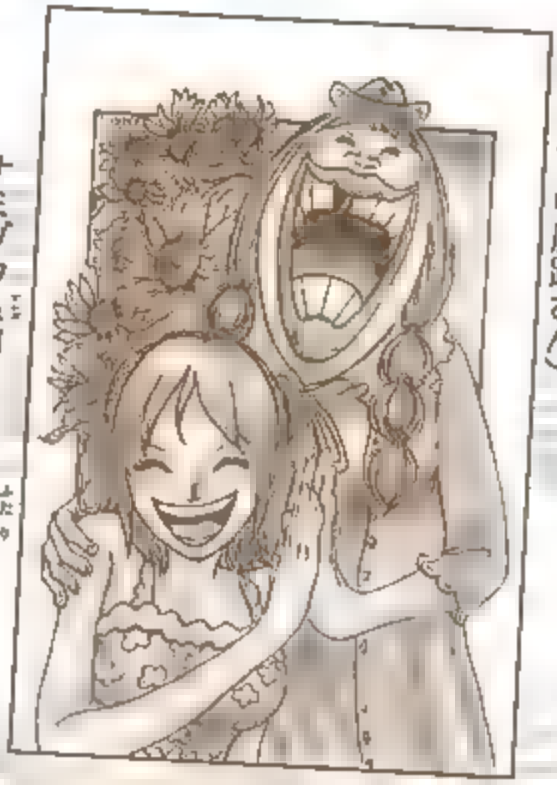
コミックスで描いたドクロ。
アイデア賞。

（島根県　音緒さん）



おしゃれ！着物とロー!!

（鳥取県　中原路さん）



ナミゾウ&ローラ！二人はマブダチ!!

UGK審査委員長
ウソップ様より
注意点

必ずイラストや写真の裏に直接、住所・氏名(P.N.)・年齢・電話番号を書き込んでくれ!!

（千葉県　ヒナ♡さん）

その通りだべー!!

WE'RE PUTTING OUT A MOVIE ON 7.23

★ Yes, it's movie time! *One Piece Film Gold*!! It comes out in Japan on Saturday, July 23, 2016. Is everybody ready for this one? At the time I'm writing this, they're running trailers in theaters and on the home page. Have you seen them yet? It's a two-part promotion. The first trailer features the music of the genius Big Band jazz singer I mentioned last volume, Mayumi Kojima! And the second trailer comes from these fine folks!!

Theme Song: "Give Me Your Anger"

GLIM SPANKY

Did you listen to it? Talk about powerful! We're aiming for a real slick, cool and gorgeous movie this time around, and the music is a crucial part of the atmosphere. I suspect many readers might not be familiar with Glim Spanky yet, but you'll love that awesome singing voice! You'll get chills in the movie theater, I promise! Look forward to it!
Next up, allow me to introduce this fellow!! ⬇

Director: Pit Boss Hiroaki Miyamoto

★ He's the third series director for the *One Piece* TV anime!! A trustworthy man who helmed the ship for six years!! He was a huge help when it came to making the Paramount War as exciting as it should be, and clarifying some of the trickier details of Fish-man Island. He's an expert of the pause, and an entertainer who brings out tears and laughter alike! Let's see what he's got to offer us! Up next is an interview!!

A Comedy Routine from the Director and Executive Producer!

O (Oda): Here's the guy in charge of putting together *Film Gold!* It's our director, Pit Boss Hiroaki Miyamoto!!

M (Miyamoto): Yay! Why am I the pit boss?!

O: Oh, you just seem like you're really in sync with the staff. You're the guy who keeps the team together!

M: Well, if that's the way you meant it, I guess it's all right.

O: So first of all, why do we need to go to the theater to see this? What's wrong with a good old TV?!)>

M: Why are you mad about it?! Well, a movie and TV show are very different things.

O: Hey, that's just how I felt about it as a kid.

M: I see. Well, first of all, the budget for a movie is much, much different. When you put lots of money into crafting CG, music, big actors, and so on, not only does it enable more creative possibilities, it allows you to take expanded formats like 3-D, 4DX, and MX4D theaters into account while you're producing the movie. This is a film that reaches its greatest potential in the theater!

O: That's right. We're doing this movie in 3-D, 4DX, and MX4D. So it'll pop off the screen! I can't wait to see how we get to fully experience it in person!!

M: And with *Film Gold,* we're actually employing ten times the amount of CG as the previous movie! It's also got the highest number of musical tracks, so we want you to experience all the dynamic camera and sound work on a huge screen with 5.1 surround sound!

O: Gaah, I'm getting so pumped up!! The festival's gonna start!!

M: Yes, it is!! Get hyped with Luffy! Get angry with Luffy! Fight alongside Luffy!!

O: It's a movie you've got to feel for yourself! Come and see it, or I'll throw ya in the clink!!

M: Please don't threaten the audience!!

O: Oh, sorry...

M: Listen, everyone! Come and see this work of entertainment in the theater!!

O: Congrats on finishing up and gaining your freedom!

M: What am I guilty of? Oh…making a fun movie?

O: Check it out!!

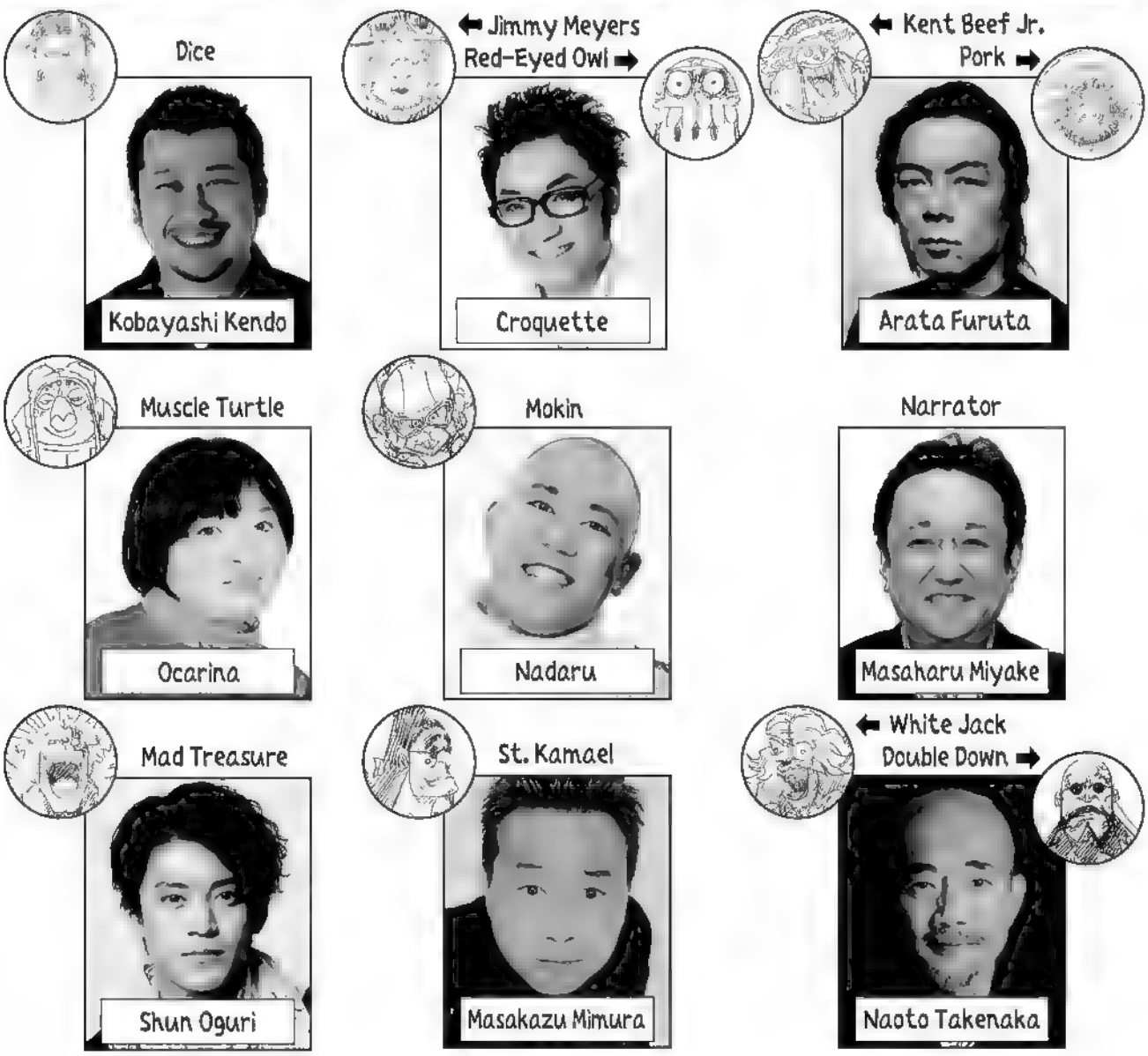
★ Remember what the director just said about all that CG? Well, the people responsible for bringing the gorgeous Gran Tesoro to life are...

Kusanagi

The cutting-edge technicians of the anime world! They've returned after *Film Z* to bring the background of the story into stunning detail again!!

★ Next, we've got some supporting roles to announce. This misfit gang is bringing these kooky characters to the screen!!

Guest Voice Actors!!



Such a stunning lineup! All these people, just for these minor roles?! This is a feat only possible through the deep connections of friendship that *One Piece* has forged through its long run! Thank you all!!

By the way, Hikari Mitsushima, who plays Carina, was once part of the group "Folder 5" that sang one of the *One Piece* anime theme songs! That's beautiful. Welcome back, Hikari!

フジテレビ系番組情報!!

★そして、ここでは「GOLD」を盛り上げる為の番組をご紹介!!

★まずは、通常のTV番組枠で「シルバーマイン編」という映画に連動したストーリーを4週放送!!

- 6月26日(日)　朝9:30
- 7月3日(日)　〃
- 7月10日(日)　〃
- 7月17日(日)　〃

お楽しみください!

★

7月16日(土)
15:00-17:00
ワンピース 3D2Y(再放送)

※日時は関東エリアになります。
系列局での放送日時は未定です。

7月16日(土)　21:00-23:10
「ワンピース~ハートオブ ゴールド~」

映画のプロローグとなる新作夏スペシャルアニメ!「GOLD」を観るならぜひ観て欲しい!!
ゲストに小栗旬さん。そして主題歌はあの大槻マキさんが帰ってくる!!

7月22日(金)　21.00-22:52
ONE PIECE FILM「Z」

8月放送予定
ONE PIECE FILM「STRONG WORLD」

7月23日(土)
10:25-11:50
映画GOLD公開日に
「メイキング オブ ゴールド(仮)」放送!!

※日時は関東エリアになります。
系列局での放送日時は未定です

7月12日(火)~15日(金)深夜　4夜連続ワンピース特番(仮)

※日時は関東エリアになります。系列局での放送日時は未定です。

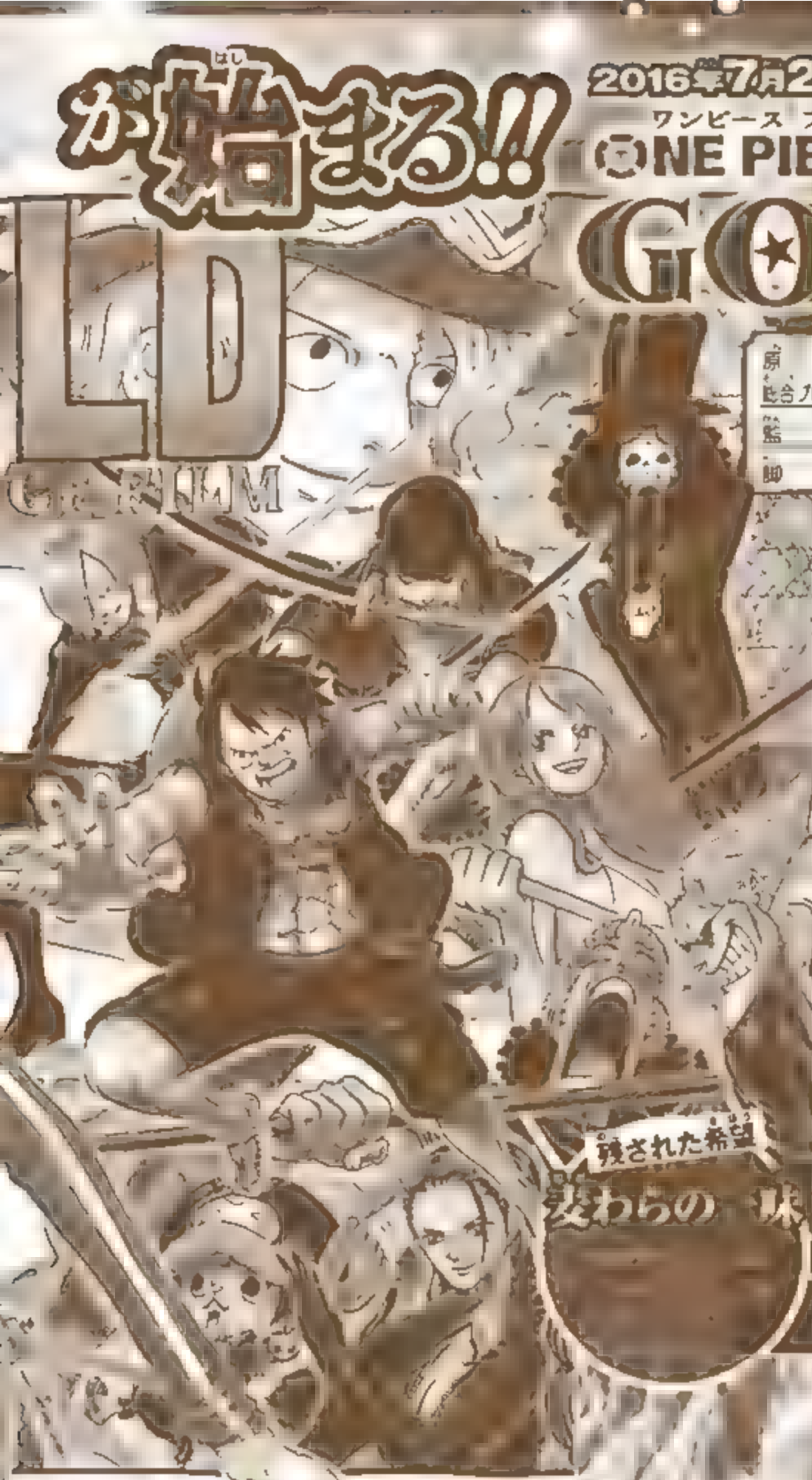
※上記番組の放送時間は全て予定です。変更になる場合がございます。ご了承ください。

★そして「ONE PIECE FILM GOLD」
7月23日(土)公開!! ストーリー、映画特典など次のページから。

が始まる!!

2016年7月23日(土)公開!!

ワンピース フィルム ゴールド
ONE PIECE FILM GOLD



原作・総合プロデューサー	尾田栄一郎
監督	宮元宏彰
脚本	黒岩勉

史上最大のエンターテイメントシティ
グラン・テゾーロにうずまく悪意!!

麦わらの一味が意気揚々と上陸したのは、この世のものと思えないほど華やかな黄金のエンターテインメントシティ!! ステージ・ギャンブル、そしてカメ車レース。勧められるがままに次々と挑戦し勝ち続ける麦わらの一味。だがそんな快進撃でさえ、黄金船の主・テゾーロの手の内だった。恐るべき罠がルフィ達に迫る!!

残された希望
麦わらの一味

ソロがまさかの大ピンチ!

自慢の剣技もテゾーロには通用しない

テゾーロの恐るべき力に対抗すべく、ルフィもギア"4"を発動!!

史上最大のジョーマ

巨大黄金船で"新世界の怪物"と激突!

目山を懸けた

GO

ONE PIE

革命軍や世界政府も怪物・テゾーロの動向を注視!

タナカさん

ケスケの

ダイス

バカラ

↑世界のバランスが崩壊しかねないテゾーロの行動に、世界政府や革命軍も警戒を強める。

↓策にはまった者は、ゴルゴルの実の能力に支配されてしまう。果たして抗う術は…?

ゴルゴルの実の能力は無敵!?

"新世界の怪物"

ギルド・テゾーロ

ドフラミンゴとも関係か…!!

→ドフラミンゴと取引するテゾーロ。カジノ経営の裏では底知れぬ悪意を覗かせる…!!

歌姫カリーナはナミと因縁アリ!?

↑歌姫カリーナとナミは、過去に因縁があった。変わらの一味の危機に、カリーナが持ちかけた「秘策」とは!?

映画の前に観ておきたい！「OPFG」に繋がるストーリー!!

『ワンピース ～ハートオブゴールド～』

7月16日(土)夜9時より フジテレビ系で放送!!

尾田栄一郎デザインの強敵も出現!!
秘宝・ピュアゴールドを巡るトレジャーバトル!!

麦わらの一味がグラン・テソーロへ向かう、少し前の物語。伝説の島アルケミに眠るという"ピュアゴールド"を求めてジャラジャラの実の能力者、マッド・トレジャーと対決っ!!

史上最凶のトレジャーハンター

マッド・トレジャー

声を担当するのは小栗旬さん!!

ナミやカリーナの過去と関わるエピソードも…!?

ナミとカリーナがまだ泥棒だった頃、二人はとある事件でマッド・トレジャーに捕まって…!?

映画を観に行って「巻七七七」と「トランプ」をゲット!!

巻七七七

←尾田栄一郎描きおろしの設定画をたっぷり大収録!!

左ページで「巻七七七」の詳細を大公開!!

パッケージ表ジョーカー2枚!!
尾田栄一郎描きおろし!!

➡描きおろしのロゴがカッコイイ!!
⬇JOKER月はルフィ達とテソーロ。

OPFG 入場者特典 トランプ

巻七七七には

初登場キャラが超絶戦っ!!

尾田栄一郎激筆!

「OPFG」設定画を大量収録!!

尾田栄一郎が映画の為に描いたキャラが、こんなに沢山!
「巻七七七」では、設定画の細部までを確認できるのだ!!

さらに!

ここでしか分からない! 超極秘情報も公開!!

クライマックスネーム

⬆クライマックスを漫画風のネームでも楽しめる。

テゾーロの過去

⬆映画では語り切れなかった極秘物語がココに!!

詳細は公式サイトをチェック!! http://www.onepiece-film2016.com/

©尾田栄一郎／2016「ワンピース」製作委員会

■編集協力／現代書院

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
82巻

尾田栄一郎
© 尾田栄一郎 2016, 2018

初版発行　　2016年
デジタル版発行　2018年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

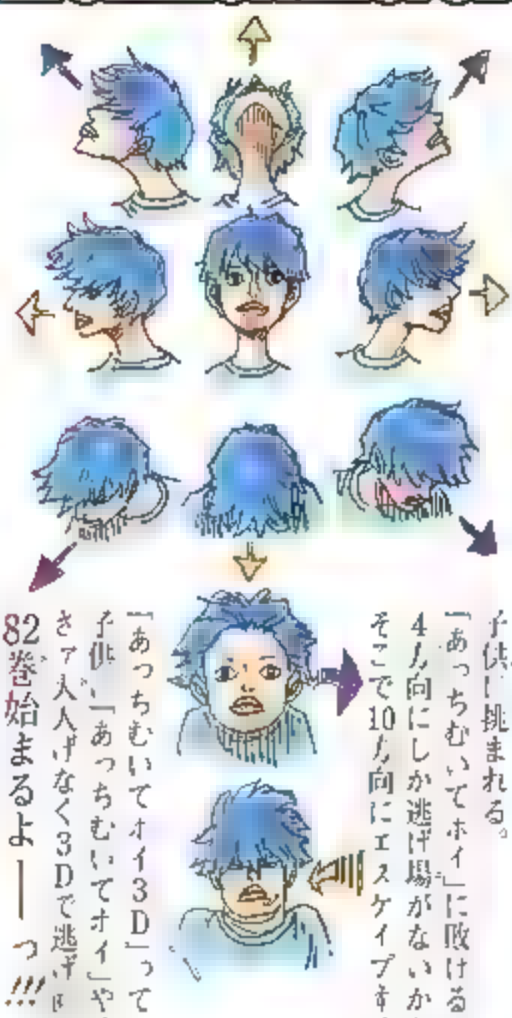
この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS

尾田栄一郎

ATCHIMUITEHOI 3D



子供に挑まれる。
「あっちむいてホイ」に敗けるのは、
4方向にしか逃げ場がないからだ
そこで10方向にエスケイプする

「あっちむいてホイ3D」っていう奥義を考えたよ
子供に「あっちむいてホイ」やろうと言われたら、
さァ大人げなく3Dで逃げ回れ!!!

82巻始まるよーーっ!!!

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

本体・表紙

本体・裏表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

巻八十三 "海賊「四皇」
シャーロット・リンリン"

JUMP COMICS

ワンピース

ONE PIECE

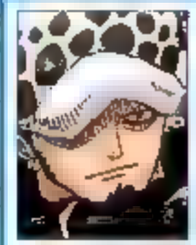
尾田栄一郎
EIICHIRO ODA

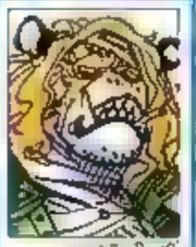
I...I've been lied to!!!
Is it possible...that when you swallow watermelon seeds...
They don't grow inside your tummy?!
Is it possible that Volume 83 is about to start?!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2016

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS
ONE PIECE
Vol. 83
EMPEROR OF THE SEA, CHARLOTTE LINLIN
STORY AND ART BY
EIICHIRO ODA

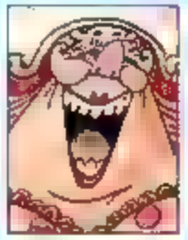

トラファルガー・ロー
【ハートの海賊団 船長】


木の上のヘドロ
【侍客団 団長】

キャロット
【戦獣民族 王の鳥】

シーザー・クラウン
【元政府の科学者】

・ビッグ・マム海賊団・

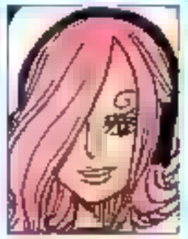

シャーロット・リンリン
【ビッグ・マム海賊団 船長】

タマコ男爵
【ビッグ・マム海賊団 戦闘員】

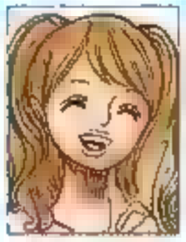
ヘコムス
【ビッグ・マム海賊団 戦闘員】

カチネ"キャンプ"ヘッ
【ファイアタンク海賊団 船長】

・ジェルマ66・


ヴィンスモーク・レイジュ
【ヴィンスモーク家 長女】

ヴィンスモーク・ヨンジ
【ヴィンスモーク家 四男】

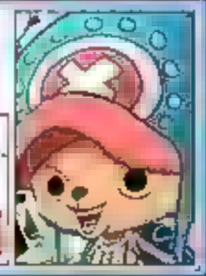

シャーロット・プリン
【シャーロット家 三十五女】

Straw Hat Crew・麦わらの一味・

Tony Tony.Chopper
トニートニー・チョッパー

「トリノ王国」で、"強い薬"の研究に励み、再合流を果たす

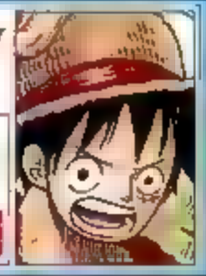
【船医 懸賞金100万】



Monkey.D.Luffy
モンキー・D・ルフィ

海賊王を夢見る青年 2年の修業を経て仲間と合流し 新世界を目指す!

【船長 懸賞金5億】



Nico Robin
ニコ・ロビン

革命軍のリーダーで ルフィの父・ドラゴンが居るバルティゴを経て、合流

【[illegible]】

Roronoa Zoro
ロロノア・ゾロ

クライガナ島にて、己のプライドを捨てミホークに剣の教えを乞い、合流を果たす

【[illegible]】

Franky
フランキー

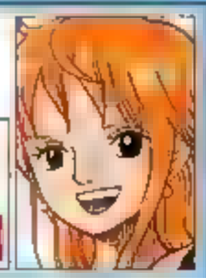
「未来国パルジモア」で、自身に改造を加え、"アーマードフランキー"となり合流

【船大工 懸賞金9400万】

Nami
ナミ

天候を科学する国 小さな空島「ウェザリア」にて、新世界の天候を学び、合流

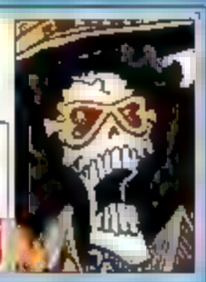
【航海士 懸賞金6600万】



Brook
ブルック

王長族に捕まり見世物となるも 大スター"ソウルキング"ブルックとして合流

【[illegible]】



Usopp
ウソップ

ボーイン列島にて "狙撃の王様"になる為、ヘラクレスンの教えを受け合流

【狙撃手 懸賞金2億】

Shanks
シャンクス

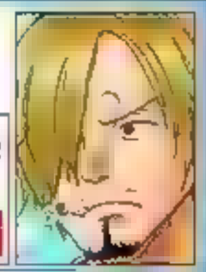
"四皇"の一人 "偉大なる航路"後半 "新世界"にて ルフィを待つ

【赤髪海賊団 船長】

Sanji
サンジ

「カマバッカ王国」にて 新人類拳法の使い手達と戦い、更なる成長を遂げ合流

【コック 懸賞金1億7700万】



Story ・あらすじ・

2年の修業を経て、シャボンディ諸島に再集結を果たした麦わらの一味。彼らは魚人島を経て、遂に最後の海、"新世界"へと辿り着く!!

PH島でローと同盟を結んだ麦わらの一味は、ドレスローザにいるドフラミンゴを撃破 その後、別行動していたナミ達とゾウで合流したルフィ達は、ワノ国が現在、カノイドウに支配されていると聞く。カイドウを倒す為、侍とゾウに住むミンク族と、同盟を結ぶ事になり、ワノ国を目指す…。その一方で、サンジの身に大変な事態が起きていた。出生の秘密が明かされ、サンジの親がビッグ・マムの娘と政略結婚の取引をしていた。サンジは断りを入れにビッグ・マムの下へ。それを知ったルフィ達は、ワノ国へ向かうチームとは別に、少数でサンジ奪還の為、ビッグ・マムのいるホールケーキアイランドに上陸…。

ーワンピースー

ONE PIECE

vol.83

EMPEROR OF THE SEA, CHARLOTTE LINLIN

CONTENTS

第828話 1 and 2 —— 007

第829話 Emperor of the Sea, Charlotte Linlin —— 024

第830話 A Man You Can Bet On —— 043

第831話 Adventure in the Mysterious Forest —— 061

第832話 Kingdom of Germa —— 078

第833話 Vinsmoke Judge —— 098

第834話 My Dream —— 119

第835話 Kingdom of Soul —— 136

第836話 Lola's Vivre Card —— 157

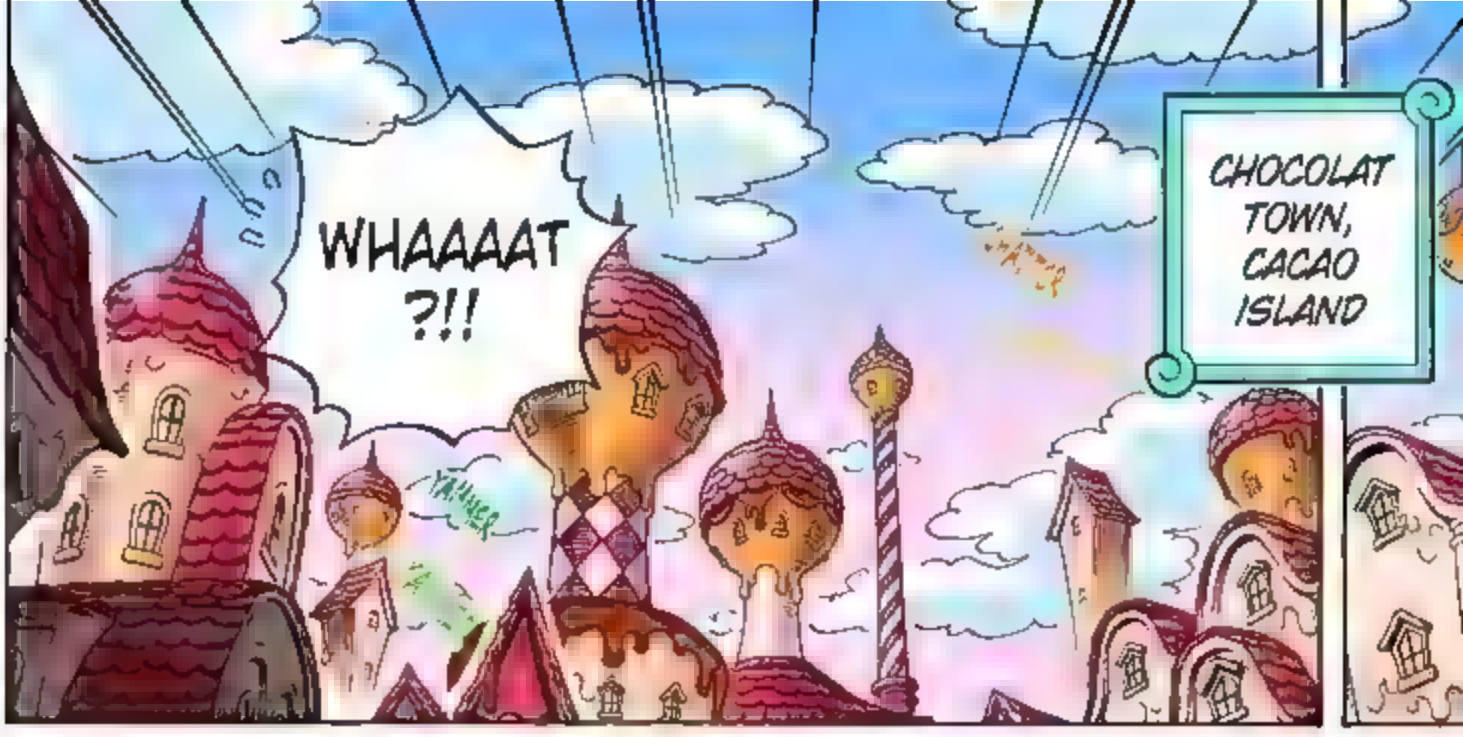
第837話 Luffy vs. Cracker the General —— 173

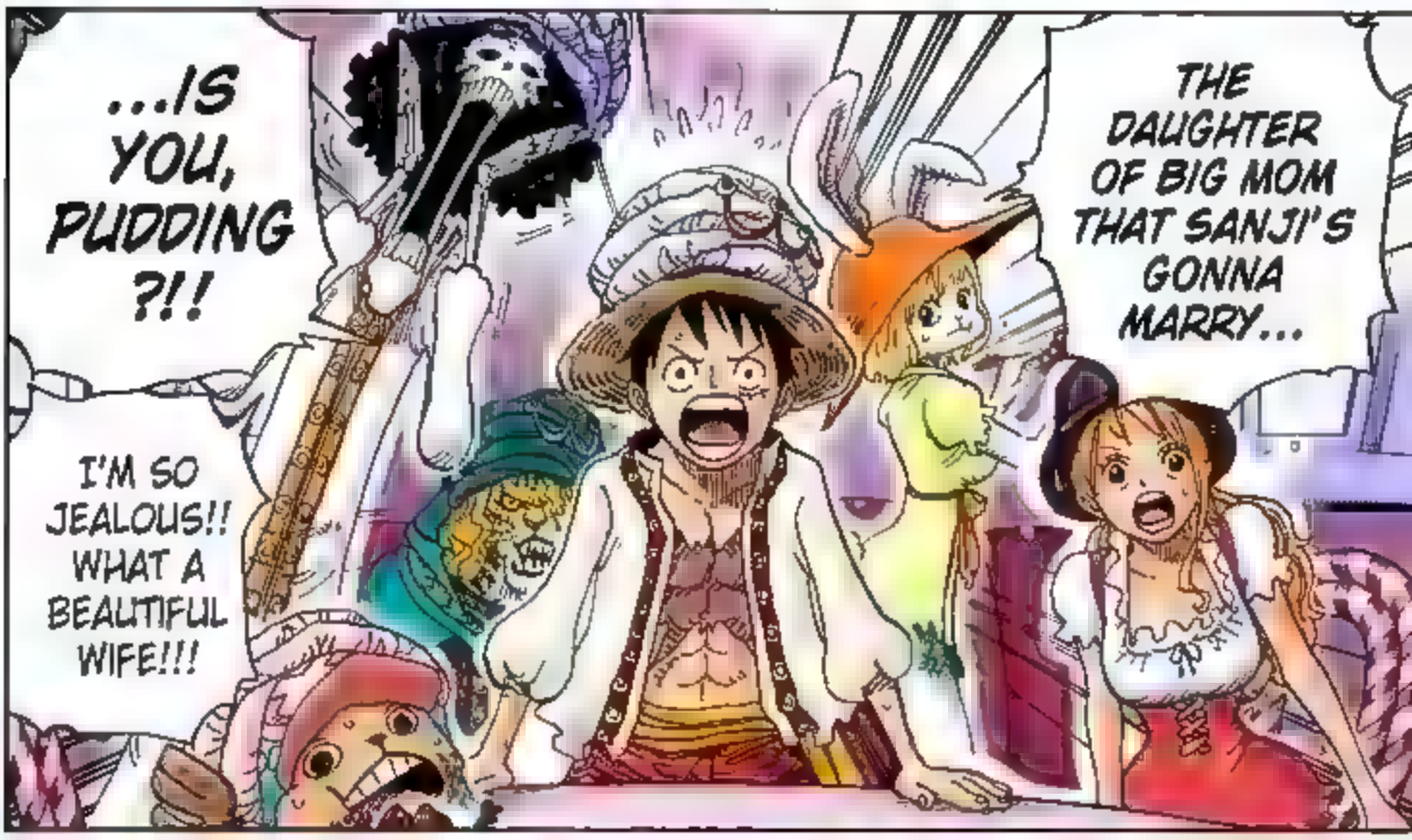
第838話 ChoBro —— 191

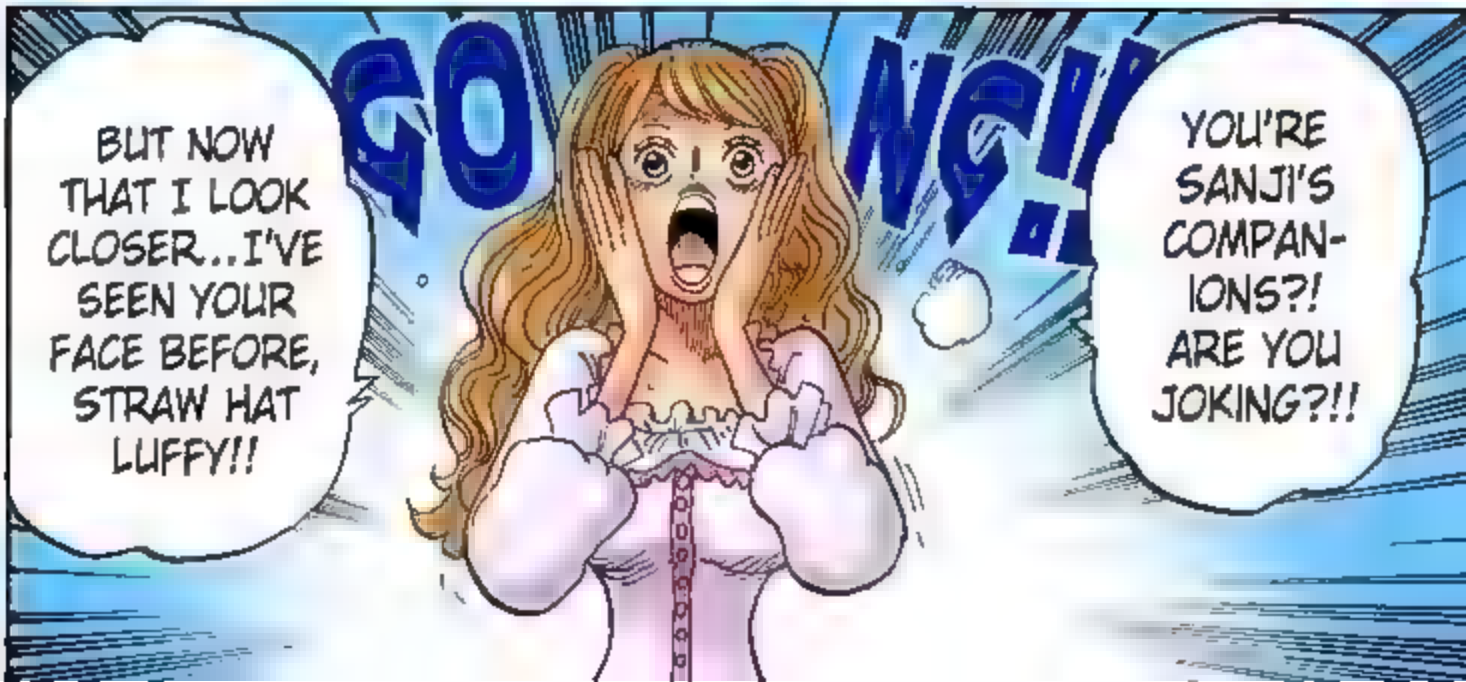
※今巻はストーリーの構成上、
11話収録されています。

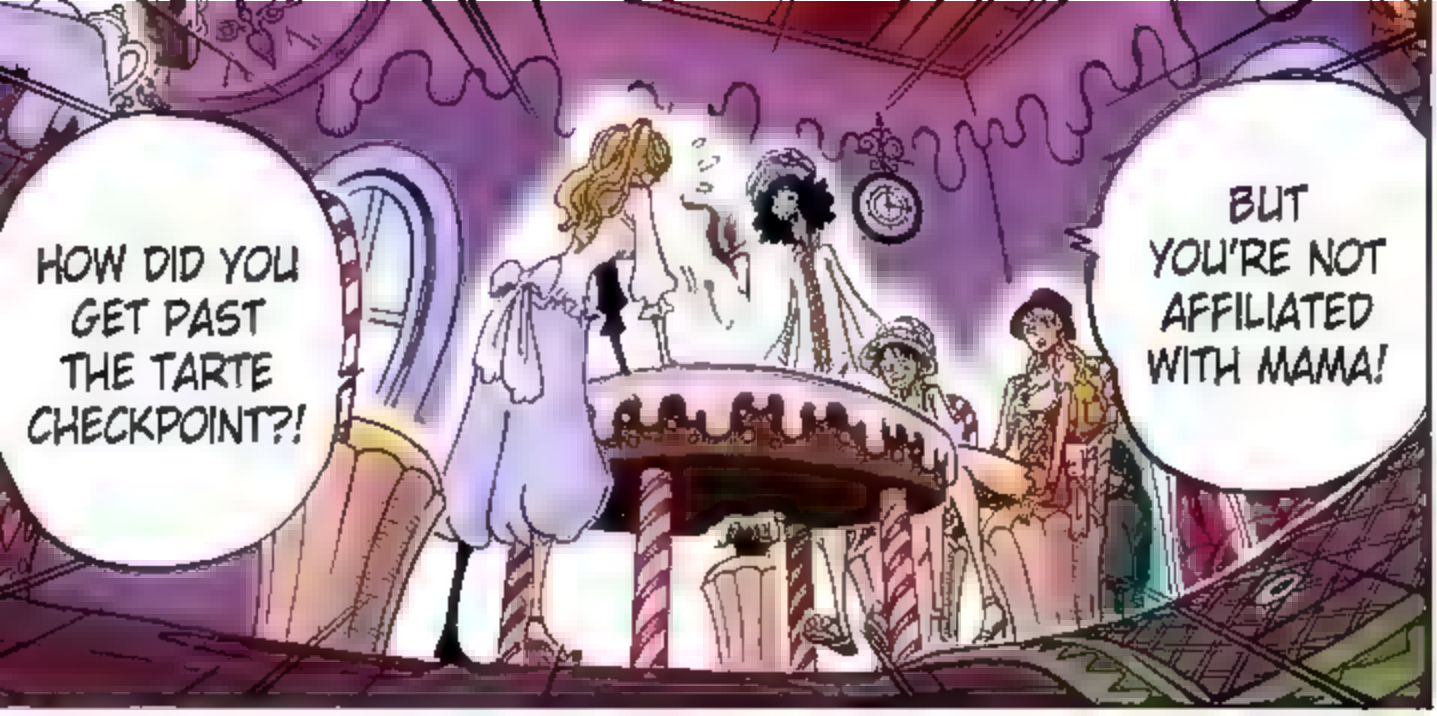
Chapter 828:
1 AND 2

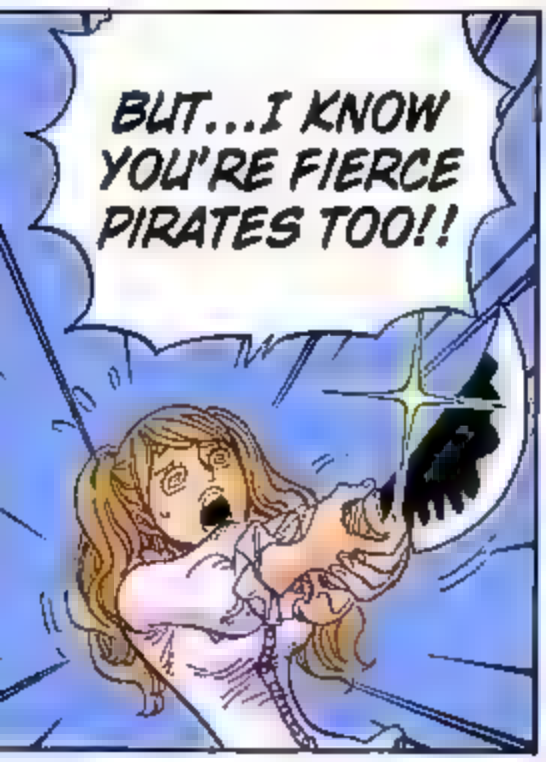
DECKS OF THE WORLD, 500-MILLION-MAN ARC, VOL. 19:
"FISHMAN ISLAND--THOSE POPULAR HERO HATS"

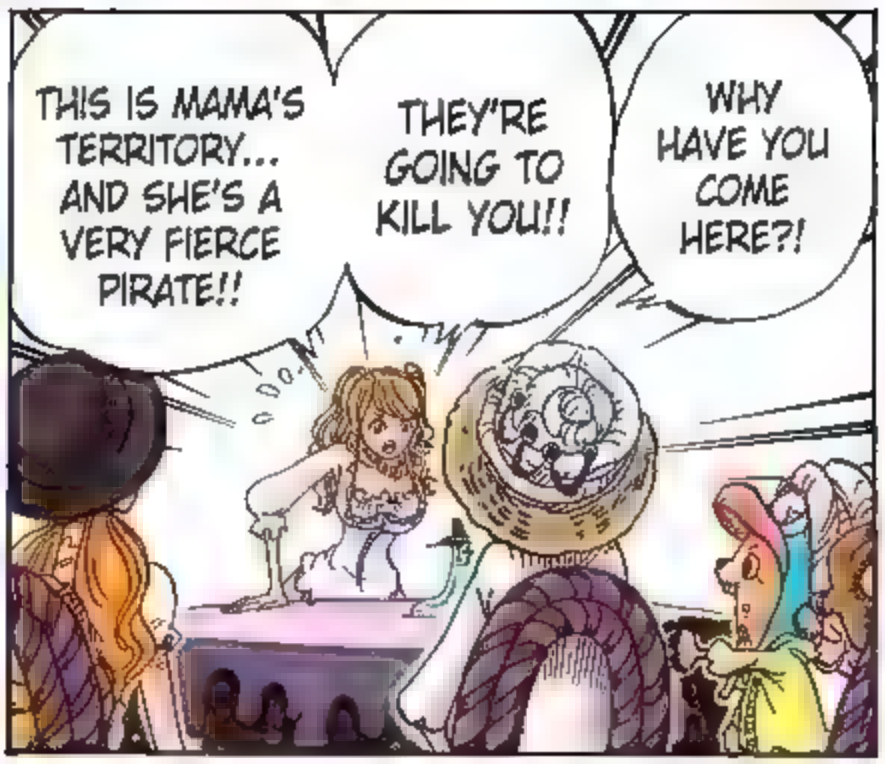

WHAAAAT ?!!
CHOCOLAT TOWN, CACAO ISLAND


...IS YOU, PUDDING ?!!
THE DAUGHTER OF BIG MOM THAT SANJI'S GONNA MARRY...
I'M SO JEALOUS!! WHAT A BEAUTIFUL WIFE!!!


GO
BUT NOW THAT I LOOK CLOSER..I'VE SEEN YOUR FACE BEFORE, STRAW HAT LUFFY!!
YOU'RE SANJI'S COMPAN-IONS?! ARE YOU JOKING?!!

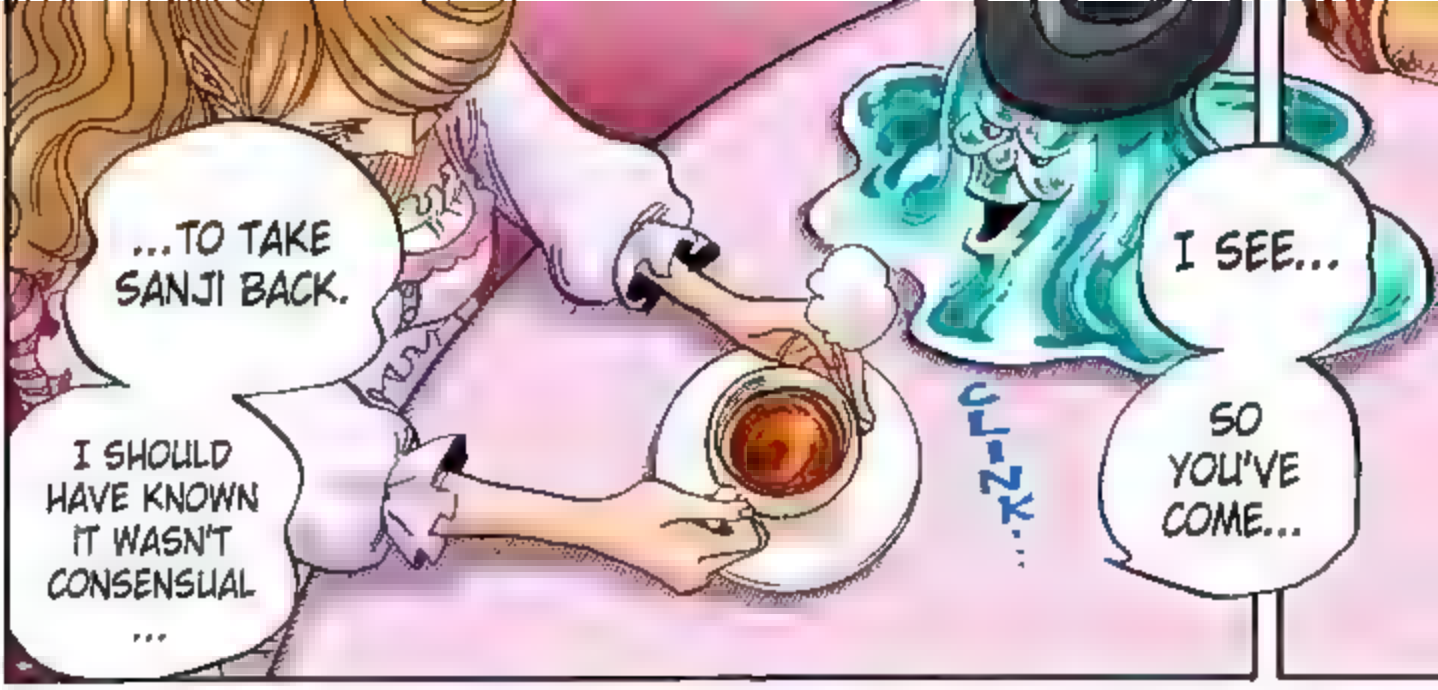

HOW DID YOU GET PAST THE TARTE CHECKPOINT?!
BUT YOU'RE NOT AFFILIATED WITH MAMA!

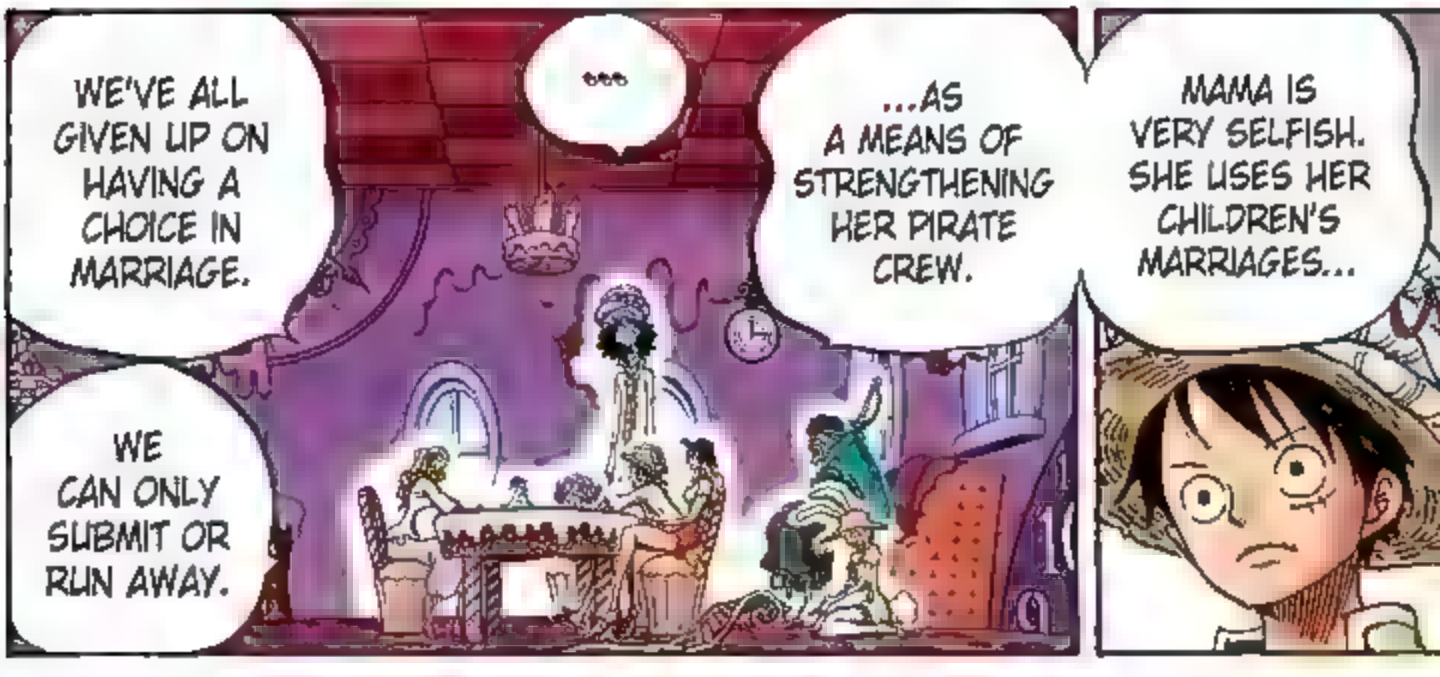

BUT...I KNOW YOU'RE FIERCE PIRATES TOO!!

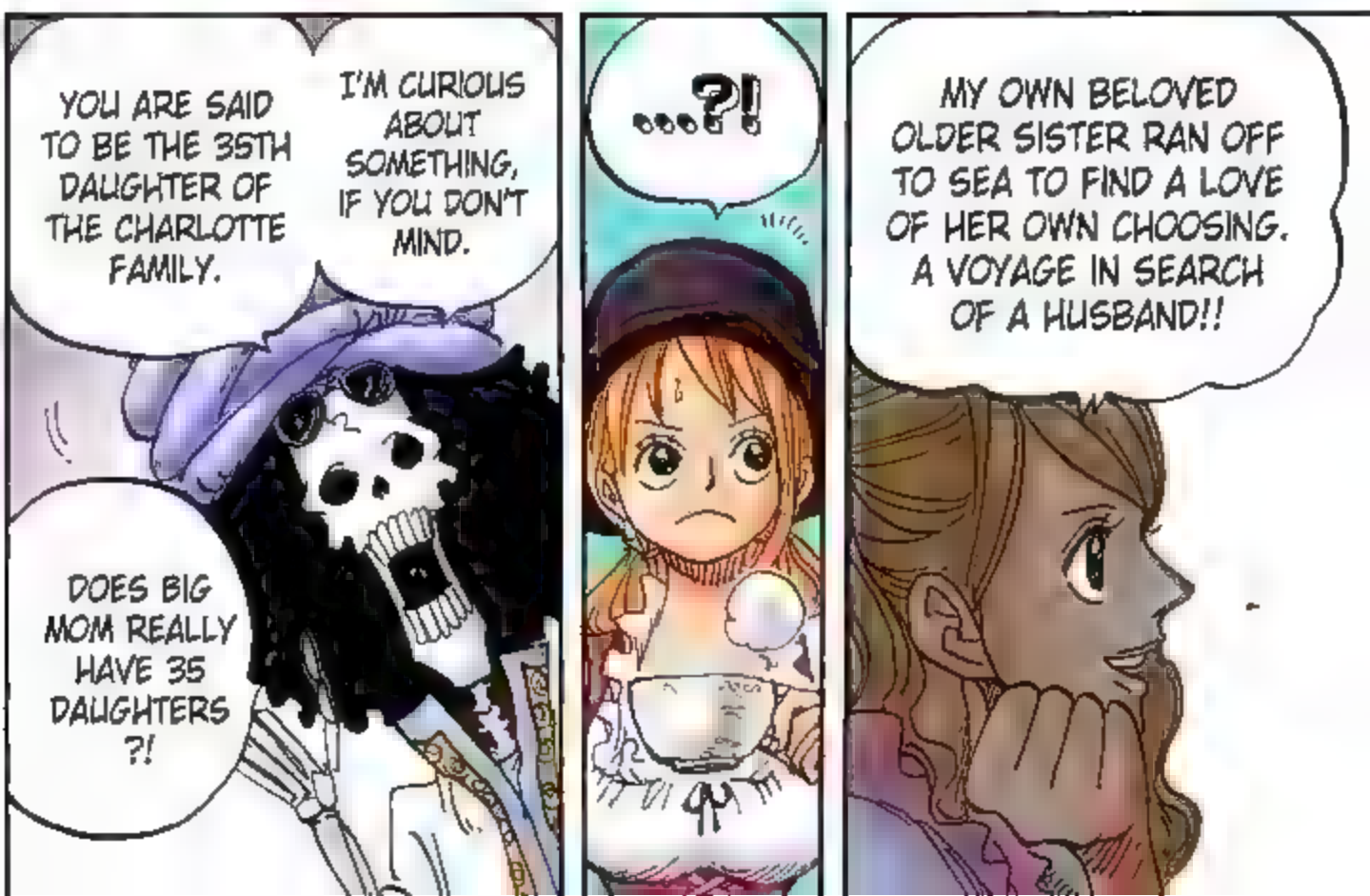

THIS IS MAMA'S TERRITORY... AND SHE'S A VERY FIERCE PIRATE!!
THEY'RE GOING TO KILL YOU!!
WHY HAVE YOU COME HERE?!

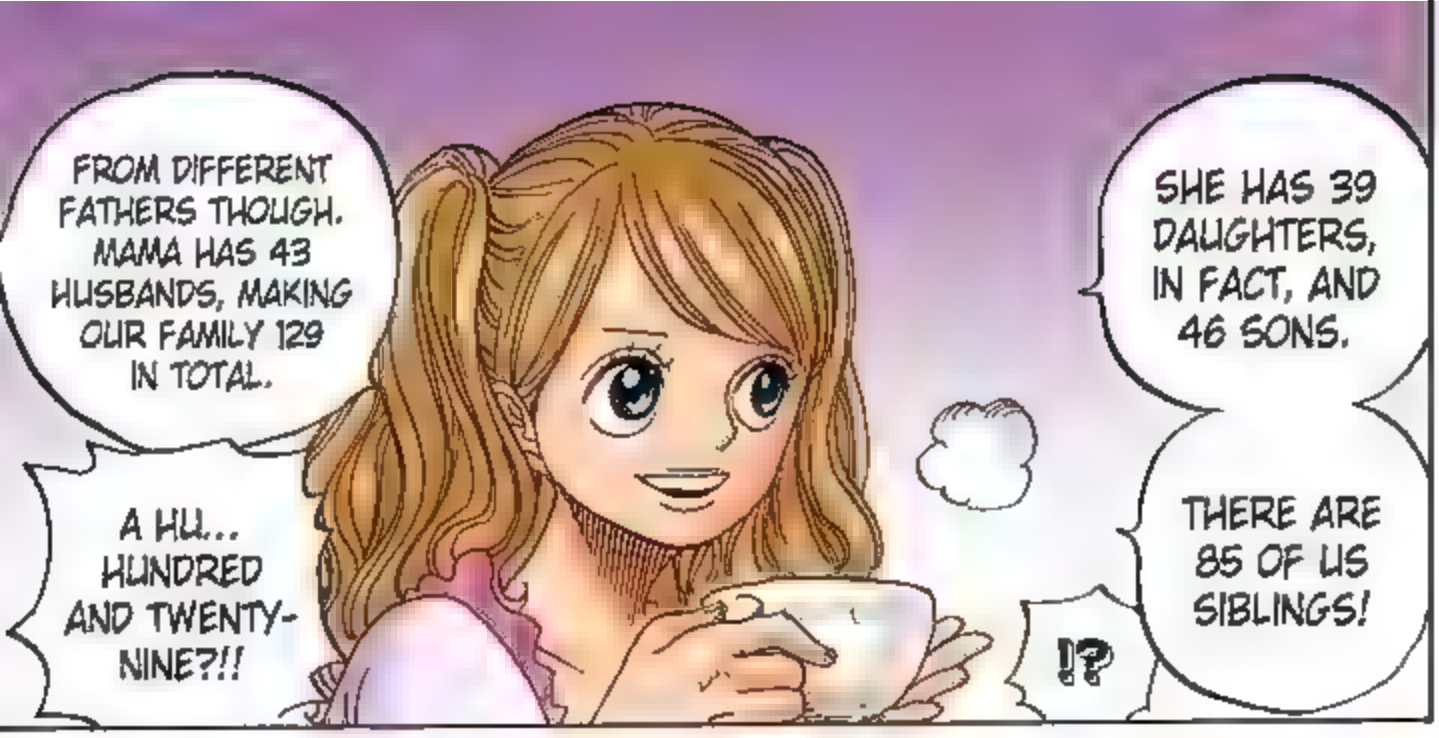
NO VIOLENCE, PEDRO!!!
EEEEK !!
WHAT SHOULD I DO WITH HER, LUFFY?
WHUP!!

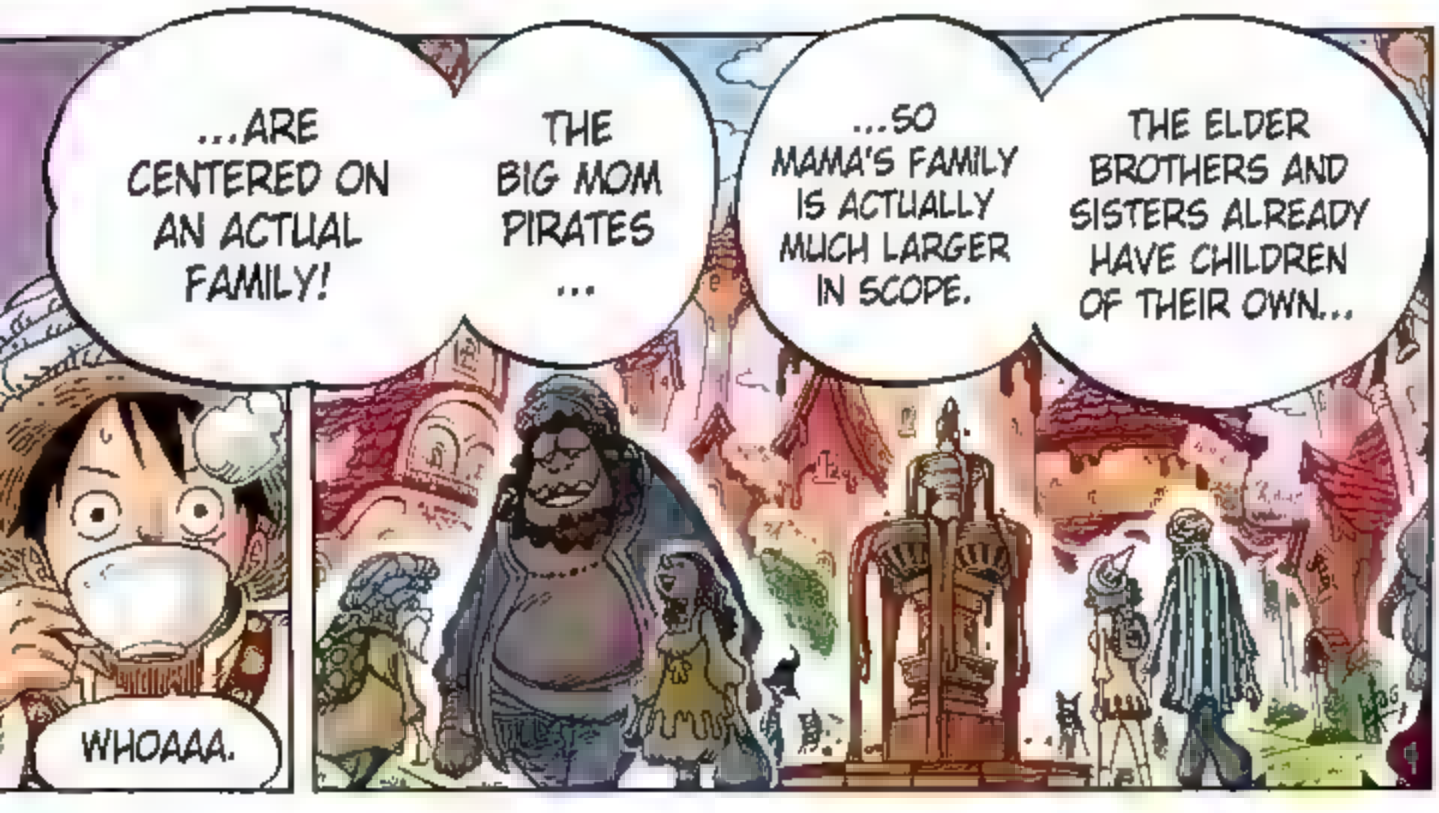
WAIT, CALM DOWN!! WE'RE NOT GOING TO GET VIOLENT!!

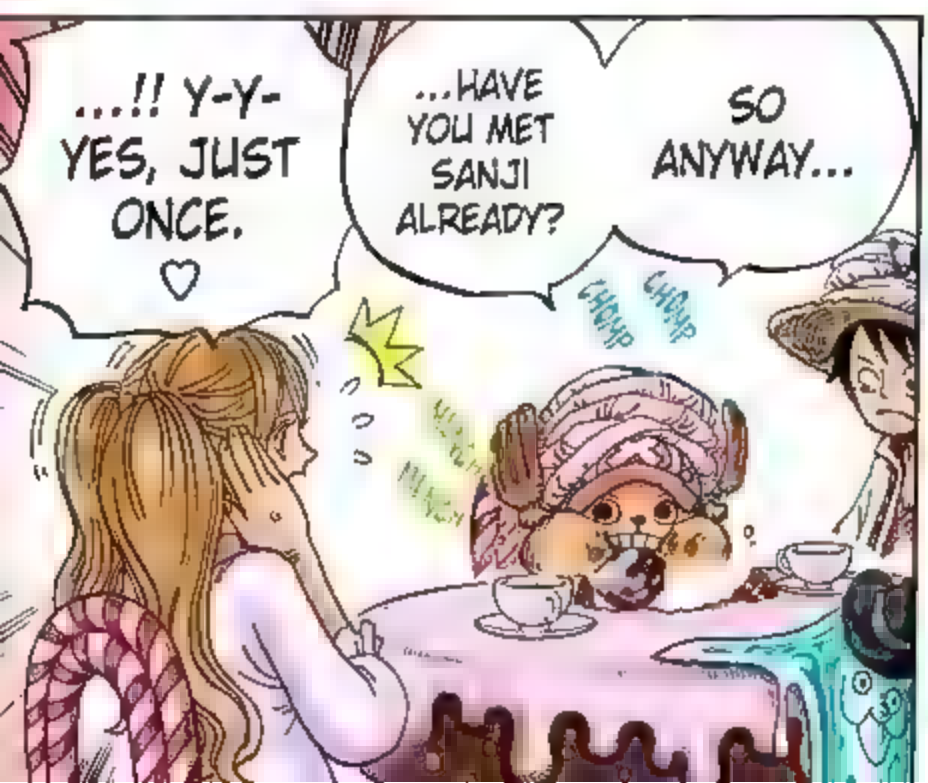

...TO TAKE SANJI BACK.
I SHOULD HAVE KNOWN IT WASN'T CONSENSUAL ...
I SEE...
SO YOU'VE COME...
CLINK...

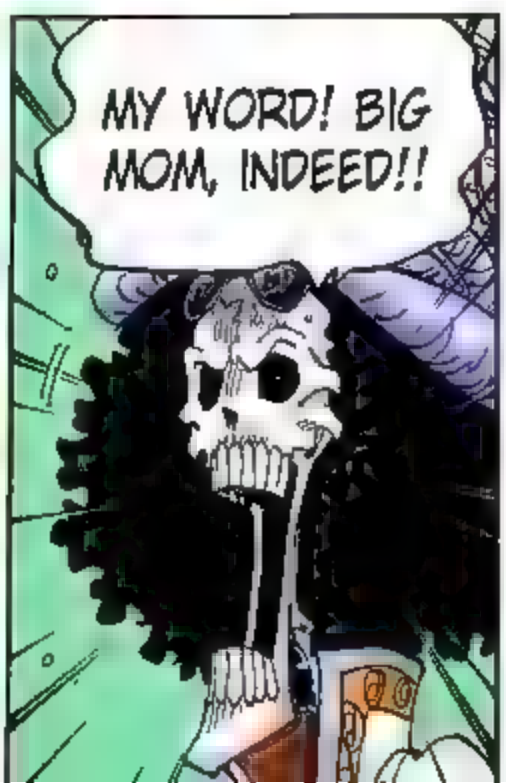

WE'VE ALL GIVEN UP ON HAVING A CHOICE IN MARRIAGE.
WE CAN ONLY SUBMIT OR RUN AWAY.
...
...AS A MEANS OF STRENGTHENING HER PIRATE CREW.
MAMA IS VERY SELFISH. SHE USES HER CHILDREN'S MARRIAGES...

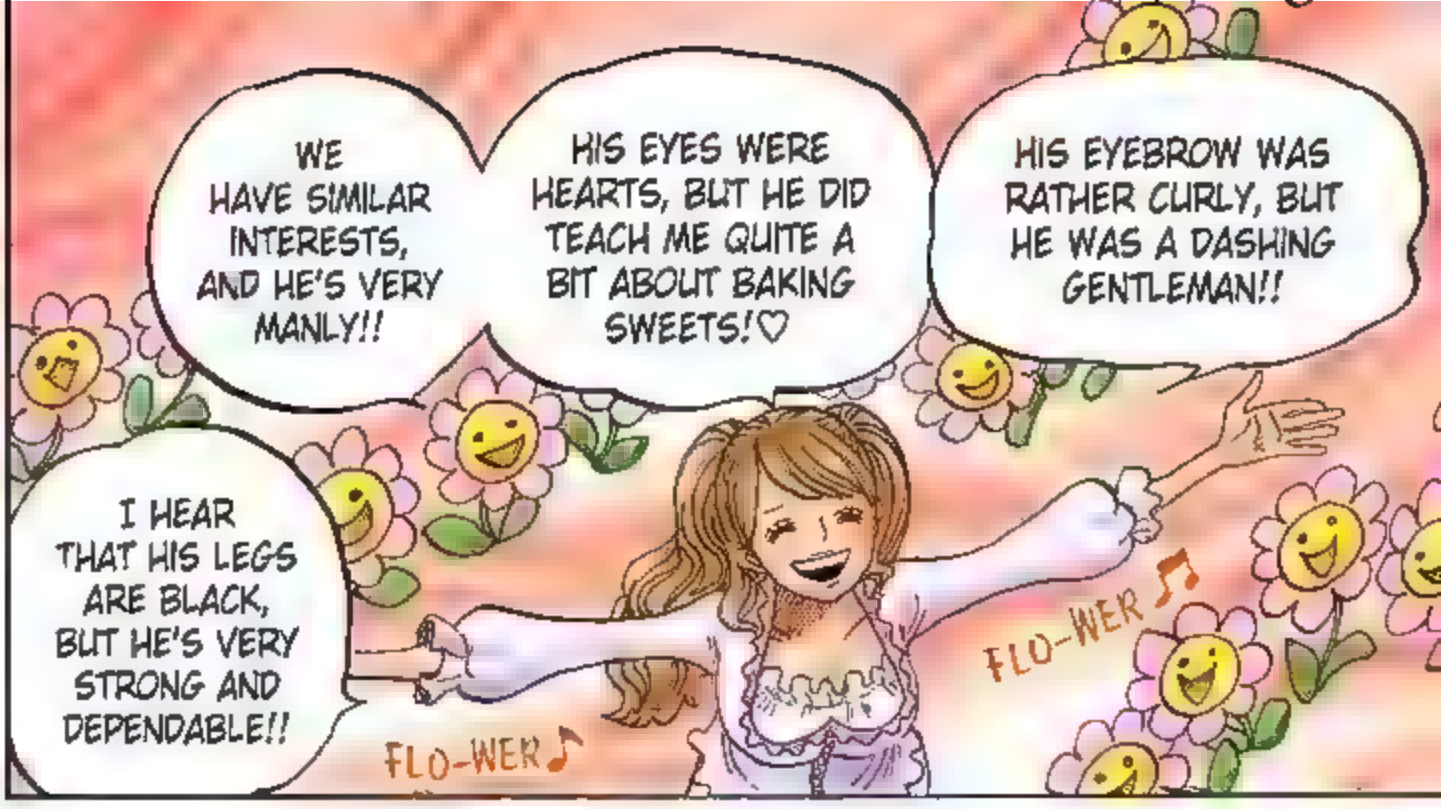

YOU ARE SAID TO BE THE 35TH DAUGHTER OF THE CHARLOTTE FAMILY.
I'M CURIOUS ABOUT SOMETHING, IF YOU DON'T MIND.
DOES BIG MOM REALLY HAVE 35 DAUGHTERS ?!
...?!
MY OWN BELOVED OLDER SISTER RAN OFF TO SEA TO FIND A LOVE OF HER OWN CHOOSING. A VOYAGE IN SEARCH OF A HUSBAND!!

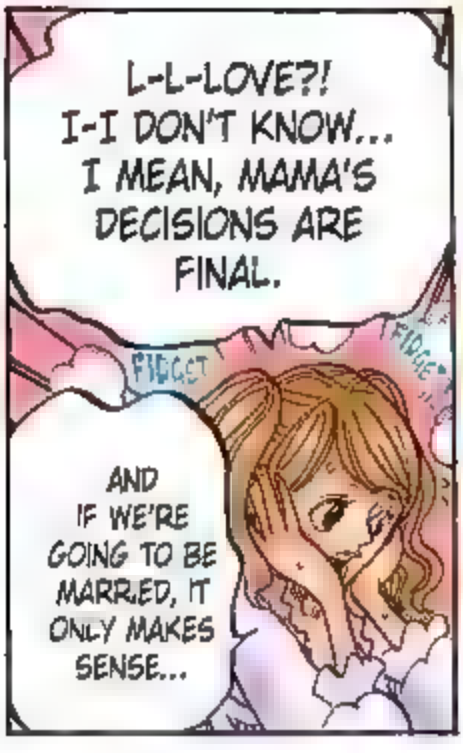

FROM DIFFERENT FATHERS THOUGH. MAMA HAS 43 HUSBANDS, MAKING OUR FAMILY 129 IN TOTAL.
A HU... HUNDRED AND TWENTY-NINE?!!
SHE HAS 39 DAUGHTERS, IN FACT, AND 46 SONS.
!?
THERE ARE 85 OF US SIBLINGS!

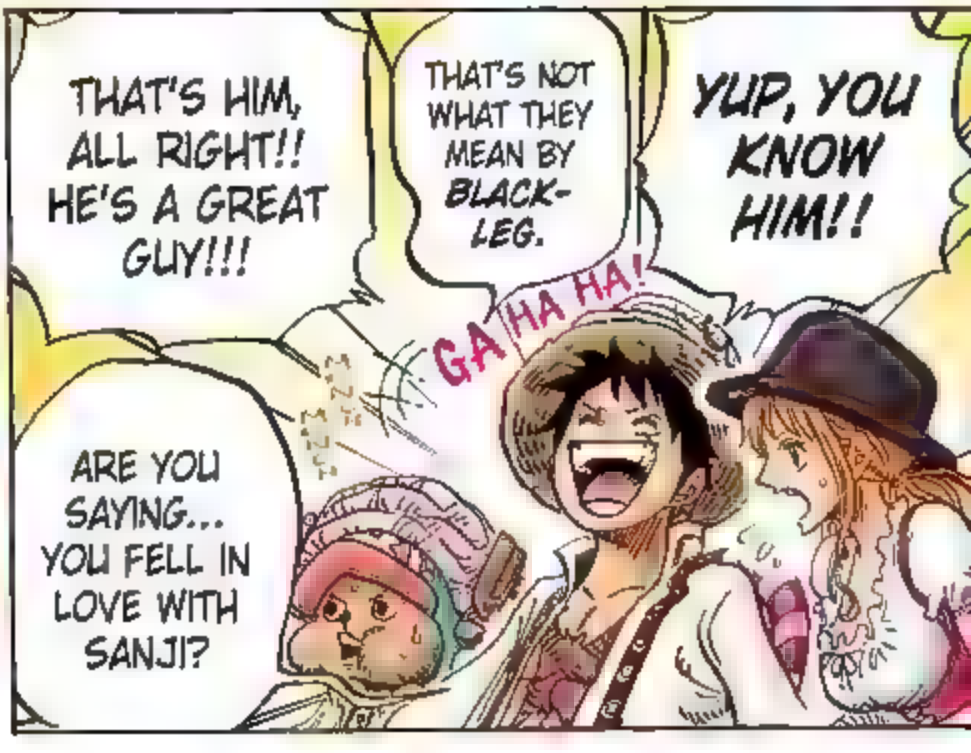

...ARE CENTERED ON AN ACTUAL FAMILY!
THE BIG MOM PIRATES ...
...SO MAMA'S FAMILY IS ACTUALLY MUCH LARGER IN SCOPE.
THE ELDER BROTHERS AND SISTERS ALREADY HAVE CHILDREN OF THEIR OWN...
WHOAAA.


...!! Y-Y-YES, JUST ONCE. ♡
...HAVE YOU MET SANJI ALREADY?
SO ANYWAY...
CHOMP CHOMP
MUNCH MUNCH

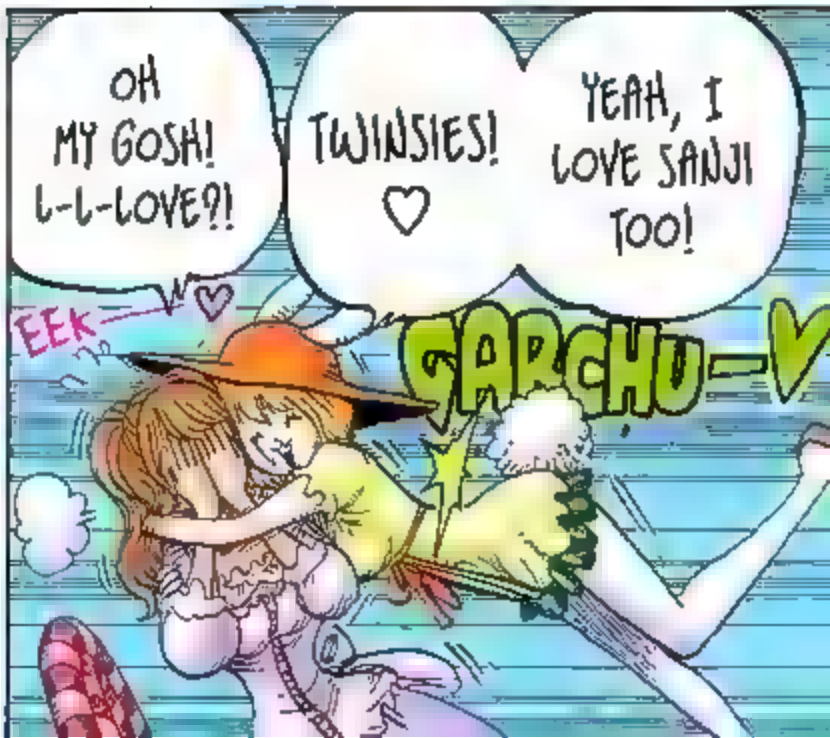

MY WORD! BIG MOM, INDEED!!

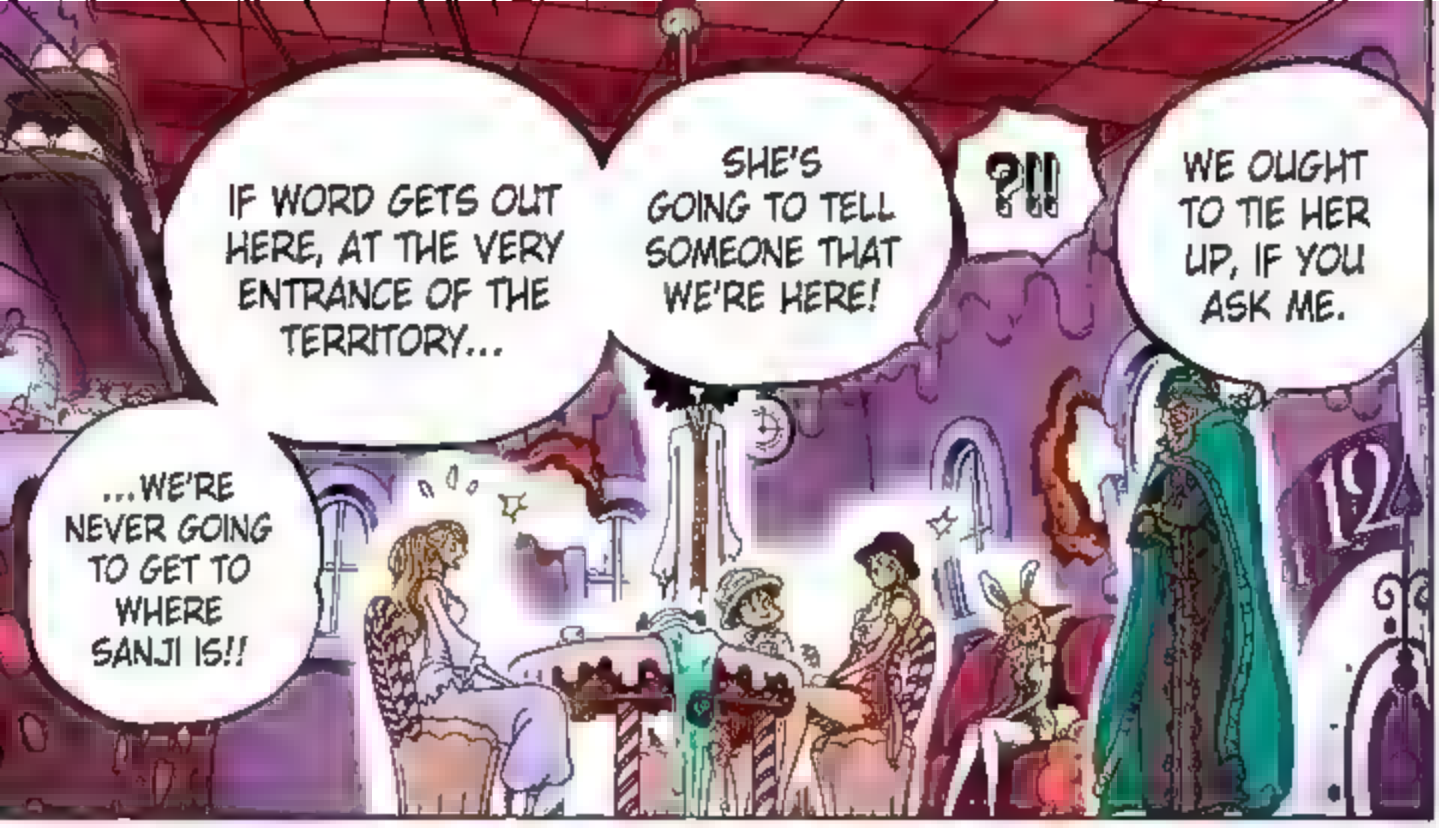

WE HAVE SIMILAR INTERESTS, AND HE'S VERY MANLY!!
HIS EYES WERE HEARTS, BUT HE DID TEACH ME QUITE A BIT ABOUT BAKING SWEETS!♡
HIS EYEBROW WAS RATHER CURLY, BUT HE WAS A DASHING GENTLEMAN!!
I HEAR THAT HIS LEGS ARE BLACK, BUT HE'S VERY STRONG AND DEPENDABLE!!
FLO-WER♪
FLO-WER♪

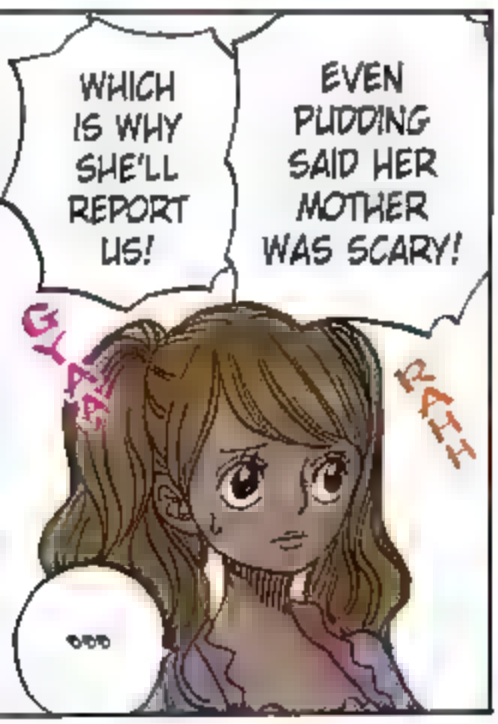

L-L-LOVE?! I-I DON'T KNOW... I MEAN, MAMA'S DECISIONS ARE FINAL.
FIDGET
FIDGET
AND IF WE'RE GOING TO BE MARRIED, IT ONLY MAKES SENSE...

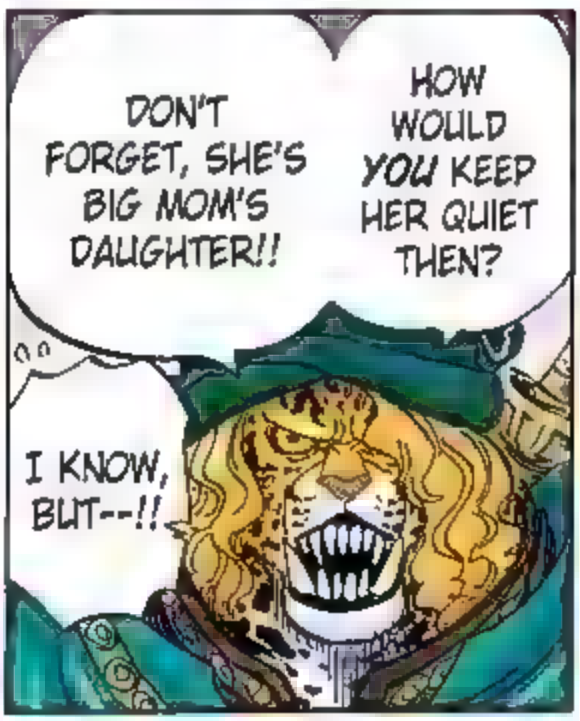

THAT'S HIM, ALL RIGHT!! HE'S A GREAT GUY!!!
THAT'S NOT WHAT THEY MEAN BY BLACK-LEG.
YUP, YOU KNOW HIM!!
GA HA HA!
ARE YOU SAYING... YOU FELL IN LOVE WITH SANJI?

TO THINK THAT HIS PARTNER WOULD BE SUCH A LOVELY YOUNG LADY!!
THIS IS THE MOST SURPRISING OF SURPRISES!!
NO WONDER SANJI'S EYES WERE HEARTS!!!
GA-BI
NGH!

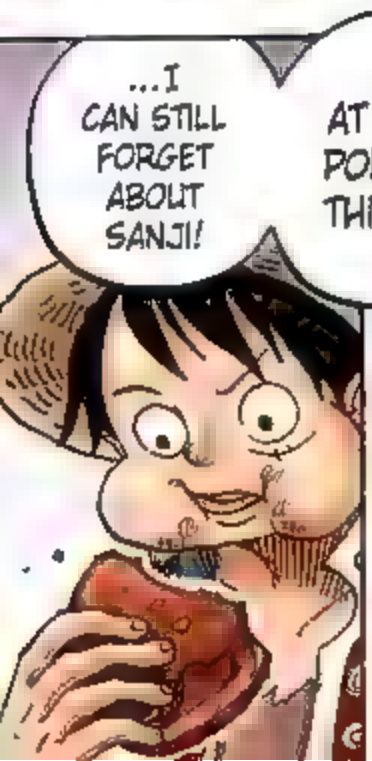

OH MY GOSH! L-L-LOVE?!
TWINSIES! ♡
YEAH, I LOVE SANJI TOO!
EEK—♡
GARCHU—♡

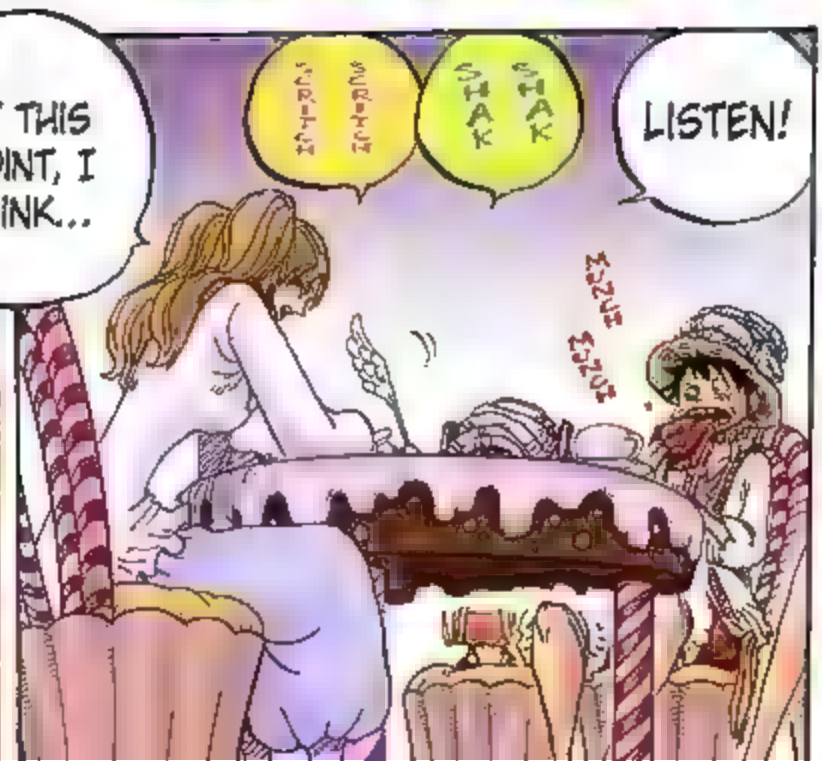

IF WORD GETS OUT HERE, AT THE VERY ENTRANCE OF THE TERRITORY...
SHE'S GOING TO TELL SOMEONE THAT WE'RE HERE!
?!!
WE OUGHT TO TIE HER UP, IF YOU ASK ME.
...WE'RE NEVER GOING TO GET TO WHERE SANJI IS!!
12


WHICH IS WHY SHE'LL REPORT US!
EVEN PUDDING SAID HER MOTHER WAS SCARY!
GLARE
HAIR
...


DON'T FORGET, SHE'S BIG MOM'S DAUGHTER!!
HOW WOULD YOU KEEP HER QUIET THEN?
I KNOW, BUT--!!

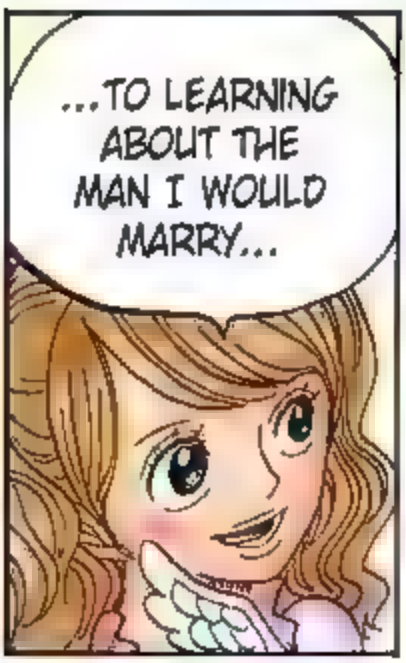
HOW CAN YOU BE SO CRUEL, PEDRO?!

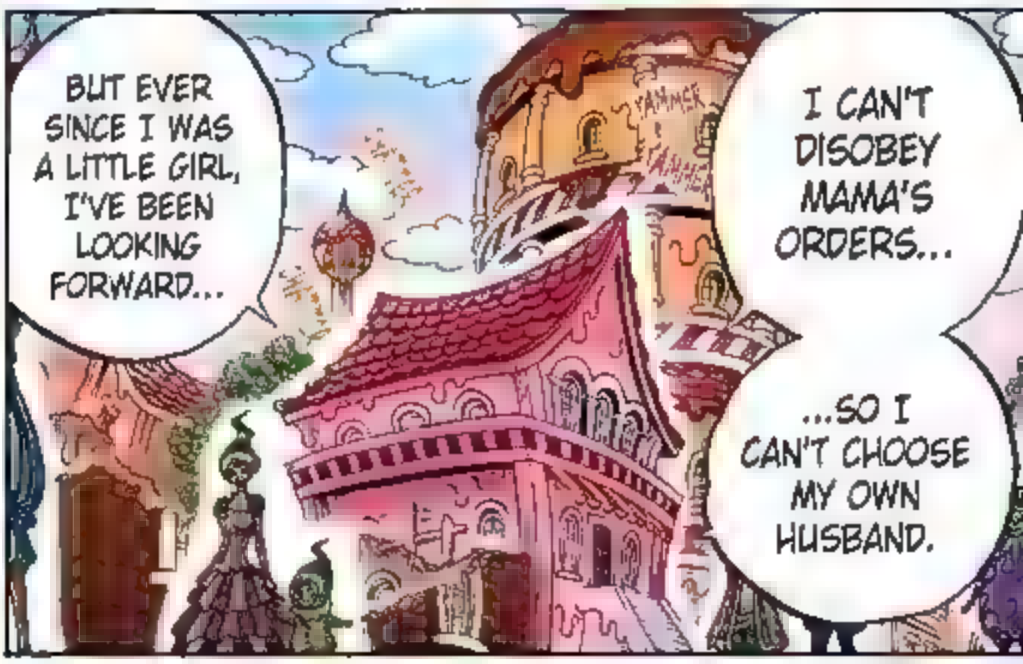

...I CAN STILL FORGET ABOUT SANJI!
AT THIS POINT, I THINK...

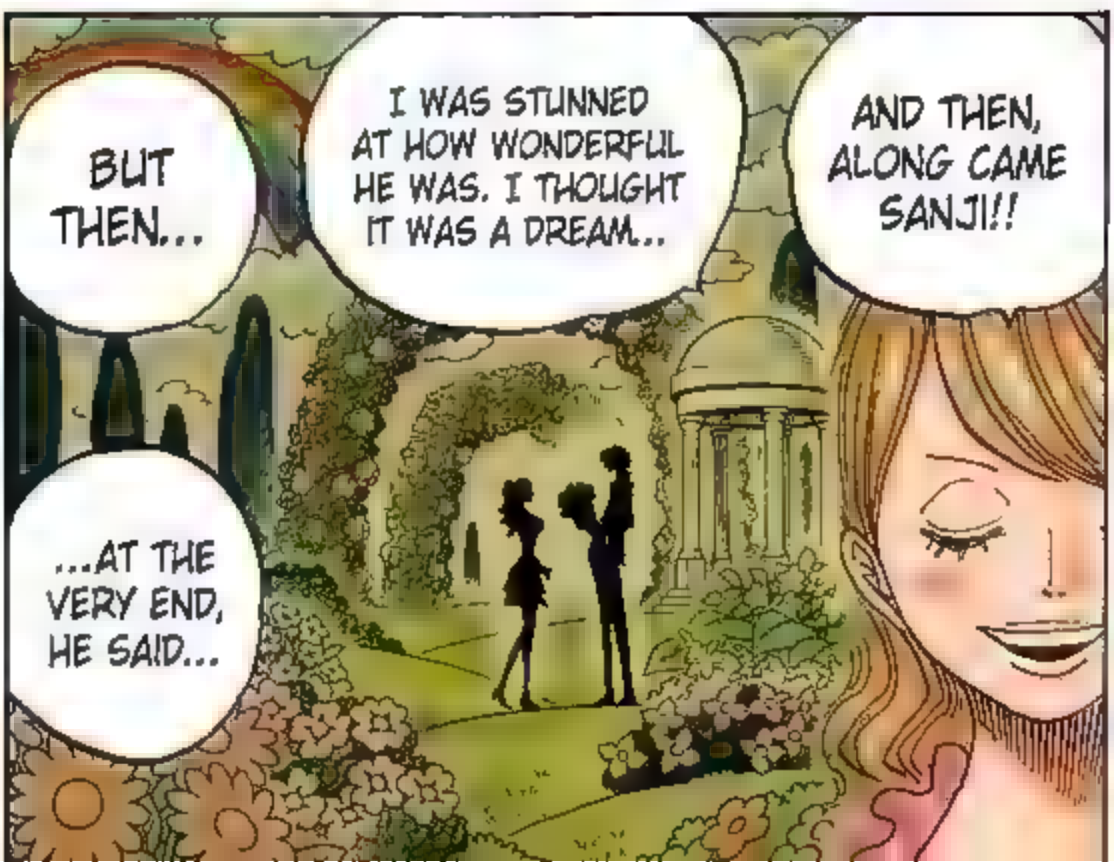

LISTEN!
SHAK
SHAK
SCRITCH
SCRITCH
MUCH
MUCH

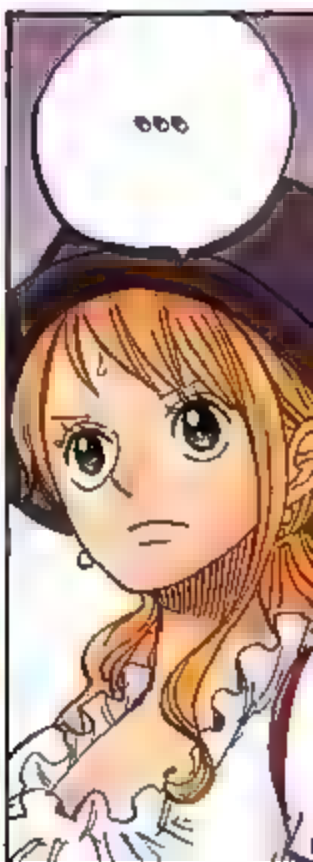
GLARE
HAIR

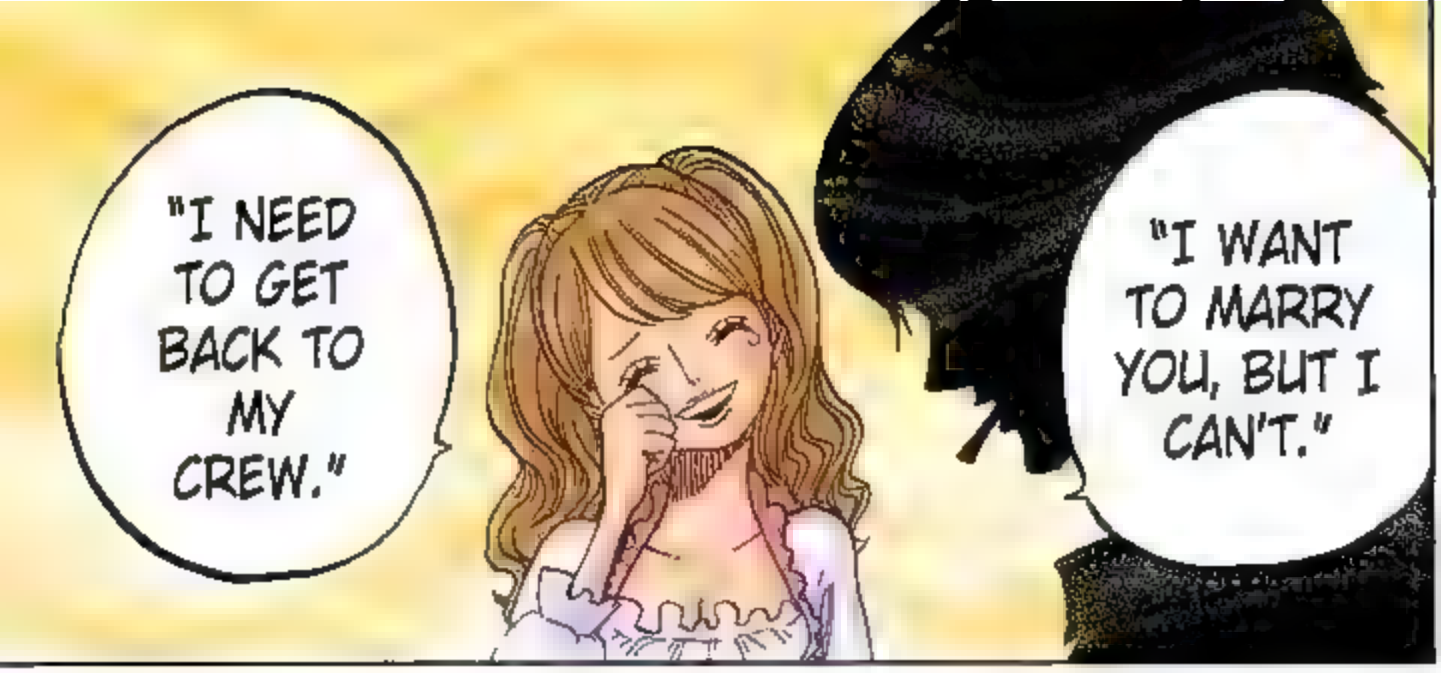
AND MAMA'S LOOKING FORWARD TO THE WEDDING CAKE!!
SO ARE THE VINSMOKES.
...IS CELEBRATING MY MARRIAGE.
EVERYONE IN TOTTO LAND...

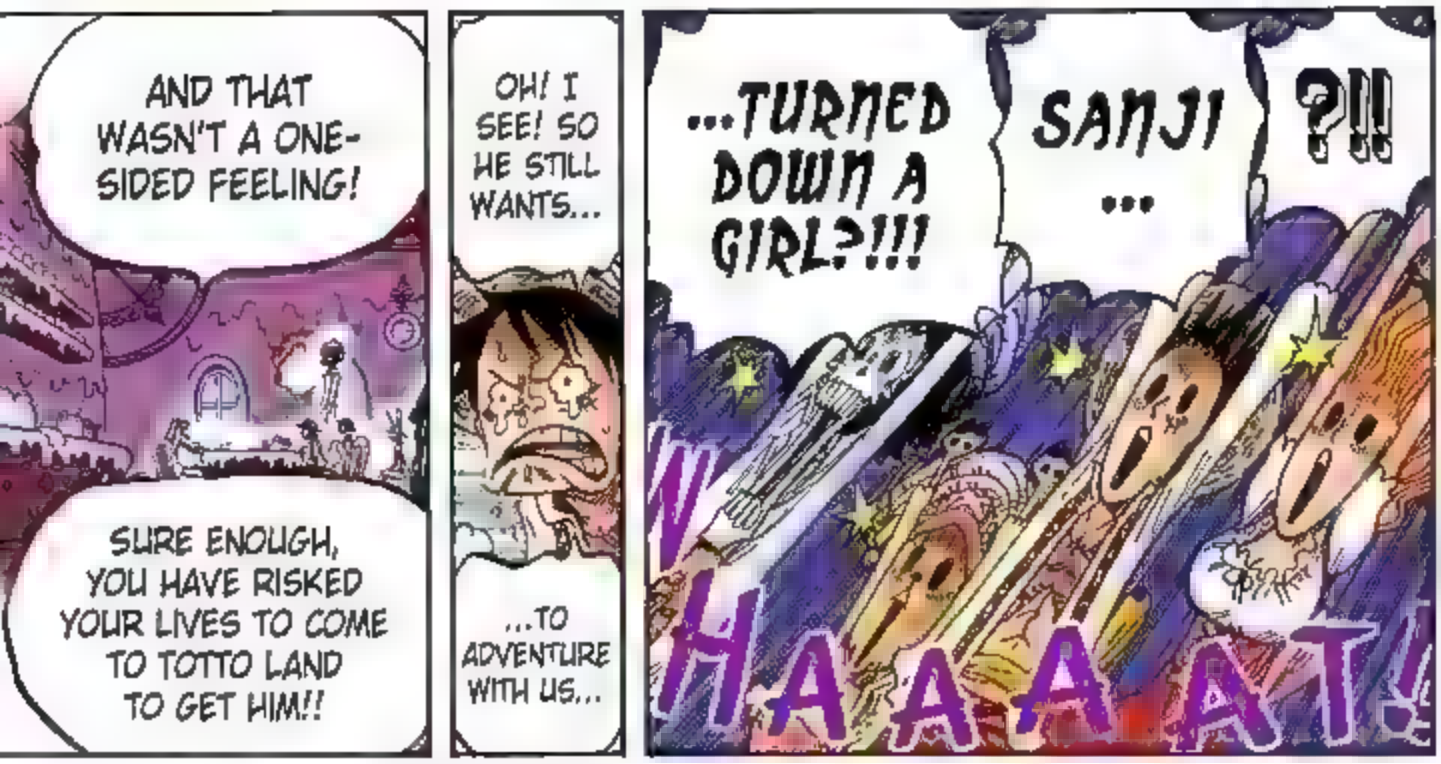

...TO LEARNING ABOUT THE MAN I WOULD MARRY...

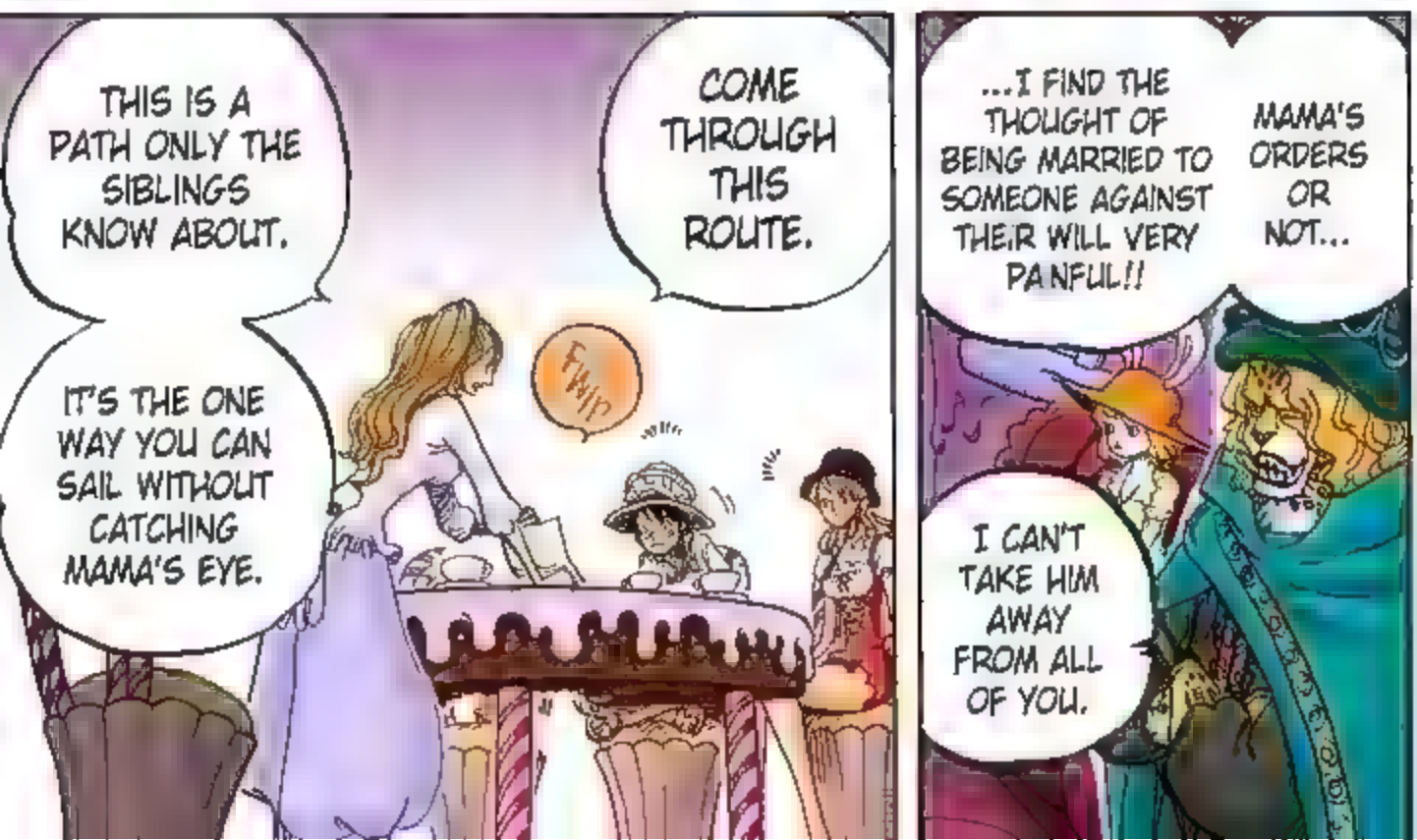

BUT EVER SINCE I WAS A LITTLE GIRL, I'VE BEEN LOOKING FORWARD...
I CAN'T DISOBEY MAMA'S ORDERS...
...SO I CAN'T CHOOSE MY OWN HUSBAND.

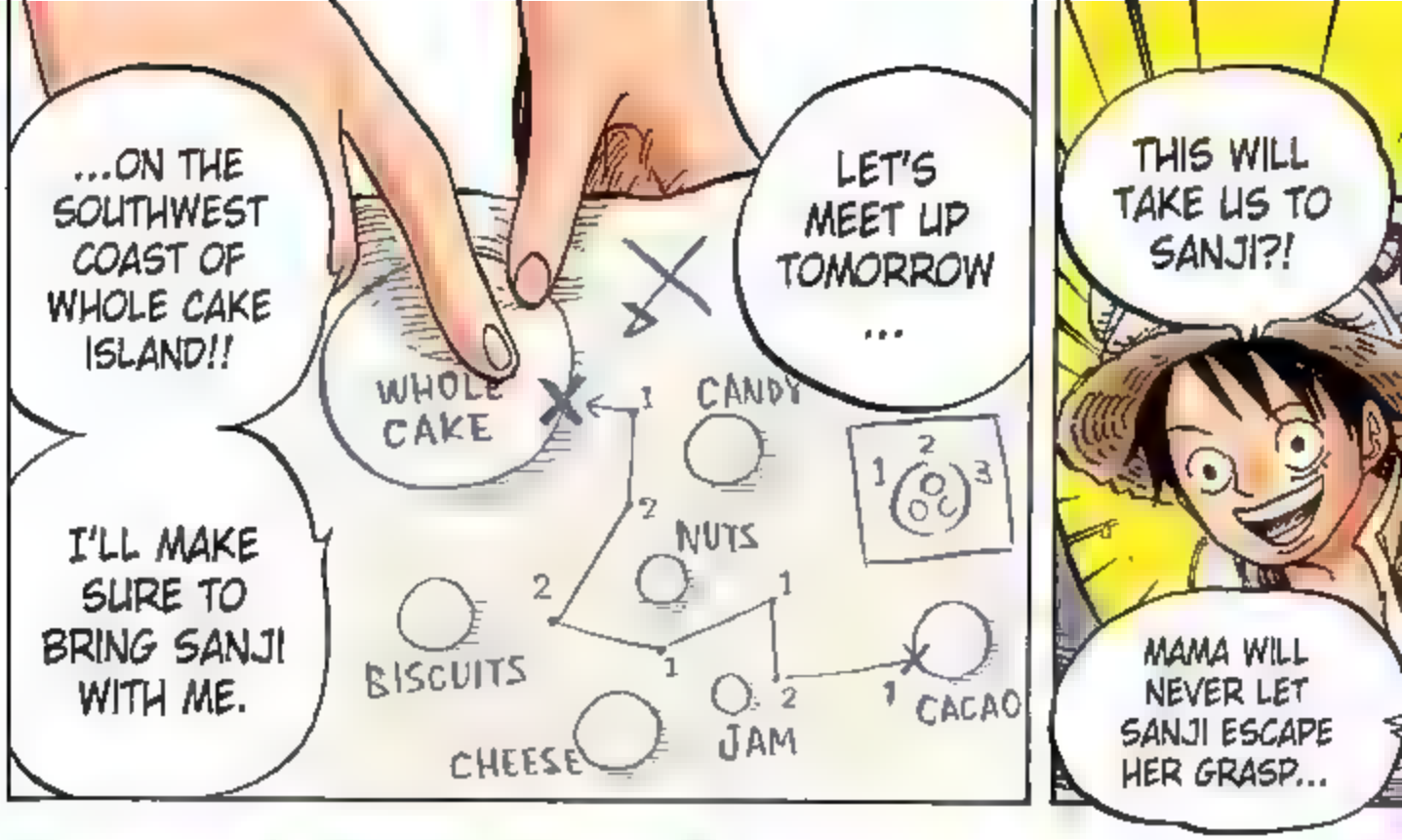

BUT THEN...
I WAS STUNNED AT HOW WONDERFUL HE WAS. I THOUGHT IT WAS A DREAM...
AND THEN, ALONG CAME SANJI!!
...AT THE VERY END, HE SAID...

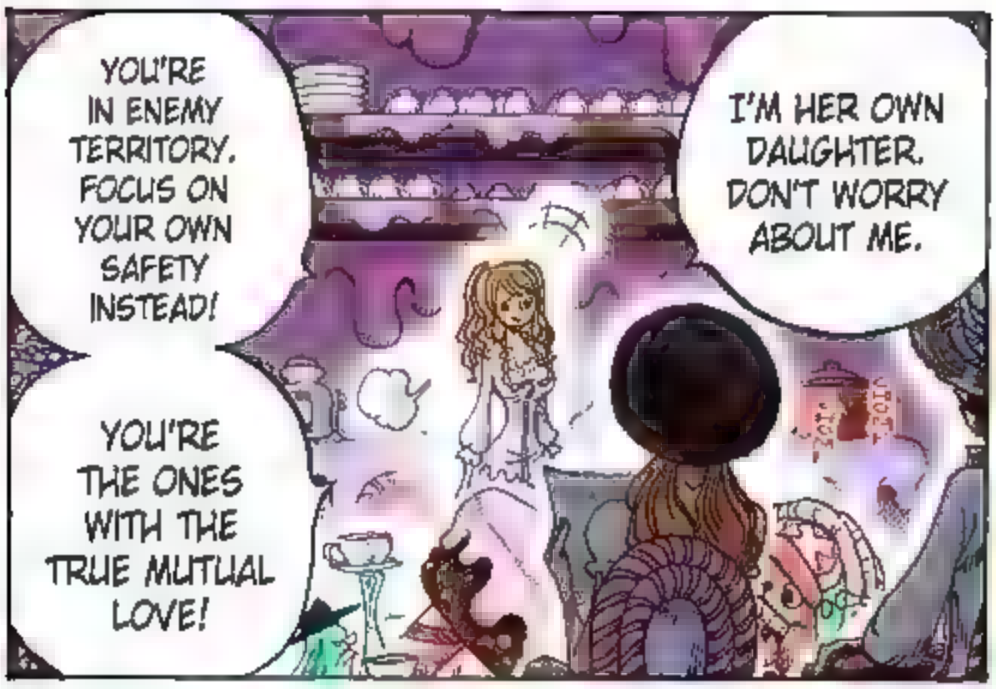

...


"I NEED TO GET BACK TO MY CREW."
"I WANT TO MARRY YOU, BUT I CAN'T."

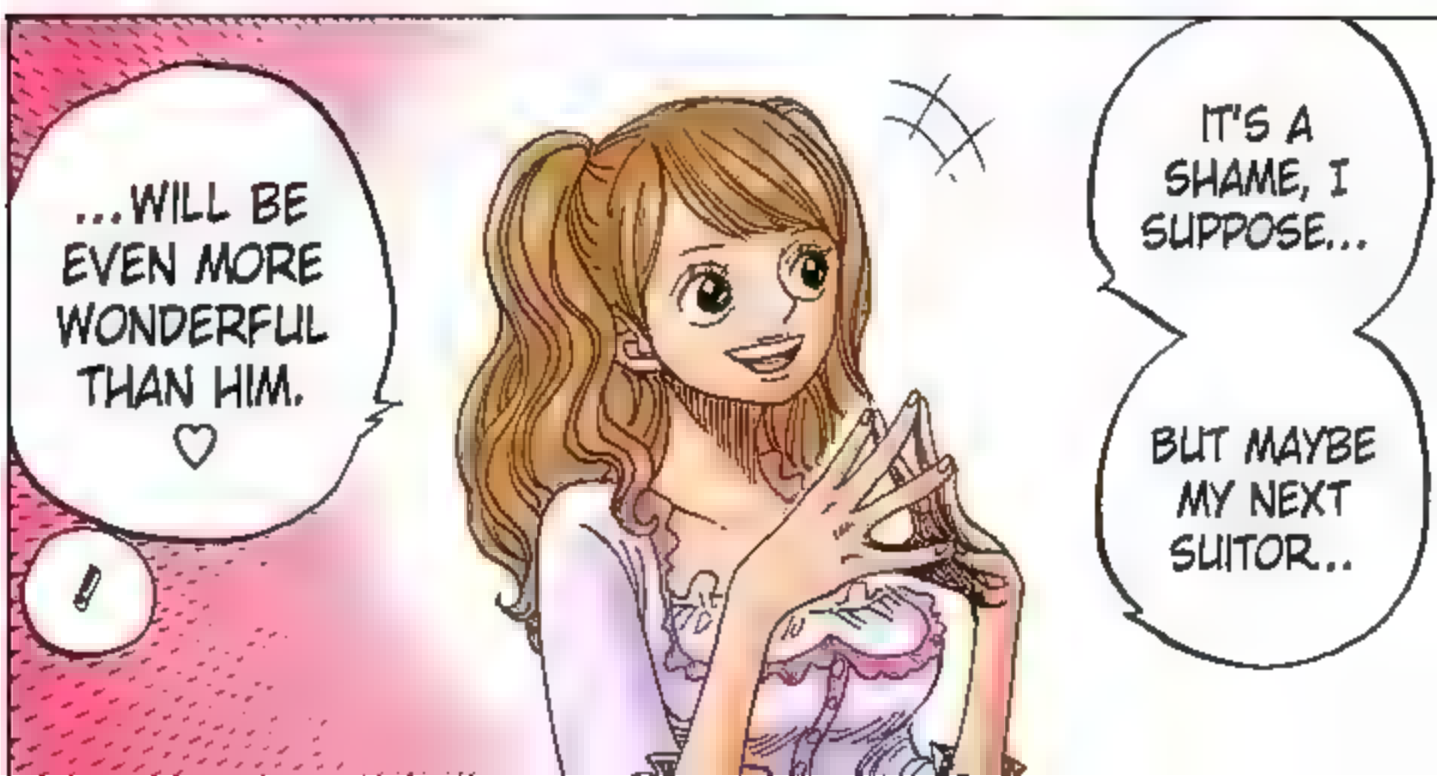

AND THAT WASN'T A ONE-SIDED FEELING!
SURE ENOUGH, YOU HAVE RISKED YOUR LIVES TO COME TO TOTTO LAND TO GET HIM!!
OH! I SEE! SO HE STILL WANTS...
...TO ADVENTURE WITH US...
...TURNED DOWN A GIRL?!!!
SANJI ...
?!!
WHAAAAT!

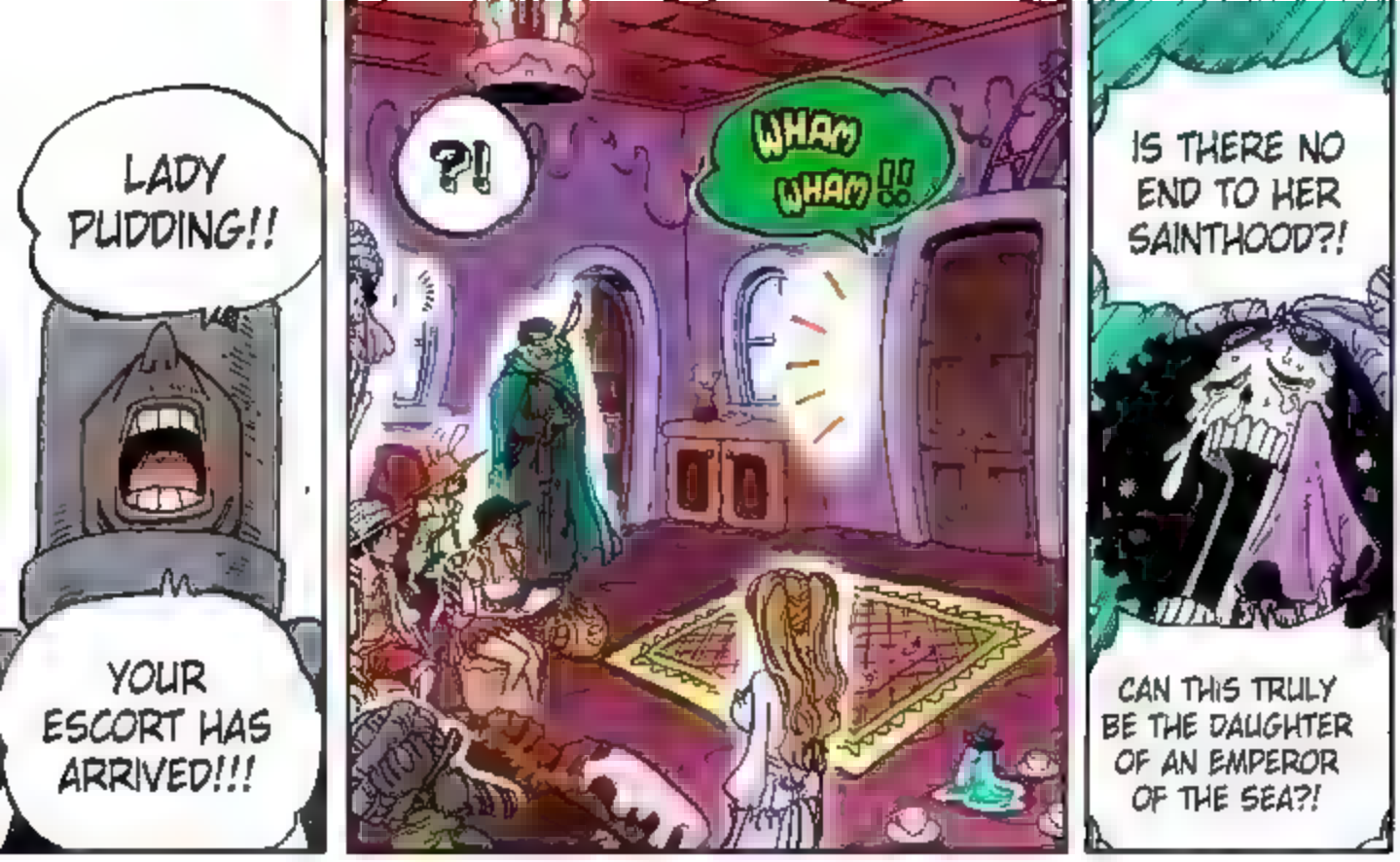

THIS IS A PATH ONLY THE SIBLINGS KNOW ABOUT.
IT'S THE ONE WAY YOU CAN SAIL WITHOUT CATCHING MAMA'S EYE.
COME THROUGH THIS ROUTE.
FWIP
...I FIND THE THOUGHT OF BEING MARRIED TO SOMEONE AGAINST THEIR WILL VERY PAINFUL!!
MAMA'S ORDERS OR NOT...
I CAN'T TAKE HIM AWAY FROM ALL OF YOU.

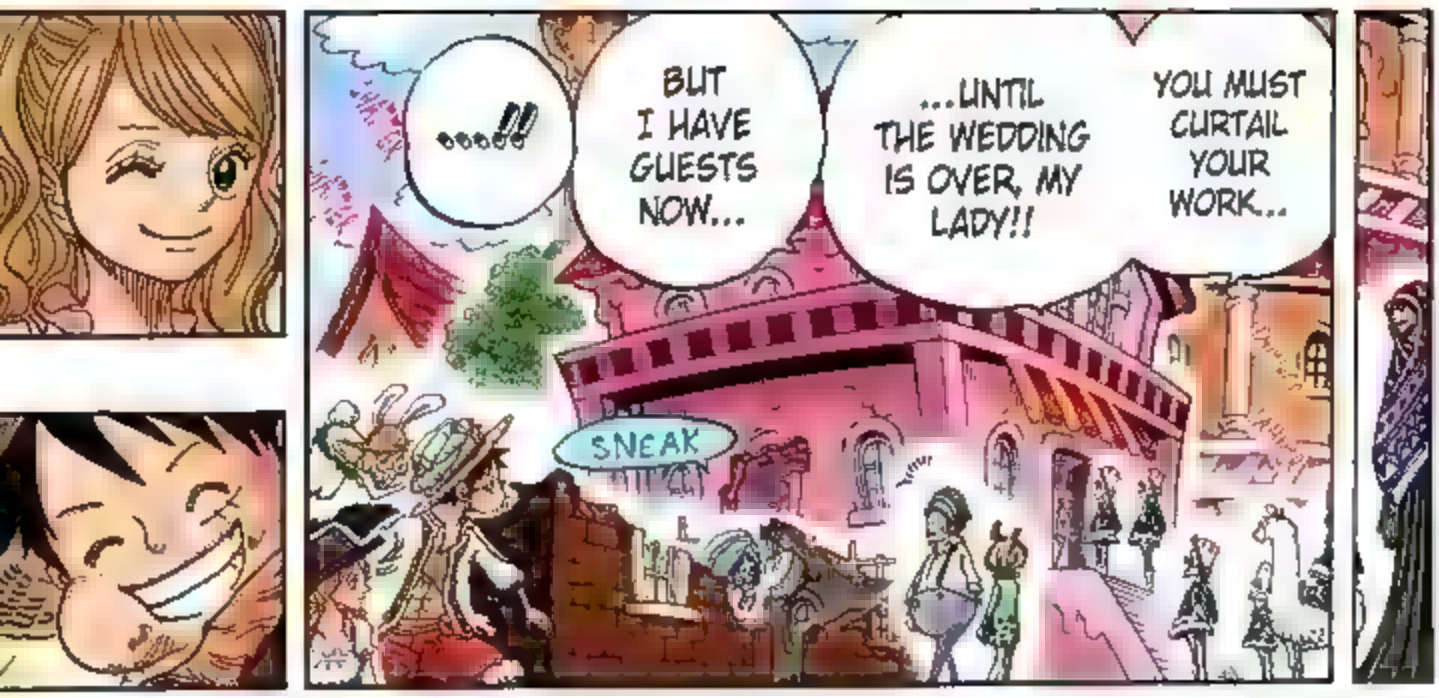

...ON THE SOUTHWEST COAST OF WHOLE CAKE ISLAND!!
I'LL MAKE SURE TO BRING SANJI WITH ME.
LET'S MEET UP TOMORROW ...
WHOLE CAKE
CANDY
NUTS
BISCUITS
CHEESE
JAM
CACAO
THIS WILL TAKE US TO SANJI?!
MAMA WILL NEVER LET SANJI ESCAPE HER GRASP...

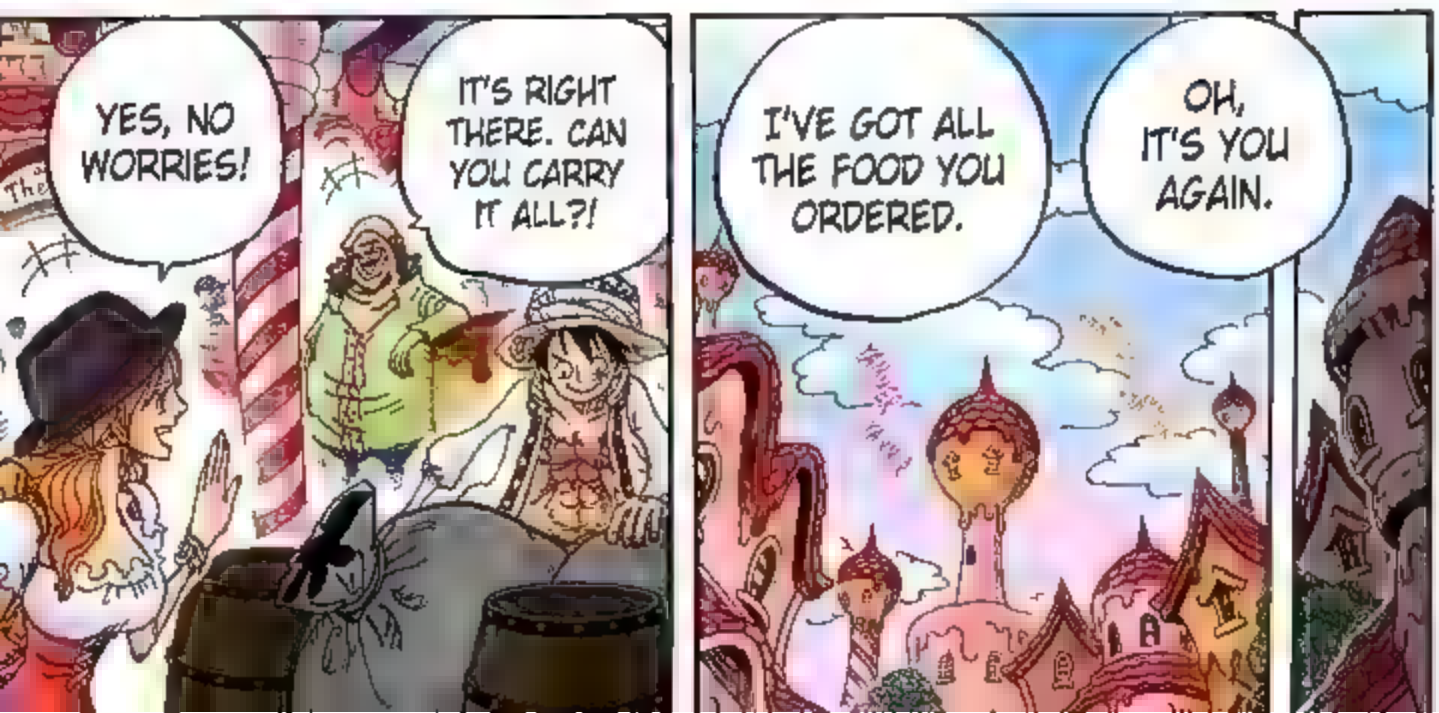

YOU'RE IN ENEMY TERRITORY. FOCUS ON YOUR OWN SAFETY INSTEAD!
YOU'RE THE ONES WITH THE TRUE MUTUAL LOVE!
I'M HER OWN DAUGHTER. DON'T WORRY ABOUT ME.

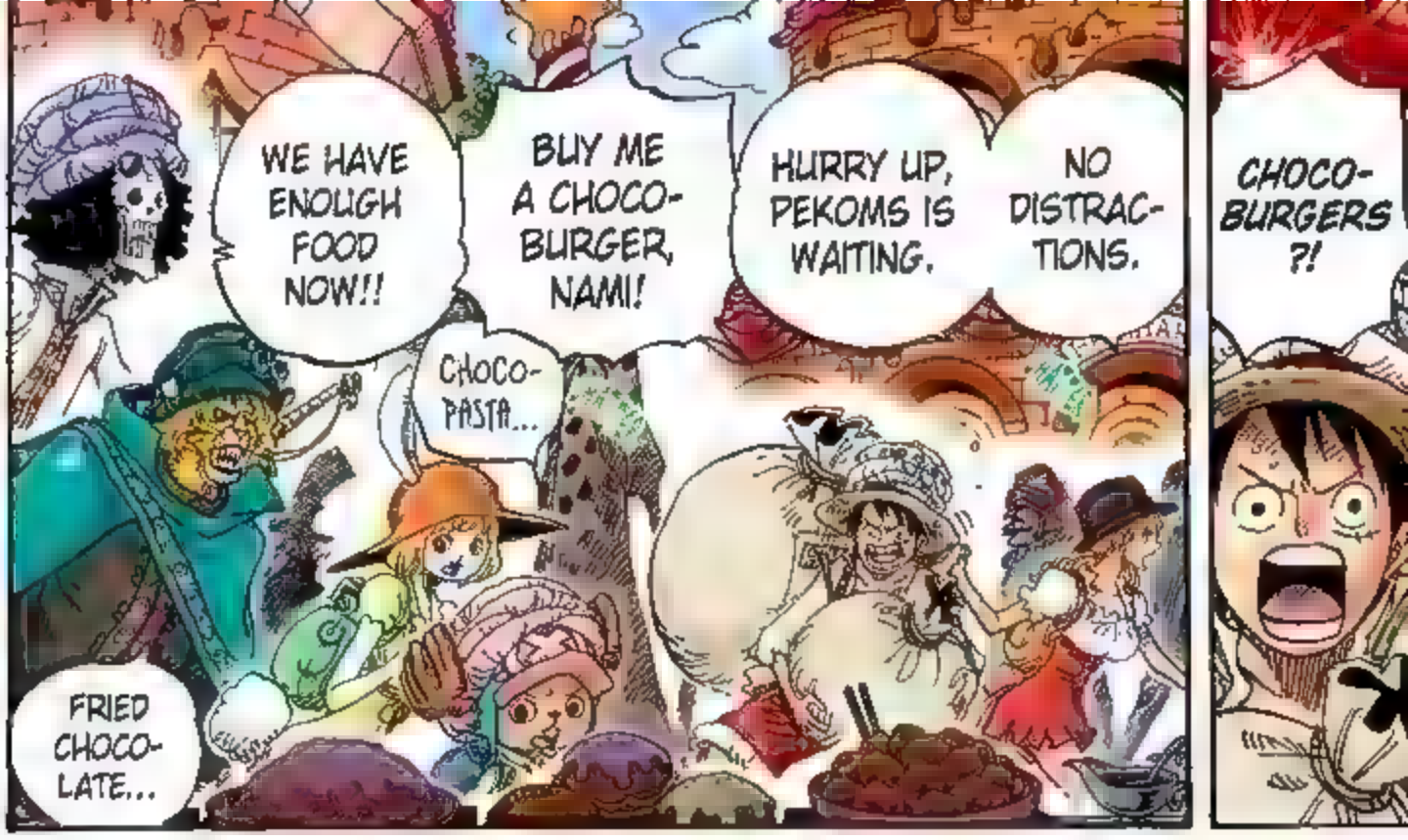
ARE YOU SURE?! WON'T BIG MOM PUNISH YOU?!

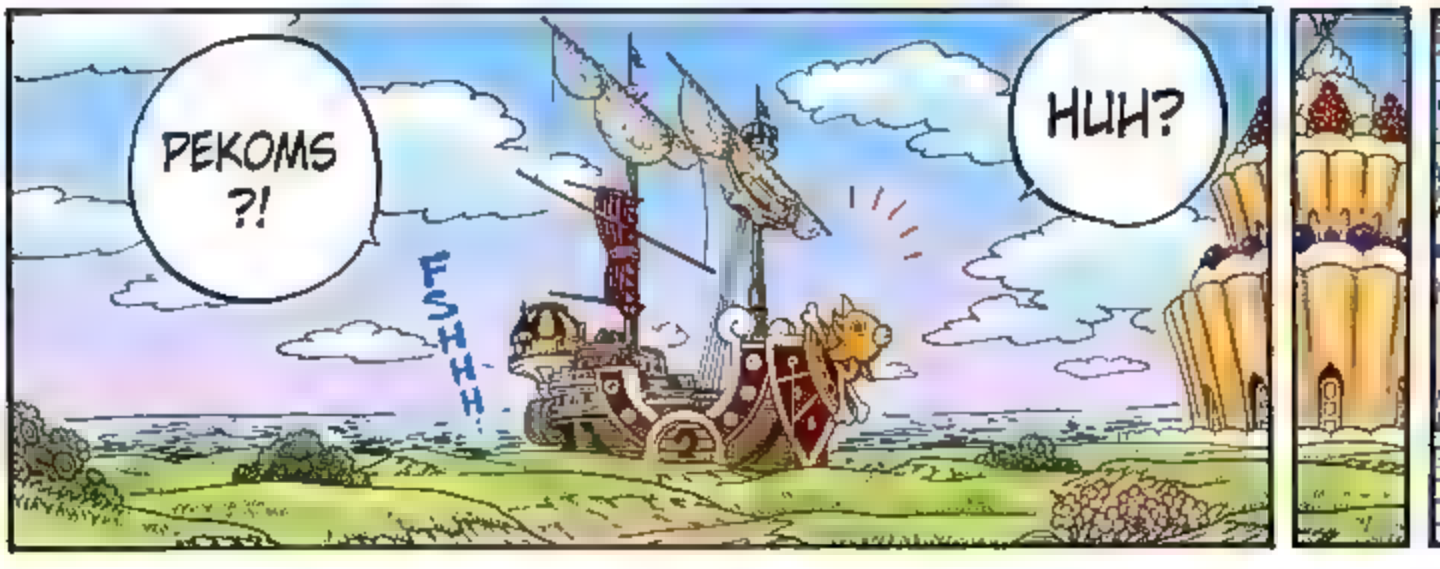

...WILL BE EVEN MORE WONDERFUL THAN HIM. ♡
!
IT'S A SHAME, I SUPPOSE...
BUT MAYBE MY NEXT SUITOR..

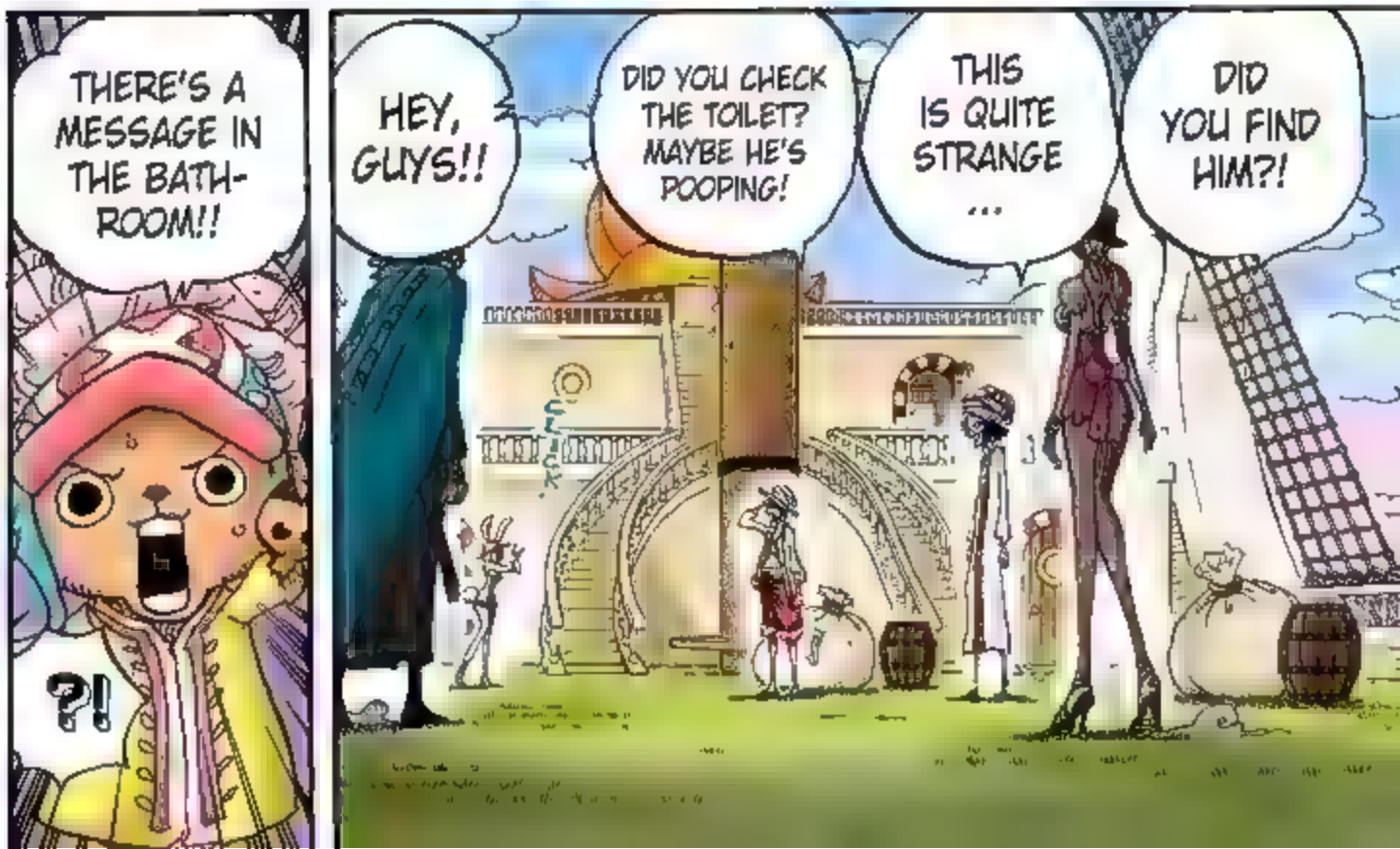

LADY PUDDING!!
YOUR ESCORT HAS ARRIVED!!!
?!
WHAM WHAM!!
IS THERE NO END TO HER SAINTHOOD?!
CAN THIS TRULY BE THE DAUGHTER OF AN EMPEROR OF THE SEA?!

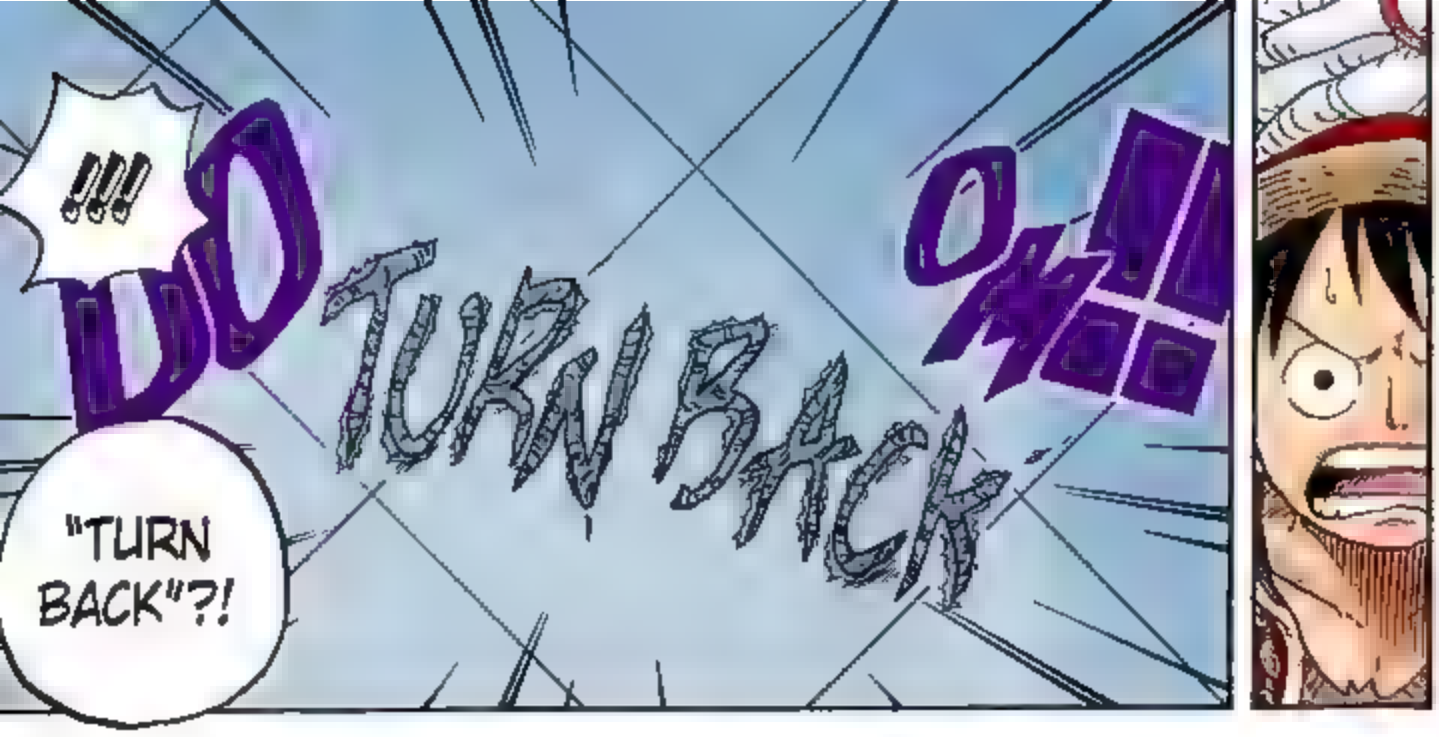

...!!
BUT I HAVE GUESTS NOW...
...UNTIL THE WEDDING IS OVER, MY LADY!!
YOU MUST CURTAIL YOUR WORK...
SNEAK

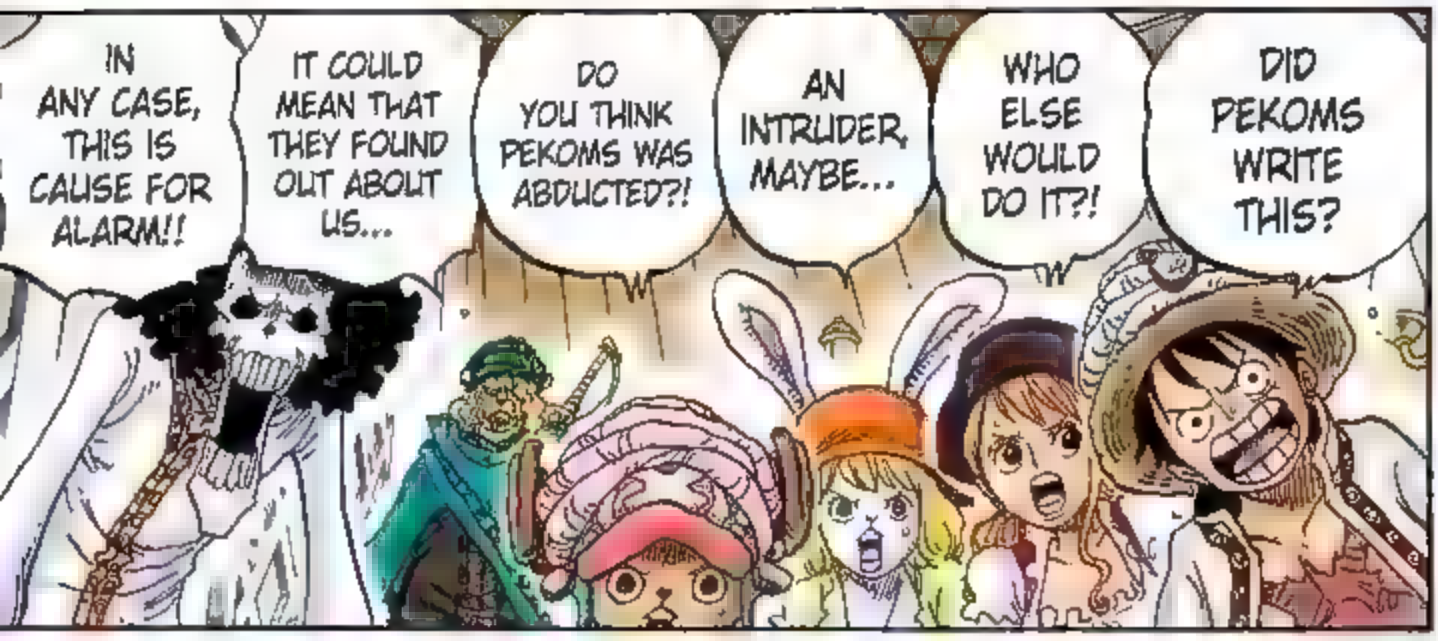

YES, NO WORRIES!
IT'S RIGHT THERE. CAN YOU CARRY IT ALL?!
I'VE GOT ALL THE FOOD YOU ORDERED.
OH, IT'S YOU AGAIN.


WE HAVE ENOUGH FOOD NOW!!
BUY ME A CHOCO-BURGER, NAMI!
HURRY UP, PEKOMS IS WAITING.
NO DISTRAC-TIONS.
CHOCO-PASTA...
FRIED CHOCO-LATE...
CHOCO-BURGERS ?!

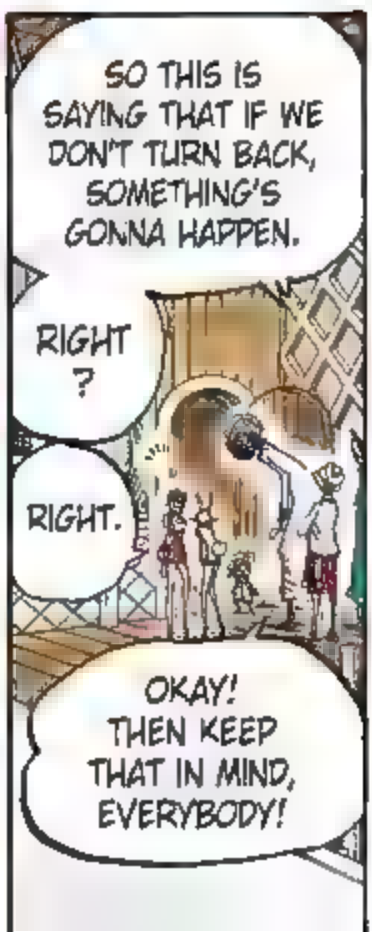

PEKOMS ?!
HUH?
FSHHH


THERE'S A MESSAGE IN THE BATH-ROOM!!
?!
HEY, GUYS!!
DID YOU CHECK THE TOILET? MAYBE HE'S POOPING!
THIS IS QUITE STRANGE ...
DID YOU FIND HIM?!
CLICK


!!!
DO
TURN BACK
OH!!
"TURN BACK"?!


IN ANY CASE, THIS IS CAUSE FOR ALARM!!
IT COULD MEAN THAT THEY FOUND OUT ABOUT US...
DO YOU THINK PEKOMS WAS ABDUCTED?!
AN INTRUDER, MAYBE...
WHO ELSE WOULD DO IT?!
DID PEKOMS WRITE THIS?

WE'RE GOING FORWARD !!!
THINGS ARE LOOKING INTEREST-ING!!
!!!


SO THIS IS SAYING THAT IF WE DON'T TURN BACK, SOMETHING'S GONNA HAPPEN.
RIGHT ?
RIGHT.
OKAY! THEN KEEP THAT IN MIND, EVERYBODY!

HUFF...
HUFF...
HUFF, HUFF... DAMN YOU!
BO O OM
RAAAAA
AHH
BROCK COLLIE ISLAND, NEW WORLD
WALL.
YOU'RE GERMA, AREN'T YOU?!! YOU INHUMAN MONSTERS!!!
...
MY ENTIRE COUNTRY !!!
YOU KILLED MY WIFE!! MY CHILDREN!!
CH-CHK!!
...?!
WHU P !!
?!!
BLAM!!
BLAM!!
BLAM!!

OR YOUR WAR...
HUFF
HUFF
I'VE GOT TO BE AT MY BROTHER'S WEDDING.
YOU TOOK FOUR HOURS OF MY TIME.
!!!
THUD!
TUG...
I'M NOT INTERESTED IN YOUR FAMILY.
BLAM!!!
!!!
YOU GET THE PAYMENT?
RAAAHH
YEAH, SAFE AND SOUND.
IT'S OVER. I CAN'T BELIEVE THIS WEAK EXCUSE FOR A WAR LASTED TWO YEARS.
KSHUNK
YOU HAVE SAVED OUR COUNTRY.
NO...IT WAS THE HELP OF GOD!!
BUT DID WE ENLIST THE HELP OF THE DEVIL?
THANK YOU!!
THANK YOU!!!
THANK YOU!!

66

I REALLY WANT TO SEE HIM AGAIN...

DO

LIAR!!

OM!

GR

CLICK...

SEE YOU IN TWO DAYS...

RG...

I CAN'T WAIT.

HE'S ALREADY THERE.

WHAT ABOUT SANJI?

WE CAN GET TO WHOLE CAKE ISLAND IN TWO.

THE CEREMONY'S IN THREE DAYS.

RAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAH

GER-MA!!

GER-MA!!

GER-MA!!

DO

OM

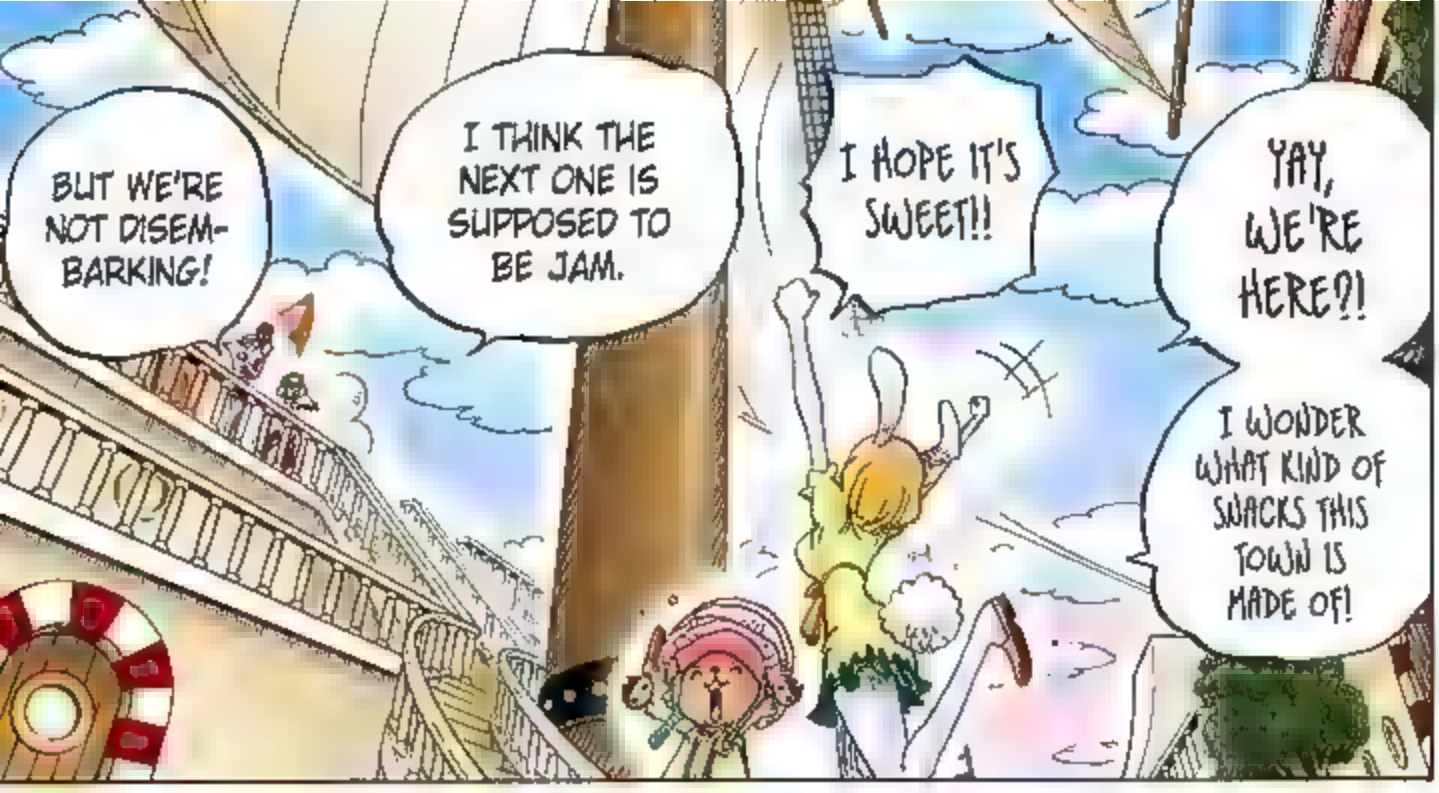
THE WAR IS OVER!! THANK YOU, GERMA!!!

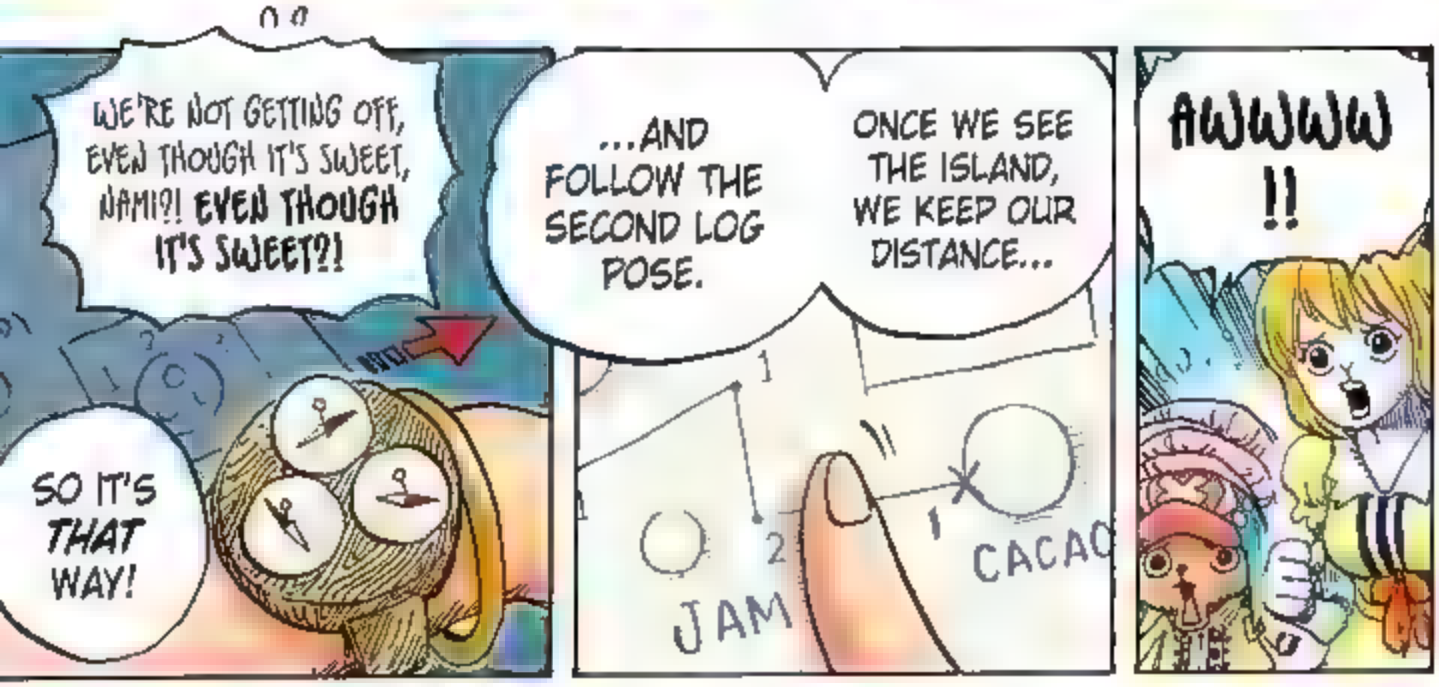
RAHAH

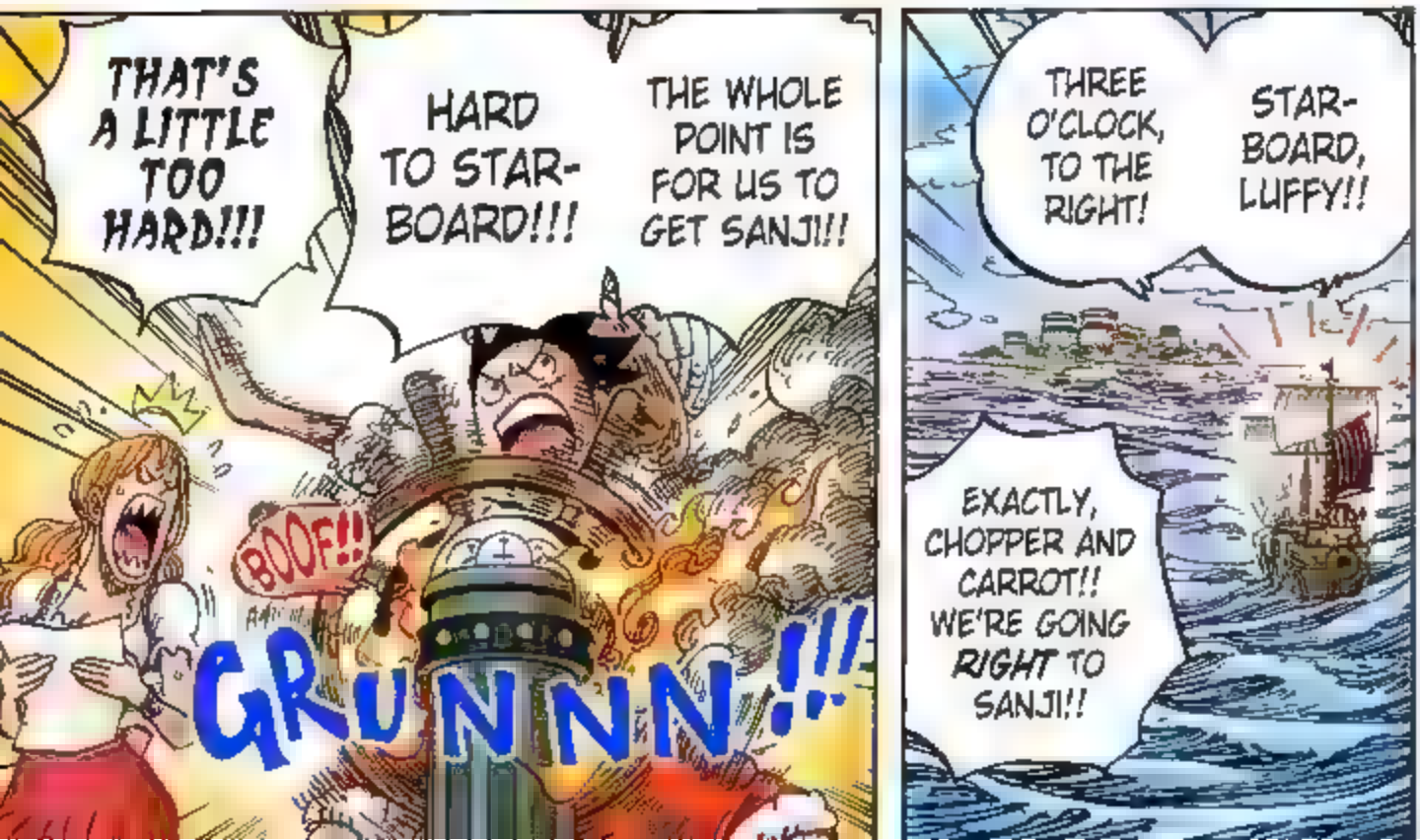
LONG LIVE GERMA 66!!!

Chapter 829: EMPEROR OF THE SEA, CHARLOTTE LINLIN

...LUFFY'S CREW LEFT CACAO ISLAND...
...FOLLOWING PUDDING'S INSTRUC-TIONS...
WITHOUT THEIR GUIDE PEKOMS TO LEAD THEM...
WE SHOULD LOOK FOR HIM!
I'M WORRIED ABOUT PEKOMS.
IT WOULD BE NICE, BUT DIFFICULT. HE'S A HARDY FELLOW-- DON'T WORRY ABOUT HIM.
I KNOW, BUT...
FSHH...
...AND HEADED FOR BIG MOM'S LAIR OF WHOLE CAKE ISLAND.
LAND AHOY!!
HEY!
!!
THAT'S A WEIRD MAP.
AT ANY RATE, WE NEED TO GET TO WHOLE CAKE ISLAND...
...WITHOUT DRAWING THE ATTENTION OF OUR ENEMIES!!

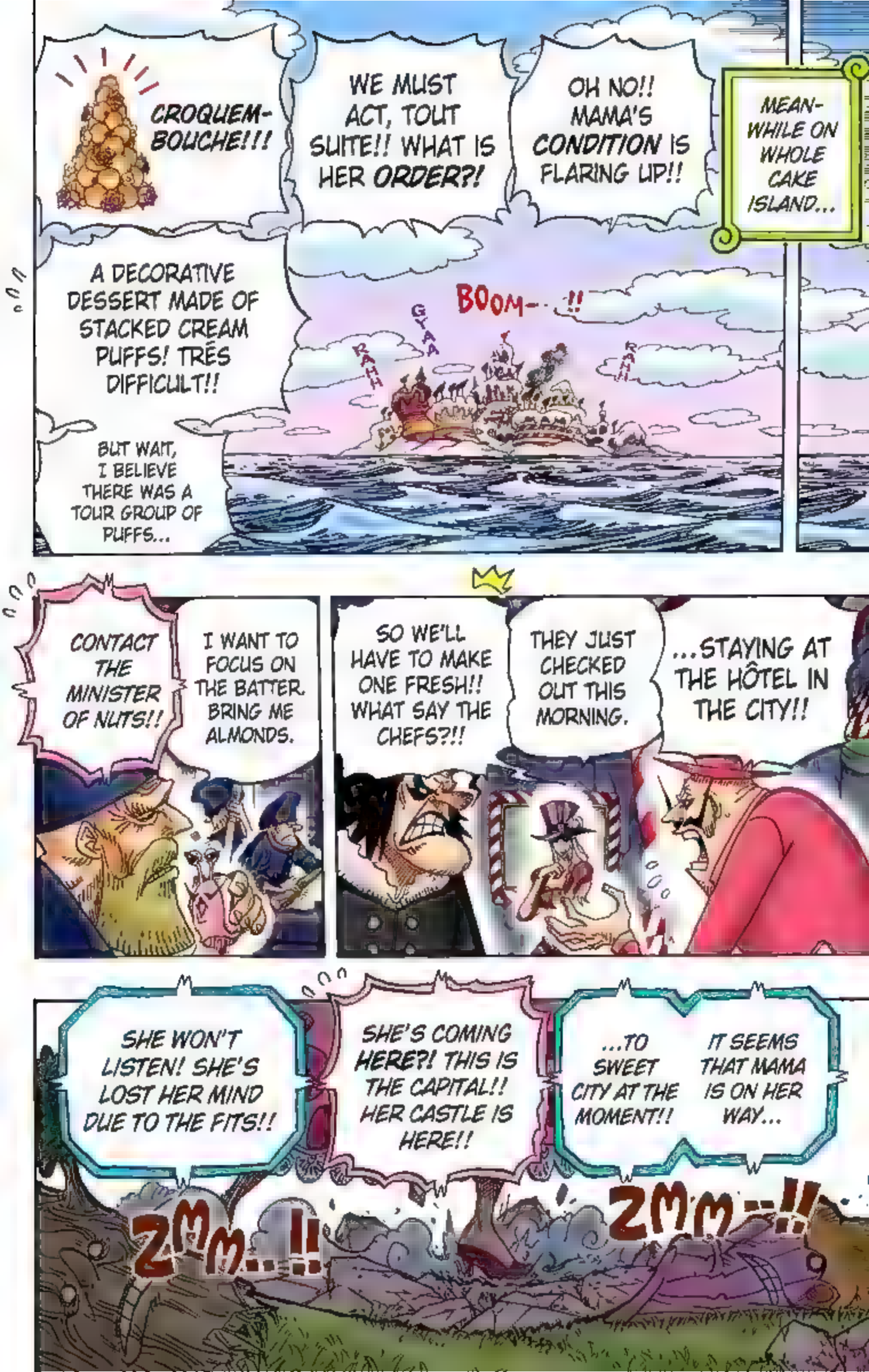

BUT WE'RE NOT DISEM-BARKING!
I THINK THE NEXT ONE IS SUPPOSED TO BE JAM.
I HOPE IT'S SWEET!!
YAY, WE'RE HERE?!
I WONDER WHAT KIND OF SNACKS THIS TOWN IS MADE OF!

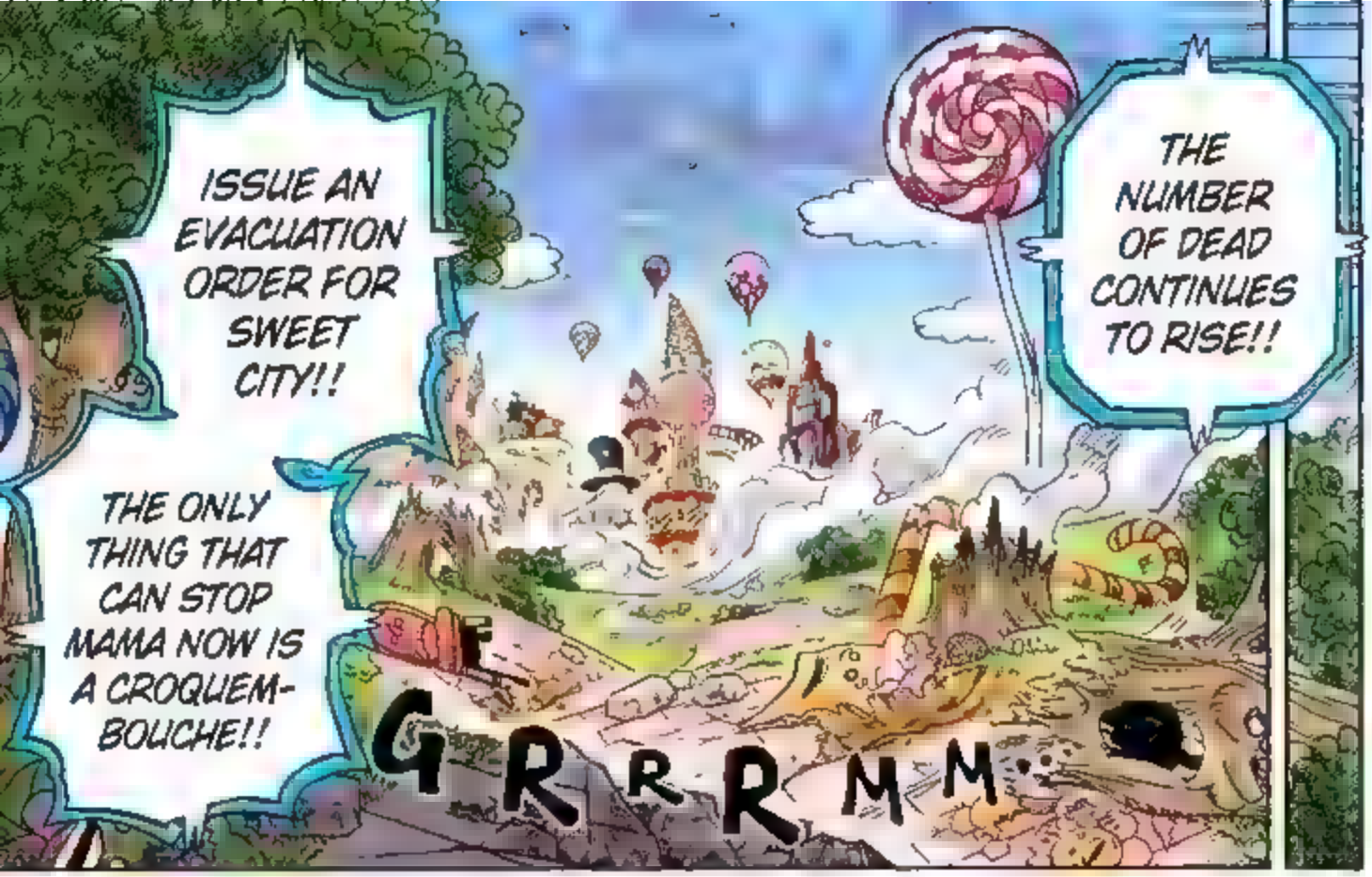

WE'RE NOT GETTING OFF, EVEN THOUGH IT'S SWEET, NAMI?! EVEN THOUGH IT'S SWEET?!
SO IT'S THAT WAY!
...AND FOLLOW THE SECOND LOG POSE.
ONCE WE SEE THE ISLAND, WE KEEP OUR DISTANCE...
JAM
CACAO
AWWWW !!

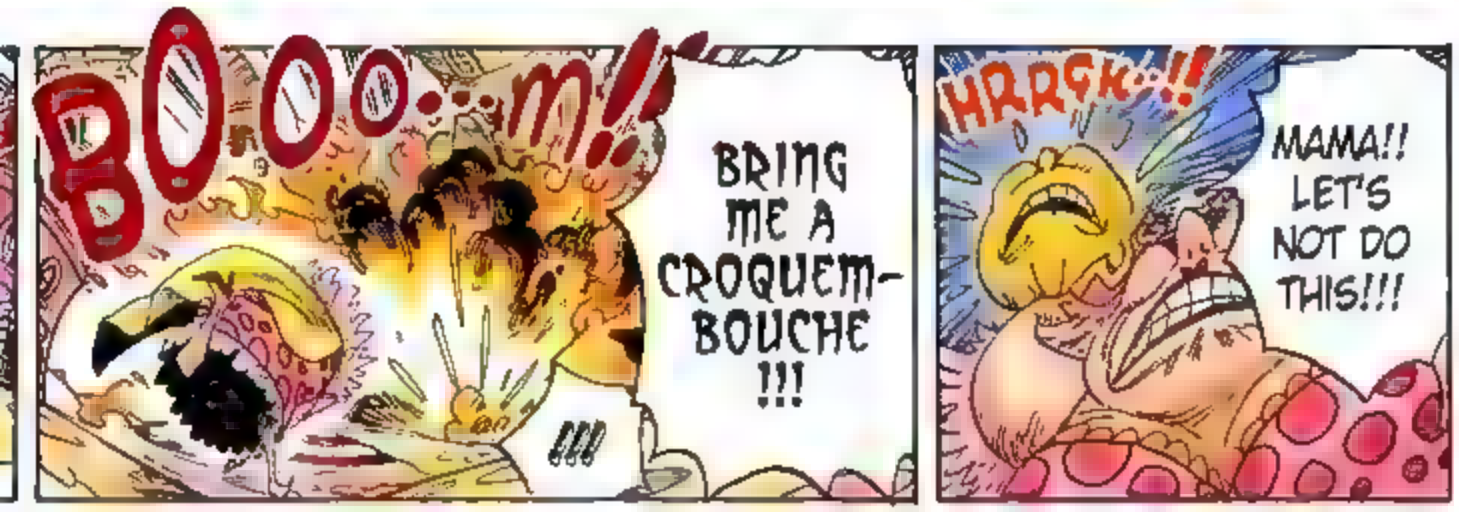

THAT'S A LITTLE TOO HARD!!!
HARD TO STAR-BOARD!!!
THE WHOLE POINT IS FOR US TO GET SANJI!!!
BOOF!!
GRUNNN!!!
THREE O'CLOCK, TO THE RIGHT!
STAR-BOARD, LUFFY!!
EXACTLY, CHOPPER AND CARROT!! WE'RE GOING RIGHT TO SANJI!!

...WE CAN AVOID THE ENEMY'S DETECTION SYSTEMS!
NOT AS BAD AS YOU, BROOK!
YOU'RE QUITE BAD AT THIS, LUFFY.
BY CHANGING DIRECTIONS BEFORE WE GET TOO CLOSE TO THE NEXT ISLAND...
BLUB BLUB
HANG ON, I'VE GOT TO GO COOK SOMETHING.
ALL RIGHT, GANG! IT'S TIME FOR ME TO WHIP UP A MEAL!!
NO
BOO
BOO
OF COURSE !!
LEAVE IT TO ME!
CAN YOU HANDLE IT?
I SEE! SO THAT'S HOW YOU READ THE MAP.
ALL RIGHT...
BOING!
SWITCH SPOTS, PEDRO!
I WANNA WORK TOO!!
I'M NOT GONNA PAY YOU!!
I DON'T WANT YOUR MONEY!!
WHAT ?!
I'LL DO THE COOKING! NEVER GO IN THE KITCHEN AGAIN!!
I'M NOT GONNA SCREW UP THIS TIME.
BUR
MP

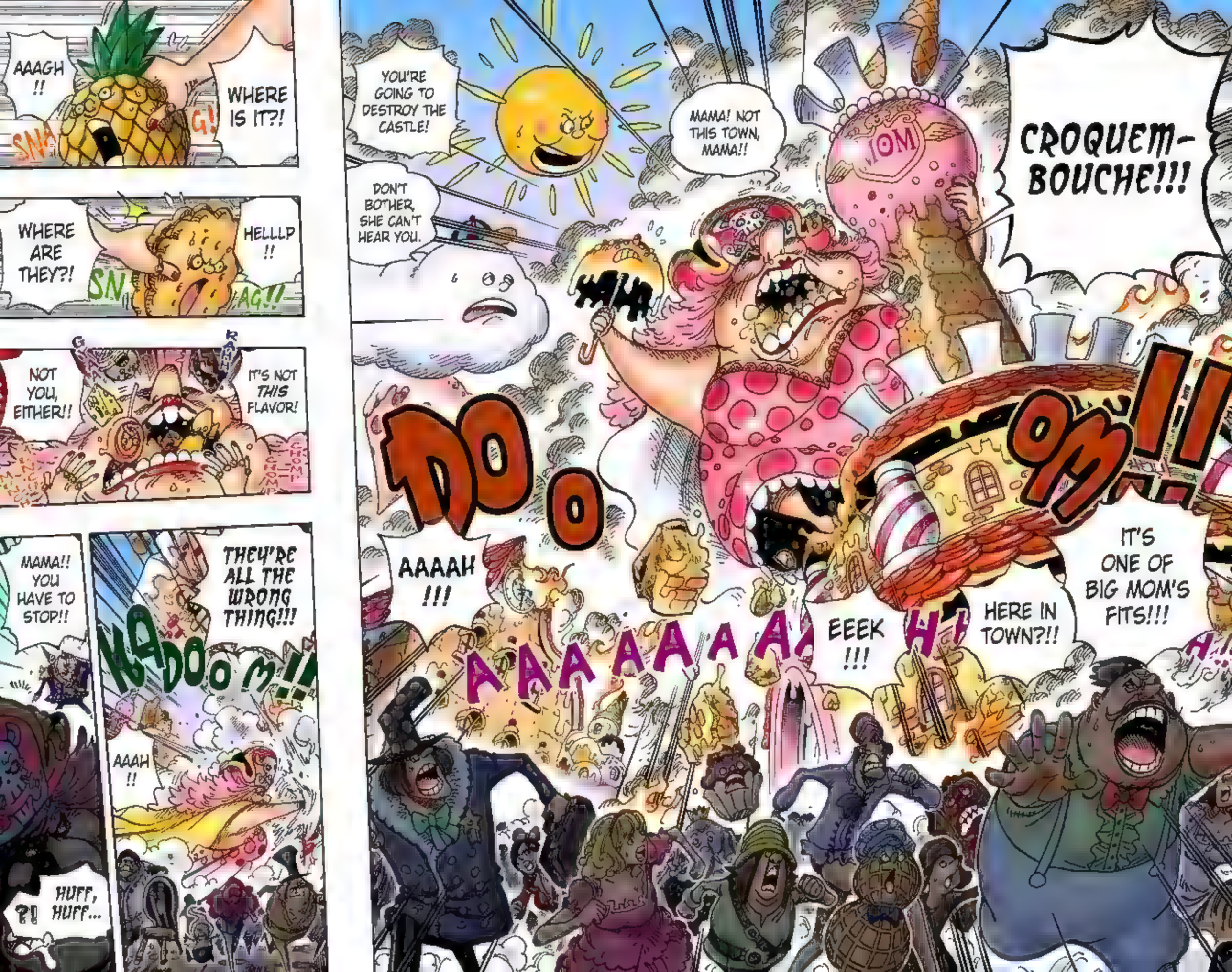
YEAH... THERE'S AN ISLAND OF FLOWING JUICE AROUND HERE.
IT'S HARM-LESS.
HEY, THE SEA IS GRAPE-COLORED!!
HMM ?
?!!!
SPLASH...!!
OH!! LOOK AHEAD, EVERYONE!
HOW DO YOU KNOW ABOUT THAT, PEDRO?!
THE PARADISE NEVER ENDS!!
WHAAAT?! JUICE?!
WA—AH
...BEEN HERE ONCE BEFORE.
HUH ?!
I'VE ...
SHKING...
LIK
THIS IS MORE LIKE IT!!
GET TO WORK, LUFFY!!
A GIANT CENTIPEDE!!!


CROQUEM-BOUCHE!!!
A DECORATIVE DESSERT MADE OF STACKED CREAM PUFFS! TRÈS DIFFICULT!!
BUT WAIT, I BELIEVE THERE WAS A TOUR GROUP OF PUFFS...
WE MUST ACT, TOUT SUITE!! WHAT IS HER ORDER?!
OH NO!! MAMA'S CONDITION IS FLARING UP!!
MEAN-WHILE ON WHOLE CAKE ISLAND...
BOOM-..!!
GLAA
RAH
RAH
CONTACT THE MINISTER OF NUTS!!
I WANT TO FOCUS ON THE BATTER. BRING ME ALMONDS.
SO WE'LL HAVE TO MAKE ONE FRESH!! WHAT SAY THE CHEFS?!!
THEY JUST CHECKED OUT THIS MORNING.
...STAYING AT THE HÔTEL IN THE CITY!!
SHE WON'T LISTEN! SHE'S LOST HER MIND DUE TO THE FITS!!
SHE'S COMING HERE?! THIS IS THE CAPITAL!! HER CASTLE IS HERE!!
...TO SWEET CITY AT THE MOMENT!!
IT SEEMS THAT MAMA IS ON HER WAY...
ZMM..!!
ZMM--!!


ISSUE AN EVACUATION ORDER FOR SWEET CITY!!
THE NUMBER OF DEAD CONTINUES TO RISE!!
THE ONLY THING THAT CAN STOP MAMA NOW IS A CROQUEM-BOUCHE!!
GRRRMM


BOOO..M!!!
BRING ME A CROQUEM-BOUCHE !!!
HRRGK..!!
MAMA!! LET'S NOT DO THIS!!!

...THE DESTRUCTION CONTINUES UNABATED!!!
AND UNTIL THE THING SHE SUDDENLY WANTS TO EAT GOES INTO HER MOUTH...
THOSE FITS HAPPEN RIGHT OUTTA THE BLUE!!
IT IS MAMA'S HUNGER PANGS!! OH, L'HUMANITÉ!!
SHE'S REACHED SWEET CITY!!
WE'VE GOT TO HURRY!!!

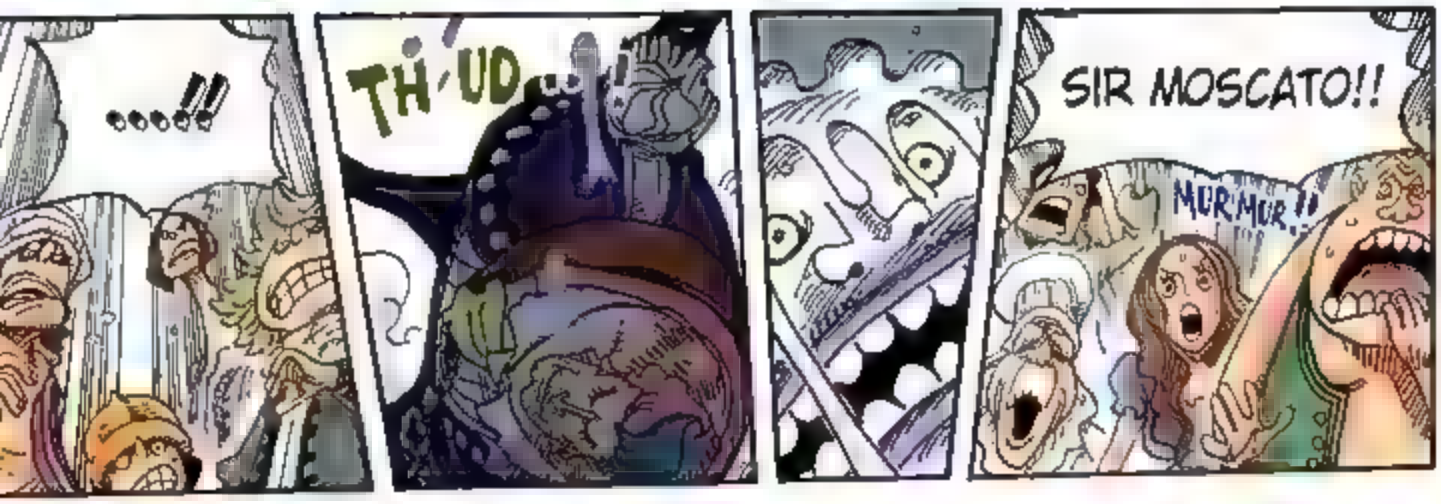

CROQUEM-BOUCHE!!!
MAMA! NOT THIS TOWN, MAMA!!
YOU'RE GOING TO DESTROY THE CASTLE!
DON'T BOTHER, SHE CAN'T HEAR YOU.
DOOOM!!
IT'S ONE OF BIG MOM'S FITS!!!
HERE IN TOWN?!!
EEEK !!!
AAAAH !!!
AAAAAAAAAH!
WHERE IS IT?!
AAAGH !!
HELLLP !!
WHERE ARE THEY?!
IT'S NOT THIS FLAVOR!
NOT YOU, EITHER!!
THEY'RE ALL THE WRONG THING!!!
KADOOM!!
AAAH !!
MAMA!! YOU HAVE TO STOP!!
HUFF, HUFF...
?!

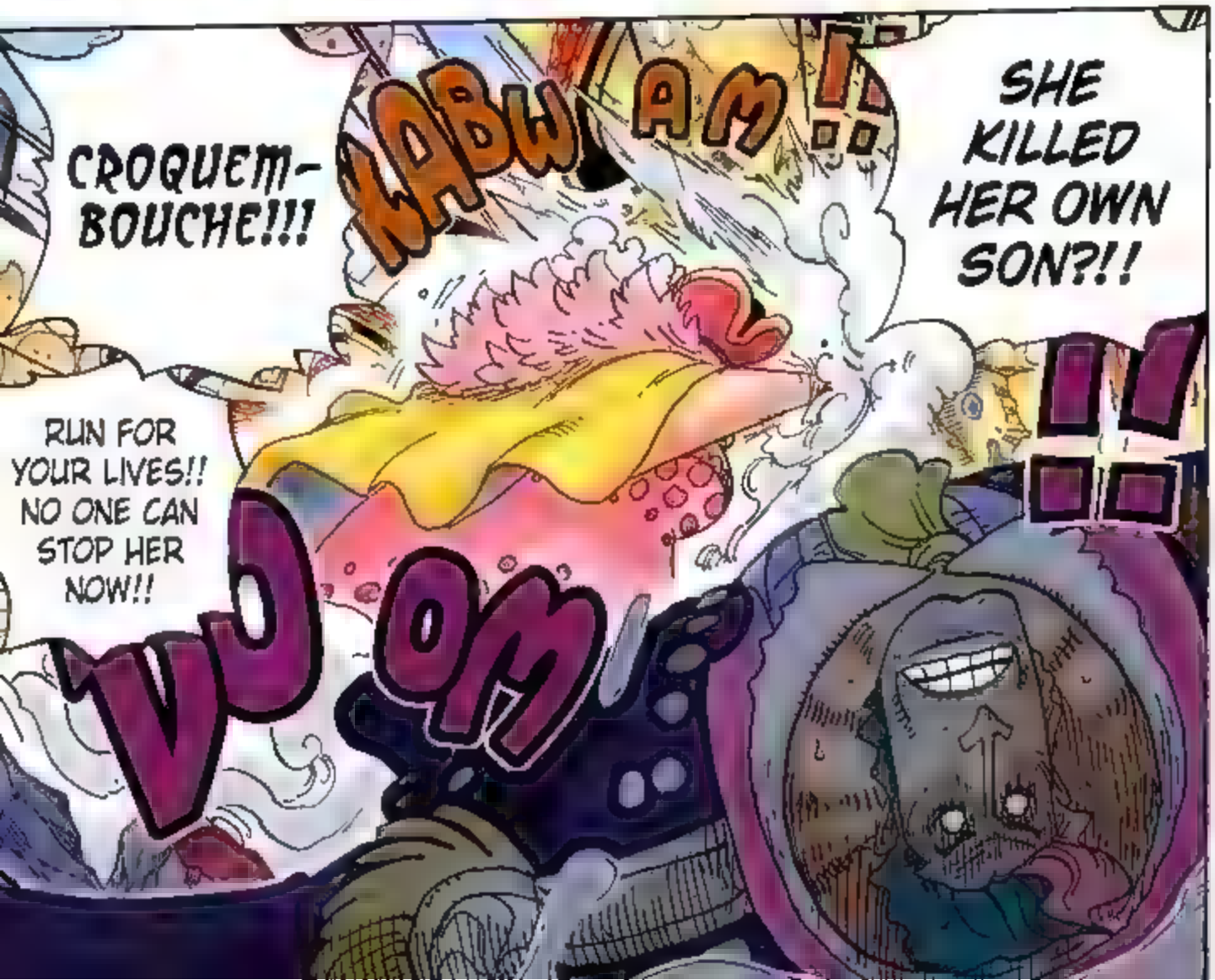
OH!! LOOK, IT'S SIR MOSCATO!!
THE MINISTER OF GELATO!! I'M SURE HE CAN HANDLE THIS...!!
KA
DO
AAAH!! MAMA, IT'S ME!! MOSCATO !!!
WHO'S TALKING?!! WHERE'S MY CROQUEM-BOUCHE?!!
M!!!
THE CHEFS ARE WHIPPING UP A MASTER-PIECE FOR YOU NOW!!!
JUST GIVE US THIRTY MINUTES !!!
16TH SON OF CHARLOTTE
MINISTER OF GELATO
CHARLOTTE MOSCATO
Om!
AND ABANDON THE CITY TO ITS DOWNFALL?!
RAH!
KYAA
FORGET ABOUT IT, BROTHER MOS!! IT'S IMPOSSIBLE TO STOP HER LIKE THAT!!

OUTTA MY WAY!!!
KADOOOM!!!
WHOA!!
DON'T YOU RECOGNIZE ME?!
MAMA!!!
LIFE...
...OR...
...TREAT?!
?!!
ZDOOOM!!
YOU'RE KIDDING, MAMA!! HE'S YOUR OWN SON BY BIRTH!!!
DON'T DO IT, MAMA!!
LOOK!! I KNOW IT AIN'T BATTAH, BUT I GOT SOF' CREAM IF YA WAN' SOME!! JUS' SPARE HIM, MAMA!!!

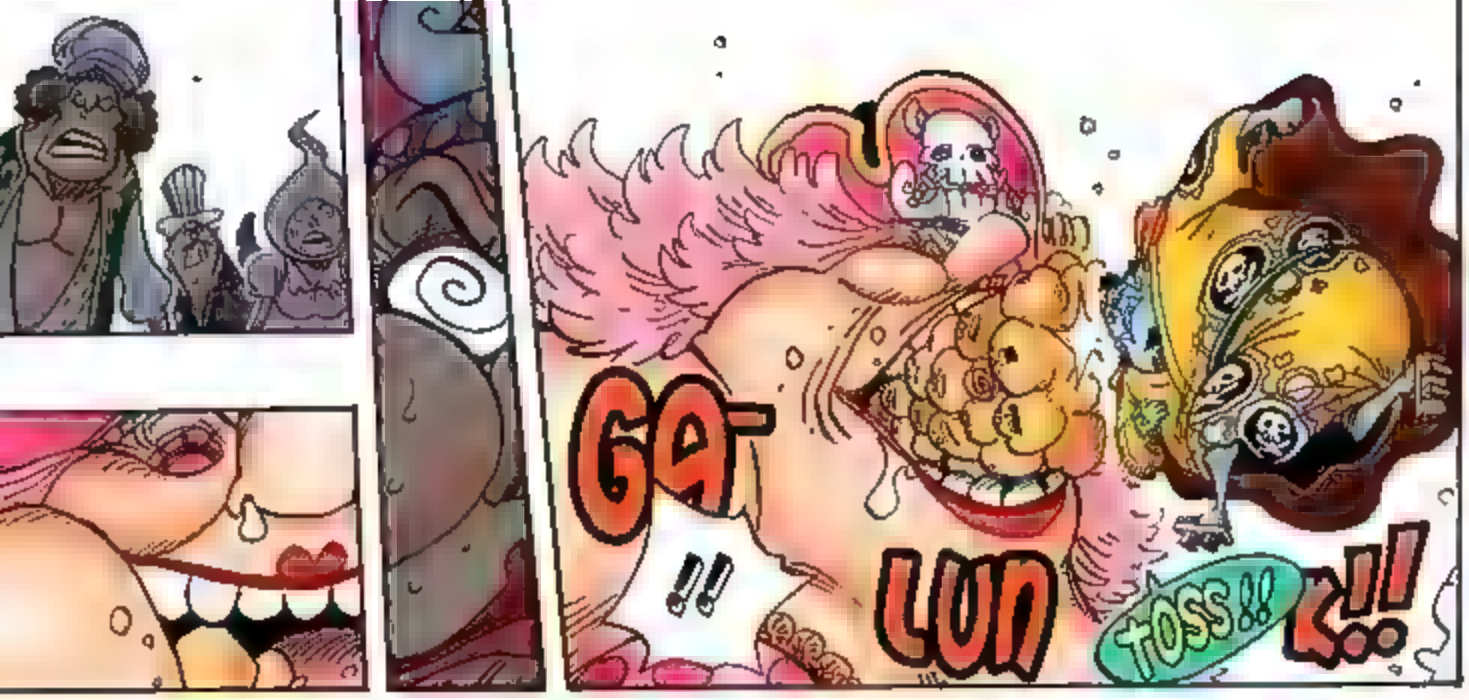
BLIP BLIP
AH!
AH !!
DON'T GET BETWEEN ME...
...AND MY TREAT...
I'M AFRAID YOUR TREAT ISN'T HERE YET...
PLEASE, HAVE MERCY, MAMA!! I WON'T TRY TO STOP YOU!!
AAAH !!
STAY CALM, MOSCATO!! IF YOU GET SCARED, SHE'LL TAKE YOUR LIFE SPAN AWAY!!!
GYUR
P!!!
!!!

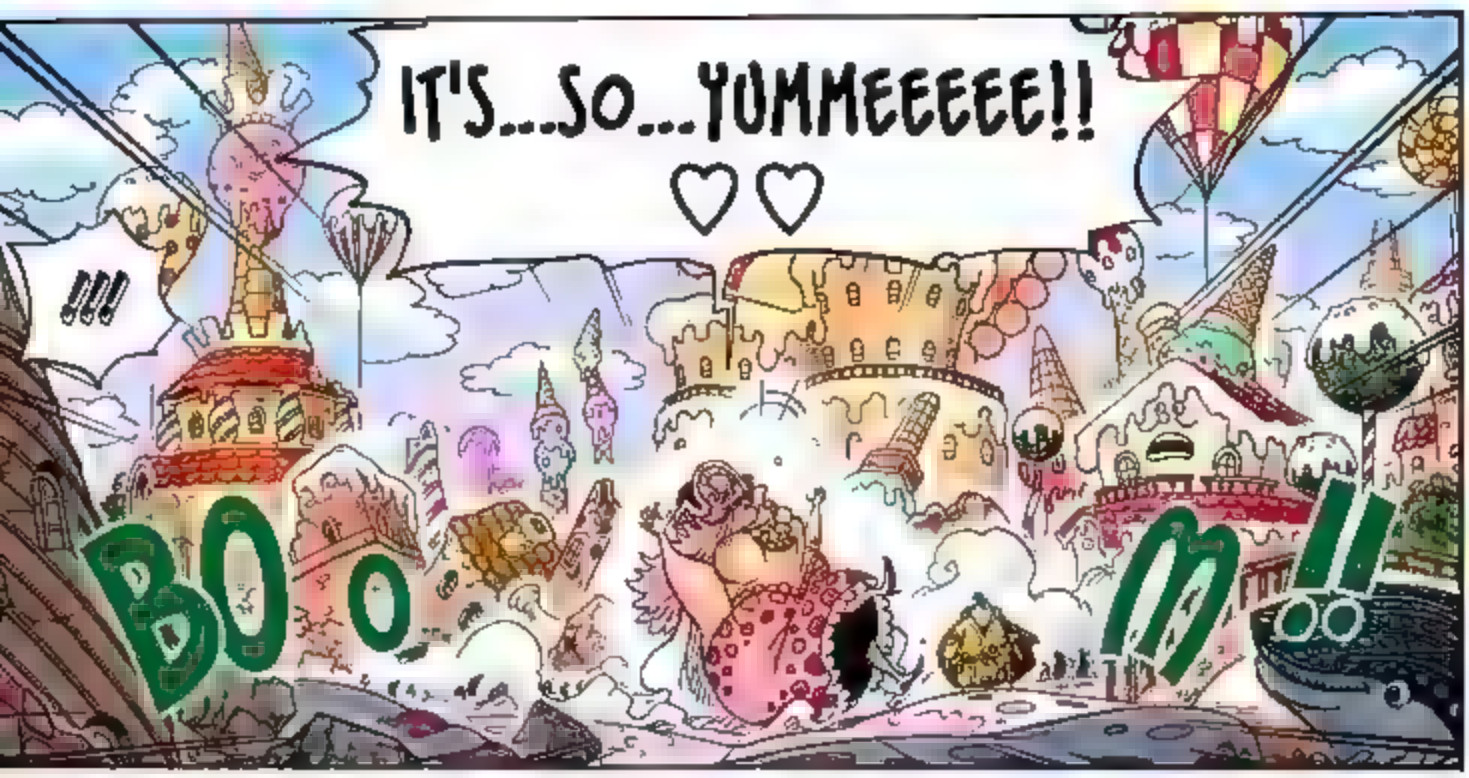
...!!!
BROTHER !!!
FORTY YEARS.
RIP!!


...!!
TH-UD
SIR MOSCATO!!
MURMUR!!


CROQUEM-BOUCHE!!!
NABWAM!!
SHE KILLED HER OWN SON?!!
RUN FOR YOUR LIVES!! NO ONE CAN STOP HER NOW!!
VOOM

OHH !!
?!
ZSHHH!!
HUH ?!
SOMEONE'S COMING UP JUICE RIVER!!
GYAA
YAA
KAH
FSHH
WHAT A DISASTER.
IT'S BOSS JINBE !!!
KAH
GYAA
OUT OF THE WAY, EVERY-ONE!!!
AND IS THAT...A CROQUEM-BOUCHE ?!!
CAPTAIN OF THE SUN PIRATES
FORMER WARLORD OF THE SEA
元王下七武海
ジンベエ
WHUP!!
AND IT'S FASTENED TOGETHER WITH CANDY. WAS THAT THE CANDY MINISTER'S WORK?!
TAKE THIS.
HE CAPTURED THE CREAM PUFFS WHO WERE STAY-ING AT THE HOTEL!!
HELLLP! WE'LL BE EATEN!


GA
!!
LUN
TOSS!!
K!!


IT'S...SO...YUMMEEEEE!!
♡♡
!!!
BO
M!!

THANK YOU, BOSS JINBE!!
RAAAHH
TELL THE CHEFS!

ALL WE EVER WANTED...
...WAS TO BE YUMMY!!

YES, THIS IS WHAT I WAS CRAVING!♡

HE DID IT!! MAMA'S FIT IS OVER!!!
RAAH

...TO TALK TO YOU...

...ABOUT SOMETHING VERY IMPORTANT.

...

?!!

YOU'D BETTER NOT BE TRYING TO LEAVE ME...

THE CAPITAL IS ODDLY FRAGRANT. DID YOU DO THIS?

WHAT BRINGS YOU HERE TODAY?

NO... I JUST GOT HERE. I DON'T KNOW WHAT HAPPENED.

IN FACT, I AM HERE TODAY...

EVEN IF I COULDN'T READ IT! HAAA HA HA, MA MA MA MA!

I WAS VERY IMPRESSED WITH THAT PONEGLYPH YOU BROUGHT FOR ME.

PHEWWW... WHAT'S THIS? IF IT ISN'T MY FAITHFUL WARRIOR OF THE SEA, JINBE!!

EMPEROR, CAPTAIN OF THE BIG MOM PIRATES
QUEEN OF TOTTO LAND
"トットランド女王"
シャーロット・リンリン

DO

9m!!

SBS Question Corner

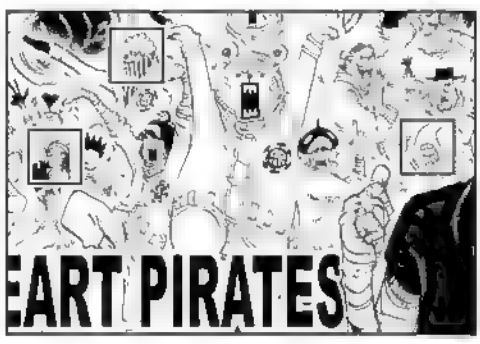
(Masamichi Kobayashi, Gunma)

A: ⬆ Whaaat?! ⬇ Whaaat...whaaat... The SBS has begun.

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei! ☆ Please give us an introduction to the other twenty members of the Heart Pirates, who were treated with such disrespect in Chapter 815!! I thought they'd be all men, but I spotted a woman too! Right? What a shocker.

--Black-and-White Panda

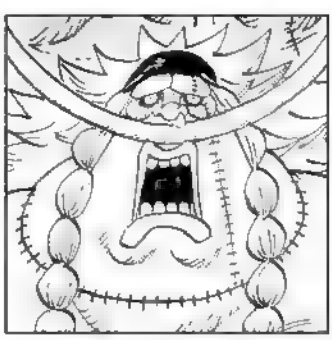
A: Whaaat?! ⬇ This is a shocker too! All of them? Why d'you wanna know?! Well, I can at least pick out three of them I meant to be voices of protest against the Straw Hat Alliance, but didn't get to draw for lack of space.



⬅ This was my idea for the scene. They might still be against the alliance idea.

Q: Oda Sensei, you can't just come up with Whitebeard's son and give us **Weevil!** The only resemblance is the white facial hair!

--Huge Whitebeard Fan



A: Right? So we've got this real weirdo as a new member of the Seven Warlords, and we can't even tell if he's Whitebeard's actual son. Let me just say that your reaction is exactly what I'm hoping for.
Heh heh heh heh heh. Heh heh heh heh heh.

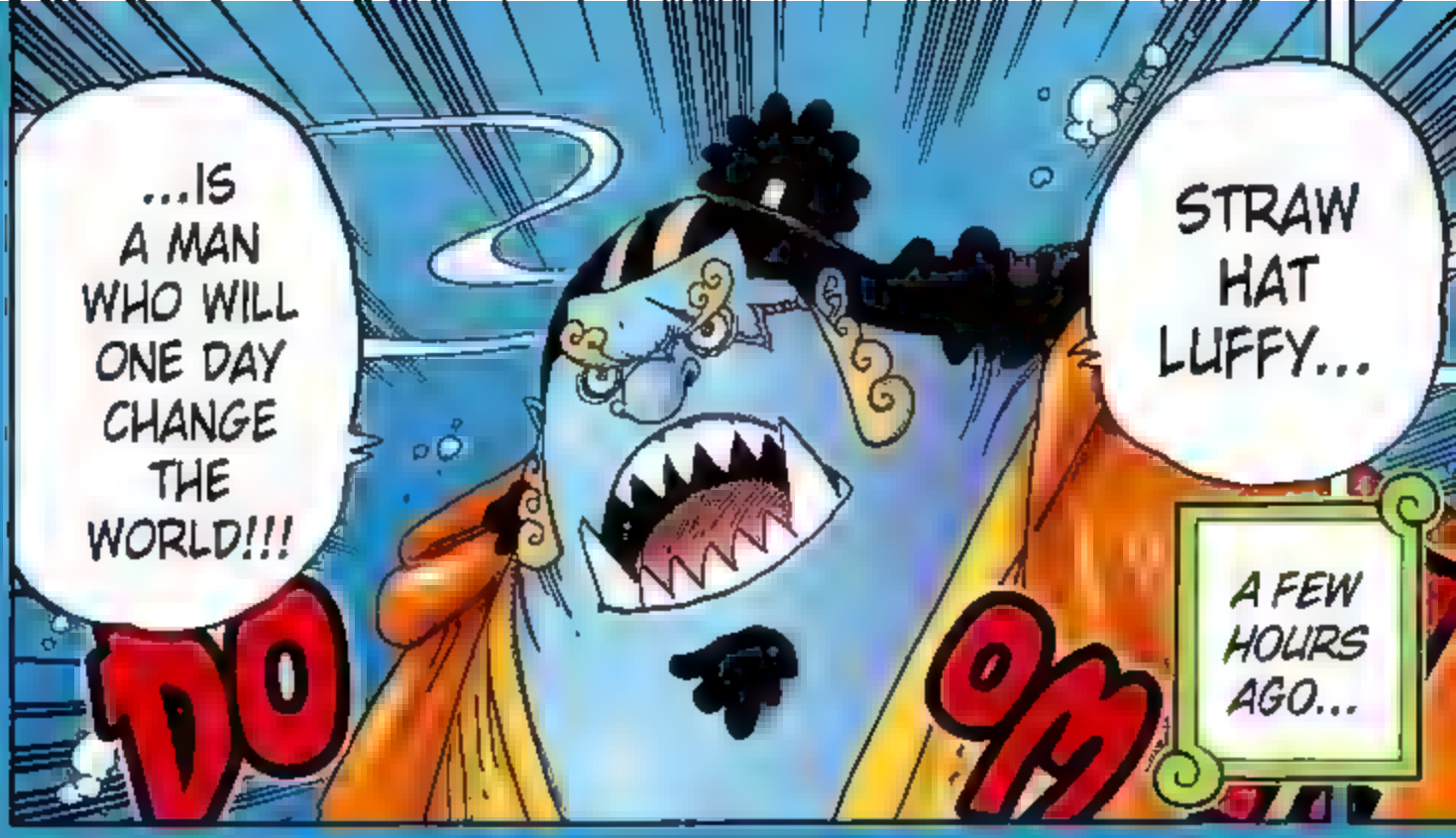
Q: In chapter 792, you introduced the "nearby Applenine Island." Did you come up with that name because nearby (or adjacent) is *ringoku* in Japanese, plus *ringo* is apple and *ku* is the number nine?

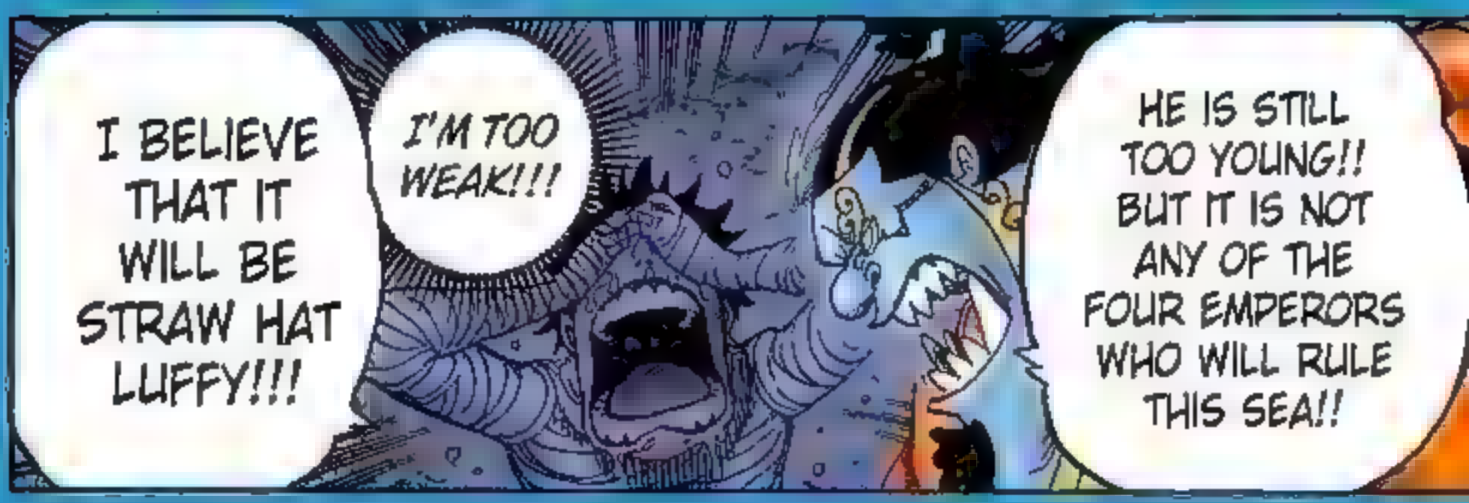
--Haru

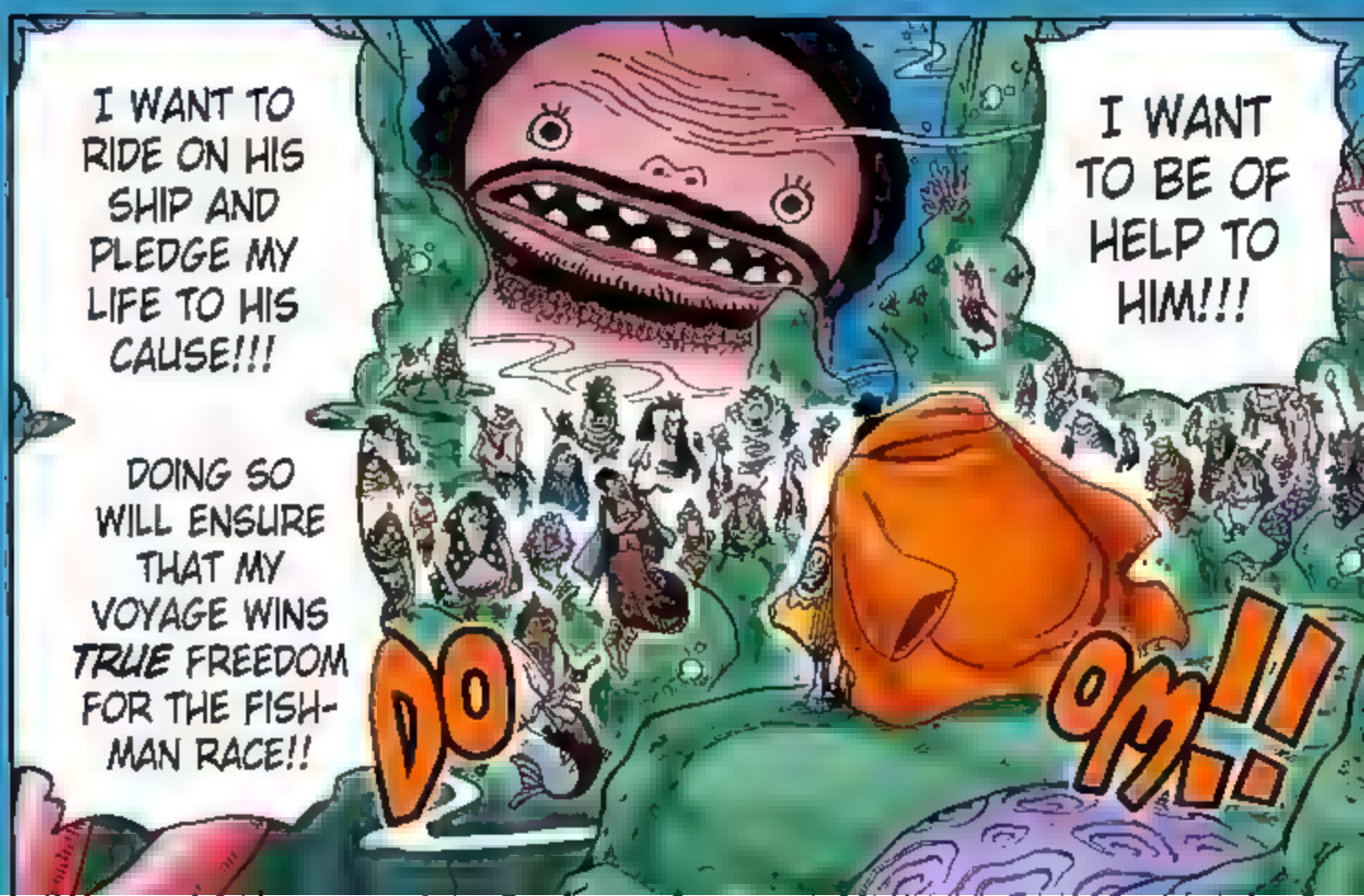
A: Heh heh heh gwahakk koff koff heh heh heh.

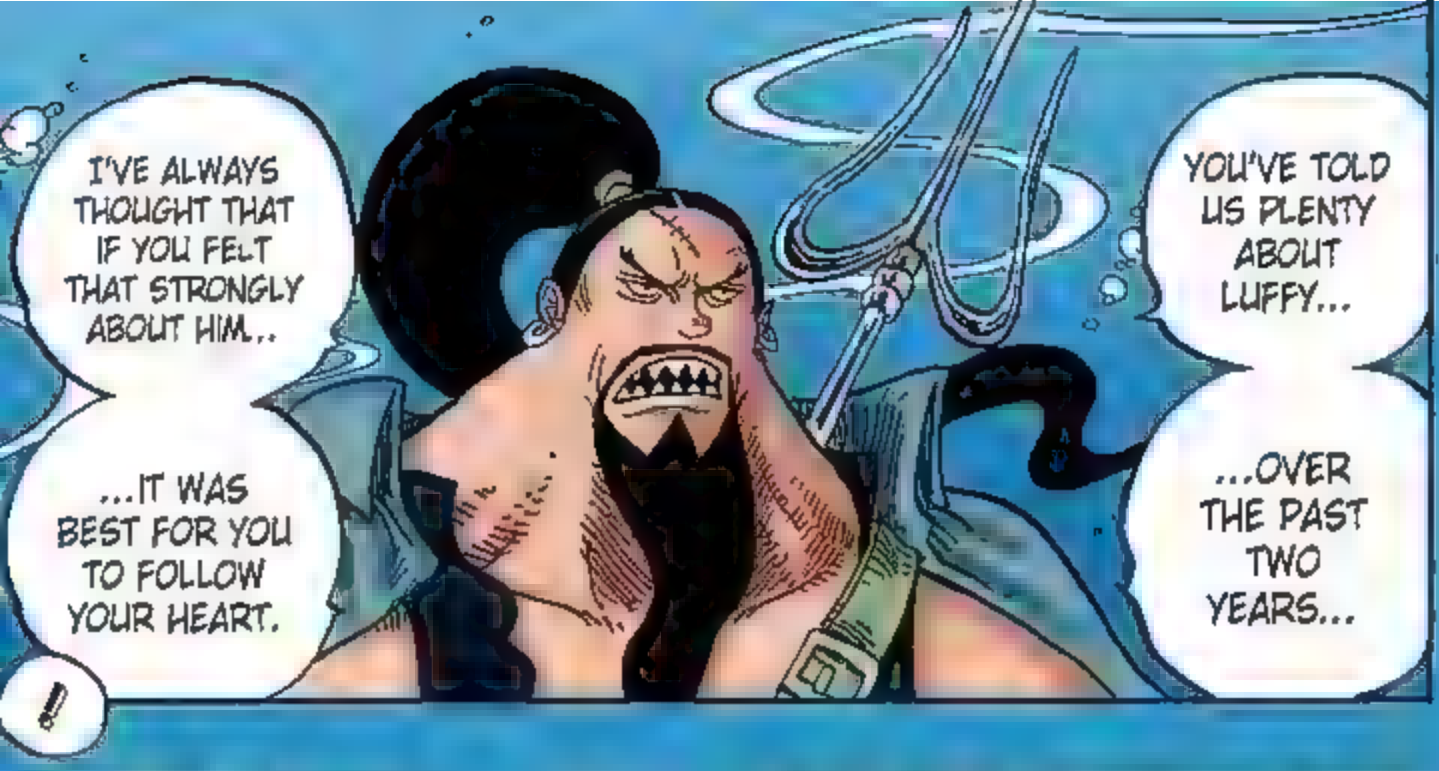
Chapter 830:
A MAN YOU CAN BET ON

DECKS OF THE WORLD, 500-MILLION-MAN ARC,
VOL. 20: "SABAODY ARCHIPELAGO"


...IS A MAN WHO WILL ONE DAY CHANGE THE WORLD!!!
STRAW HAT LUFFY...
DO
OM
A FEW HOURS AGO...

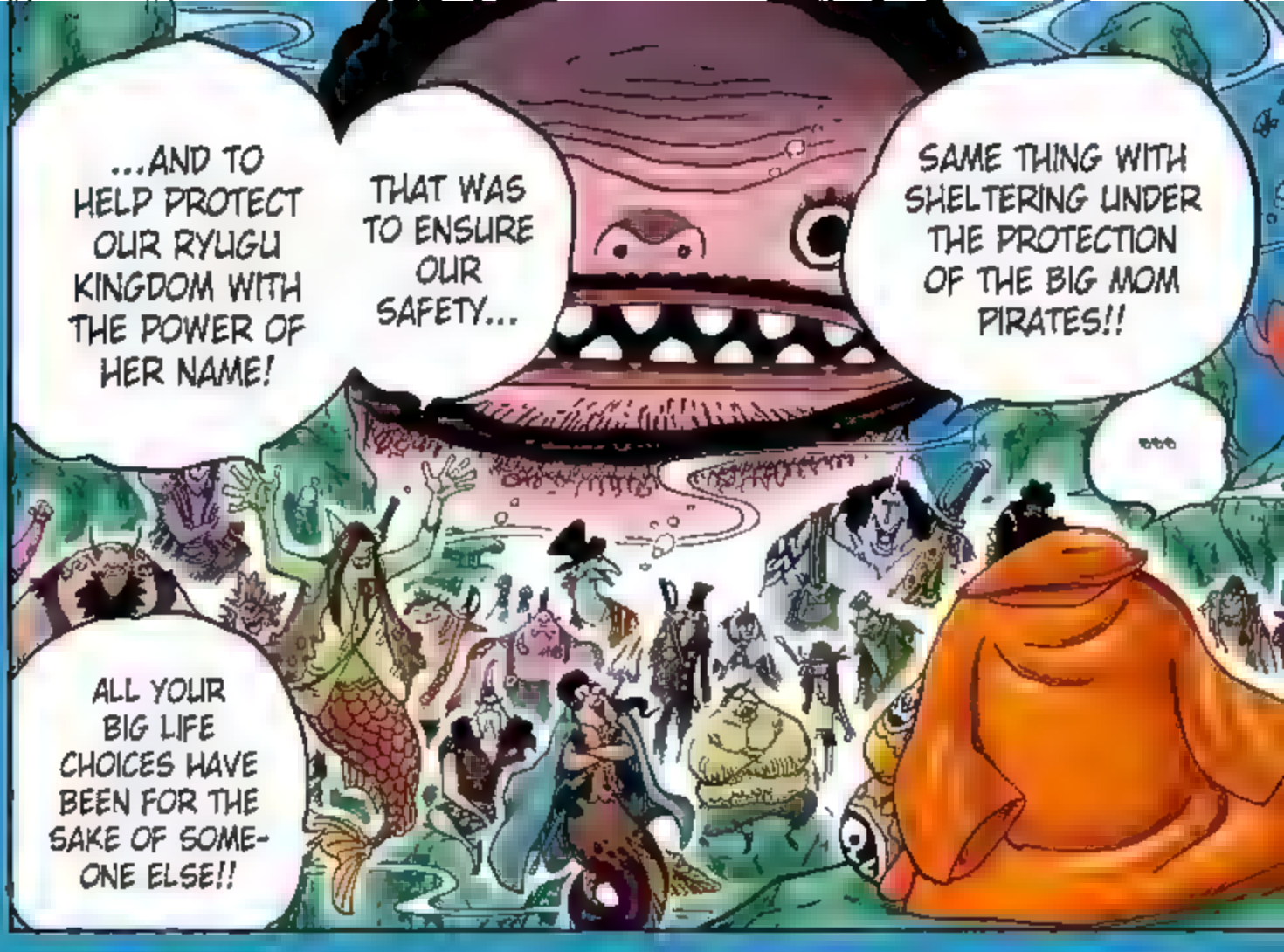

I BELIEVE THAT IT WILL BE STRAW HAT LUFFY!!!
I'M TOO WEAK!!!
HE IS STILL TOO YOUNG!! BUT IT IS NOT ANY OF THE FOUR EMPERORS WHO WILL RULE THIS SEA!!


I WANT TO RIDE ON HIS SHIP AND PLEDGE MY LIFE TO HIS CAUSE!!!
DOING SO WILL ENSURE THAT MY VOYAGE WINS *TRUE* FREEDOM FOR THE FISH-MAN RACE!!
I WANT TO BE OF HELP TO HIM!!!
DO
OM!!


I'VE ALWAYS THOUGHT THAT IF YOU FELT THAT STRONGLY ABOUT HIM...
...IT WAS BEST FOR YOU TO FOLLOW YOUR HEART.
!
YOU'VE TOLD US PLENTY ABOUT LUFFY...
...OVER THE PAST TWO YEARS...

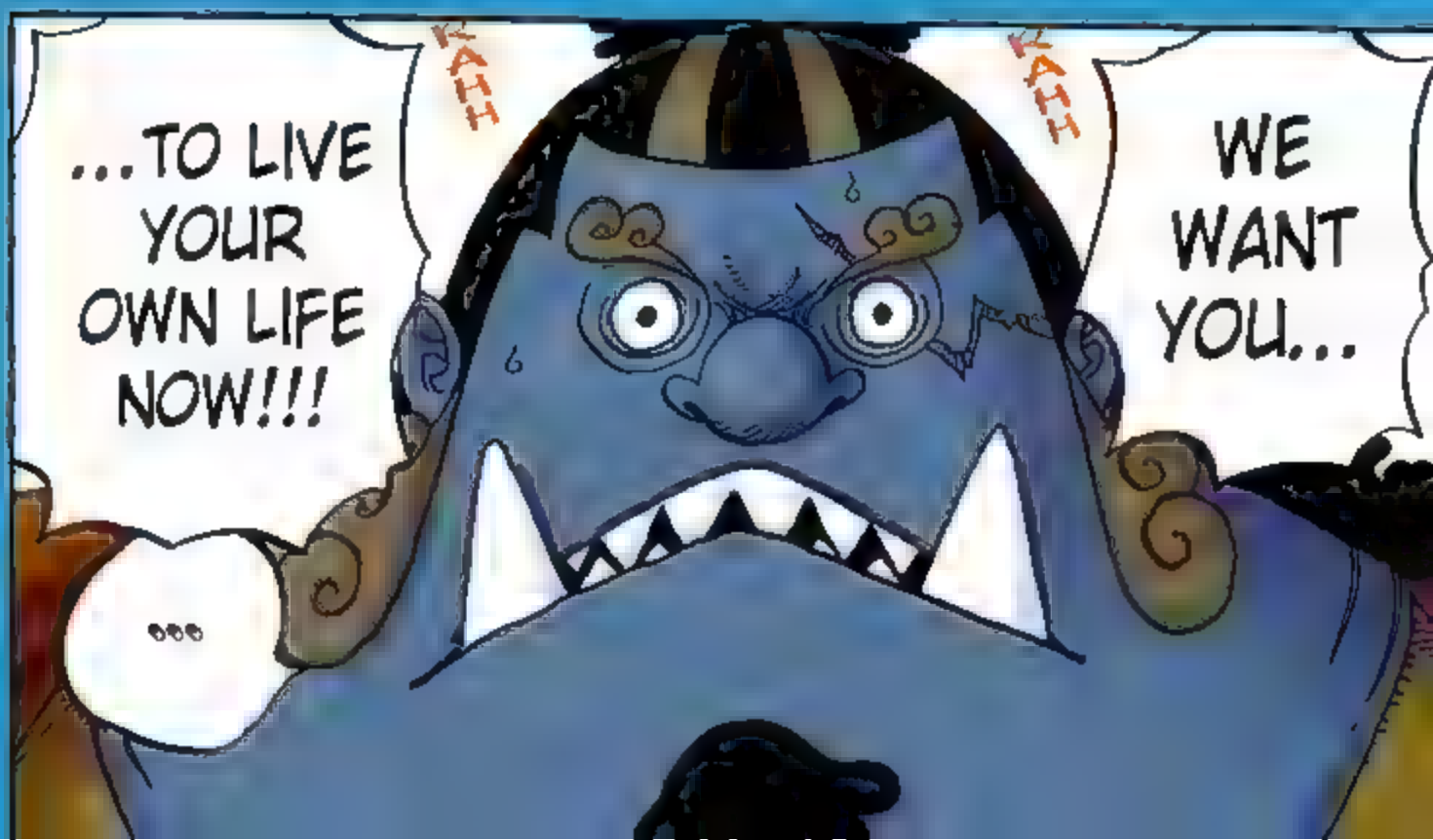
GO ON THEN, JINBE!!
HAH.
I TALKED ABOUT HIM THAT MUCH?
UH... REALLY ?

...WAS SO YOU COULD FIGHT ALONGSIDE US FORMER SLAVES FROM MARY GEOISE!!
THE ONLY REASON YOU LEFT NEPTUNE'S ARMY TO BE A PIRATE...
WHICH ONE OF US HAS THE RIGHT TO COMPLAIN, CAPTAIN?!
AND YOU TOOK ON THE WARLORD OF THE SEA POSITION TO HELP RAISE THE STANDING OF ALL FISHMEN!
...
YOU DON'T MIND?!!


...AND TO HELP PROTECT OUR RYUGU KINGDOM WITH THE POWER OF HER NAME!
THAT WAS TO ENSURE OUR SAFETY...
SAME THING WITH SHELTERING UNDER THE PROTECTION OF THE BIG MOM PIRATES!!
...
ALL YOUR BIG LIFE CHOICES HAVE BEEN FOR THE SAKE OF SOME-ONE ELSE!!

KAHH
THAT'S RIGHT! BE FREE, JINBE!!

YOU'VE DONE ENOUGH, JINBE.


KAHH
KAHH
...TO LIVE YOUR OWN LIFE NOW!!!
...
WE WANT YOU...

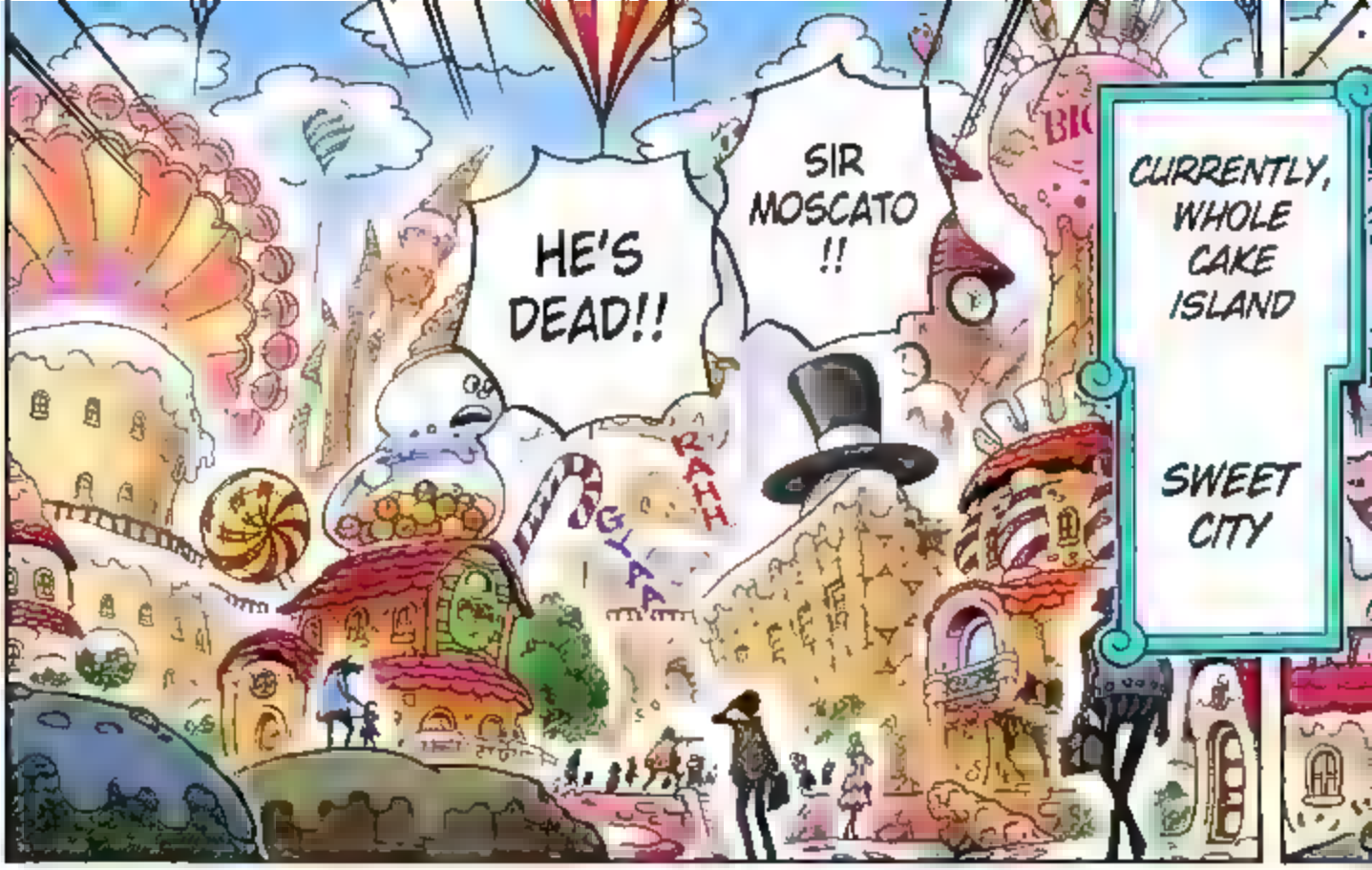
THANK YOU, EVERYONE!!
WE'LL DO YOU PROUD! DON'T ASSUME WE WON'T!!
RAAH
THAT'S RIGHT, CAP'N JINBE!!
GO ON, JINBE!
...
...
...BUT WILL BIG MOM REALLY ALLOW ONE OF HER CAPTAINS TO LEAVE...?
IT'S EASY FOR YOU TO SAY...
ON THE OTHER HAND...
FIRST MATE OF THE SUN PIRATES (GOATSBEARD BROTULA MERMAN)
アラディン
(イタチウオの人魚)
WHAT ABOUT YOU, ALADINE?
IF HER ANGER TURNS TO US INSTEAD, WE'LL JUST HAFTA RUN FOR OUR LIVES, BWA HA HA!!
YOU MARRIED MISS PRALINE, SO BIG MOM'S YOUR FAMILY.

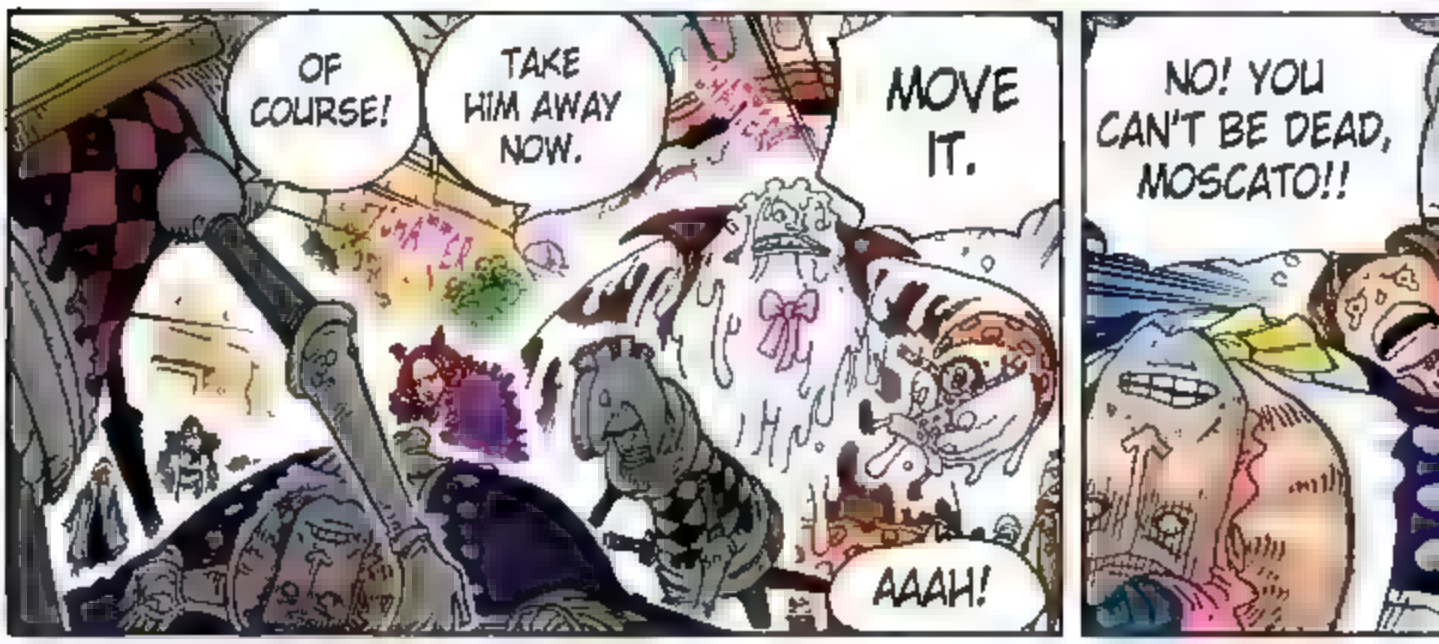
DID I HEAR YOU WORRYING ABOUT ME JUST NOW?
DO
WHAT WAS THAT?!
Om
!!
DID YOU JUST HEAR ALL OF THAT...?
WHOA! MA'AM!!
SHA SHA SHA! ♡
ACK!!
29TH DAUGHTER OF CHARLOTTE
CHARLOTTE PRALINE
(HAMMERHEAD SHARK HALF-MERMAID)
O-OF COURSE NOT! I WAS GOING TO TELL YOU!!
...YOU WEREN'T THINKING OF LEAVING ME BEHIND, WERE YOU?!
ALADINE!! IF MAMA GETS ANGRY OVER THIS...
EEK!
WHAT'S THE BIG IDEA?! YOU CAN'T LET ME IN ON YOUR LITTLE SECRET?!!

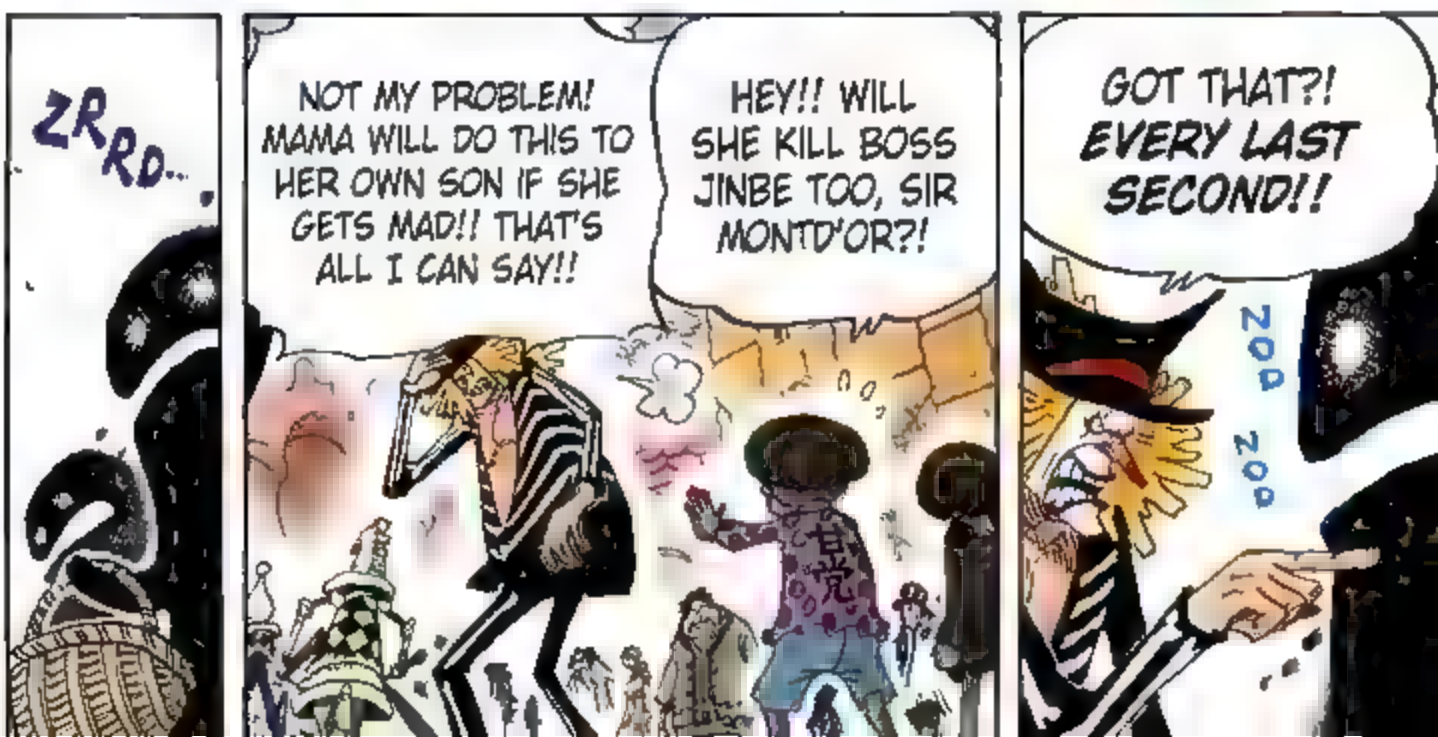
EEEEK!!♡ WHAT PASSION!♡
!!
IF IT HAPPENS, TAKE ME WITH YOU! ♡
I'D TAKE YOU OVER MAMA, OF COURSE.♡
THERE'S NO NEED TO TALK IT OVER!!!

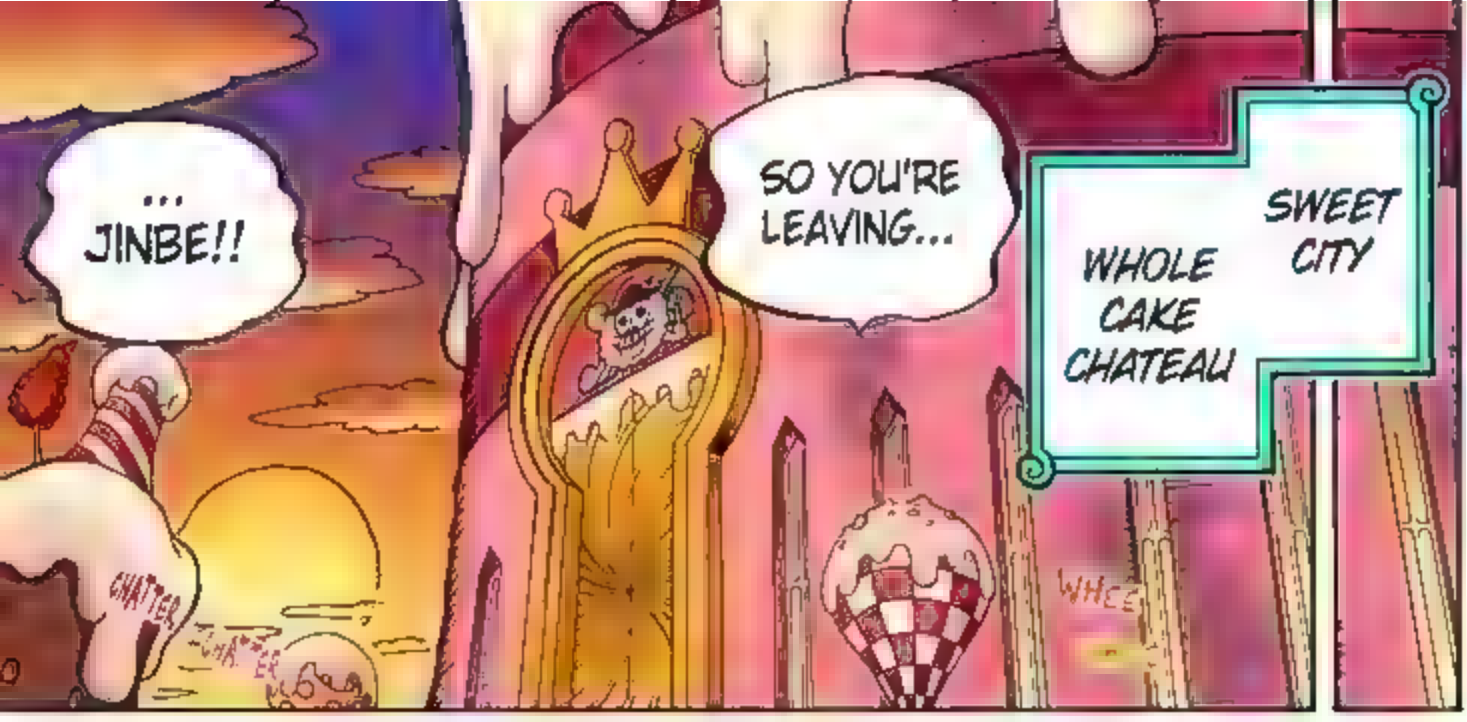
OTHERS HAVE TRIED IT BEFORE.
GOOD QUESTION ...
DO YOU SUPPOSE... THAT MAMA WILL FORGIVE ME... FORGIVE US?
BUT, PRALINE ...
SORRY TO LEAVE YOU LIKE THIS SO SOON, WADATSUMI.
IT'S OTAY. I LIKE BEING WIF EBBYBUDDY!!

...DIED FOR SUGGESTING THE IDEA, SHA SHA SHA!!
?!!
AND EVERYONE WHO TRIED QUITTING HER EMPIRE...

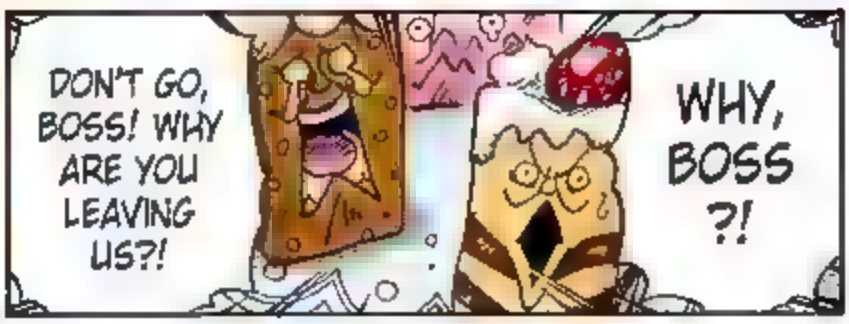

HE'S DEAD!!
SIR MOSCATO !!
CURRENTLY, WHOLE CAKE ISLAND
SWEET CITY


OF COURSE!
TAKE HIM AWAY NOW.
MOVE IT.
AAAH!
NO! YOU CAN'T BE DEAD, MOSCATO!!


ZRRD...
NOT MY PROBLEM! MAMA WILL DO THIS TO HER OWN SON IF SHE GETS MAD!! THAT'S ALL I CAN SAY!!
HEY!! WILL SHE KILL BOSS JINBE TOO, SIR MONTD'OR?!
GOT THAT?! EVERY LAST SECOND!!
NOD NOD

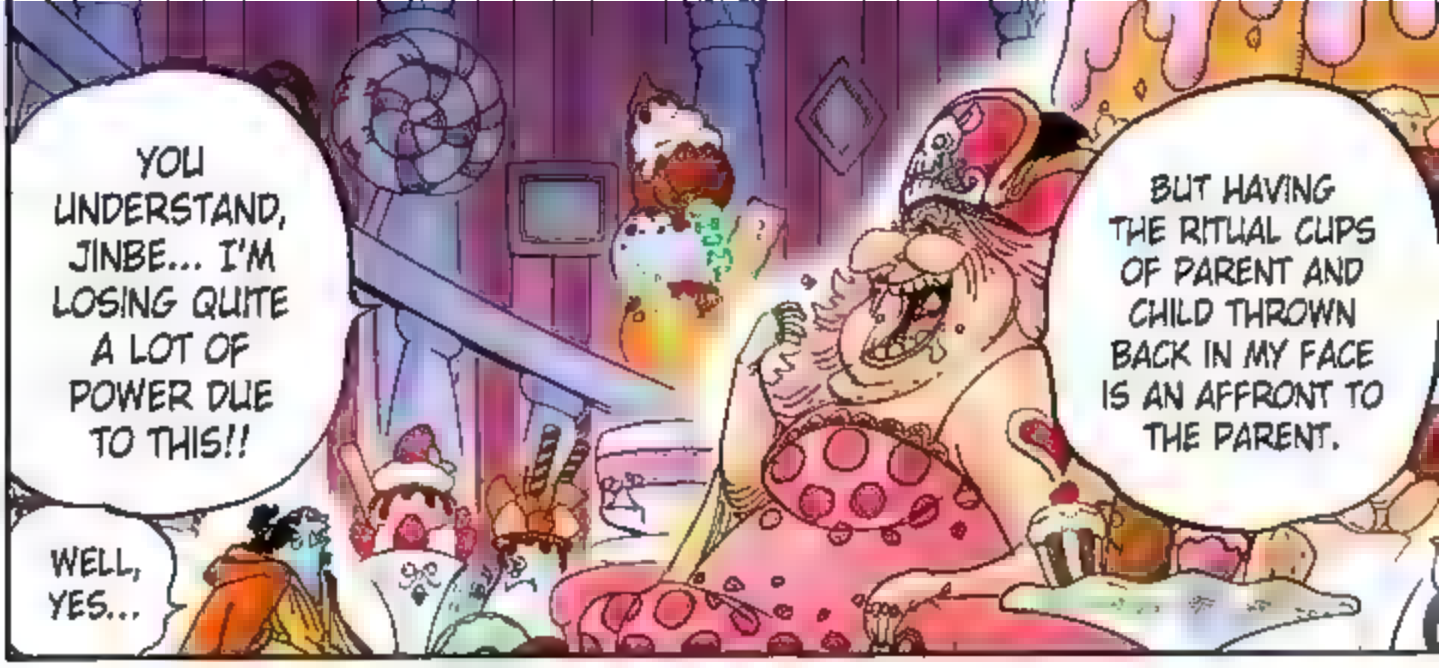

...
JINBE!!
SO YOU'RE LEAVING...
WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU
SWEET CITY
CHATTER
WHEE

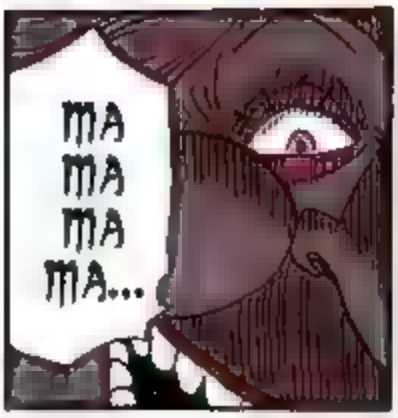
SILENCE !!!
PGRK!!
SN
AG!!

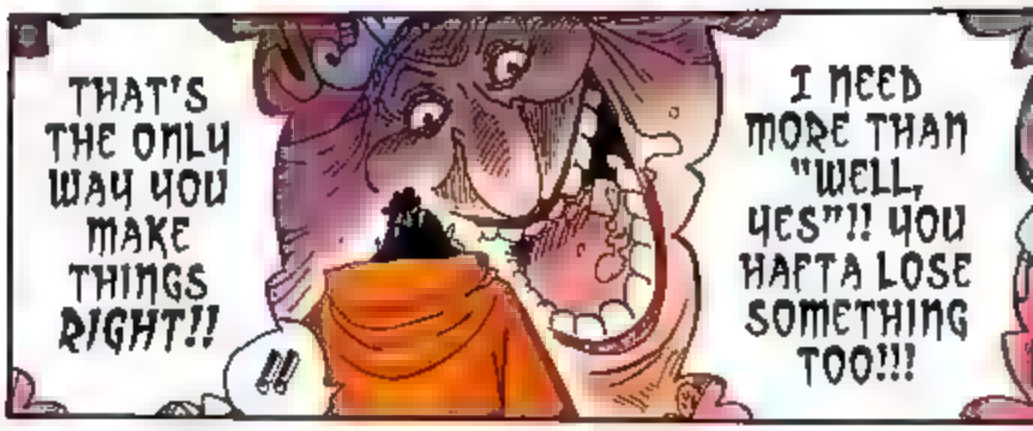

DON'T GO, BOSS! WHY ARE YOU LEAVING US?!
WHY, BOSS ?!

WE'RE PIRATES. WE LIVE THE WAY WE WANT.
. . .

GYAAAA
NEVER ASK ONE WHO LEAVES WHY THEY'RE DOING IT!! IT'S PATHETIC!!
!!
IT DOESN'T MATTER IN THE LEAST!!


YOU UNDERSTAND, JINBE... I'M LOSING QUITE A LOT OF POWER DUE TO THIS!!
BUT HAVING THE RITUAL CUPS OF PARENT AND CHILD THROWN BACK IN MY FACE IS AN AFFRONT TO THE PARENT.
WELL, YES...


MA MA MA MA...


THAT'S THE ONLY WAY YOU MAKE THINGS RIGHT!!
I NEED MORE THAN "WELL, YES"!! YOU HAFTA LOSE SOMETHING TOO!!!

...WHAT YOU'RE LOSING!!!
100
1000
10
?!!

BRING THE ROULETTE WHEEL!!!
WHA ...?!

HAAAA HA HA HA HA...
SO LET'S FIND OUT...

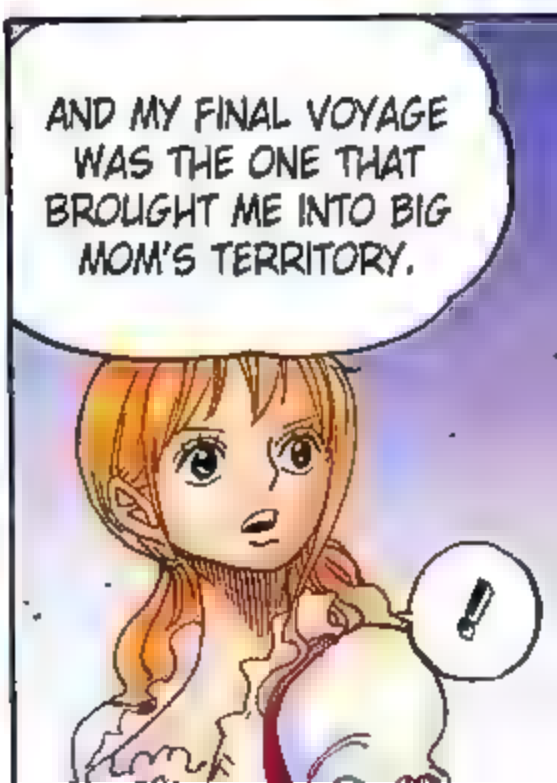
EWW, NO!! WHAT IF THE ANTS ATTACK AGAIN?!
COME ON, LET'S JUST STOP HERE AND SLEEP.
IT'S SO SWEET!!
NIGHT, BIG MOM'S NAVAL TERRITORY
WHOLE CAKE
CANDY
NUTS
BISCUITS
CACAO
JAM
CHEESE
...SO WE CAN ESCAPE THIS SEA OF SYRUP!!
WE NEED TO HURRY UP AND MELT THE WAY...
YOU COULD HAVE WARNED US EARLIER!!
...BUT AT NIGHT, IT'S SO COLD THAT IT TURNS SOLID.
WHEN THE SUN RISES AND HITS THE SEA, IT WILL FLOW AGAIN...
OKAY !!
FUZOZ
BEFORE? WHY DID YOU COME HERE?
YIKES !!
MY SHIP WAS EATEN BY THOSE SEA ANTS ONCE BEFORE.
WE'RE IN TROUBLE IF THEY WAKE UP AGAIN!
ZZZ.
ZZZ.
AND I ONLY PUT THAT ARMY OF ANTS TO SLEEP FOR NOW!

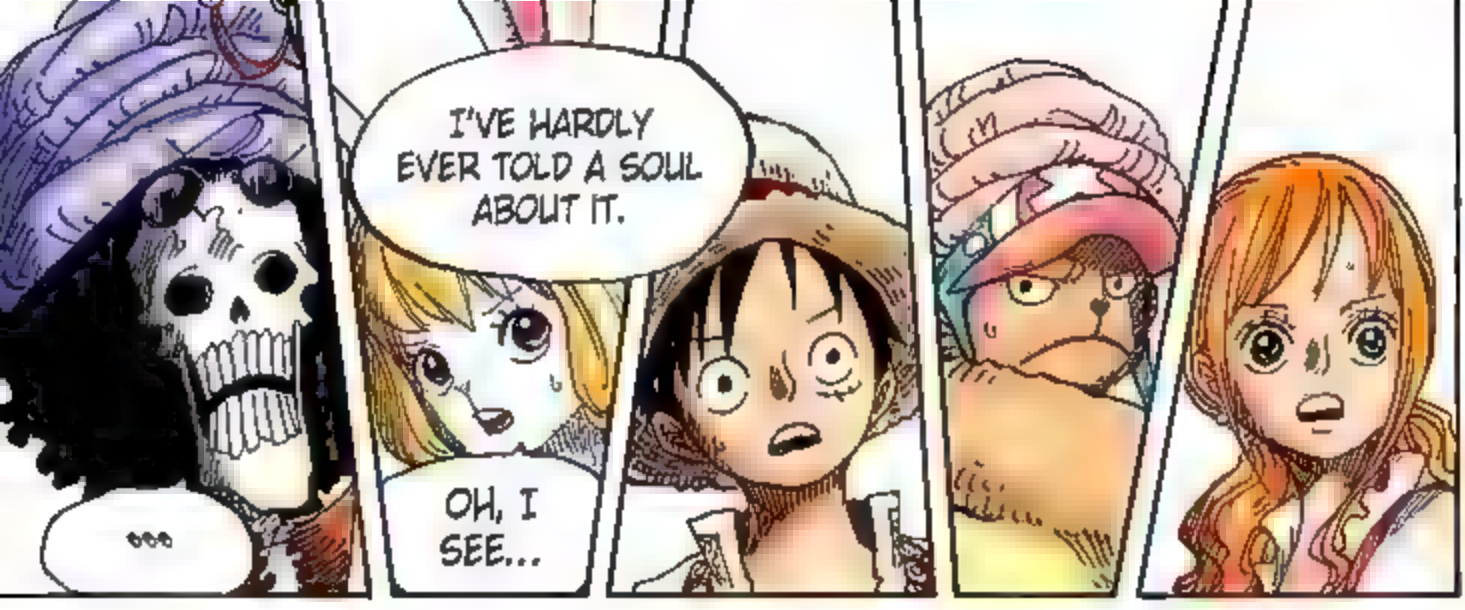
I THOUGHT WE WERE EXPLORERS, BUT WE WOUND UP WITH BOUNTIES.
WE DIDN'T KNOW WHAT WE WERE DOING.
I WAS ONLY WITH PEKOMS AND HIS GROUP PART OF THE WAY.

WHAT?! REALLY ?!
PEDRO AND PEKOMS USED TO BE PIRATES TOGETHER!

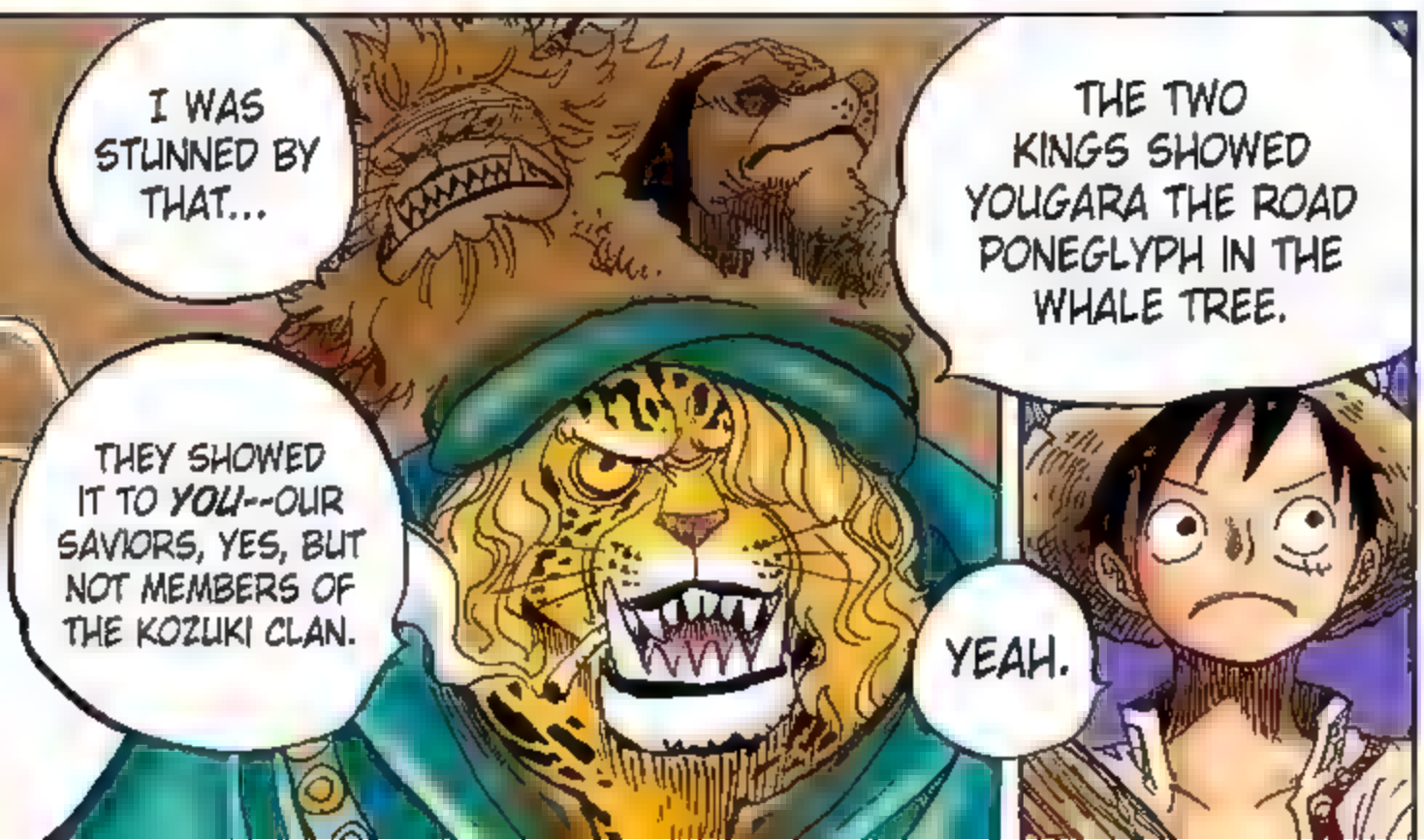
...BUT THE TRUTH IS...I WAS LOOKING FOR A PONEGLYPH!!
?!
I WANTED TO BE OF SERVICE TO THE CAT VIPER!!
THIS IS FOR YOURGARA EARS ONLY...

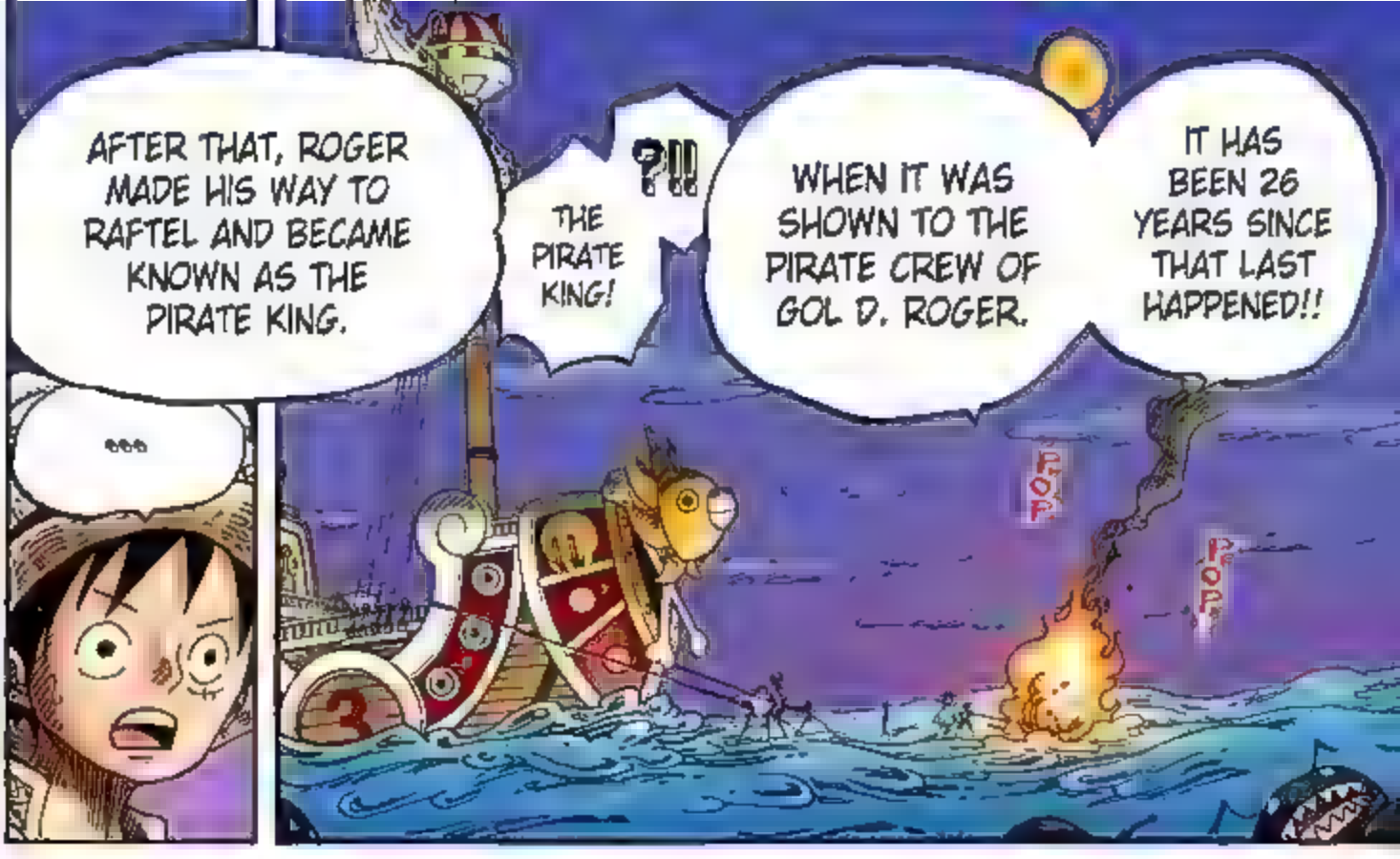
I SUFFERED A DEVASTATING DEFEAT HERE!!!
!!

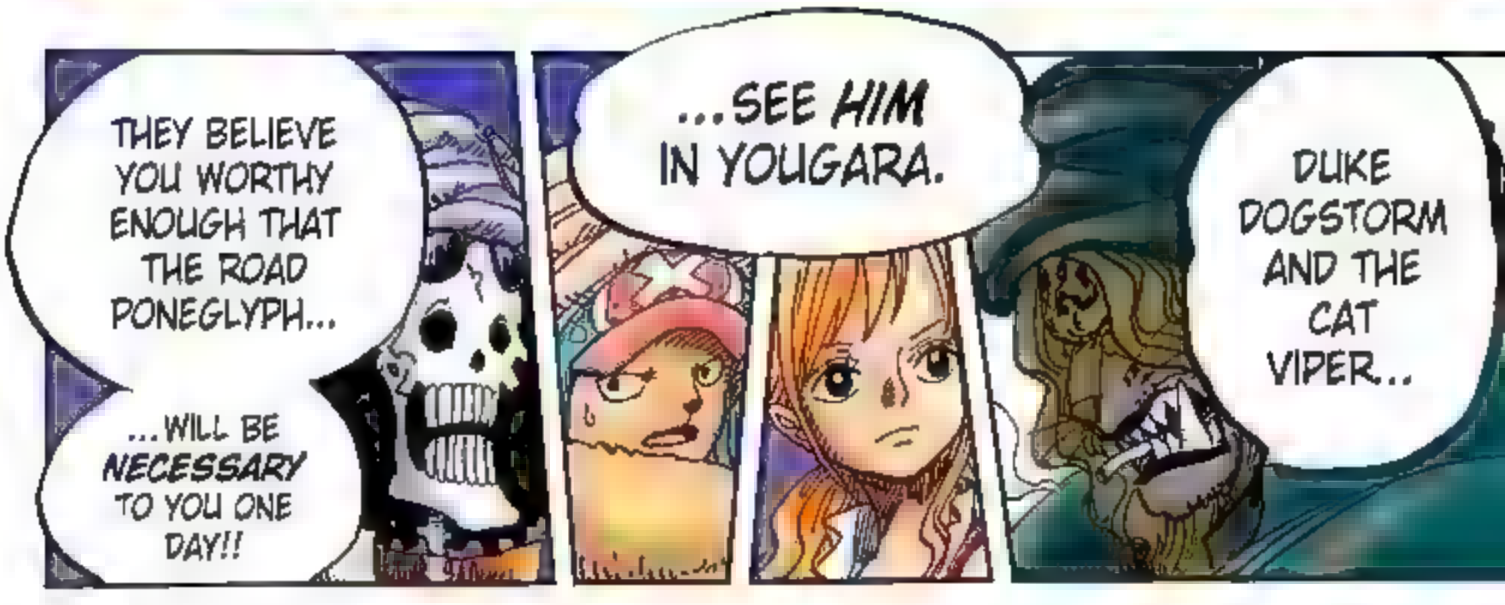

AND MY FINAL VOYAGE WAS THE ONE THAT BROUGHT ME INTO BIG MOM'S TERRITORY.
!


...
I'VE HARDLY EVER TOLD A SOUL ABOUT IT.
OH, I SEE...

...WON'T BE ENTIRELY MEANINGLESS AFTER ALL...
?
PLUS, PERHAPS MY COMING ALONG...
I'M HOPING THAT MY EXPERIENCES HERE WILL BE USEFUL FOR GETTING SANJI BACK.
WHY DID YOU COME HERE, IF YOU HAVE SUCH A BAD MEMORY ASSOCIATED WITH IT?!


I WAS STUNNED BY THAT...
THEY SHOWED IT TO *YOU*--OUR SAVIORS, YES, BUT NOT MEMBERS OF THE KOZUKI CLAN.
THE TWO KINGS SHOWED YOUGARA THE ROAD PONEGLYPH IN THE WHALE TREE.
YEAH.


AFTER THAT, ROGER MADE HIS WAY TO RAFTEL AND BECAME KNOWN AS THE PIRATE KING.
...
?!!
THE PIRATE KING!
WHEN IT WAS SHOWN TO THE PIRATE CREW OF GOL D. ROGER.
IT HAS BEEN 26 YEARS SINCE THAT LAST HAPPENED!!
POP
POP


THEY BELIEVE YOU WORTHY ENOUGH THAT THE ROAD PONEGLYPH...
...WILL BE NECESSARY TO YOU ONE DAY!!
...SEE HIM IN YOUGARA.
DUKE DOGSTORM AND THE CAT VIPER...

WHICH MEANS THIS IS OUR GOLDEN OPPORTUNITY!!
WE'VE ALREADY COME THIS FAR INTO HER REALM!!
NEXT YOU WILL NEED THE ROAD PONEGLYPH IN BIG MOM'S POSSESSION!!
!!
WHAT?! I HAVEN'T THOUGHT THAT FAR AHEAD...
WHEN YOU WIN THE BATTLE AGAINST KAIDO, WHAT WILL HAPPEN NEXT?!

WHEN WE GET TO THE ISLAND, BUY ME A LITTLE BREATHING ROOM.
I SWEAR TO STEAL IT THIS TIME!!
YEAH, ROBIN ASKED ME TO DO THAT...
!!
...WE OUGHT TO STEAL THE ROAD PONEGLYPH AS WELL!!
WHEN WE RESCUE SANJI...
GOOD! THAT SETTLES IT!!
WELL, THANKS THEN!! HEE HEE HEE!
IT'S NOT THAT SIMPLE...
HA HA!
...
OH... OKAY!!
NO...YOU NEED TO KEEP SANJI SAFE.
...THEN I'M GOING WITH YOU!!
WHAT?! IF IT'S FOR OUR SAKE...
IT WON'T BE EASY, EVEN AFTER YOU GET HIM BACK.
HMM?
NOTHING! IT GOES FOR ME AS WELL...
HUH? YOU SAY SOME-THING, BROOK?
YO HO HO...
WHAT? YOU'RE REALLY WEIRD, MAN.
YO HO HO HO!
SCUTTLE
SCUTTLE
OH, LUFFY...
I GUESS THAT'S JUST THE STAR YOU WERE BORN UNDER!
RRR
THE ANTS ARE AWAKE!!
GYAAAA!
HUP
HUP

CASTLE ?!!

...IS BIG MOM'S CASTLE.

THE TALLEST CAKE OF THEM ALL...

YES! THAT CAPE THERE IS THE ONLY WEAK POINT IN THE SECURITY NET!

DO WE GO STRAIGHT FORWARD, NAMI?!

OHHHH !!

THERE'S SOMEONE AT THE SHORE!!!

!!

IT'S A BIG OL' CAKE!!!

IT'S WHOLE CAKE ISLAND!!!

DO—————UM!!

IT'S HUGE!! SO THIS IS WHERE AN EMPEROR LIVES!!!

GRRG

KAH

GYAA

KAH

THE NEXT DAY

HEY, EVERYBODY!! WAKE UP!!!

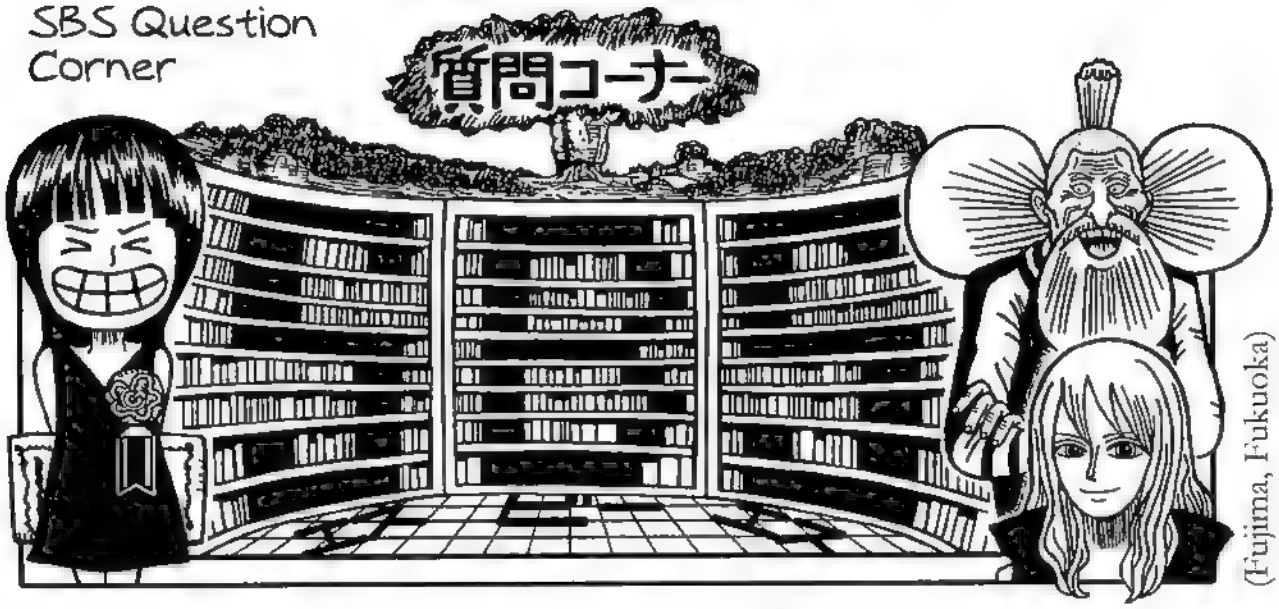
WE MADE IT!!

HUP!!

OOOH !!

AH!!

SBS Question Corner

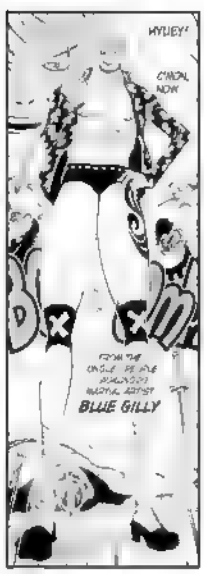


(Fujima, Fukuoka)

Q: Can you explain how the Longleg people ride a bicycle? I can't figure it out.

--K Jun

A: Well, it would be awkward for them if they tried to ride a normal human bicycle, but back home they have their own bicycle makers that sell special Longleg bikes, so have no fear. They're doing just fine.



Q: What's with all the "yougara" and "theygara" and "youteia" and all that stuff the minks say? It seems to be part of their non-first-person pronouns, but are there rules to the pattern? Tell me…and let me garchu you! *(laughs)*

--Jimbei's student, Magu

A: Garchuuuuuu!♡♡ There. I'm pretty sure it was confusing at first, but it's really quite simple. Males say -gara, and females say -teia. So...

You → yougara, youteia
We → wegara, weteia
They → theygara, theyteia

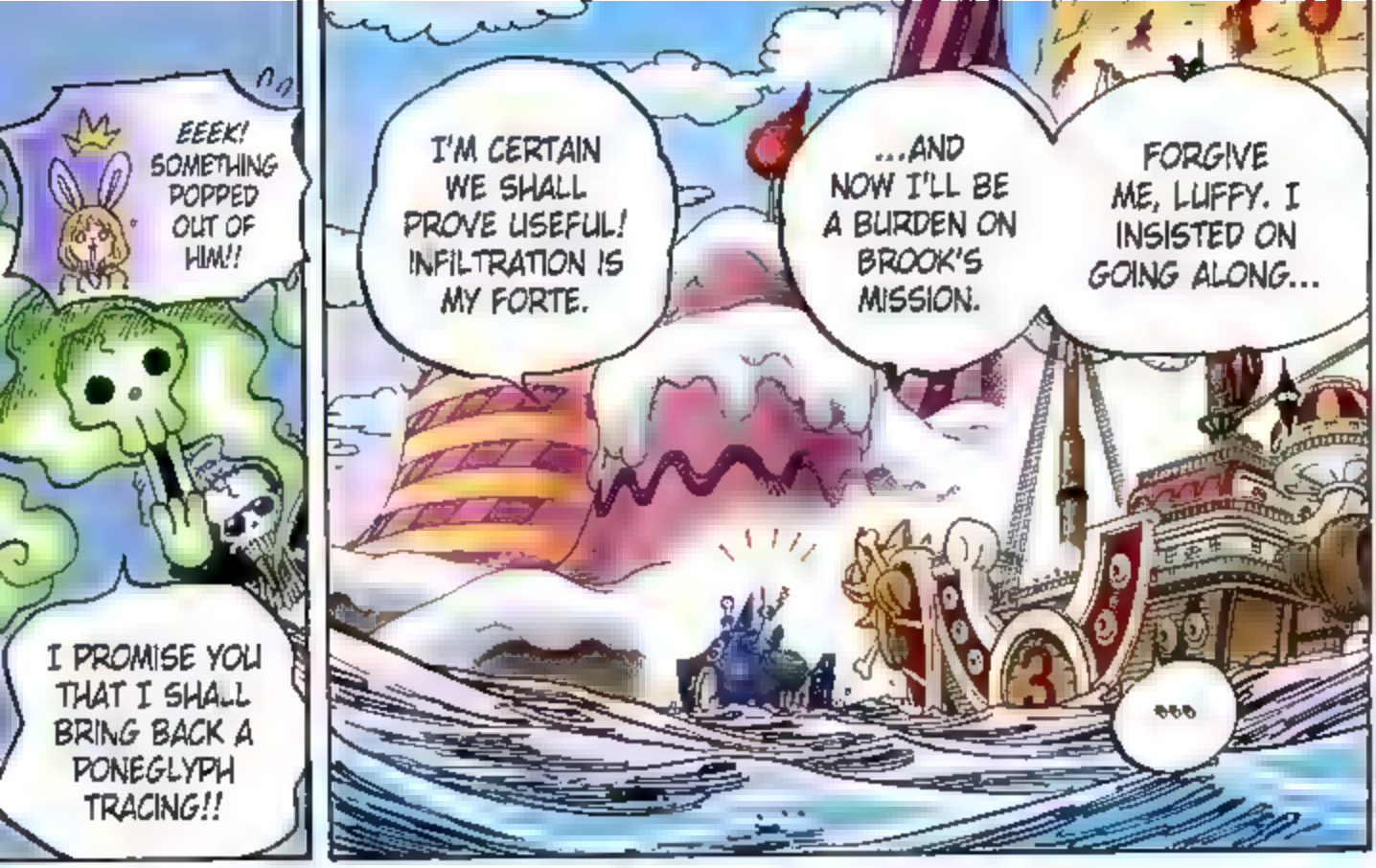
And so on, and so on. There may be a few other instances here and there, but don't think too hard about it. It's just for fun. They're a species that developed its own culture on an isolated island, so it's practically a miracle we can understand each other at all.

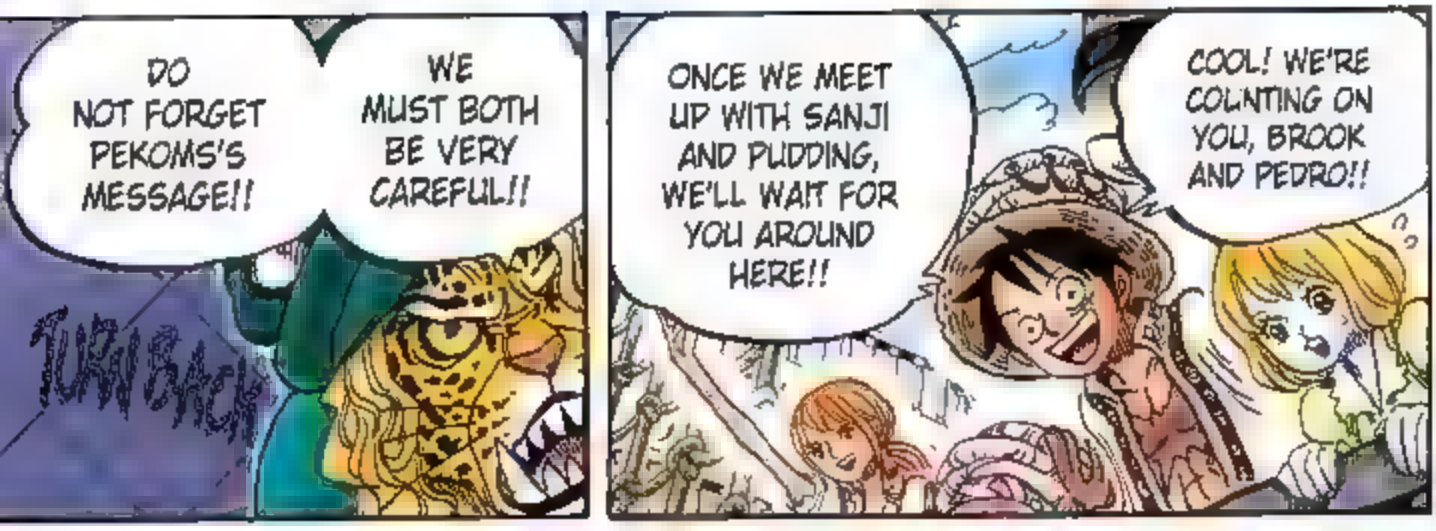
Chapter 831: ADVENTURE IN THE MYSTERIOUS FOREST

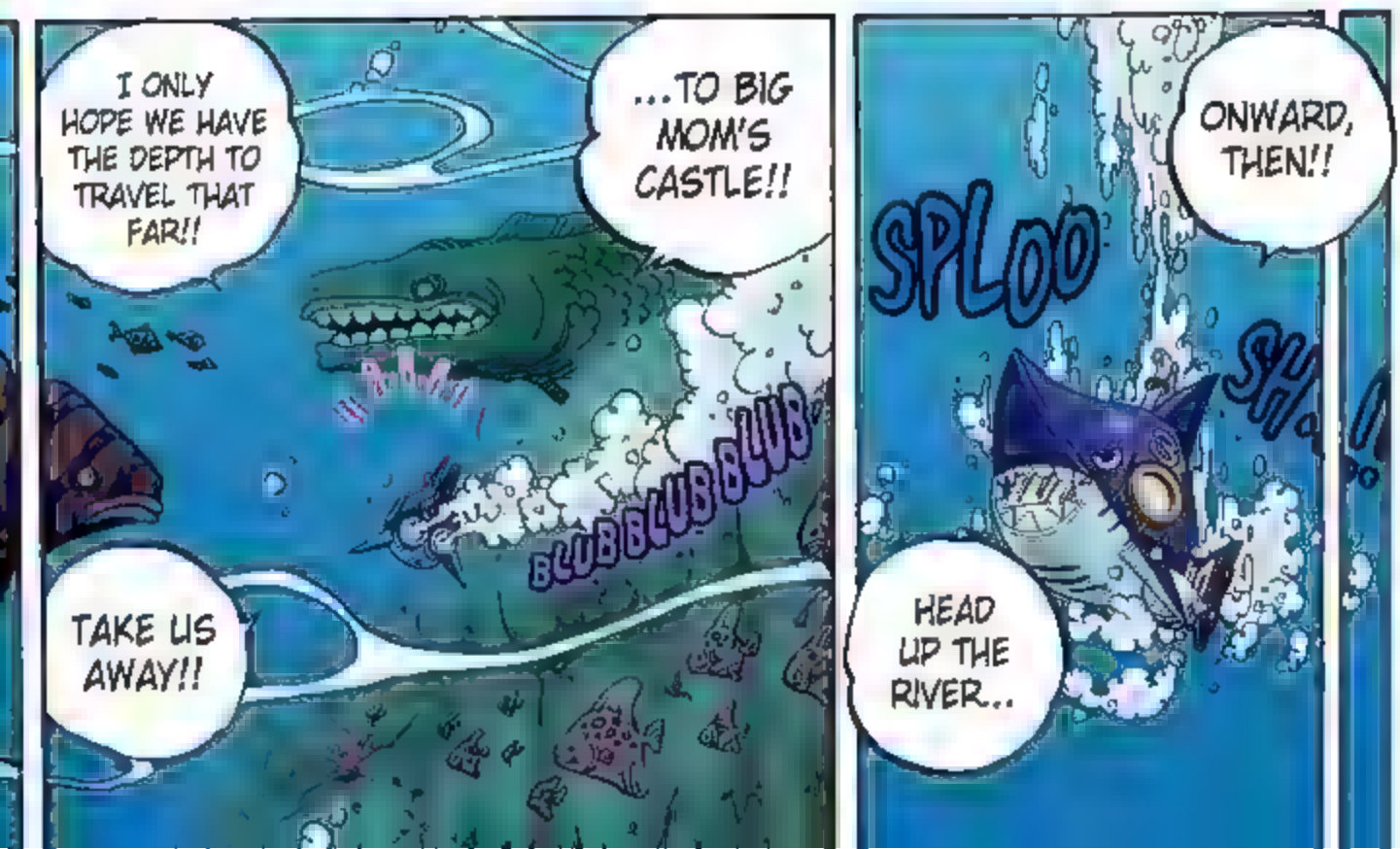
DECKS OF THE WORLD, 500-MILLION-MAN ARC, VOL. 21:
"RUSUKAINA--IT'S THE FACE OF OUR BELOVED BOSS"

WHAT? WHAT'S HAPPENING?
BO
HERE WE GO!!
SOUTHWEST COAST OF WHOLE CAKE ISLAND
IT GIVES ME CHILLS OF EXCITEMENT EVERY TIME!!
THE SHARK SUBMERGE 3!!
FSHH
BO
THERE IT IS!!
CHANNEL 3!!
3
F-S-S-H-H-H

I NEVER RODE ONE OF THESE UNTIL I JOINED THIS CREW.
YO HO HO!
DON'T WORRY, I'LL PILOT IT!!
A SUBMARINE? WHAT DOES THIS MEAN...?!

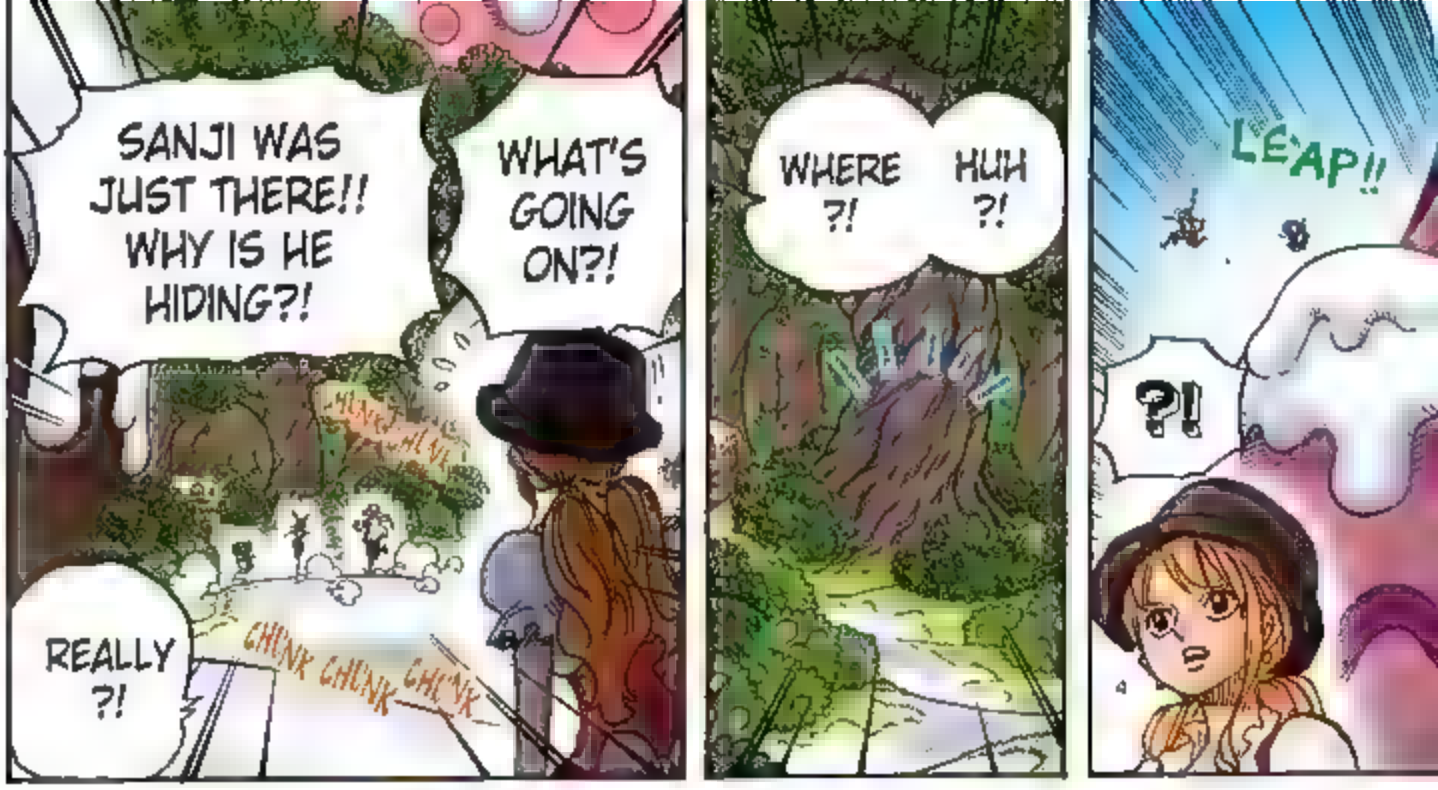

EEEK! SOMETHING POPPED OUT OF HIM!!
I PROMISE YOU THAT I SHALL BRING BACK A PONEGLYPH TRACING!!
I'M CERTAIN WE SHALL PROVE USEFUL! INFILTRATION IS MY FORTE.
...AND NOW I'LL BE A BURDEN ON BROOK'S MISSION.
FORGIVE ME, LUFFY. I INSISTED ON GOING ALONG...
...


DO NOT FORGET PEKOMS'S MESSAGE!!
WE MUST BOTH BE VERY CAREFUL!!
TURN BACK
ONCE WE MEET UP WITH SANJI AND PUDDING, WE'LL WAIT FOR YOU AROUND HERE!!
COOL! WE'RE COUNTING ON YOU, BROOK AND PEDRO!!

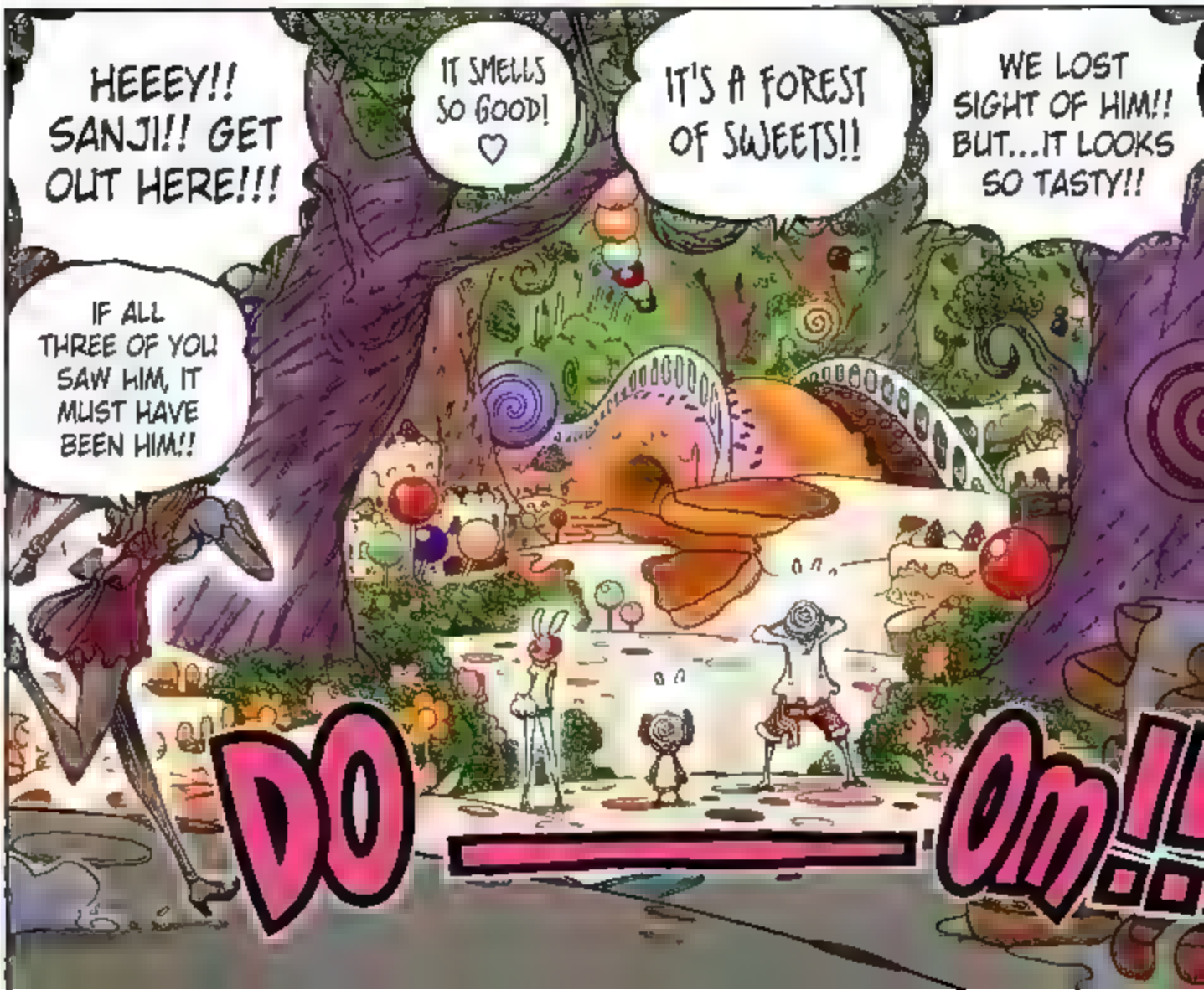

I ONLY HOPE WE HAVE THE DEPTH TO TRAVEL THAT FAR!!
...TO BIG MOM'S CASTLE!!
BLUB BLUB BLUB
TAKE US AWAY!!
ONWARD, THEN!!
SPLOO
SH
HEAD UP THE RIVER...

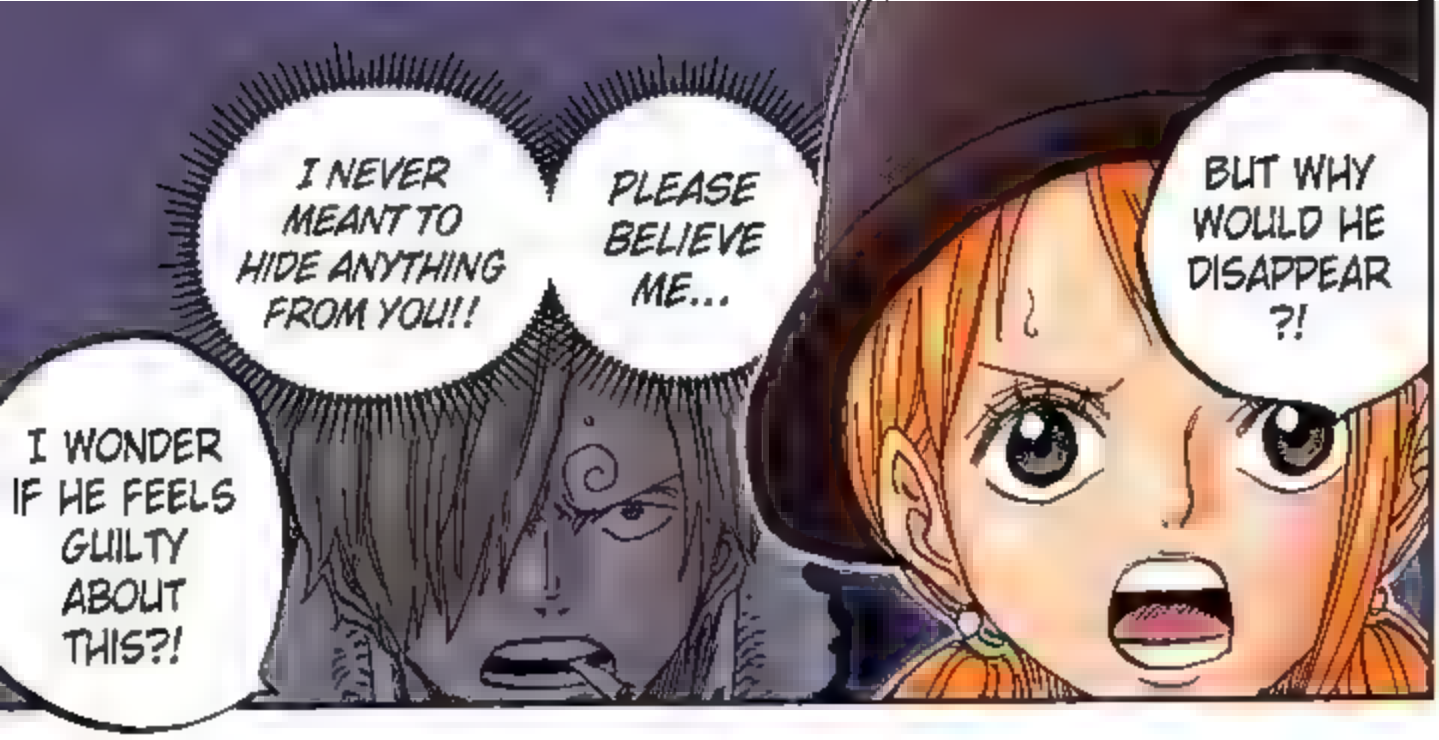
I SMELL ADVENTURE !!!
PLEASE, NO!!
FSSSH
HERE WE ARE AT BIG MOM'S ISLAND!!
BACK ON LAND!!
PUDDIIING!! HERE WE ARE, LIKE WE SAID!!!
HEEEY!! SANJI!!
OH?
WE'RE A BIT LATE THOUGH. ARE YOU SURE YOU SAW THEM, LUFFY?!
CHUNK
CHUNK
CHUNK
BOOm
YOU'RE RIGHT! IT'S MERINGUE. I WONDER IF THIS ISLAND IS ALL SWEETS TOO.
NAMI, TASTE THE GROUND!! IT'S MADE OF HARD CREAM!!
YUM!!
BUT THEY WERE GONE BY THE TIME WE LOOKED.
YEAH, FOR SURE!! I SAW THEM FROM THE MAST!!
WHAAAT?!♡ I WANNA LIVE HERE!!
UROZA
UROZA

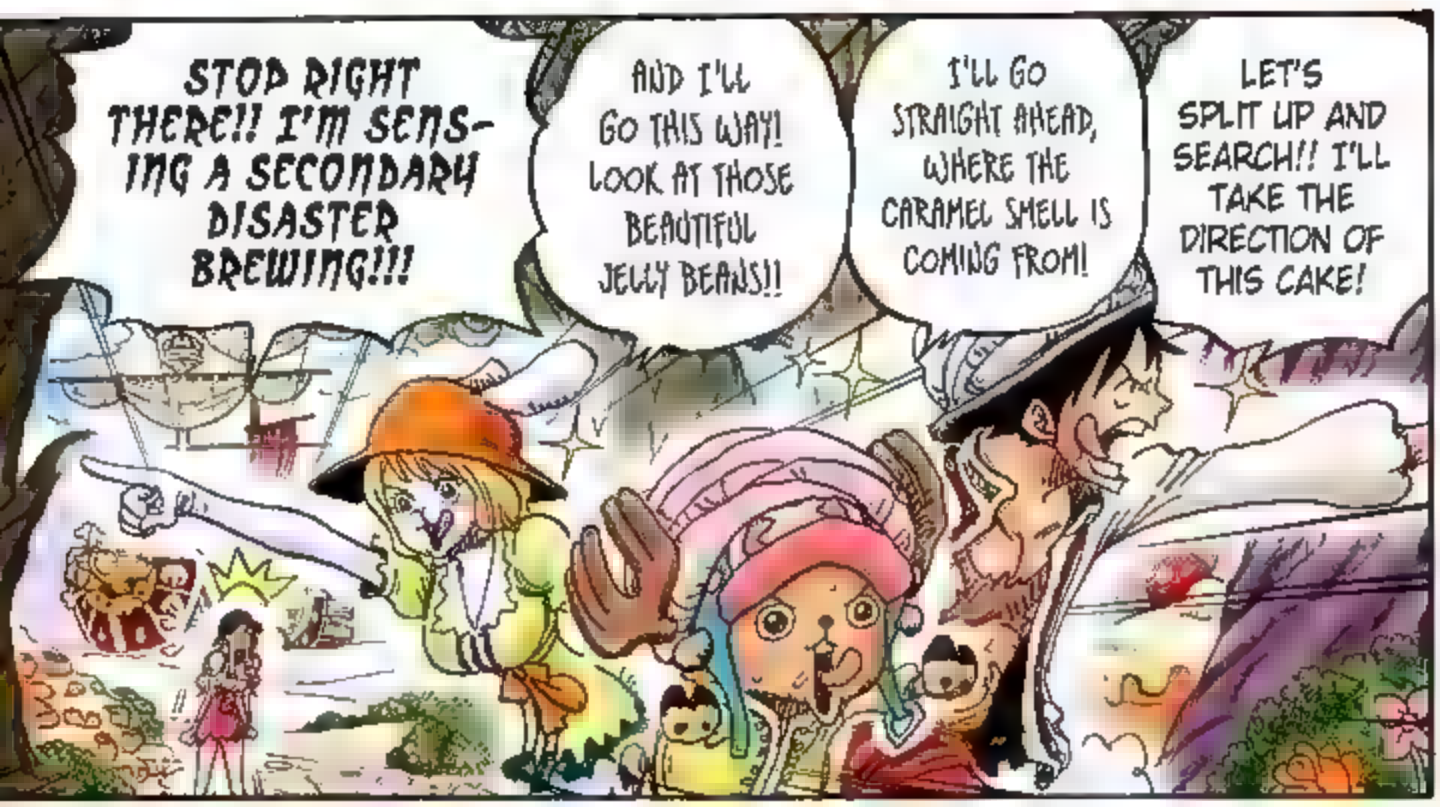
AND YOU WOULDN'T LIE ABOUT IT...
WELL, THIS IS DEFINITELY THE SOUTHWEST COAST...
BUT I CAN'T SEE A REASON THEY'D BE THERE AND THEN VANISH.
WHEN I LOOKED BACK, THEY WERE GONE!!
I SAW SANJI AND PUDDING RIGHT UP HERE!
HEY!!
OH!!
GWOH
H H
WHAT THE--?!
HMM?!!
SANJI!!!
HEY!!!
HUH?
ZWIP!!
OHHH!!


SANJI WAS JUST THERE!! WHY IS HE HIDING?!
WHAT'S GOING ON?!
CHUNK CHUNK CHUNK
REALLY ?!
WHERE ?!
HUH ?!
LEAP!!
?!

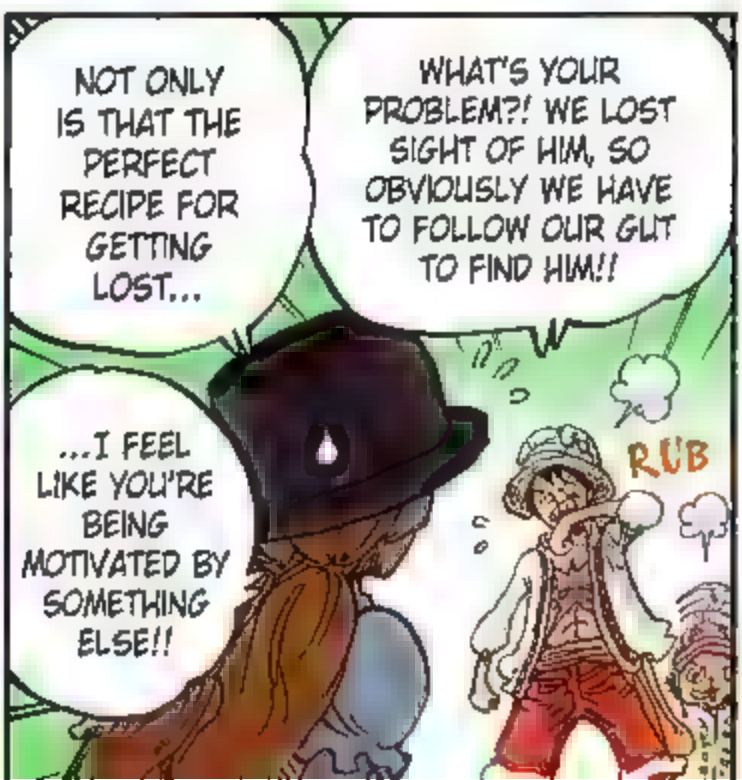
WAIT, WHERE'D HE GO?!
WEIIN
WEIIN
UH... WHAT ?!!

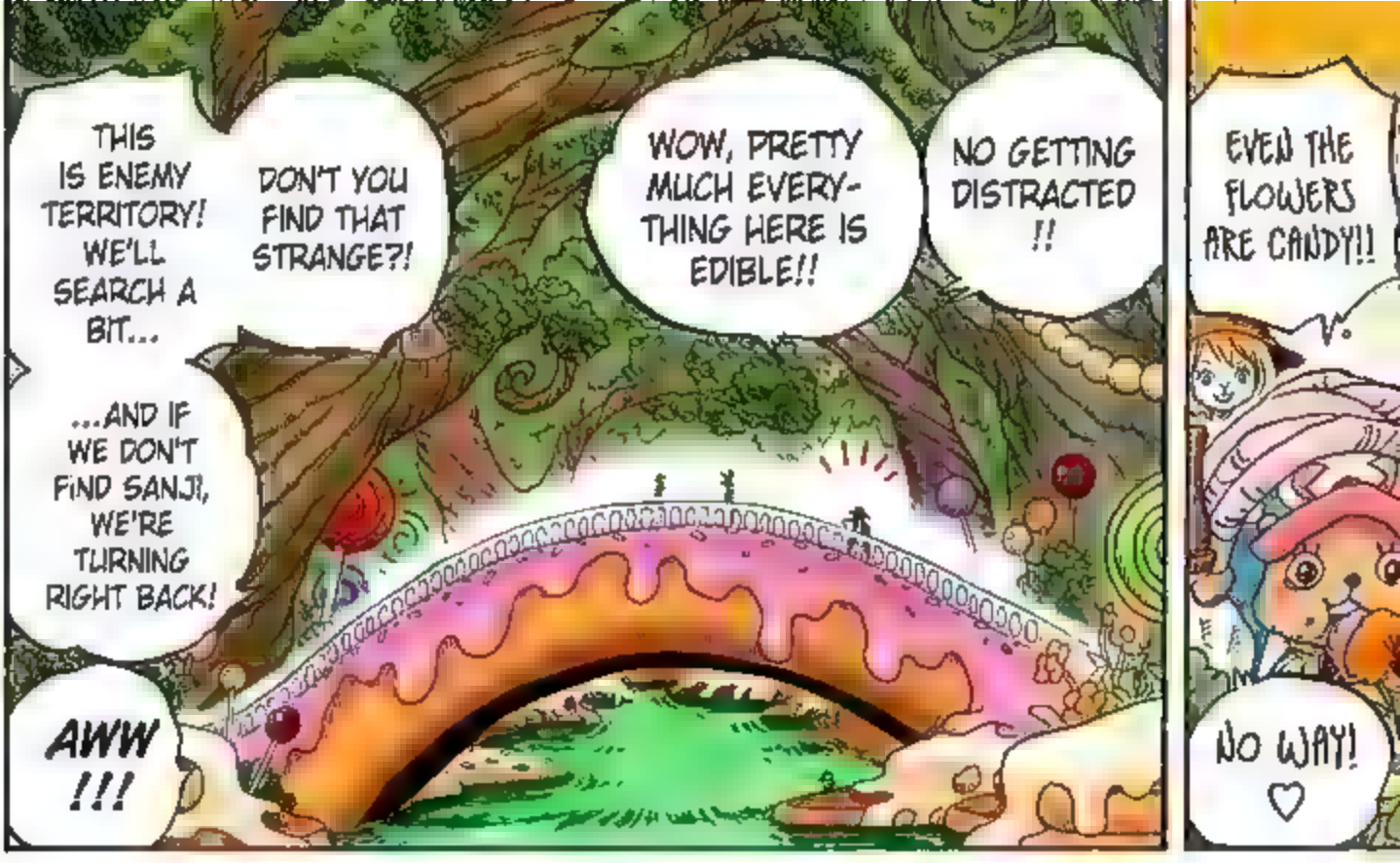

HEEEY!! SANJI!! GET OUT HERE!!!
IT SMELLS SO GOOD! ♡
IT'S A FOREST OF SWEETS!!
WE LOST SIGHT OF HIM!! BUT...IT LOOKS SO TASTY!!
IF ALL THREE OF YOU SAW HIM, IT MUST HAVE BEEN HIM!!
DO
Om!!


I NEVER MEANT TO HIDE ANYTHING FROM YOU!!
PLEASE BELIEVE ME...
BUT WHY WOULD HE DISAPPEAR ?!
I WONDER IF HE FEELS GUILTY ABOUT THIS?!

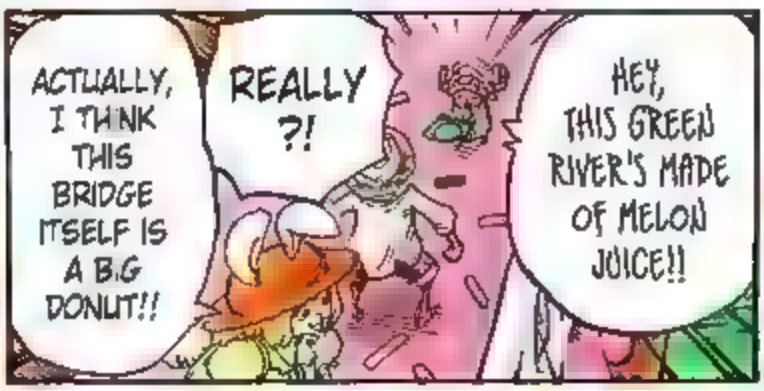

STOP RIGHT THERE!! I'M SENS-ING A SECONDARY DISASTER BREWING!!!
AND I'LL GO THIS WAY! LOOK AT THOSE BEAUTIFUL JELLY BEANS!!
I'LL GO STRAIGHT AHEAD, WHERE THE CARAMEL SMELL IS COMING FROM!
LET'S SPLIT UP AND SEARCH!! I'LL TAKE THE DIRECTION OF THIS CAKE!

JUST MAKE SURE YOU DON'T LEAVE MY SIDE! IS THAT UNDERSTOOD?!
FINE! I'LL SEARCH WITH YOU!!


NOT ONLY IS THAT THE PERFECT RECIPE FOR GETTING LOST...
WHAT'S YOUR PROBLEM?! WE LOST SIGHT OF HIM, SO OBVIOUSLY WE HAVE TO FOLLOW OUR GUT TO FIND HIM!!
...I FEEL LIKE YOU'RE BEING MOTIVATED BY SOMETHING ELSE!!
RUB


THIS IS ENEMY TERRITORY! WE'LL SEARCH A BIT...
DON'T YOU FIND THAT STRANGE?!
...AND IF WE DON'T FIND SANJI, WE'RE TURNING RIGHT BACK!
AWW !!!
WOW, PRETTY MUCH EVERY-THING HERE IS EDIBLE!!
NO GETTING DISTRACTED !!
EVEN THE FLOWERS ARE CANDY!!
NO WAY! ♡

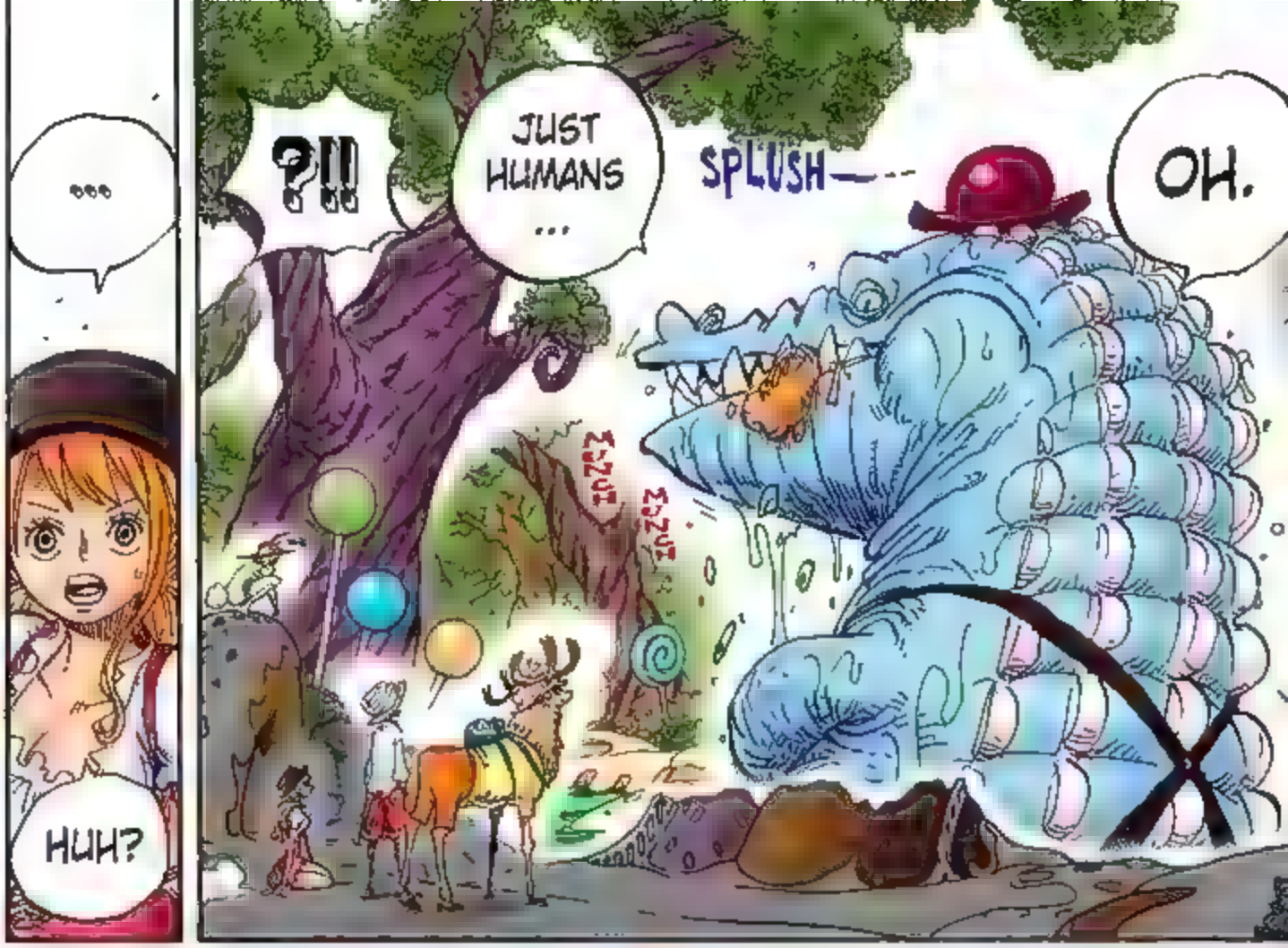
WHAT DID I JUST SAY?! DON'T...

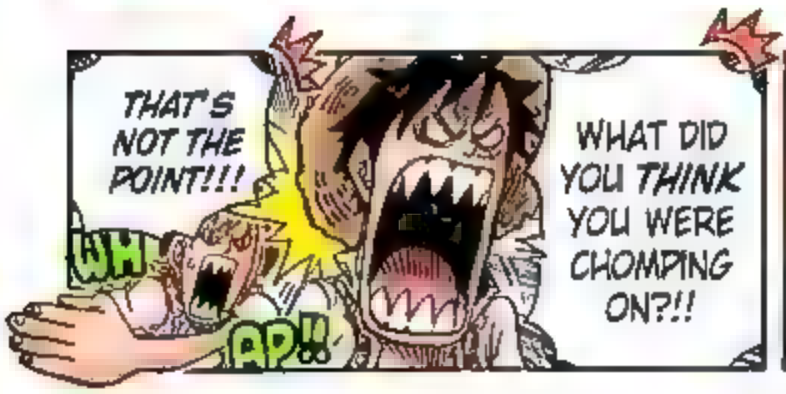

ACTUALLY, I THINK THIS BRIDGE ITSELF IS A BIG DONUT!!
REALLY ?!
HEY, THIS GREEN RIVER'S MADE OF MELON JUICE!!

IT'S SO SWEET!!

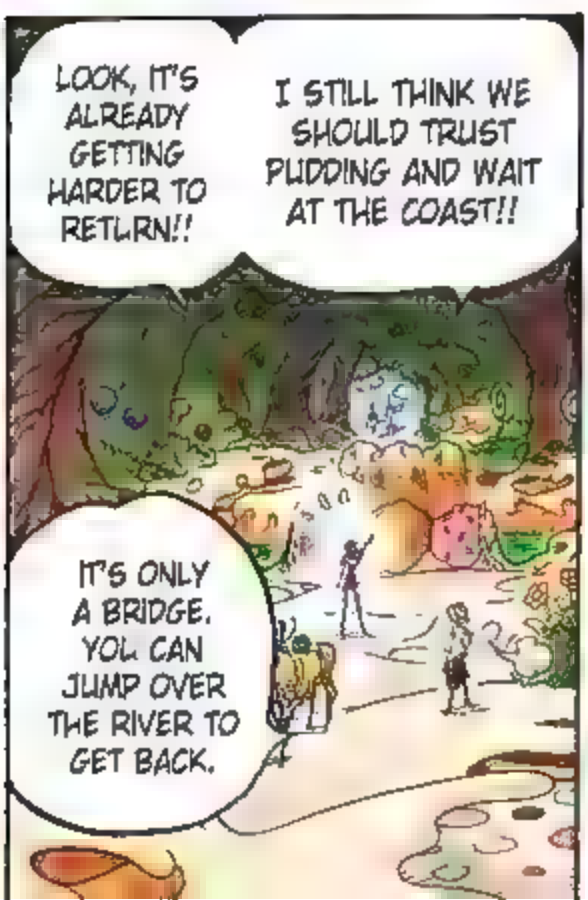
SPL
ASH
?!!

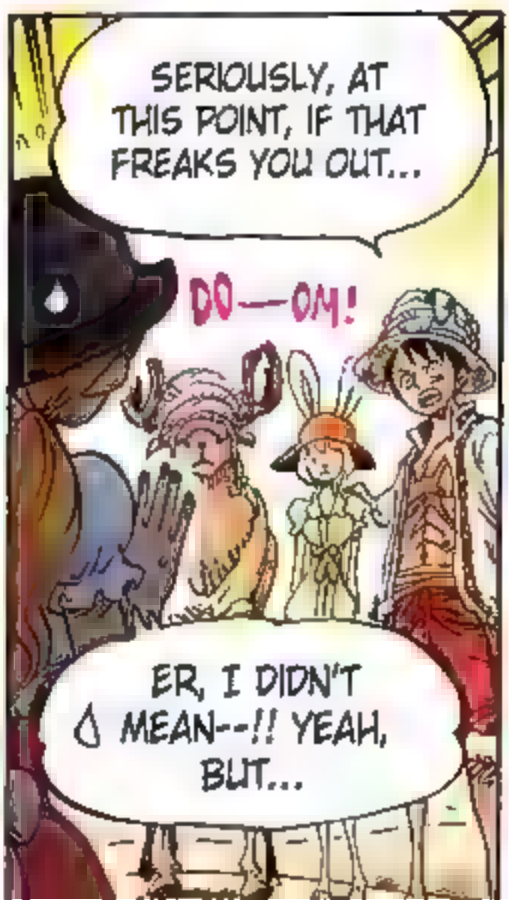
HUH ?!!
CROSS THE BRIDGE !!!
AAAH !!!
CK !!!
O
MP...!!!
ZZSH!!
IT'S A CROC!!
SHOULD WE BEAT IT UP, LUFFY?!
FW
UP
NO...
...


...
HUH?
?!!
JUST HUMANS ...
SPLUSH—--
OH.
MUZU
MUZU

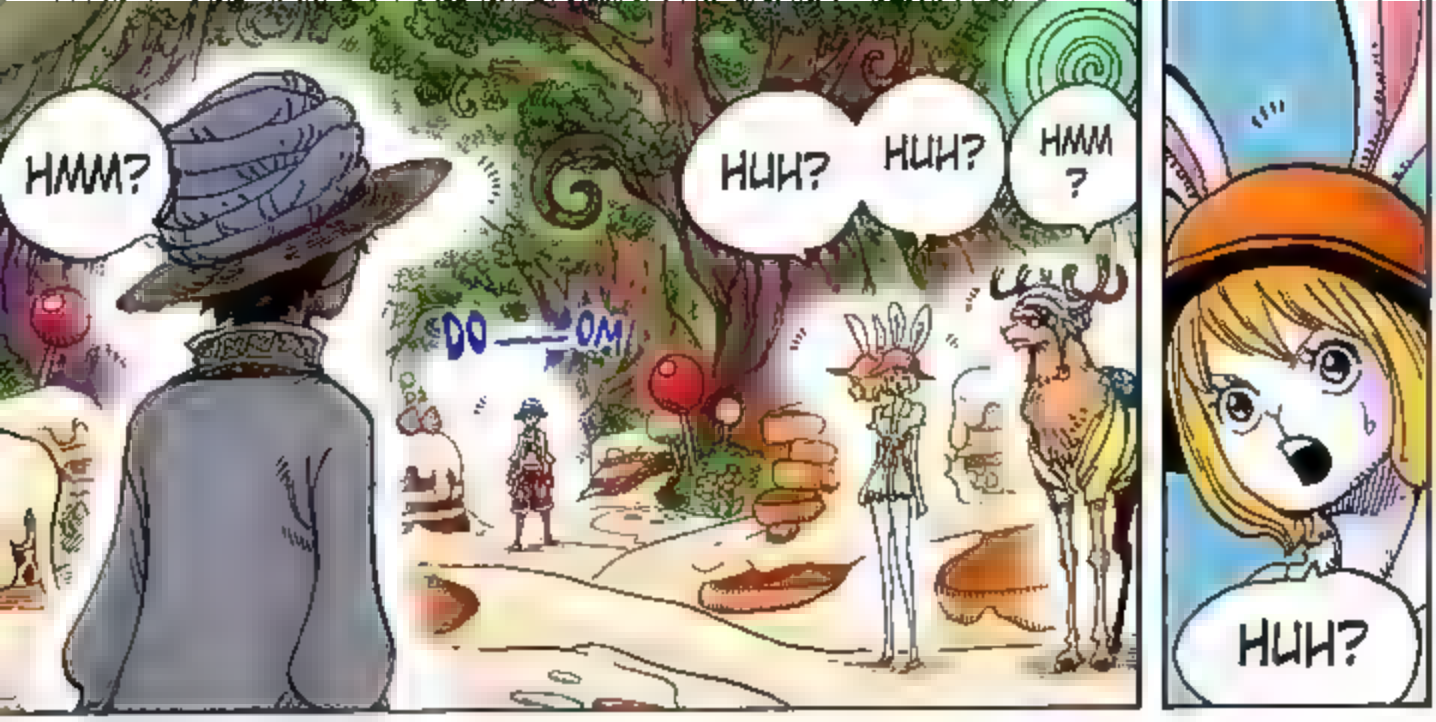

THAT'S NOT THE POINT!!!
WH
AP!!
WHAT DID YOU THINK YOU WERE CHOMPING ON?!!

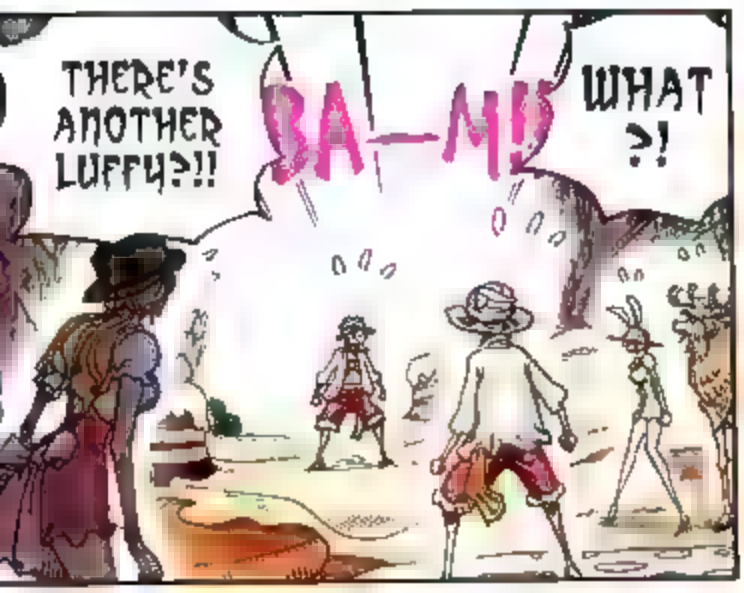
...
SPINO

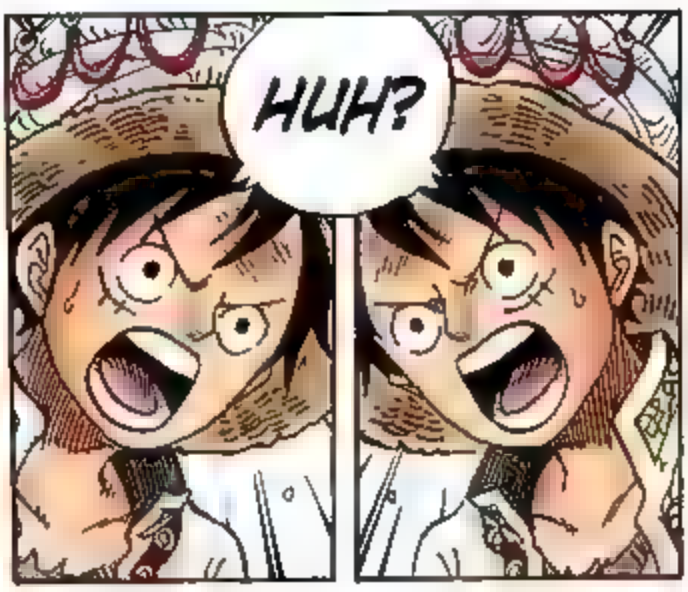

LOOK, IT'S ALREADY GETTING HARDER TO RETURN!!
I STILL THINK WE SHOULD TRUST PUDDING AND WAIT AT THE COAST!!
IT'S ONLY A BRIDGE. YOU CAN JUMP OVER THE RIVER TO GET BACK.

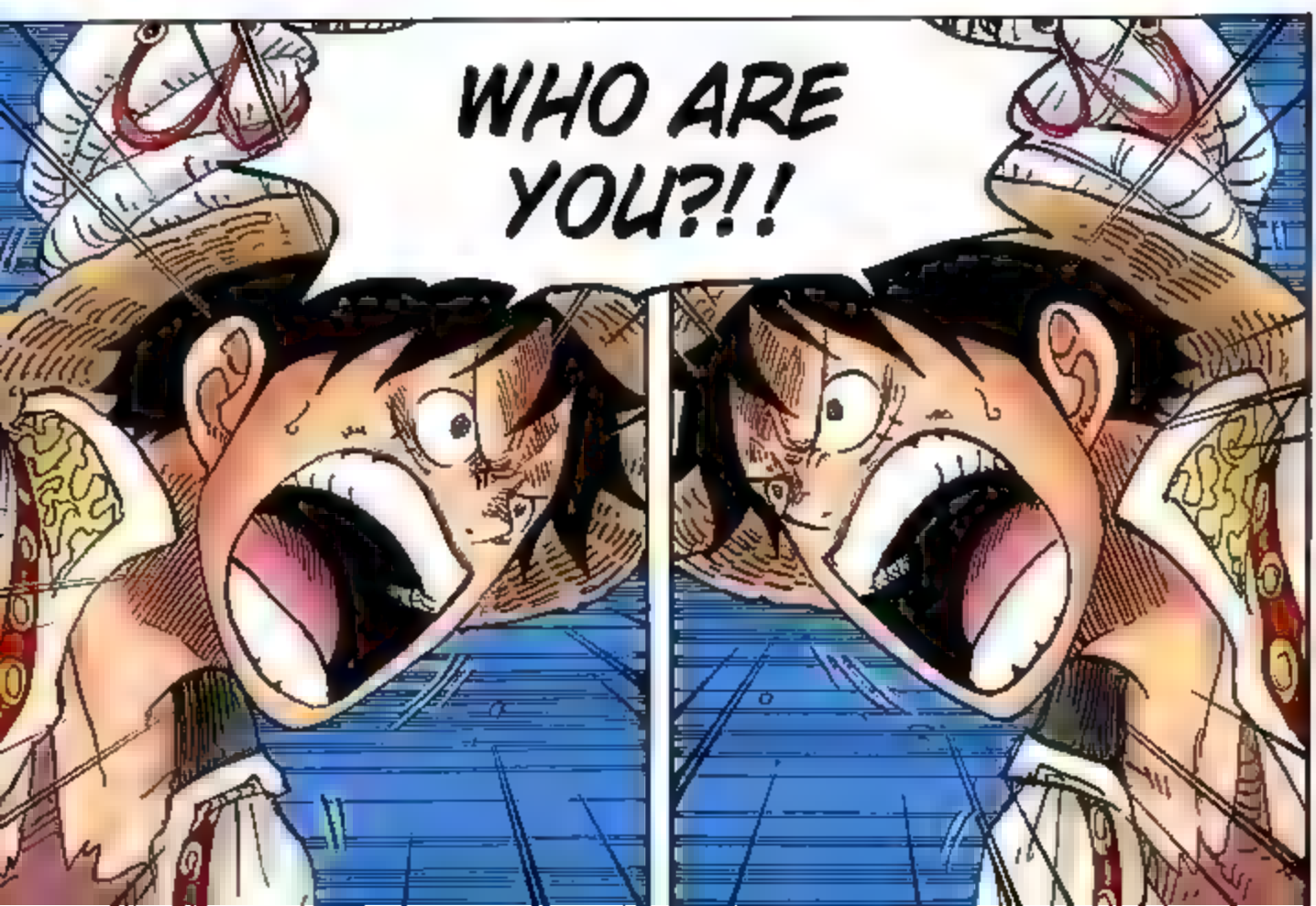

SERIOUSLY, AT THIS POINT, IF THAT FREAKS YOU OUT...
DO—OM!
ER, I DIDN'T MEAN--!! YEAH, BUT...

THAT WAS A TALKING CROCODILE WITH CLOTHES AND A HAT!!
THIS FOREST IS DANGEROUS AND WEIRD!!


HMM?
HUH?
HUH?
HMM ?
DO—OM
HUH?


THERE'S ANOTHER LUFFY?!!
BA—M!!
WHAT ?!

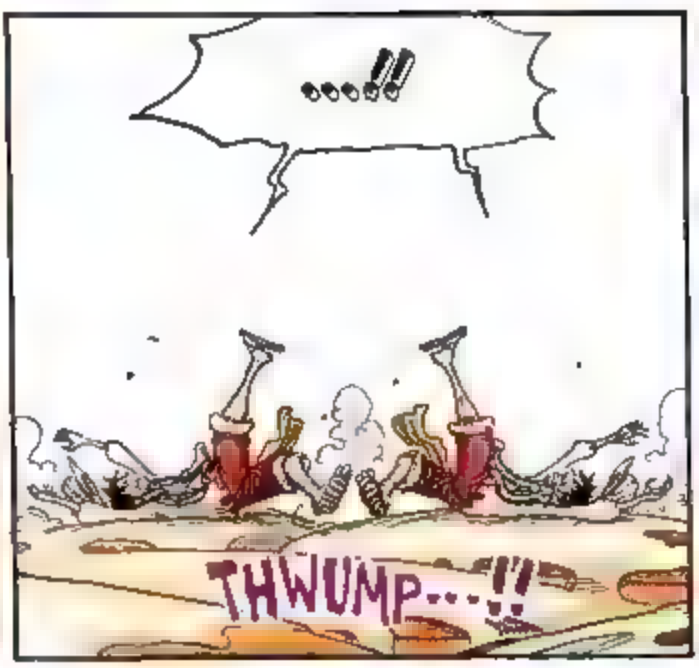

HUH?

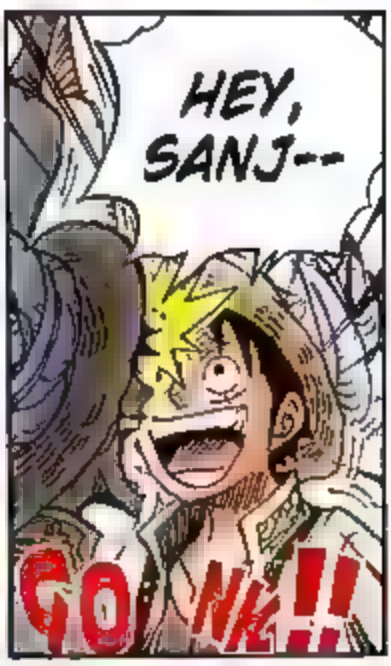

WHO ARE YOU?!!

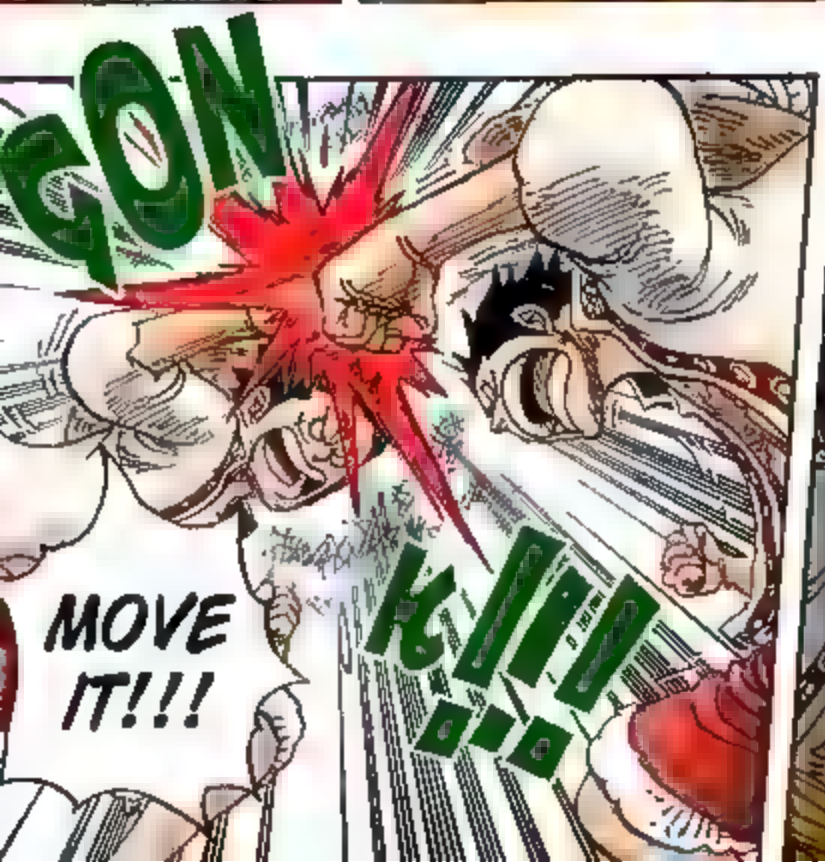
WHAT'S GOING ON?! WHICH ONE'S LUFFY?!
THEY'RE MOVING AND SAYING THE SAME THING AT THE SAME TIME!!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN, WHO AM I?! I'M LUFFY!!!
GG
STOP COPYING ME!!!
NK!!
BUT WHO?! WHO ARE YOU?!
YOU'RE RIGHT, IT'S LIKE A MIRROR!!
THE ONE ON THE OTHER SIDE IS THE LUFFY WE DON'T KNOW!!
WHUP!!
WHUP WHUP!!
HEY, ANSWER THE QUES-TION!!!
NOT QUITE!! IT'S LIKE A REFLECTION IN A MIRROR!
NO!!
HIS SCARS AND ACCESSORIES ARE ALL ON THE OPPOSITE SIDES!!
?!!
THERE, UP IN THE TREE!!!
AHA, THERE HE IS!! THERE'S SANJI!!!

!!
SANJI, WE CAME TO GET YOU!!!
SANJI?! WHAT ARE YOU DOING UP THERE?!
WHERE'S PUDDING?!
DO
Om!!!

GET OUTTA MY WAY!!!


...!!
THWUMP...!!

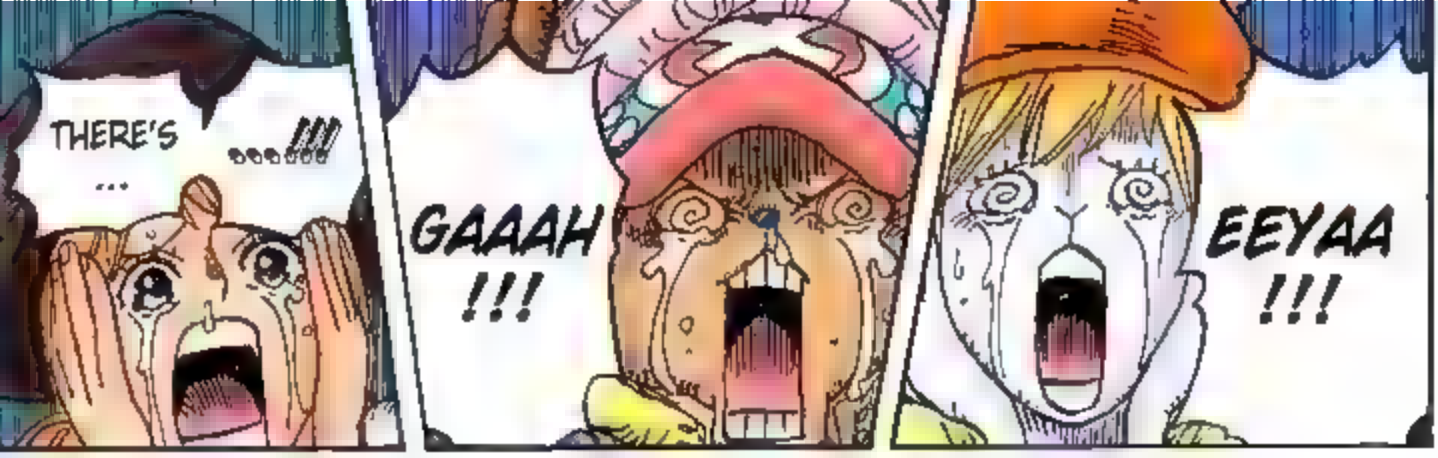

HEY, SANJ--
GO NK!!

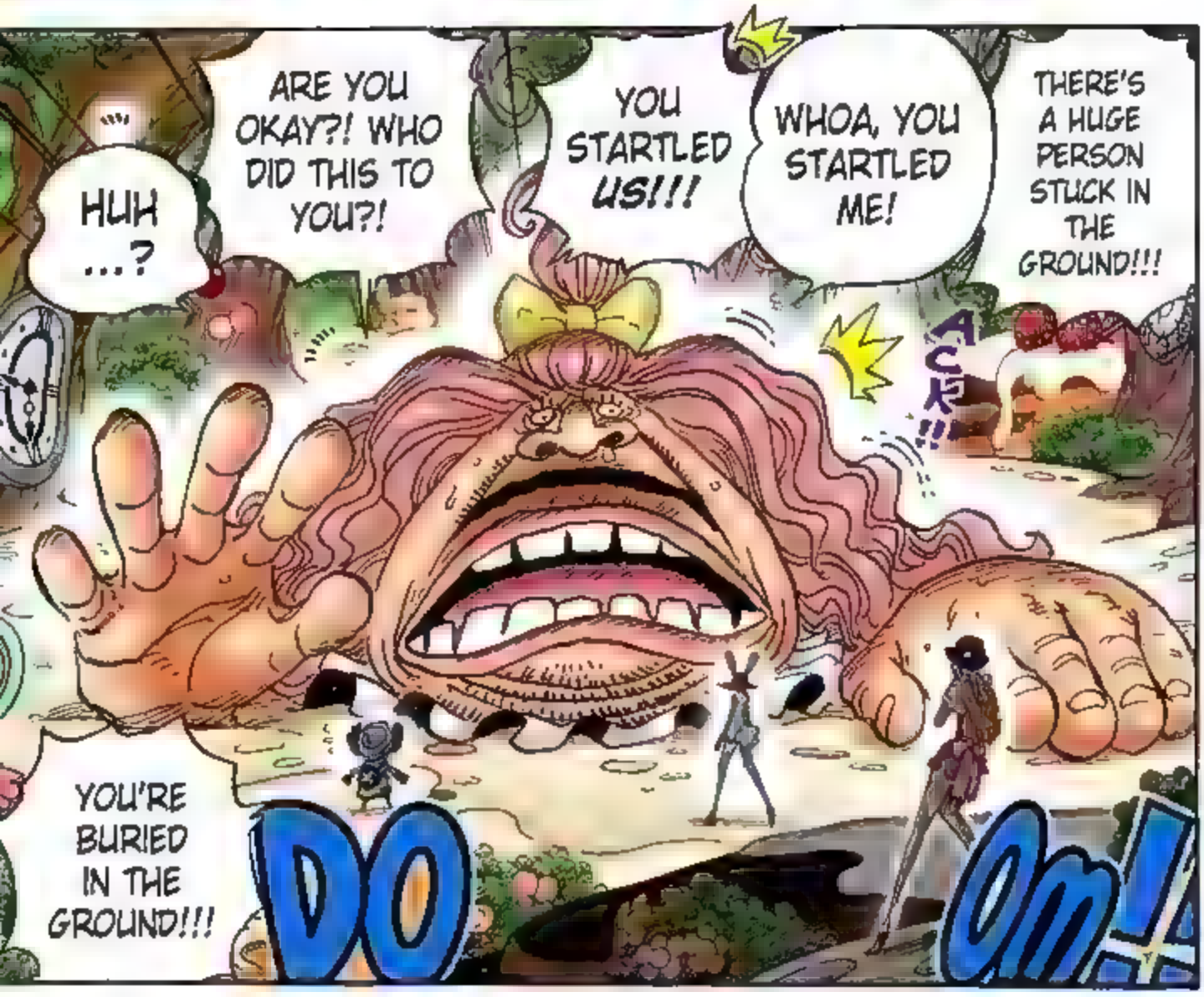

GON
MOVE IT!!!
KIID

YOU JERK!

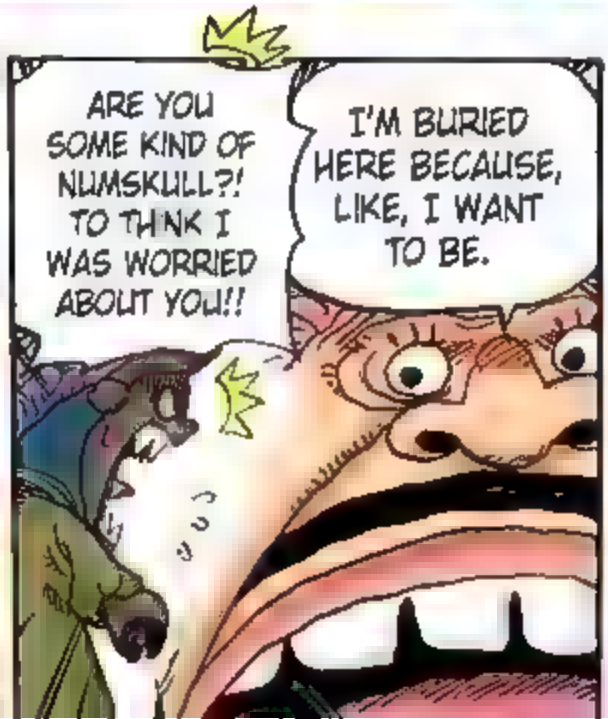
AH!! HE RAN OFF AGAIN!!
KSHUF!
SANJI !!!

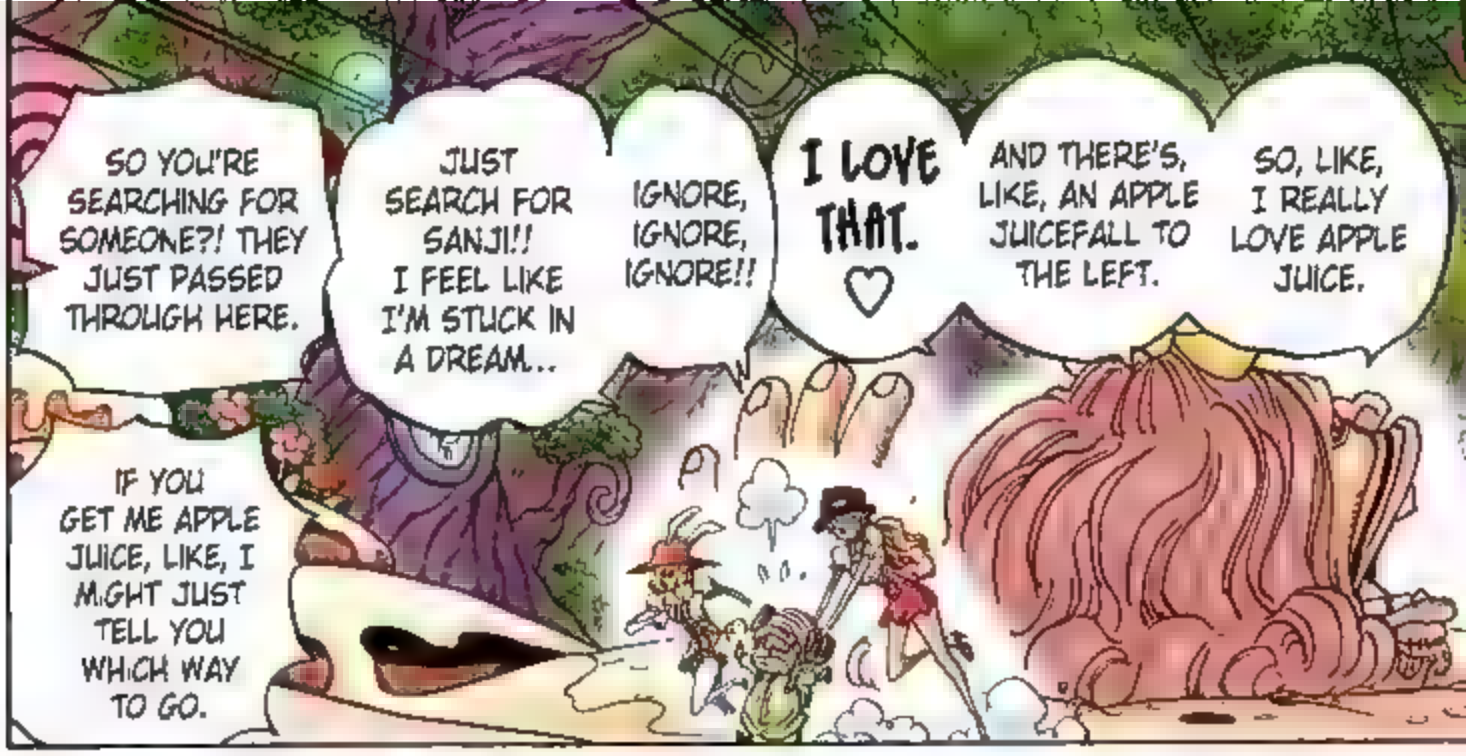
CHOPPER, CARROT, DON'T SPLIT UP!!
THERE'S SOMETHING WRONG WITH THIS FOREST! I HAVE A FEELING THERE'S MORE THAN MEETS THE EYE!
G-GOT IT!!
CHASE AFTER SANJI!!!
DAMN!! YOU GUYS RUSH AHEAD!!!
WHAM
GATLING!!!
WHAM
WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM!!!
RUBBER-RUBBER...
WHO THE HECK ARE YOU?!!
...

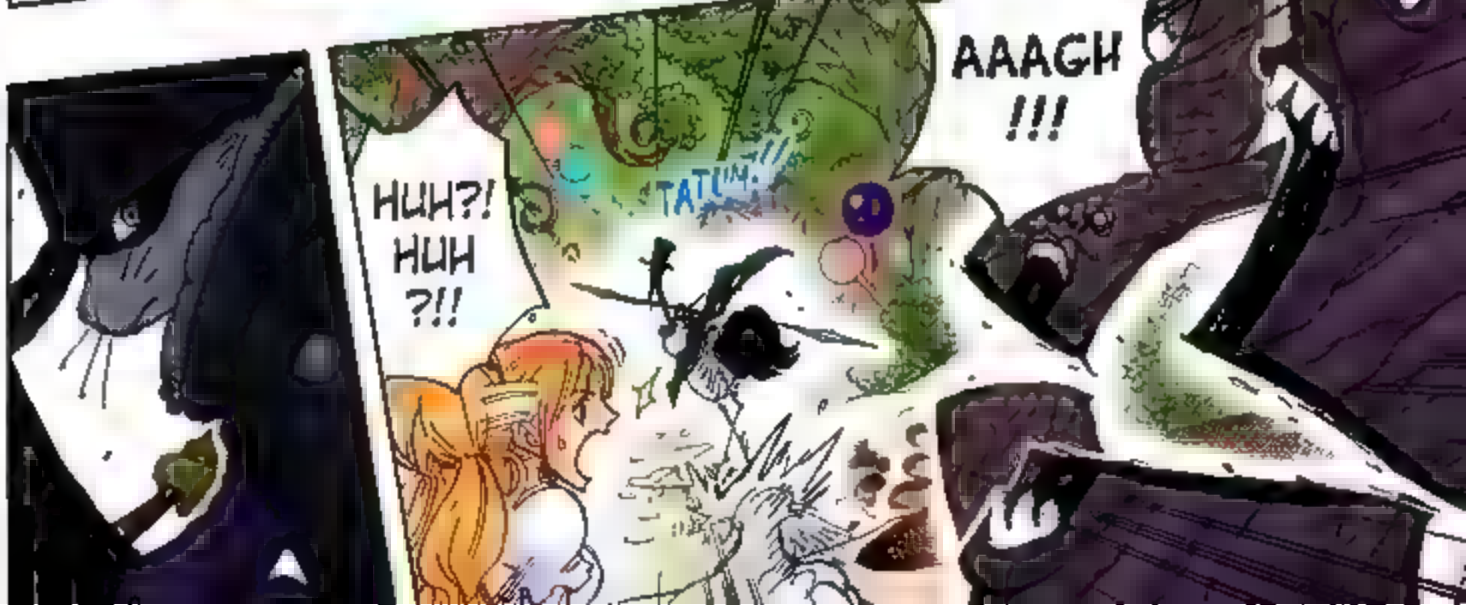

THERE'S ...
...!!!
GAAAH !!!
EEYAA !!!


HUH ...?
ARE YOU OKAY?! WHO DID THIS TO YOU?!
YOU STARTLED US!!!
WHOA, YOU STARTLED ME!
THERE'S A HUGE PERSON STUCK IN THE GROUND!!!
ACK!!
YOU'RE BURIED IN THE GROUND!!!
DO
-Om!

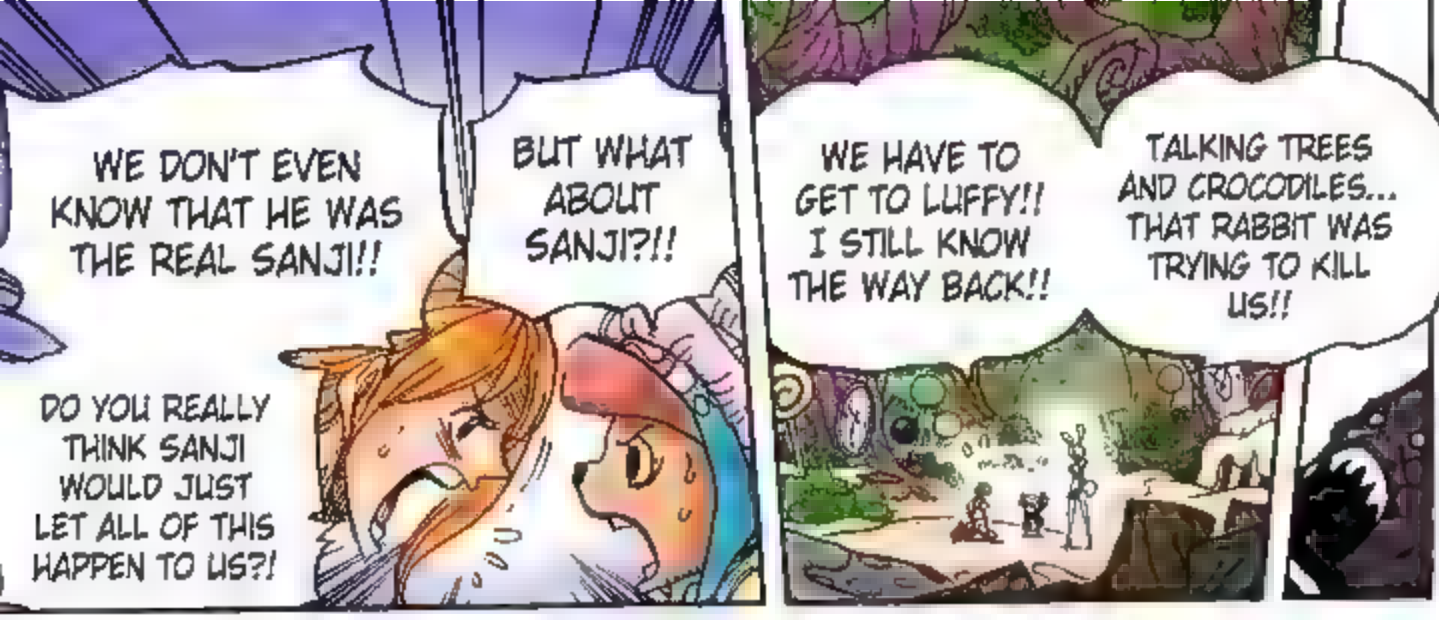
STOP TRYING TO TAKE THIS SERIOUSLY, CHOPPER! IT'S ONLY GOING TO DRIVE US CRAZY!!
I DON'T CARE !!!
I WANT SOME JUICE.
WAIT, WAIT, WAIT...

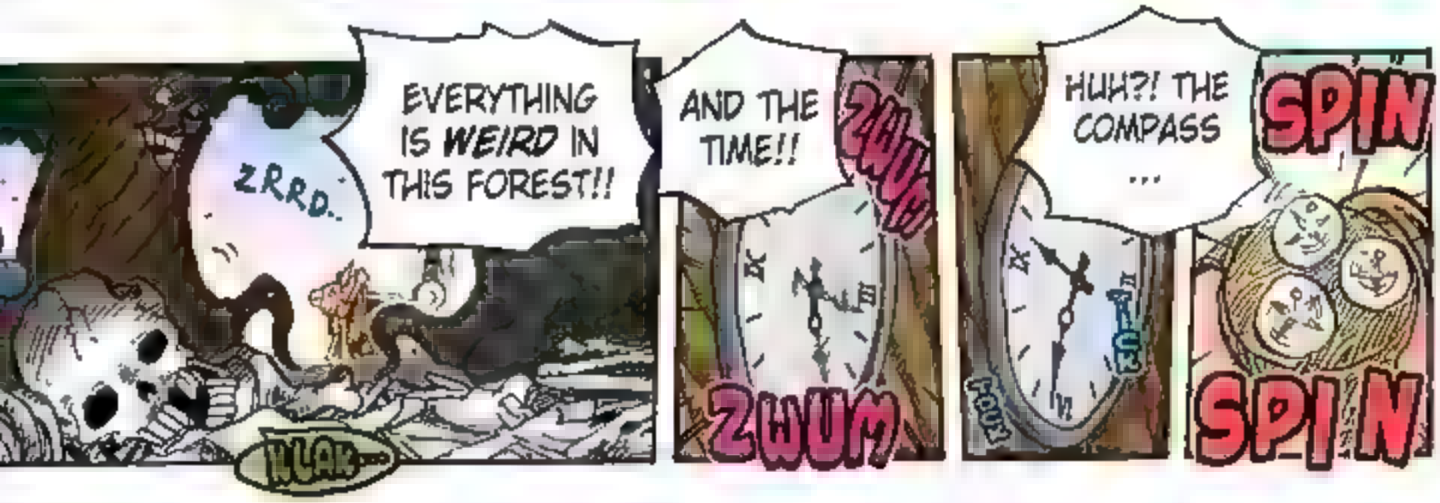

ARE YOU SOME KIND OF NUMSKULL?! TO THINK I WAS WORRIED ABOUT YOU!!
I'M BURIED HERE BECAUSE, LIKE, I WANT TO BE.





SO, LIKE, I REALLY LOVE APPLE JUICE.
AND THERE'S, LIKE, AN APPLE JUICEFALL TO THE LEFT.
I LOVE THAT. ♡
IGNORE, IGNORE, IGNORE!!
JUST SEARCH FOR SANJI!! I FEEL LIKE I'M STUCK IN A DREAM...
SO YOU'RE SEARCHING FOR SOMEONE?! THEY JUST PASSED THROUGH HERE.
IF YOU GET ME APPLE JUICE, LIKE, I MIGHT JUST TELL YOU WHICH WAY TO GO.
!!
FSH!
LOOK OUT, NAMI!!!
?!!
AAAGH !!!
HUH?! HUH ?!!
TATUM


WE DON'T EVEN KNOW THAT HE WAS THE REAL SANJI!!
BUT WHAT ABOUT SANJI?!!
DO YOU REALLY THINK SANJI WOULD JUST LET ALL OF THIS HAPPEN TO US?!
WE HAVE TO GET TO LUFFY!! I STILL KNOW THE WAY BACK!!
TALKING TREES AND CROCODILES... THAT RABBIT WAS TRYING TO KILL US!!

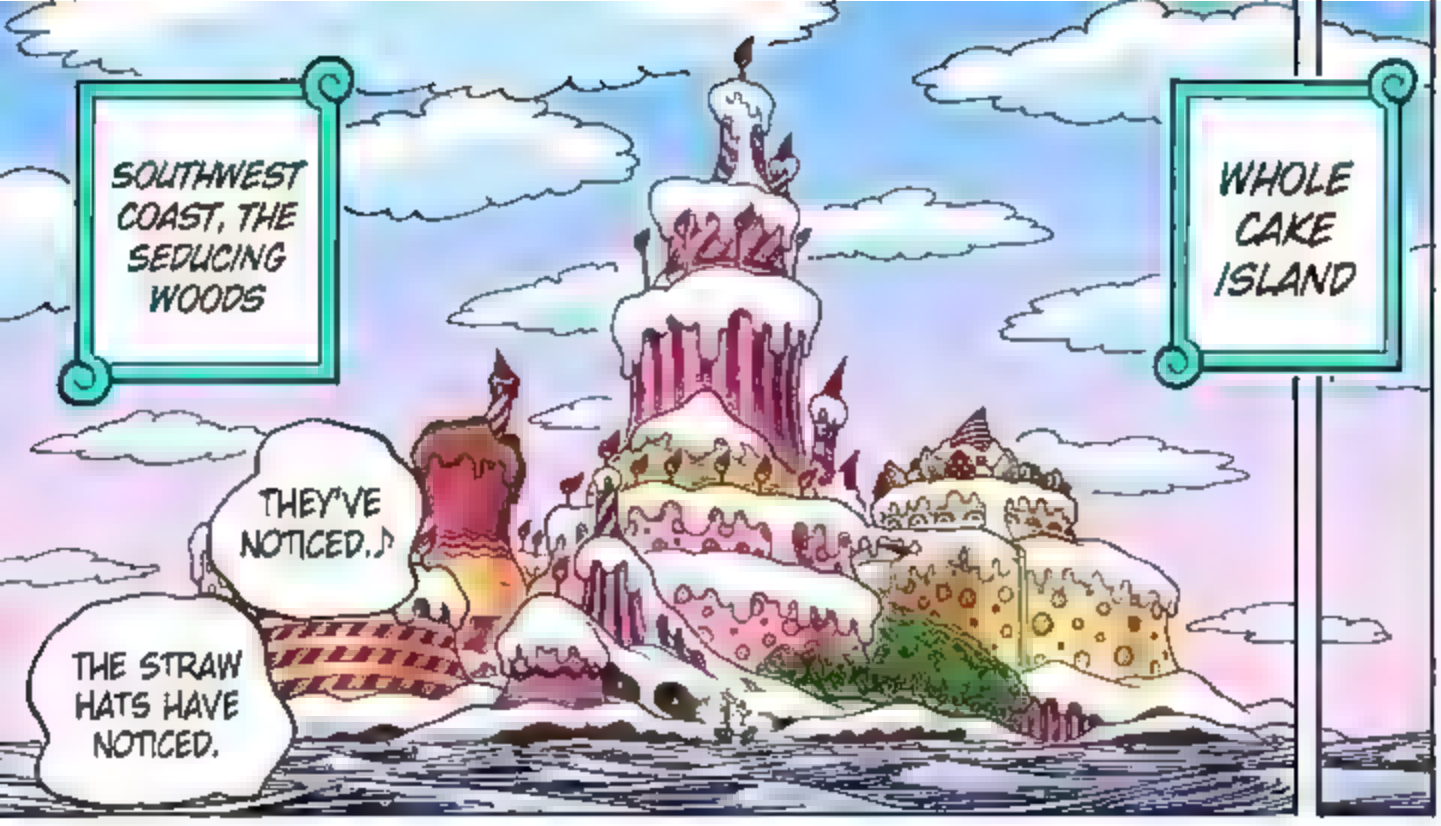

ZRRD..
EVERYTHING IS WEIRD IN THIS FOREST!!
WLAK...
AND THE TIME!!
ZWUH
ZWUM
HUH?! THE COMPASS ...
SPIN
SPIN

WHOLE CAKE ISLAND, SOUTHWEST COAST
THE SEDUCTIVE WOODS
誘惑の森
DID YOU HEAR?
CROWD CLOSER!
I DID HEAR!
BLOCK THE EXIT!♫
FLOWER
FLOWER
TREE
TREE
LET'S PLAY WITH THEM!♪
WE'LL PLAY THEM TO DEATH! ♫
DOOM!!

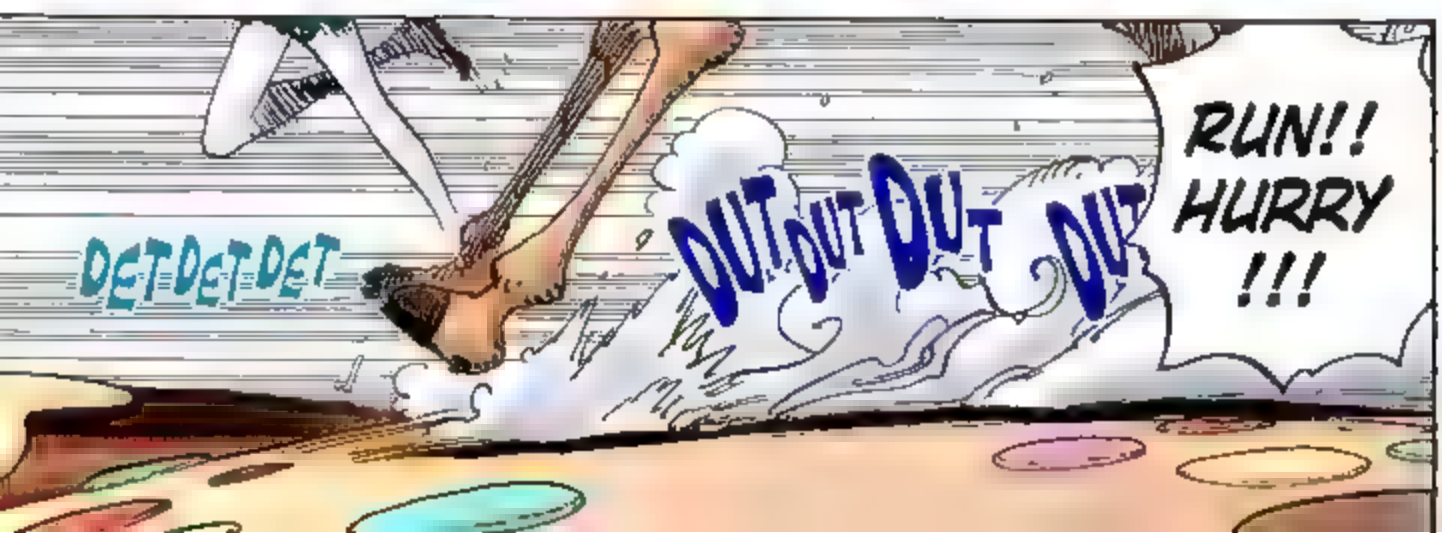
Chapter 832: KINGDOM OF GERMA

vol.83

ONE PIECE


SOUTHWEST COAST, THE SEDUCING WOODS
WHOLE CAKE ISLAND
THEY'VE NOTICED.♪
THE STRAW HATS HAVE NOTICED.

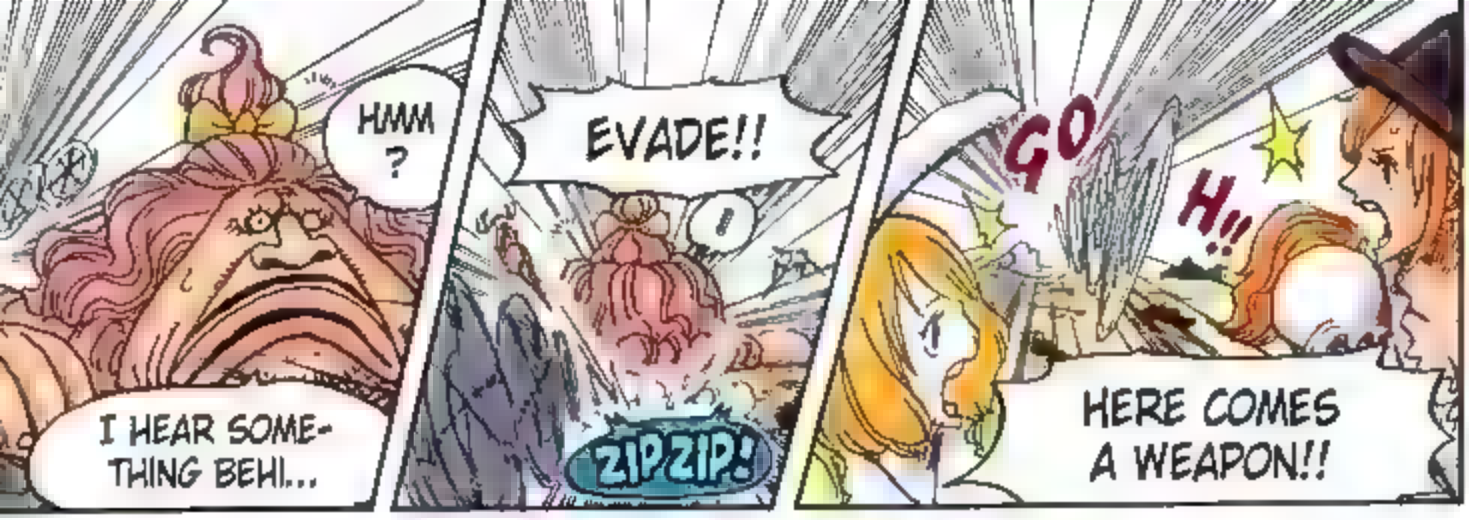
WHOSE PREY ARE THEY?
THEY'RE BEING PLAYED BY LADY BRULEE.
...SOME-THING'S AFOOT.♪
THEY'VE NOTICED THAT...
NO, NOT YET.
NOTICED US?
THEY'LL MAKE A TASTY SMOOTHIE.♪

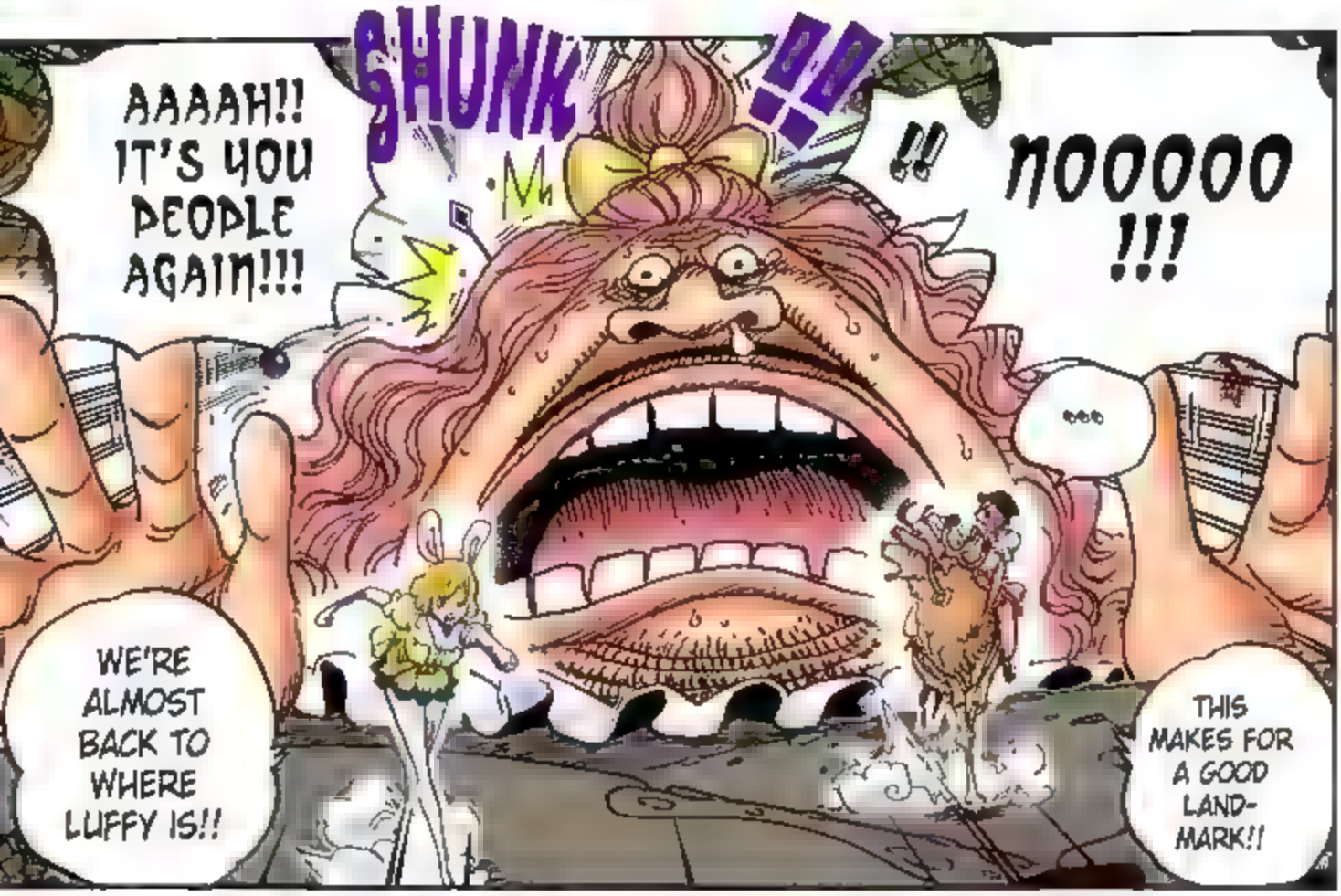

DET DET DET
DUT DUT DUT DUT
RUN!! HURRY !!!

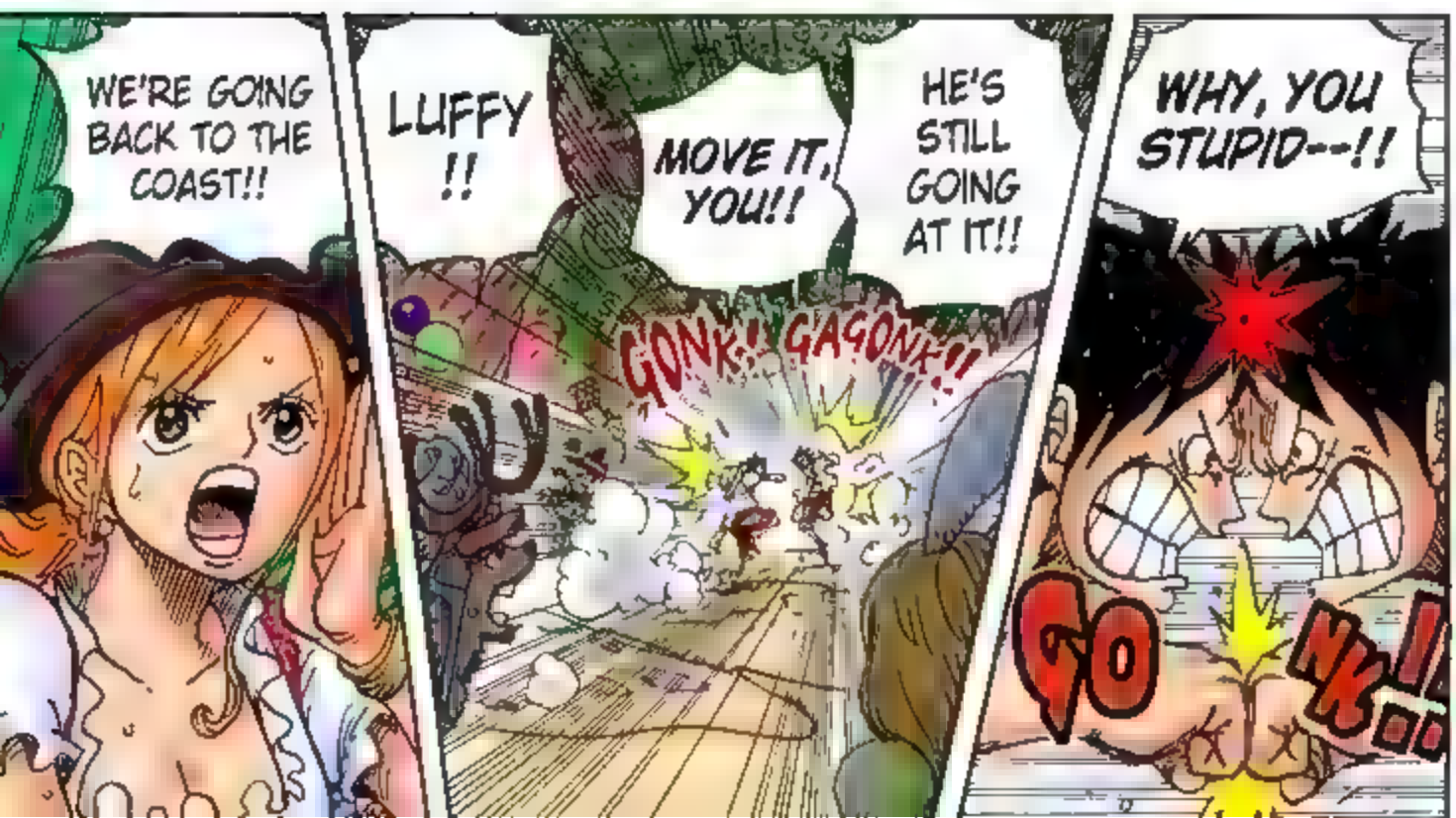
IT'S STILL ON OUR TAIL!!
IS IT COMING ?!
ZSH ZSH ZSH ZSH
WE'VE GOT TO GET OUT OF THIS FOREST AS SOON AS WE CAN!!
THAT RABBIT'S REALLY TOUGH!!
DO OM!!
REALLY ?!
MAYBE IT'S DEVIL FRUIT POWERS.
BUT IT'S NOT A MINK!!

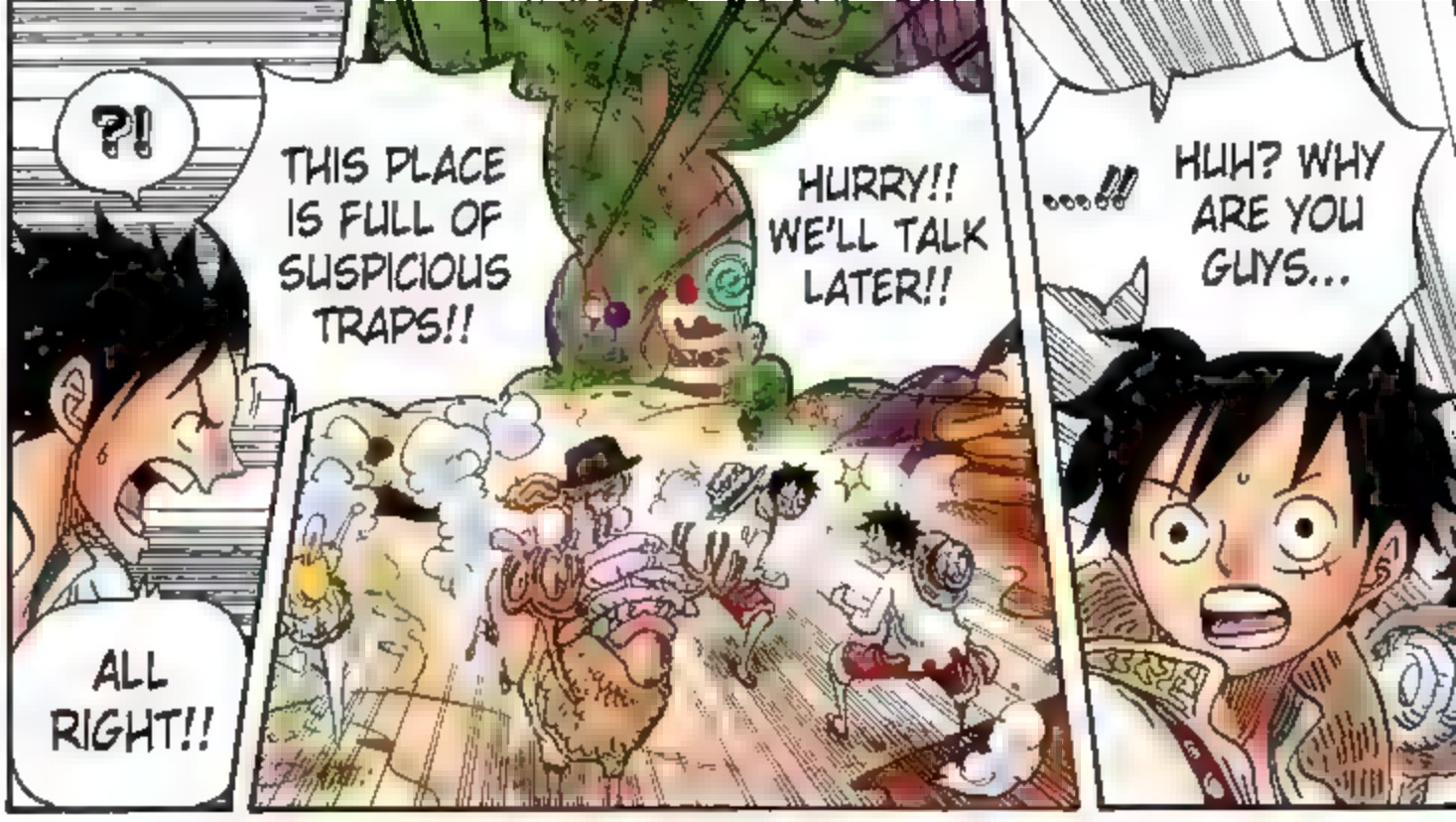
WUP WUP!!
FWUM WUM WUM
ZSH ZSH ZSH
BZZ
CRAAAY —!!
ZAP!!
!!!
I KNEW IT.
YOU CAN'T MAKE ELECTRO!!
GLARE!
DON'T GET SEPARATED FROM US, CARROT!!
I KNOW!!

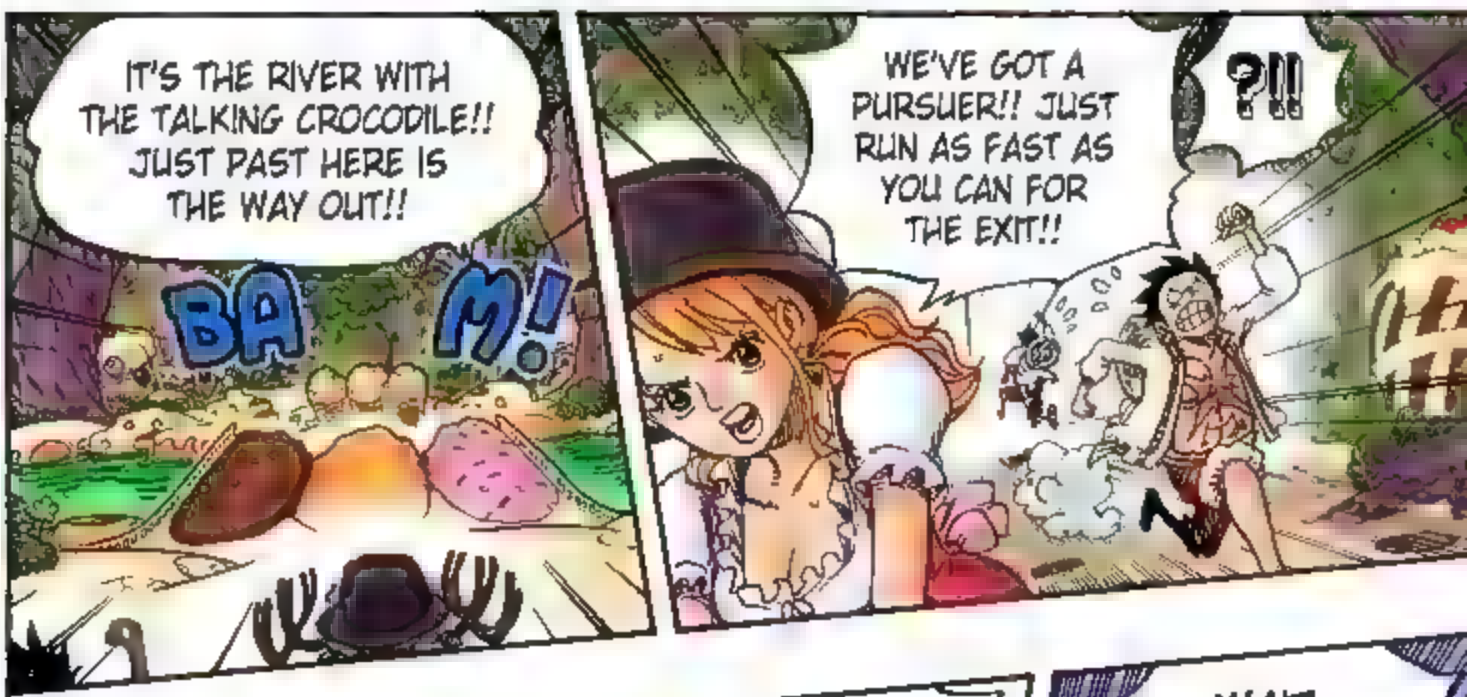
SORRY ABOUT THIS, MR. BIRD!
ZZT
ZZT
CRAY ?
TA-TAP!!
CRAAANE ~~!!!
ZAP
ZZAP!!!
THUMP!
...
FWUF
DOOM!!
BS
HU!!
SHUMMUMMUM!!
BIG MOM PIRATES CRANERIDER RANDOLPH

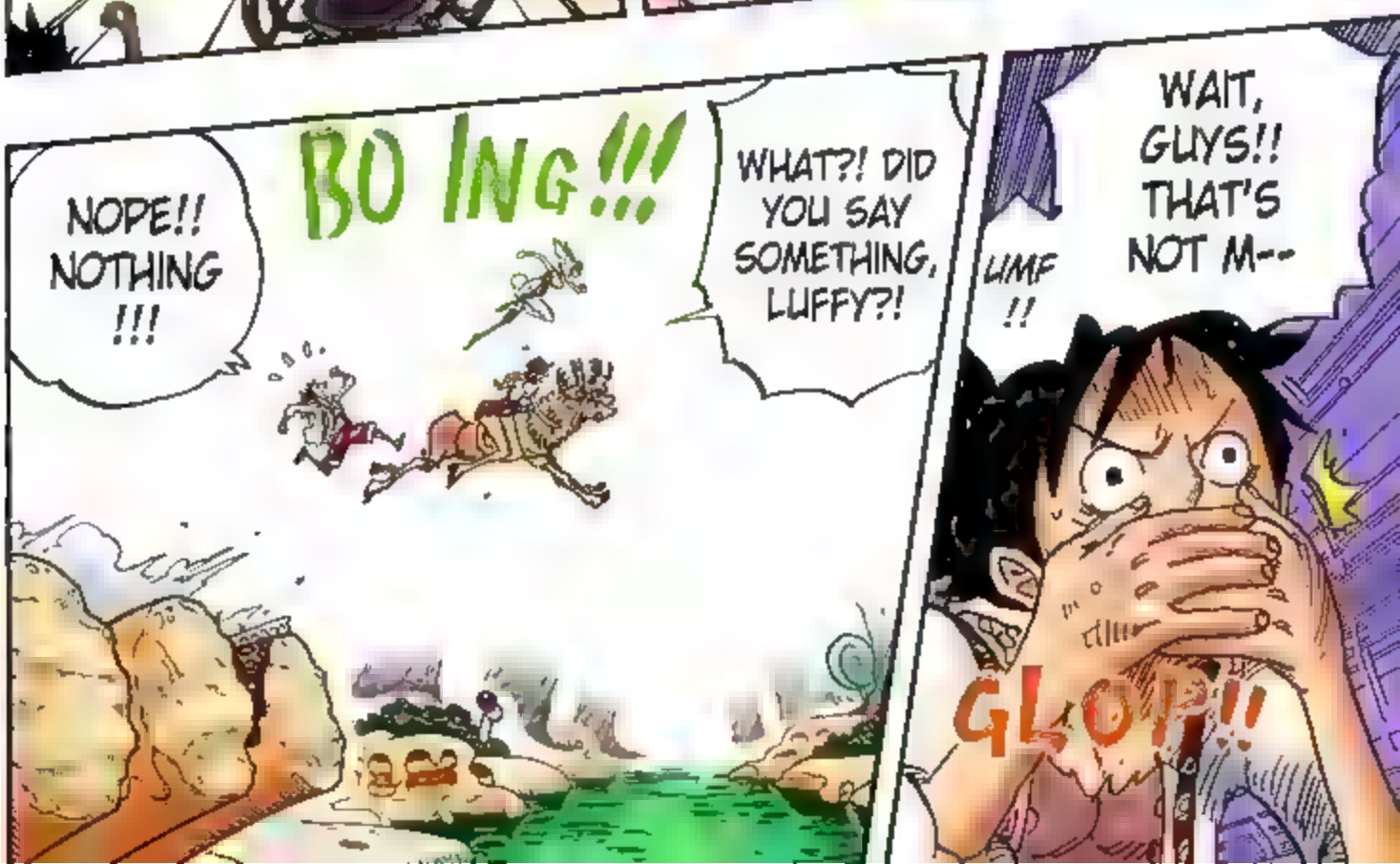

HMM ?
I HEAR SOME-THING BEHI...
EVADE!!
ZIP ZIP!
GO
H!!
HERE COMES A WEAPON!!


AAAAH!! IT'S YOU PEOPLE AGAIN!!!
SHUNK
!!
!!
NOOOOO !!!
...
WE'RE ALMOST BACK TO WHERE LUFFY IS!!
THIS MAKES FOR A GOOD LAND-MARK!!

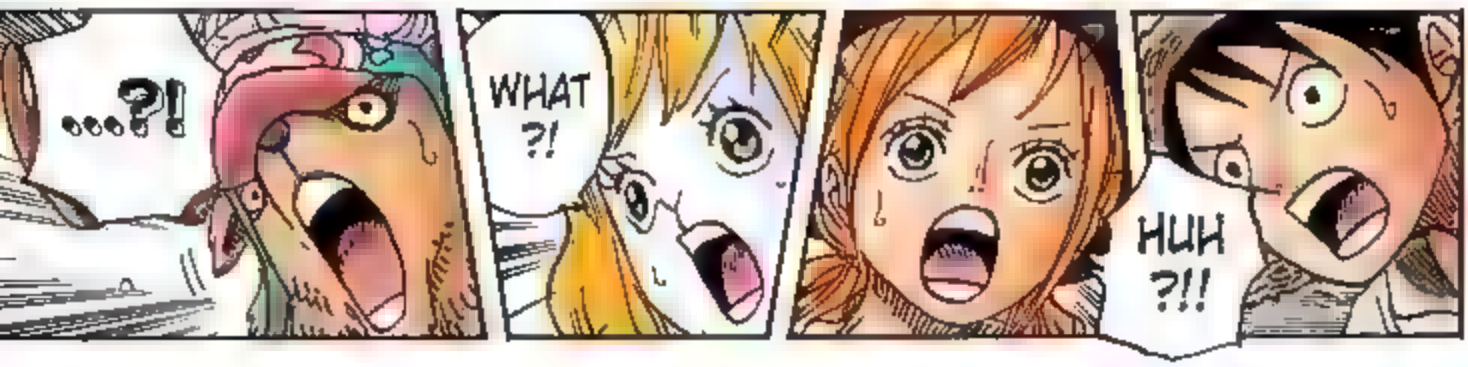

WE'RE GOING BACK TO THE COAST!!
LUFFY !!
MOVE IT, YOU!!
HE'S STILL GOING AT IT!!
GONK!! GAGONK!!
WHY, YOU STUPID--!!
GO
NK!!

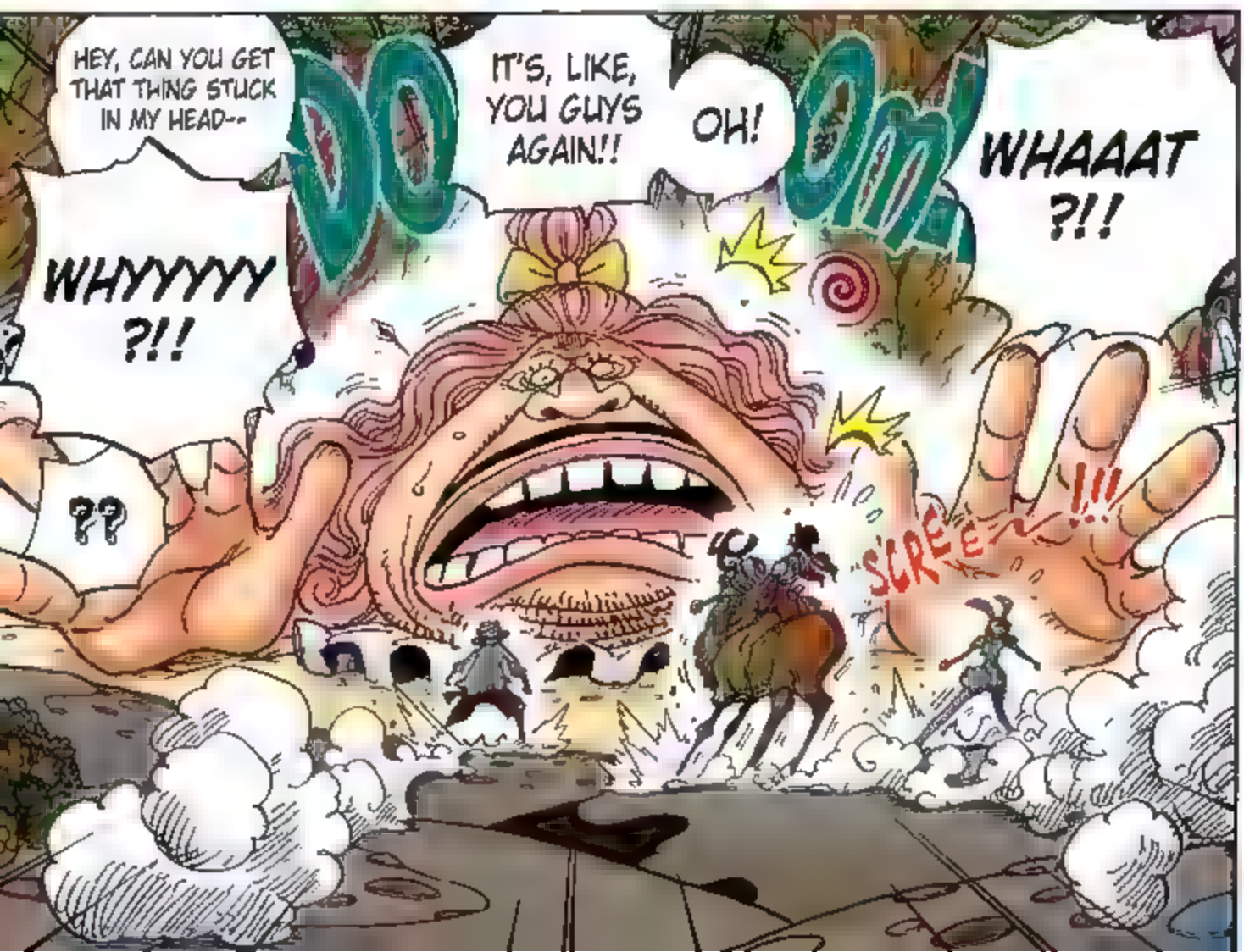

?!
THIS PLACE IS FULL OF SUSPICIOUS TRAPS!!
HURRY!! WE'LL TALK LATER!!
...!!
HUH? WHY ARE YOU GUYS...
ALL RIGHT!!

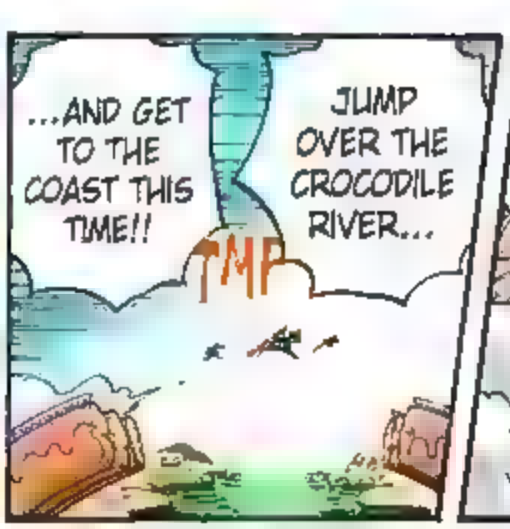

IT'S THE RIVER WITH THE TALKING CROCODILE!! JUST PAST HERE IS THE WAY OUT!!
BA
M!
WE'VE GOT A PURSUER!! JUST RUN AS FAST AS YOU CAN FOR THE EXIT!!
?!!

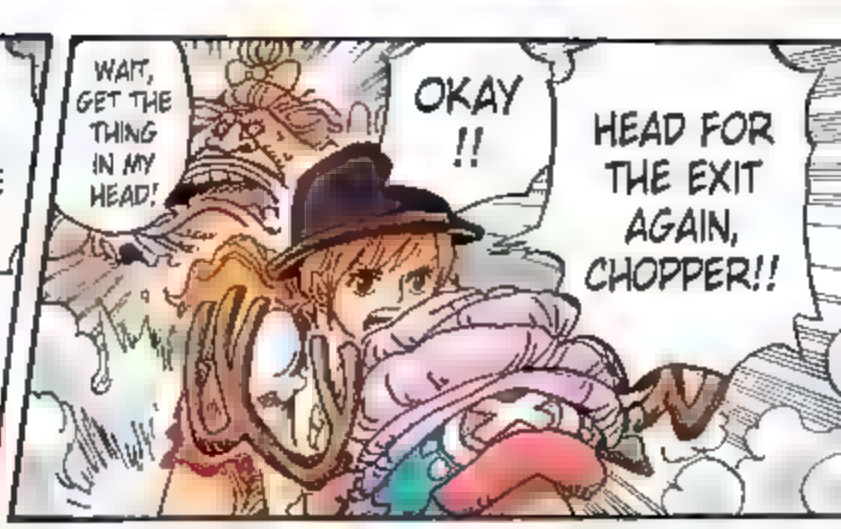

NOPE!! NOTHING !!!
BO ING!!!
WHAT?! DID YOU SAY SOMETHING, LUFFY?!
UMF !!
WAIT, GUYS!! THAT'S NOT M--
GLOP!!

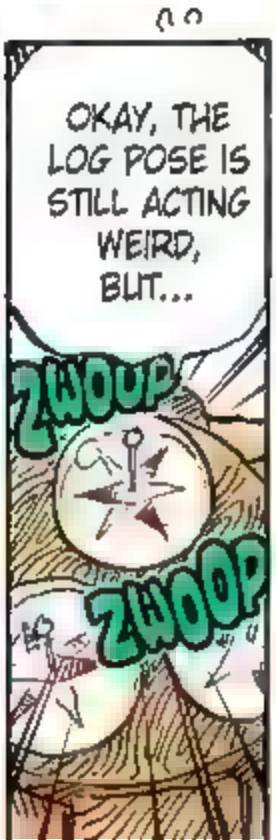
I'M GLAD WE STILL KNEW THE WAY BACK! THE COAST IS JUST AHEAD!!
WE'LL TALK AFTER LEAVING THE FOREST, NAMI!!
DUT DUT DUT
DUT DUT
EVEN HE IS UNDER SUSPICION!! ALL WE KNOW IS THAT HE LOOKED JUST LIKE SANJI!!
WHAT HAPPENED TO SANJI ?!
ZZSH!!

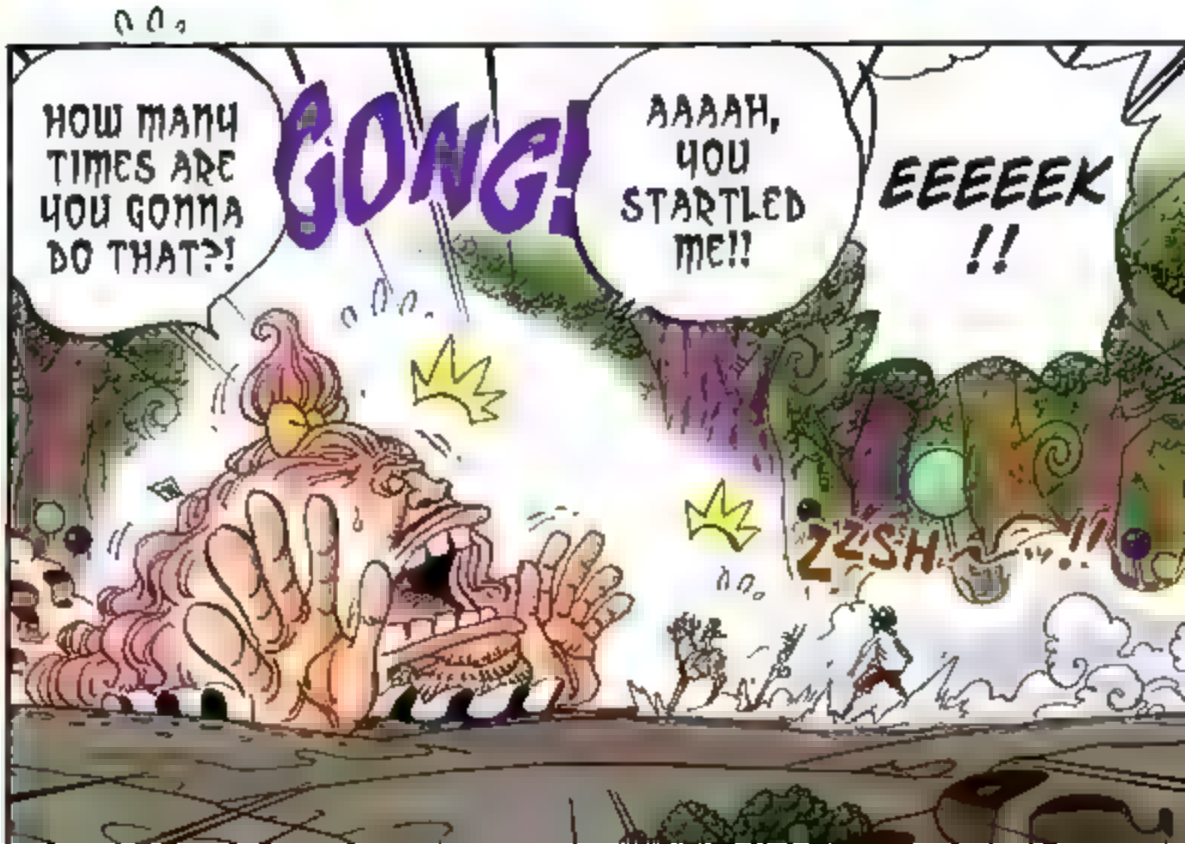

...?!
WHAT ?!
HUH ?!!


HEY, CAN YOU GET THAT THING STUCK IN MY HEAD--
WHYYYYY ?!!
??
IT'S, LIKE, YOU GUYS AGAIN!!
OH!
WHAAAT ?!!
SCREEN!!!









BUT WE WERE JUST HEADING DOWN THE PATH WE TOOK TO GET HERE!!

WHAT ARE YOU DOING UP HERE?!!

DON'T SHOUT LIKE THAT--IT STARTLES ME!

AND WHY ARE YOU ASKING ME THAT? I'VE BEEN HERE, LIKE, ALL ALONG!

YOU GUYS JUST LEFT AND CAME RIGHT BACK.

HEAD FOR THE EXIT AGAIN, CHOPPER!!

OKAY!!

WAIT, GET THE THING IN MY HEAD!

JUMP OVER THE CROCODILE RIVER...

...AND GET TO THE COAST THIS TIME!!

TMP

WEEZ

WEEZ

EEEEEK!!

AAAAH, YOU STARTLED ME!!

GONG!

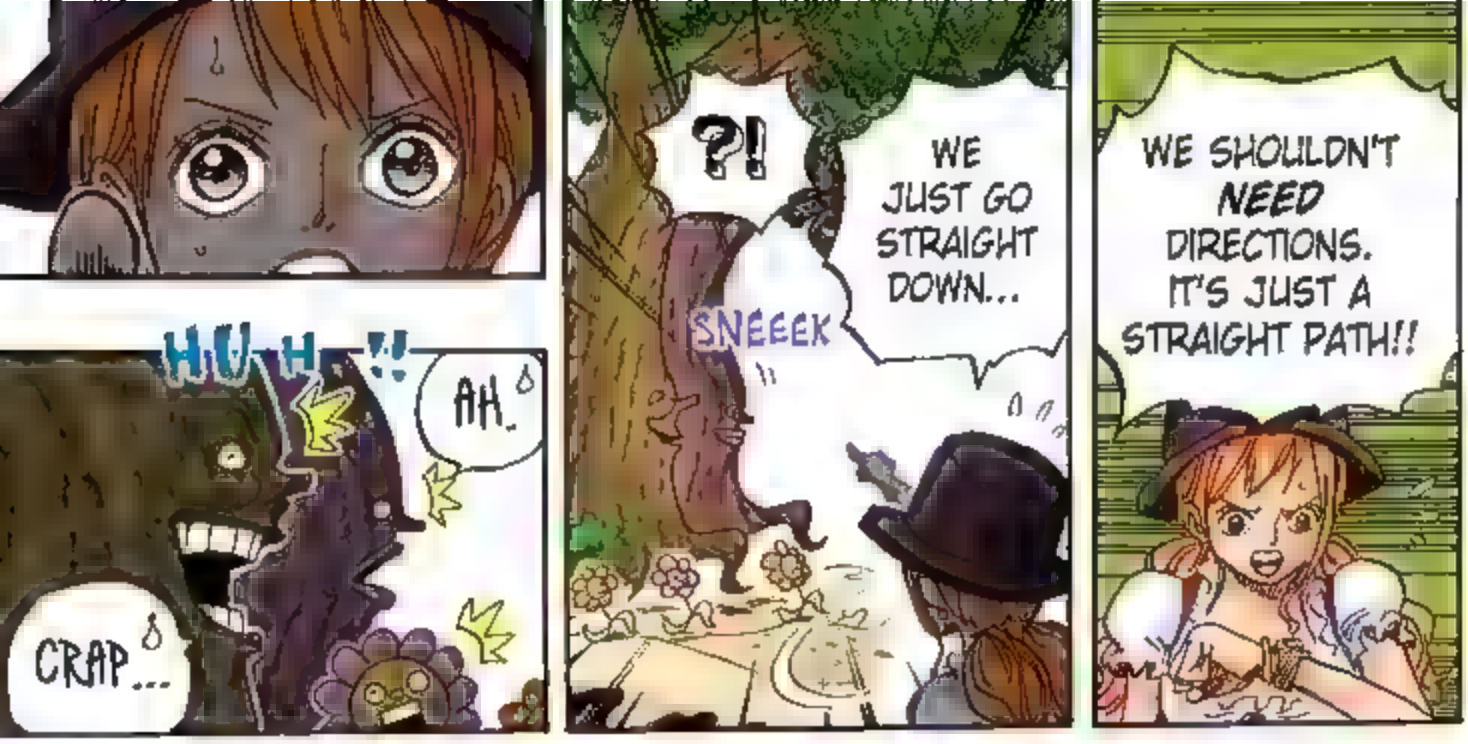
HOW MANY TIMES ARE YOU GONNA DO THAT?!

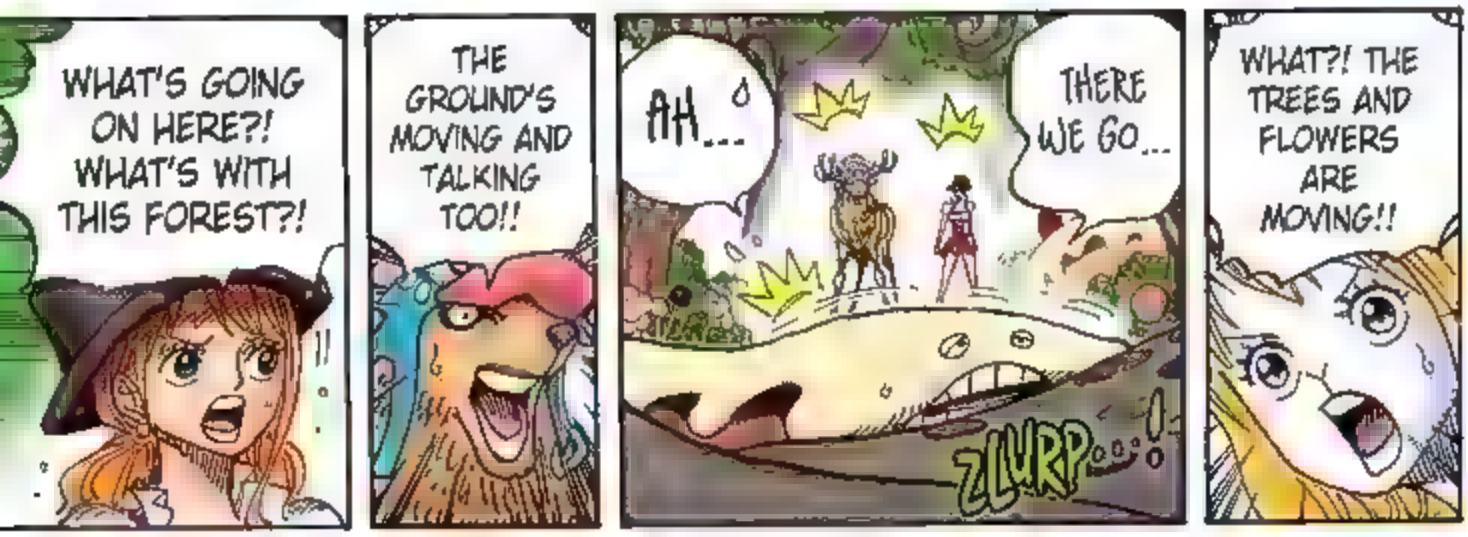
ZZSH!!

OKAY, THE LOG POSE IS STILL ACTING WEIRD, BUT...

ZWOOP

ZWOOP


?!
WE JUST GO STRAIGHT DOWN...
SNEEEK
WE SHOULDN'T NEED DIRECTIONS. IT'S JUST A STRAIGHT PATH!!
HUH!!
AH.
CRAP...


WHAT'S GOING ON HERE?! WHAT'S WITH THIS FOREST?!
THE GROUND'S MOVING AND TALKING TOO!!
AH...
THERE WE GO...
ZLURP
WHAT?! THE TREES AND FLOWERS ARE MOVING!!

NAMI, THAT'S NOT LUFFY!!!
HUH?! WHAT ARE YOU DOING, LUFFY?!
HAVE YOU FINALLY REALIZED THE DANGER OF THIS FOREST...?
SNAG!!
BUSTED.
WELP, WE'RE BUSTED.
RUSTLE
WHO ARE YOU?!!
THESE ARE THE SEDUCING WOODS...
SO THERE WAS NO "PATH OUT" TO BEGIN WITH...

I'VE BEEN WITH YOU ALL ALONG!
RUNNING AND RUNNING AND UNABLE TO ESCAPE!!
BO OH
WHO AM I? WI WI WI WI!
I'M NOT A TREE!! I'M BRULEE...
WHO ARE YOUTEIA?! A TREE?!
DON'T YOU STRUGGLE NOW, LITTLE MISSY.
LET GO OF ME!!
HOW LOVELY. BEAUTY LIKE THIS MAKES ME WANT...
A CUTE LITTLE RABBIT AND A CUTE LITTLE GIRL...
LOOK AT THE SCAR ON MY FACE! ISN'T IT HIDEOUS?
TO TEAR IT TO SHREDS!!!
GLINT
EEEK !!!
8TH DAUGHTER OF CHARLOTTE
CHARLOTTE BRULEE

AT A LAKE BEHIND THE CASTLE.
BIG MOM'S CASTLE: WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU
WHEE

...OR THOSE SOON TO JOIN HER EMPIRE...
ONLY THE SHIPS OF BIG MOM'S ASSOCIATES ...
...ARE ALLOWED ENTRY.

LET 'EM THROUGH!! THAT'S A GERMA SHIP!!
LAKE APRICO
TARTE

FSHHH!

GC-HUNK

ZOOOM

ALL CLEAR!
ALL CLEAR!

ALL CLEAR!
ALL CLEAR!

THEIR TRAINING IS CONSTANT AND NEVER-ENDING.

RAAAAAAHH

RAHH RAHH RAHH

...

HOW LONG ARE YOU JUST GOING TO SIT THERE?

!

...

IT IS RULED BY THE VINSMOKE FAMILY, WHICH CONQUERED THE NORTH BLUE WITH MILITARY MIGHT IN THE DISTANT PAST.

...AND THEN LOCK TOGETHER TO FORM THE SHAPE OF THE NATION.

GERMA IS MADE UP OF DOZENS OF SHIPS THAT MOVE INDEPEN-DENTLY...

IT IS THE ONLY SEAFARING COUNTRY WITHOUT ITS OWN LAND.

GERMA IS UNIQUE AMONG ALL NATIONS IN THE WORLD.

THE KINGDOM OF GERMA.

NO OW!!!

NEARLY ALL OF ITS CITIZENS ARE MALE SOLDIERS.

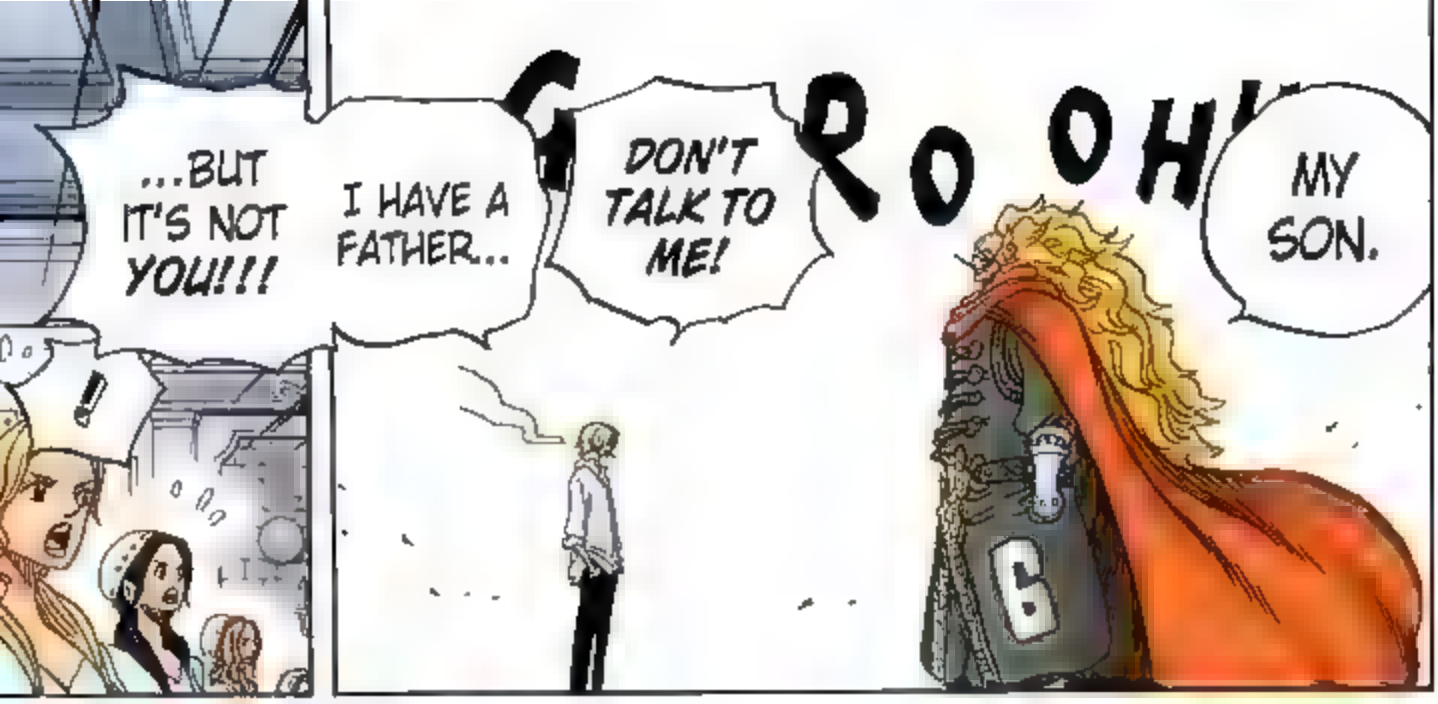
... KNOWN AS GERMA 66.

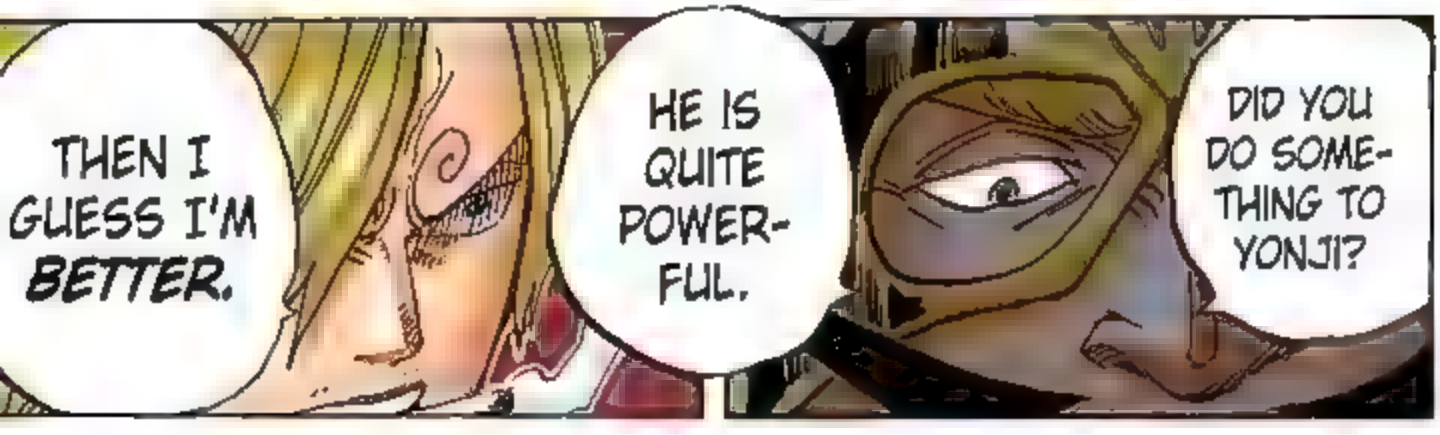
PEOPLE AROUND THE WORLD FEAR ITS MILITARY UNIT...

I CUT MY FAMILY TIES WITH YOU PEOPLE!!!
WHO SAYS THAT TO HIS SISTER AFTER 13 YEARS...?
OH, YOU'RE SO COLD.
HOW MANY TIMES DO I HAVE TO SAY THIS?!
AND FATHER'S DREAM IS FOR THE NAME OF GERMA TO REIGN OVER THE NORTH ONCE AGAIN.
WHAT'S WRONG WITH THAT? MEN ARE INEVITABLY DRAWN TO STRENGTH AND GLORY...
I HAVE NOTHING IN COMMON WITH THE KIND OF INSANE PEOPLE WHO WOULD PUT UP A TASTE-LESS PORTRAIT LIKE THIS!!!
IT'S THE CONQUEST OF FOUR NATIONS, THE INCIDENT IN WHICH WE VANQUISHED FOUR KINGS OF THE NORTH BLUE ALL AT ONCE.

YOUR WISH IS MY COMMAND... MY PRINCE.
YOU'RE ROYALTY, BROTHER.
LOOK! YOU'VE GOT TEN HANDMAIDENS HANGING ON YOUR EVERY WORD.
TAKE ADVANTAGE OF YOUR ROYAL BLOOD AND ENJOY YOUR LIFE!♡
WHY BOTHER SPUTTERING UNDER THE RADAR WITH THAT LITTLE PIRATE BAND?
THE VINSMOKES HAVE EARNED THAT RIGHT THROUGH SHEER POWER OVER THE GENERATIONS...
...AND YOU HAVE THAT BLOOD IN YOUR VEINS.
LET THE SOLDIERS DO THE FIGHTING.
NO MONEY ISSUES TO WORRY ABOUT. WHAT'S THE PROBLEM?
KCHAK
!!
WHAT BRINGS YOU HERE, FATHER?
WHERE ARE YOU GOING, GENERAL-ISSIMO?!
!
TO SANJI'S ROOM...
BUT ISN'T PUDDING JUST SO SWEET? I REALLY LIKE HER.
...!!
WHY BRING THIS UP NOW?! I'M NOT GETTING MARRIED!!!

ARE YOU STILL COMPLAINING, BOY?!
66
KING OF GERMA (GERMA 66 GENERALISSIMO)
VINSMOKE JUDGE
BAS-TARD...

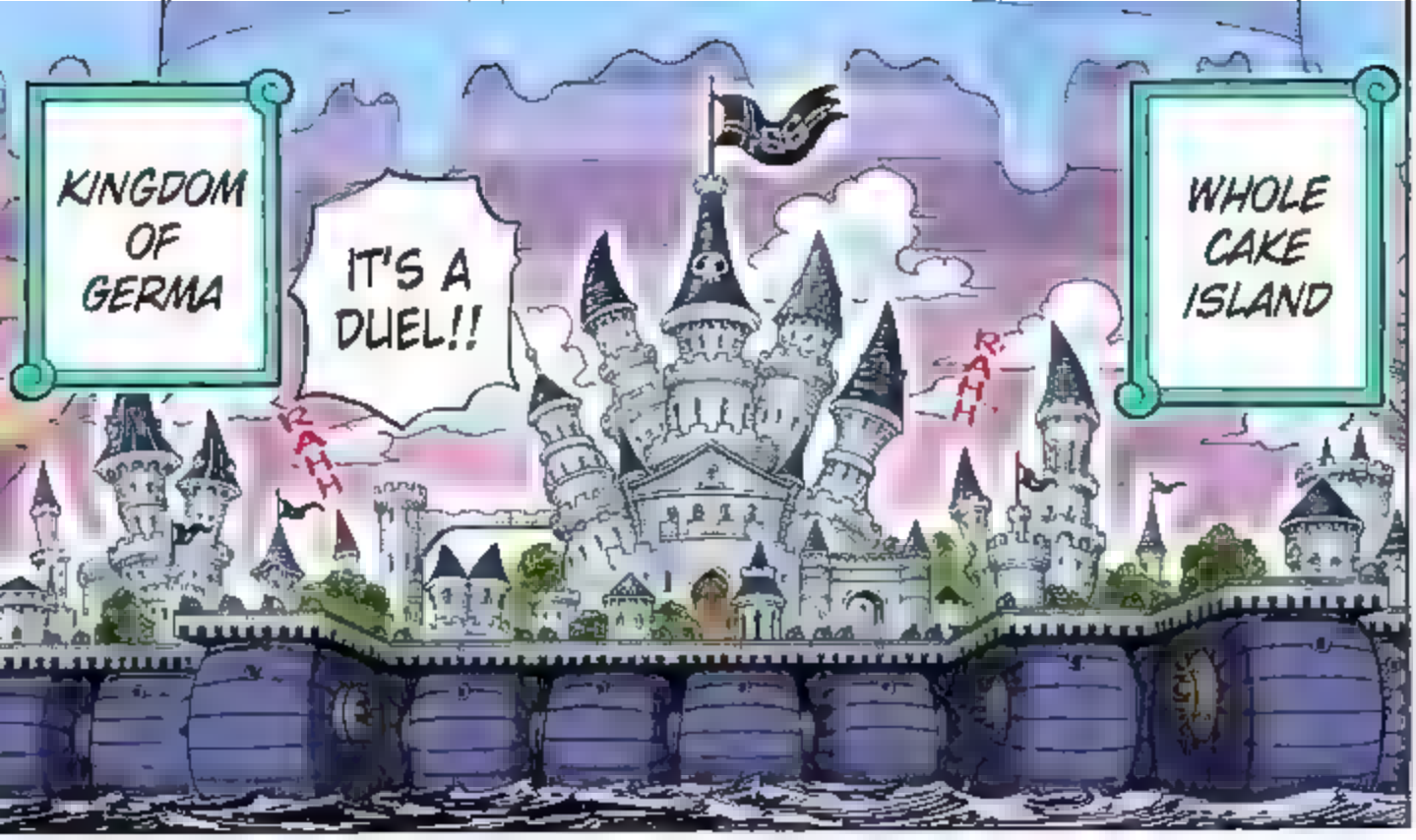

...BUT IT'S NOT YOU!!!
I HAVE A FATHER..
DON'T TALK TO ME!
GROOH!
MY SON.


THEN I GUESS I'M BETTER.
HE IS QUITE POWER-FUL.
DID YOU DO SOME-THING TO YONJI?

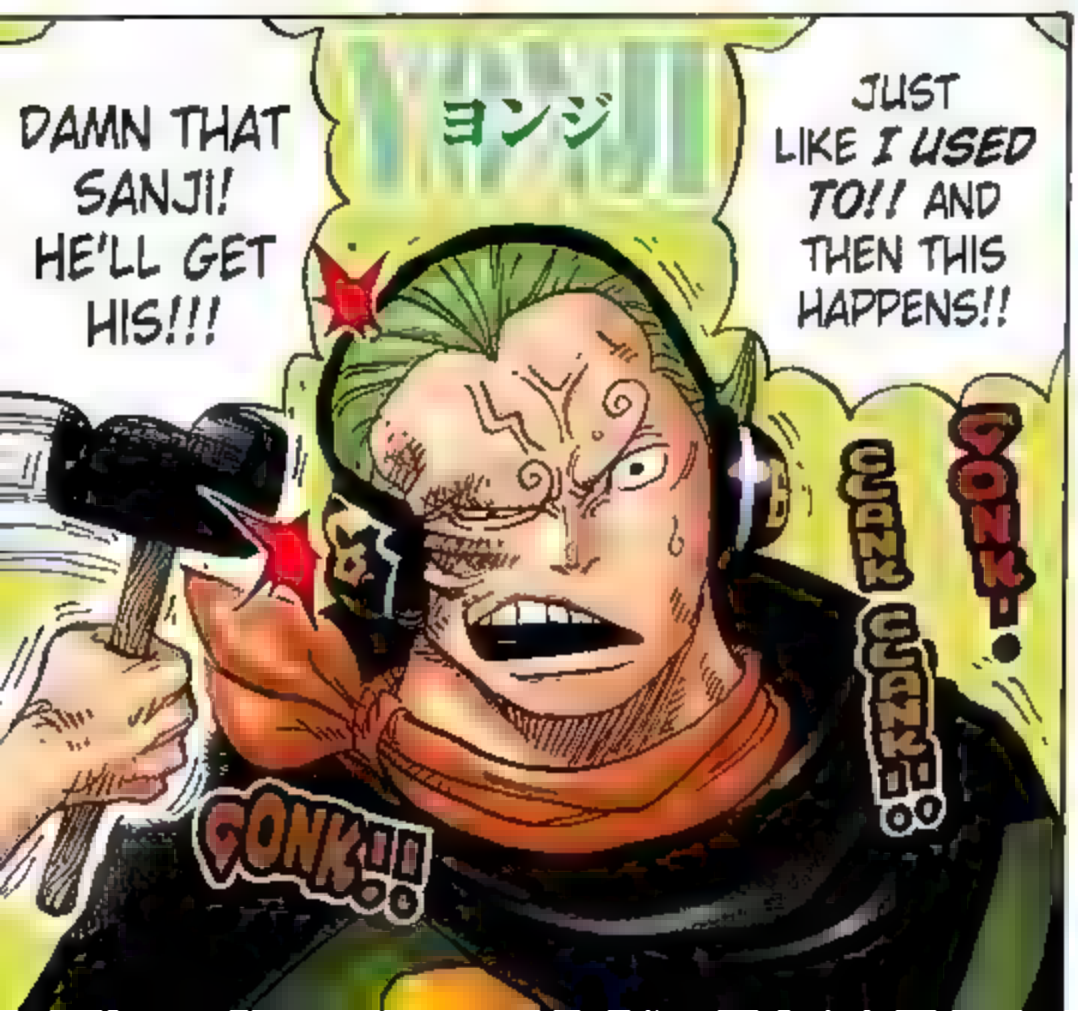
MEN SPEAK WITH THEIR FISTS.
?!!
COME OUTSIDE.
DO
OM!!

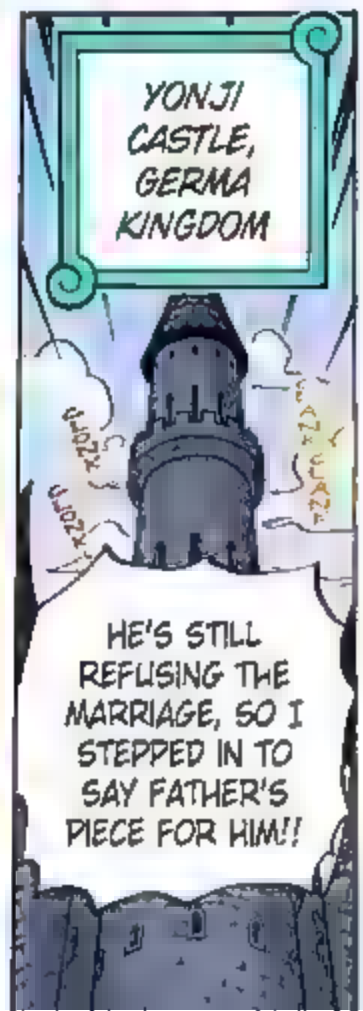
Chapter 833: VINSMOKE JUDGE

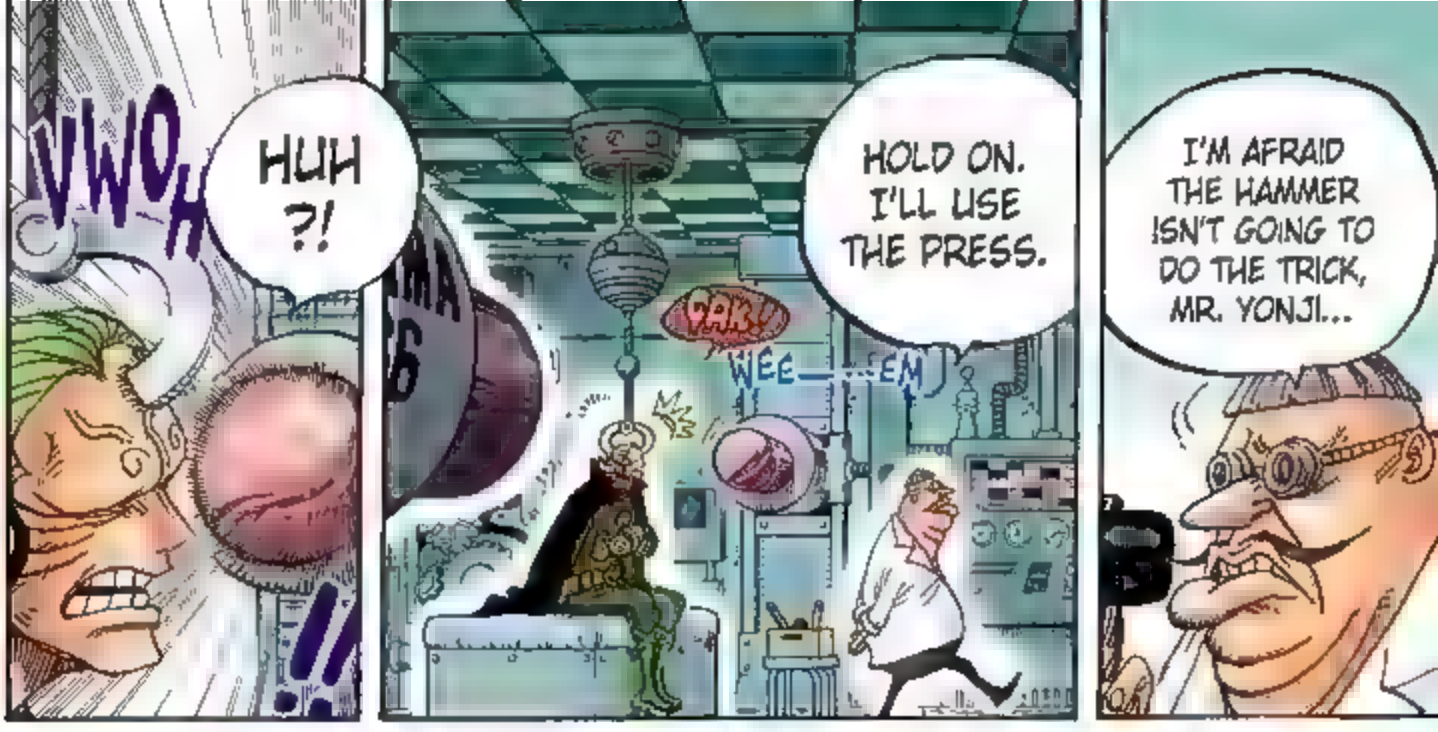
vol.83
ONE PIECE


KINGDOM OF GERMA
IT'S A DUEL!!
RAHH
RAHH
WHOLE CAKE ISLAND

WELL, I THINK I HAVE A PRETTY GOOD IDEA...
WHAT'S HE LIKE, ANYWAY?!
RAAAAAAH!
THE GENERAL-ISSIMO'S GONNA DUEL THAT SANJI GUY!!

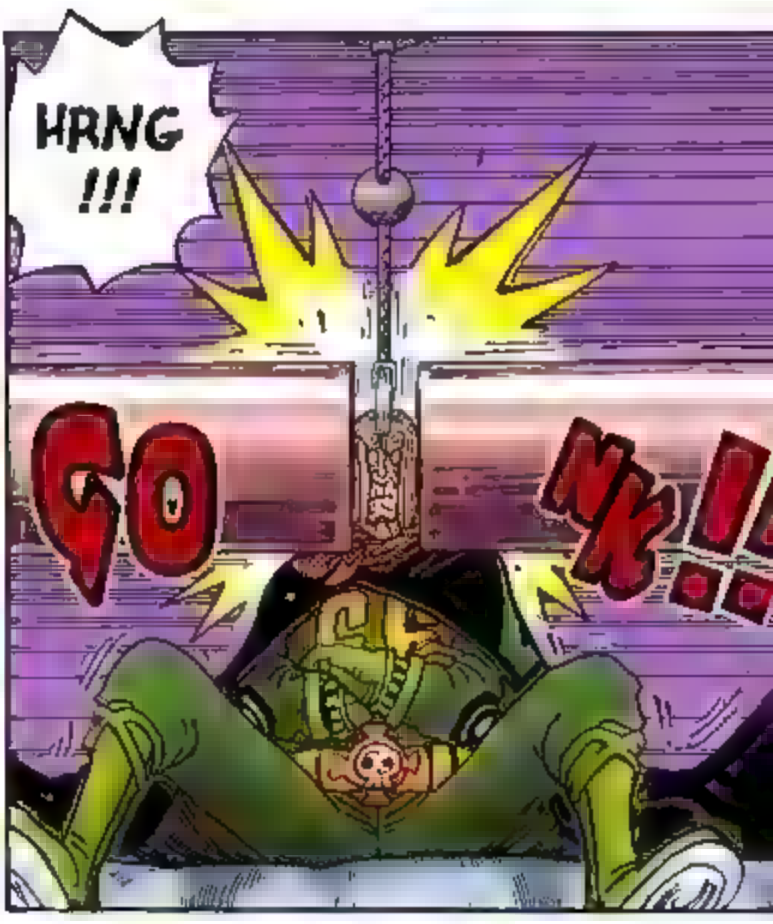

DAMN THAT SANJI! HE'LL GET HIS!!!
ヨンジ
JUST LIKE I USED TO!! AND THEN THIS HAPPENS!!
GONK!!
GONK GONK!!
GONK!!

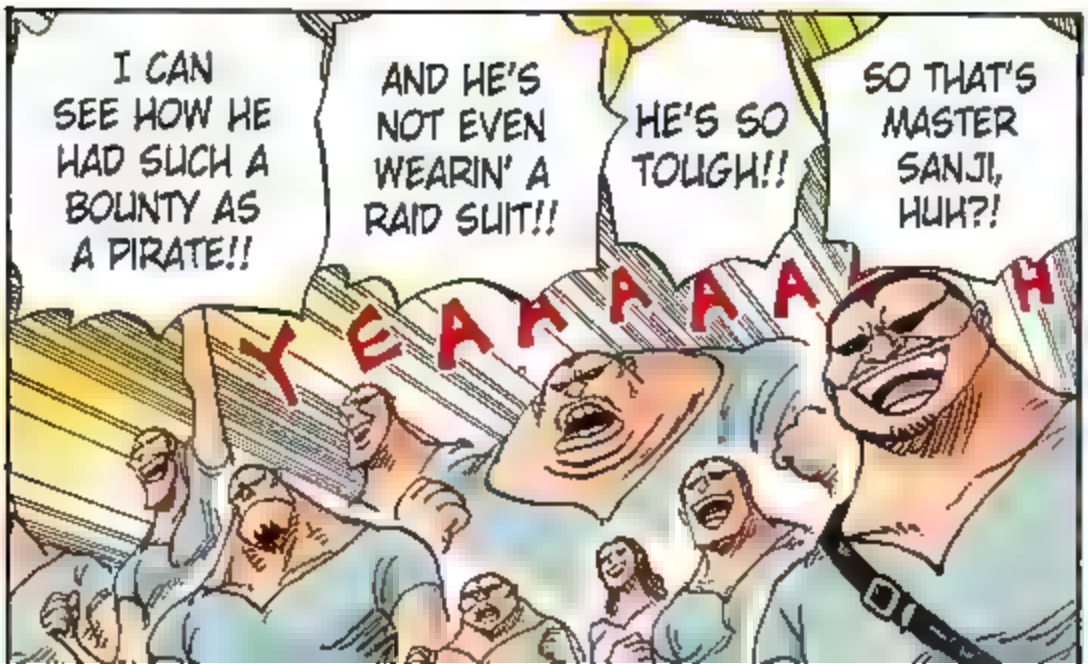

YONJI CASTLE, GERMA KINGDOM
HE'S STILL REFUSING THE MARRIAGE, SO I STEPPED IN TO SAY FATHER'S PIECE FOR HIM!!

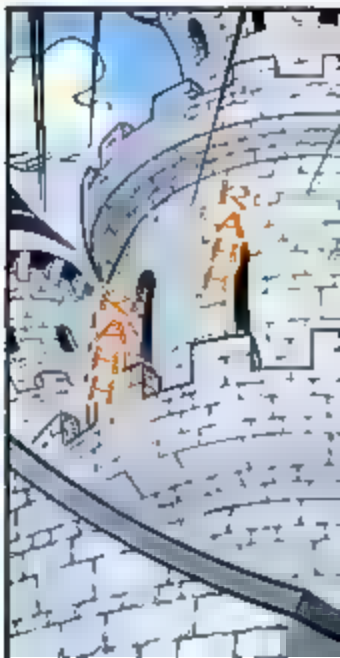

VWOH
HUH ?!
HOLD ON. I'LL USE THE PRESS.
YAK!
WEE—...EM
I'M AFRAID THE HAMMER ISN'T GOING TO DO THE TRICK, MR. YONJI...

NOW YOU'RE BACK.

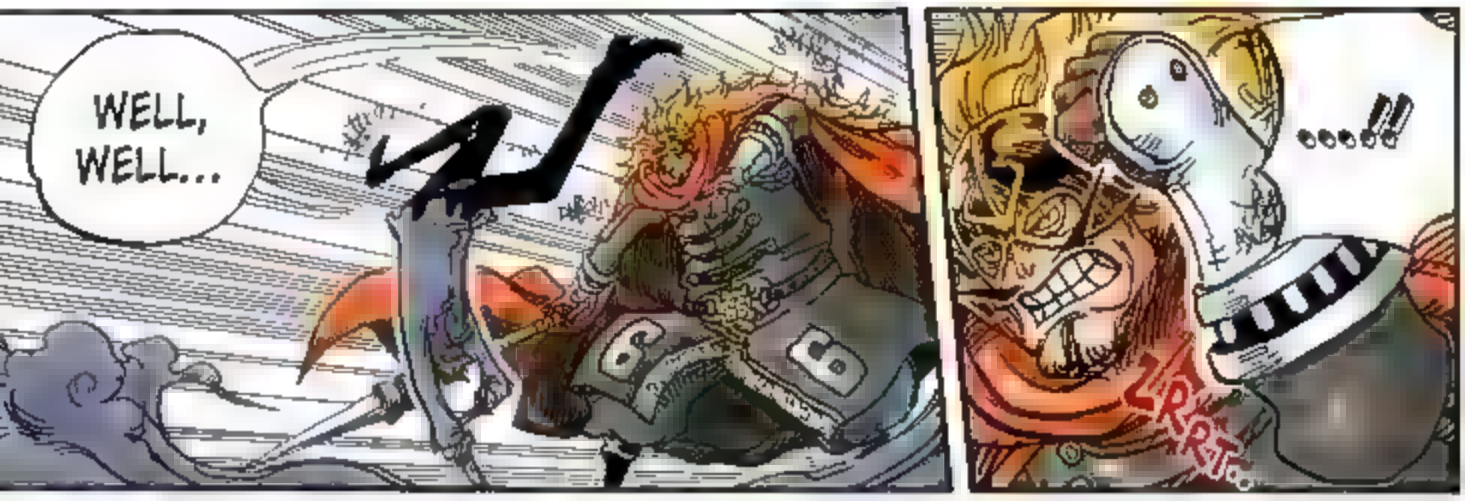
I'LL GET HIM... THAT FAILURE...
DAMN...

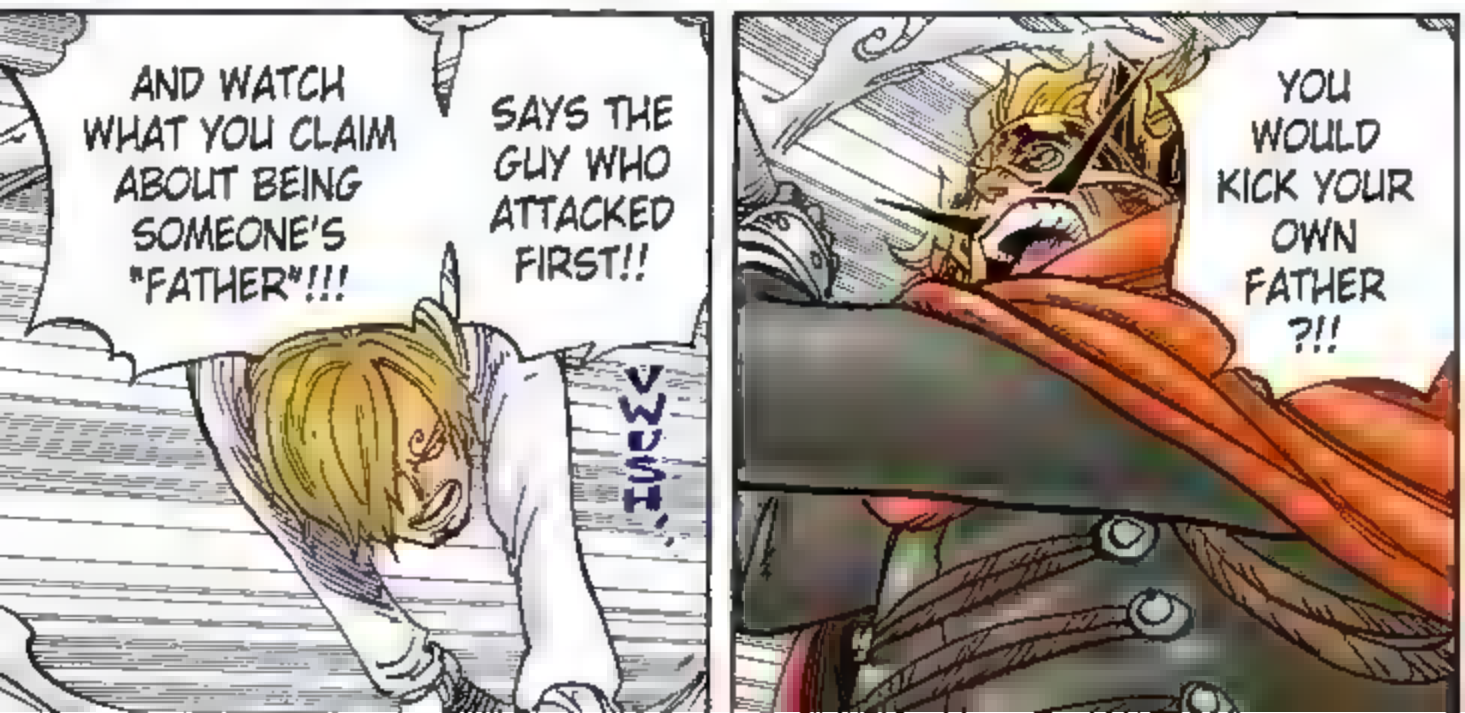

HRNG !!!
GO
NK!!


I CAN SEE HOW HE HAD SUCH A BOUNTY AS A PIRATE!!
AND HE'S NOT EVEN WEARIN' A RAID SUIT!!
HE'S SO TOUGH!!
SO THAT'S MASTER SANJI, HUH?!
YEAHAAAAAH


KAH!
KAH!
KAH!

NA
CHING!!!


WELL, WELL...
...!!
ZRRRT...

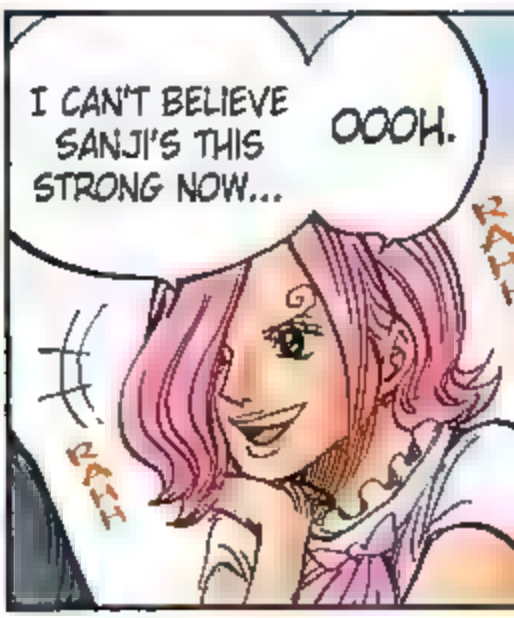

AND WATCH WHAT YOU CLAIM ABOUT BEING SOMEONE'S "FATHER"!!!
SAYS THE GUY WHO ATTACKED FIRST!!
VWUSH!
YOU WOULD KICK YOUR OWN FATHER ?!!

IS THAT WHAT YOU SAY TO A GUY YOU'RE SWINGING A SPEAR AT?!!
ONCE THIS TEA PARTY IS OVER, I'M GOING BACK TO MY SHIP!! THIS WEDDING IS A FARCE!!
VUM VWUM!! GONK!!
GCHING!!
YOU'VE COME BACK TO ME!! SANJI...MY SON!!
I DON'T CARE WHAT HAPPENS TO YOU AFTERWARD!!!
I'M ONLY HERE TO PROTECT THE LIVES OF MY PEOPLE!!
DO YOU REALLY THINK BIG MOM WILL ALLOW SUCH TREACHERY?!!
NOT THAT AGAIN!
YEAAH!!
ROYALTY DOESN'T COOK!!
HE WAS MAKING RAT FOOD AGAIN!!
FAILURE !!
WHAK!!
YOU ARE NOT MY FAMILY !!!
YOU WOULD FORSAKE YOUR OWN FAMILY?!!

O...OUCH!!
GANK!!!
SHUT UP!! GIVE IT BACK!!!
HA HA HA HA!!
HE'S SUCH A WUSS!! PATHETIC!!
HA HA HA!!
HA
HA H
WHAP! SMAK!!
GONK!! GANK!!
DON'T EVER TOUCH ME!!!
WHAP!! BAP!!
YOU LITTLE BRAT!!
!
OH... FATHER!!
1
2
4
BWA HA HA
BOP!!
GACK! GONK!!
ALL FOUR OF US WERE BORN ON THE SAME DAY...SO HOW ARE YOU THE ONLY FAILURE?!

...
WHY SHOULD I?
!
FATHER !!
PICKING ON SANJI AGAIN?
HELP !!
I HAVE NO OBLIGATION TO HELP YOU AND NOTHING TO GAIN BY RAISING YOU!!
YOU ARE NOT GOING TO BE OF ANY USE AS A FIGHTER AT THIS RATE.
!!!
SHAME OF THE VIN-SMOKES !!!
ON YOUR FEET, AND I'LL TOUGHEN YOU UP!!
KYA HA HA HA!
YOU ARE THE SHAME OF THIS FAMILY!!!
DRIP DRIP

...!!
BWEHH !!
DWUMP!!
RAHHHH !!
ALL RIGHT, YONJI! CHARGE!
DUM DUM DUM DUM
RATTL..!!
GA
!!
CH
NG
!!!
HAVE YOU REMEMBERED SOMETHING?
...!!
ZZZSH~!!
TO THINK THE SANJI I KNEW CAN NOW WIELD HAKI...
I TAUGHT YOU TO USE IT!!
WHAT'S WRONG? TAKE YOUR SWORD.
HE BLOCKED THE BLADE WITH HIS LEG!!



MY HANDS EXIST TO COOK.

AS LONG AS I'M NOT TURNING YOU INTO FOOD...

?

...I WILL NOT BE USING MY HANDS AT ***ALL***, MUCH LESS ANY BLADES. I'M A LEG SPECIALIST.

RAAAAAAAAAHH

SHWIK

OOOH.

I CAN'T BELIEVE SANJI'S THIS STRONG NOW...

RAHH

RAHH

ARE YOU STILL MAKING RAT FOOD?

ROYALTY DOES NOT ***SERVE!!*** IT IS A DISGRACE!!

THIS IS GETTING US NO-WHERE.

WHY DOES THIS MARRIAGE DISSATISFY YOU?!

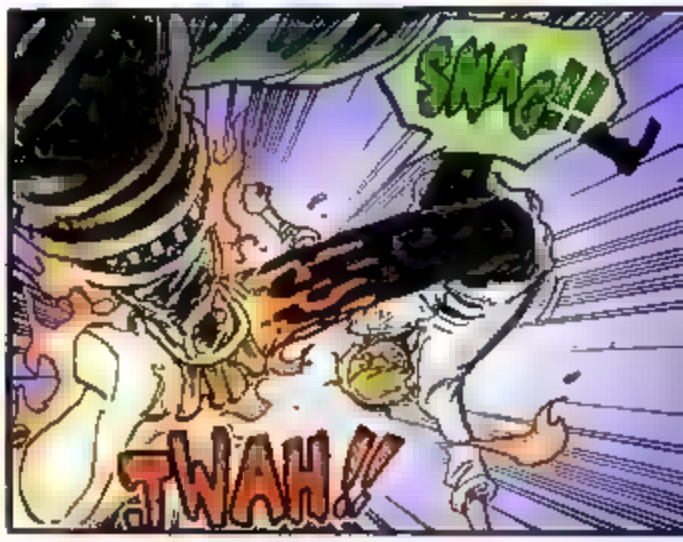
BWOOF!

!
OOOH
IT'S THE GENERAL-ISSIMO'S BODY-BLOW STYLE!!
THE MAN THEY CALLED THE GARUDA!
YOU DON'T GET TO SEE HIM FIGHT EVERY DAY!
IRONI-CALLY ENOUGH ...
...THIS IS MY FORTE.
OSH
VWO
DIABLE JAMBE...
VUM
M!!

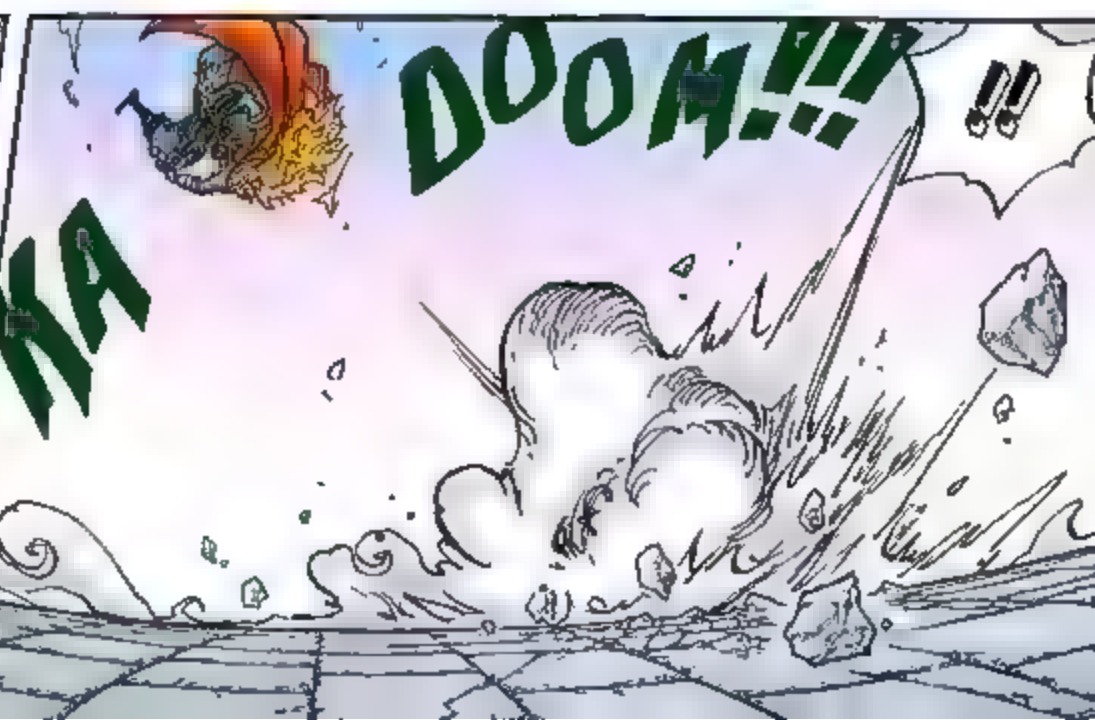
FWAP!
COLLIER COUP!!!
GR
CHING!!!
!

ZWOOP!
!!!!!

HUH ?!

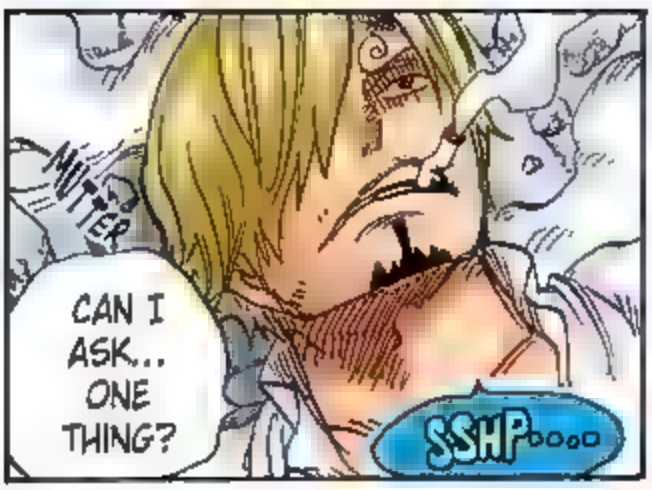

SNAG!!
TWAH!!

GRAKK

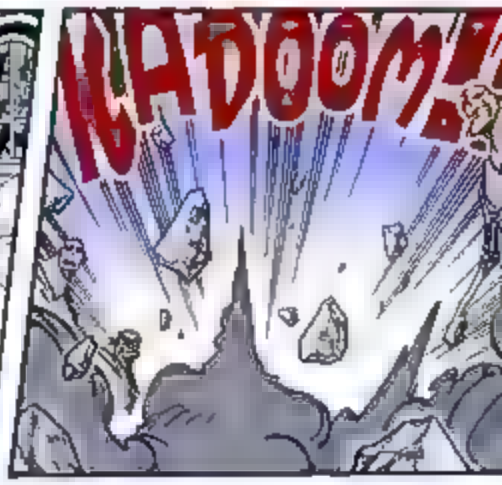

KA
DOOM!!!
!!

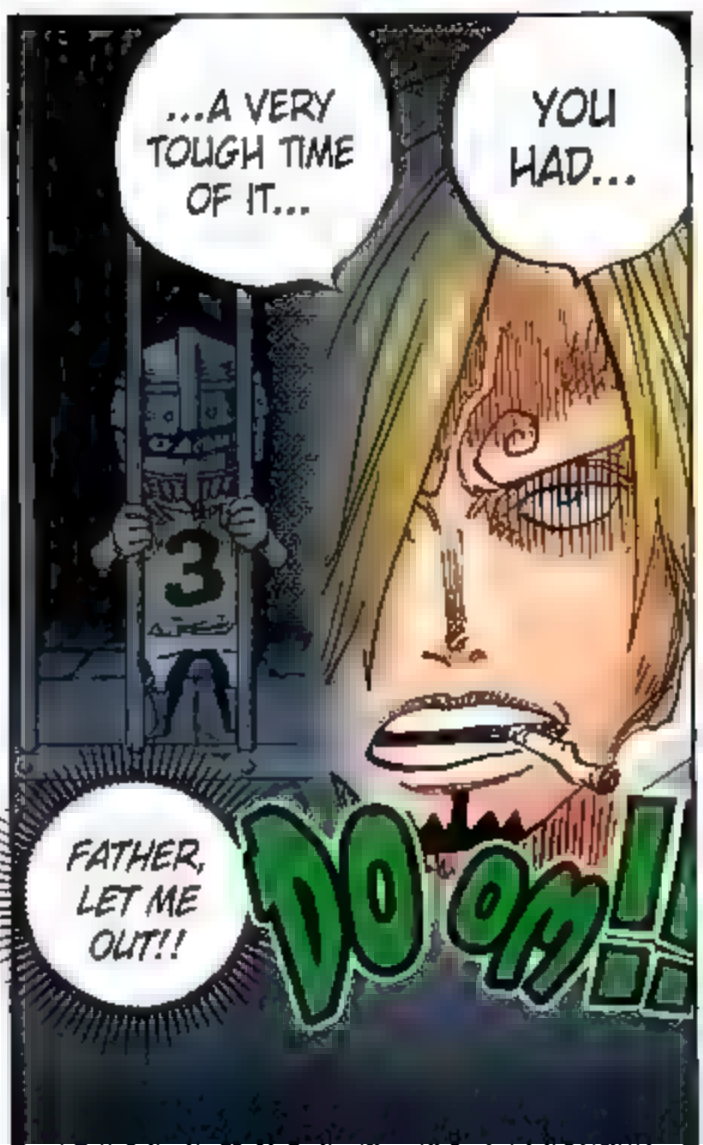
WAR SPURS ON SCIENTIFIC PROGRESS.
BZZZT...
VOOM!!
!!
BZZZAP
ELECTRO-MAGNETIC CRACK!!
!!
BOOM!!
BLASTER!!!
KA BOOM!!!
!!!

GAK GAK GAK GAK GAK GAK GAK
WHOA !!


MUTTER
CAN I ASK... ONE THING?
SSHPoooo

KSHRK

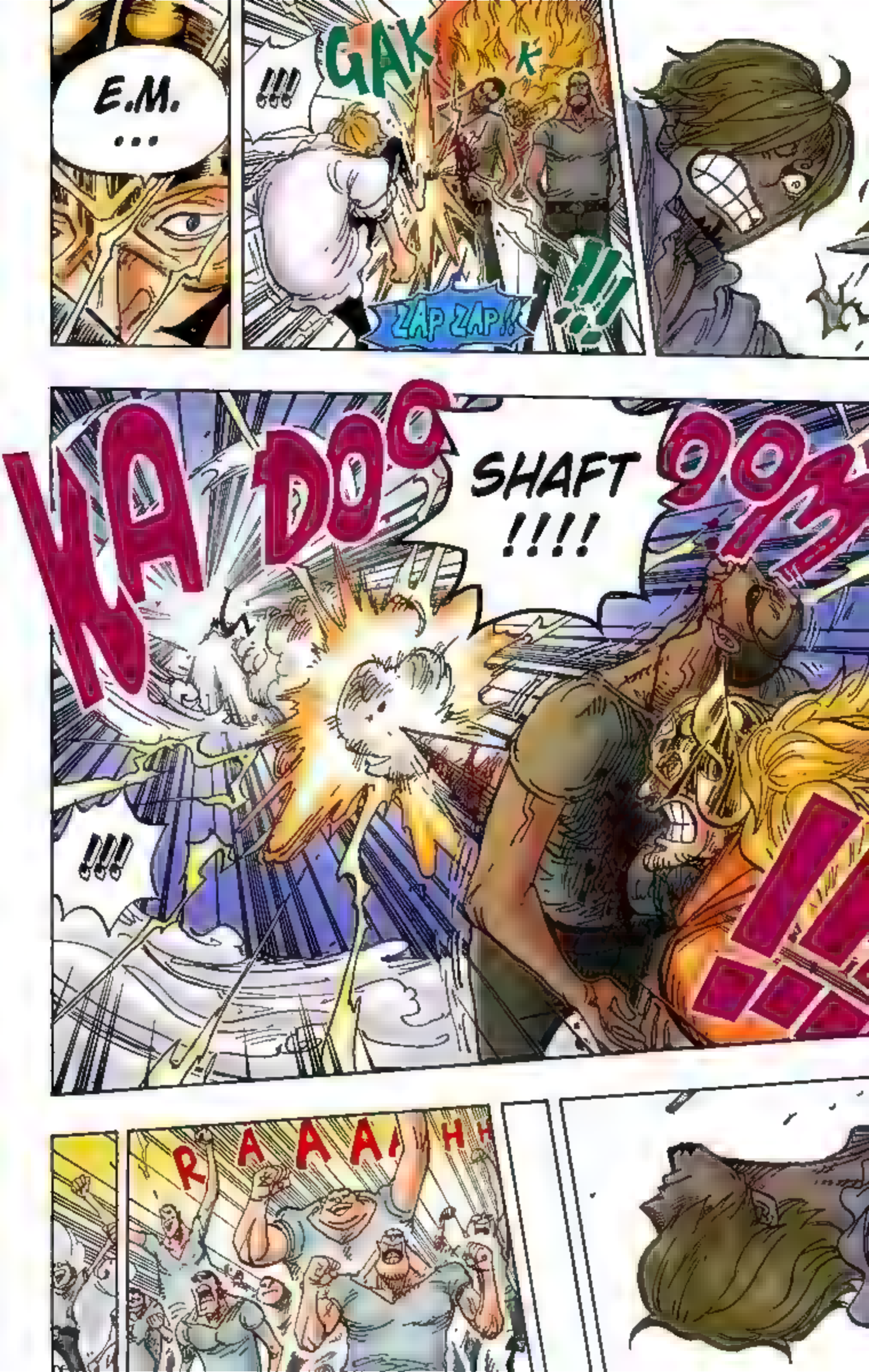

KADOOM!

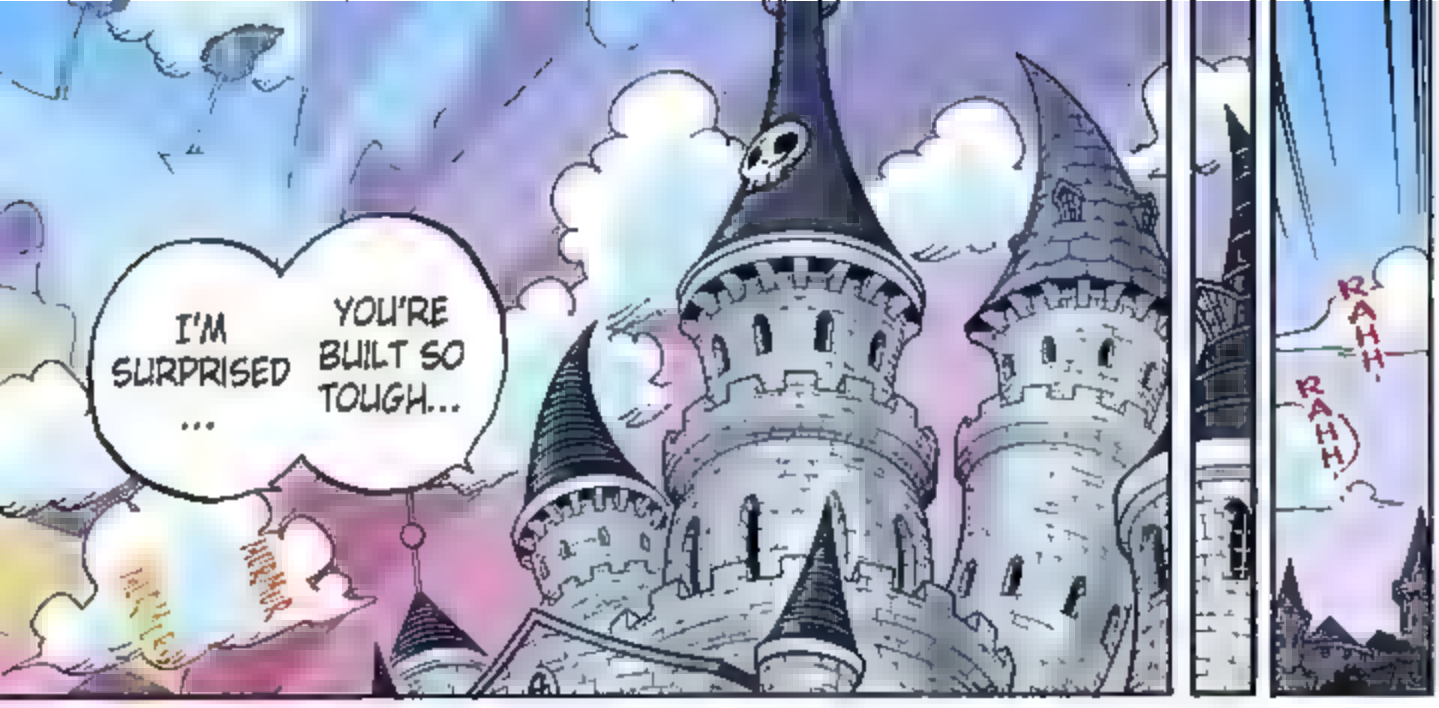

...A VERY TOUGH TIME OF IT...
YOU HAD...
FATHER, LET ME OUT!!
DOOM!!

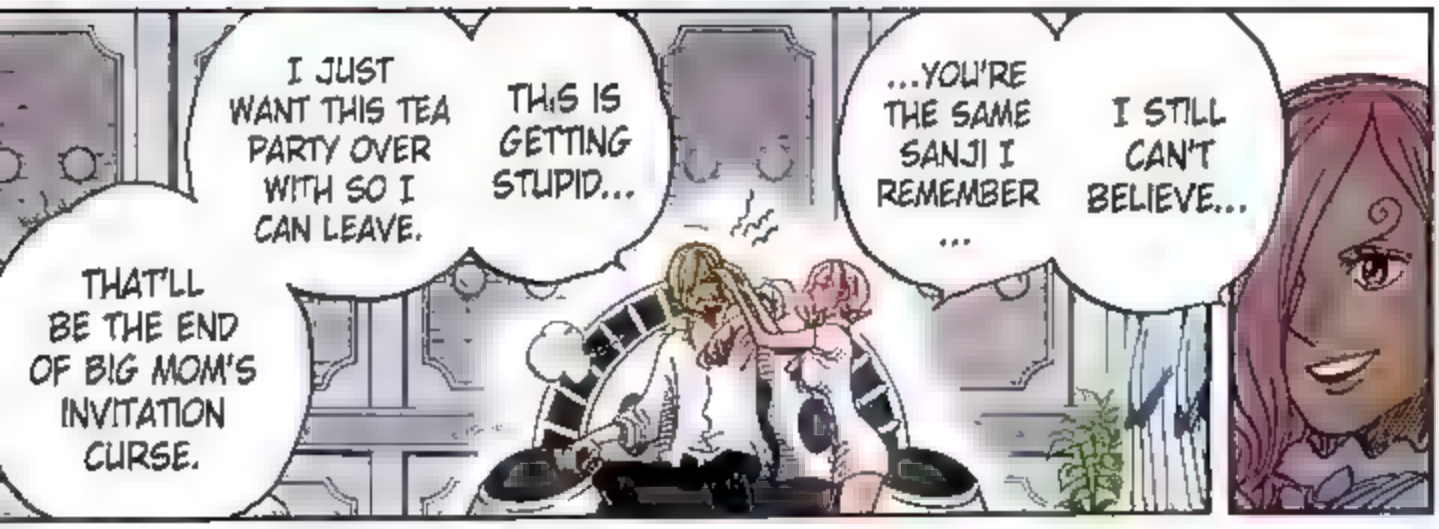
IS A BIRTH FATHER...REALLY THAT SPECIAL...?
KWEE
HURP...
YOU DON'T HAVE A SINGLE GOOD MEMORY OF HIM, DO YOU?

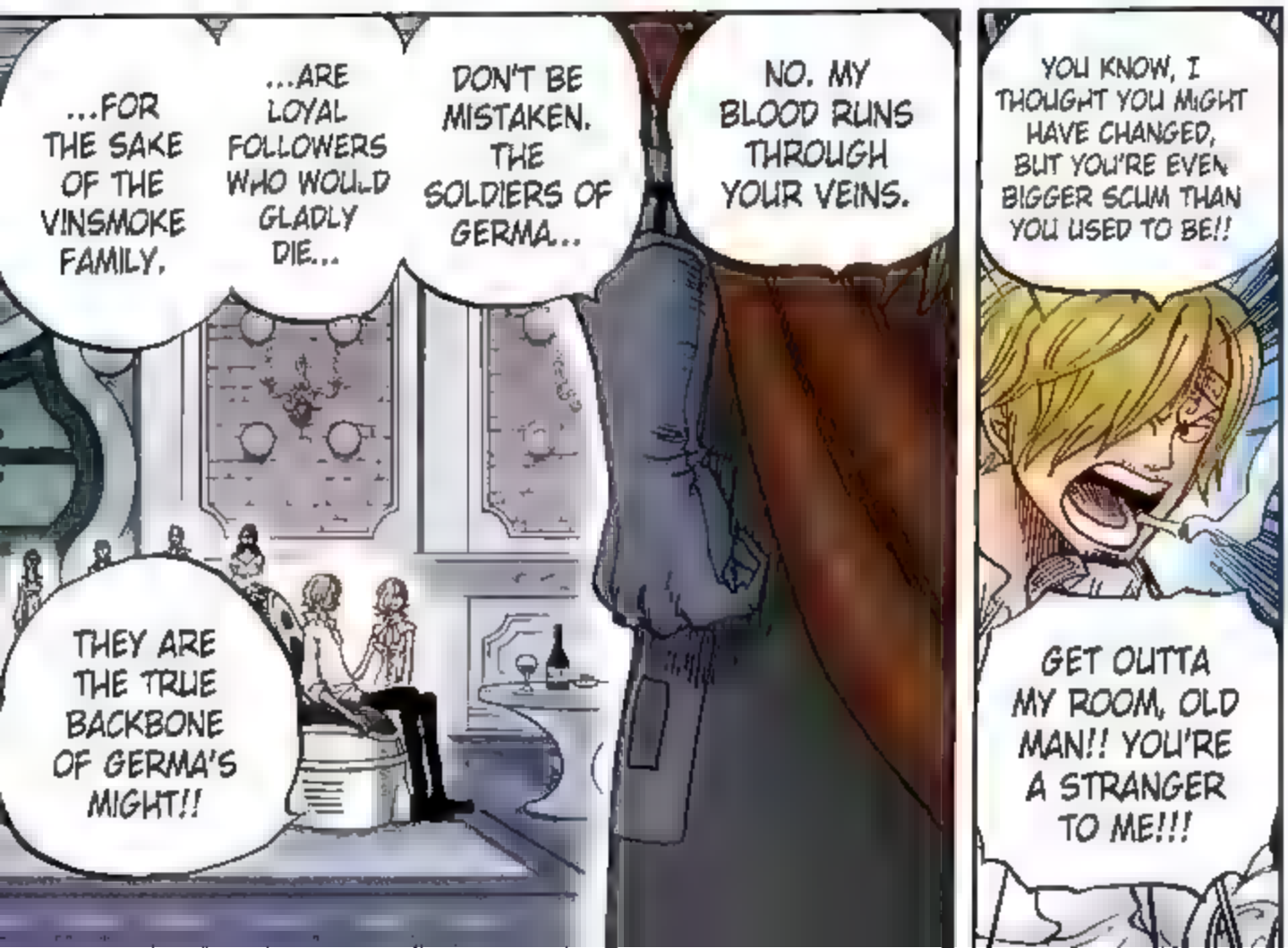
EVEN THE GERMA YOU ONCE KNEW...
...IS A RELIC OF THE PAST!!

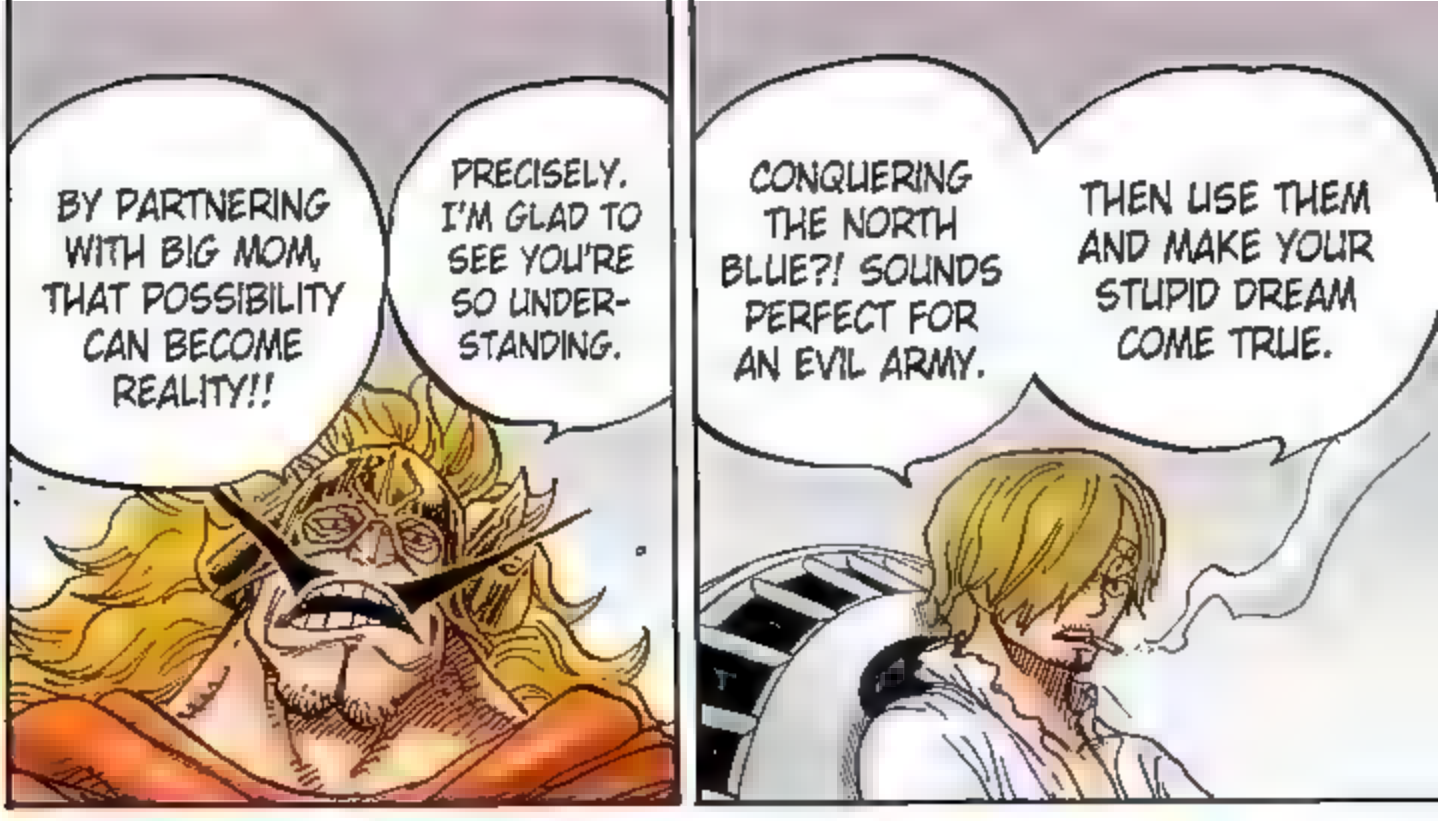
FATHER !!
IT'S SO DARK!!
POELE A FRIRE...
KAH
!!
YOU HAVE NOTHING... BUT HATRED
GLARE
WALL!
?!!
WHUP
WHUP!!
HEY!! GET OUTTA THE WAY!!!
?!!
DS
HUD
!!!

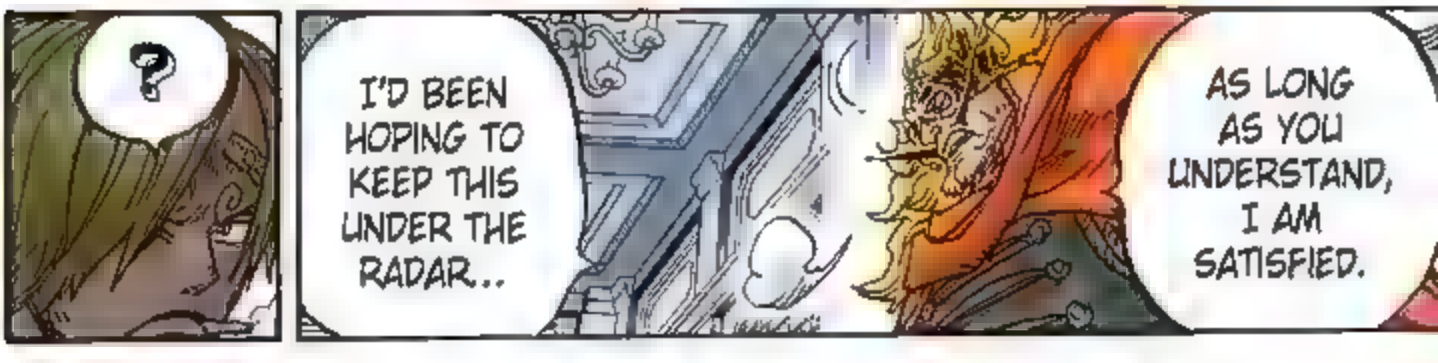

E.M. ...
!!!
GAK
K
ZAP ZAP !!
YA DOG
SHAFT !!!!
!!!
R A A A H H

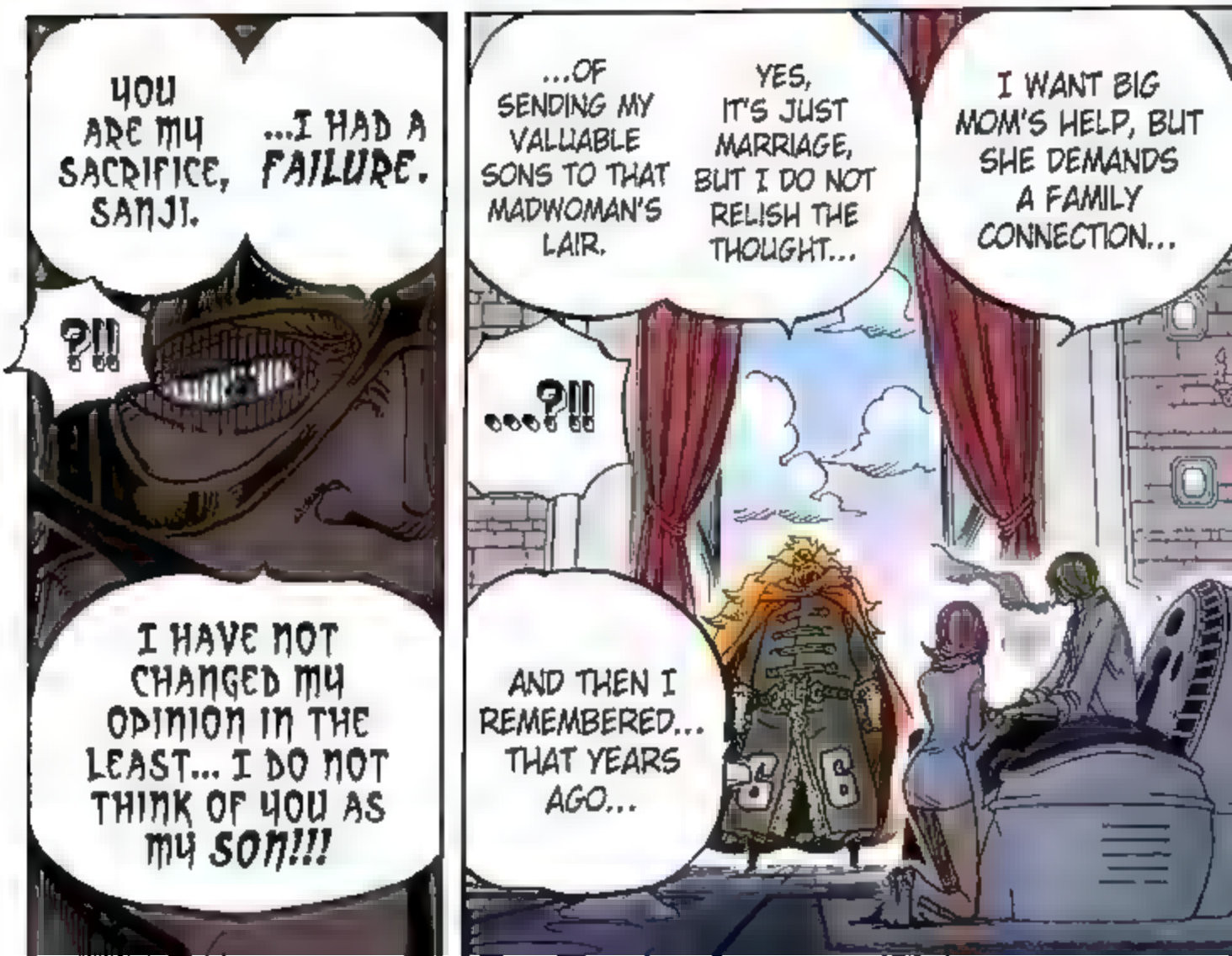

I'M SURPRISED ...
YOU'RE BUILT SO TOUGH...
HRMM
RAHH
RAHH


THAT'LL BE THE END OF BIG MOM'S INVITATION CURSE.
I JUST WANT THIS TEA PARTY OVER WITH SO I CAN LEAVE.
THIS IS GETTING STUPID...
...YOU'RE THE SAME SANJI I REMEMBER ...
I STILL CAN'T BELIEVE...


THEY ARE THE TRUE BACKBONE OF GERMA'S MIGHT!!
...FOR THE SAKE OF THE VINSMOKE FAMILY.
...ARE LOYAL FOLLOWERS WHO WOULD GLADLY DIE...
DON'T BE MISTAKEN. THE SOLDIERS OF GERMA...
NO. MY BLOOD RUNS THROUGH YOUR VEINS.
YOU KNOW, I THOUGHT YOU MIGHT HAVE CHANGED, BUT YOU'RE EVEN BIGGER SCUM THAN YOU USED TO BE!!
GET OUTTA MY ROOM, OLD MAN!! YOU'RE A STRANGER TO ME!!!


BY PARTNERING WITH BIG MOM, THAT POSSIBILITY CAN BECOME REALITY!!
PRECISELY. I'M GLAD TO SEE YOU'RE SO UNDER-STANDING.
CONQUERING THE NORTH BLUE?! SOUNDS PERFECT FOR AN EVIL ARMY.
THEN USE THEM AND MAKE YOUR STUPID DREAM COME TRUE.


?
I'D BEEN HOPING TO KEEP THIS UNDER THE RADAR...
AS LONG AS YOU UNDERSTAND, I AM SATISFIED.


YOU ARE MY SACRIFICE, SANJI.
...I HAD A FAILURE.
?!!
I HAVE NOT CHANGED MY OPINION IN THE LEAST... I DO NOT THINK OF YOU AS MY SON!!!
...OF SENDING MY VALUABLE SONS TO THAT MADWOMAN'S LAIR.
YES, IT'S JUST MARRIAGE, BUT I DO NOT RELISH THE THOUGHT...
I WANT BIG MOM'S HELP, BUT SHE DEMANDS A FAMILY CONNECTION...
...?!!
AND THEN I REMEMBERED... THAT YEARS AGO...

WAIT... WHAT IS THIS?
YOU CLAIMED THAT YOUR HANDS WERE VITAL TO YOU. THAT SUITS ME FINE.
HA-
CHANK!!
?
...!!!

...THEY WILL BLOW YOUR HANDS OFF AT THE WRIST!!
THOSE WORK THE SAME WAY. IF YOU TRY TO ESCAPE THIS ISLAND...
SHVR!!
?!!

IF THEY TRY TO ESCAPE FROM THEIR MASTERS, THE COLLARS EXPLODE.
BOOM!!
?!
ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH THE COLLARS THAT THE CELESTIAL DRAGONS PUT ON THEIR SLAVES?

OF COURSE, IT WON'T COME TO THAT. YOU WILL NOT ESCAPE FROM GERMA!!
WE'RE GOING TO SEE YOU MARRIED OFF!!!
DOOM!
?!!
BIG MOM WAS THOUGHTFUL ENOUGH TO LEND THEM TO ME.
AND SHE HAS THE KEY.

SBS Question Corner

(Takayuki Fujimoto, Nara)

Q: Odacchi!! In the SBS of Volume 82, you demonstrated the way to escape harm from Akainu, bears and ghosts. But when I tried that on my mom when she was angry, she hit me! Is my mom stronger than Akainu?

--Star Fairy

A: Whoa, hey! What did you expect?! Why would you do such a crazy thing?! That's the world's strongest creature!! She's stronger than Kaido!! Never try that again!
But your mom also loves you more than anyone else.

Q: I love the Dressrosa arc so much, I've read it multiple times, but I'm sending this question to the SBS because there's something I just can't put together. In Chapter 788, why did Viola and Doflamingo call each other "Dofy" and "Violet"? What was going on between them?

--Fuki

A: Hmm. A very insightful question. Well, there's some very deep backstory here, but I cannot tell you about it. I've told my editor, but it's a very grown-up story, and therefore I'm not showing it in *One Piece*, my manga for boys. You grown-ups reading this can use your imagination. Dressrosa is the land of passion!!

Q: Hello, Odacchi! Heraclesun ends all of his statements with an "n" sound. Does that mean his real name is actually…Heracles?

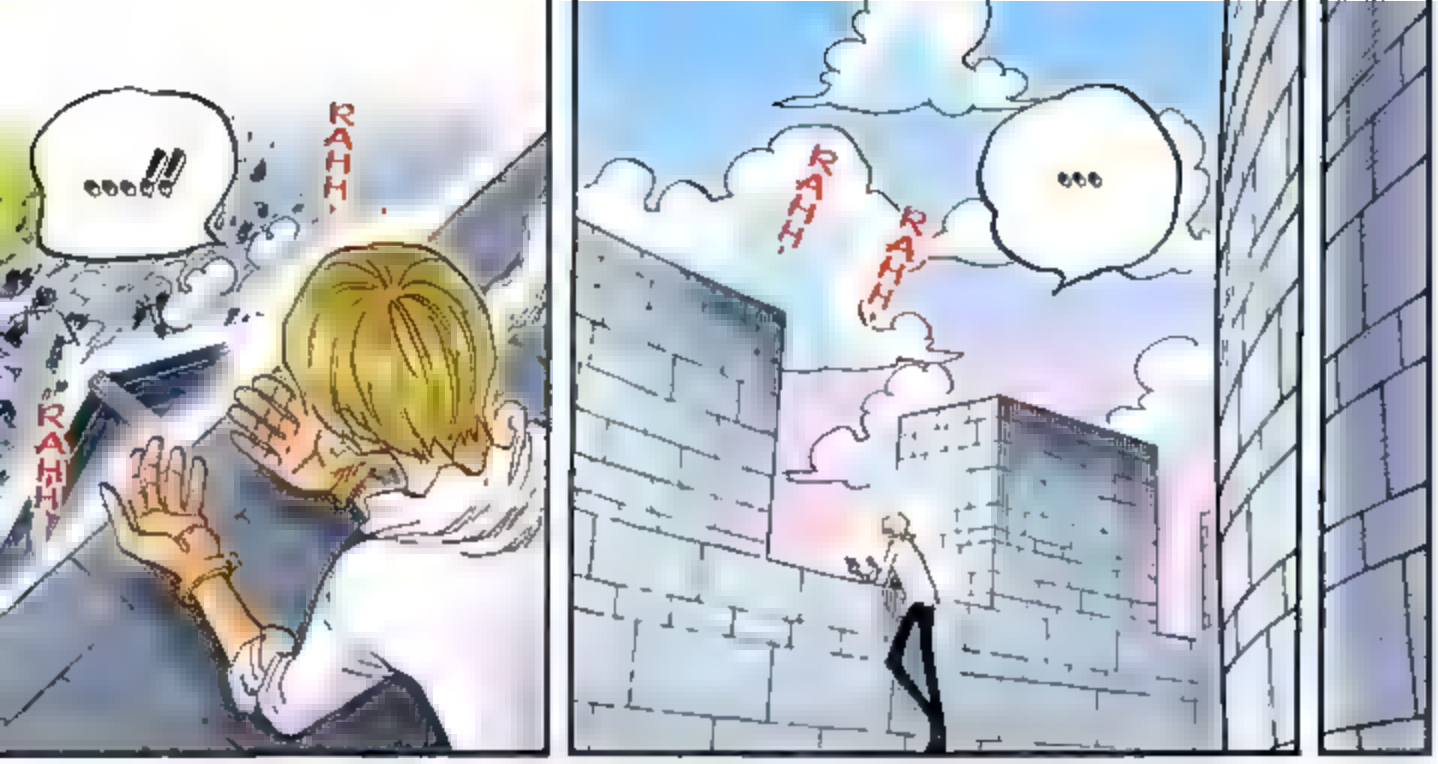
--Uchi

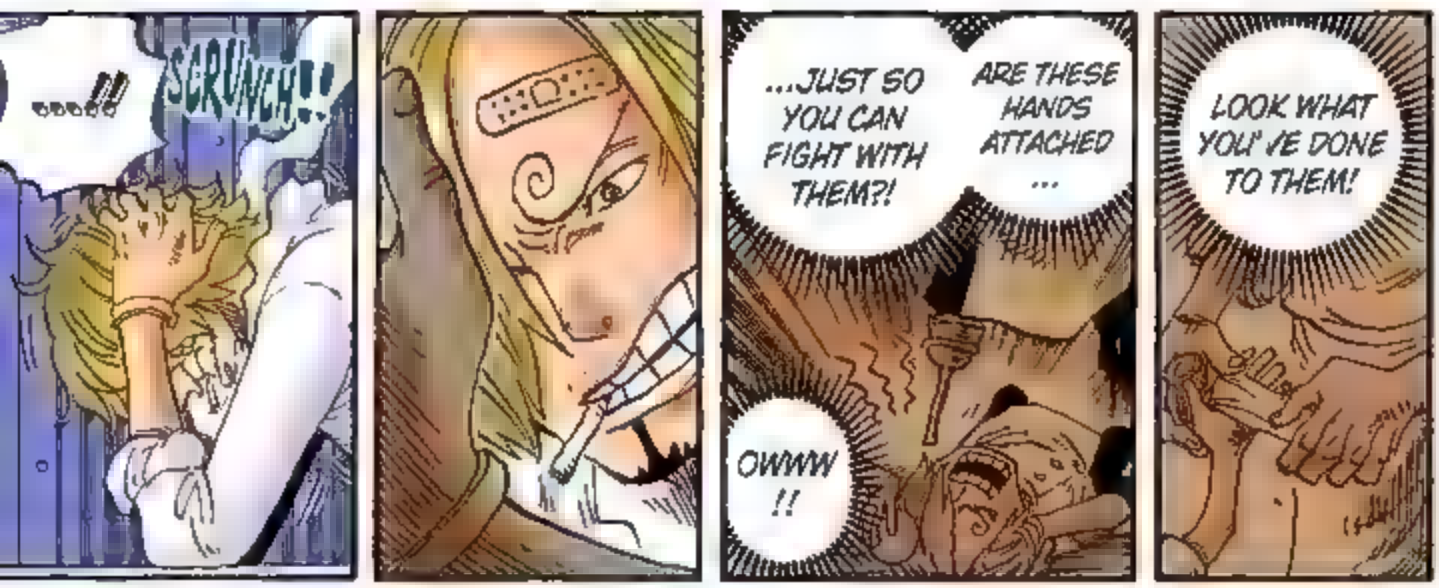
A: I couldn't say... It's an eternal enigman.

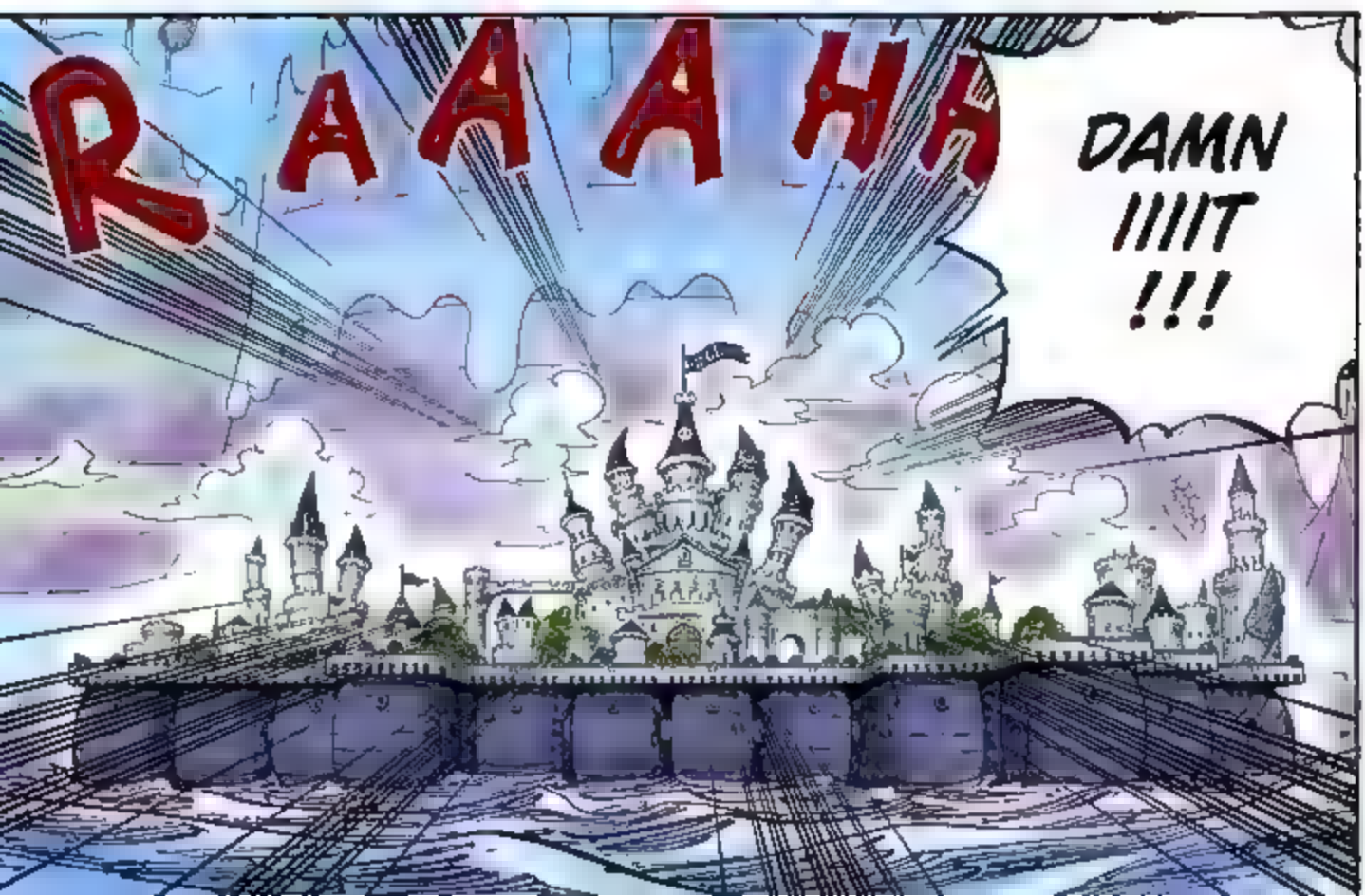
Chapter 834:
MY DREAM

DECKS OF THE WORLD, 500-MILLION-MAN ARC,
VOL. 22: "THE ISLAND OF WOMEN"

...THEY WILL BLOW YOUR HANDS OFF AT THE WRIST!!
IF YOU TRY TO ESCAPE THIS ISLAND...
DON'T TRY TO PRY THEM LOOSE!
NO WAY!! TAKE THESE OFF!!!
CAK
WE'RE GOING TO SEE YOU MARRIED OFF!!!
WHY WOULD IT BE ANY OTHER WAY?
THERE'S NO WAY TO TAKE THEM OFF EXCEPT WITH THE KEY.
LET GO!!
PTT...
!!
BEEP!..
BEEP BEEP


...!!
RAHH
RAHH
RAHH
RAHH
...


...!!
SCRUNCH!!
...JUST SO YOU CAN FIGHT WITH THEM?!
ARE THESE HANDS ATTACHED ...
OWWW !!
LOOK WHAT YOU' VE DONE TO THEM!

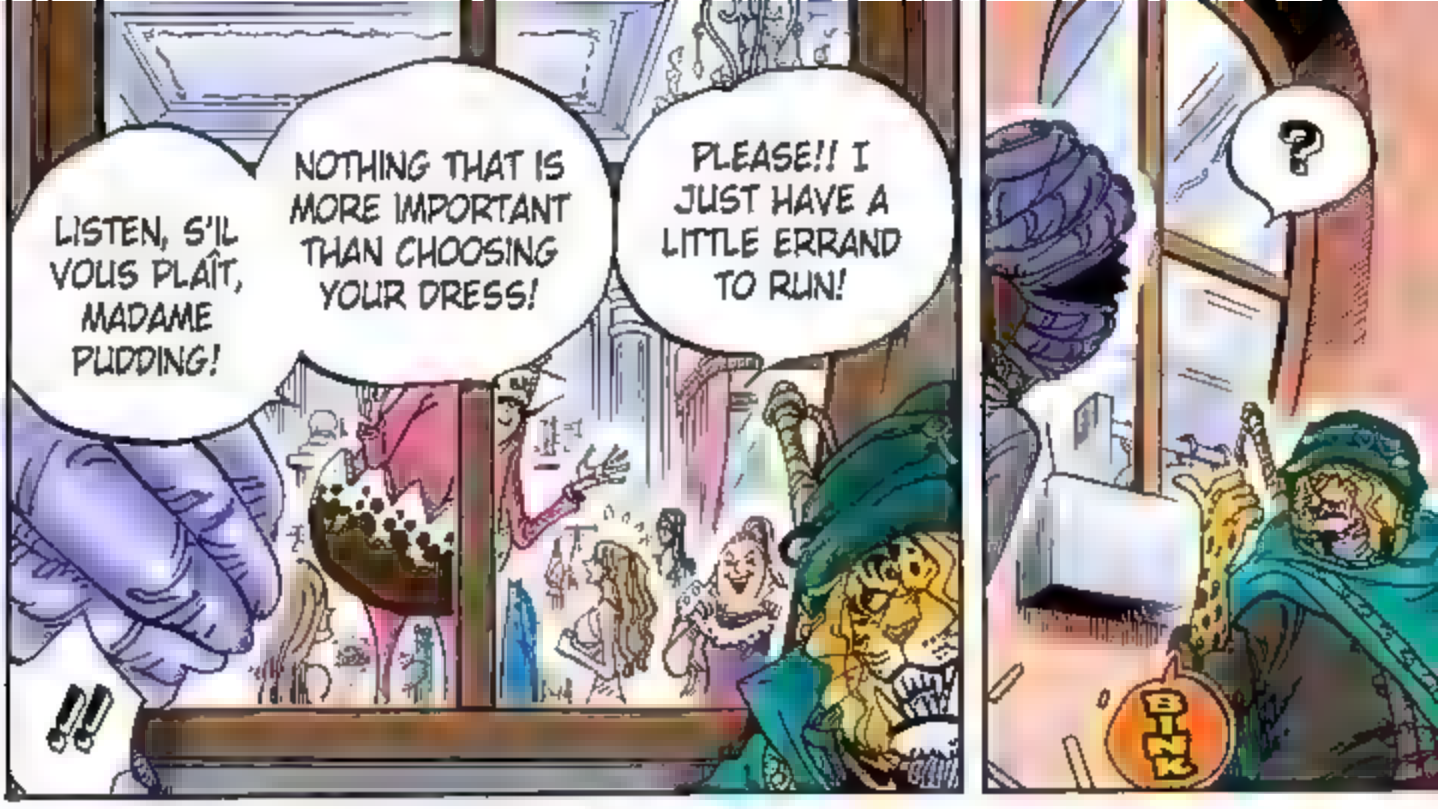

RAAAHH
DAMN !!!!T !!!

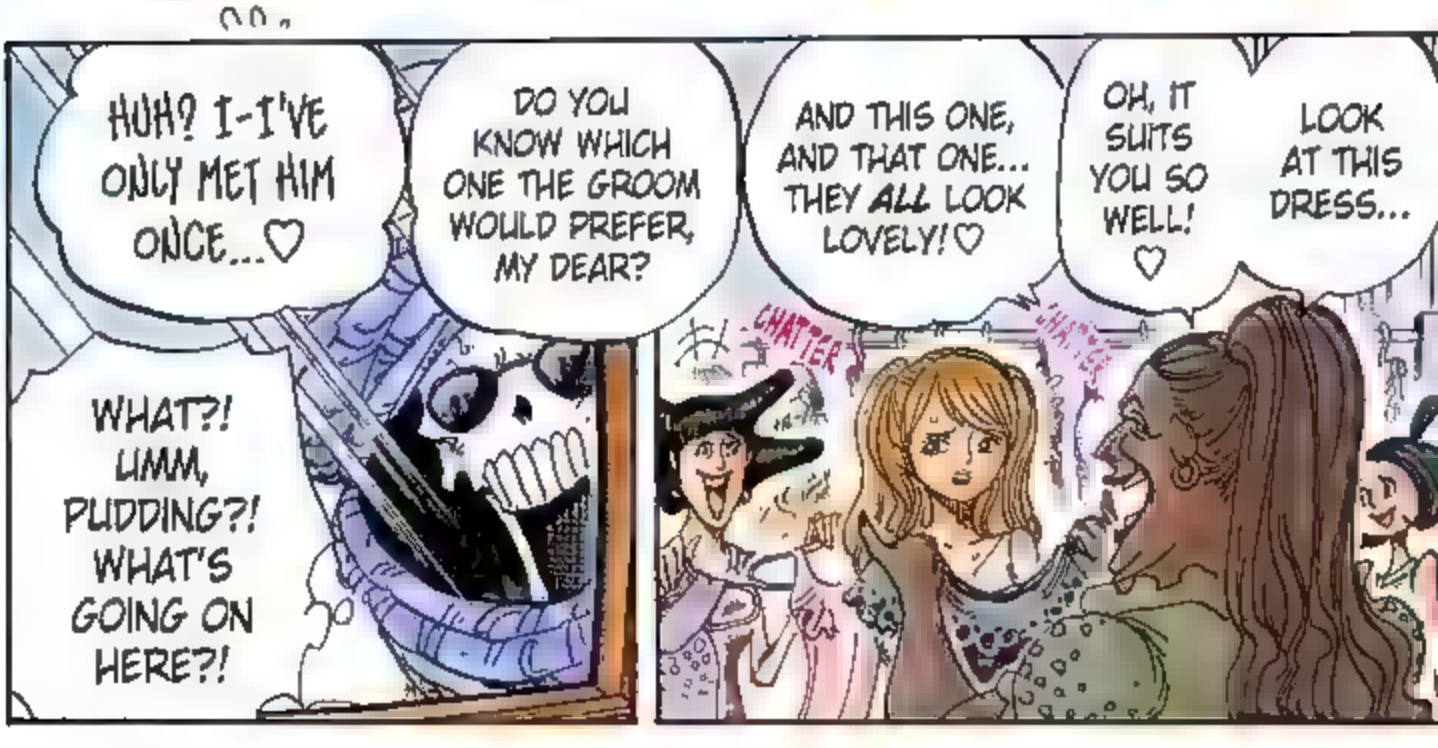
I HAD NO IDEA THAT HAPPENED YESTERDAY!!
WHAT?! BOSS JINBE BETRAYED US?!!
AROUND THE CAPITAL, SWEET CITY
BWA HA HA HA!
3

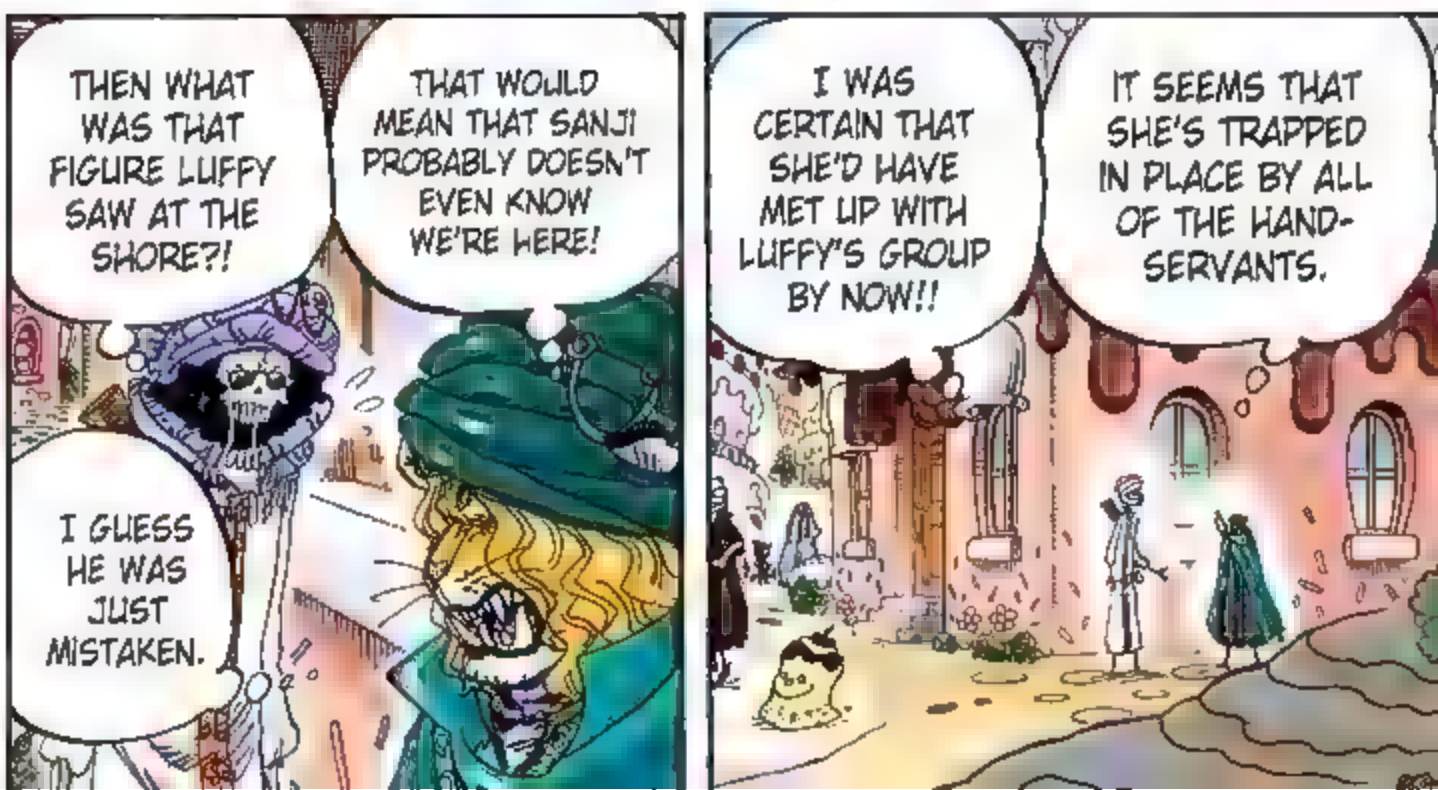
THEN HE GOES IN AND BOLDLY CLAIMS "I WANT OUT!"
MUTTER
MUTTER
HE WAS SO COOL, THE WAY HE STROLLED IN AND STOPPED MAMA'S HUNGER PANGS.
IT'S TOO BAD.

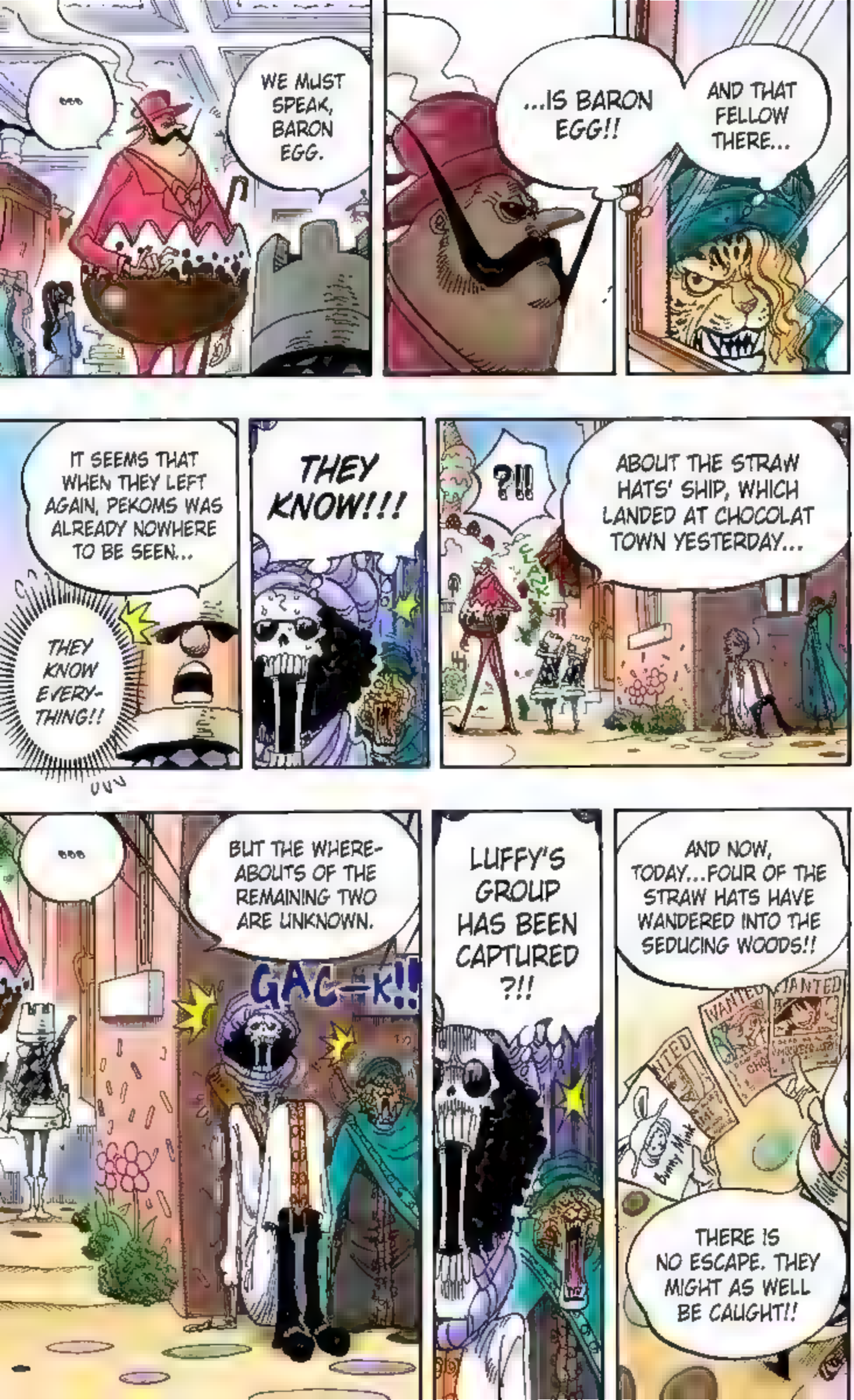
I GUESS BEING THE "KNIGHT OF THE SEA" IS NOTHING BUT A TITLE! I'M DISAPPOINTED IN HIM!!
BWA HA HA HA! SAD!!
ARE YOU SERIOUS?! WHAT A WIMP!!
...AND WITHDRAWS HIS REQUEST!!
AND WHEN HE HEARS THE PRICE, HE WILTS...
MURMUR
BWA HA HA HA HA HA
MURMUR
...
NOT ONLY IS HE A TRAITOR, HE'S ALSO A COWARD!!

I HAVE A POSITION HERE.
SO HE'S A PART OF BIG MOM'S OPERATION... AND THAT IS WHY FISH-MAN ISLAND IS UNDER HER PROTECTION...
JINBE !!
TOTTO LAND N
YES. HE IS A MOST IMPORTANT PERSON TO US!!
DO YOU KNOW THIS MAN, BROOK?!
HE'S A FORMER WARLORD OF THE SEA.
AND HE'S WORKING UNDER HER!!
STILL...THIS ARTICLE DOES NOT SOUND LIKE JINBE!!
SO HE WON'T COME AND JOIN US ANYMORE?
HEY! BROOK !!
SO THAT'S WHAT THAT MEANT!!
ONCE I HAVE UPHELD MY DUTY AND ALL LOOSE ENDS HAVE BEEN TIED UP...
...WILL YOU ASK ME TO JOIN THE STRAW HAT CREW ONCE AGAIN?!

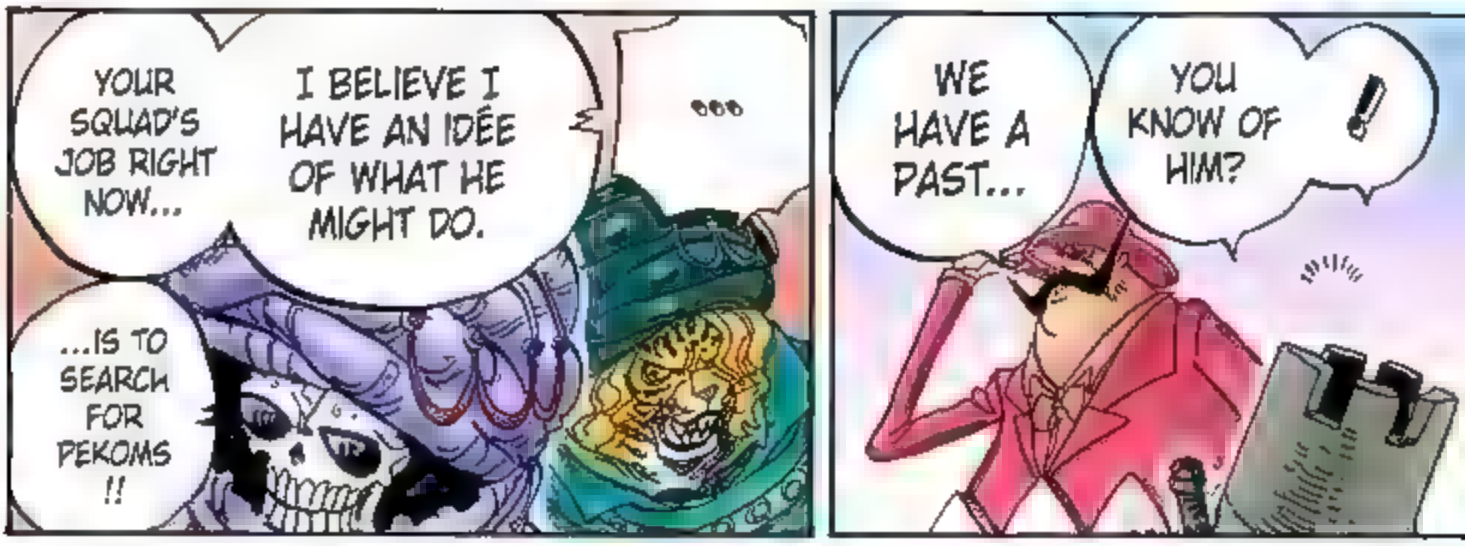

LISTEN, S'IL VOUS PLAÎT, MADAME PUDDING!
NOTHING THAT IS MORE IMPORTANT THAN CHOOSING YOUR DRESS!
PLEASE!! I JUST HAVE A LITTLE ERRAND TO RUN!
!!
?
BINK

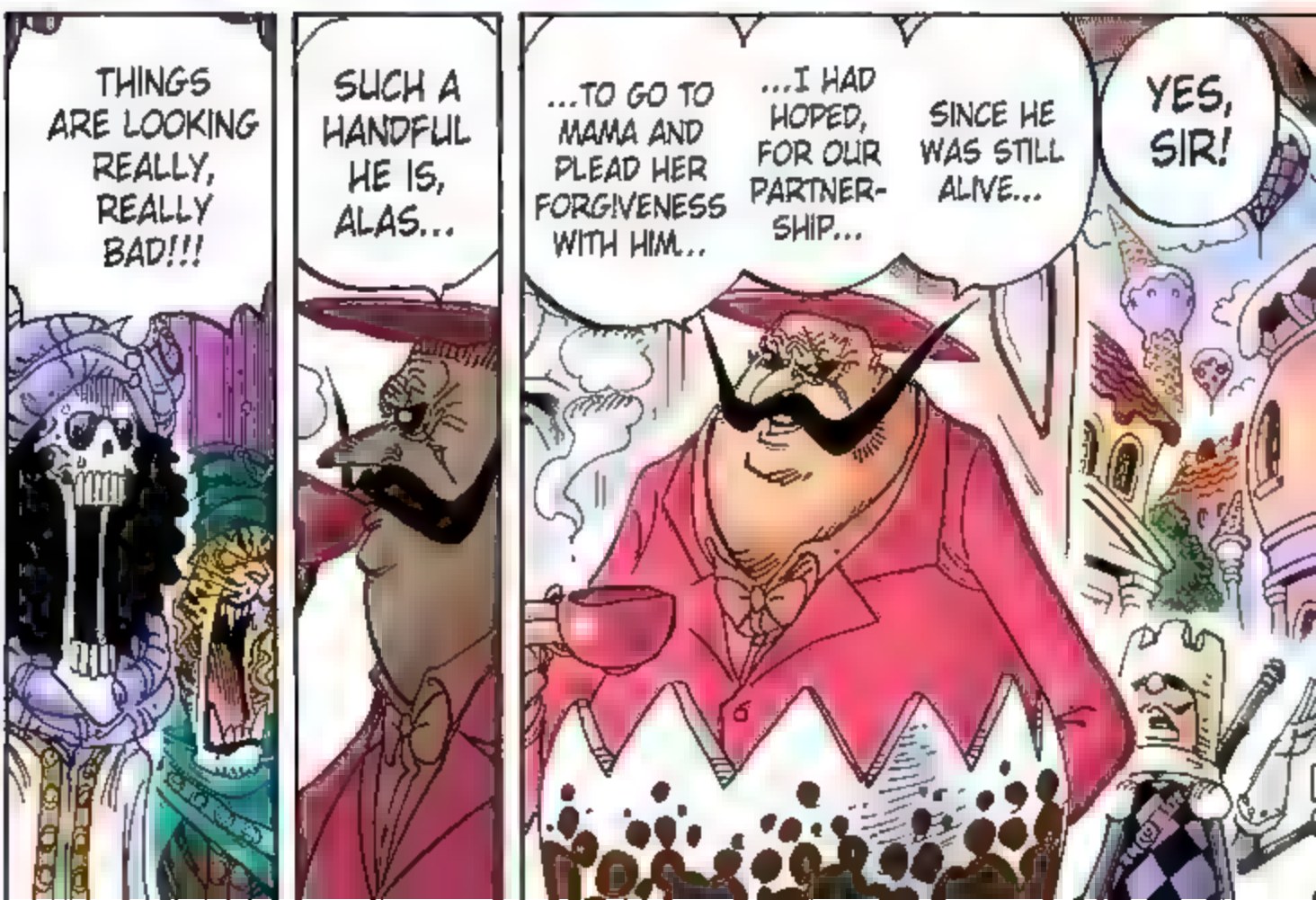

HUH? I-I'VE ONLY MET HIM ONCE...♡
DO YOU KNOW WHICH ONE THE GROOM WOULD PREFER, MY DEAR?
AND THIS ONE, AND THAT ONE... THEY ALL LOOK LOVELY!♡
OH, IT SUITS YOU SO WELL! ♡
LOOK AT THIS DRESS...
WHAT?! UMM, PUDDING?! WHAT'S GOING ON HERE?!
CHATTER
CHATTER


THEN WHAT WAS THAT FIGURE LUFFY SAW AT THE SHORE?!
THAT WOULD MEAN THAT SANJI PROBABLY DOESN'T EVEN KNOW WE'RE HERE!
I GUESS HE WAS JUST MISTAKEN.
I WAS CERTAIN THAT SHE'D HAVE MET UP WITH LUFFY'S GROUP BY NOW!!
IT SEEMS THAT SHE'S TRAPPED IN PLACE BY ALL OF THE HAND-SERVANTS.


...
WE MUST SPEAK, BARON EGG.
...IS BARON EGG!!
AND THAT FELLOW THERE...
IT SEEMS THAT WHEN THEY LEFT AGAIN, PEKOMS WAS ALREADY NOWHERE TO BE SEEN...
THEY KNOW EVERY-THING!!
THEY KNOW!!!
?!!
ABOUT THE STRAW HATS' SHIP, WHICH LANDED AT CHOCOLAT TOWN YESTERDAY...
...
BUT THE WHERE-ABOUTS OF THE REMAINING TWO ARE UNKNOWN.
GAC-K!!
LUFFY'S GROUP HAS BEEN CAPTURED ?!!
AND NOW, TODAY...FOUR OF THE STRAW HATS HAVE WANDERED INTO THE SEDUCING WOODS!!
WANTED
Bounty Mark
THERE IS NO ESCAPE. THEY MIGHT AS WELL BE CAUGHT!!

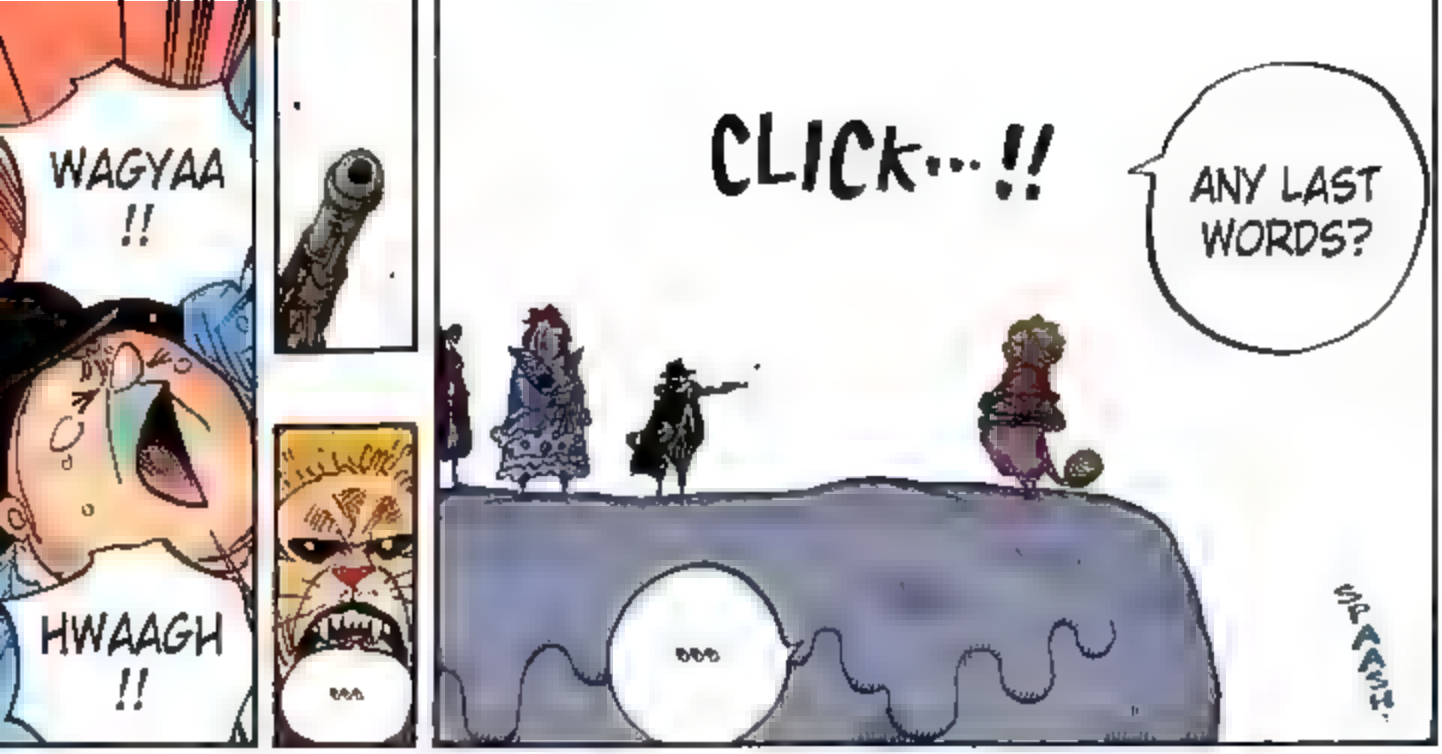
THAT MINK IS NOT A LÉOPARD.
HE IS A JAGUAR, NAMED PEDRO!!
HOW CAN THEY HAVE SO MUCH INFO ON US?! THEY HAD US PEGGED FROM THE VERY START!!
HOW WERE THEY SPYING ON US?!
THAT'S US!!!
Leopard Mink
DEAD OR ALIVE
THE SNOOK
THIS'S THEM.

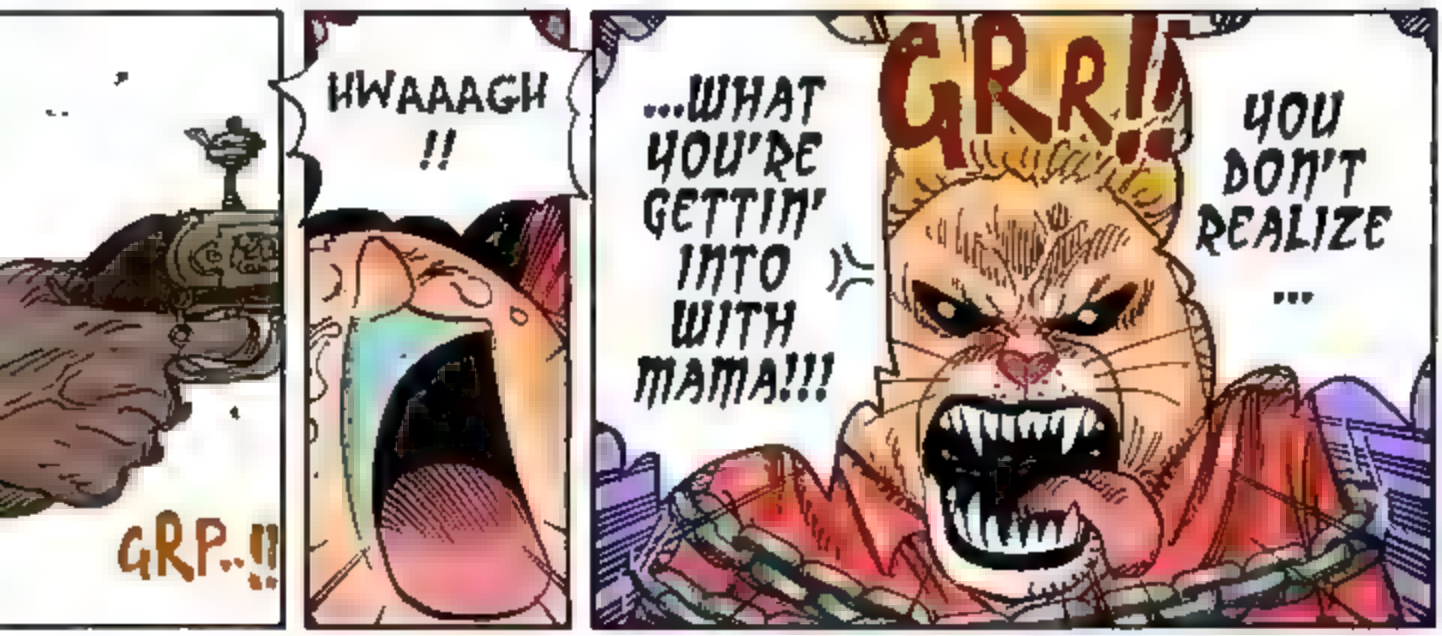

YOUR SQUAD'S JOB RIGHT NOW...
I BELIEVE I HAVE AN IDÉE OF WHAT HE MIGHT DO.
...
...IS TO SEARCH FOR PEKOMS !!
WE HAVE A PAST...
YOU KNOW OF HIM?
!

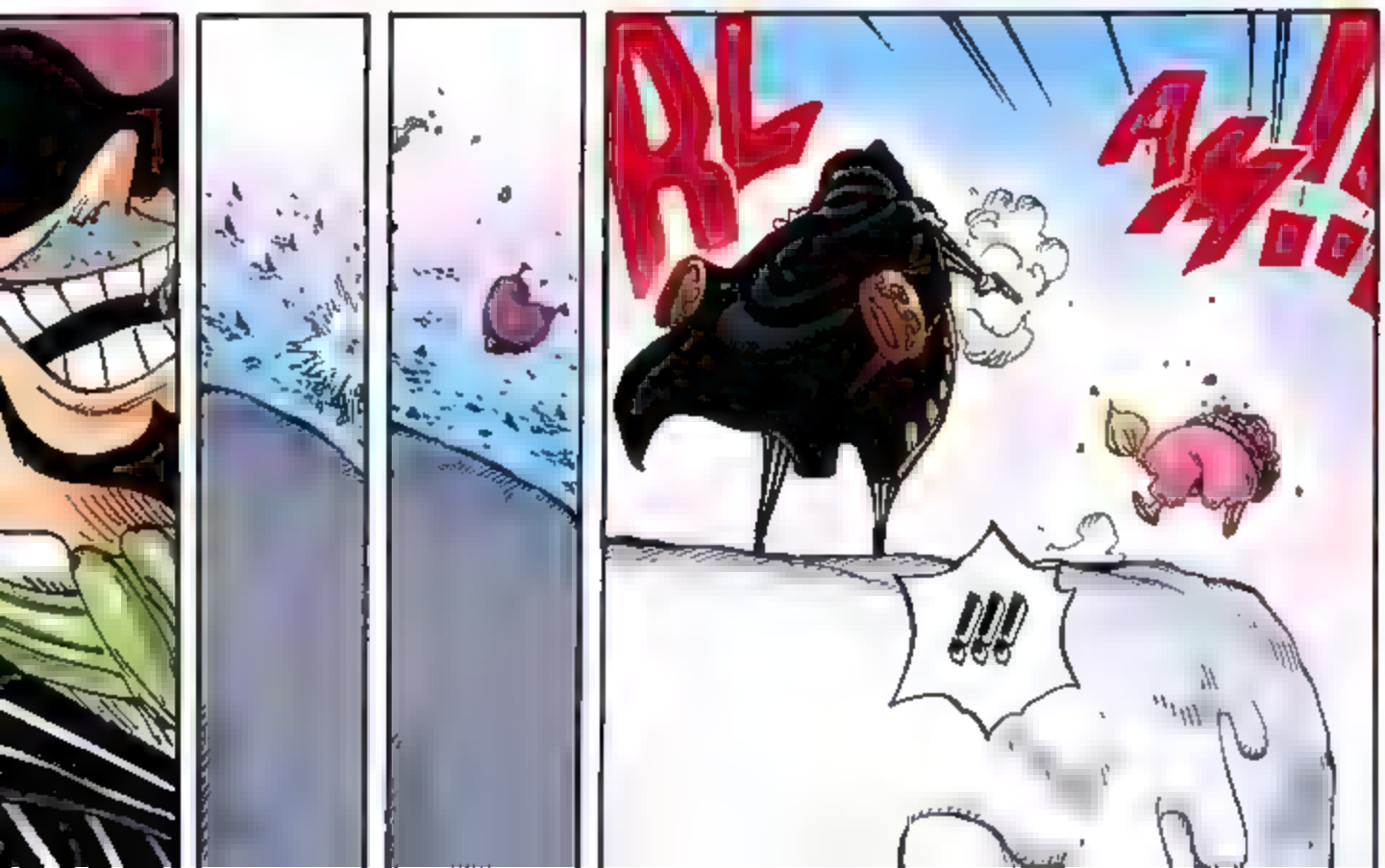

THINGS ARE LOOKING REALLY, REALLY BAD!!!
SUCH A HANDFUL HE IS, ALAS...
...TO GO TO MAMA AND PLEAD HER FORGIVENESS WITH HIM...
...I HAD HOPED, FOR OUR PARTNER-SHIP...
SINCE HE WAS STILL ALIVE...
YES, SIR!

SHOSH!
FWAAAH !!
HEY, SHUDDUP, JUNIOR!!
AWAAAH !!
BWAAAH !!
BE A GOOD BABY AND...
...
WHOLE CAKE ISLAND
NORTH-EAST COAST
THAT'S MY JUNIOR! WHO'S GONNA GWOW UP AND BE A GWEAT GODFADDAH? YOU ARE!♡
THERE WE GO! WHO'S A GOOD BABY?! ♡
KYA HA HA! KYA HA HA!
OOH, HE SMILED!♡ THAT'S BETTER
...
22ND DAUGHTER OF CHARLOTTE (BEGE'S WIFE) CHARLOTTE CHIFFON
BEGE'S SON CAPONE "GANG" PEZ
DA-DO UM!!

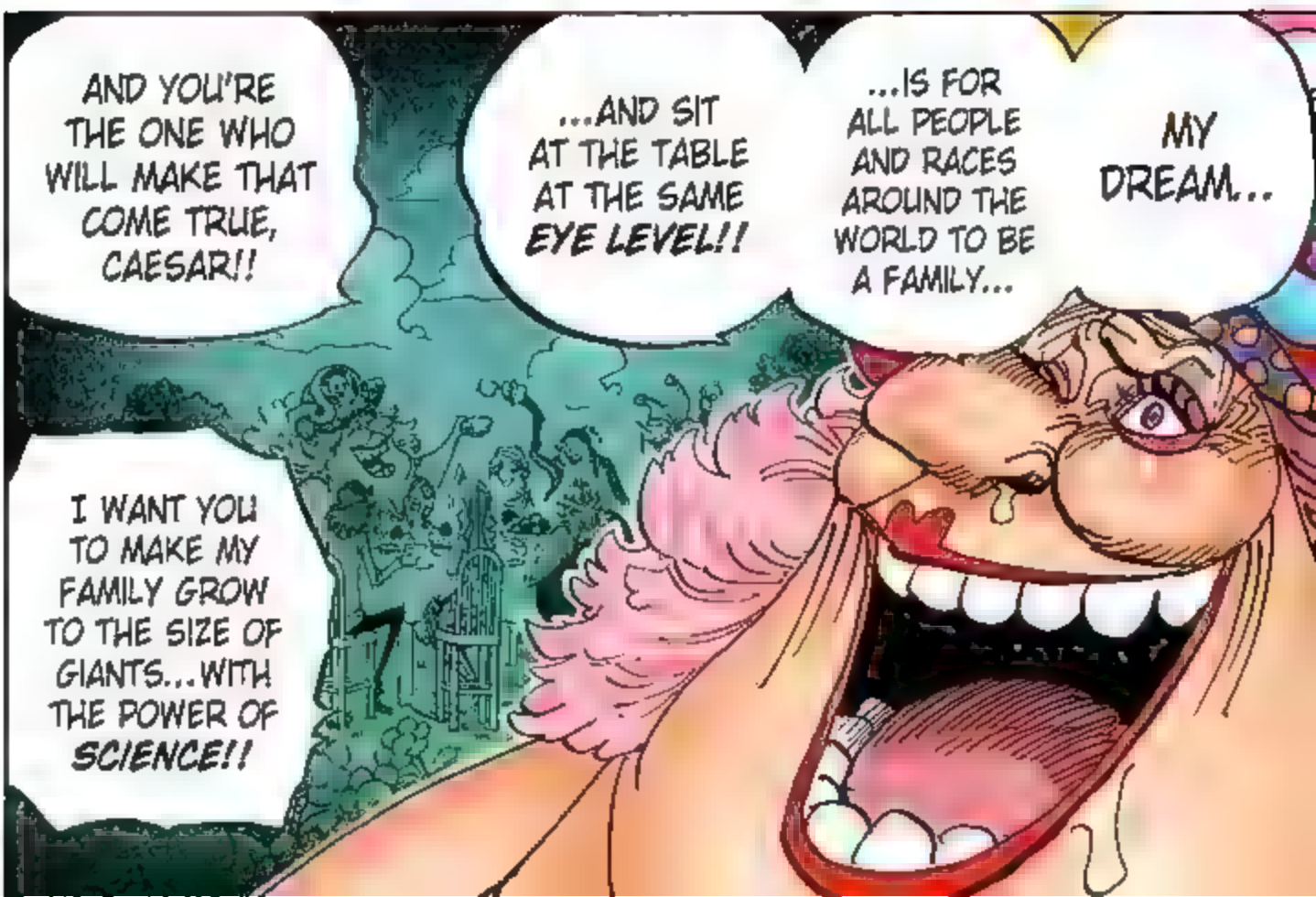
IT'S LIKE A PAINTING. THIS IS THE FATE YOU CHOSE.
AIN'T IT DAZZLING? THE LIGHT OF NEW LIFE...AND THE FADING OF YOURS.
I GAVE YOU YOUR CHANCE, PEKOMS.
GROWR !!
THIS IS JUST DISGUSTING ...
YOU AIN'T CUT OUT FOR THIS LINE OF WORK.
COMPASSION AIN'T WORTH A SINGLE BELLY IN THIS WORLD.
AS I SAID BACK ON ZOU...
SPAASH
I DIDN'T THINK IT WAS MUCH OF AN OPPORTU-NITY.
GROWR !!
...
LET'S JUST SAY THAT TRACES RARELY REMAIN.
...
THIS COAST IS THE PERFECT PLACE TO MAKE A BODY DISAPPEAR.
SPLAA
SH


WAGYAA !!
HWAAGH !!
...
CLICK...!!
ANY LAST WORDS?
...
SPLASH

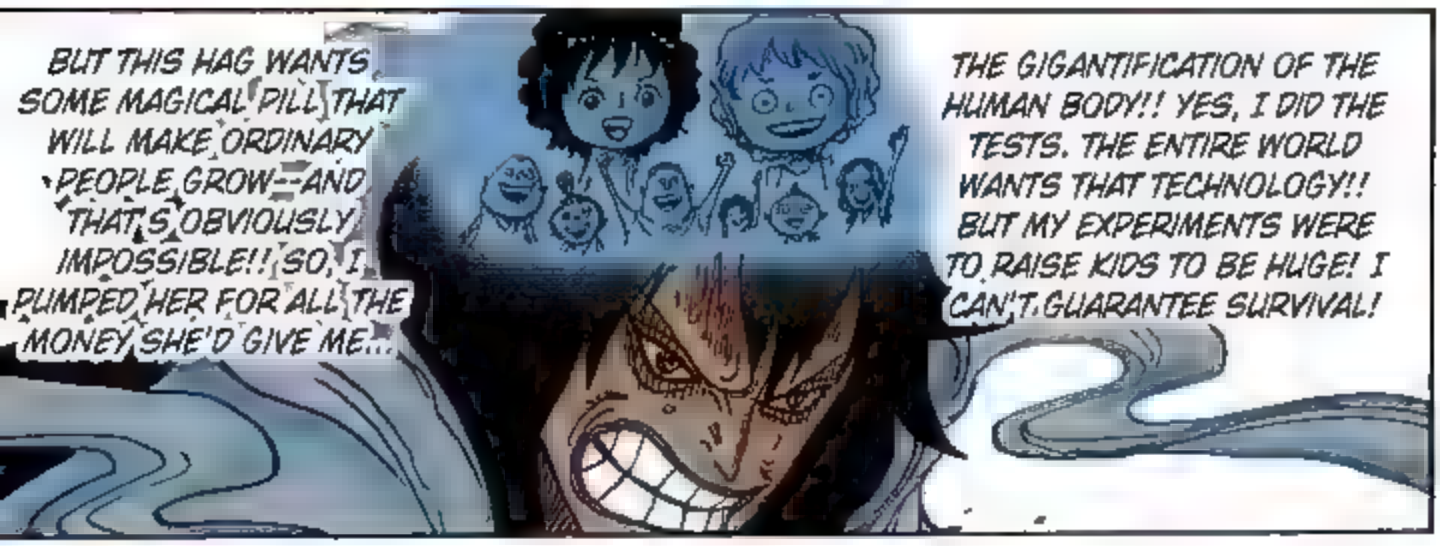

GRP..!!
HWAAAGH !!
...WHAT YOU'RE GETTIN' INTO WITH MAMA!!!
GRR!!
YOU DON'T REALIZE ...

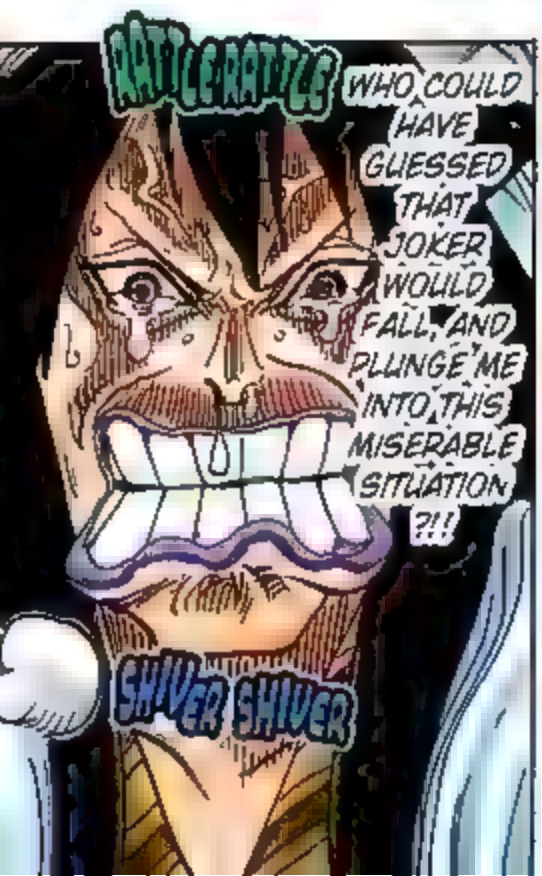

RL
AG
!!!

Y...Y-Y... Y-YES, MA'AM!!
...CAESAR CLOWN!!
I BELIEVE I GAVE YOU AMPLE FUNDING...
WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU, QUEEN'S CHAMBER
AND I CONTINUED THE RESEARCH THE ENTIRE TIME, OF COURSE!!


AND YOU'RE THE ONE WHO WILL MAKE THAT COME TRUE, CAESAR!!
...AND SIT AT THE TABLE AT THE SAME EYE LEVEL!!
...IS FOR ALL PEOPLE AND RACES AROUND THE WORLD TO BE A FAMILY...
MY DREAM...
I WANT YOU TO MAKE MY FAMILY GROW TO THE SIZE OF GIANTS...WITH THE POWER OF SCIENCE!!

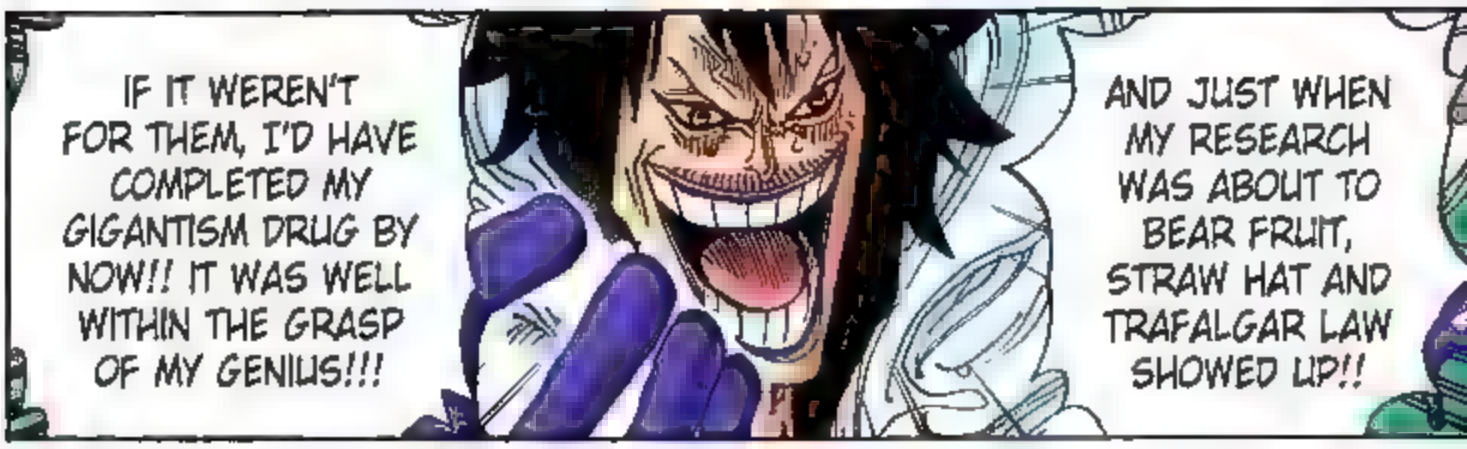
I WAS SO EAGER TO SEE RESULTS, I POURED THE MONEY IN! SO HOW DID IT GO?!
Q-QUITE WELL, THANKS TO YOU...
"JUST A BIT MORE RESEARCH FUNDING," YOU SAID!!
"I'M ALMOST DONE, I'M ALMOST DONE!"
YOU CERTAINLY HAD A CONSTANT REFRAIN!!

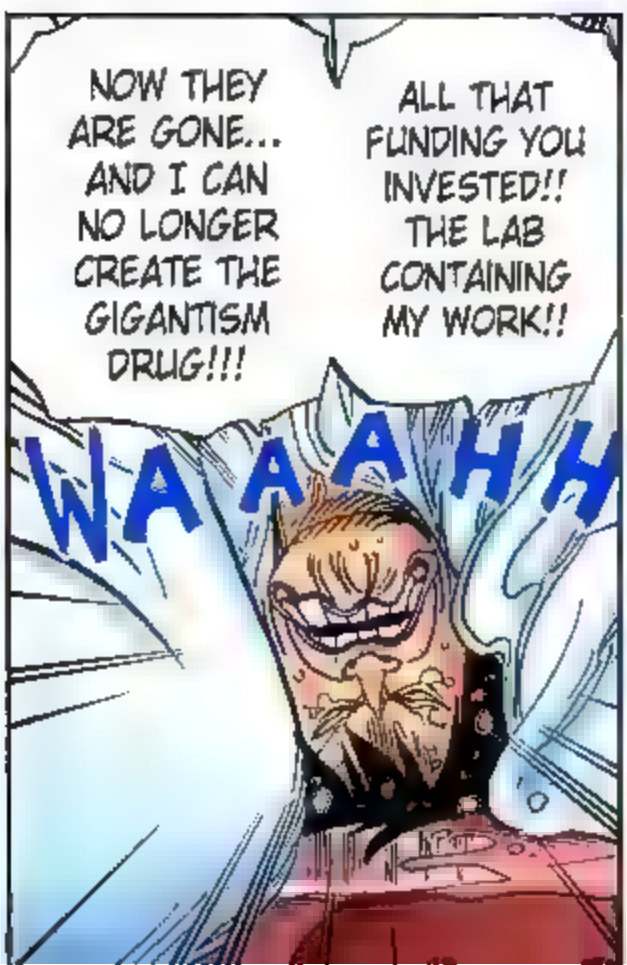

BUT THIS HAG WANTS SOME MAGICAL PILL THAT WILL MAKE ORDINARY PEOPLE GROW--AND THAT'S OBVIOUSLY IMPOSSIBLE!! SO, I PUMPED HER FOR ALL THE MONEY SHE'D GIVE ME...
THE GIGANTIFICATION OF THE HUMAN BODY!! YES, I DID THE TESTS. THE ENTIRE WORLD WANTS THAT TECHNOLOGY!! BUT MY EXPERIMENTS WERE TO RAISE KIDS TO BE HUGE! I CAN'T GUARANTEE SURVIVAL!


RATTLE RATTLE
WHO COULD HAVE GUESSED THAT JOKER WOULD FALL, AND PLUNGE ME INTO THIS MISERABLE SITUATION ?!!
SHIVER SHIVER

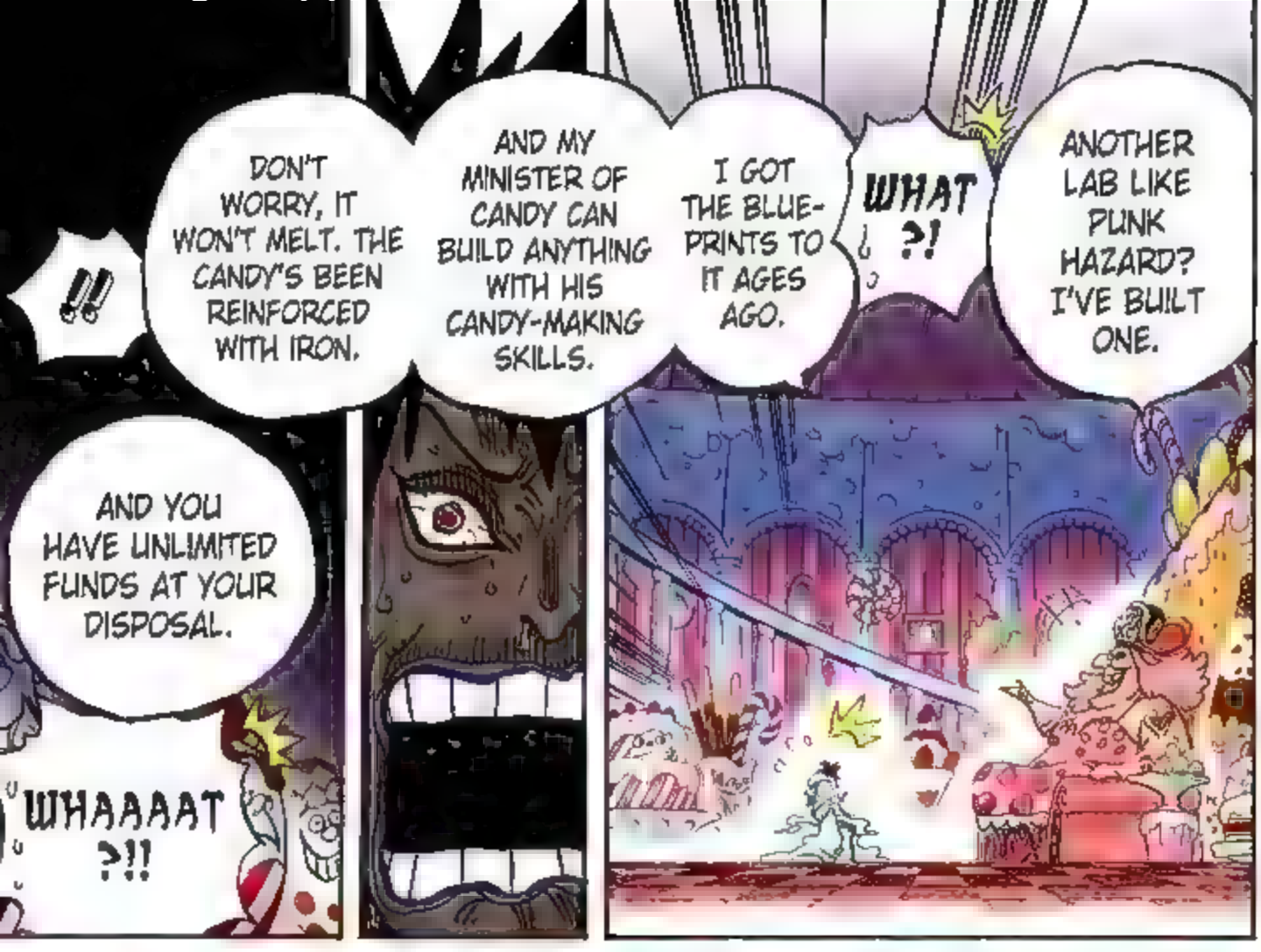
OH, THOSE WERE THE DAYS!! I COULD HIDE IN JOKER'S SHADOW AND GET AWAY WITH WHATEVER I WANTED!!
...AND CALLED ALL THOSE GIRL-SHIPS TO THE ISLAND SO I COULD DROWN IN CASH, BOOZE AND WOMEN!! SHU HO HO HO!!

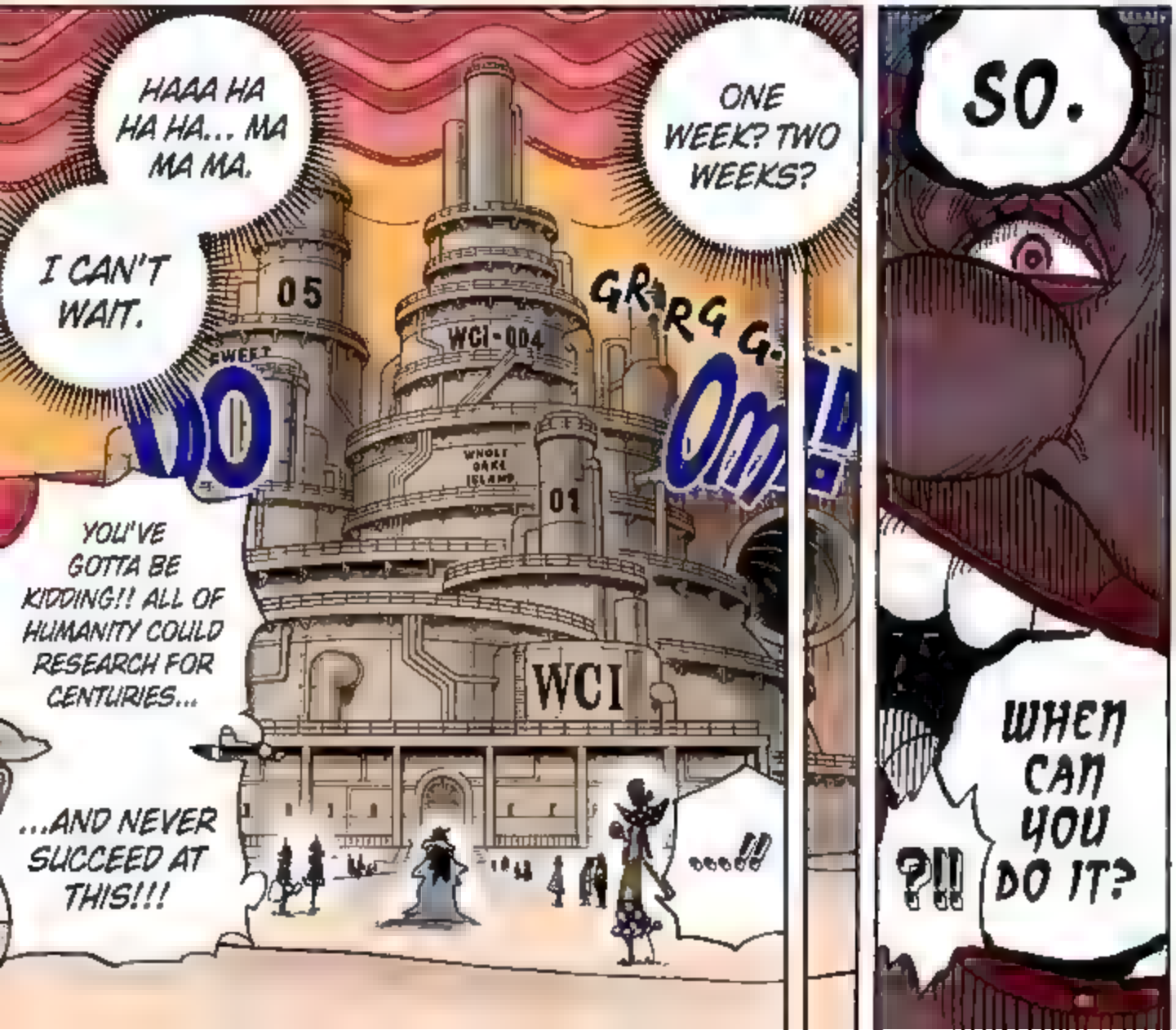
P-PLEASE, TRUST ME!! THIS IS ALL THE FAULT OF THAT STRAW HAT LUFFY!!
BWAAH !!!
WHAT'S WITH THE FACES, BUB?
ACK!!
I WAS RUNNING SHORT ON SLEEP WORKING TIRELESSLY FOR YOUR SAKE, BIG MOM!!


IF IT WEREN'T FOR THEM, I'D HAVE COMPLETED MY GIGANTISM DRUG BY NOW!! IT WAS WELL WITHIN THE GRASP OF MY GENIUS!!!
AND JUST WHEN MY RESEARCH WAS ABOUT TO BEAR FRUIT, STRAW HAT AND TRAFALGAR LAW SHOWED UP!!

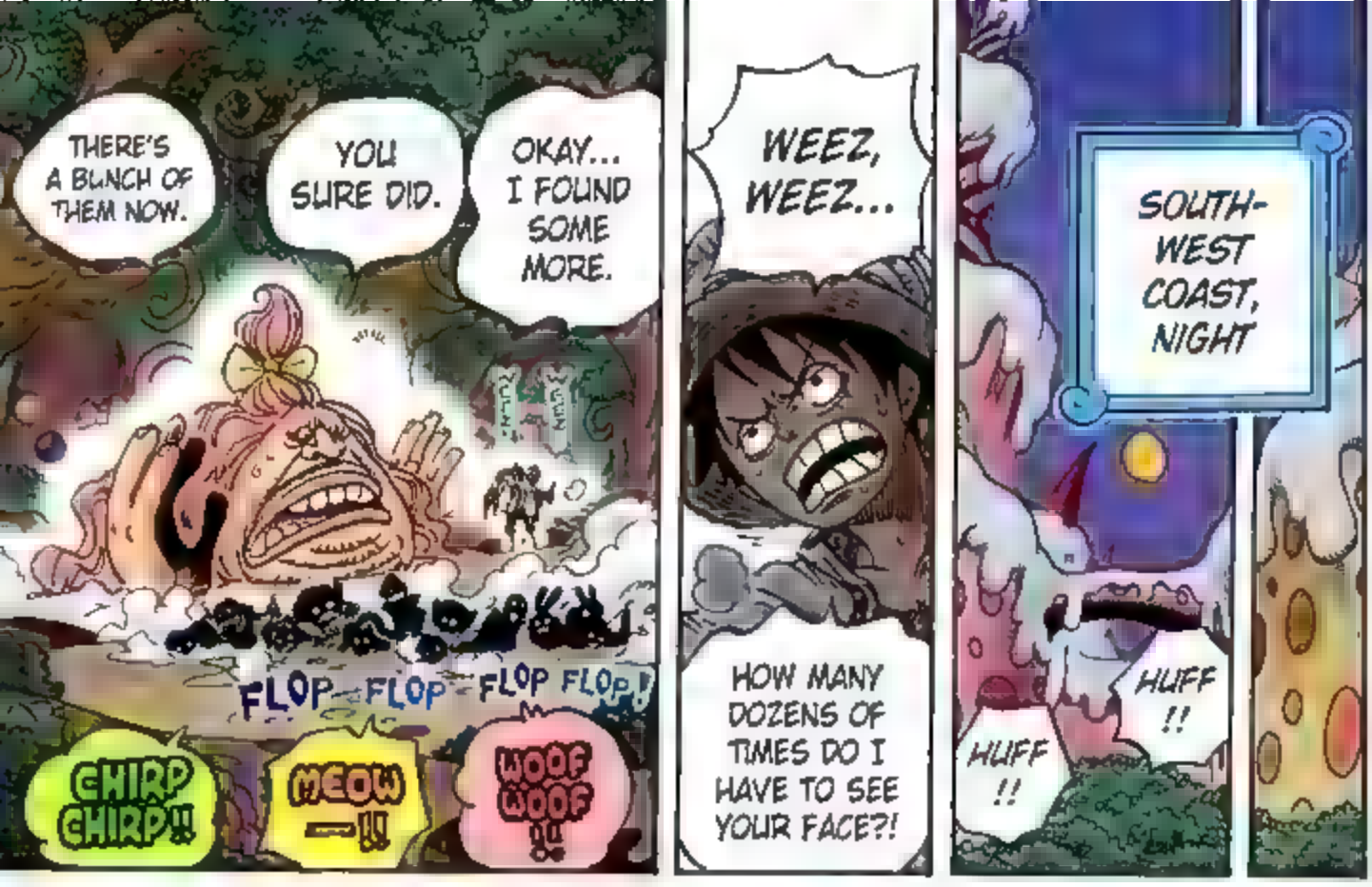

NOW THEY ARE GONE... AND I CAN NO LONGER CREATE THE GIGANTISM DRUG!!!
ALL THAT FUNDING YOU INVESTED!! THE LAB CONTAINING MY WORK!!
WAAAHH

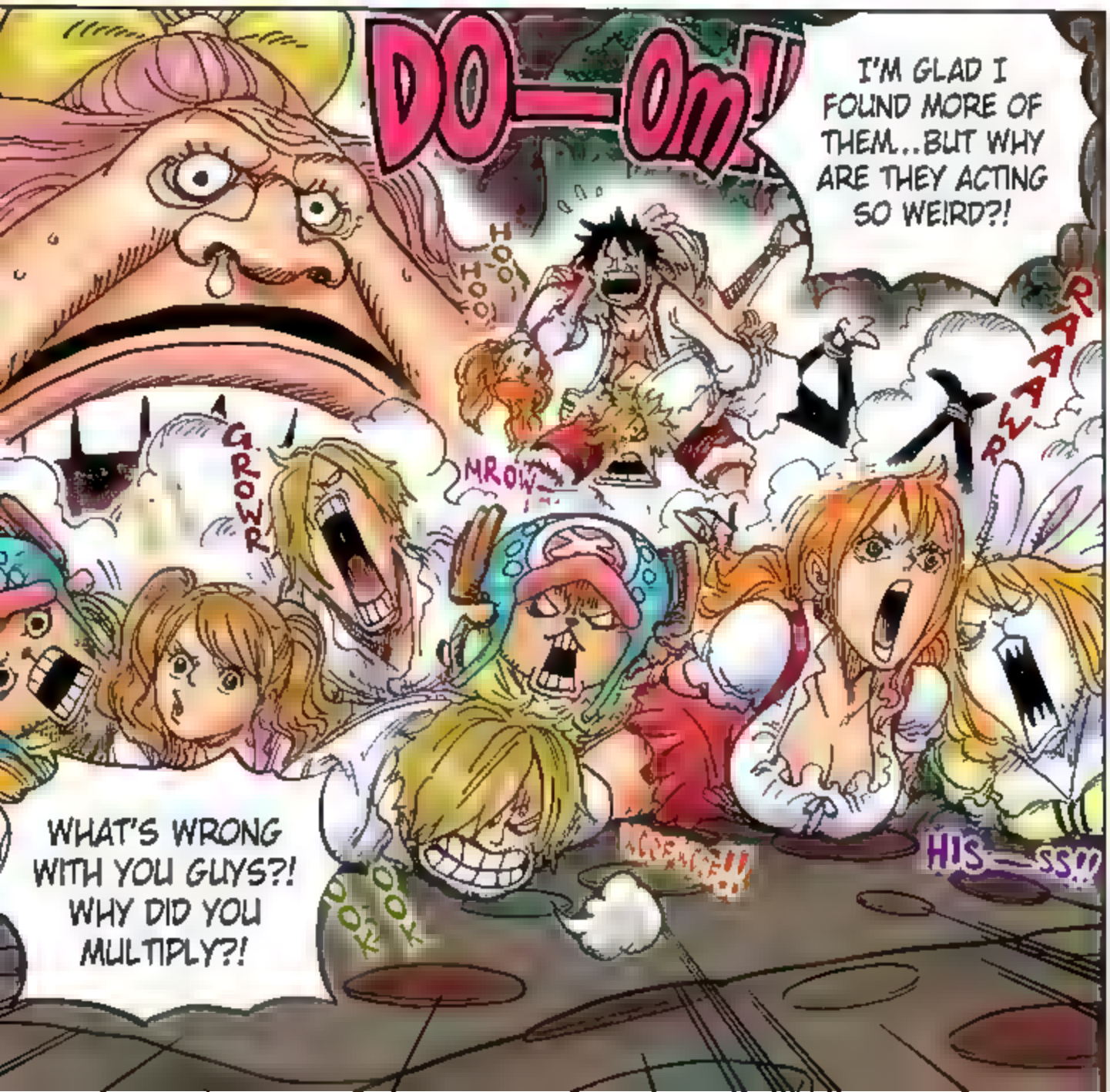
THE PERFECT ENVIRONMENT FOR ME TO FASHION THE RESULTS YOU DESIRED--!!
BUT SADLY, SO SADLY...THE ADVANCED RESEARCH LAB BUILT BY THE WORLD GOVERNMENT...
...


!!
DON'T WORRY, IT WON'T MELT. THE CANDY'S BEEN REINFORCED WITH IRON.
AND MY MINISTER OF CANDY CAN BUILD ANYTHING WITH HIS CANDY-MAKING SKILLS.
I GOT THE BLUE-PRINTS TO IT AGES AGO.
WHAT ?!
ANOTHER LAB LIKE PUNK HAZARD? I'VE BUILT ONE.
AND YOU HAVE UNLIMITED FUNDS AT YOUR DISPOSAL.
WHAAAAT ?!!


HAAA HA HA HA... MA MA MA.
I CAN'T WAIT.
ONE WEEK? TWO WEEKS?
GR-RG G.
05
WCI-004
01
WCI
YOU'VE GOTTA BE KIDDING!! ALL OF HUMANITY COULD RESEARCH FOR CENTURIES...
...AND NEVER SUCCEED AT THIS!!!
...!!
SO.
WHEN CAN YOU DO IT?
?!!

PERORIN, PERORIN♪
DOES THIS MEET YOUR STANDARDS, CAESAR?! KUH KUH KUH...
URGK !!
THIS IS INTEREST-ING, ISN'T IT?
BABUMP
NRP!
BABUMP...
PINCH
ALMOST MAKES YOU DOUBT YOUR EYES, IT'S SO SIMILAR, HUH? KUH KUH KUH...
AND IT'S THE EXACT SAME ON THE INSIDE, PERORIN♪
YEAH... GOOD IDEA.
TOSS!
BLACK-LEG!!
RETURN MY HEART BEFORE YOU GO!!
HEY!!
ELDEST SON OF CHARLOTTE
CHARLOTTE PEROSPERO
(MINISTER OF CANDY)
CANDYMAN WITH LICK-LICK FRUIT POWERS
YOU HAVE TWO WEEKS TO PREPARE THE GIGANTISM DRUG FOR US!!
ANY LONGER, AND I'LL TURN YOU INTO A CANDYMAN AND LICK YOU INTO NOTHING!♪ KUH KUH KUH...
TWO WEEKS AND I'LL BE DEAD!! I'VE GOT TO DO SOMETHING!!


THERE'S A BUNCH OF THEM NOW.
YOU SURE DID.
OKAY... I FOUND SOME MORE.
FLOP FLOP FLOP FLOP!
CHIRP CHIRP!!
MEOW —!!
WOOF WOOF!!
WEEZ, WEEZ...
HOW MANY DOZENS OF TIMES DO I HAVE TO SEE YOUR FACE?!
SOUTH-WEST COAST, NIGHT
HUFF!!
HUFF!!

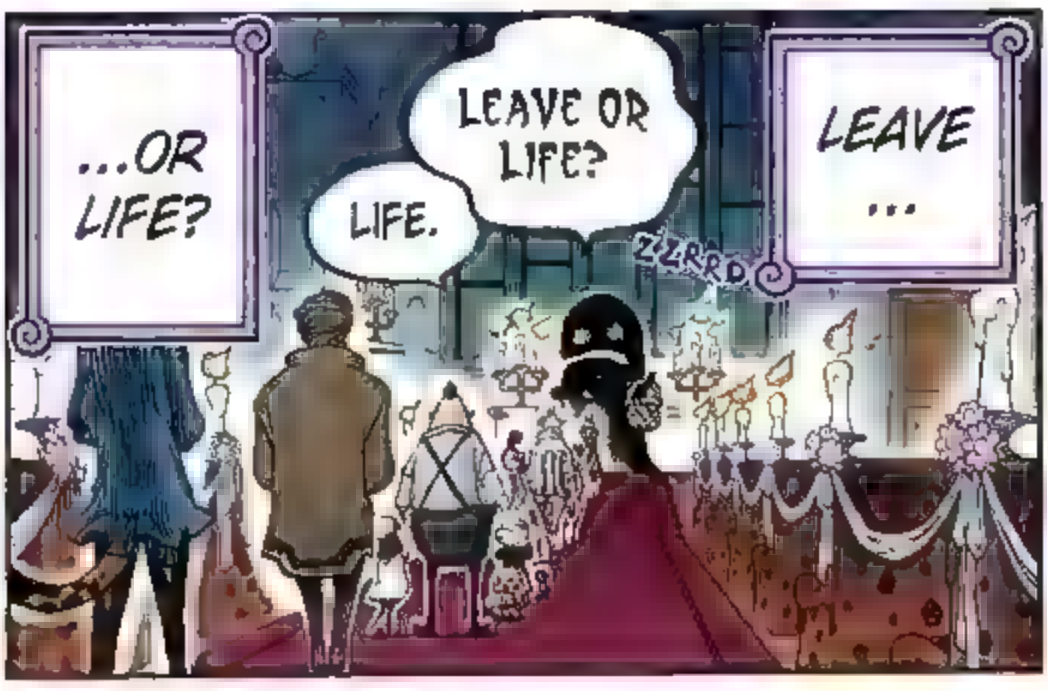

DO—Om!
I'M GLAD I FOUND MORE OF THEM..BUT WHY ARE THEY ACTING SO WEIRD?!
HOO! HOO!
GROWR
MROW
RRAAR
WHAT'S WRONG WITH YOU GUYS?! WHY DID YOU MULTIPLY?!
HIS—SS!!

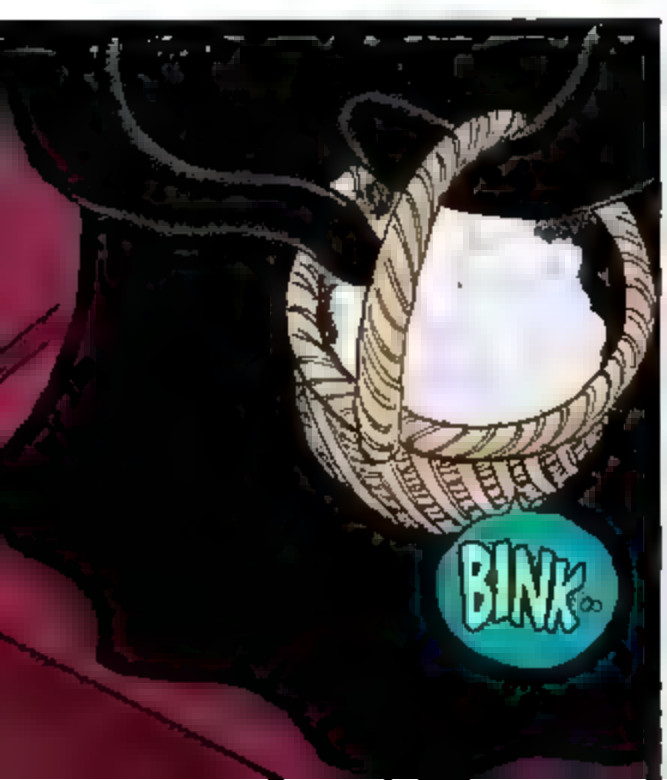
Chapter 835: KINGDOM OF SOUL

vol.83
ONE PIECE

TWICE A YEAR, THE RESIDENTS OF THIS LAND OF DREAMS...
...ARE POSED A SIMPLE BUT IMPORTANT QUESTION.
CHOCOLAT TOWN, TOTTO LAND

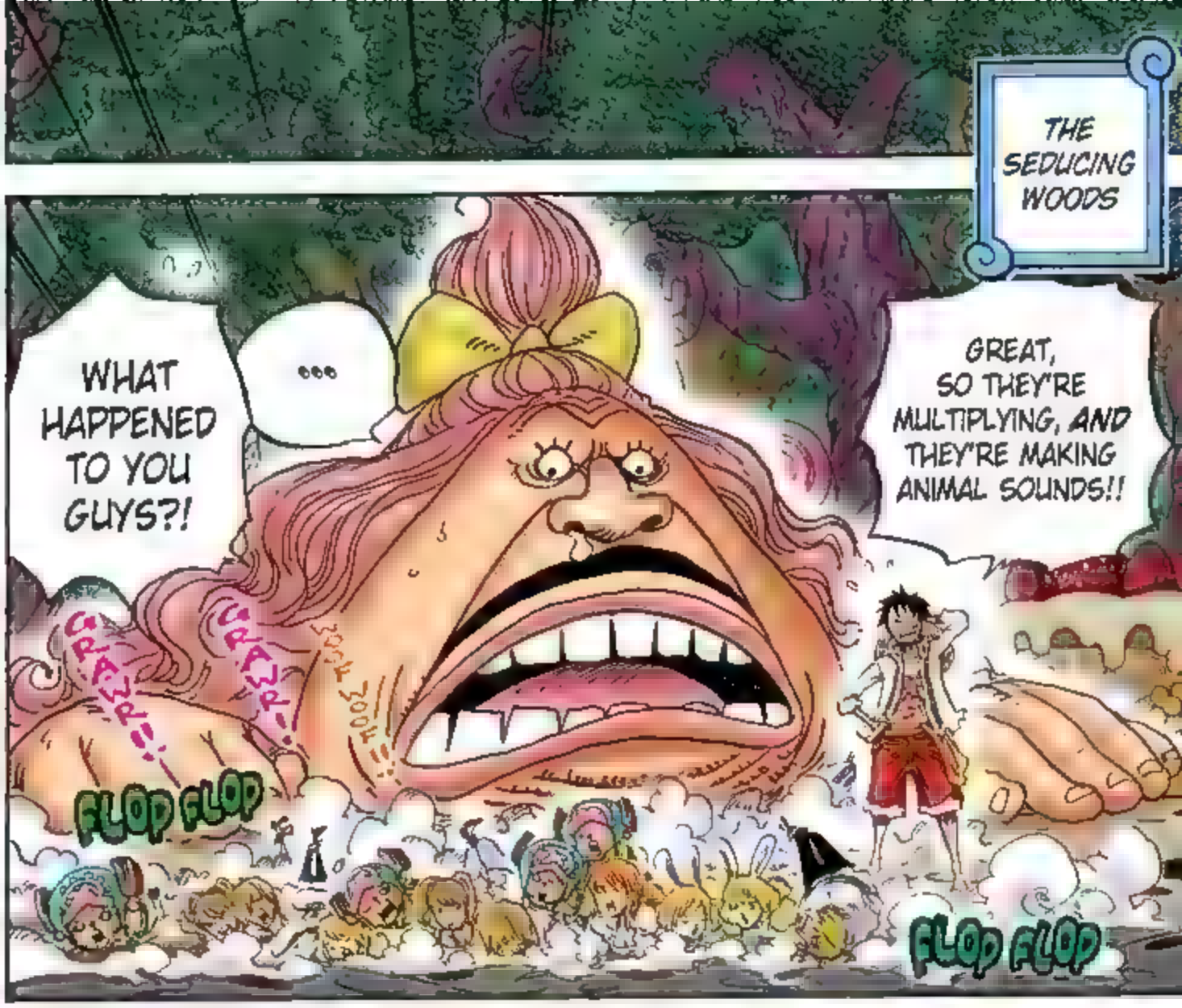
LEAVE OR LIFE?
ZRRD...
LIFE.

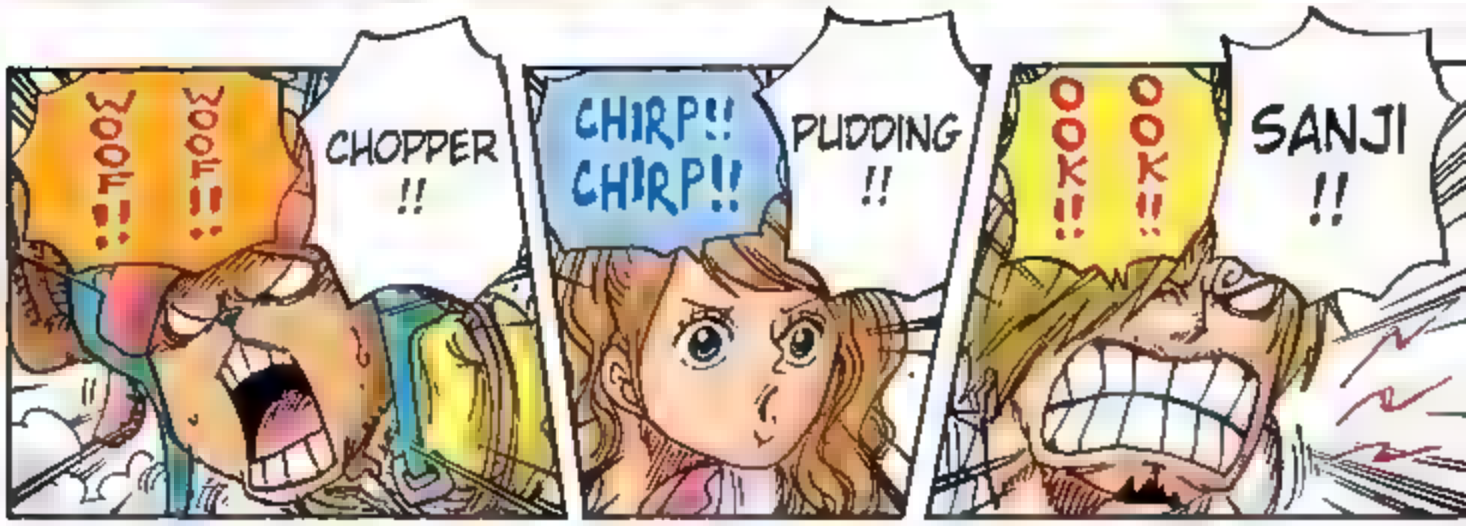

...OR LIFE?
LEAVE OR LIFE?
LIFE.
ZZRRD
LEAVE ...

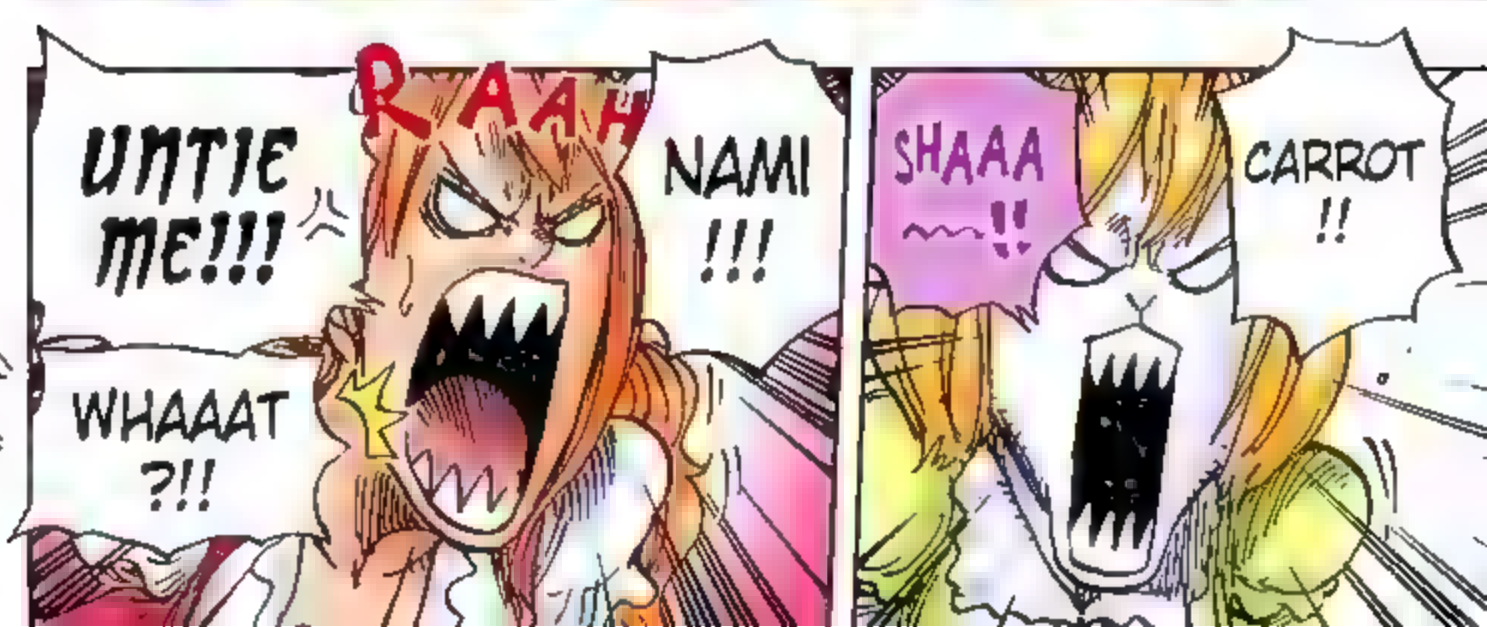

BINK...

PLIP...

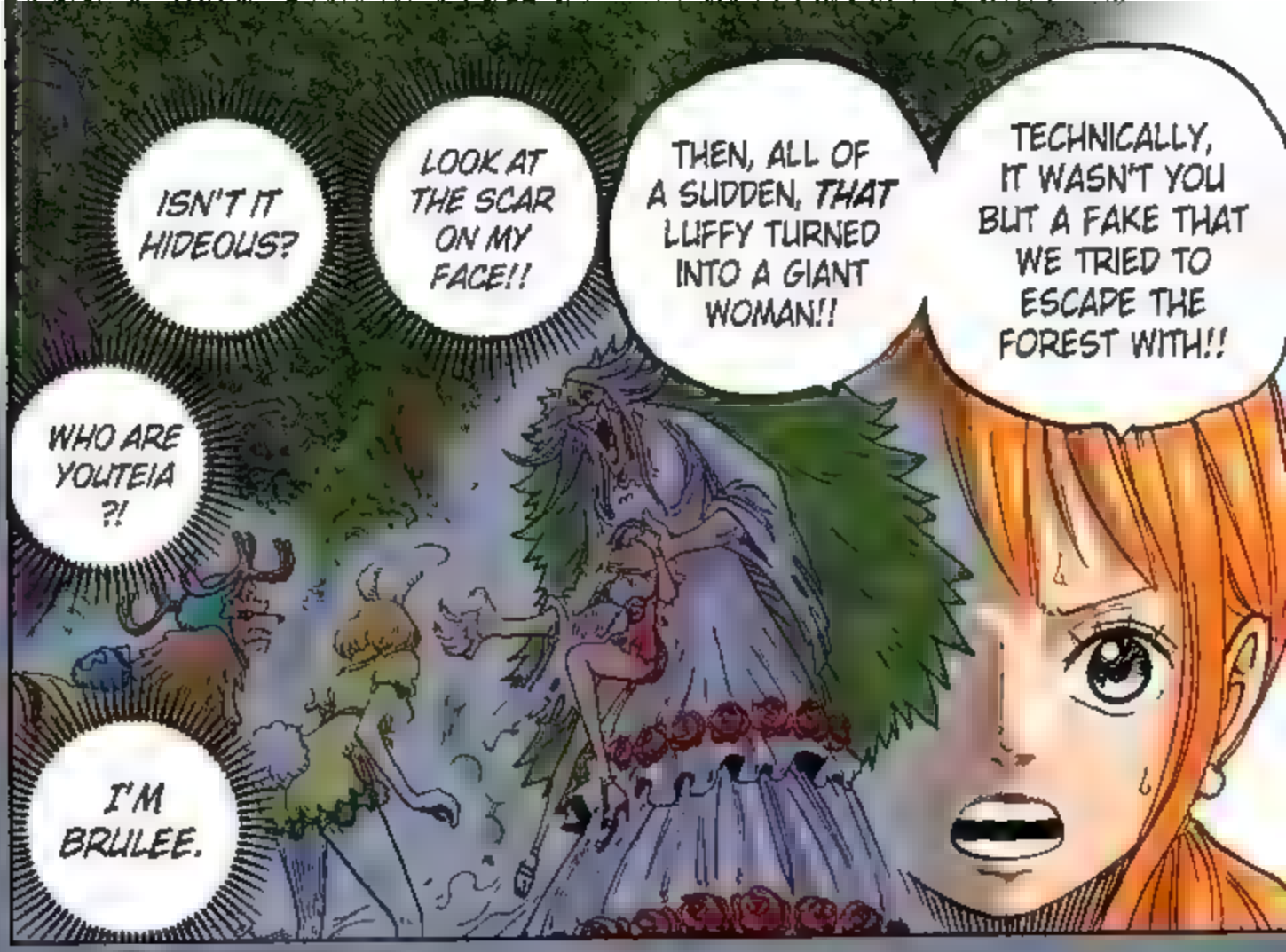
ZRRP...


THE SEDUCING WOODS
WHAT HAPPENED TO YOU GUYS?!
...
GREAT, SO THEY'RE MULTIPLYING, AND THEY'RE MAKING ANIMAL SOUNDS!!
GRRRR!
GRRRR!
GRRRR!
FLOP FLOP
FLOP FLOP
FLOP FLOP

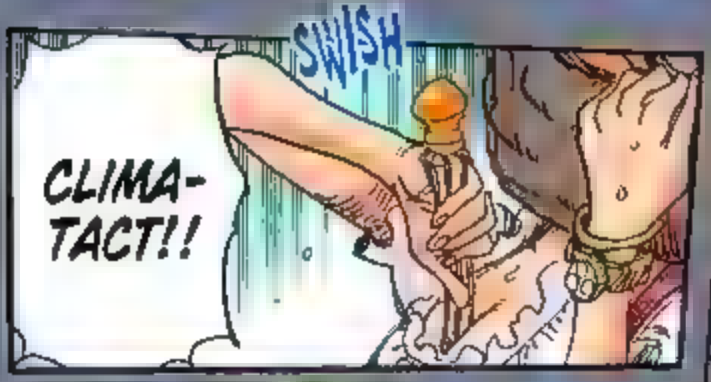

CHOPPER !!
WOOF!!
WOOF!!
PUDDING !!
CHIRP!! CHIRP!!
SANJI !!
OOK!!
OOK!!

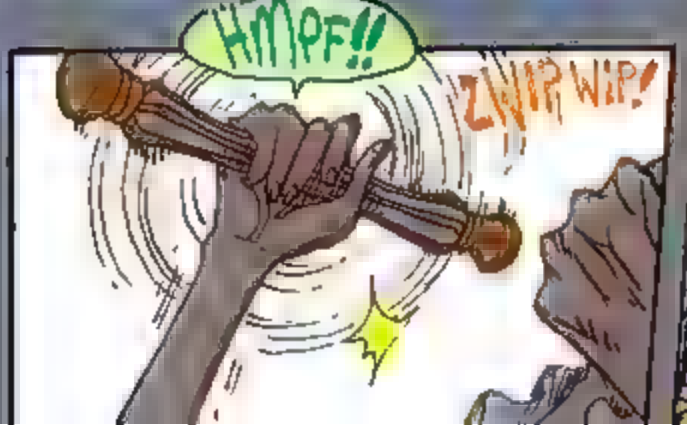

UNTIE ME!!!
RAAH
NAMI !!!
WHAAAT ?!!
SHAAA ~!!
CARROT !!

I WAS SEARCHING FOR YOU!!
...!! I...I'M... SOWWY...
WHY DID YOU JUST GRAB ME LIKE THAT?!
BECAUSE IT'S ME!!!
WHOA, ONE OF THEM IS TALKING LIKE A HUMAN!!!
GRRR
WE CAN'T MULTIPLY !!
WELL, YOU GUYS WERE THE ONES WHO MULTIPLIED!!
I MEAN, WE DID, BUT--!!
BUT WHAT DOES THIS ALL MEAN? IT SURE LOOKS LIKE ME...
AND WE COULD SOLVE THIS PROBLEM IF ONLY THE REAL ONES WERE AMONG THIS WHOLE PACK!!
HOO HOO
GRRR
MROWW
YOU ATTACKED US, LUFFY!!
YOU GUYS WERE ATTACKED?! WHAT HAPPENED?!
ME?!
YEAH, BECAUSE I CAN'T MOVE!!
YOU'VE BEEN HERE ALL ALONG, EVEN WHEN THAT WOMAN ATTACKED US!!
HEY, DO YOU KNOW WHAT'S GOING ON HERE?!

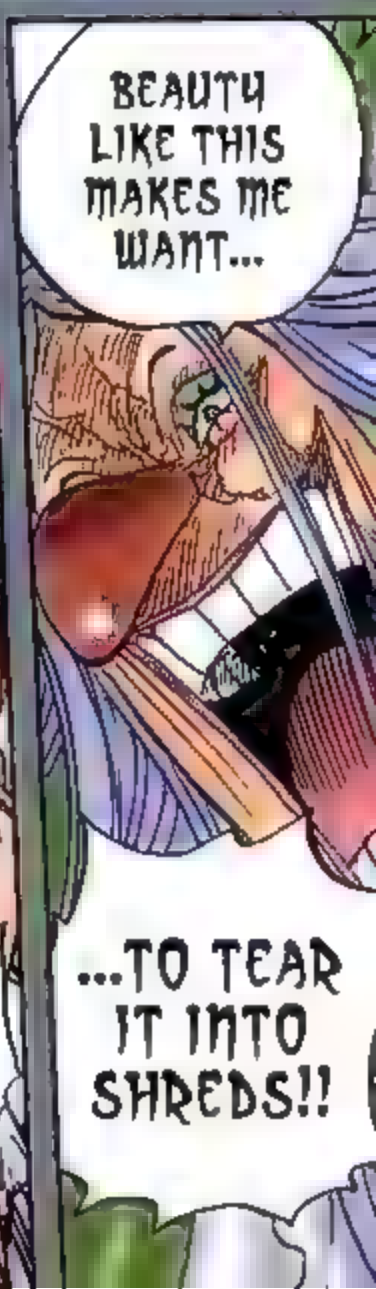

ISN'T IT HIDEOUS?
LOOK AT THE SCAR ON MY FACE!!
THEN, ALL OF A SUDDEN, THAT LUFFY TURNED INTO A GIANT WOMAN!!
TECHNICALLY, IT WASN'T YOU BUT A FAKE THAT WE TRIED TO ESCAPE THE FOREST WITH!!
WHO ARE YOUTEIA ?!
I'M BRULEE.

WHERE, INDEED? WANDERING LOST IN THIS FOREST, PERHAPS...
NAMI !!!


SWISH
CLIMA-TACT!!


HMPF!!
ZWIP WIP!

AAAAAH !!!
HRRG!!
L-LUFFY!! WHERE IS LUFFY?!


BEAUTY LIKE THIS MAKES ME WANT...
...TO TEAR IT INTO SHREDS!!

ZWOOP!!
AARGH !!
BOOK!!!
WHY, YOU CHEEKY LITTLE...
THANKS, USOPP!!
I'M FREE!!
ZZSH
!
BING!!
WI WI WI WI!!
!!
GWOH!!

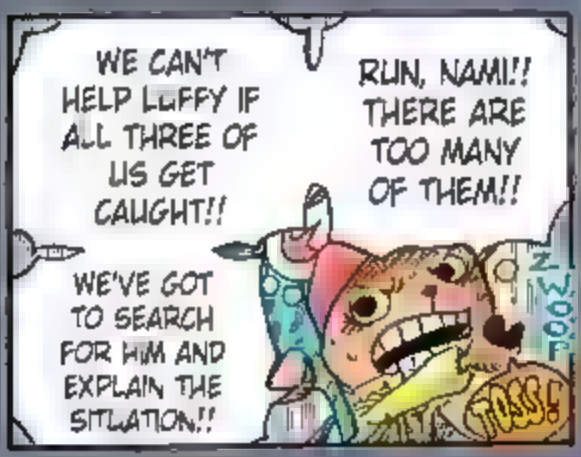
ELE-CLAW !!!
ZAP
ZZAP!!!
VWUP!!
ZZT
ZZT
REFLEC-TION!!
!!!
KRAK
WIIII WI WI WI WI!!
CARROT !!!
...?!!
CARROT'S PUNCH CAME OUT OF THE MIRROR!!

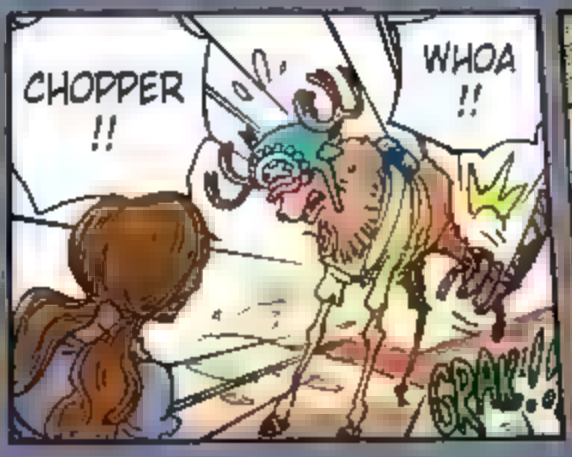
...IT WILL ALSO REFLECT BACK ANY PUNCHES THAT LAND ON IT!!
I AM A MIRROR!! I HAVE THE POWERS OF THE MIRROR-MIRROR FRUIT!!
WI WI WI!!
AND JUST AS A MIRROR REFLECTS THE LIGHT THAT HITS IT...
MM!!
GRRRG
BE CAREFUL, CARROT !!
!
DSH!!
I'LL BREAK THAT STUPID MIRROR!!
?!!
MIRRO-WORLD !!
ZZR
RP!!

...
?!!
SPLISH!
AAAAH !!
ZRRRP..!!
...?!
I CAN'T GET OUT!!
HUH?!
WHUD
WHUD!
WHAT ...
WHAT DID YOU DO?! LET CARROT GO!!!
NO, NAMI!! STAY BACK!!
WIIIII WI WI WI! THAT'S THE FIRST!!
I CAN'T GET OUT OF HERE!! LET ME OUT!!
DOOM!!

WE'RE ALL AFTER YOU NOW...
DID YOU THINK YOU WERE UNDERCOVER?! THINK AGAIN!
?!!
MAMA ALREADY KNOWS ALL ABOUT YOUR PRESENCE!!
...ON MAMA'S ORDERS !!!
...
DO
OH !!
I WON'T KILL YOU. DON'T YOU UNDERSTAND WHAT'S GOING ON?!
AAAH !!
CARROT !!
AND EVEN HIM!! THEY'VE ALL BEEN TOLD...
AND THEM, AND THEM!!
"LET THE STRAW HATS KEEP GOING FOR NOW.
...
AND THOSE ONES!!
THAT ONE!!
...!!
"MAKE THEM RUE THAT THEY EVER TRIED TO MESS WITH ME."
WI WI WI WIII!!
"JUST DON'T LET THEM MEET SANJI.

SO WE GET TO MOVE AROUND?
!!
Z
R
R
D
D
TIME TO WORK, HOMIES!! DON'T LET THEM ESCAPE!!

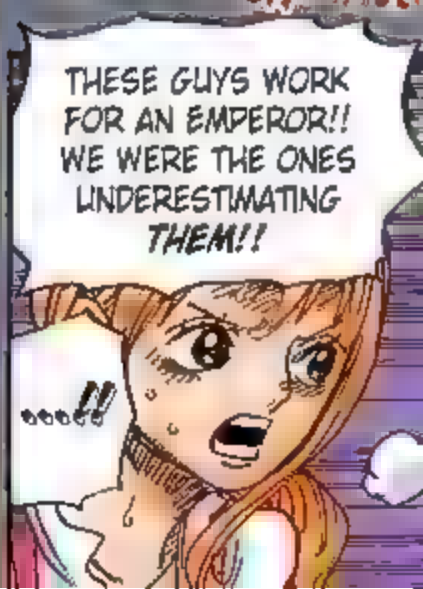

WE CAN'T HELP LUFFY IF ALL THREE OF US GET CAUGHT!!
RUN, NAMI!! THERE ARE TOO MANY OF THEM!!
WE'VE GOT TO SEARCH FOR HIM AND EXPLAIN THE SITUATION!!
WOOF
TOSS!

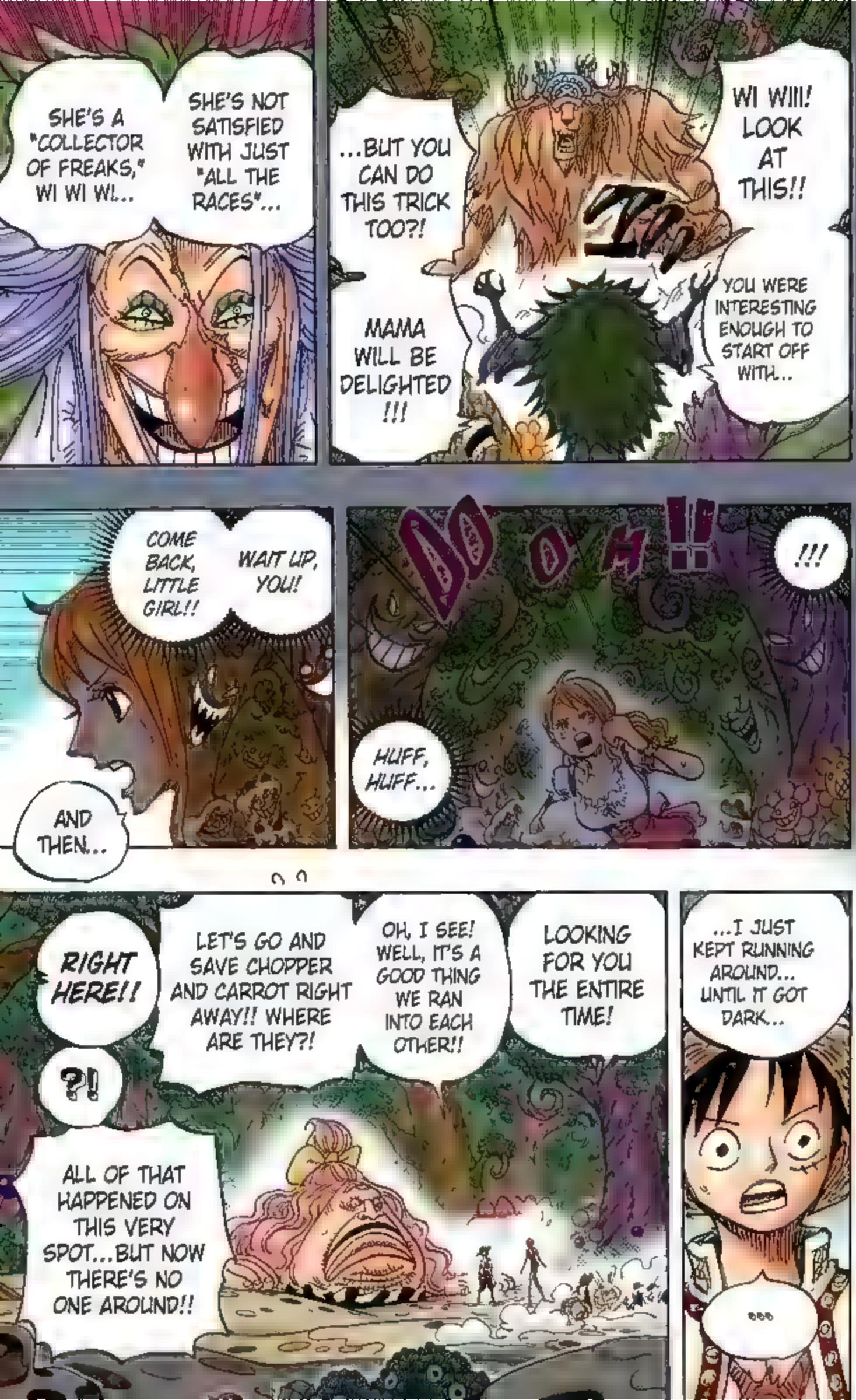

CHOPPER !!
WHOA !!
SPAL!!

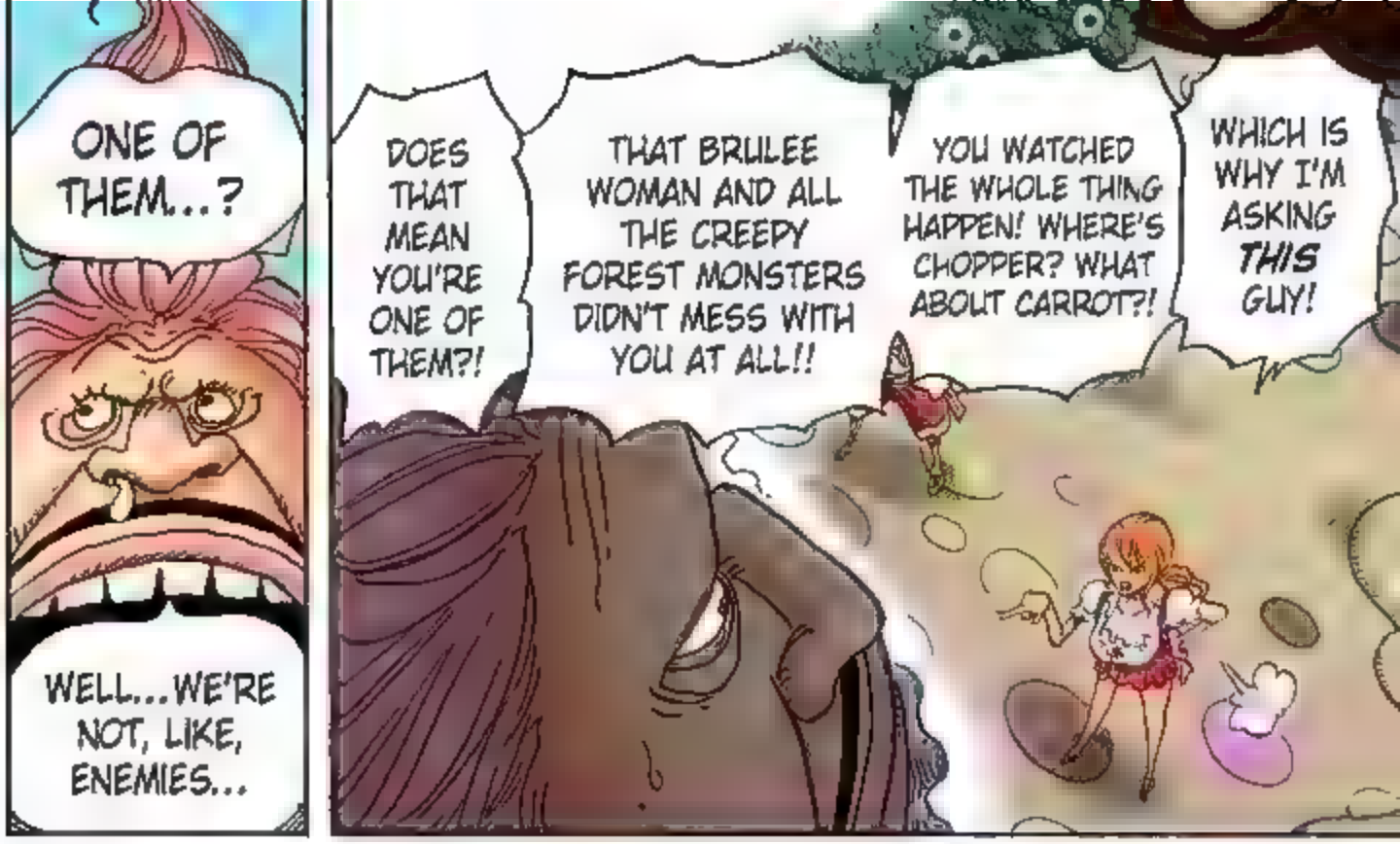
SHWIP
WHIP

ALL RIGHT!! I'LL BE BACK!!!
BWOHH !!!
AAAAH !!

I'LL DO EVERYTHING I CAN HERE!!
RUMBLE !!
CHOMP!!


THESE GUYS WORK FOR AN EMPEROR!! WE WERE THE ONES UNDERESTIMATING THEM!!
...!!


SHE'S A "COLLECTOR OF FREAKS," WI WI WI...
SHE'S NOT SATISFIED WITH JUST "ALL THE RACES"...
...BUT YOU CAN DO THIS TRICK TOO?!
WI WII! LOOK AT THIS!!
MAMA WILL BE DELIGHTED !!!
YOU WERE INTERESTING ENOUGH TO START OFF WITH...
COME BACK, LITTLE GIRL!!
WAIT UP, YOU!
AND THEN...
DOOH!!
!!!
HUFF, HUFF...
RIGHT HERE!!
?!
LET'S GO AND SAVE CHOPPER AND CARROT RIGHT AWAY!! WHERE ARE THEY?!
OH, I SEE! WELL, IT'S A GOOD THING WE RAN INTO EACH OTHER!!
LOOKING FOR YOU THE ENTIRE TIME!
ALL OF THAT HAPPENED ON THIS VERY SPOT...BUT NOW THERE'S NO ONE AROUND!!
...I JUST KEPT RUNNING AROUND... UNTIL IT GOT DARK...
...

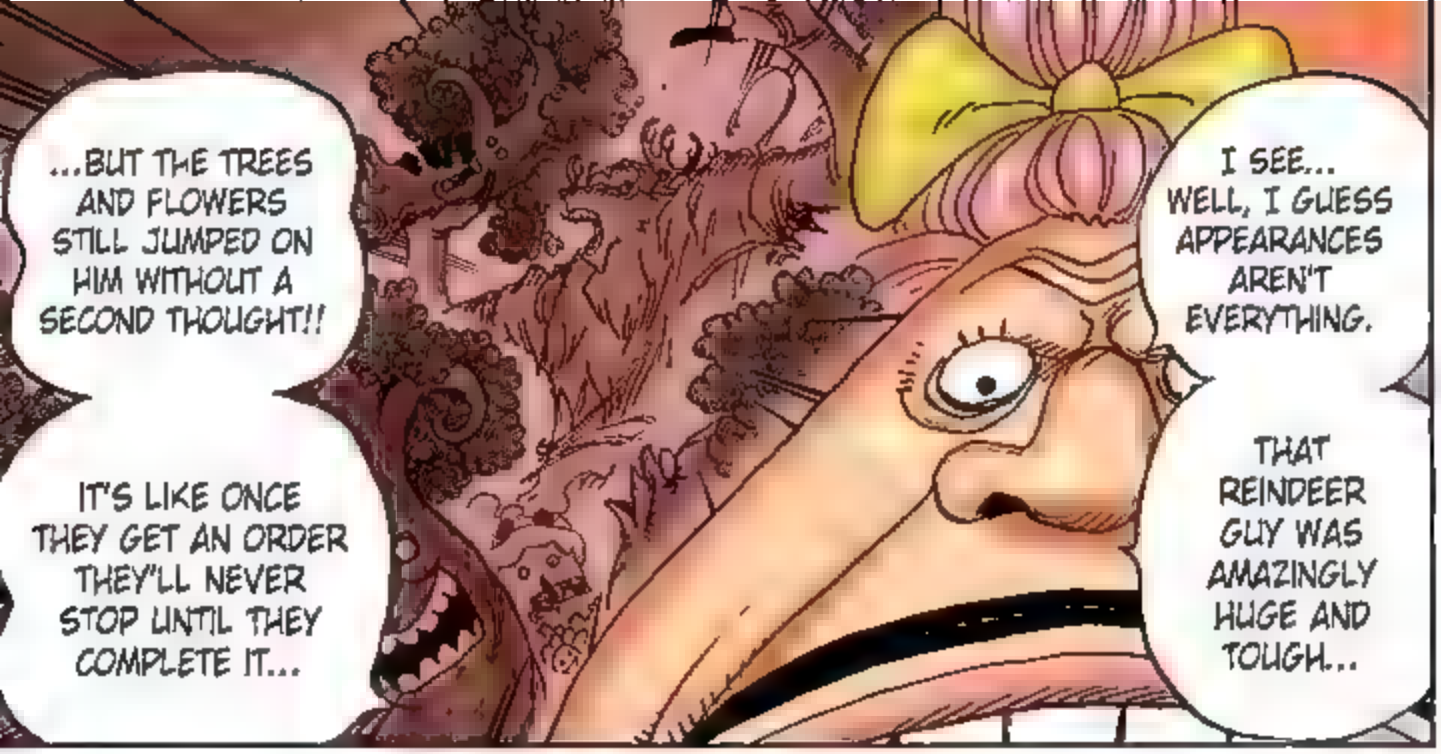

ONE OF THEM...?
WELL...WE'RE NOT, LIKE, ENEMIES...
DOES THAT MEAN YOU'RE ONE OF THEM?!
THAT BRULEE WOMAN AND ALL THE CREEPY FOREST MONSTERS DIDN'T MESS WITH YOU AT ALL!!
YOU WATCHED THE WHOLE THING HAPPEN! WHERE'S CHOPPER? WHAT ABOUT CARROT?!
WHICH IS WHY I'M ASKING THIS GUY!

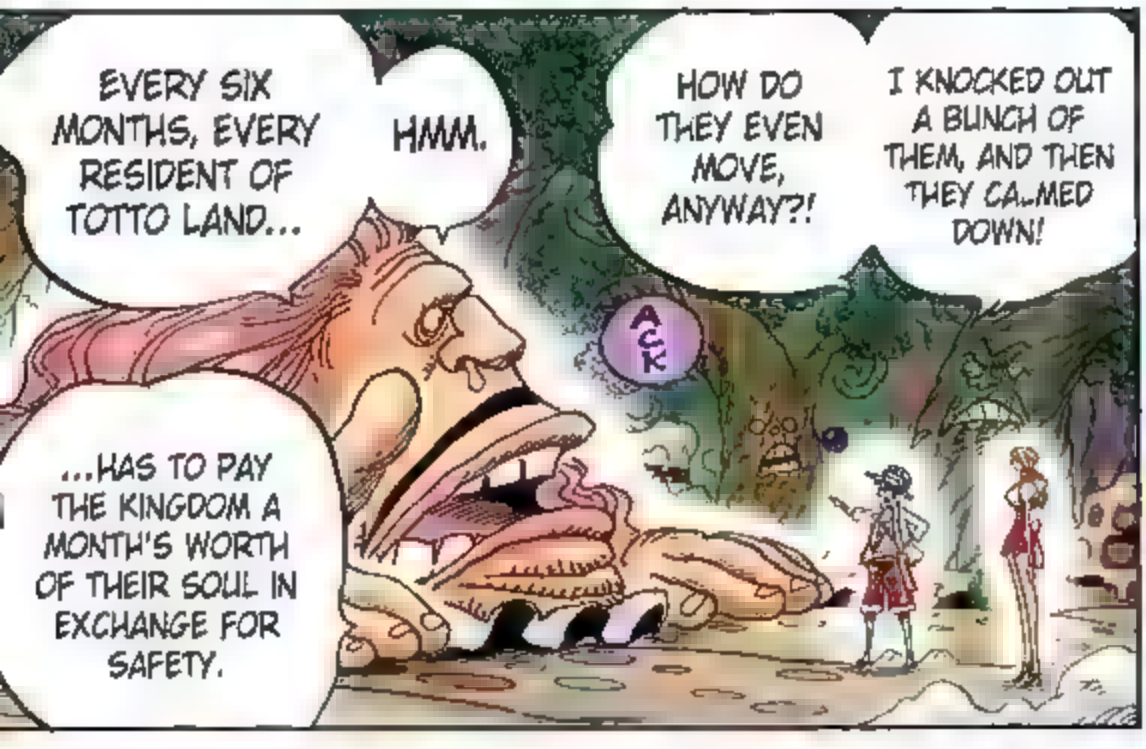
...THEN WE'LL GET YOU YOUR STUPID JUICE!!
IF YOU TELL US SOME-THING WE REALLY NEED TO KNOW...
THIS IS IMPORTANT, MAN!!
...AND GET ME SOME TASTY APPLE JUICE...
IF YOU WANT MORE ANSWERS, GO INTO THE FOREST TO THE LEFT...
REALLY ?!
YEAH!! I MEAN, IF IT'S THAT TASTY, I WANNA TRY IT TOO.

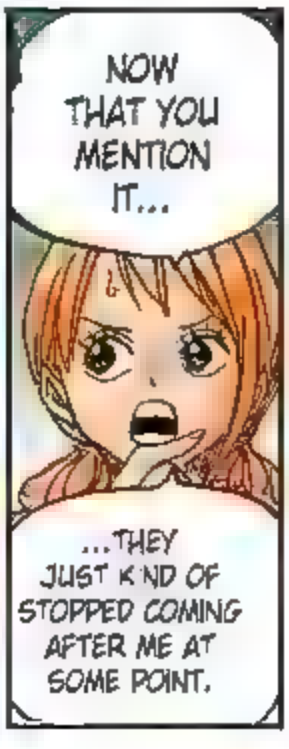
I AM TOUGH!! WHAT ABOUT IT?
I--!!

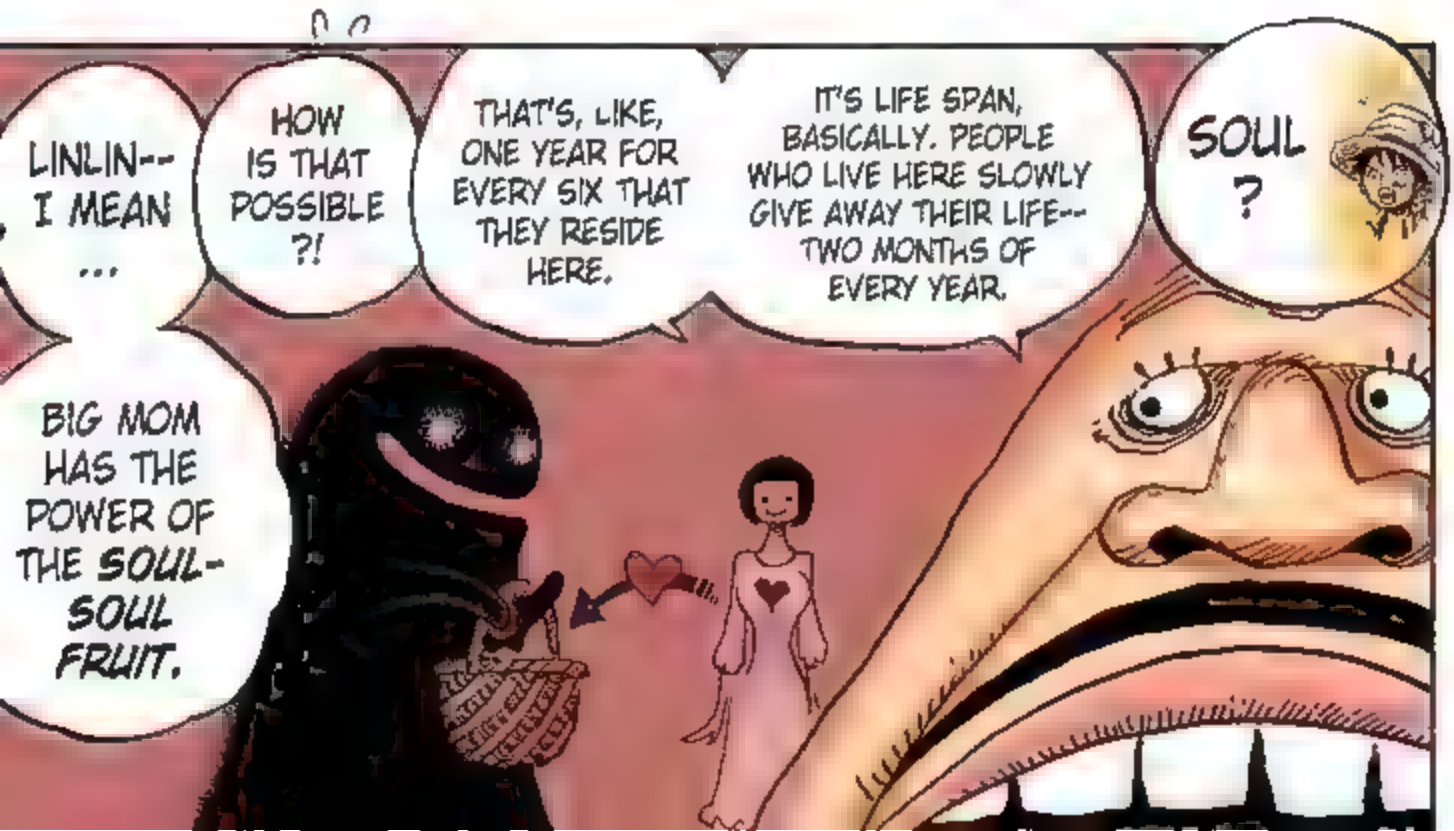
...BUT ARE YOU?
!

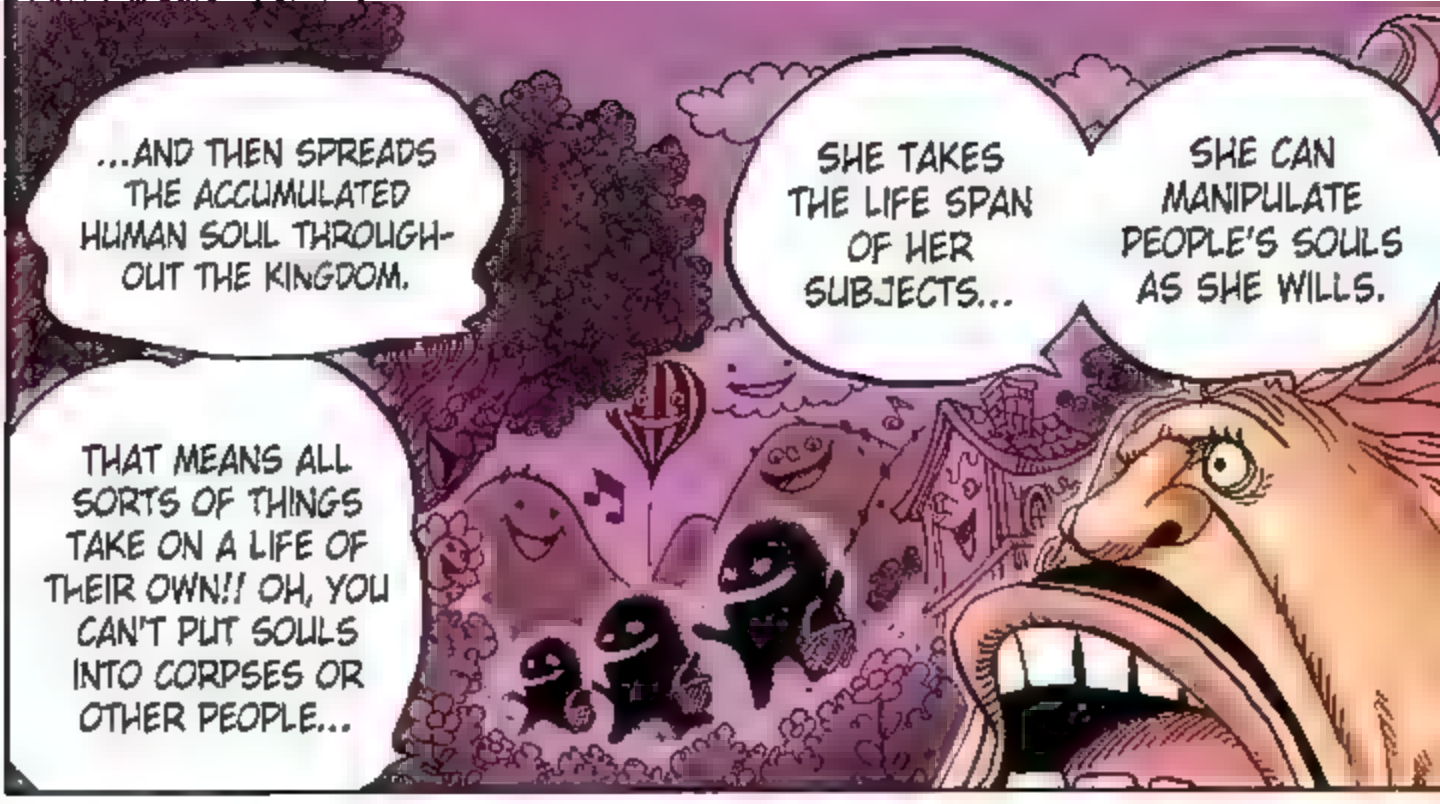
BY THE WAY, YOU LOOK PRETTY TOUGH...


...BUT THE TREES AND FLOWERS STILL JUMPED ON HIM WITHOUT A SECOND THOUGHT!!
IT'S LIKE ONCE THEY GET AN ORDER THEY'LL NEVER STOP UNTIL THEY COMPLETE IT...
I SEE... WELL, I GUESS APPEARANCES AREN'T EVERYTHING.
THAT REINDEER GUY WAS AMAZINGLY HUGE AND TOUGH...

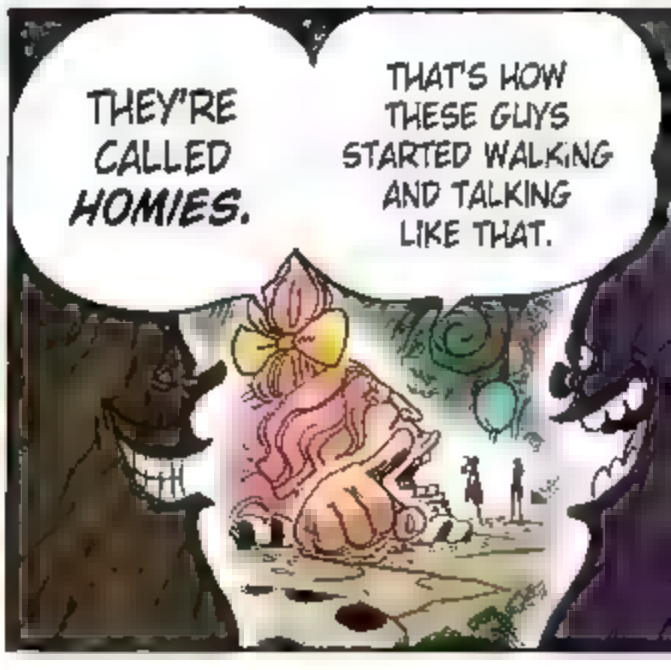

EVERY SIX MONTHS, EVERY RESIDENT OF TOTTO LAND...
HMM.
...HAS TO PAY THE KINGDOM A MONTH'S WORTH OF THEIR SOUL IN EXCHANGE FOR SAFETY.
HOW DO THEY EVEN MOVE, ANYWAY?!
I KNOCKED OUT A BUNCH OF THEM, AND THEN THEY CALMED DOWN!
ACK

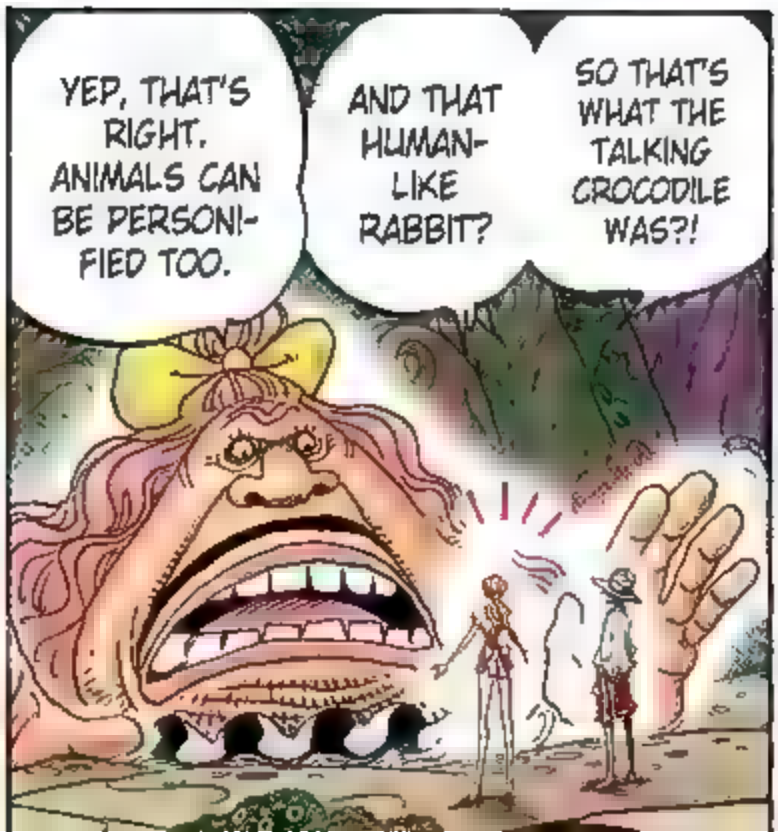

NOW THAT YOU MENTION IT...
...THEY JUST KIND OF STOPPED COMING AFTER ME AT SOME POINT.


LINLIN-- I MEAN ...
HOW IS THAT POSSIBLE ?!
THAT'S, LIKE, ONE YEAR FOR EVERY SIX THAT THEY RESIDE HERE.
IT'S LIFE SPAN, BASICALLY. PEOPLE WHO LIVE HERE SLOWLY GIVE AWAY THEIR LIFE-- TWO MONTHS OF EVERY YEAR.
SOUL ?
BIG MOM HAS THE POWER OF THE SOUL-SOUL FRUIT.


...AND THEN SPREADS THE ACCUMULATED HUMAN SOUL THROUGH-OUT THE KINGDOM.
SHE TAKES THE LIFE SPAN OF HER SUBJECTS...
SHE CAN MANIPULATE PEOPLE'S SOULS AS SHE WILLS.
THAT MEANS ALL SORTS OF THINGS TAKE ON A LIFE OF THEIR OWN!! OH, YOU CAN'T PUT SOULS INTO CORPSES OR OTHER PEOPLE...

...IS HANDLED BY LINLIN--ER, BIG MOM'S LITTLE INCARNATIONS MADE OF PURE SOUL!!
THE COLLECTION AND DISTRIBU-TION OF SOULS...
THIS IS, LIKE, THE TRUE NATURE OF TOTTO LAND...


THEY'RE CALLED HOMIES.
THAT'S HOW THESE GUYS STARTED WALKING AND TALKING LIKE THAT.


YEP, THAT'S RIGHT. ANIMALS CAN BE PERSONI-FIED TOO.
AND THAT HUMAN-LIKE RABBIT?
SO THAT'S WHAT THE TALKING CROCODILE WAS?!

SO THAT EXPLAINS IT!!
WE NOTICED THAT LOTS OF ODD THINGS SEEMED TO BE ALIVE IN THE TOWN OF CHOCOLATE WHERE WE FIRST LANDED.
...
WHAT AN INCREDIBLE POWER!!!

BECAUSE, LIKE, I DIDN'T WANT TO GET INVOLVED!!
WHY DIDN'T YOU TELL ME THAT?! YOU'VE BEEN WATCHING ME ALL ALONG...
BRULEE USED HER POWERS TO TURN THEM INTO PEOPLE.
OH, THOSE ARE SOMETHING ELSE.
THEN WHAT ABOUT THEM?!
THEY'RE JUST ANIMALS.
YIPE!
...
SPEAK!! AND THEN YOU'LL GET YOUR JUICE!!
WHY?! WHO ARE YOU?!!
...!!
IF YOU DIDN'T WANT TO BE INVOLVED, THEN WHY ARE YOU STUCK IN THE GROUND HERE?!
WE HAD TWO DAUGHTERS, AND THEN SHE, LIKE, ABANDONED ME.
MMM!
...
IT'S NOT THAT NOBODY'S AFTER ME...IT'S THAT, LIKE, THEY DON'T EVEN PAY ATTENTION TO ME!!
...I WAS THE HUSBAND OF THE PIRATE CHARLOTTE LINLIN, BETTER KNOWN AS BIG MOM.
LONG AGO... VERY LONG AGO...
WHAAAT ?!!

WE THOUGHT HE WAS A GIANT!!!

HAVE YOU LOST YOUR WITS?

HEY.

SNAG !!

WHOA !!

I HEARD SHE GOT MARRIED! I WANT TO CONGRATU-LATE HER!!

NO! WAIT, CRACKER! JUST LET ME SEE CHIFFON!!

YOU'LL AT LEAST LET ME TALK TO LINLIN, WON'T YOU?!!

WHAT KIND OF A FOOL GOES AND GIVES THE ENEMY THE INFORMATION THEY WANT?!!

AAAAAH !!!

OW-OW-OW!!

WHAAA--?!

!!

AND I HEARD THAT, LIKE, *LOLA* RAN AWAY FROM HOME!! SHE'S PRICELESS FAMILY TO ME!!

LOLA ?!

NO

BIG MOM PIRATES "SWEET 3" GENERAL MINISTER OF BISCUITS

CHARLOTTE CRACKER (10TH SON)

...!!

OM

!!

KA

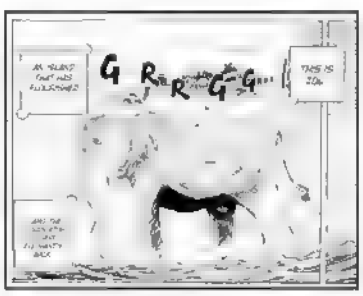
HUH ?!!

HUP!

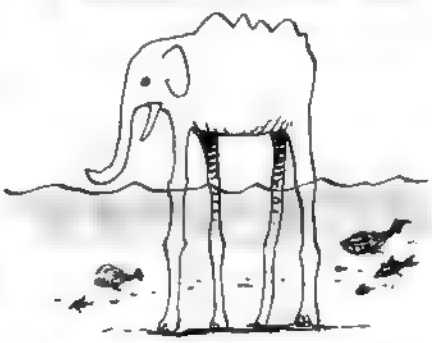
(Hayato Asami, Kanagawa)

Q: Odacchi, here's a question! What's up with Zou's legs? Are those ultra-long legs that would make the inhabitants of Long Ring Long Land jealous?!?!

--Shokotan

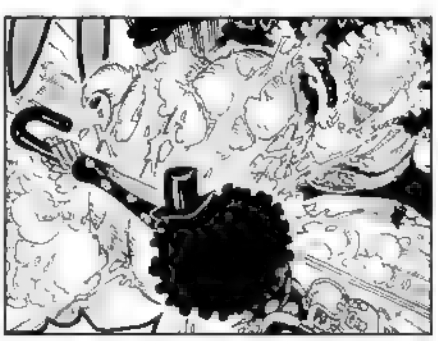


A: Ah. This is a very interesting question. Indeed, if you think of it being proportioned like a normal elephant, that would mean the sea is very shallow! As a matter of fact, this elephant belongs to the species *elephus dalí*, which is known for having one extra leg joint, and extremely long legs. Maybe you'll see it in the manga someday, or maybe not, but that's the explanation.



Q: Am I the only one who thinks the special attack move "Sheep's Head" in Chapter 195 looks like a **poop?** I'm so obsessed with this that I can't even eat tapioca pudding with my chopsticks anymore.

--My friend can drink coffee black



A: It looks like poop to me too.

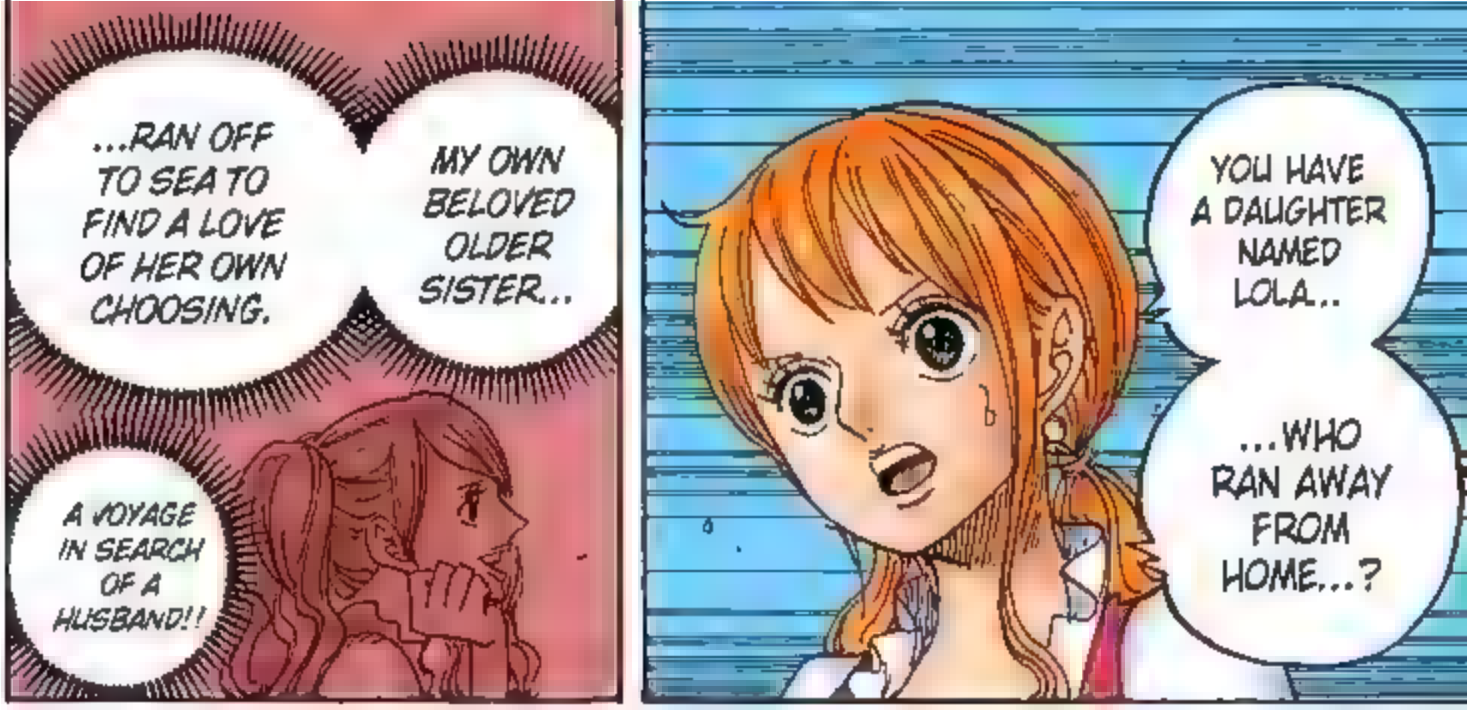
Q: Hi, Oda Sensei. Did you know that the world's finest coffee is extracted from elephant dung? I'm sure a thousand-year-old elephant produces some truly well-aged dung, so get right in there and pull out those beans!

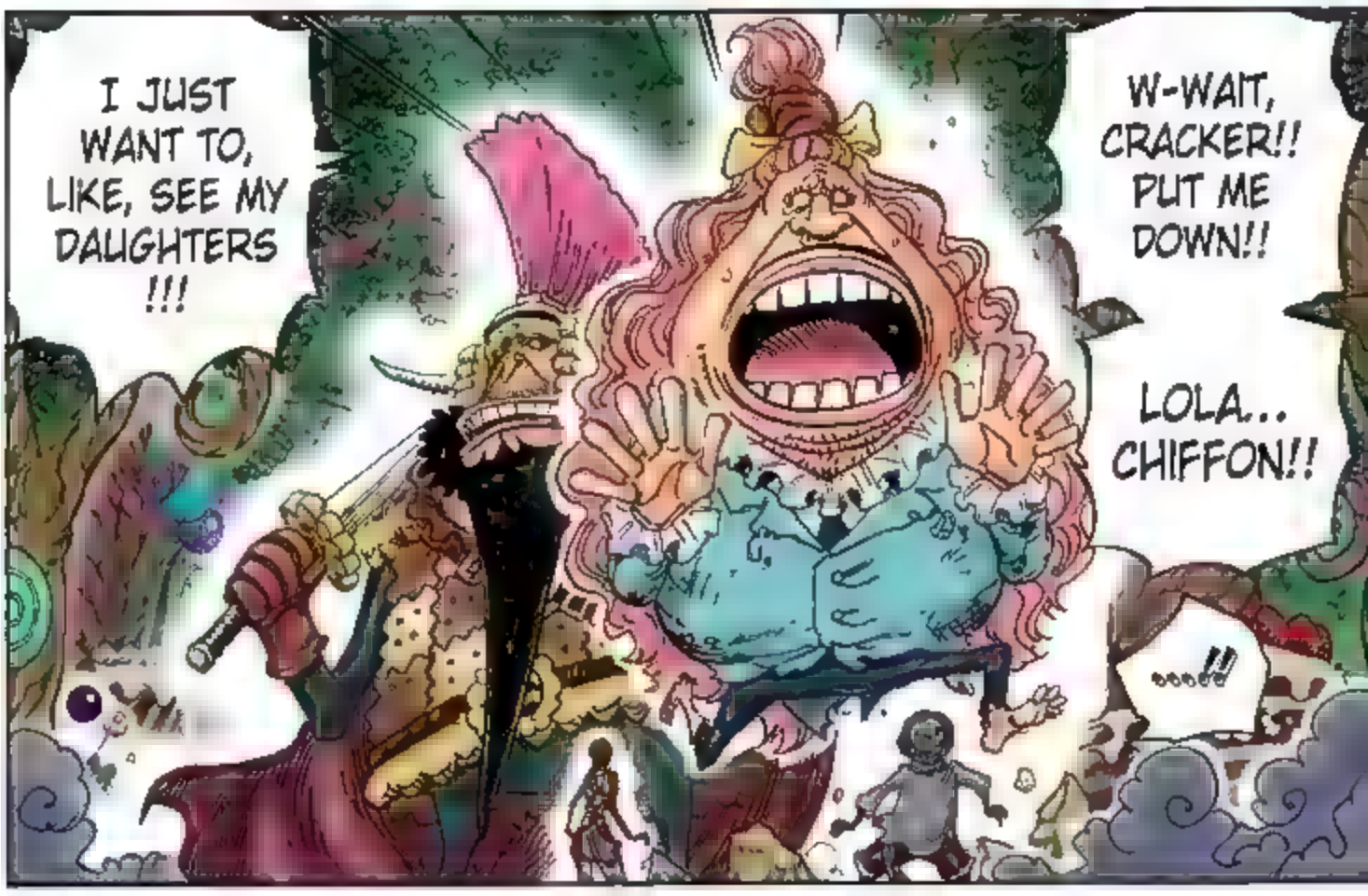
--Sanadacchi

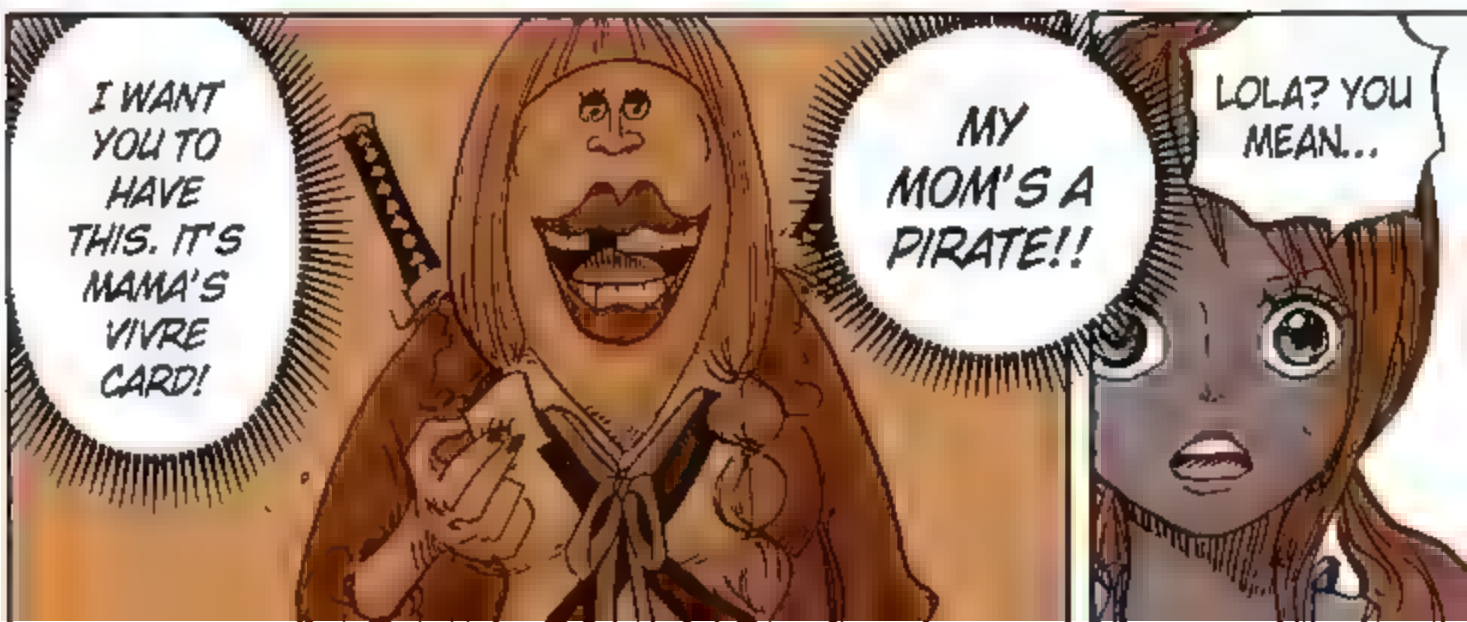
A: I never heard this before!! I looked it up!! It's true!!
I understand the reasoning, but I think I'll pass on this one!! No thanks.

Chapter 836:
LOLA'S VIVRE CARD

DECKS OF THE WORLD, 500-MILLION-MAN ARC,
VOL. 23: "BLUE PHEASANT ON A CERTAIN ISLAND"


...RAN OFF TO SEA TO FIND A LOVE OF HER OWN CHOOSING.
MY OWN BELOVED OLDER SISTER...
A VOYAGE IN SEARCH OF A HUSBAND!!
YOU HAVE A DAUGHTER NAMED LOLA..
...WHO RAN AWAY FROM HOME...?


I JUST WANT TO, LIKE, SEE MY DAUGHTERS !!!
W-WAIT, CRACKER!! PUT ME DOWN!!
LOLA... CHIFFON!!
...!!

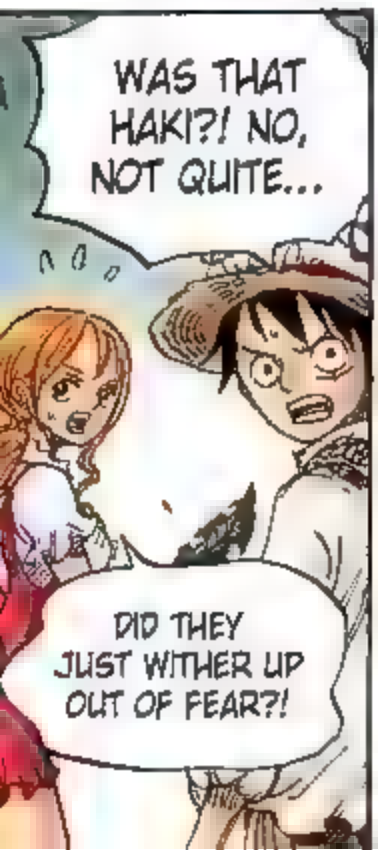

I WANT YOU TO HAVE THIS. IT'S MAMA'S VIVRE CARD!
MY MOM'S A PIRATE!!
LOLA? YOU MEAN...

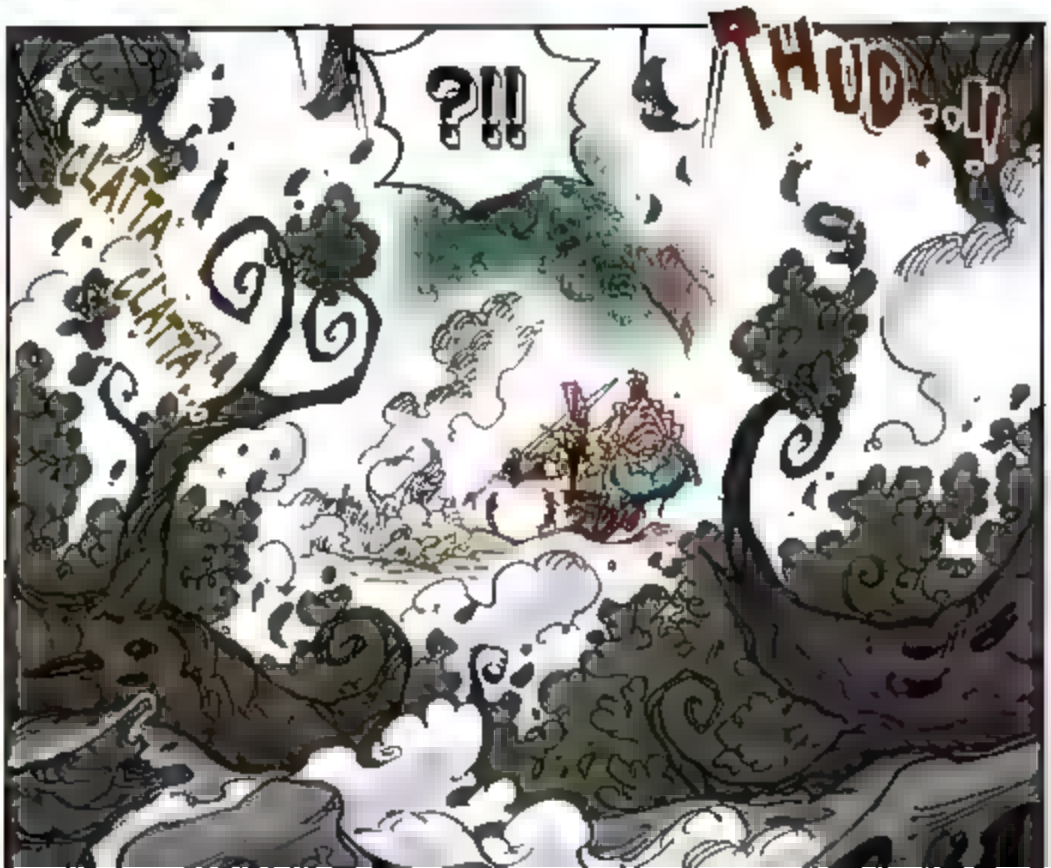
TAKE GOOD CARE OF THAT. IT'S BOUND TO COME IN HANDY.
OH!! HOW LUCKY! CAPTAIN LOLA'S MAMA IS AN AMAZING PIRATE!!!
IT'S QUITE PRECIOUS TO ME, BUT SINCE YOU AND I ARE LIKE SISTERS...
...
WE CAME FROM THE NEW WORLD!
AND THIS MAN IS...
BIG MOM ?!!
LOLA'S MAMA IS...
WAIT, DO YOU SUPPOSE ...?
HMM ?
?!
HUH ?!
... LOLA'S FATHER ?!

CRAAA ~~!!
HMM?
YWOH!!
AAANE !!!
AH.
GRRUNN
CRAAANE ~~!!!
THERE THEY ARE AGAIN!
IT'S THAT RABBIT AND CRANE!!
IT'S FLYING!

...!!
STOP, RANDOLPH !!!
?!!
KA-BO-O-M-!!!

FWAP!
!!!
SHIRK!!
GOHH
WHOAAA !!
O-H-H-

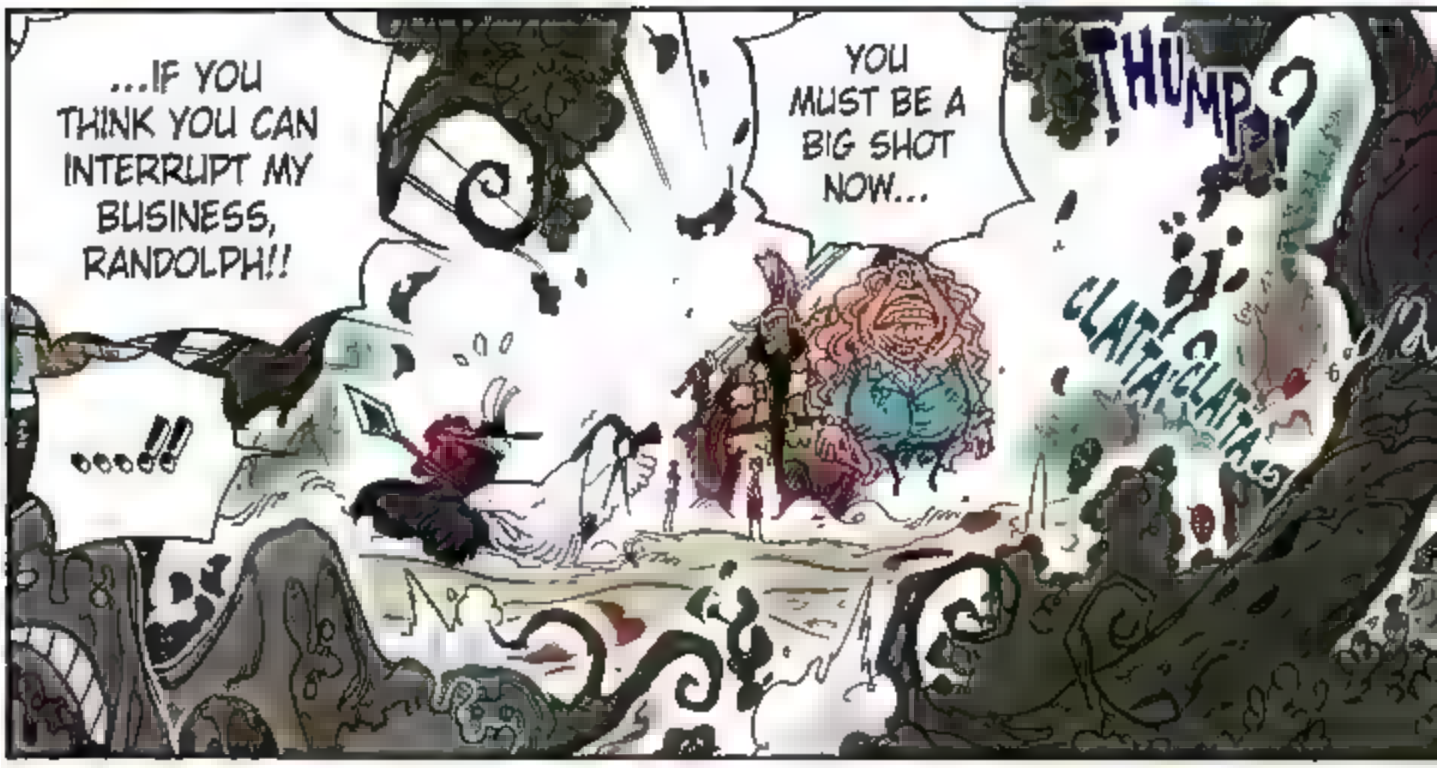

WAS THAT HAKI?! NO, NOT QUITE...
DID THEY JUST WITHER UP OUT OF FEAR?!

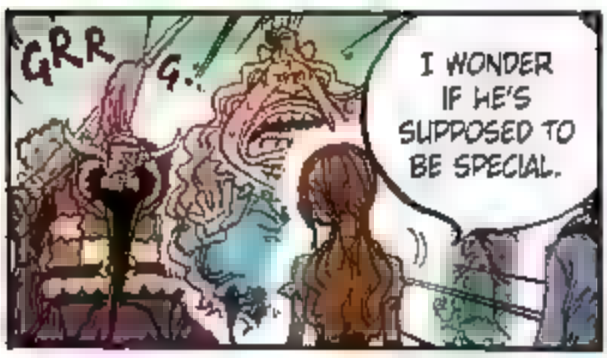

?!!
THUD
CLATTA
CLATTA

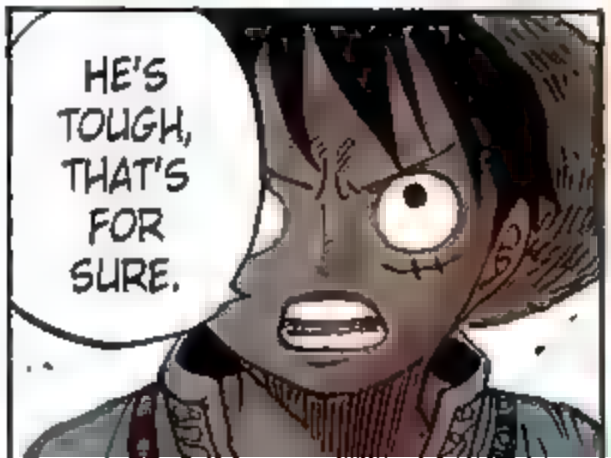
EEEEP !!
W-WE'RE SO SORRY, MASTER CRACKER!!

AM I NOT ALLOWED TO BE HERE?!!
GR RG G..

W-WHAT'S ONE OF THE SWEET 3 DOING IN THIS FOREST?!


...IF YOU THINK YOU CAN INTERRUPT MY BUSINESS, RANDOLPH!!
...!!
YOU MUST BE A BIG SHOT NOW...
THUMP!?
CLATTA CLATTA


GRR G..
I WONDER IF HE'S SUPPOSED TO BE SPECIAL.

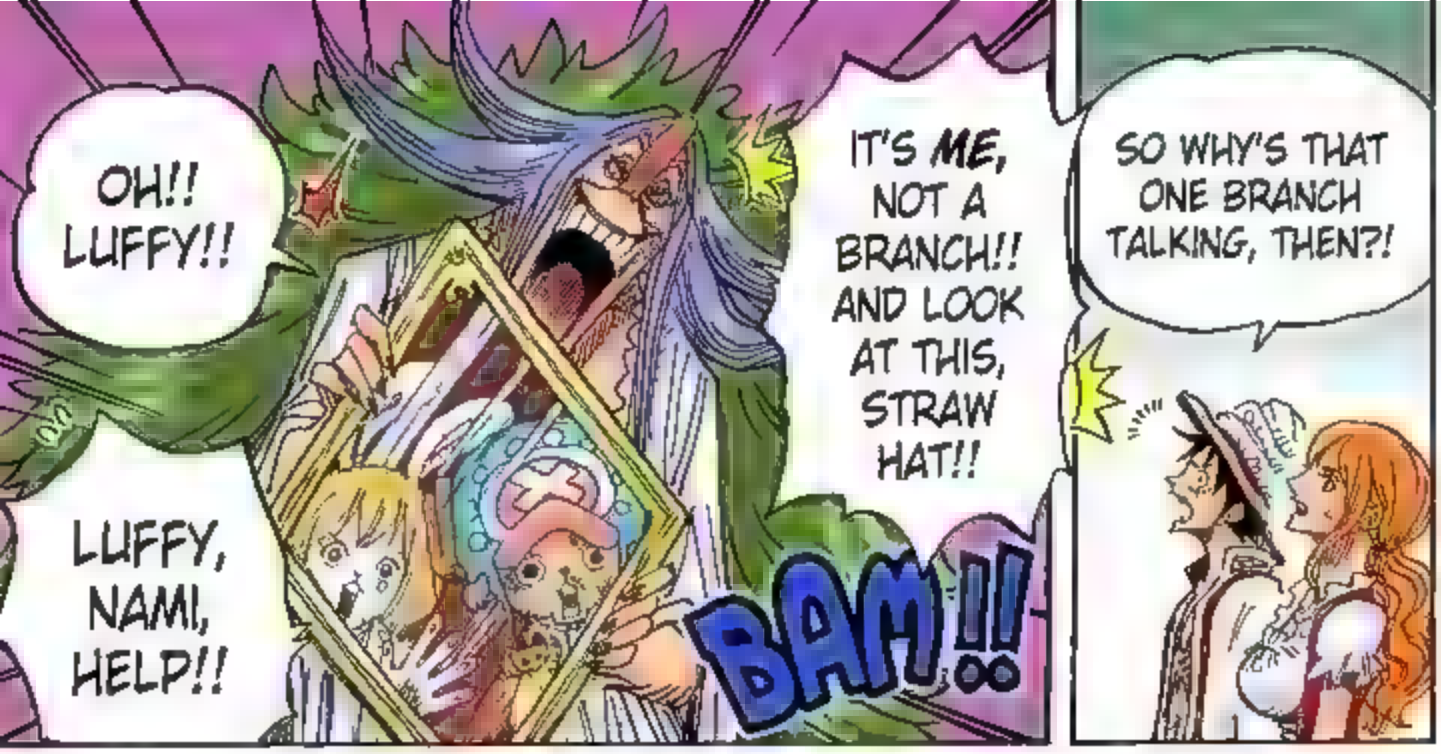

HE'S TOUGH, THAT'S FOR SURE.

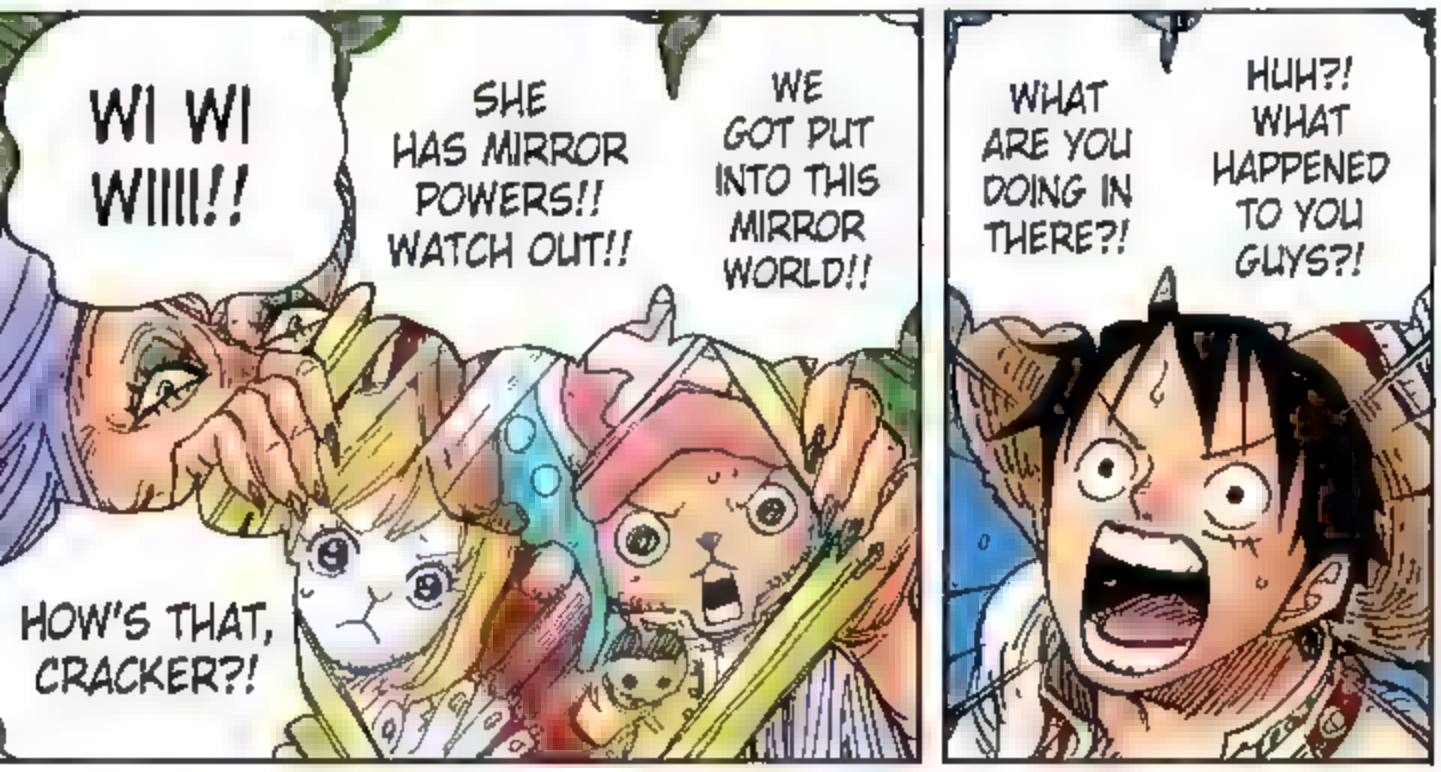
...!!
IT CAN TALK!

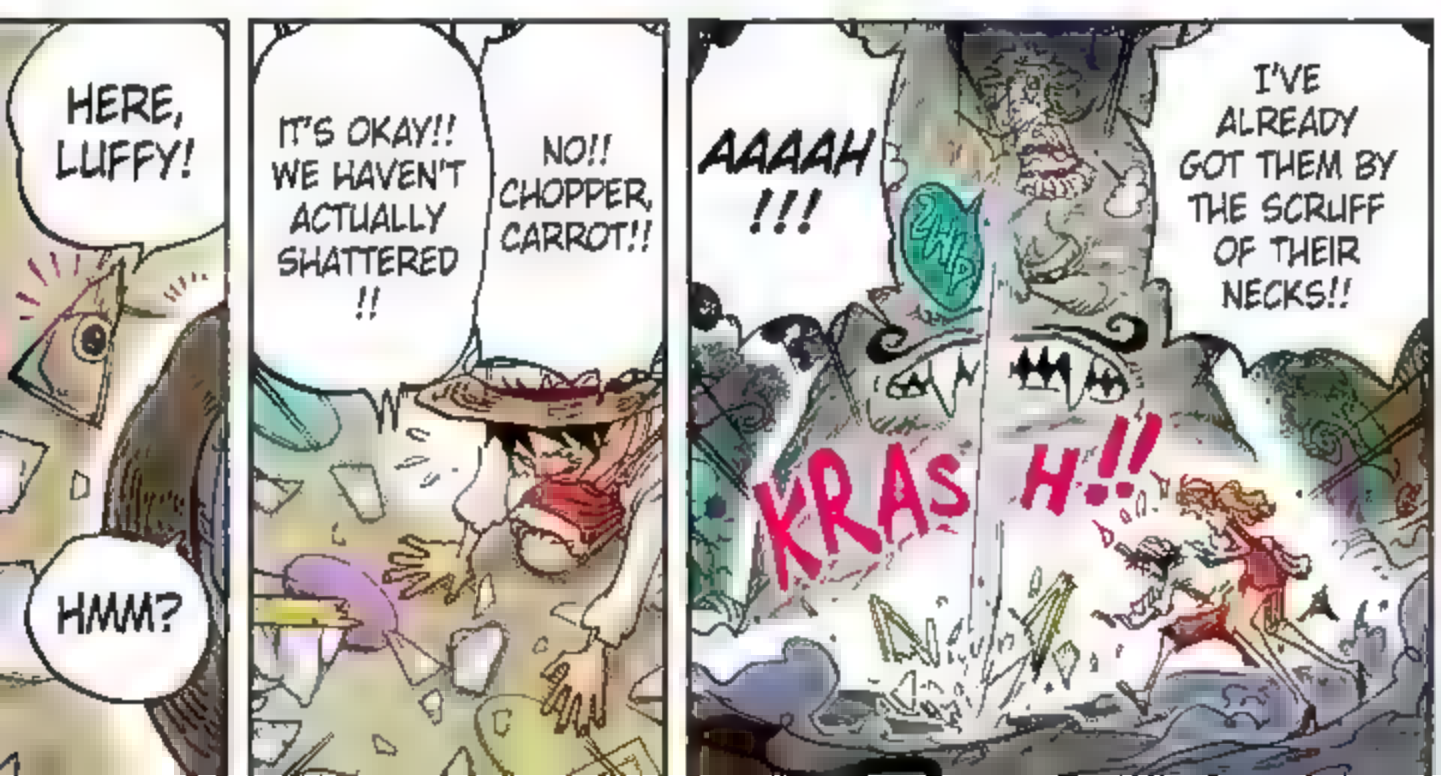
LIAR! YOU DID THAT!!
SORRY. HE SAID TO DO IT.

MAMA ALWAYS HAS HER NEXT MOVE SET IN MOTION!!
STRAW HAT LUFFY IS THE MAN WHO DEFEATED DOFLAMINGO, AFTER ALL.
RRGGG
SHE KNEW THAT BRULEE WOULD HAVE TROUBLE...
...SO SHE SENT ME.
DID I HEAR THAT CORRECTLY, BROTHER?!!
!
HOW RUDE !!!
EXACTREE, EXACTREE !!
IF SHE ORDERED ME TO DO IT...
...I WOULD HAVE KILLED HIM AT ONCE!!!
I COMPLETELY ATREE!!!
!!
WHOA!! A TREE MONSTER !!
AH!! IT'S HER!!
!

WE MEMBERS OF THE SEDUCING WOODS TEAM...
...HAVE NEVER ONCE ALLOWED A SINGLE TARGET OF OURS TO LEAF THIS TERRITORY ALIVE!!
MASTER OF THE SEDUCING WOODS KINGBAUM
THAT'S WELL AND GOOD, BUT THIS IS NO TIME FOR GAMES.
!
THE VINSMOKE SIBLINGS WILL BE ARRIVING AT WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU...
...BY THE MIDDLE OF THE DAY TOMORROW.
AND THIS JOINING OF OUR HOUSES WITH THE VINSMOKES...
...IS A LONG-AWAITED EVENT FOR MAMA.
SHE'S GOING TO HAVE THE MIGHT AND SCIENTIFIC PROWESS OF GERMA 66 AT LAST.
YIPE YIPE
MEOW WOOF!
I KNOW THAT!
KRAK!
WOOF WOOF
!!!
MROW
DADUM DADUM
!!
WHOA, THEY TURNED INTO ANIMALS!!
DADUM
...!!
HOO HOO!!


OH!! LUFFY!!
LUFFY, NAMI, HELP!!
IT'S ME, NOT A BRANCH!! AND LOOK AT THIS, STRAW HAT!!
BAM!!
SO WHY'S THAT ONE BRANCH TALKING, THEN?!


WI WI WIII!!
SHE HAS MIRROR POWERS!! WATCH OUT!!
WE GOT PUT INTO THIS MIRROR WORLD!!
HOW'S THAT, CRACKER?!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING IN THERE?!
HUH?! WHAT HAPPENED TO YOU GUYS?!


HERE, LUFFY!
HMM?
IT'S OKAY!! WE HAVEN'T ACTUALLY SHATTERED !!
NO!! CHOPPER, CARROT!!
AAAAH !!!
YHIP
KRAS H!!
I'VE ALREADY GOT THEM BY THE SCRUFF OF THEIR NECKS!!

WHATEVER. WE'LL START WITH THIS BLABBERMOUTH HERE.

MAMA SAYS HE CAN BE ELIMINATED ...

WHAT?! LINLIN SAID THAT?!

BUT, LIKE, THINK ABOUT IT! TECHNICALLY, I COULD BE CONSIDERED YOUR FATHER, CRACKER!

FORMERLY! BUT NOT ANYMORE.

?!

VOOM!

TO MAMA, ALL OF HER PAST 43 HUSBANDS ...

...ARE NOTHING BUT *STRANGERS* UNCONNECTED BY BLOOD!!

!!

BUT THAT'S NOT FAIR! I AM RELATED...

...TO OUR DAUGHTERS BY BLOOD!! DON'T DO THIS!!!

?!!

KA

CHI

NG!!!

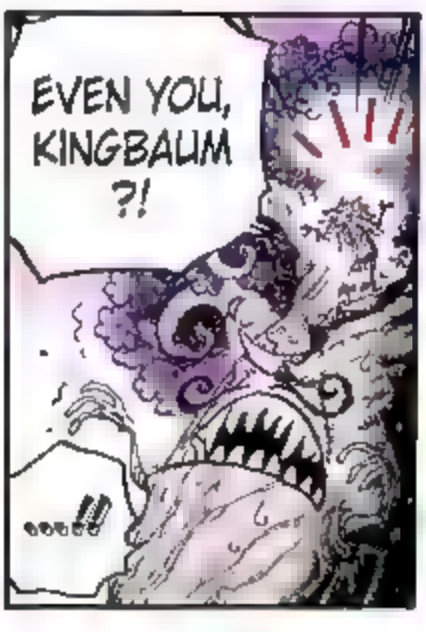
?!!

...!!
KA-WH
!!!
AH!!!
ZWUP!!
ZMMF!!
...YOU CAN'T HELP BUT GET A BIT ATTACHED!!!
WHEN YOU SEE SOMEONE DOZENS OF TIMES...
THANK YOU!! THANK YOU ...
WEEZ, WEEZ...
IS THIS SYMPATHY?

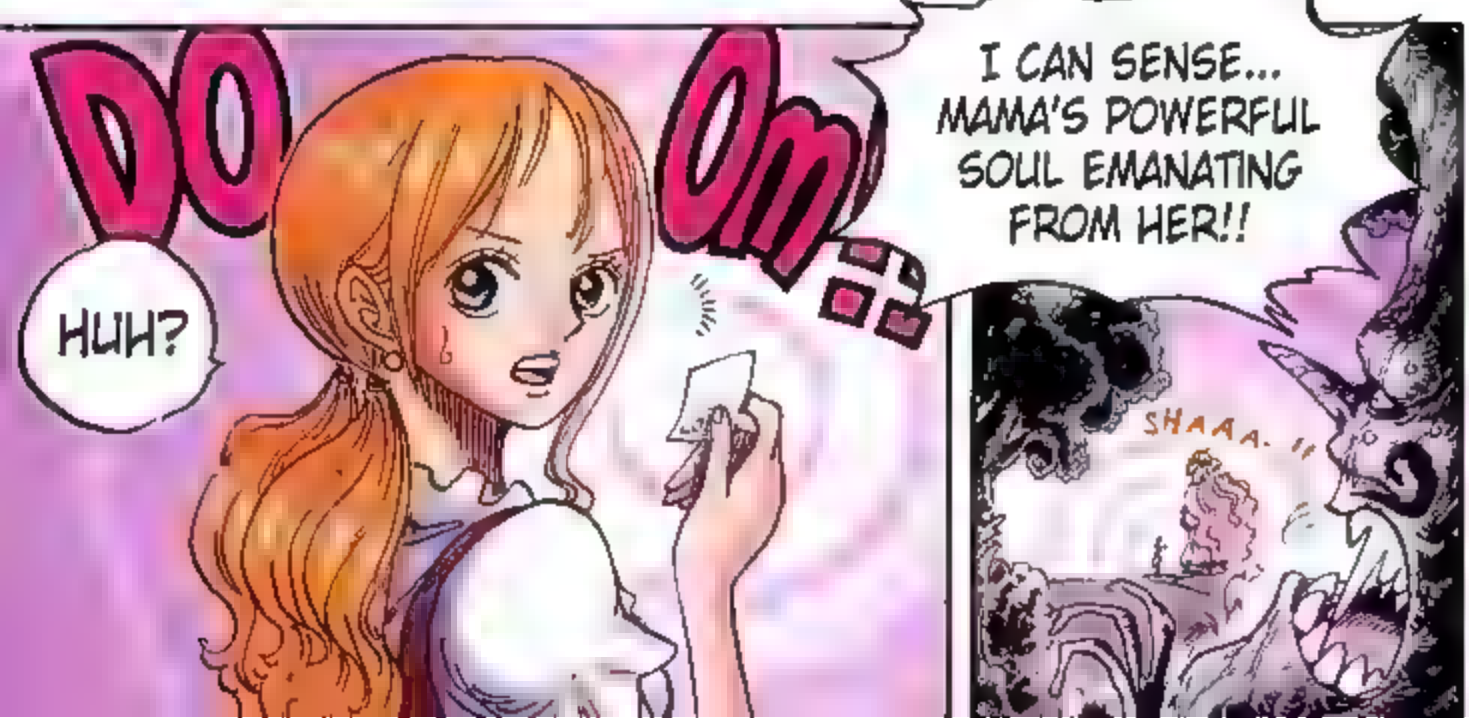
MASTER CRACKER'S ABOUT TO START UP A FIGHT RIGHT HERE!!!
GRRG
YO, THIS IS A BAD SCENE GOING DOWN!!!
AAAGH !!
SEIZE THEM SO WE CAN FINISH THIS ONCE AND FOR ALL!!
DON'T LET THEM ESCAPE, HOMIES!!
WHO, THEM?! NO PROB!!
CALL ME POUND. DID YOU MENTION LOLA'S NAME?
LET'S GET TO A SAFE DISTANCE! WHAT'S YOUR NAME?!
TEK TEK
FOUND IT!
SHAA— !!
HANG ON A SECOND...
RUSTLE
RAAAH!!!

WHOAAAA!!!
SHAAAAAA!!
SEE THIS?
IT'S THE VIVRE CARD OF MY FRIEND LOLA'S MOM.
BUT I DON'T KNOW IF IT'S BIG MOM'S OR NOT...
!!!

WE CAN'T, BRULEE! THE HOMIES CANNOT DISOAKBEY HER!!
WHAT ?!


EVEN YOU, KINGBAUM ?!
...!!

WHAT'S WRONG WITH ALL OF YOU?!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING?!

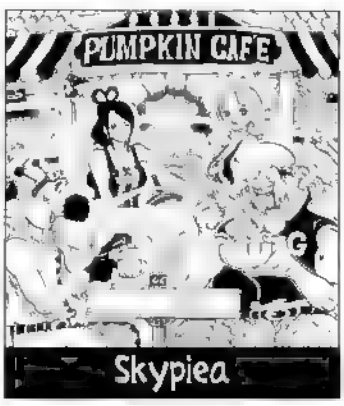

DO
Om
HUH?
I CAN SENSE... MAMA'S POWERFUL SOUL EMANATING FROM HER!!
SHAAA..!!

KSHAAANG!!
AAAH!!
WHOA, HEY!!
LUFFY?!!
GRRG
!!
C... CRACKER!!
...!!
WHUP!!
DAMN!!
TAP!
HIT IT ONCE AND IT GROWS INTO TWO.
TAP!
HIT IT AGAIN AND IT TURNS INTO THREE.
DO NOT EVEN *DREAM* THAT YOU CAN DEFEAT ME.
YOU SHALL NOT INTERFERE WITH MAMA'S TEA PARTY!!!
BIG MOM PIRATES SWEET 3 GENERALS "THOUSAND-ARMED" CRACKER BOUNTY: 860 MILLION
NO, LUFFY!! DON'T TURN THIS INTO A SERIOUS FIGHT!! THAT'S NOT OUR GOAL HERE!!
WE NEED TO GET PAST THIS FOREST TO SANJI...
I DON'T KNOW ANY WAY TO FIGHT...
DO OH!
...OTHER THAN SERIOUS!!!
!!!

(Hippo Iron, Saitama)

Q: Heso, Mr. Oda!! Pumpkins are a special crop in Skypiea. And it was Noland the botanist who introduced the pumpkin to Jaya, the original island, correct? And I've noticed there are plenty of pumpkins in Dressrosa too! Is it possible that when Noland met the Tontattas on his travels, he learned how to grow pumpkins from them? Tell me!

--Kamiki



A: That's correct--perfect answer. Pumpkins are very nutri-tious, so it looks like the crop took root wherever Noland brought it. Perhaps it's a sign of the trust he earned from those he met too.

Q: I have a question about Vito the Phantom Gun from the Firetank Pirates. He's got extraordinarily large hands, but his suit seems to be normal-sized. So how does he get his hands through the sleeves?

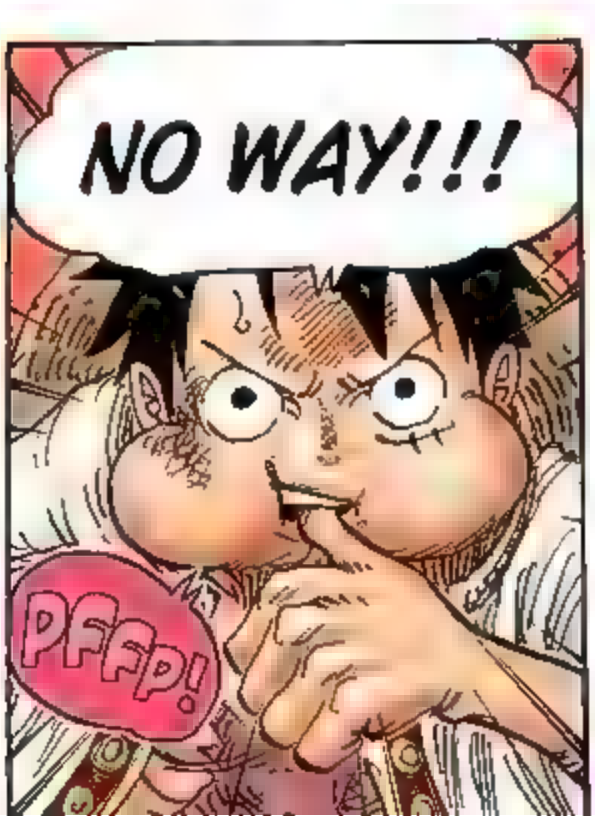
--Stark Yohn

A: Like this!!

Chapter 837:
LUFFY VS. CRACKER
THE GENERAL

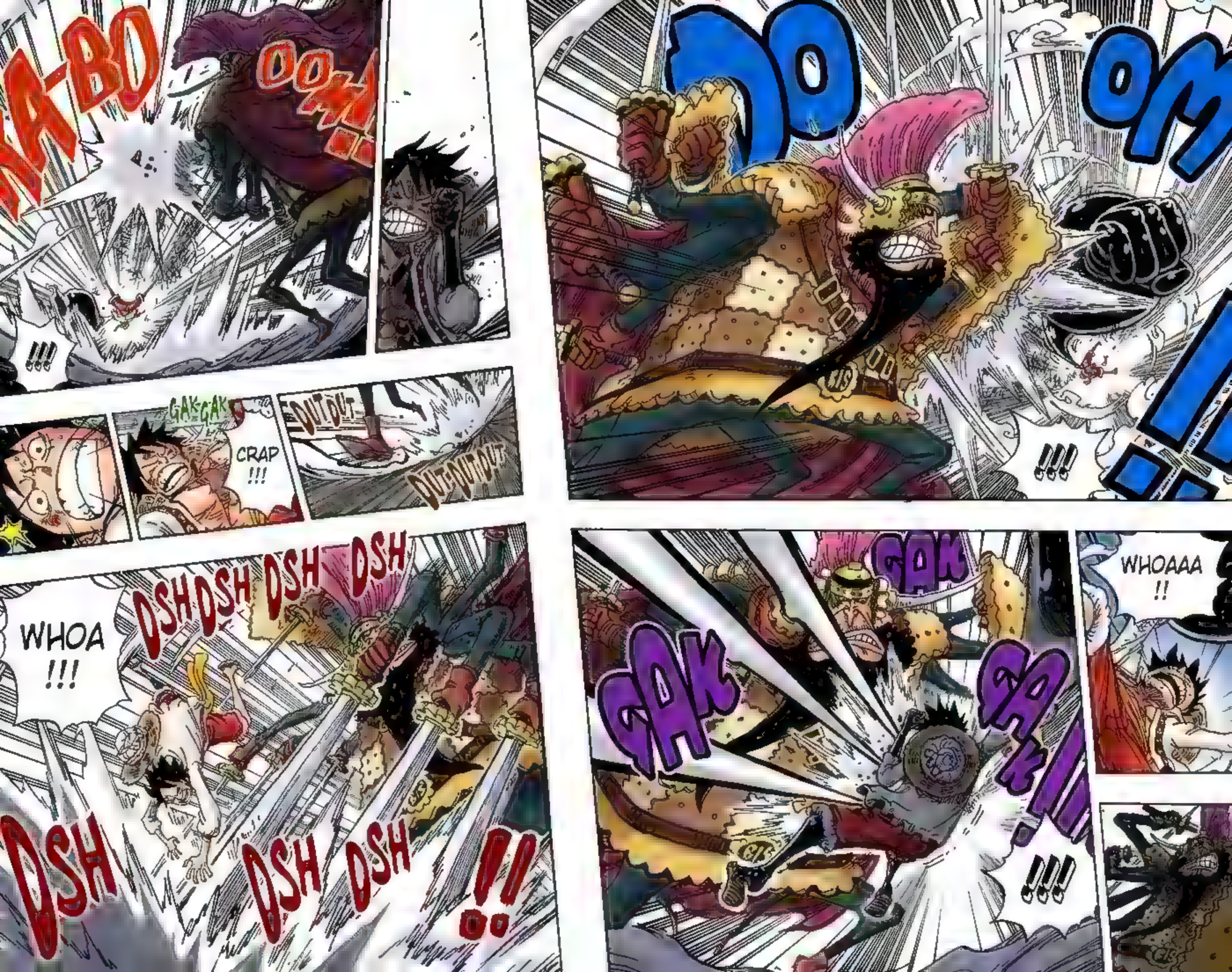
DECKS OF THE WORLD, 500-MILLION-MAN ARC, VOL. 24:
"A CERTAIN RUINED ISLAND--RED-HAIR PIRATES"

VOLUM
I AM CRACKER, THE KNIGHT OF BISCUITS!!
AND MY SWORD'S NAME IS PRETZEL!!
IT IS A ONE-OF-A-KIND MASTER-PIECE!!
IT IS TIME TO RECEIVE YOUR BAPTISM INTO THE NEW WORLD!!!
FOR BEING ONE OF A KIND, HE SURE HAS A BUNCH OF THOSE SWORDS!!
HOW IS HE MULTIPLYING HIS LIMBS?!


NO WAY!!!
PFFP!

...
LET'S WITHDRAW FOR NOW, LUFFY!! HE MUST BE ONE OF HER HIGH OFFICERS!!!

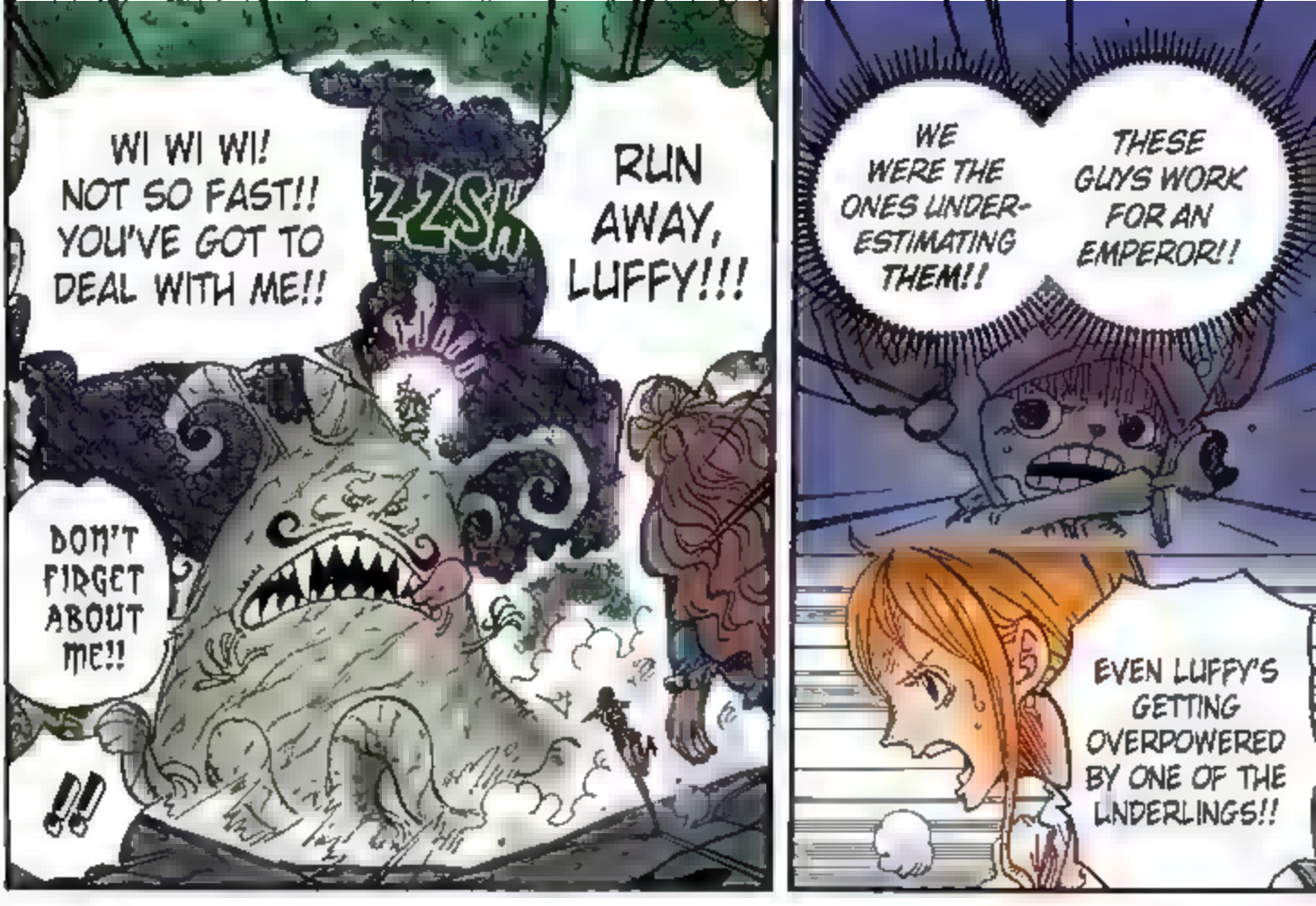
BOOM!!
!
GEAR THREE !!!
THERE IS NOWHERE FOR YOU TO ESCAPE!!!
RUBBER-RUBBER...
DSH!
ELEPHANT GUN!!!
!!!

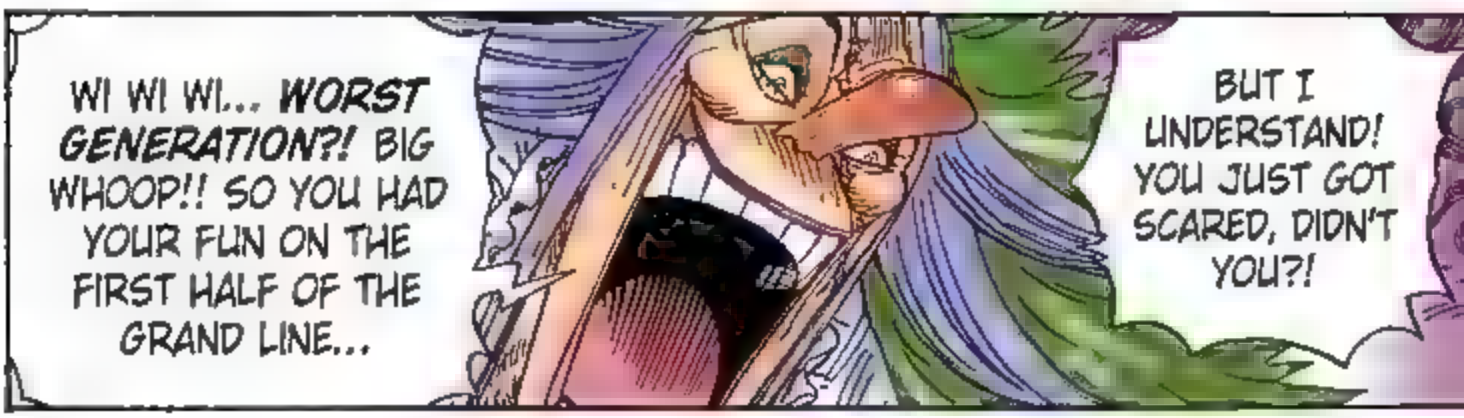


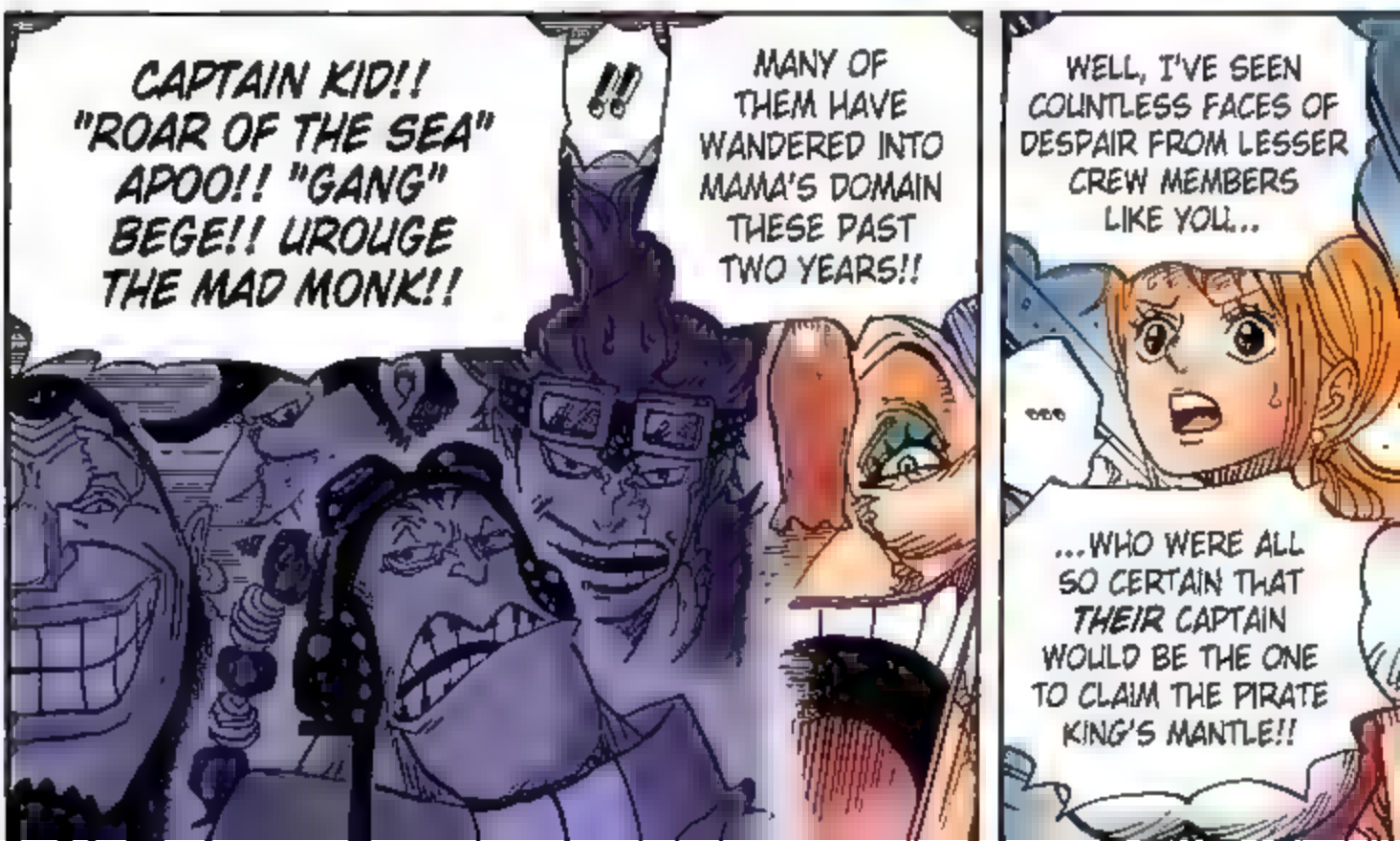
OOOM
!!!
WHOAAA !!
GAK
GAK
GAK
!!!
WHOA !!!
DSH DSH DSH DSH
DSH DSH DSH !!
GAK-GAK
CRAP !!!
DUT DUT
DUT-DUT DUT
A-BO
OOM
!!!

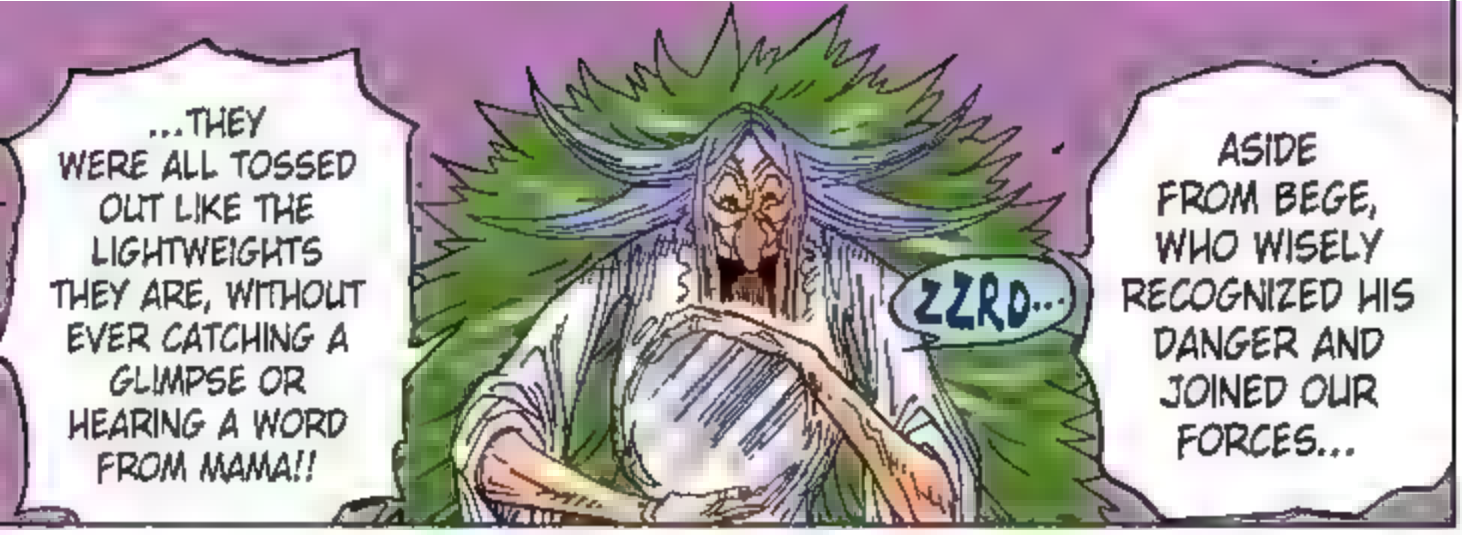
...
ROLL
!!!
PRETZEL
...
SHWI.R.R
URRGH
!!
VRR SH
D!P
WHAM!!
GONK!!
CRAK!!
WHOA
!!
AAAGH
!!

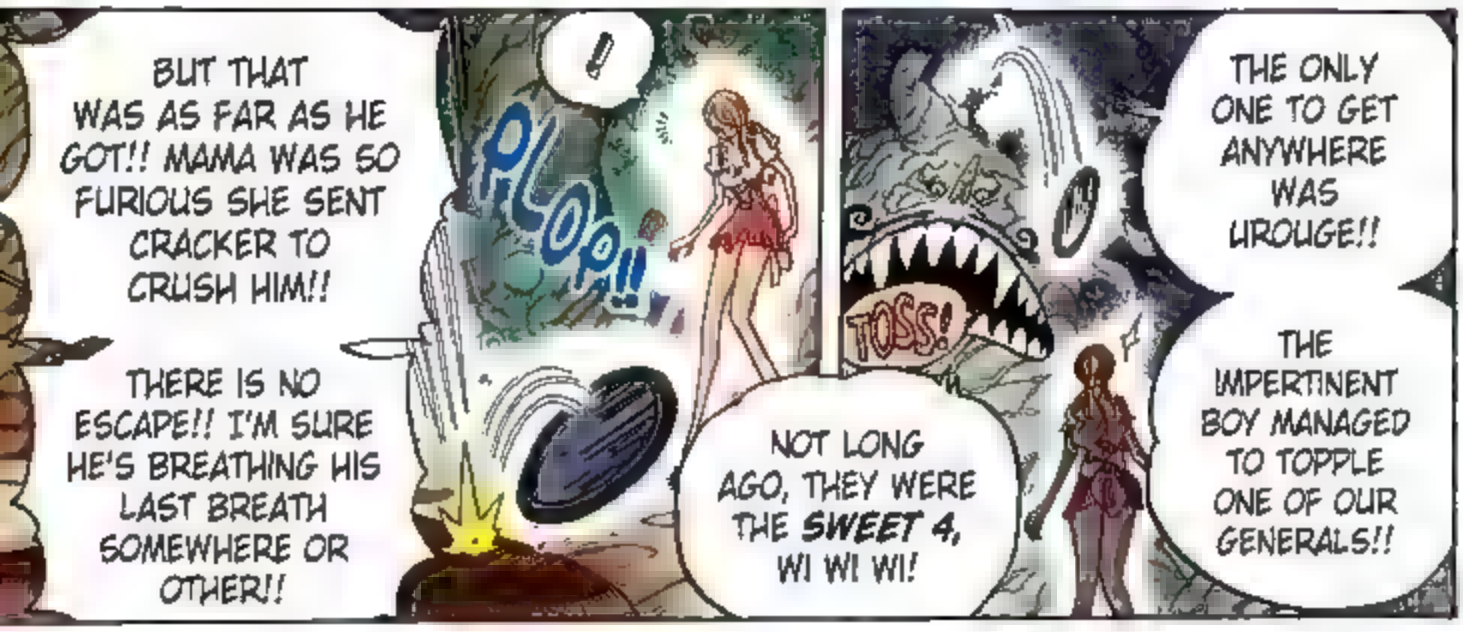
KADO O--M!!
GYAAA
RAHH
...
YAAH
WI WI WI!!
WI WI!
...!!
DOOM
...
...!!
GRRR GG
DADUM DADUM!!!
OH NO...

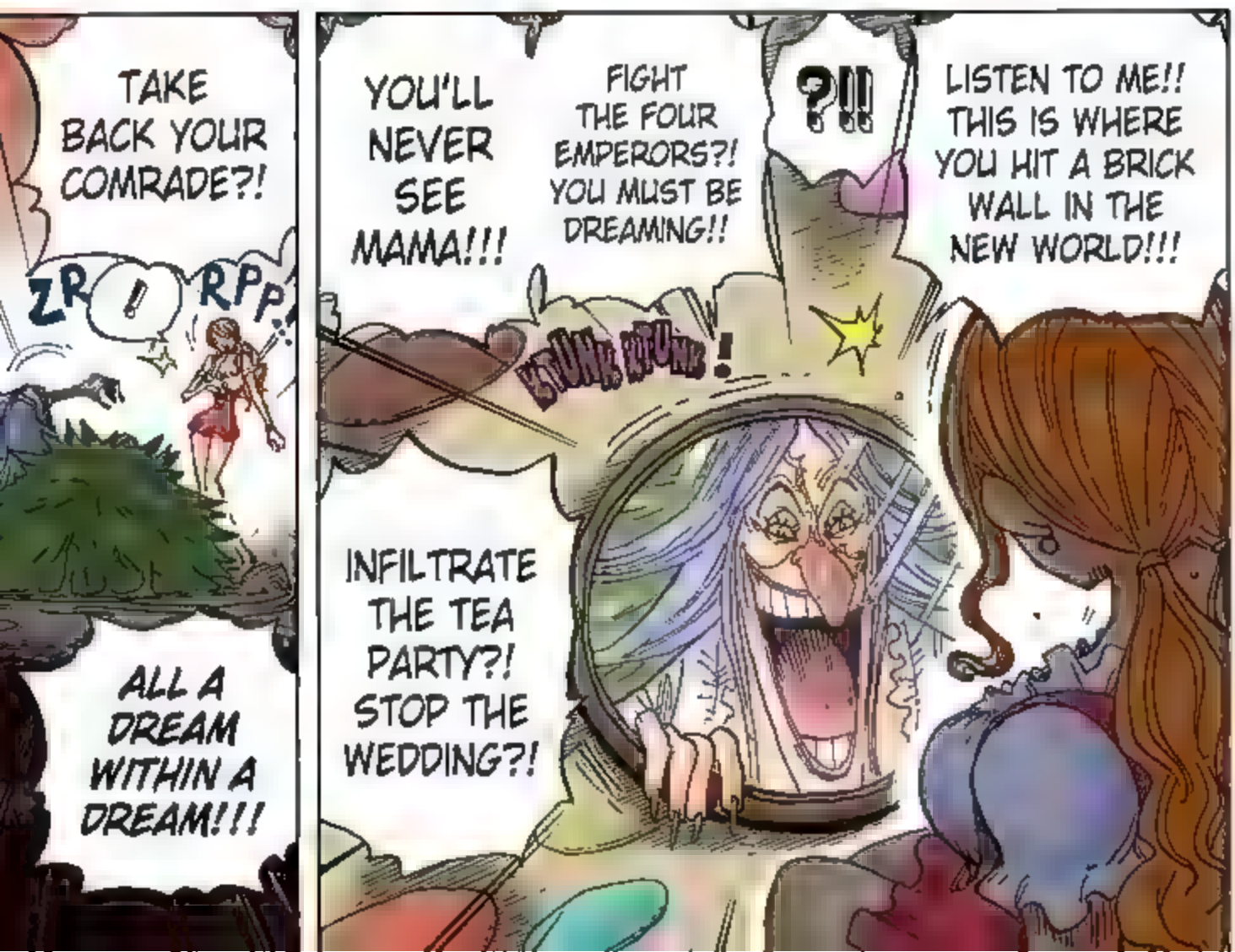

WI WI WI! NOT SO FAST!! YOU'VE GOT TO DEAL WITH ME!!
ZZSK
RUN AWAY, LUFFY!!!
DON'T FIRGET ABOUT ME!!
!!
WE WERE THE ONES UNDER-ESTIMATING THEM!!
THESE GUYS WORK FOR AN EMPEROR!!
EVEN LUFFY'S GETTING OVERPOWERED BY ONE OF THE UNDERLINGS!!


WI WI WI... WORST GENERATION?! BIG WHOOP!! SO YOU HAD YOUR FUN ON THE FIRST HALF OF THE GRAND LINE...
BUT I UNDERSTAND! YOU JUST GOT SCARED, DIDN'T YOU?!

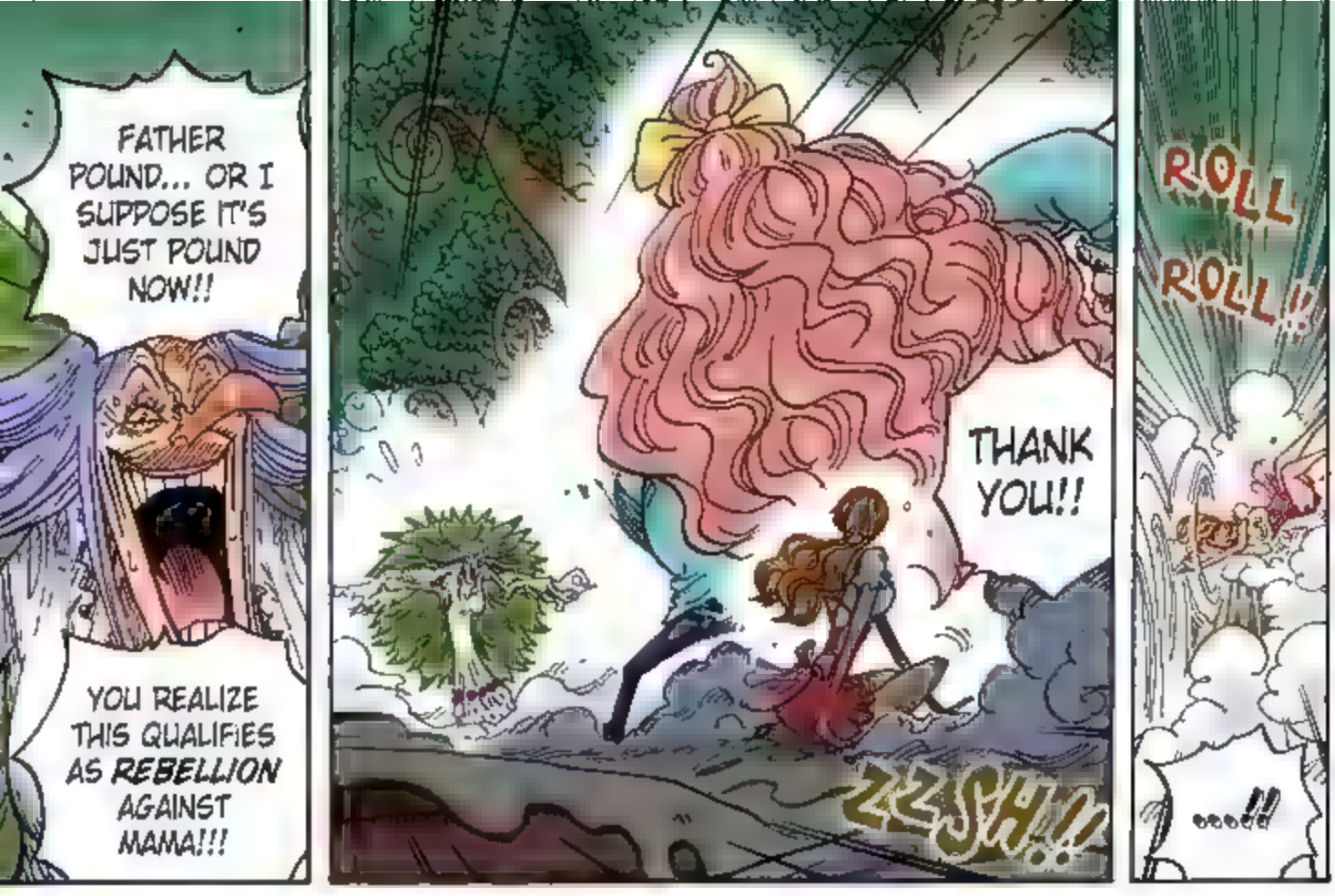

CAPTAIN KID!! "ROAR OF THE SEA" APOO!! "GANG" BEGE!! UROUGE THE MAD MONK!!
!!
MANY OF THEM HAVE WANDERED INTO MAMA'S DOMAIN THESE PAST TWO YEARS!!
WELL, I'VE SEEN COUNTLESS FACES OF DESPAIR FROM LESSER CREW MEMBERS LIKE YOU...
...WHO WERE ALL SO CERTAIN THAT THEIR CAPTAIN WOULD BE THE ONE TO CLAIM THE PIRATE KING'S MANTLE!!


...THEY WERE ALL TOSSED OUT LIKE THE LIGHTWEIGHTS THEY ARE, WITHOUT EVER CATCHING A GLIMPSE OR HEARING A WORD FROM MAMA!!
ZZRD...
ASIDE FROM BEGE, WHO WISELY RECOGNIZED HIS DANGER AND JOINED OUR FORCES...

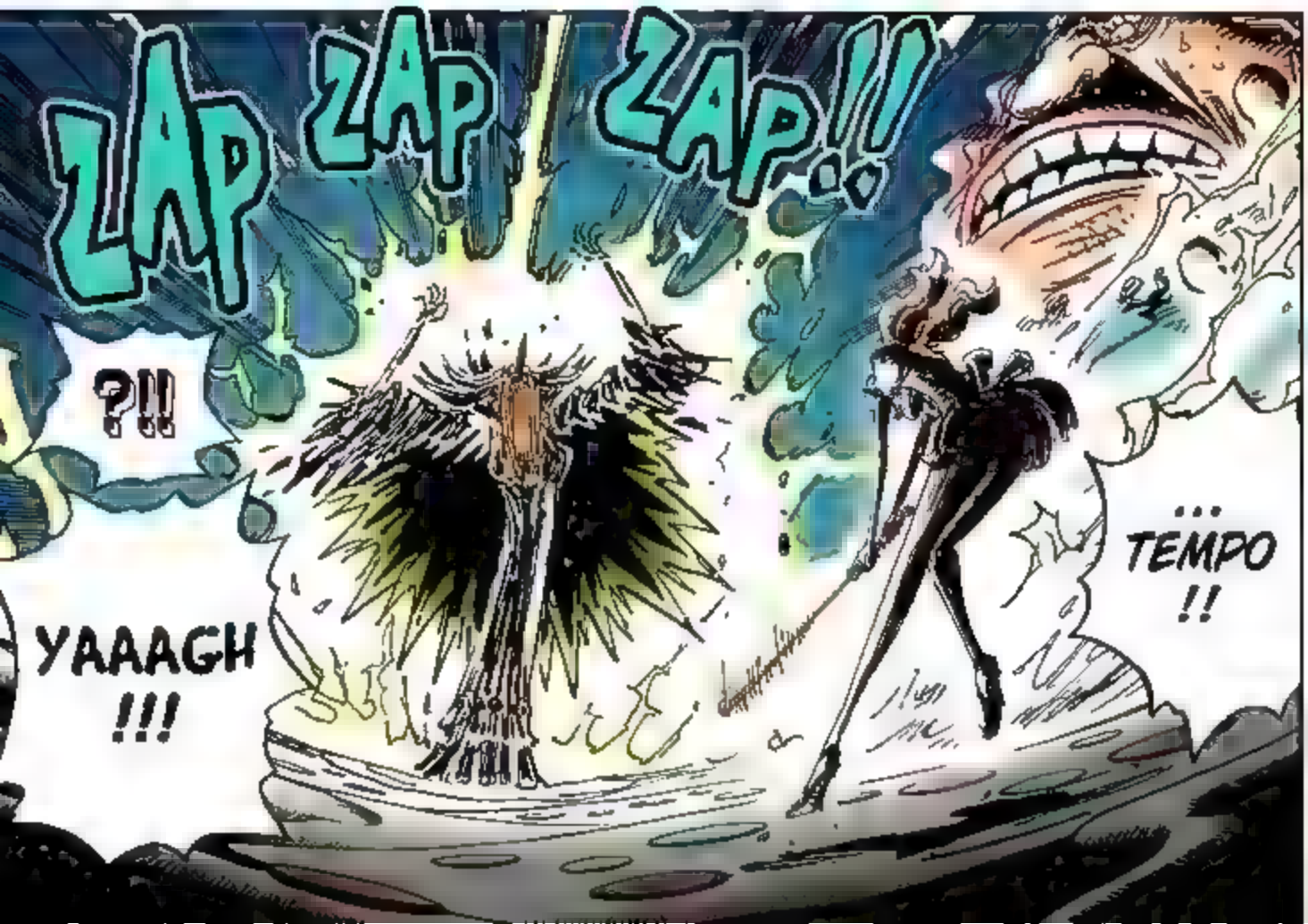

BUT THAT WAS AS FAR AS HE GOT!! MAMA WAS SO FURIOUS SHE SENT CRACKER TO CRUSH HIM!!
!
PLOP!!
THERE IS NO ESCAPE!! I'M SURE HE'S BREATHING HIS LAST BREATH SOMEWHERE OR OTHER!!
NOT LONG AGO, THEY WERE THE SWEET 4, WI WI WI!
TOSS!
THE ONLY ONE TO GET ANYWHERE WAS URUGE!!
THE IMPERTINENT BOY MANAGED TO TOPPLE ONE OF OUR GENERALS!!


TAKE BACK YOUR COMRADE?!
ZR
!
RPP!
ALL A DREAM WITHIN A DREAM!!!
YOU'LL NEVER SEE MAMA!!!
FIGHT THE FOUR EMPERORS?! YOU MUST BE DREAMING!!
?!!
LISTEN TO ME!! THIS IS WHERE YOU HIT A BRICK WALL IN THE NEW WORLD!!!
GYUNK GYUNK!
INFILTRATE THE TEA PARTY?! STOP THE WEDDING?!

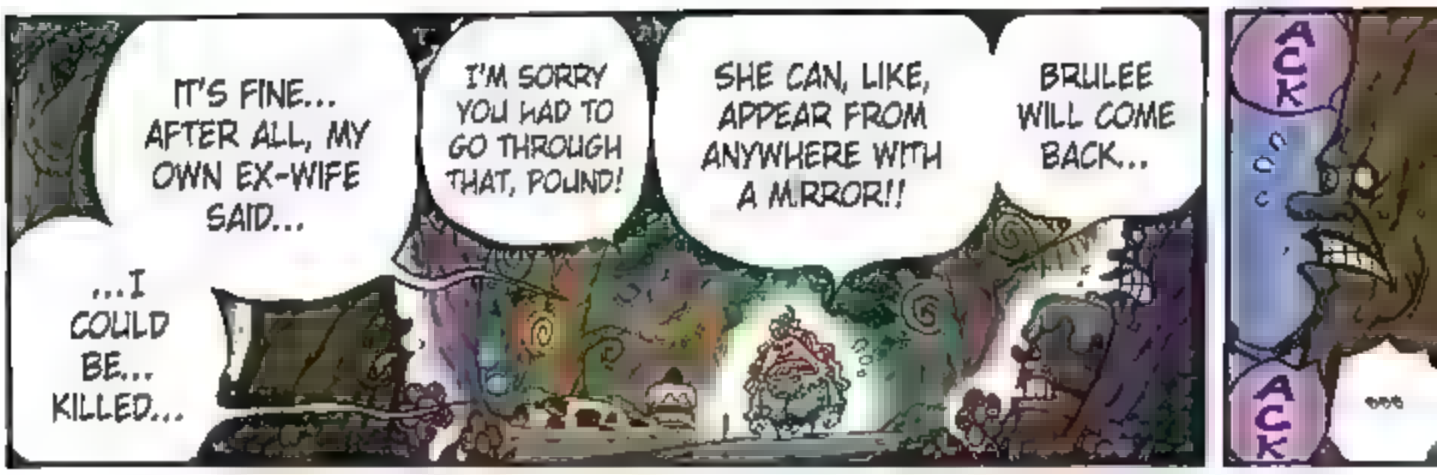
YOU WILL DIE IN THIS FOREST !!!
FWI
YOU WILL NEVER EVEN HOPE TO CATCH SIGHT OF MAMA'S FACE...
UP!
AAAH !!
HELP ME, POUND !!
I'LL HAVE PLENTY OF TIME TO RIP UP YOUR FACE AND BODY IN THERE...
DRAG
DRAG
NO!!
NOW COME INTO MY MIRRO-WORLD!!
GET AWAY FROM HER, BRULEE!!!
NWAAA !!!
ACK!


FATHER POUND... OR I SUPPOSE IT'S JUST POUND NOW!!
YOU REALIZE THIS QUALIFIES AS REBELLION AGAINST MAMA!!!
THANK YOU!!
ZZSH!!
ROLL
ROLL!!
...!!

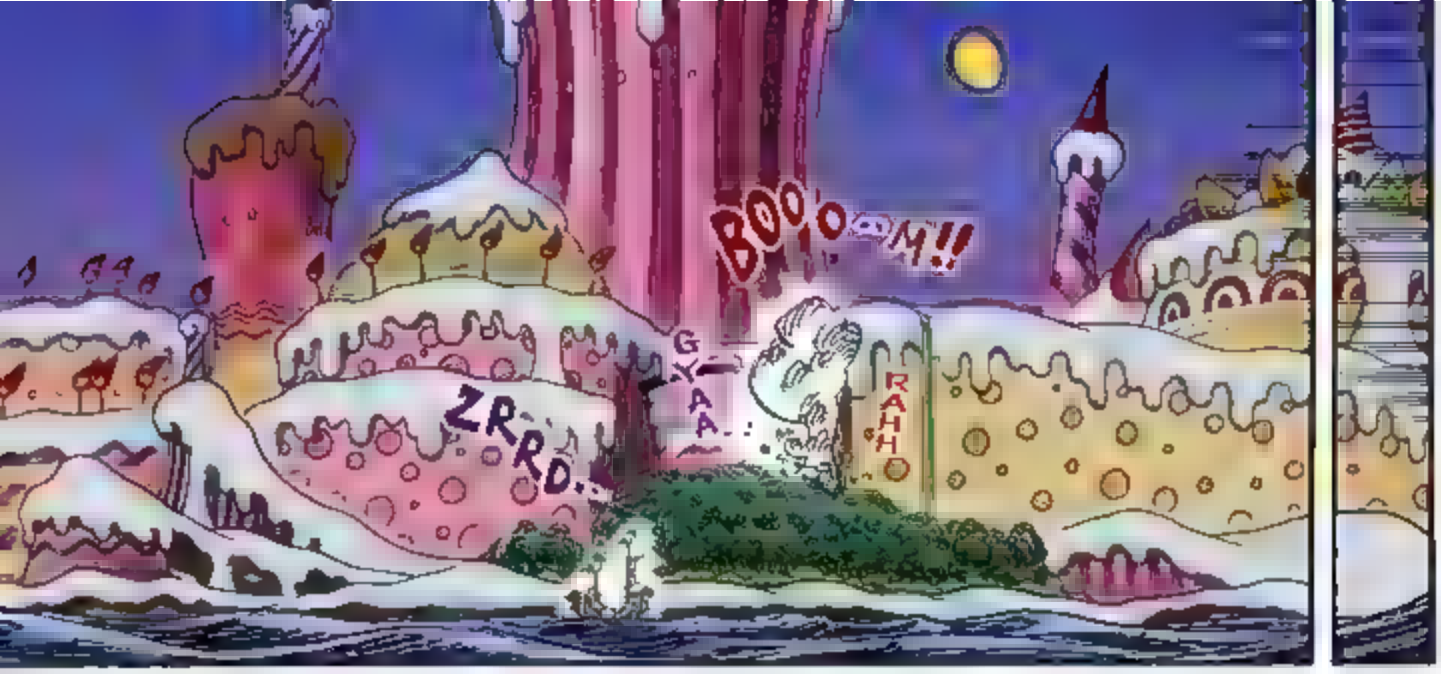
THUNDER-BOLT....
THERE'S NO SAVING YOU NOW!!
IT'S ALL OVER!!
...!!

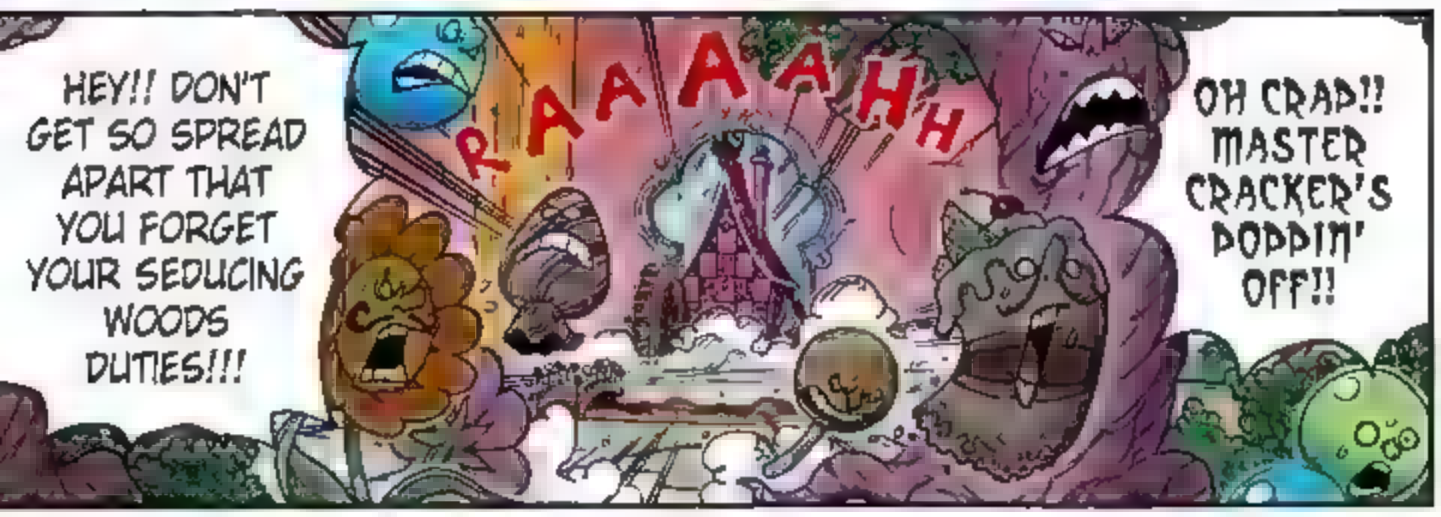

ZAP
ZAP
ZAP!!
?!!
YAAAGH !!!
... TEMPO !!

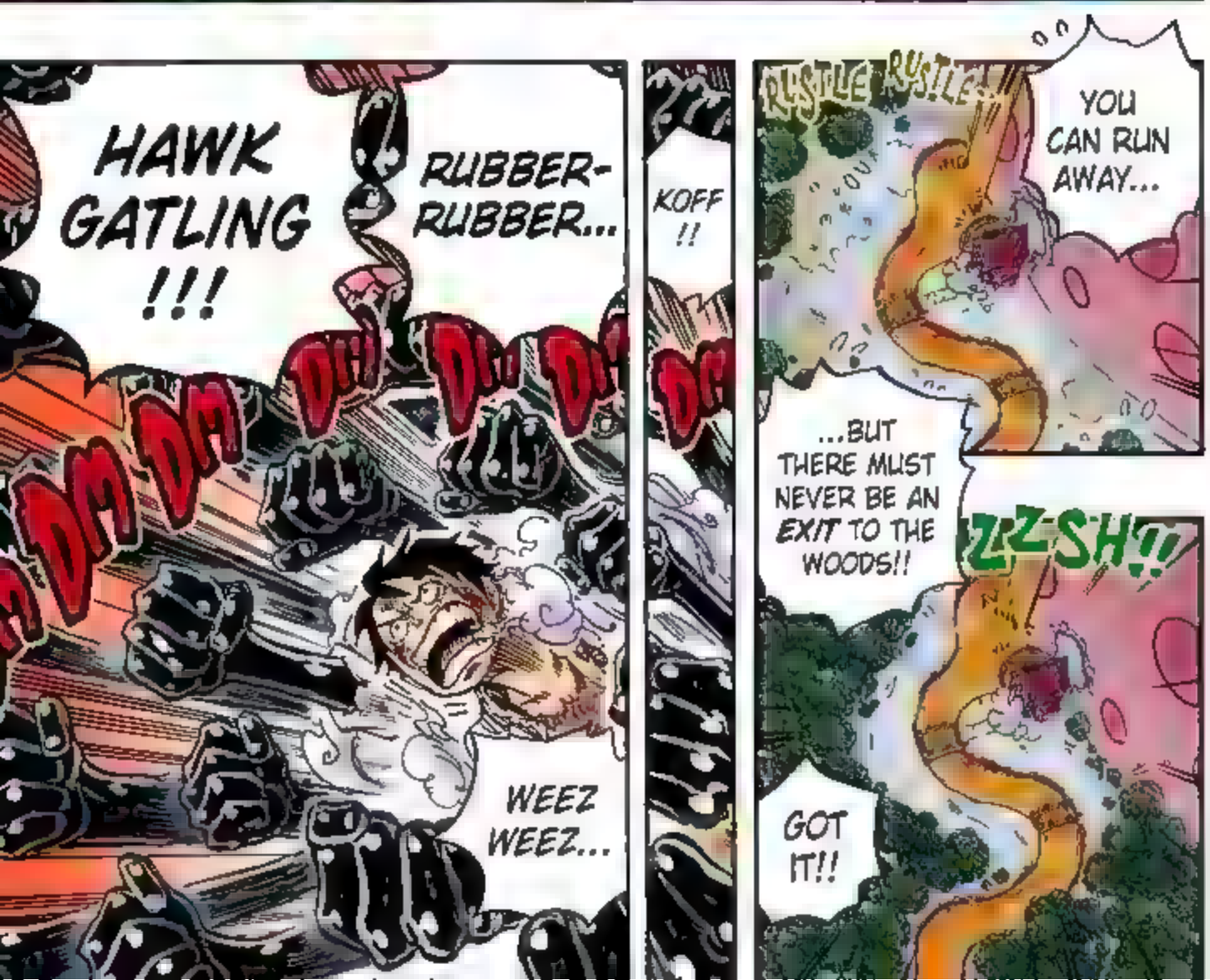
ZRD
W1... W1...
ZAP
...!!

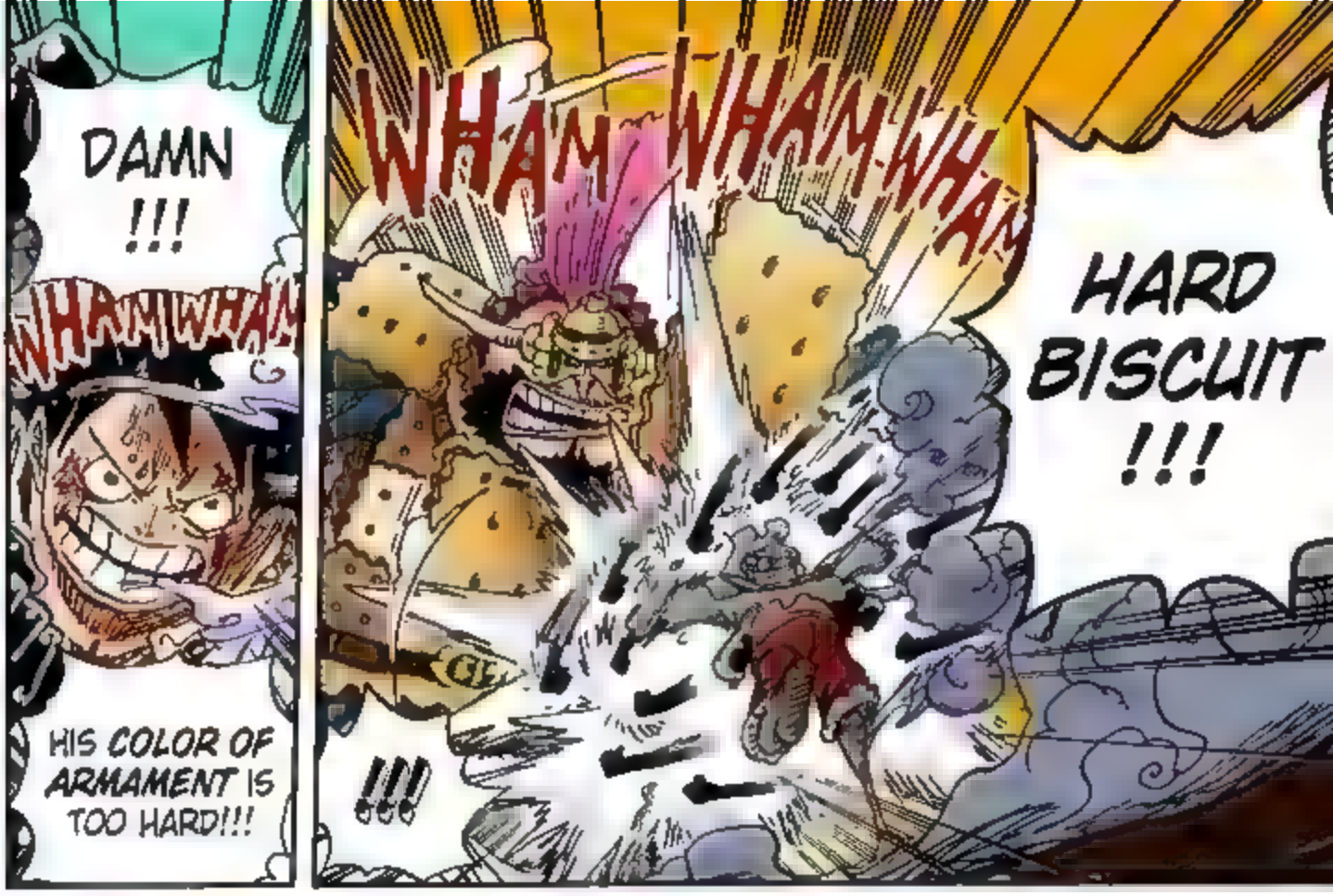

IT'S FINE... AFTER ALL, MY OWN EX-WIFE SAID...
...I COULD BE... KILLED...
I'M SORRY YOU HAD TO GO THROUGH THAT, POUND!
SHE CAN, LIKE, APPEAR FROM ANYWHERE WITH A MIRROR!!
BRULEE WILL COME BACK...
ACK
ACK

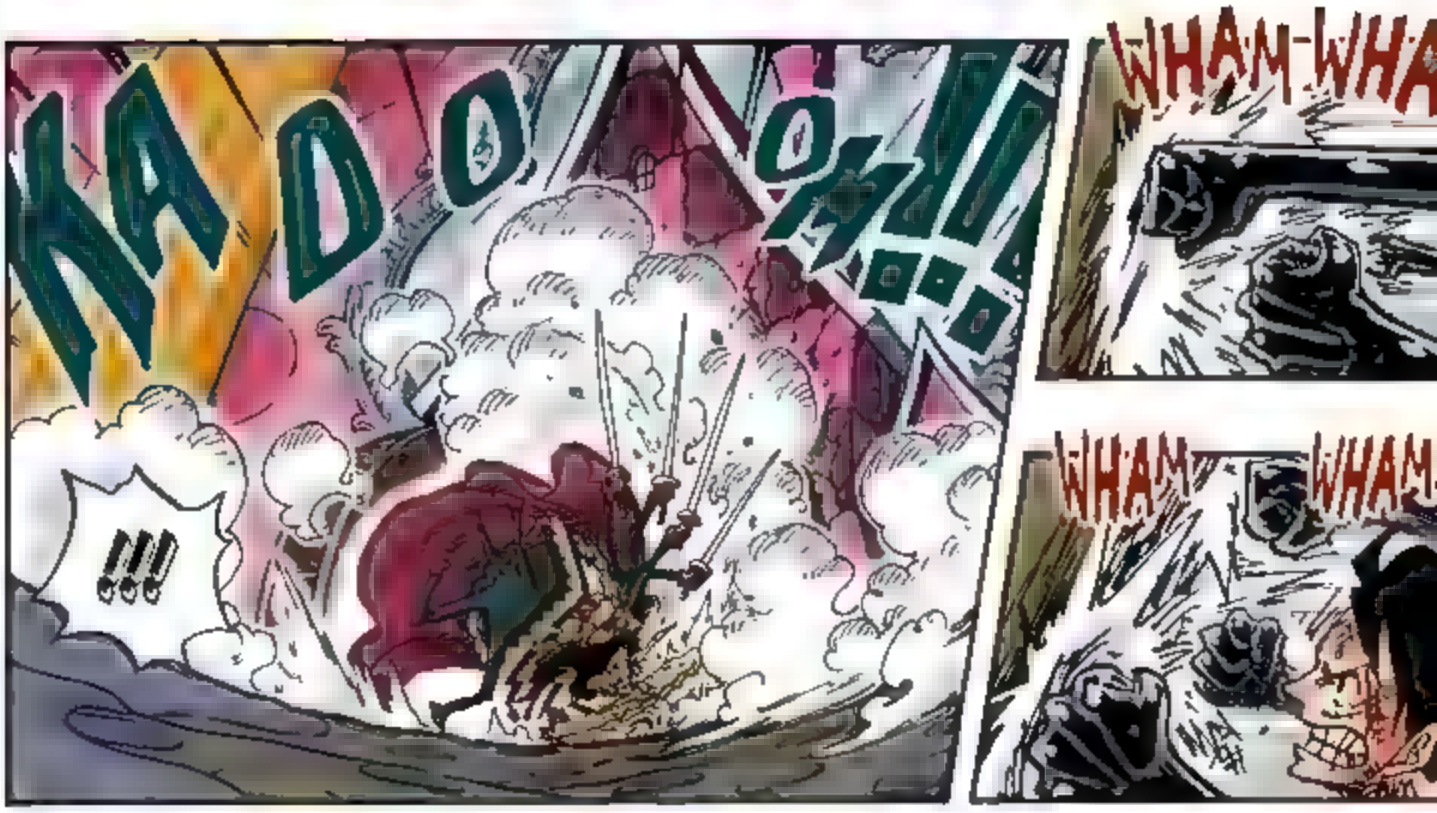
ACK
YOU CAN BET I'LL MAKE GOOD USE OF THIS, LOLA!!
THE WAY THE TREES HERE TREMBLED IN FEAR OF THIS VIVRE CARD WAS THE PROOF!!
CHU
GRIN
YEP! THAT SETTLES IT!!
LOLA'S MAMA WAS BIG MOM AFTER ALL.
BUT, LIKE... YOU'RE FRIENDS WITH LOLA?!

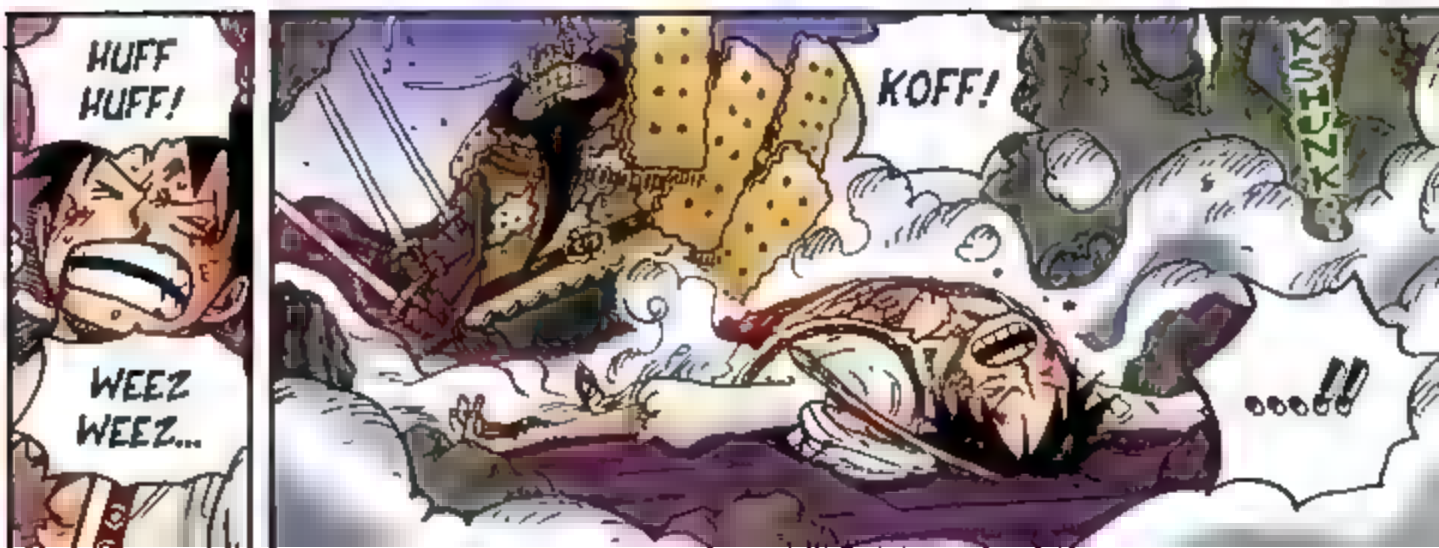

BOOOOM!!
ZRRD..
GYAA..
RAHHO


HEY!! DON'T GET SO SPREAD APART THAT YOU FORGET YOUR SEDUCING WOODS DUTIES!!!
RAAAAAAHH
OH CRAP!! MASTER CRACKER'S POPPIN' OFF!!


HAWK GATLING !!!
RUBBER-RUBBER...
DM DM DM DM DM
WEEZ WEEZ...
KOFF !!
RUSTLE RUSTLE..
YOU CAN RUN AWAY...
...BUT THERE MUST NEVER BE AN EXIT TO THE WOODS!!
ZZ-SH!!
GOT IT!!


DAMN !!!
WHAM WHAM
HIS COLOR OF ARMAMENT IS TOO HARD!!!
WHAM WHAM WHAM
HARD BISCUIT !!!
!!!


KA DO OM
!!!
WHAM WHA
WHAM WHAM


HUFF HUFF!
WEEZ WEEZ...
KOFF!
KUHUNK
...!!

HE WILL HAVE A PROUD WIFE AND LIVE HERE...
!!
...WITH HIS EVERY DESIRE CATERED TO!!
AHUD!
HE IS THE PRINCE OF A MIGHTY NATION. HIS STATUS IS FAR GREATER THAN YOURS!!
IF YOU THINK OF VINSMOKE SANJI AS YOUR COMRADE, THEN LET HIM GO.
WHEN HIS ANNOYING FORMER CAPTAIN GETS TO HIM, THAT PROUD PRINCE WILL NO DOUBT SAY...
URGH ...
CRIK CRIK..!! CRACK!!
YOU SELFISHLY CLAIM THAT YOU WILL "TAKE BACK" YOUR FRIEND, RATHER THAN ALLOWING HIM TO BE HAPPY?!
HYA-HYA
PFF!
HYA-HYA
PFFT !!
"BEGONE FROM MY SIGHT, YOU MISERABLE, INFERIOR PIRATE!!!"
RUBBER-RUBBER...
...?!
ADA-!!
?!
RAHH
GYAA
!!!
DO OM!!

MASTER CRACKER !!

M...

URGH ...

...

DON'T INSULT SANJI!! EVEN IF HE'S TOO HAPPY TO WANT TO COME BACK...

...HE WOULD NEVER SPEAK TO US LIKE THAT!!!

DO

?!!!

OF

KONG GUN!!!

...!!!

KABOOM!!

GAK GAK GAK GAK GAK

...!!!

(Iwashita Family Love, Okinawa)

Q: Odacchi!! In Volume 79, you said we should use whatever logic we could to connect characters to dates, so I did my best!! For Viola, the V is a "B" sound in Japanese (B→13) and o is a zero. 1/30!! January 30th is blank!! I'm a genius!! Hope you like it!!

--Summer Mandarin

A: Whaaaat?! Okay.

Q: Greetings, Oda Sensei! I'm here to fill in some calendar blanks!
Sai ⇒8/13 (Happosui's "eight treasures," 13th chieftain)
Baby 5 ⇒5/15 (May + d (maid), d is "10" plus Baby "5")
Chin Jao ⇒12/12 (12th chieftain of Happosui)
Boo ⇒8/20 ("eight treasures" and bu-u stands for "2-0")
How old is Sai, anyway? What's the age gap with his wife? Depending on the answer, I might need to call the cops…out of jealousy.
--Uhyalicia

A: Whaaaat?! Okay. Sai's age is... Actually, why don't I tell you the ages of all the people who drank from the son's cups?

Sai's actually quite young. Did he look old to you?

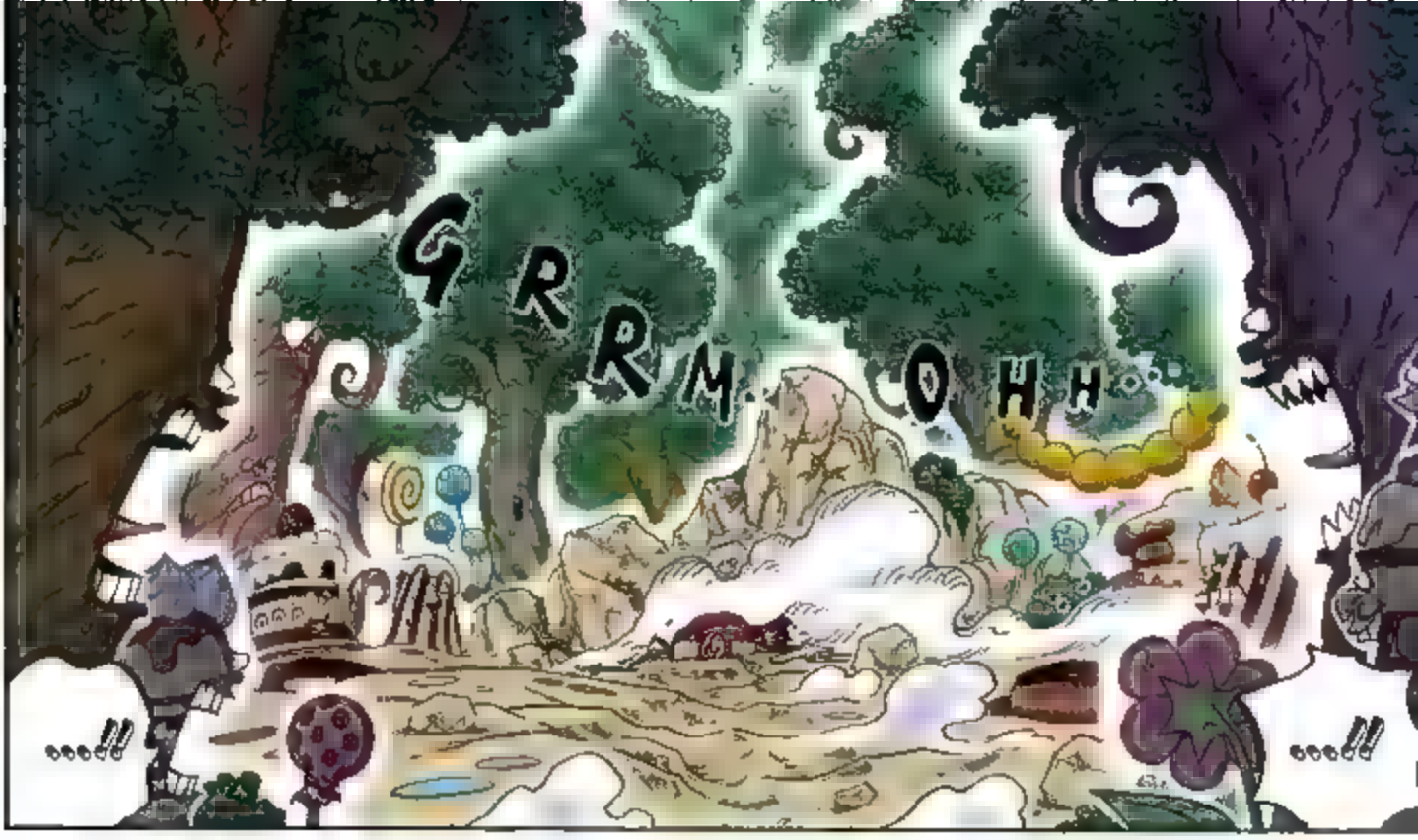
Q: Odacchi! What happens if you rip off a woman's bra like Smoker does? (See Volume 67 SBS.)
Won't know until you try it! Here we go!
P.S. Dear Eiichiro Oda, they arrested me. Why?

--Chagero Shimizu Fan

A: That's all! No more SBS! See you next volume!!

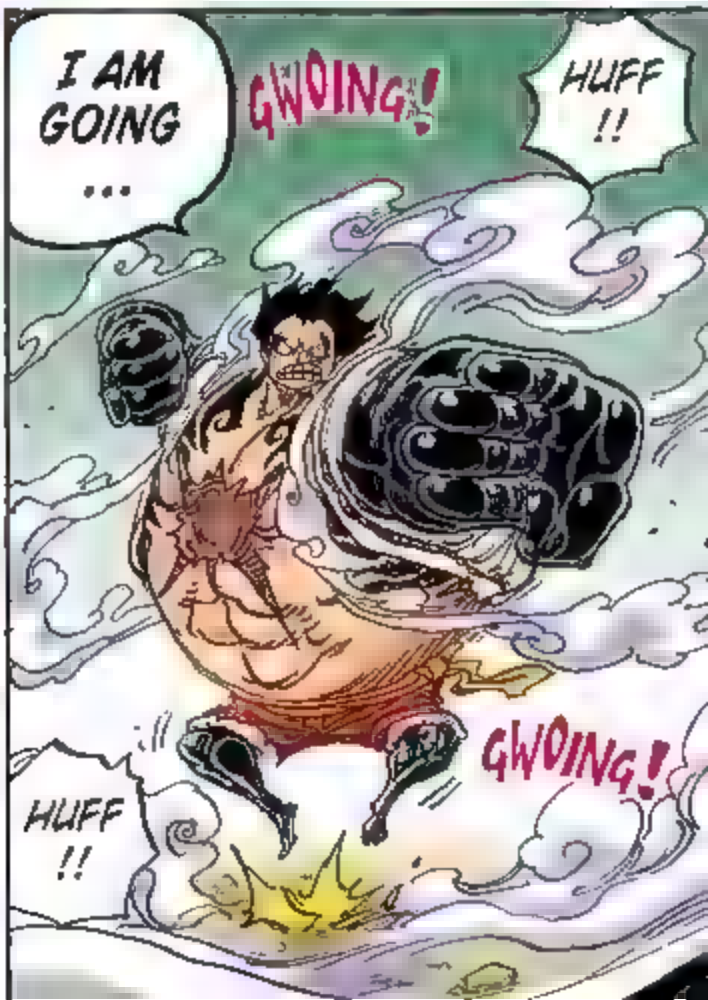
Chapter 838:
CHOBRO

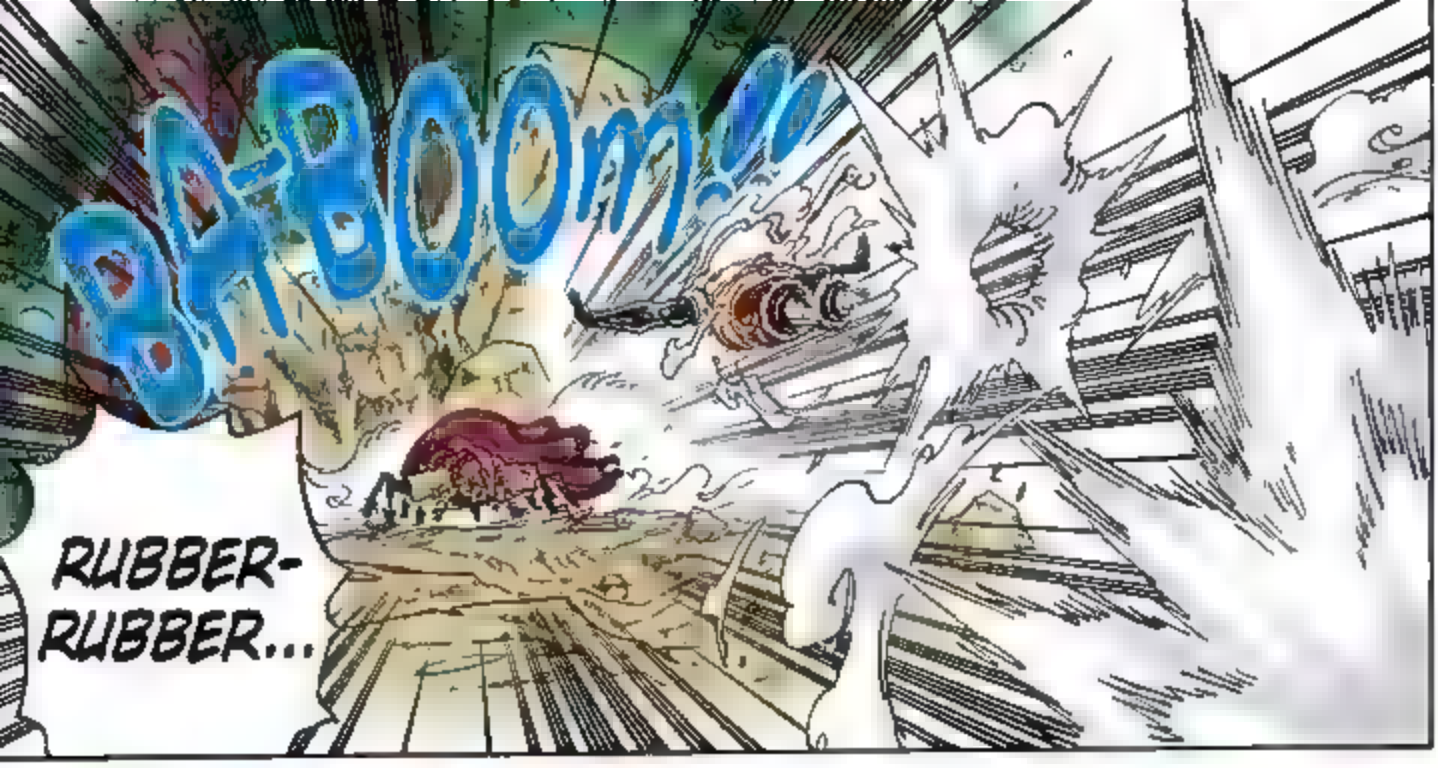
DECKS OF THE WORLD, 500-MILLION-MAN ARC, FINAL VOLUME: "A WEDDING AT A CERTAIN RUINED ISLAND"

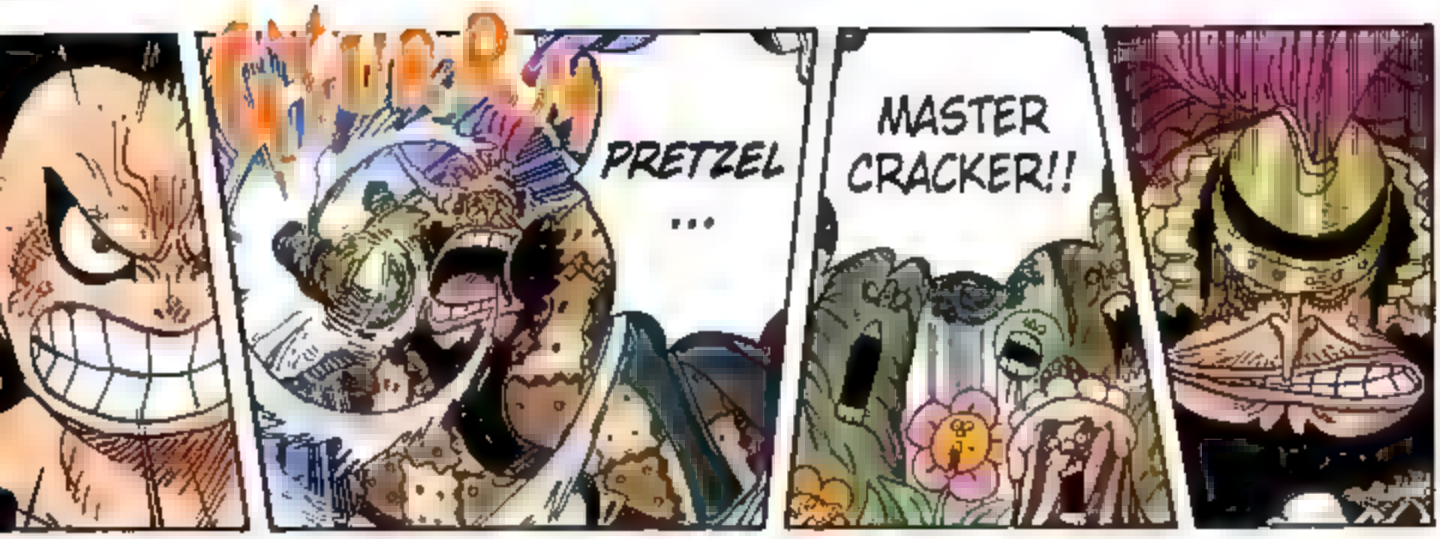

GRRM..OHH
...!!
...!!

HRD

...TO SEE SANJI!!!


I AM GOING ...
GWOING!
HUFF !!
GWOING!
HUFF !!

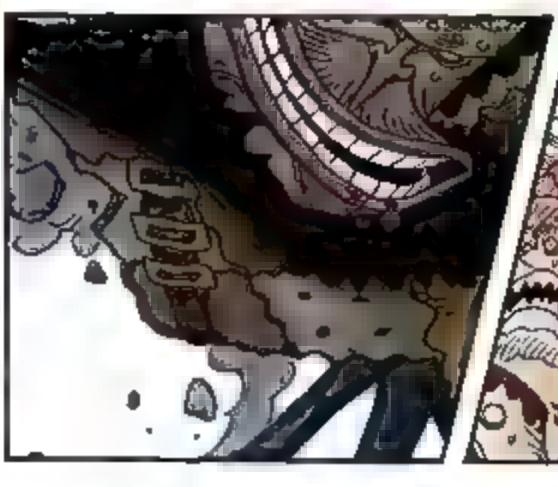

BFBOOm!!
RUBBER-
RUBBER...

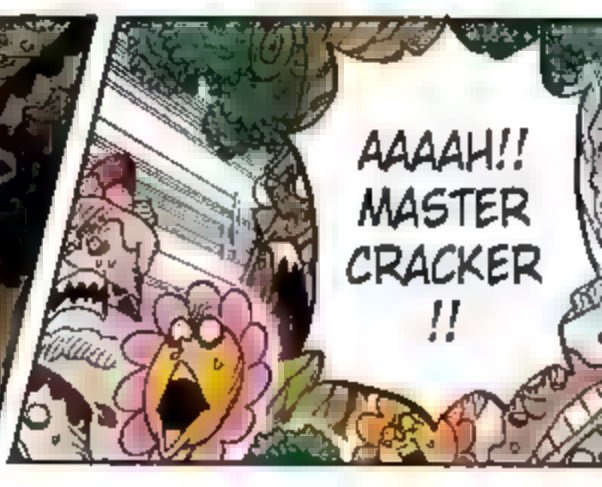

PRETZEL
...
MASTER
CRACKER!!

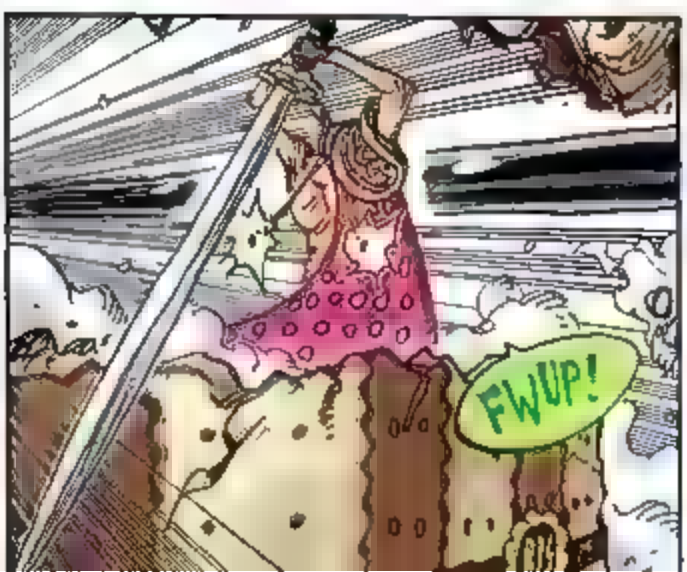
...
ROLL
!!!
RRK..!!
RRK..!!
KA-M
...
KONG
GUN
!!!

DO
?!!!

WHAK!!

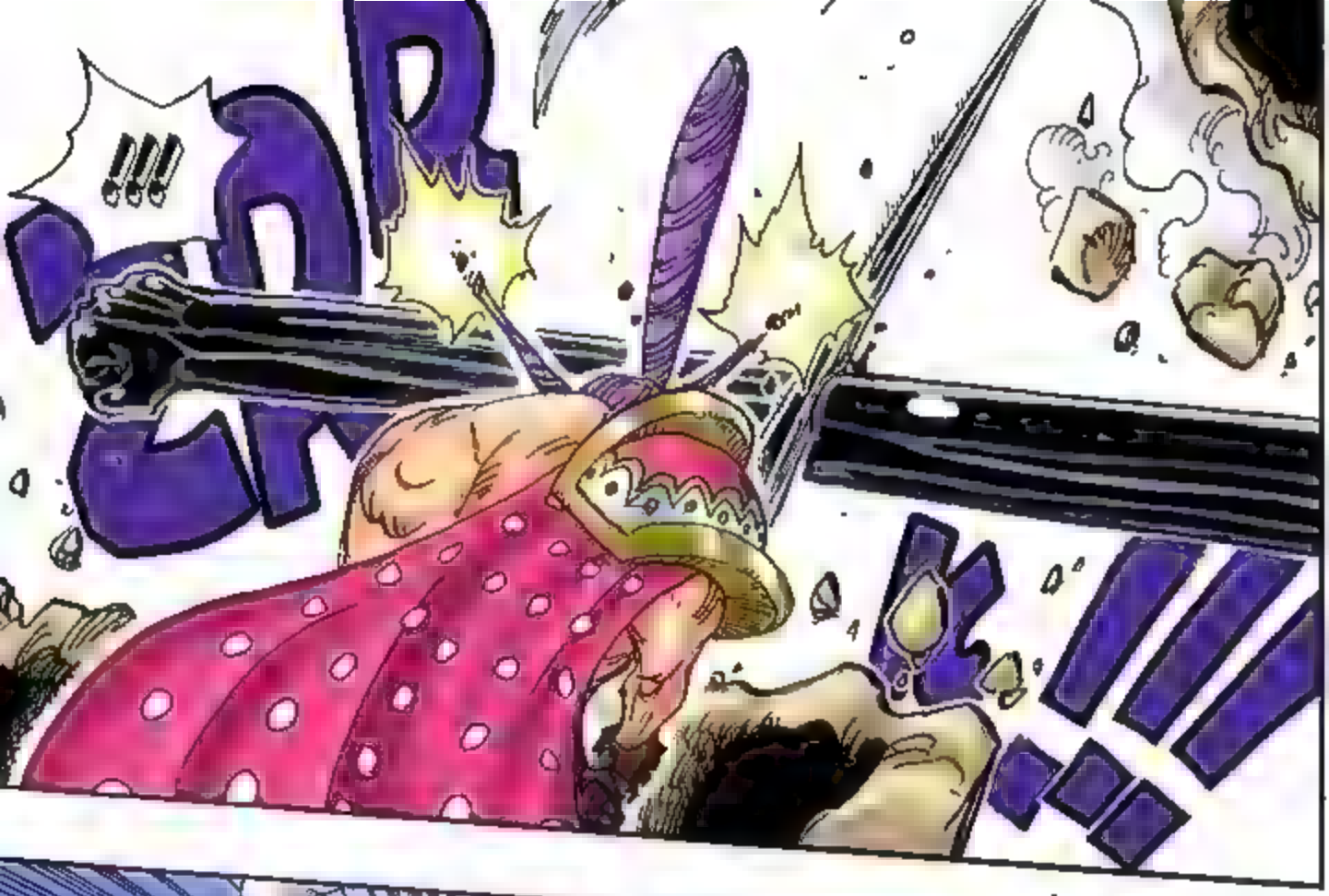


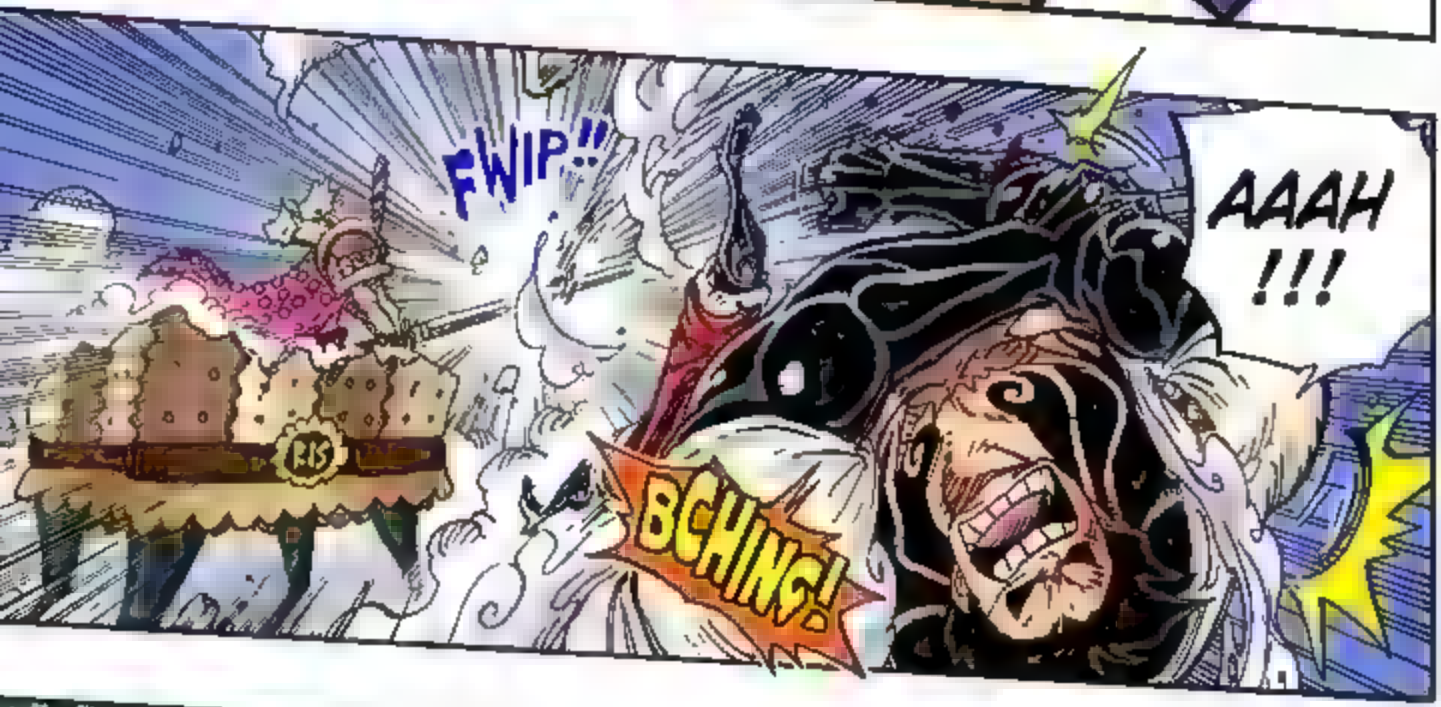

AAAAH!!
MASTER
CRACKER
!!


FWUP!

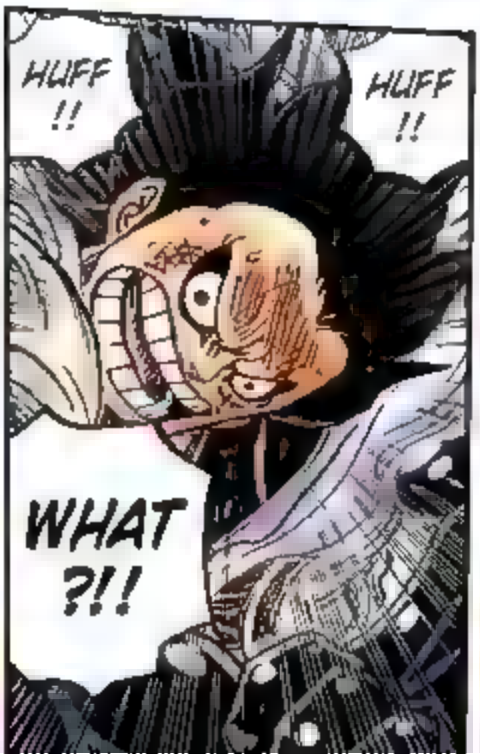
HRP

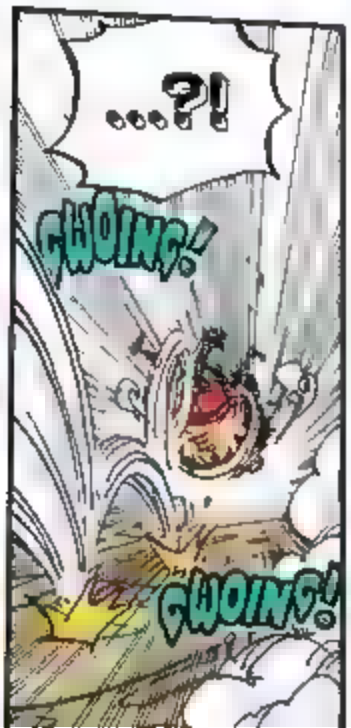
!


!!!
R

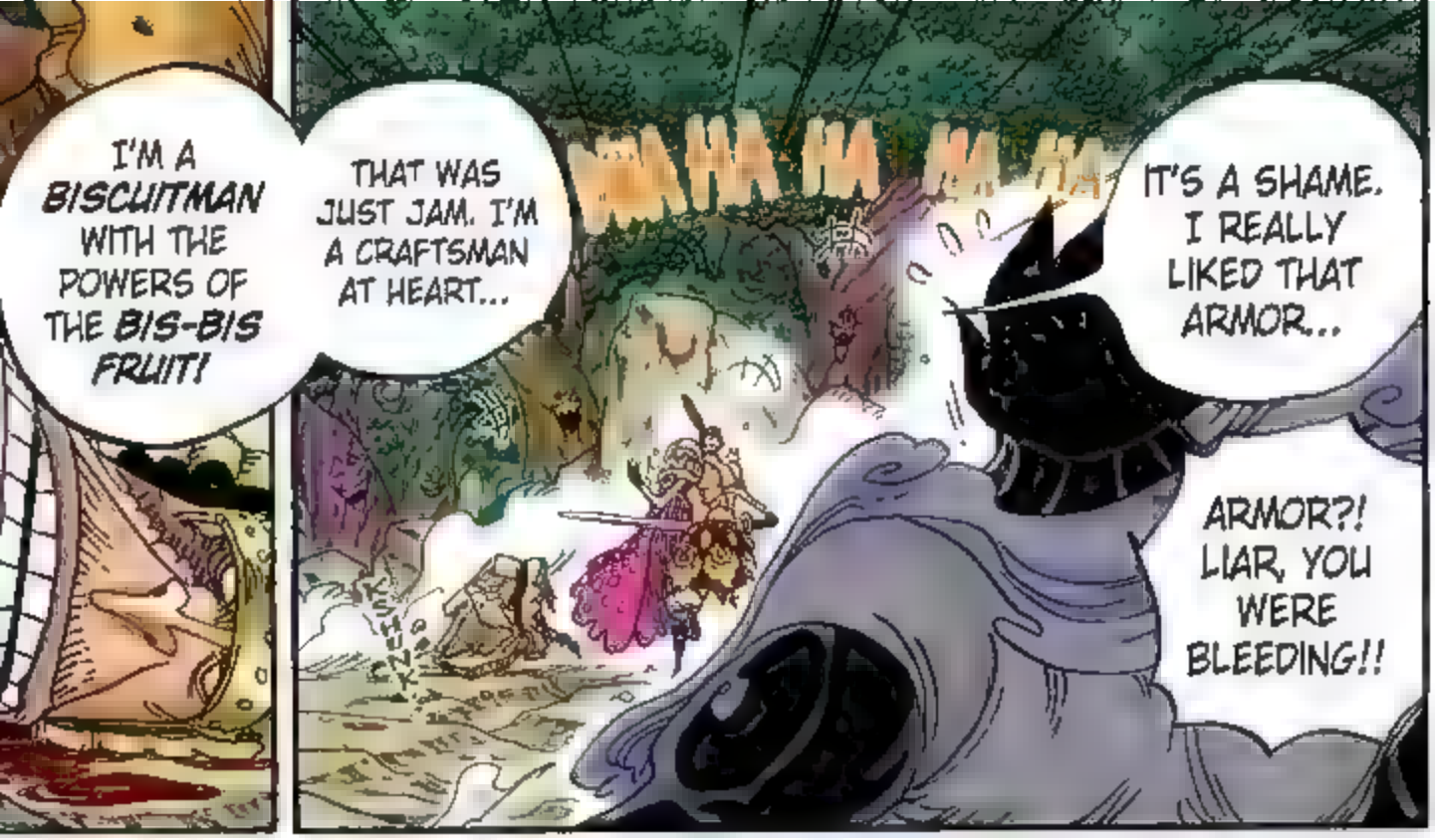

FWIP!!
AAAH !!!
BCHING!

...
WHO ARE YOU?!!
ZSH
GWOING!


HUFF !!
HUFF !!
WHAT ?!!


...?!
GWOING!
GWOING!

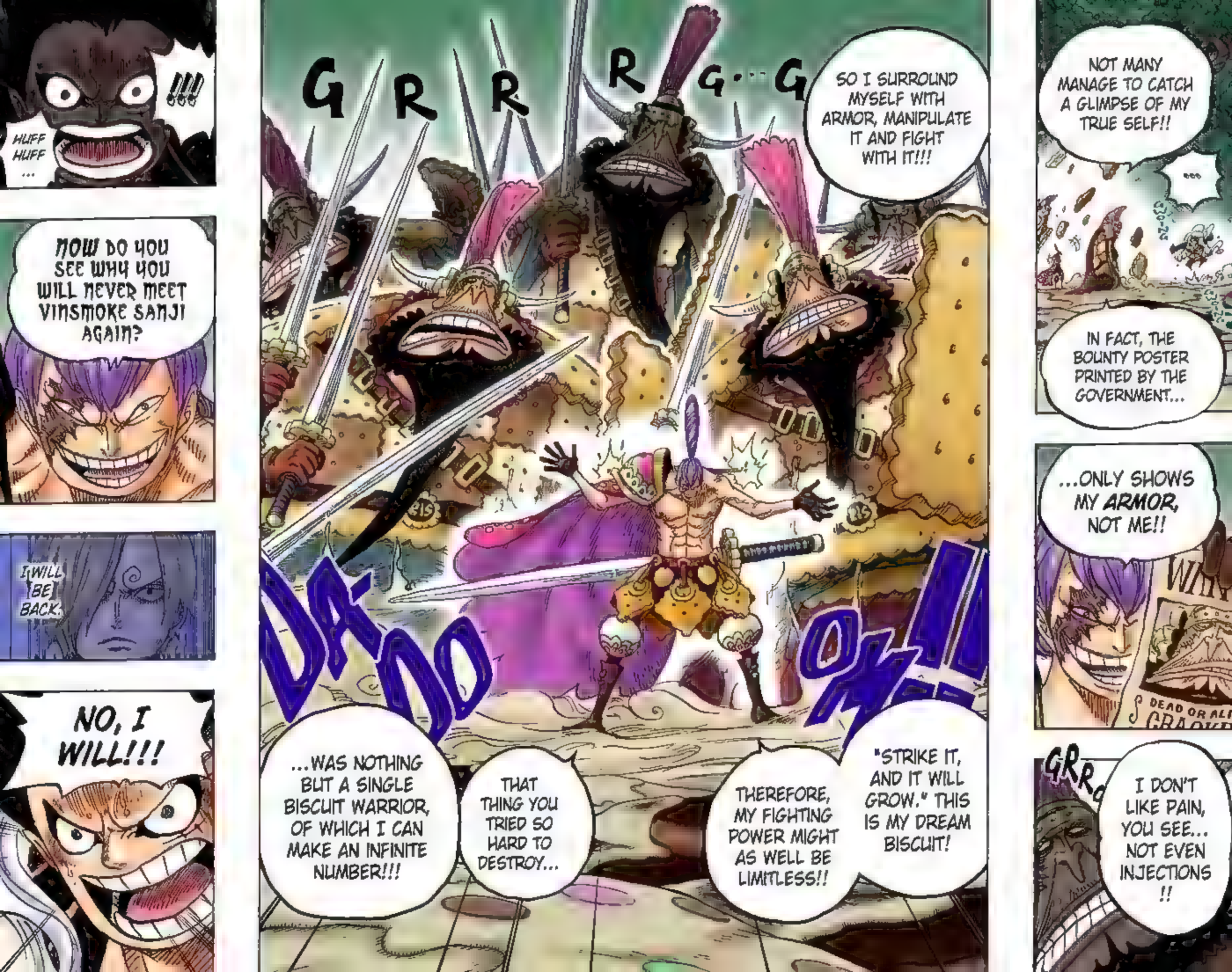
...
HEH HEH!!
THOUSAND-ARMED
...TO BREAK MY ARMOR !!!
I'M IMPRESSED THAT YOU MANAGED...
GYA HA HA HA..
...AS CRACKER THE GENERAL.
GSHANK..!
WHO AM I, YOU ASK? I'M PRETTY SURE I ALREADY INTRODUCED MYSELF...
TUP!
...!!
GWOING!
BLUB BLUB


I'M A BISCUITMAN WITH THE POWERS OF THE BIS-BIS FRUIT!
THAT WAS JUST JAM. I'M A CRAFTSMAN AT HEART...
HAHAHAHAHA
IT'S A SHAME. I REALLY LIKED THAT ARMOR...
SHUNK
ARMOR?! LIAR, YOU WERE BLEEDING!!

...WITH CRUSHED BISCUIT DUST.
I JUST CRAFT THE OUTLINE...
CLAP!
POP!
POP POP!
I CAN PRODUCE AND MANIPULATE AN INFINITE NUMBER OF BISCUITS!!

...DEPENDING ON THE ERA AND THE CREATOR!!
KCHA
KCHA..
BISCUITS CHANGE THEIR FORM...

SWISH
SWISH
JUST SET YOUR MIND TO IT, AND...LOOK, IT'S THE FACE OF A HARDENED WARRIOR!!


NOT MANY MANAGE TO CATCH A GLIMPSE OF MY TRUE SELF!!
...
IN FACT, THE BOUNTY POSTER PRINTED BY THE GOVERNMENT...
...ONLY SHOWS MY ARMOR, NOT ME!!
I DON'T LIKE PAIN, YOU SEE... NOT EVEN INJECTIONS!!
GRRRG...G
SO I SURROUND MYSELF WITH ARMOR, MANIPULATE IT AND FIGHT WITH IT!!!
"STRIKE IT, AND IT WILL GROW." THIS IS MY DREAM BISCUIT!
THEREFORE, MY FIGHTING POWER MIGHT AS WELL BE LIMITLESS!!
THAT THING YOU TRIED SO HARD TO DESTROY...
...WAS NOTHING BUT A SINGLE BISCUIT WARRIOR, OF WHICH I CAN MAKE AN INFINITE NUMBER!!!
!!!
HUFF HUFF ...
NOW DO YOU SEE WHY YOU WILL NEVER MEET VINSMOKE SANJI AGAIN?
I WILL BE BACK.
NO, I WILL!!!

FWAP!

KONG ...

GRRRIK...!!

GRRRIK...!!

RUBBER-RUBBER ...

...IS WHAT WE CALL TRUE GROWTH!!

STUPID BOY!!!

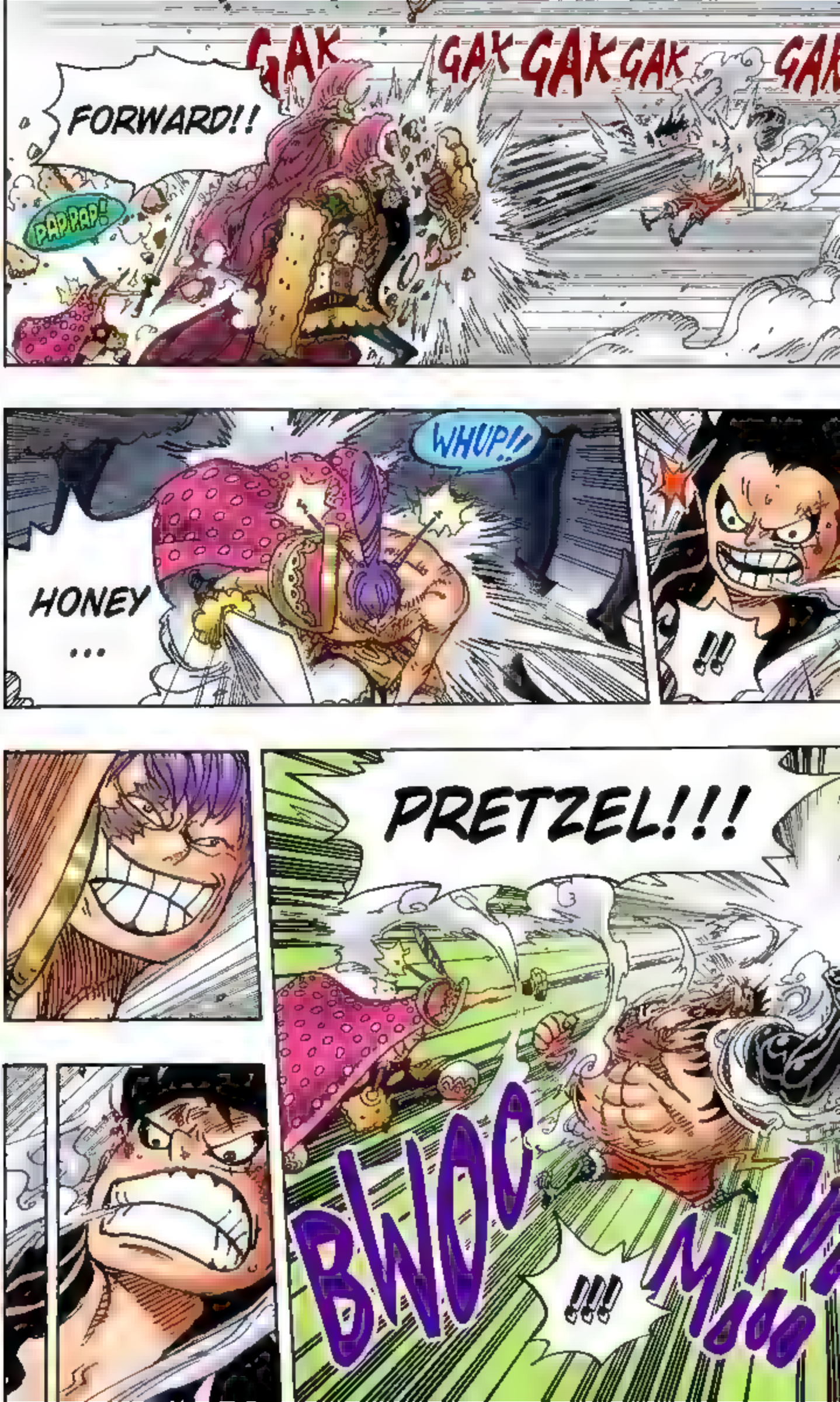
LEARNING THAT THERE ARE PEOPLE OUT THERE NO AMOUNT OF EFFORT CAN OVER-COME...

GSHANK!!

GRAK!!

!!!!

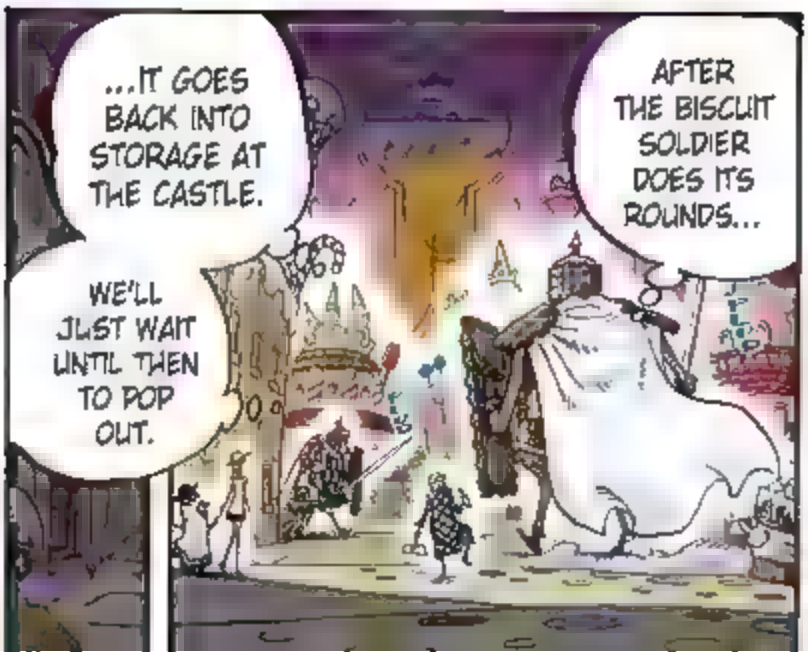
...ORGAN GUN!!!

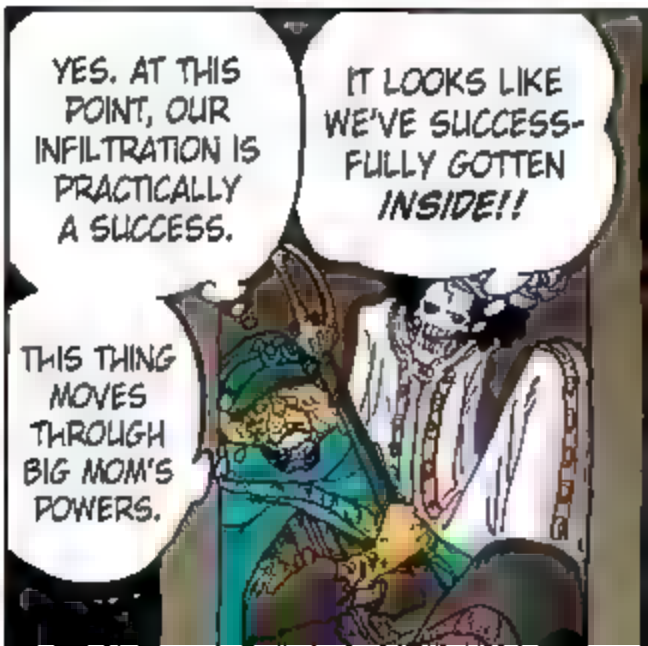

GAK GAK GAK GAK GAK
FORWARD!!
PAP PAP!
WHUP!!
HONEY ...
!!
PRETZEL!!!
BWOO
!!!

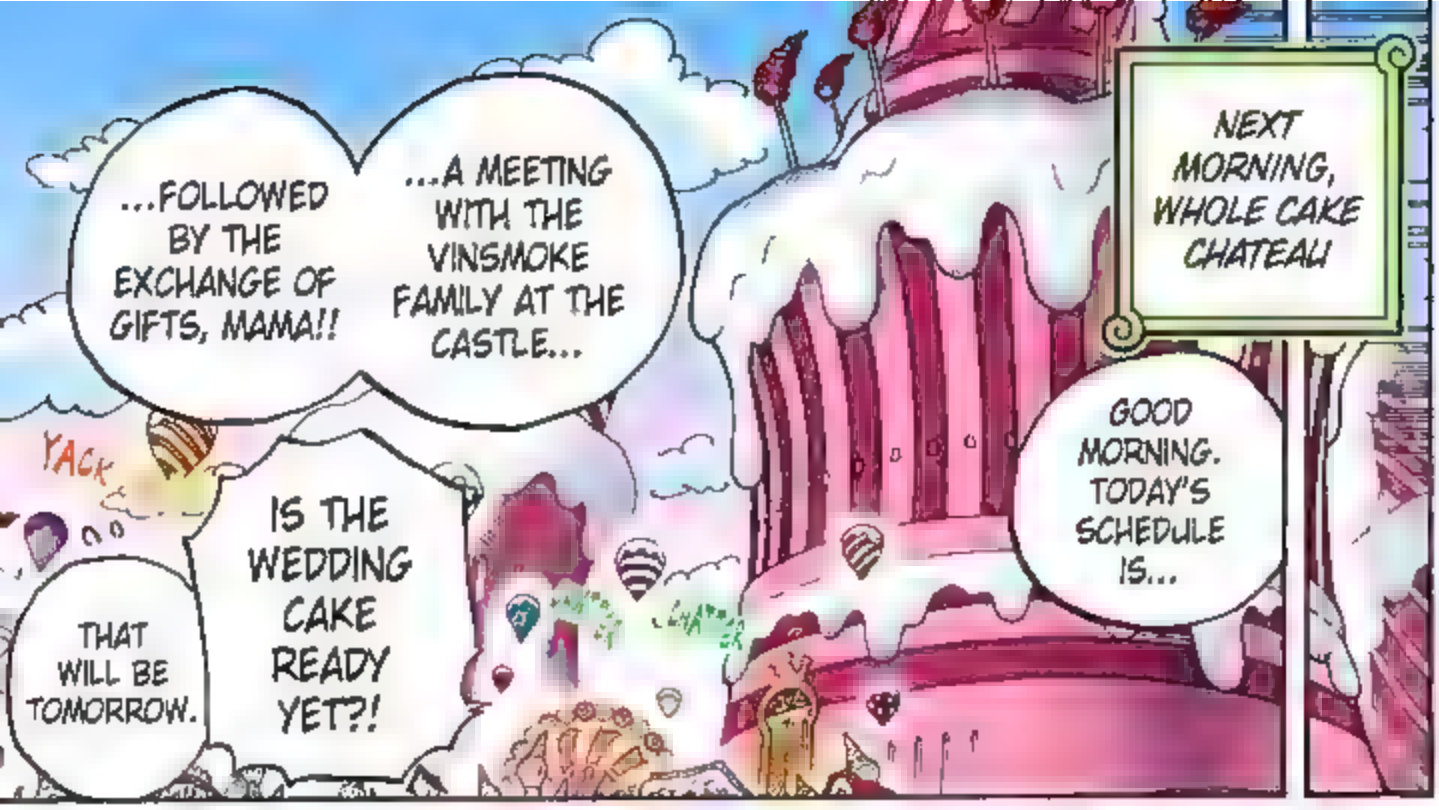
SO?
WHA--!!
WE'RE TOO OVERWHELMED BY MASTER CRACKER AND STRAW HAT TO BE ANYWHERE NEAR THEM!!
GWOHH
AAAH! IT'S NO GOOD!
NEARBY ...
WHICH ONE'S SCARIER?
YOU ARE!!!
CRACKER THE GENERAL, OR HIS MOTHER, BIG MOM...
WHAAAAT?!
HUNDREDS OF YOU COULD SHRIVEL UP AND WITHER AWAY AND IT WOULDN'T AFFECT ME IN THE SLIGHTEST!!!
WHAT'S YOUR GREAT IDEA, CHOBRO?!
CHOBRO?!
I'VE GOT A GREAT IDEA, SO FROM THIS POINT ONWARD, CALL ME BIG BRO CHOPPER!!
LISTEN UP, CARROT!!
OKAY, SURE.
DO-DM!
BRULEE'S MIRRO-WORLD

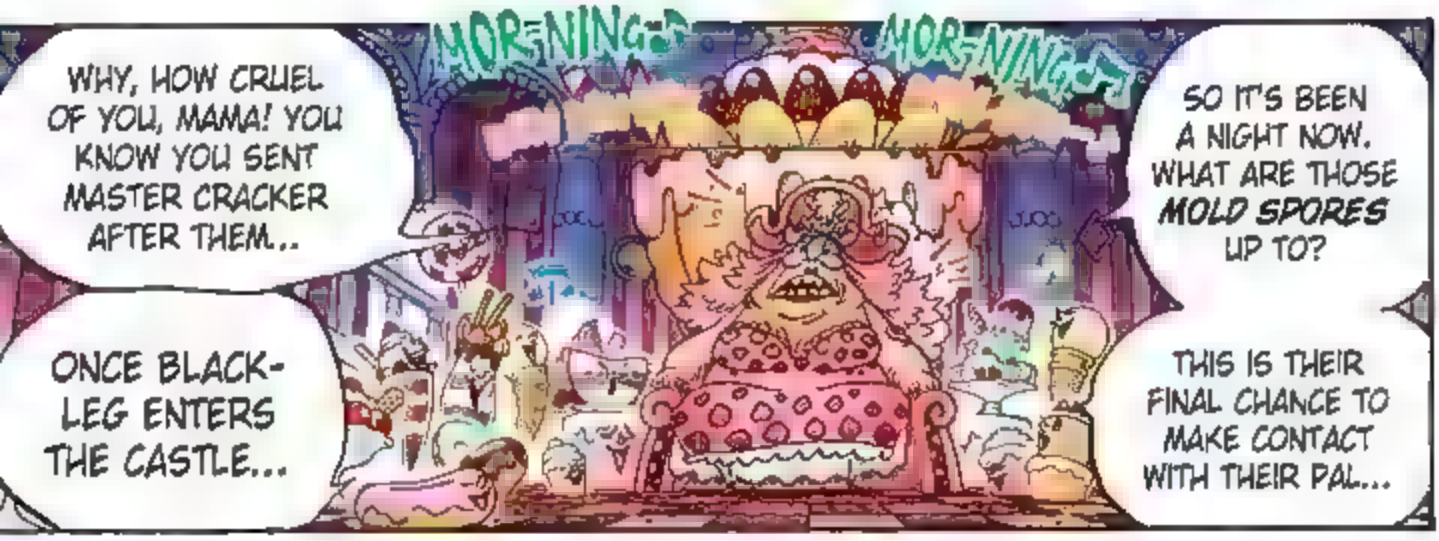
IT SEEMS LIKE THIS WORLD WITHIN THE MIRROR..
...IS ACTUALLY CONNECTED TO ALL THE MIRRORS ON WHOLE CAKE ISLAND.
YEAH! I THINK YOU'RE RIGHT!
DO
WE SHOULD BE USING BRULEE'S POWERS TO OUR BENEFIT!!
WE SHOULDN'T BE TRYING TO ESCAPE THIS PLACE.

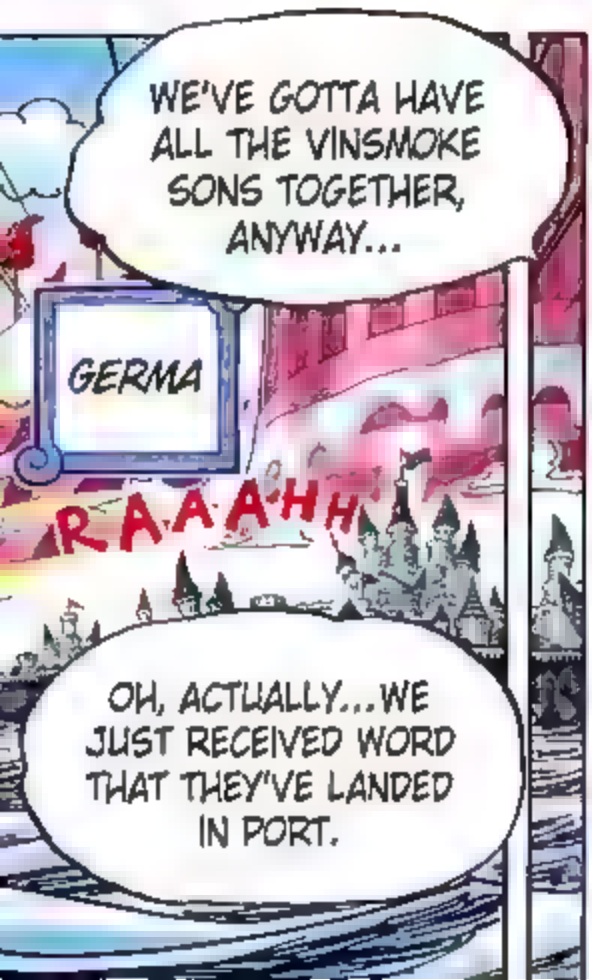
SWEET CITY
PEDRO.
PEDRO!
CAPITAL OF WHOLE CAKE ISLAND


...IT GOES BACK INTO STORAGE AT THE CASTLE.
AFTER THE BISCUIT SOLDIER DOES ITS ROUNDS...
WE'LL JUST WAIT UNTIL THEN TO POP OUT.


YES. AT THIS POINT, OUR INFILTRATION IS PRACTICALLY A SUCCESS.
IT LOOKS LIKE WE'VE SUCCESS-FULLY GOTTEN INSIDE!!
THIS THING MOVES THROUGH BIG MOM'S POWERS.


...FOLLOWED BY THE EXCHANGE OF GIFTS, MAMA!!
...A MEETING WITH THE VINSMOKE FAMILY AT THE CASTLE...
NEXT MORNING, WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU
YACK
IS THE WEDDING CAKE READY YET?!
GOOD MORNING. TODAY'S SCHEDULE IS...
THAT WILL BE TOMORROW.


MORNING
MORNING
WHY, HOW CRUEL OF YOU, MAMA! YOU KNOW YOU SENT MASTER CRACKER AFTER THEM..
SO IT'S BEEN A NIGHT NOW. WHAT ARE THOSE MOLD SPORES UP TO?
ONCE BLACK-LEG ENTERS THE CASTLE...
THIS IS THEIR FINAL CHANCE TO MAKE CONTACT WITH THEIR PAL...


WE'VE GOTTA HAVE ALL THE VINSMOKE SONS TOGETHER, ANYWAY...
GERMA
R-A-A-A-H-H
OH, ACTUALLY...WE JUST RECEIVED WORD THAT THEY'VE LANDED IN PORT.

...THEIR CHANCES OF CONTACT ARE ESSENTIALLY ZERO!!
...
AFTER ALL, THE TEA PARTY AND THE WEDDING CEREMONY WILL BE HELD HERE, WITHIN THE CASTLE.
SO THEY'RE ALL TALK? JUST LIKE THE OTHERS...?

CONGRATS ON FINISHING YOUR LONG JOURNEY!!

GIVE IT A REST, NIJI...

I CAN'T HELP BUT NOTICE... HE AIN'T HERE TO GREET US.

WELCOME BACK, SIRS!!!

...MY BELOVED SONS ARE HERE!!

AT LAST...

RAAAAAAAH!!

SIR ICHIJI!!

I CAN'T BELIEVE THEY WRAPPED UP THE LONG WAR OF BROCK COLLIE!!

SIR NIJI!!

ELDEST SON OF VINSMOKE (SPARKING RED) VINSMOKE ICHIJI

SECOND SON OF VINSMOKE (ELECTRIC BLUE) VINSMOKE NIJI

CAN'T WAIT TO SEE THEM FACE OFF WITH SANJI!!!

THIS SHOULD BE GOOD...

...

RAAAAAAAH

SHVR...

83 海賊「四皇」シャーロット・リンリン、(完)

ウソップギャラリー海賊団

UGK

WE ARE USOPP GALLERY PIRATES

（埼玉県　ひぼアイアンさん）

大賞だァ!!!

サイン色紙贈呈!!

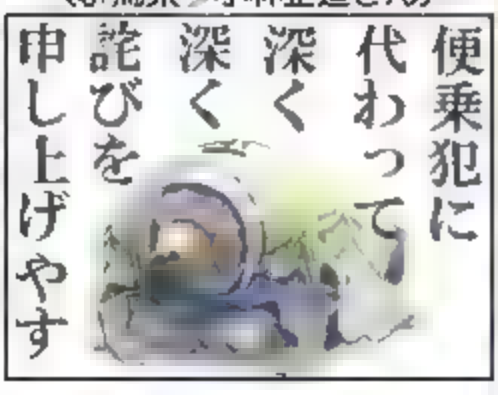
（鳥取県　中原路さん）

夜、冷蔵庫をあさる不届き者達!!
このコッケイなシチュエーションと顔!!
大賞だァ!!!

（大阪府　チョコバナナさん）

思いの強さはよくわかったが。
だいたいこういうので
戴っちゃうのは、
正当な勝負とは…。

（群馬県　小林正道さん）



いやー、アンタが
そこまで言うんなら、
今回は許すけど…。
――って、おめェは
便乗犯の便乗犯だろ!!

（京都府　大塚紗瑛さん）

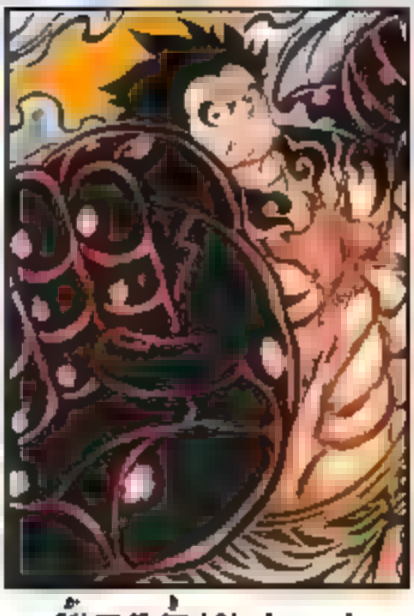
絵本の様なあたたかい二人旅。

（神奈川県　すわしのぶサン）

大すきだ――っ!!!♡♡

（千葉県　和道さん）

光月とミンク族！深いキズナがここにある!!



（神奈川県　川口紘佑さん）

勝てる気がしねェ！
ギア４!!!

（兵庫県　冨尾美紀さん）

切り絵をＰＣ加工！
セクシーハンコック♡

（静岡県　山田アンナさん）

ハートはもっと熱く
燃えている!!!

（神奈川県　浅見颯人さん）

和ーテムポール!!

応募されました文章、イラスト等の著作権は、集英社に帰属します。集英社が出版、電子配信する雑誌、コミックス等に掲載されることがあります。掲載の都合上、文章、イラスト等は一部変更されることがあります。なお、応募の際の郵便物は、一定期間経過後に廃棄されます。文章、イラスト等を保存しておきたい場合は、コピーをとってからご応募ください。また、お名前やご住所等を掲載されたくない場合は、その旨を明記してください。

（福岡県　イトキングさん）

一味全員クー・ド・バースト!!

（石川県　I♡OPさん）

ほっこり五老星♡

（大阪府　古北雅之さん）

フィギュアでネコマムシの
重量感を再現!!

（福岡県　笹平正広さん）

優しい男サンジ。
帰って来いよー!!

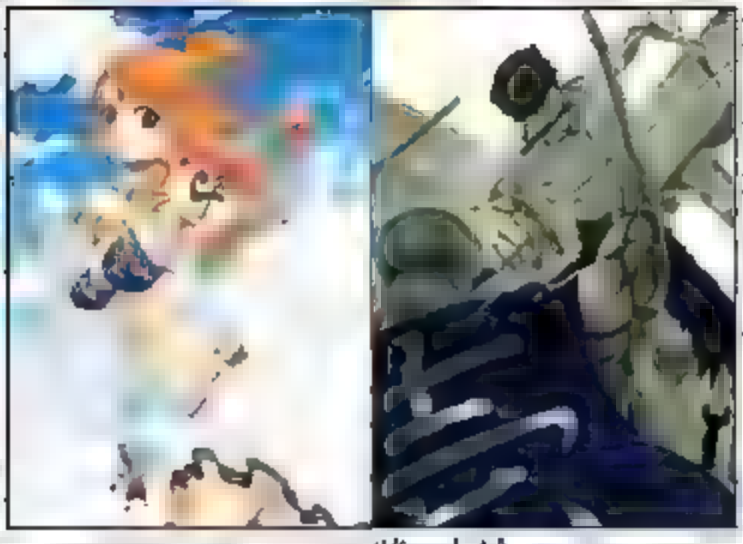
（宮城県　赤間信一さん）

ピッカピカの
ゴールド切り絵!!

（山梨県　佐藤智也さん）

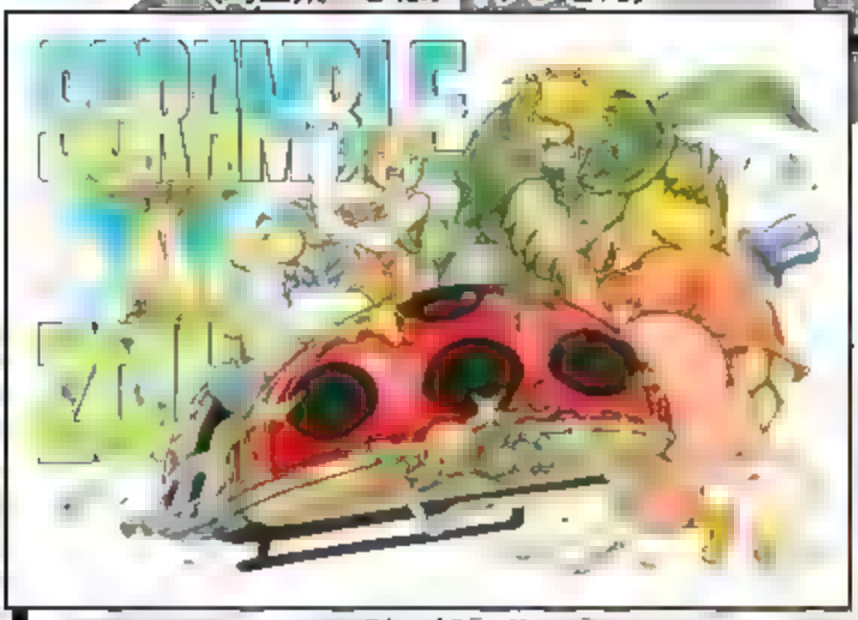
全員素晴らしい表情っ!!
海軍本部ここにあり!!

（福島県　薄井誠さん）



アフバスタの華と死闘っ!!

（埼玉県　ひぼアイアンさん）

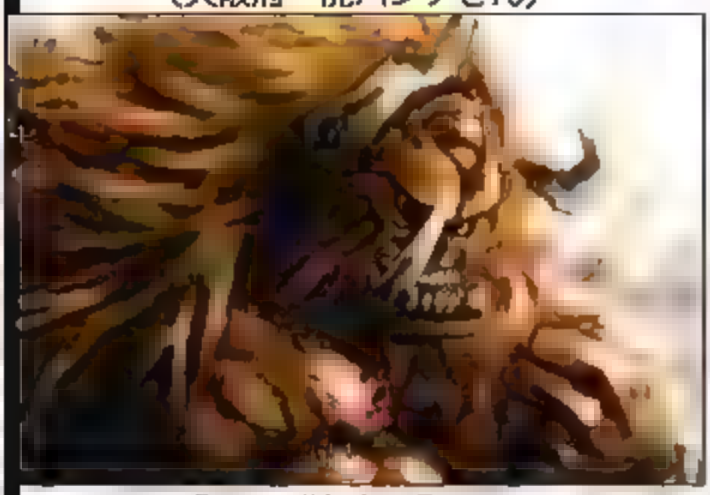


ミンク族が動き出す!!

（新潟県　丸山満さん）

忍法で脱出だ！雷ぞう!!

（大阪府　虎パンチさん）

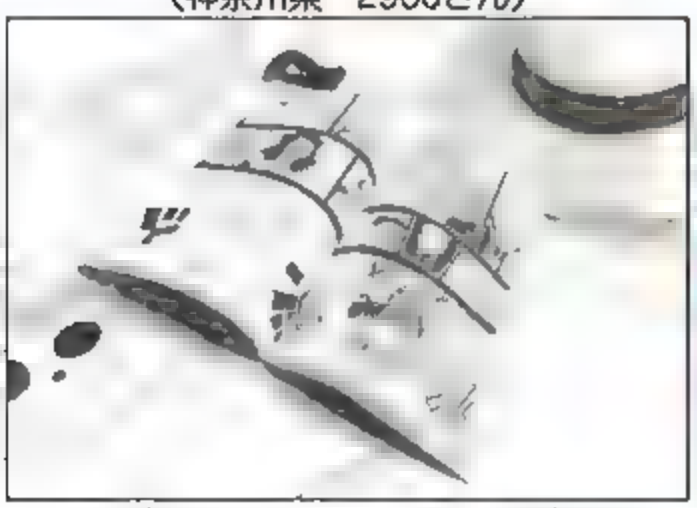


ゴゴゴ…迫力のオーズ!!!

（千葉県　パピさん）

海賊達のハロウィンナイト!!

（神奈川県　2960さん）



これ面白ェ!! コミックスごと静止画!!

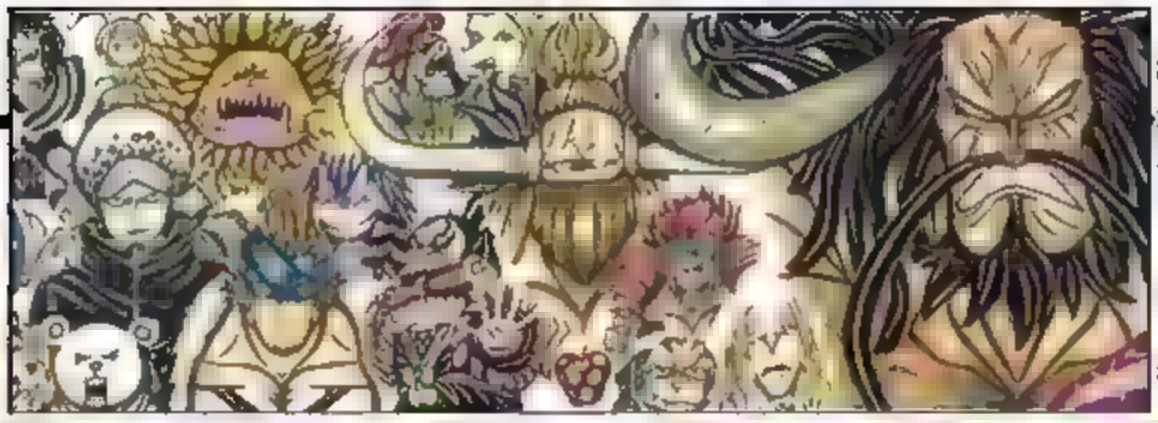
（神奈川県　永石エンジさん）

ケイミー、パッパグ、水の中～♪

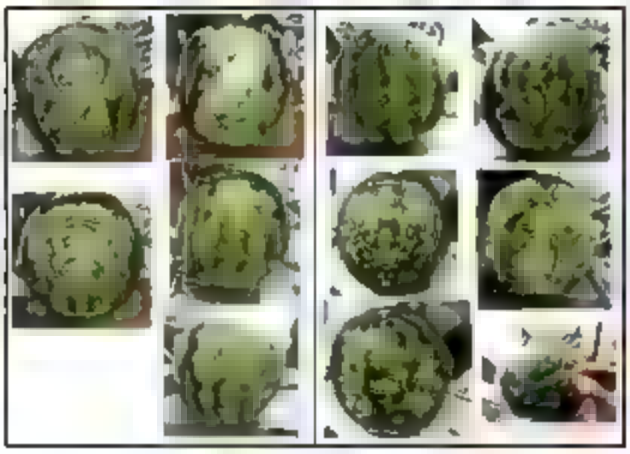
ウソップ様より告知

[ONE PIECE.com]で『ウソップギャラリー海賊団』がカラーで見れるぞ!!
惜しくもコミックスに載れなかったクルー達の作品も厳選公開だ!!

ワンピース ドットコム　検索

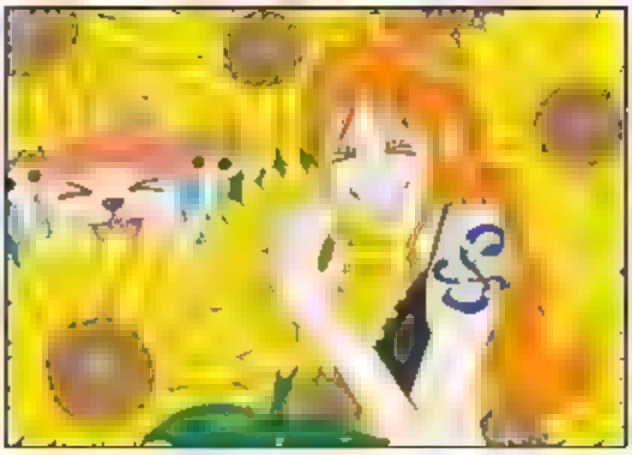


（宮城県　ｋｅｉさん）



（岐阜県　じゅうじろサン）

スイカに刻んだ麦わらの一味！
すげー!!



（大分県　SAYAKA.Sさん）

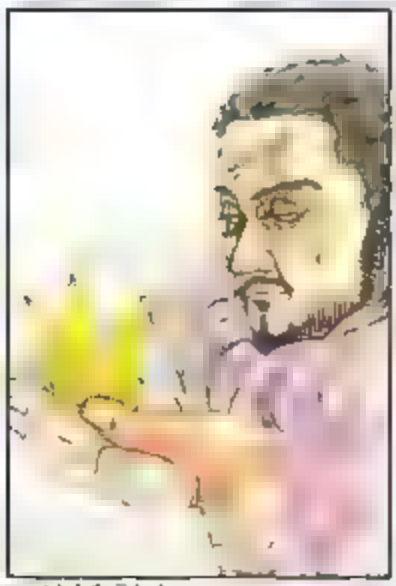
この絵には明るいものしか写ってねェ!!!

（岩手県　鈴■さん）

エースの炎は
受け継がれる!!

（静岡県　渥美綾太さん）

立ち向かえ!!
モモの助〜!!



（愛知県　やゆサン）

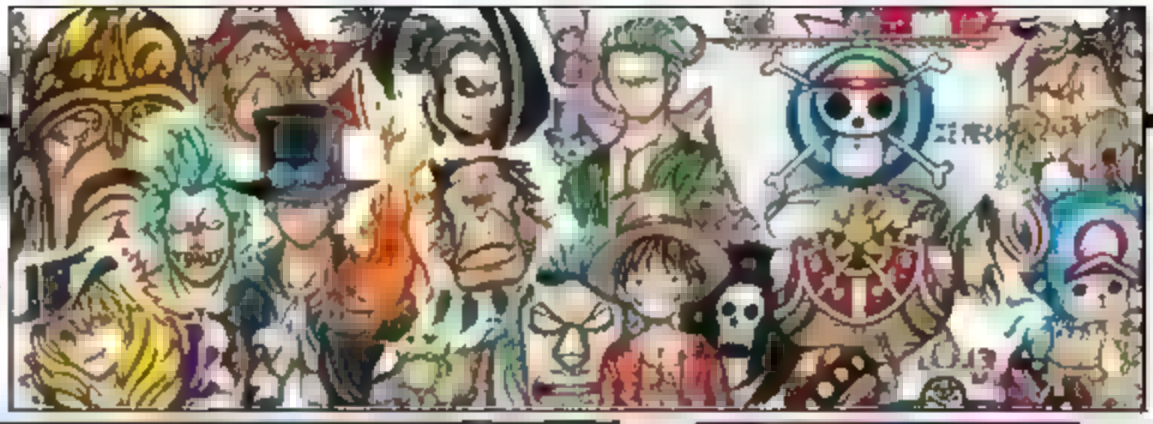
藤虎、視力がなくても
心は見える！

（大分県　目野貴士さん）

美しきドレスローザ。芸術作品！

（福岡県　半田実季さん）

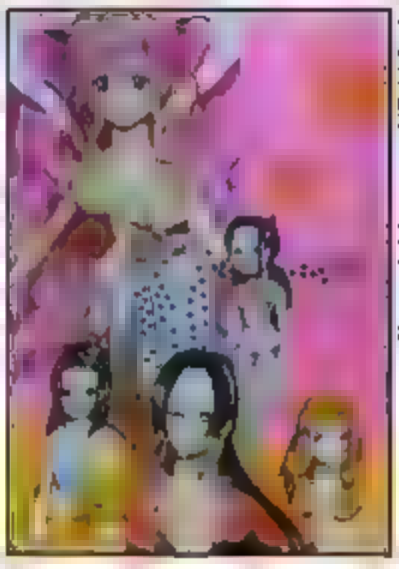
コアっとコアラ♡



超〜〜〜大作っ!! 海の戦士絵巻っ!!

(東京都 髙橋智史さん)

繊細かな。カラー切り絵!



(島根県 吾川浩さん)

ハコフィギュア!! セクシー軍団♡

UGK審査委員長 ウソップ様より 注意点

必ずイラストや写真の裏に**直接**、住所・氏名(P.N.)・年齢・電話番号を書き込んでくれ!!

(岐阜県 キリヤマさん)

ステンドグラス チョッパー!

(神奈川県 ハルさん)

ねんどで作った サニー号。見事!

アニメ関係

〒178-8567
東京都練馬区
東大泉2-10-5
東映アニメーション企画営業部
『ONE PIECE』係
まで!!

よっしゃ! 送って来ーい!!

(鳥取県 ひっきーサン)

■編集協力／現代書院

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
83巻

尾田栄一郎
© 尾田栄一郎 2016, 2018

初版発行　　2016年
デジタル版発行　2018年

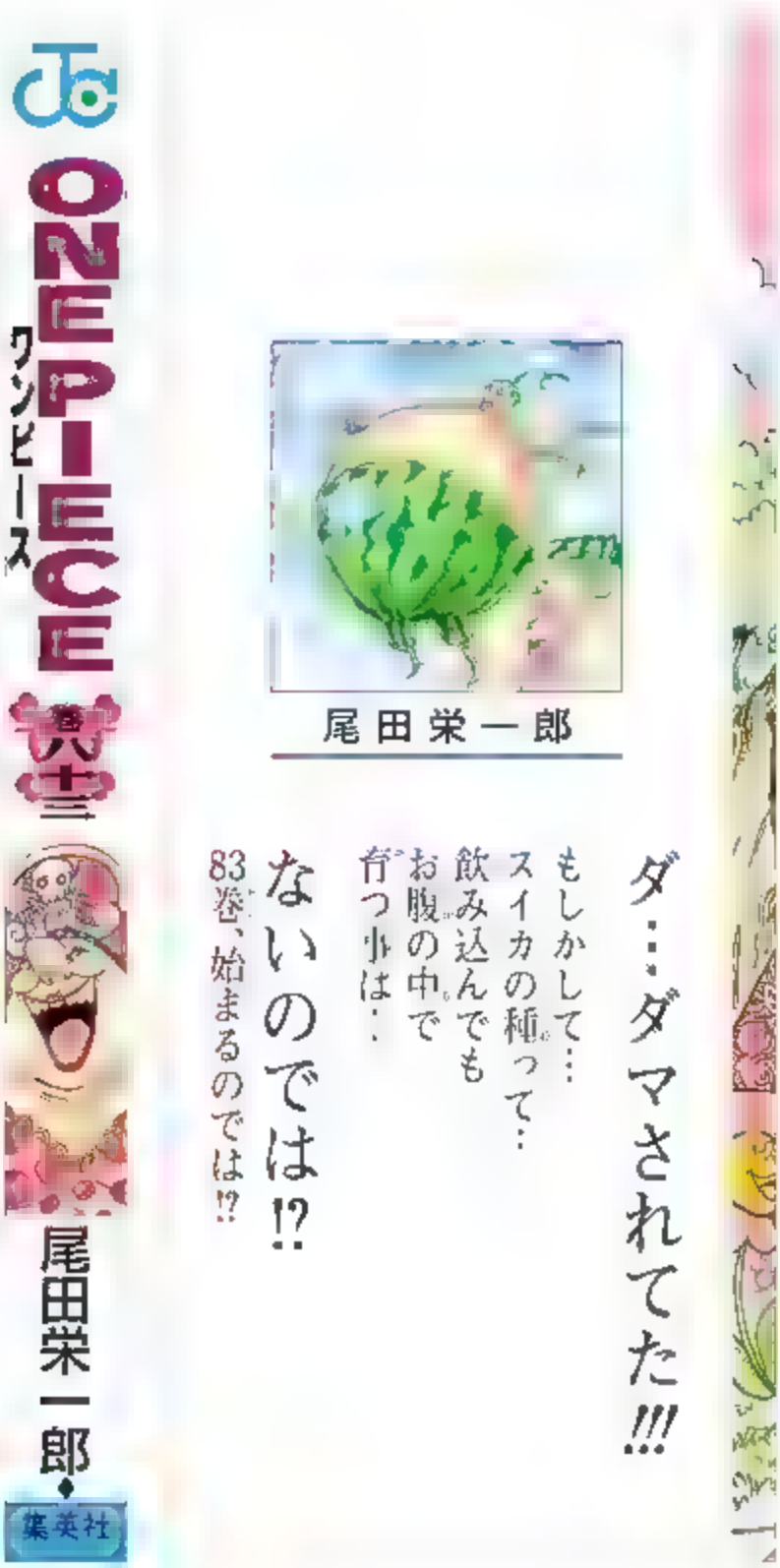
発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS

EXTRA PAGES



ONE PIECE ワンピース 六十三

尾田栄一郎・集英社

尾田栄一郎

ダ…ダマされてた!!!

もしかして…
スイカの種って…
飲み込んでも
お腹の中で
育つ事は…

ないのでは!?

83巻、始まるのでは!?

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

本体・表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

巻八十四 "ルフィvs.サンジ"

JUMP COMICS

ワンピース

ONE PIECE

尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA

Would you believe it?! This T-shirt has the yellowness of 300 lemons!! Volume 84 is about to begin!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2017

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE

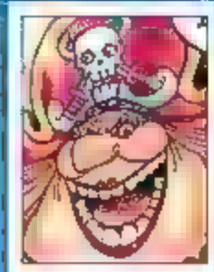
Vol. 84

LUFFY VS. SANJI

STORY AND ART BY

EIICHIRO ODA

Big Mom Pirates

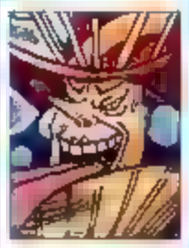

Charlotte Lunin
Captain, Big Mom Pirates

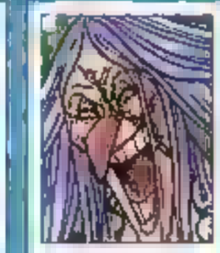
Baron Egg
Fighter, Big Mom Pirates

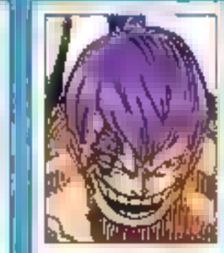
Pekoms
Fighter, Big Mom Pirates

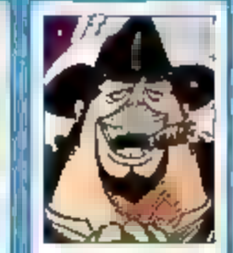
Kimbaly
Guardian, Big Mom Pirates

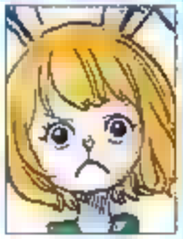
Leader of the Guardians

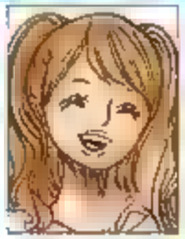

C. Perospero

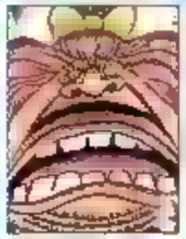

C. Brulee
5th Daughter of Charlotte


Lindbergh Sweet


Captain of the Pirate Pirates


Harold Bubble Mink


Charlotte Pudding
35th Daughter of Charlotte

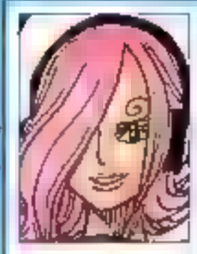

Bonny

Lola
1st Daughter of Charlotte

22nd Daughter of Charlotte

Vinsmoke Judge
King of Germa Kingdom

Germa 66


Vinsmoke Reiju
Eldest Daughter

Vinsmoke Ichiji
Eldest Son of

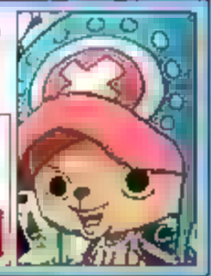
Vinsmoke Niji
Second Son of Vinsmoke

Vinsmoke Sanji
Third Son of Vinsmoke

Vinsmoke Yonji
Fourth Son of Vinsmoke

Straw Hat Crew • 麦わらの一味 •

Tony Tony.Chopper
トニートニー・チョッパー



After researching powerful medicine in Birdie Kingdom, he reunited with the rest of the crew

Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 100 belly

Monkey.D.Luffy
モンキー・D・ルフィ

A young man who dreams of becoming the Pirate King. After training with Rayleigh he and his crew head for the New World

Captain, Bounty: 500 million belly

Nico Robin
ニコ・ロビン

She spent her time in Baltigo with the leader of the Revolutionary Army: Luffy's father Dragon

Archeologist, Bounty: 130 million belly

Roronoa Zoro
ロロノア・ゾロ

He swallowed his pride and asked to be trained by Mihawk on Gloom Island before reuniting with the rest of the crew

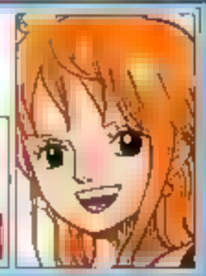
Fighter, Bounty: [illegible] million belly

Franky
フランキー

He modified himself in Future Land Baldimore and turned himself into Armored Franky before reuniting with the rest of the crew

Shipwright, Bounty: [illegible] million belly

Nami
ナミ



She studied the weather of the New World on the small Sky Island Weatheria, a place where weather is studied as a science

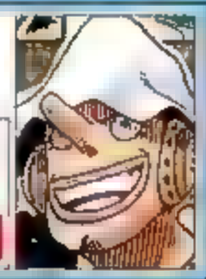
Navigator, Bounty: 66 million belly

Brook
ブルック

After being captured and used as a freak show by the Longarm Tribe, he became a famous rock star called "Soul King" Brook

Musician, Bounty: 83 million belly

Usopp
ウソップ



He trained under Heracles at the Bowin Islands to become the King of Snipers.

Sniper, Bounty: 200 million belly

Shanks
シャンクス

One of the Four Emperors. Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line

Captain of the Red Hair Pirates

[illegible]nji

Story • あらすじ •

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage: the New World!!

The crew happens across Law on the island of Punk Hazard, and they travel to Dressrosa to defeat Doflamingo Next, the crew forms an alliance with the samurai and minks to topple Kaido, an Emperor of the Sea, and rescue Wano Kingdom from his grasp. Meanwhile, Sanji is in terrible danger! His true father has arranged a political marriage for him with Big Mom's daughter. Sanji agrees to meet Big Mom in order to refuse the marriage. When the crew hears about that, they send a retrieval team to Whole Cake Island to get their cook back, and wind up in a fight with some of Big Mom's officers. Meanwhile, Sanji's birth family arrives at Big Mom's lair, ready to celebrate the wedding they helped orchestrate.

ーワンピースー

ONE PIECE

vol.84

LUFFY VS. SANJI

CONTENTS

第839話 I Owe You My Life 007

第840話 The Iron Mask 025

第841話 To the East Blue 043

第842話 The Power of a Full Stomach 061

第843話 Vinsmoke Sanji 076

第844話 Luffy vs. Sanji 097

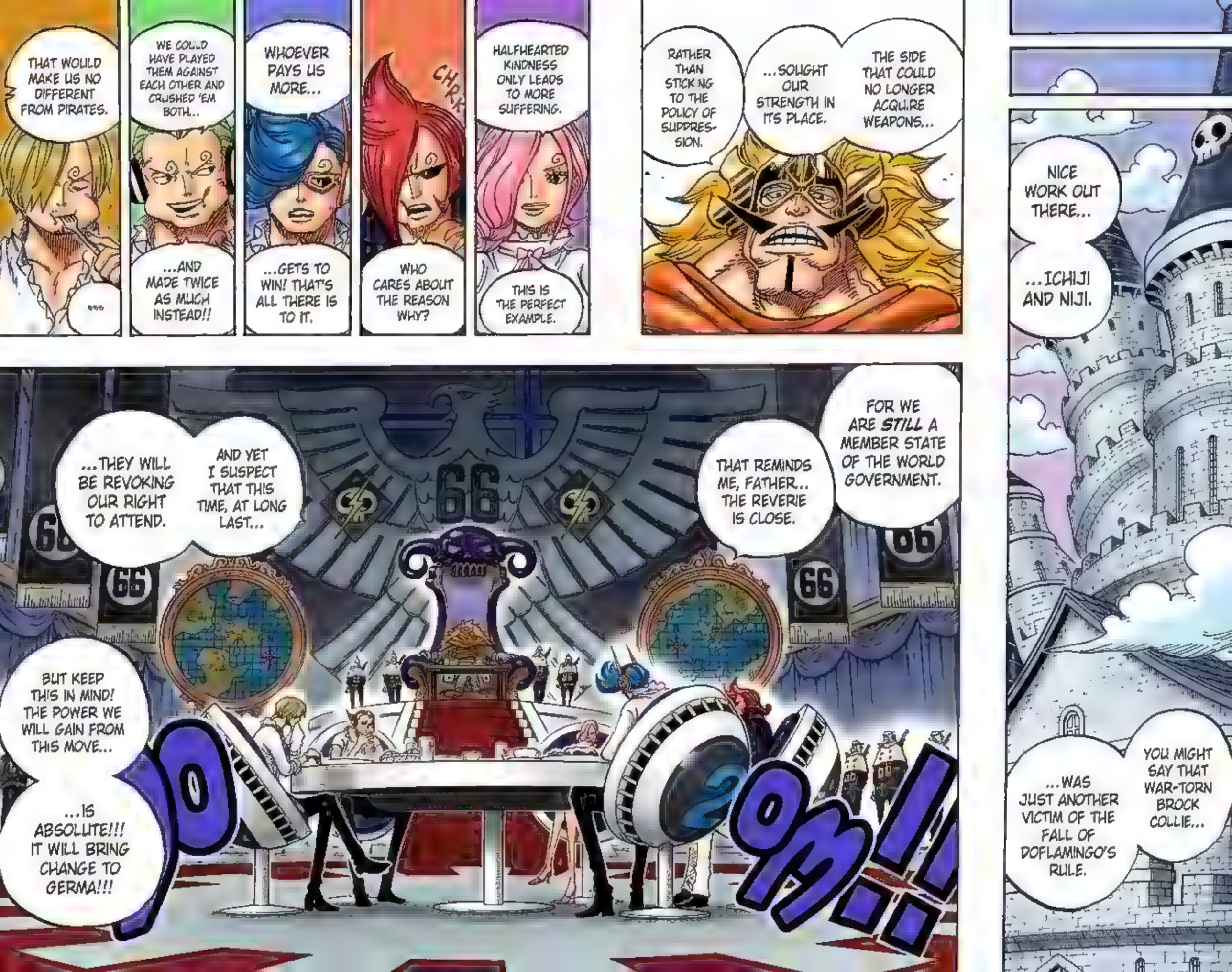
第845話 Forces of Rage 115

第846話 Egg Security 133

第847話 Luffy and Big Mom 151

第848話 Goodbye 168

Chapter 839:
I OWE YOU MY LIFE


THAT WOULD MAKE US NO DIFFERENT FROM PIRATES.
...
WE COULD HAVE PLAYED THEM AGAINST EACH OTHER AND CRUSHED 'EM BOTH...
...AND MADE TWICE AS MUCH INSTEAD!!
WHOEVER PAYS US MORE...
...GETS TO WIN! THAT'S ALL THERE IS TO IT.
CHRK
WHO CARES ABOUT THE REASON WHY?
HALFHEARTED KINDNESS ONLY LEADS TO MORE SUFFERING.
THIS IS THE PERFECT EXAMPLE.
RATHER THAN STICKING TO THE POLICY OF SUPPRESSION.
...SOUGHT OUR STRENGTH IN ITS PLACE.
THE SIDE THAT COULD NO LONGER ACQUIRE WEAPONS...
NICE WORK OUT THERE...
...ICHIJI AND NIJI.
...THEY WILL BE REVOKING OUR RIGHT TO ATTEND.
AND YET I SUSPECT THAT THIS TIME, AT LONG LAST...
THAT REMINDS ME, FATHER... THE REVERIE IS CLOSE.
FOR WE ARE STILL A MEMBER STATE OF THE WORLD GOVERNMENT.
BUT KEEP THIS IN MIND! THE POWER WE WILL GAIN FROM THIS MOVE...
...IS ABSOLUTE!!! IT WILL BRING CHANGE TO GERMA!!!
YOU MIGHT SAY THAT WAR-TORN BROCK COLLIE...
...WAS JUST ANOTHER VICTIM OF THE FALL OF DOFLAMINGO'S RULE.

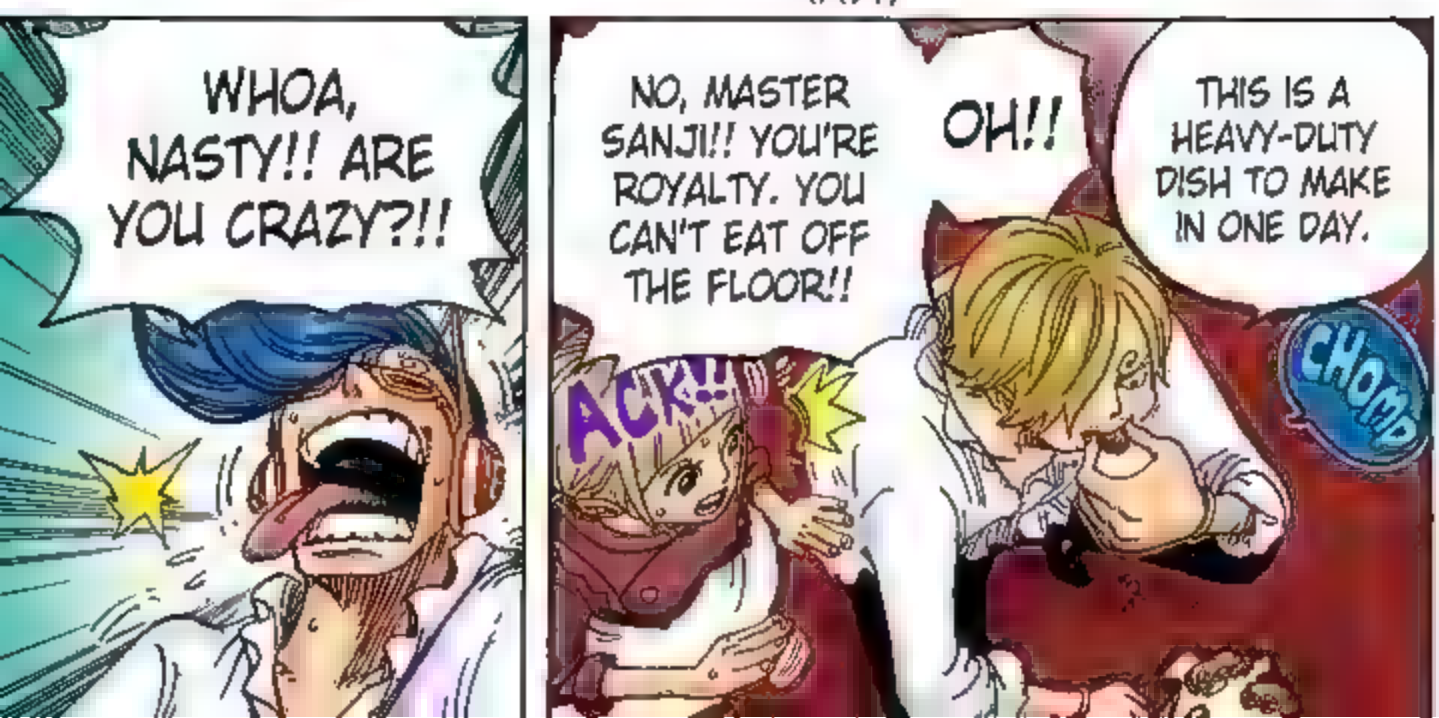
...
SANJI!!
TO THINK THE DAY WOULD ARRIVE THAT YOU WOULD BECOME USEFUL...
IT'S RARE FOR ANYTHING TO BRING SO MUCH PLEASURE TO FATHER.
PFFFF !!
WE'D TRY TO FIGURE OUT WHAT DITCH YOU'D FOUND TO DIE IN...
...AND WHICH END WOULD BE THE MOST ENTERTAINING FOR US!
I WAS STUNNED THE DAY THAT YOU DISAPPEARED-- NO, REALLY!
THE REST OF US USED TO TALK FROM TIME TO TIME ABOUT WHERE YOU WERE...
OH, THIS?
!
I'M DONE. NOT HUNGRY.
WHAT DID YOU SAY?
EAT ALL YOUR FOOD.
YOU HAVEN'T FINISHED, NIJI.
AHA HA HA HA...

IDIOT PRINCE. YOU HAVE NO IDEA OF THE VALUE OF FOOD AND THE EFFORT THAT GOES INTO COOKING IT.
EAT IT!!
?!
IT'S ALL STICKY AND GROSS.
I CHOWED DOWN ON PLENTY OF CHOCOLATE EARLIER..
THIS IS GOING STRAIGHT TO THE TRASH.
...AND THIS POTATO-Y SAUCE LOOKS NASTY.
I'VE SERVED YOU SOMETHING THAT DID NOT SUIT YOUR TASTE...
YES, SIR NIJI! I'M SO SORRY!!
BA
M
HEAD CHEF COSETTE
IS COSETTE HERE?!
CALL THE HEAD CHEF!!
THE DISGUSTING-LOOKING FOOD SHE SERVED CAUSED MY BROTHER TO UPSET ME!!
"IDIOT"?! YOU DARE INSULT ME, YOU...YOU SANJI!
KLAK
YOU DARE TO ORDER ME AROUND?!
WOOM
?!!
ALL RIGHT... DON'T MOVE, COSETTE.

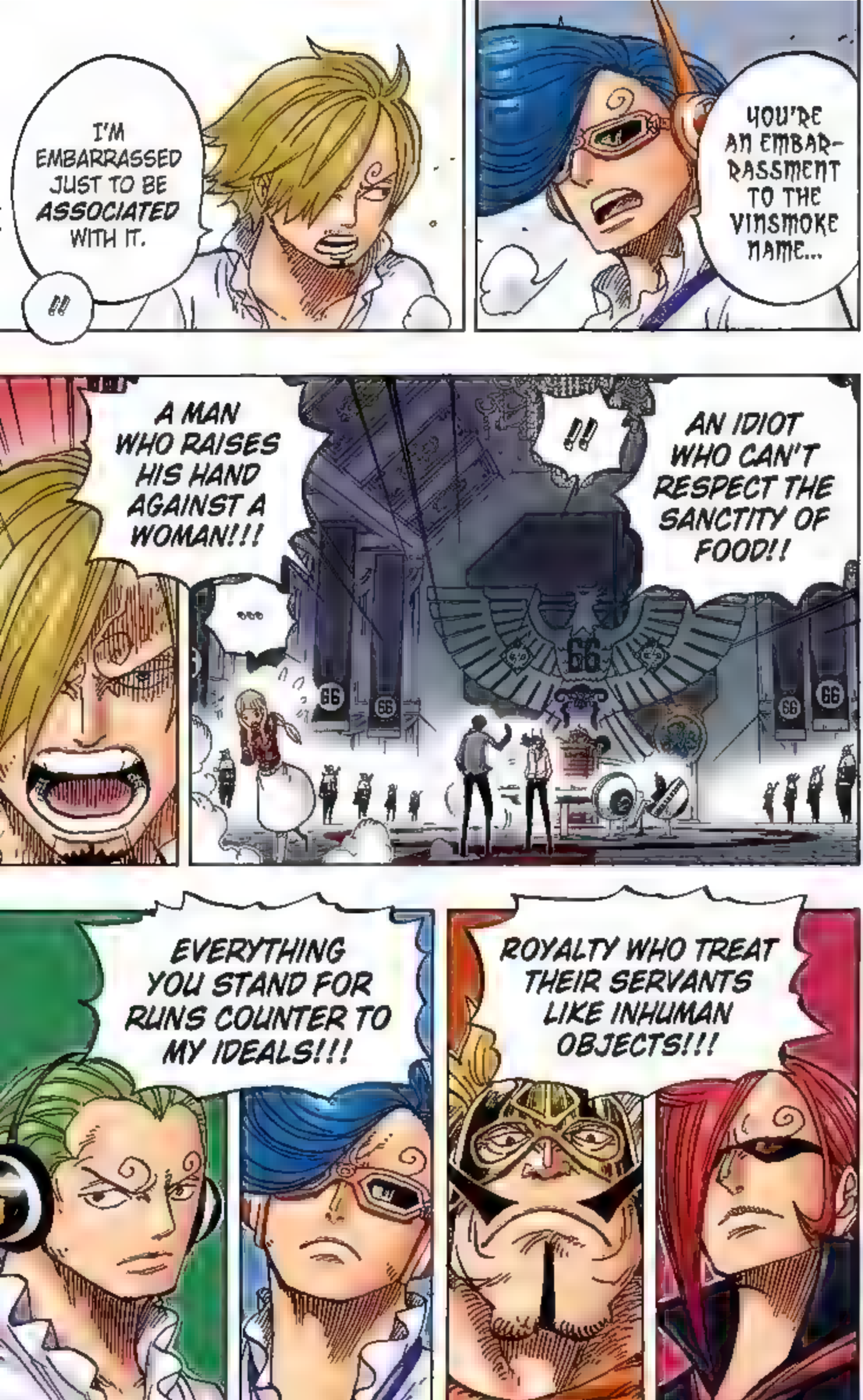
SH
AK!!
...!!
WHOo SH
...!!
WHAT?!
WHR
MM...!!
!!
PLOP
HRRG...!!
HOW LOW WILL YOU SINK?!
SPLORT!!
...?!
!
...ON A LADY'S FACE?!!
YOU DARE LEAVE A MARK...
DO
OK!!

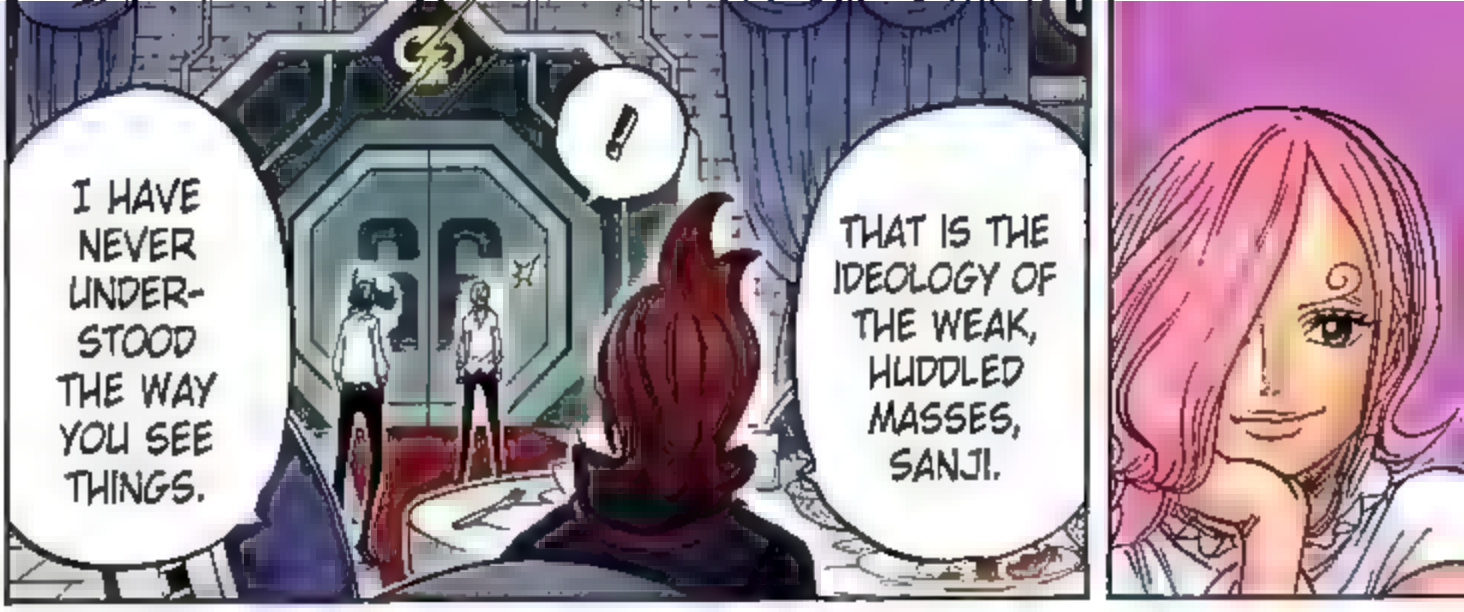
THIS IS ALIGOT, A MIXTURE OF POTATOES AND CHEESE.
NOW THE FOOD'S ON THE FLOOR.
SPLAT
!
WHAT A GENTLEMAN.
A LADY?! YOU'RE GONNA STICK UP FOR A GLORIFIED KITCHEN MAID?!

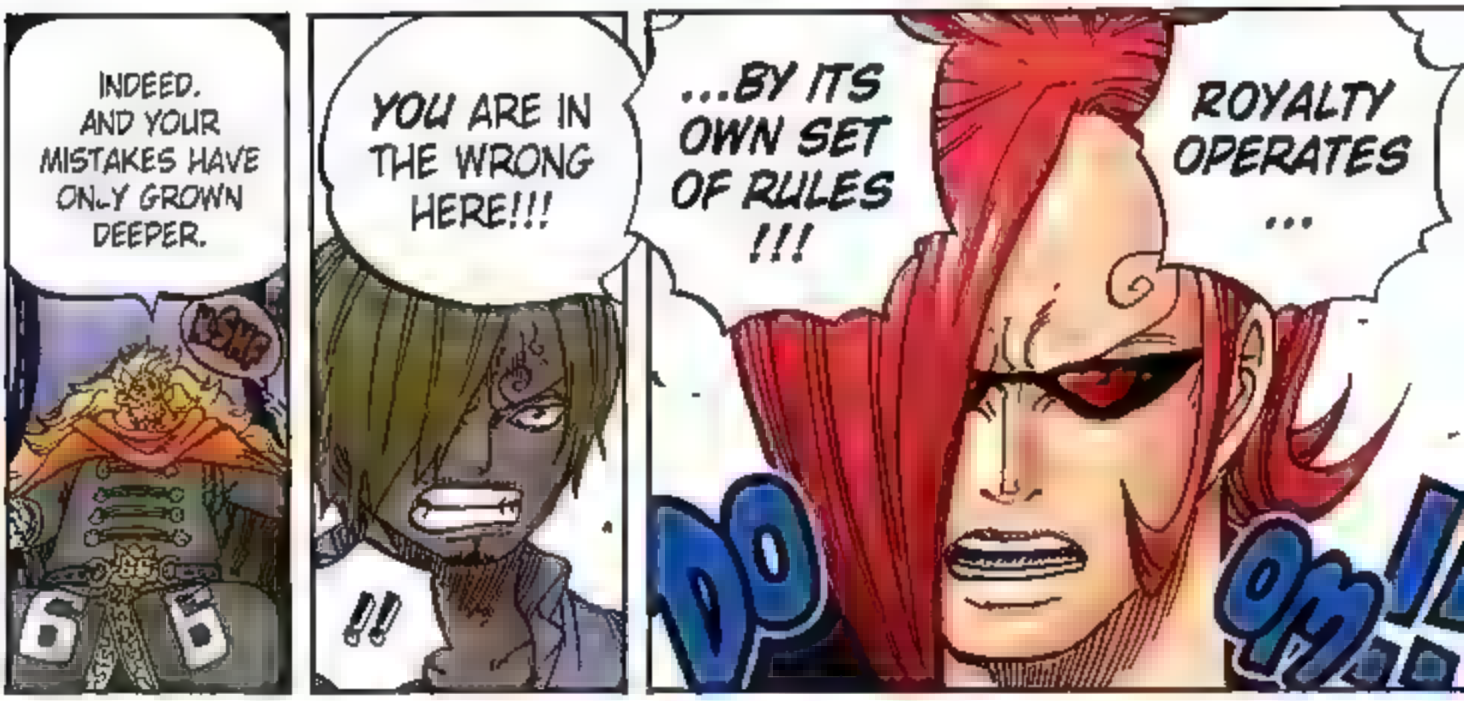
AND THIS MEAT IS FINE CONFIT. I ASSUME IT WAS PICKED BECAUSE YOU'RE EXALTED GUESTS.
BLUP..
IT'S A NUTRITIOUS FOOD.
...AND STABILIZE BLOOD PRESSURE.
POTATOES STRENGTHEN THE BODY'S IMMUNE SYSTEM..
?!
PLEASE, NO! I'LL CLEAN IT UP!

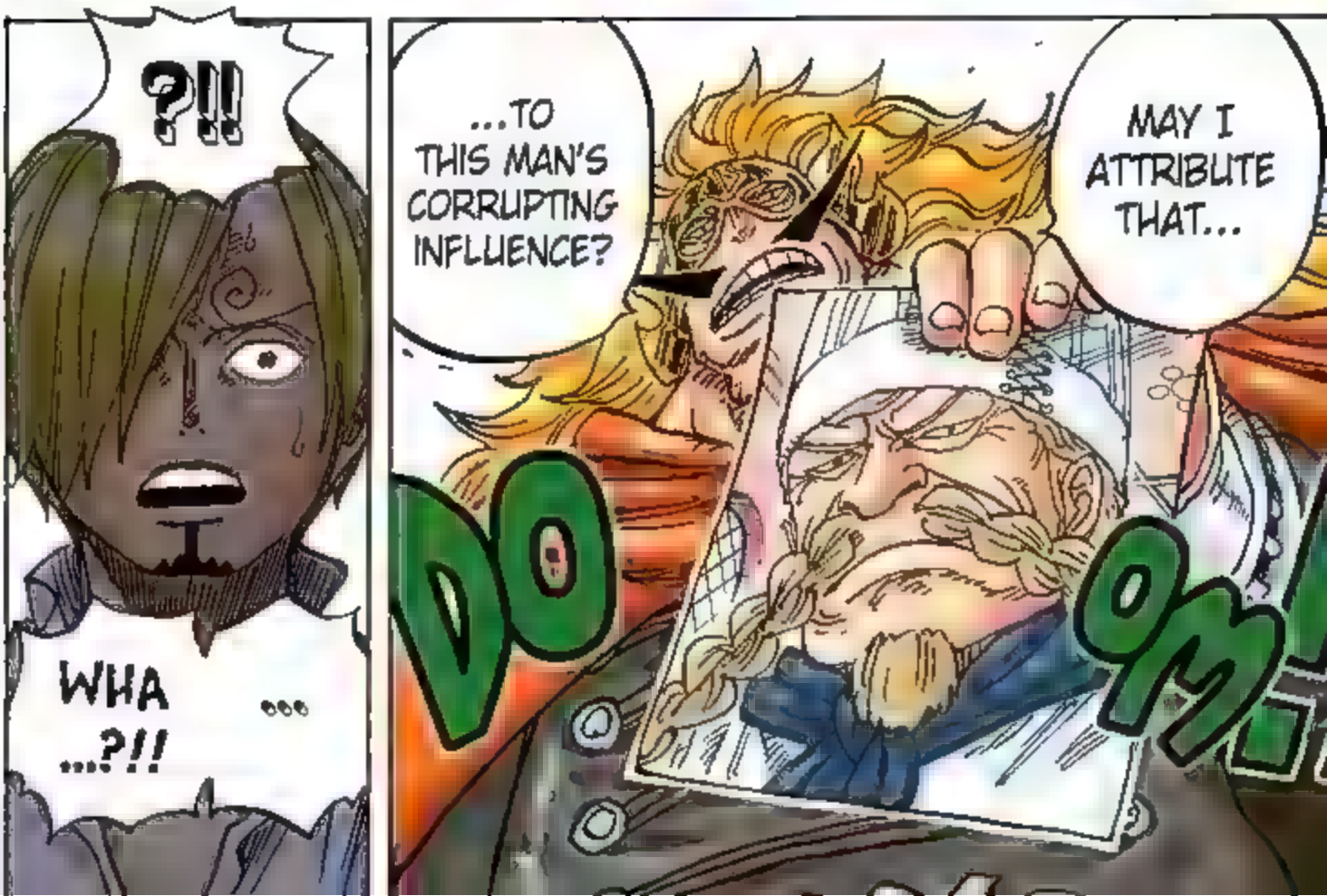

WHOA, NASTY!! ARE YOU CRAZY?!!
NO, MASTER SANJI!! YOU'RE ROYALTY. YOU CAN'T EAT OFF THE FLOOR!!
ACK!!
OH!!
THIS IS A HEAVY-DUTY DISH TO MAKE IN ONE DAY.
CHOMP

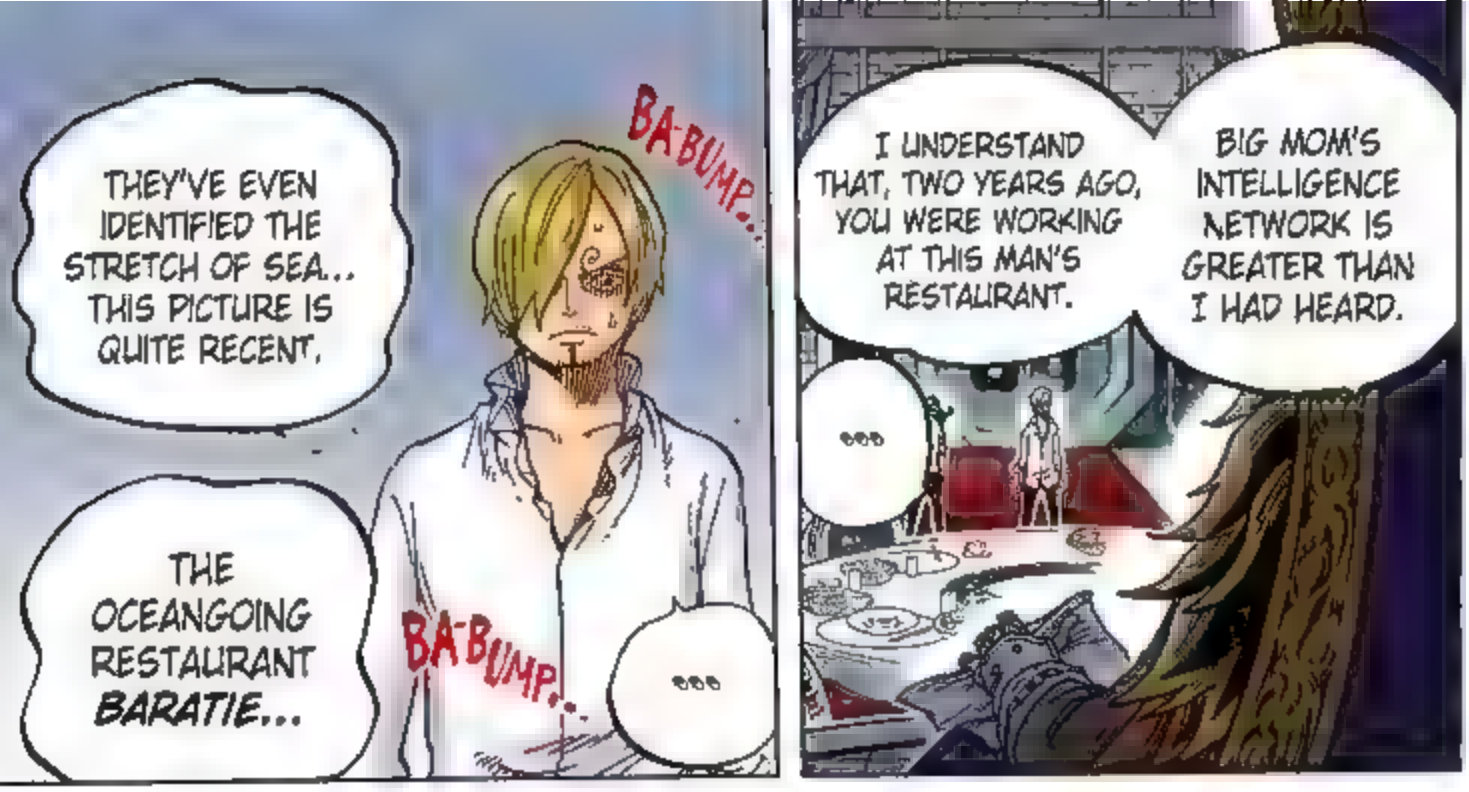
BLU~~SH!!
BWUB
DRIP DRIP..
ACK!!
THE FLAVORING IS FLAW-LESS.
STOP, NIJI!!! HE HASN'T BEEN MARRIED YET!!!
HRRP!!
...THEN I WON'T STAND FOR YOU TO DEBASE OUR NAME LIKE THIS!!!
IF YOU DARE TO CALL YOUR-SELF MY BROTHER..
HOW FAR HAVE YOU SUNK INTO THE POVERTY MIND-SET?!!
KA !!! B AAM!!!
ZAP ZAP
EEK !!
FWOO

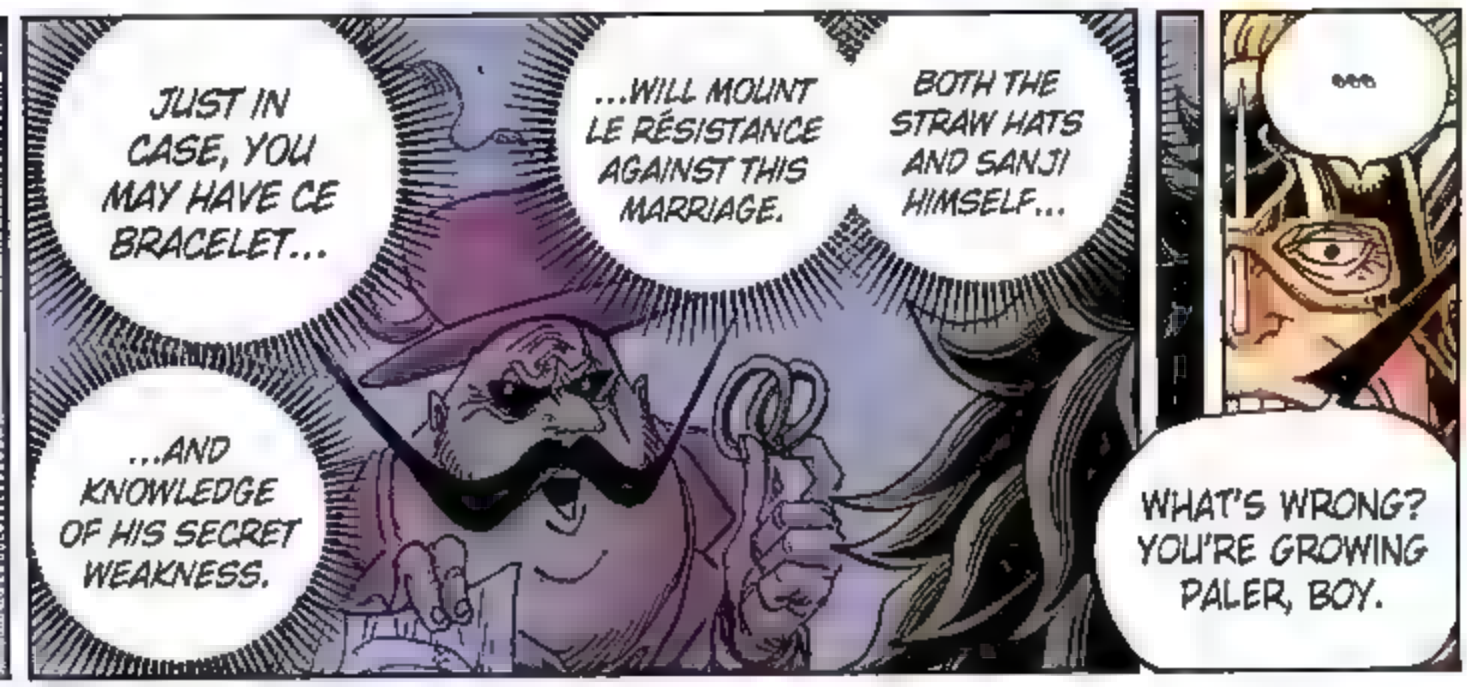

I'M EMBARRASSED JUST TO BE ASSOCIATED WITH IT.
!!
YOU'RE AN EMBAR-RASSMENT TO THE VINSMOKE NAME...
A MAN WHO RAISES HIS HAND AGAINST A WOMAN!!!
!!
AN IDIOT WHO CAN'T RESPECT THE SANCTITY OF FOOD!!
EVERYTHING YOU STAND FOR RUNS COUNTER TO MY IDEALS!!!
ROYALTY WHO TREAT THEIR SERVANTS LIKE INHUMAN OBJECTS!!!

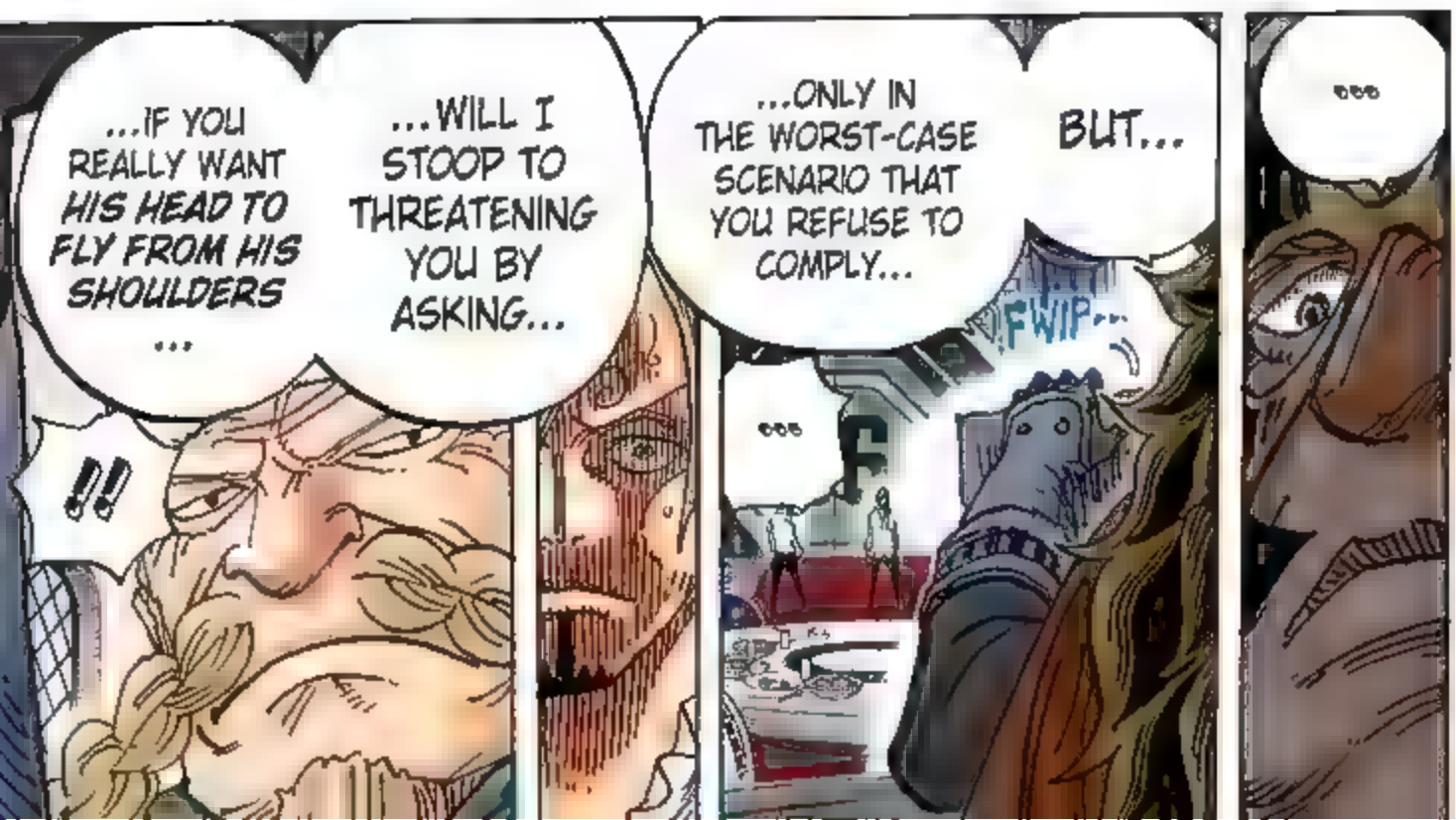

I HAVE NEVER UNDER-STOOD THE WAY YOU SEE THINGS.
!
THAT IS THE IDEOLOGY OF THE WEAK, HUDDLED MASSES, SANJI.

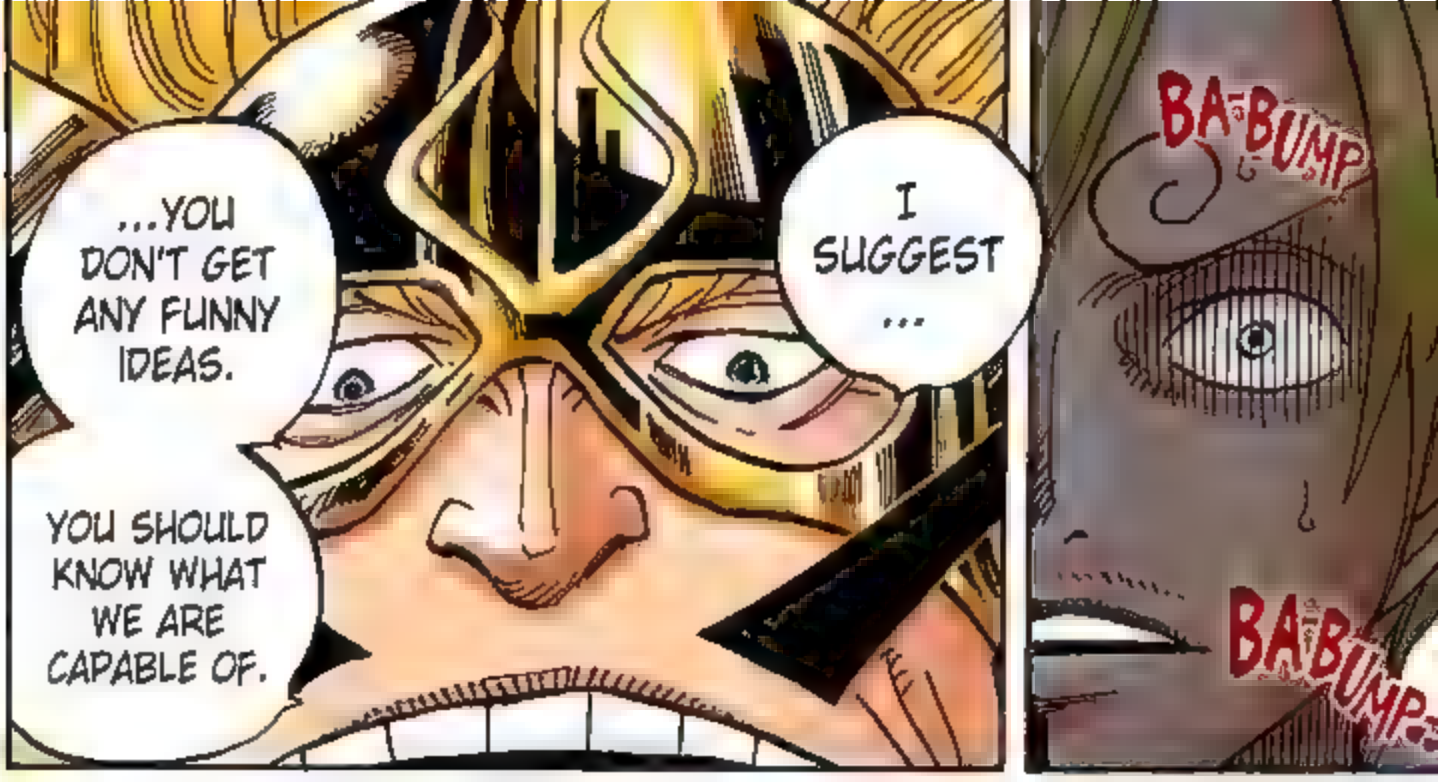

INDEED. AND YOUR MISTAKES HAVE ONLY GROWN DEEPER.
YOU ARE IN THE WRONG HERE!!!
!!
...BY ITS OWN SET OF RULES !!!
ROYALTY OPERATES ...
DO
OM!!

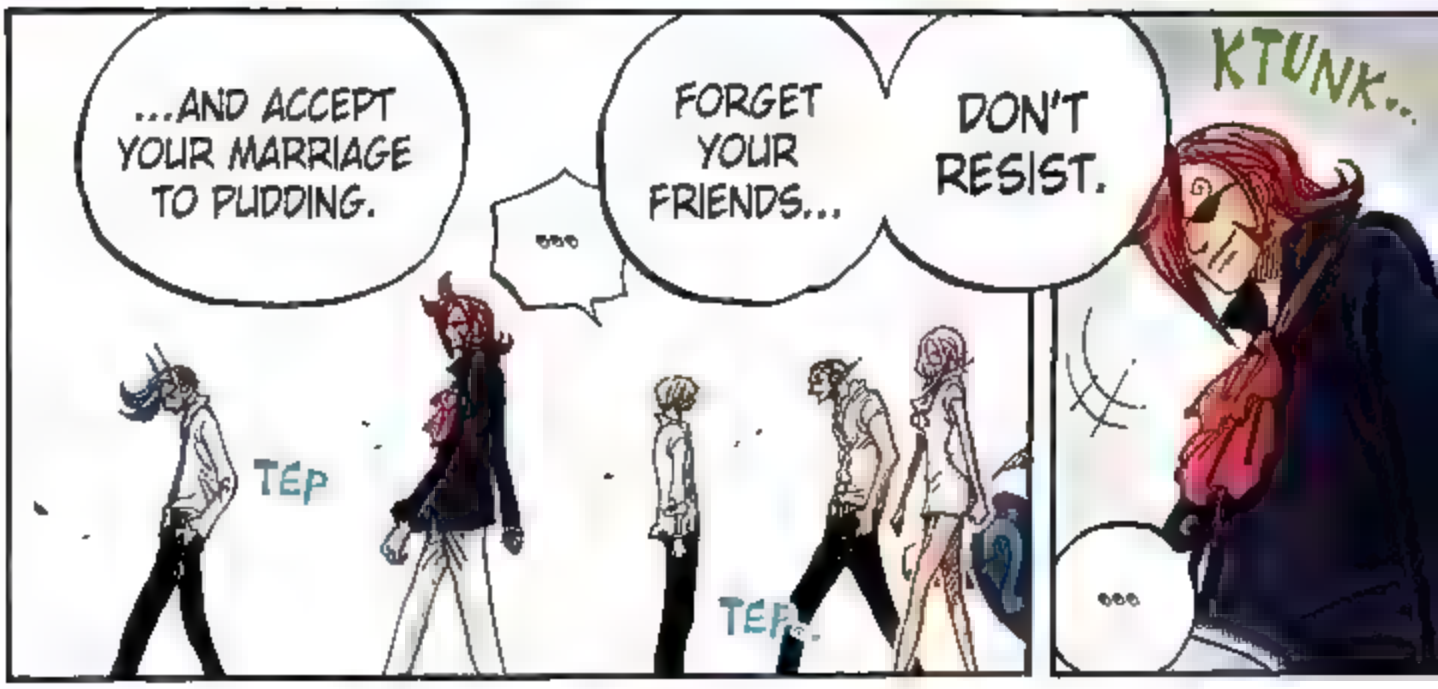

?!!
WHA ...?!!
...TO THIS MAN'S CORRUPTING INFLUENCE?
MAY I ATTRIBUTE THAT...
DO
OM!

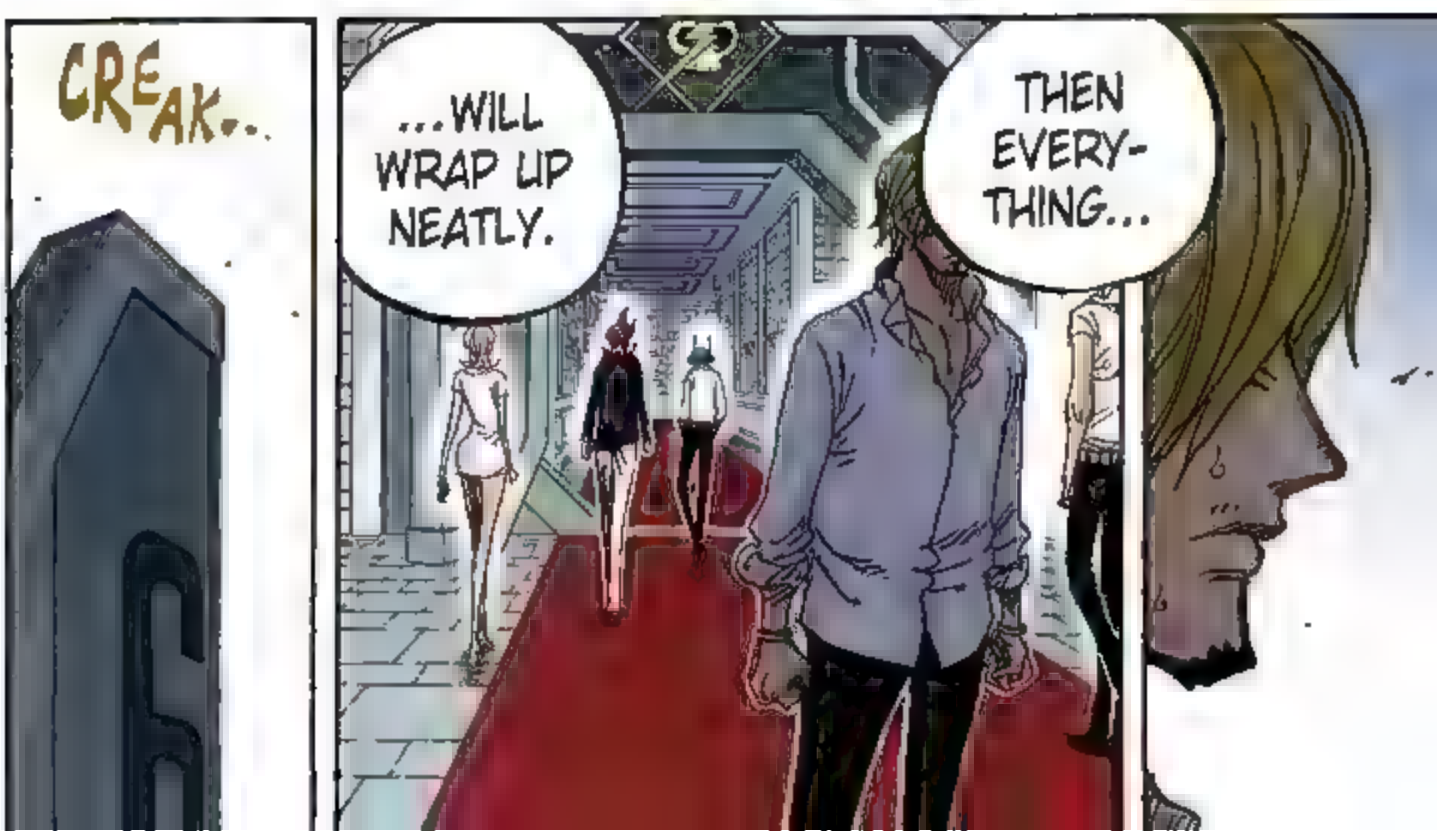

THEY'VE EVEN IDENTIFIED THE STRETCH OF SEA... THIS PICTURE IS QUITE RECENT.
BA-BUMP...
THE OCEANGOING RESTAURANT BARATIE...
BA-BUMP...
...
I UNDERSTAND THAT, TWO YEARS AGO, YOU WERE WORKING AT THIS MAN'S RESTAURANT.
BIG MOM'S INTELLIGENCE NETWORK IS GREATER THAN I HAD HEARD.
...


JUST IN CASE, YOU MAY HAVE CE BRACELET...
...AND KNOWLEDGE OF HIS SECRET WEAKNESS.
...WILL MOUNT LE RÉSISTANCE AGAINST THIS MARRIAGE.
BOTH THE STRAW HATS AND SANJI HIMSELF...
...
WHAT'S WRONG? YOU'RE GROWING PALER, BOY.


...IF YOU REALLY WANT HIS HEAD TO FLY FROM HIS SHOULDERS ...
...WILL I STOOP TO THREATENING YOU BY ASKING...
!!
...ONLY IN THE WORST-CASE SCENARIO THAT YOU REFUSE TO COMPLY...
BUT...
FWIP...
...


...YOU DON'T GET ANY FUNNY IDEAS.
YOU SHOULD KNOW WHAT WE ARE CAPABLE OF.
I SUGGEST ...
BA-BUMP
BA-BUMP

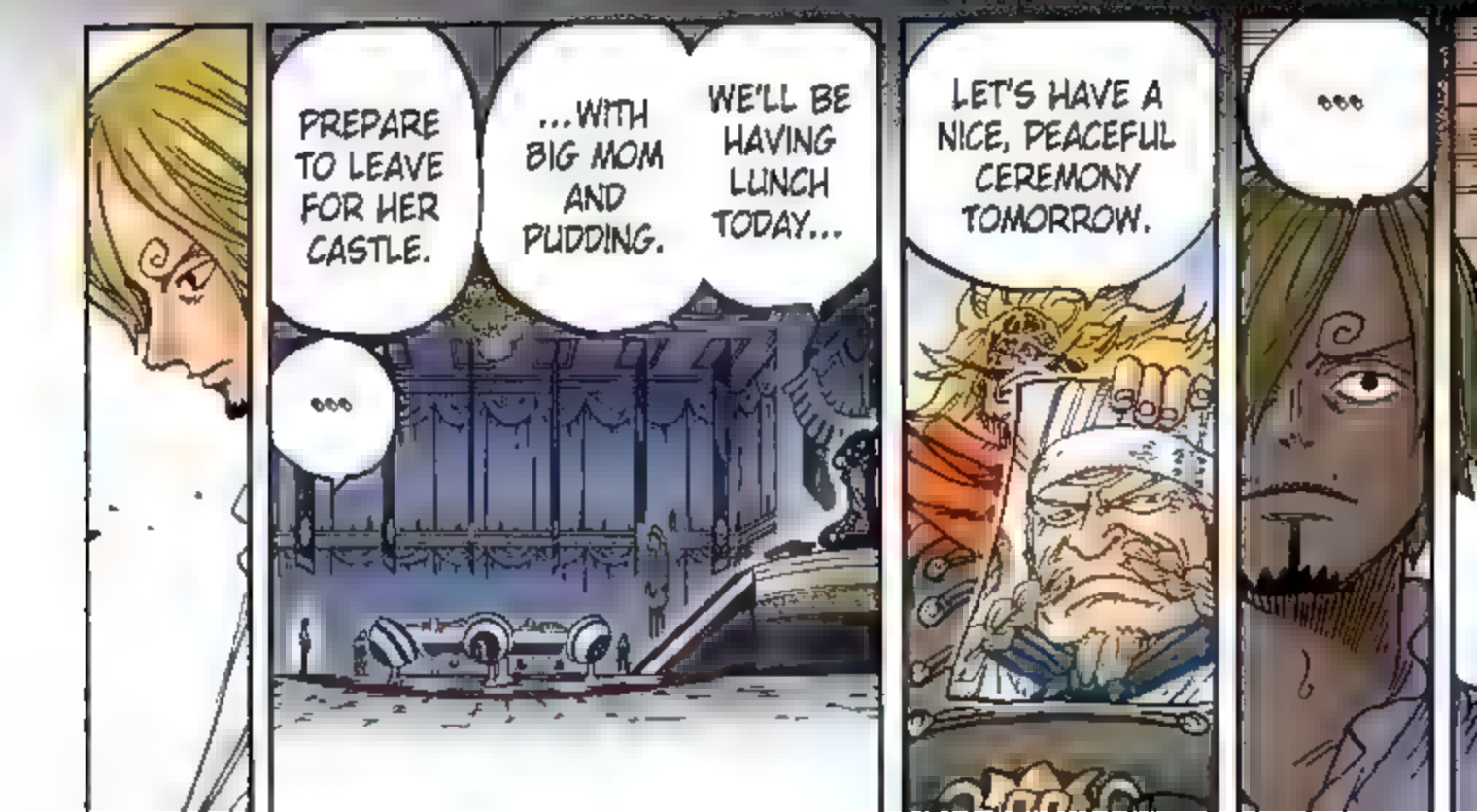

...AND ACCEPT YOUR MARRIAGE TO PUDDING.
FORGET YOUR FRIENDS...
DON'T RESIST.
KTUNK...
TEP
TEP

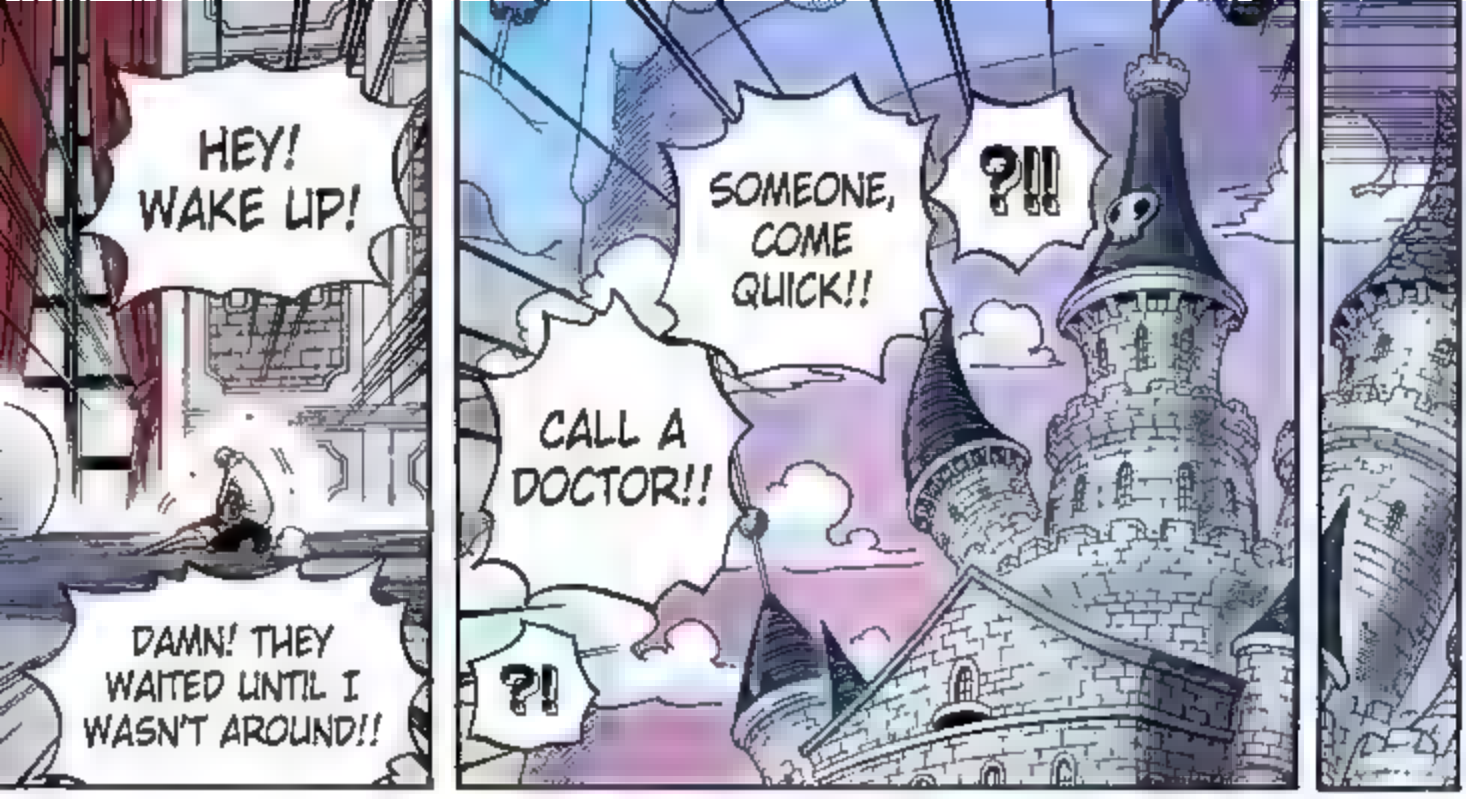

CREAK...
...WILL WRAP UP NEATLY.
THEN EVERY-THING...

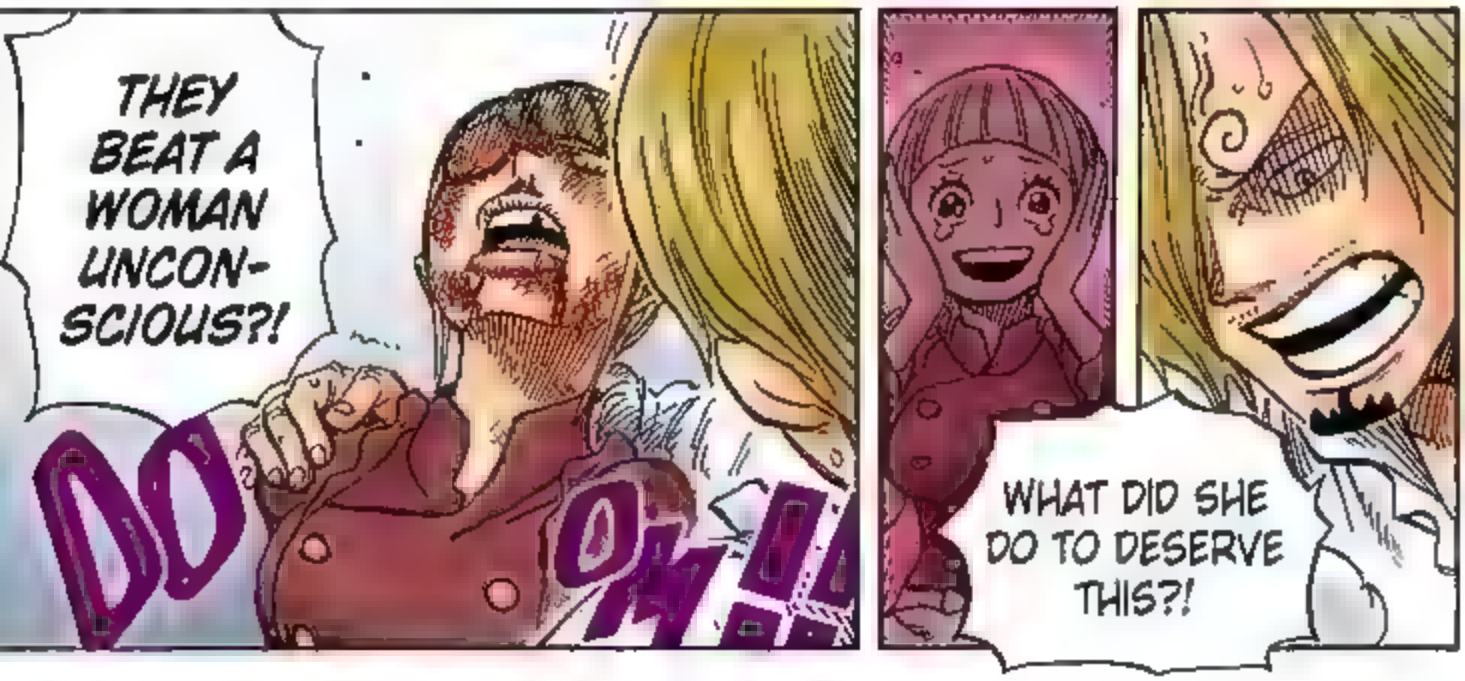
THUMP!!
I NEVER GAVE YOU A REASON TO BE KIND TO ME!!!
I WAS GONNA KILL YOU!!!
WHY'D YOU DO THAT FOR ME?!
IT'S GONNA BE A BUSTLING PLACE!!!
SO THIS IS THE OCEANGOING RESTAURANT !!
AMAZING, SHITTY-GEEZER!!
BARAT
ANOTHER WOMAN, LITTLE EGGPLANT?!
BWEH!!
TOO SLOW, LITTLE EGGPLANT!!
NO IT'S NOT, SHITTY-GEEZER!!
HEY!! LITTLE EGGPLANT!!
KRASH
NEVER FEAR, SANJI'S HERE!!

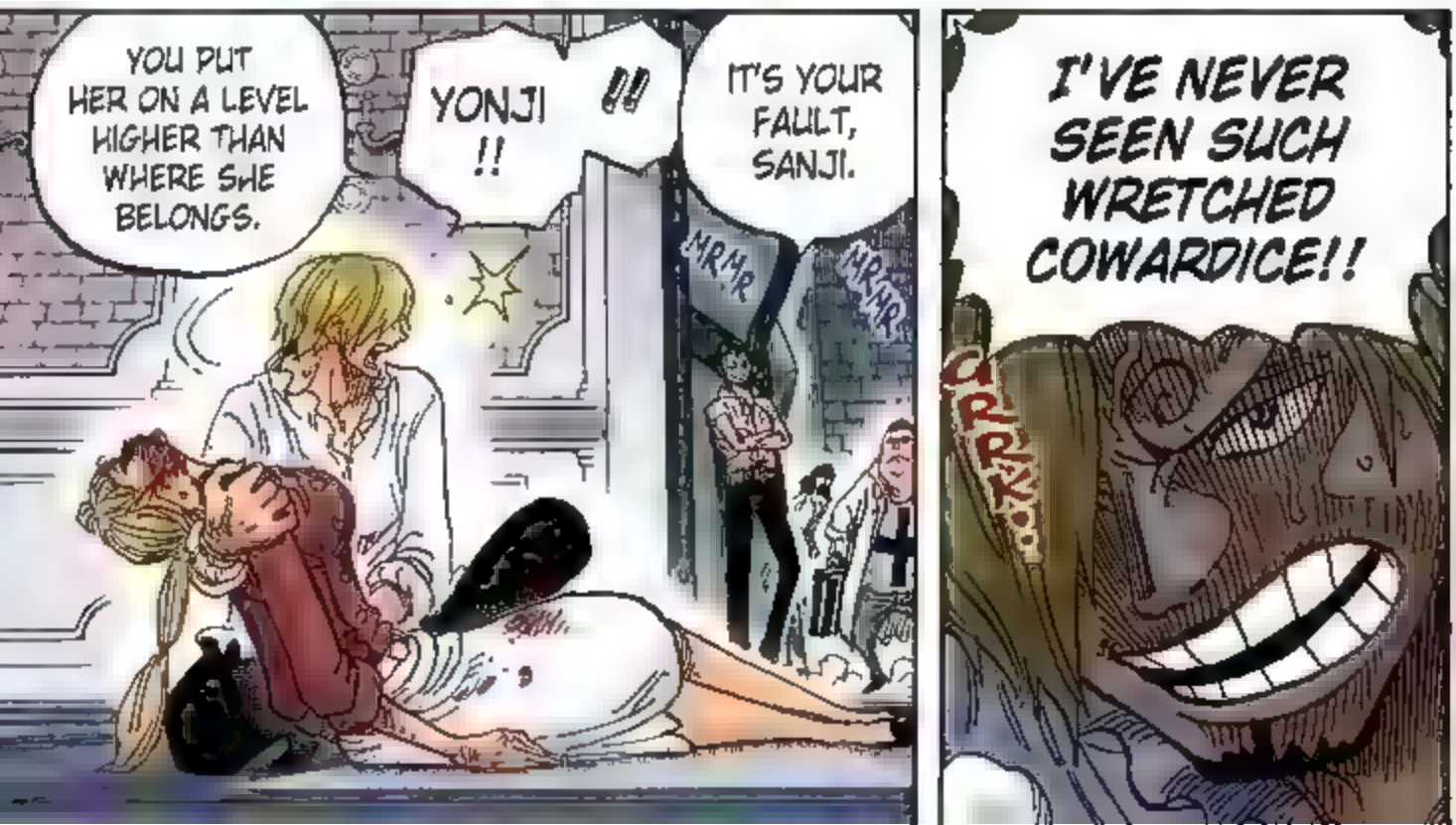
KEEP YOUR FEET DRY.
RESTAURANT
BARATIE
!!!
CHEF ZEFF !!!
HEY.
FSHH!
SANJI.
LITTLE EGG-PLAAANT !!!

I'LL NEVER FORGET YOU!
I OWE YOU MY LIFE!


PREPARE TO LEAVE FOR HER CASTLE.
...
...WITH BIG MOM AND PUDDING.
WE'LL BE HAVING LUNCH TODAY...
LET'S HAVE A NICE, PEACEFUL CEREMONY TOMORROW.
...


HEY! WAKE UP!
DAMN! THEY WAITED UNTIL I WASN'T AROUND!!
SOMEONE, COME QUICK!!
?!!
CALL A DOCTOR!!
?!


THEY BEAT A WOMAN UNCON-SCIOUS?!
DO
OH!!
WHAT DID SHE DO TO DESERVE THIS?!


YOU PUT HER ON A LEVEL HIGHER THAN WHERE SHE BELONGS.
YONJI !!
!!
IT'S YOUR FAULT, SANJI.
MRMR
MRMR
I'VE NEVER SEEN SUCH WRETCHED COWARDICE!!
GRRAOO

WHAT THE HELL...

BLUB BLUB.

...ARE THEY?!

GWONG

GWONG

GERMA 66

SO WE NEED TO REPLENISH TYPE-MB, 54 UNITS.

TYPE-MST, 30 UNITS...

AND TYPE-MH, 21 UNITS.

DO

?!!

YOU WANNA SEE NIJI?

HE'S YOUR CULPRIT.

THAT'S *EXACTLY* WHAT I WANT RIGHT NOW!!

C'MON, I'LL TAKE YOU TO HIM.

?!

KTUNK

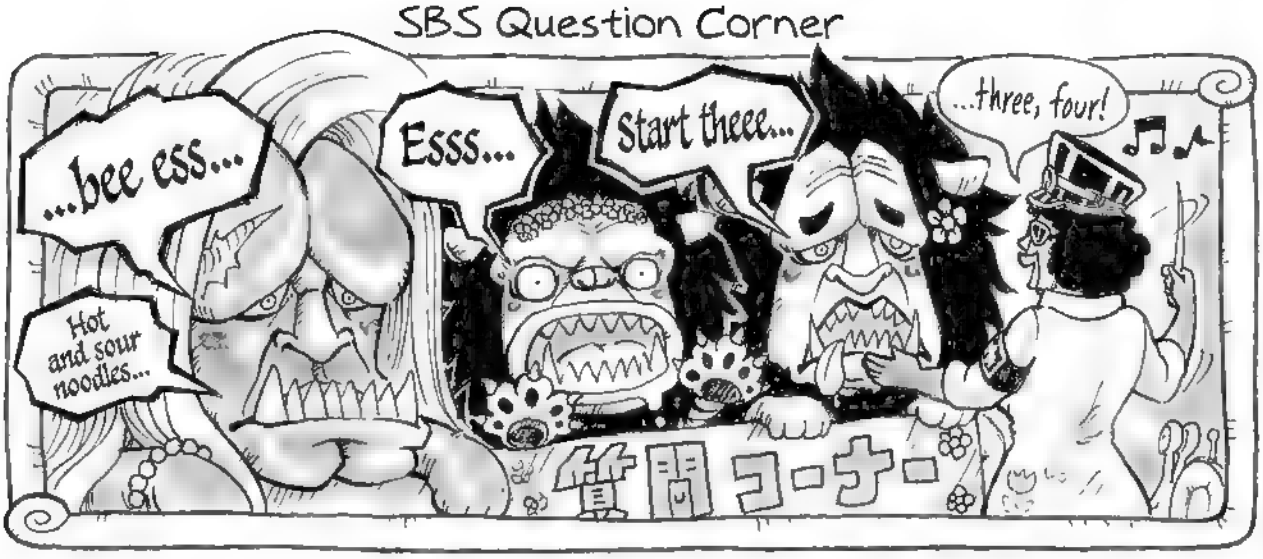
AREN'T YOU CURIOUS?

WHAT'S THIS...?

PSHHH—T

WE WERE NEVER ALLOWED IN HERE AS KIDS.

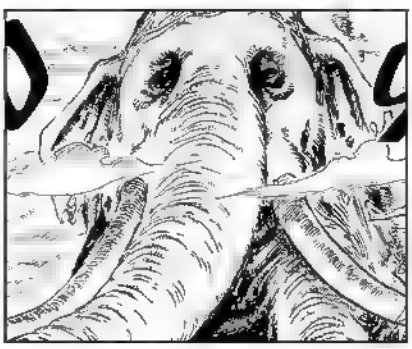
SBS Question Corner



(Hippo Iron, Saitama)

Q: One day, I heard a voice. "Give me the order!!" It was the voice of Zunesha. So I asked, "What order?" And Zunesha said, "Order me…to start the SBS!!!"
So…start the SBS!!!

--Middle-Aged Man Who Wants to Eat the Clear-Clear Fruit



A: Aaaah!! It's Zunesha!! Zunesha is starting the SBS!! Run away!! Aaah...eeek...

Q: When I try to pet my cat during the dry season, I get a little electric prickle. Could my cat be a mink?

--Year of the China Rabbit Y

A: That is absolutely a mink. Watch out--it might be waiting for the dawn of the world, or hiding a ninja.

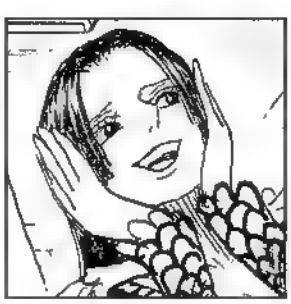
Q: I want to be Momonosuke!!

--Captain Nobuo

A: I understand. Let me be clear: "On the inside, every man was once Momonosuke." And your heart will be Momonosuke for eternity!! I'm not there yet, but I hope to be Momonosuke when I am an old geezer!!

Q: Does Hancock's cooking taste good?

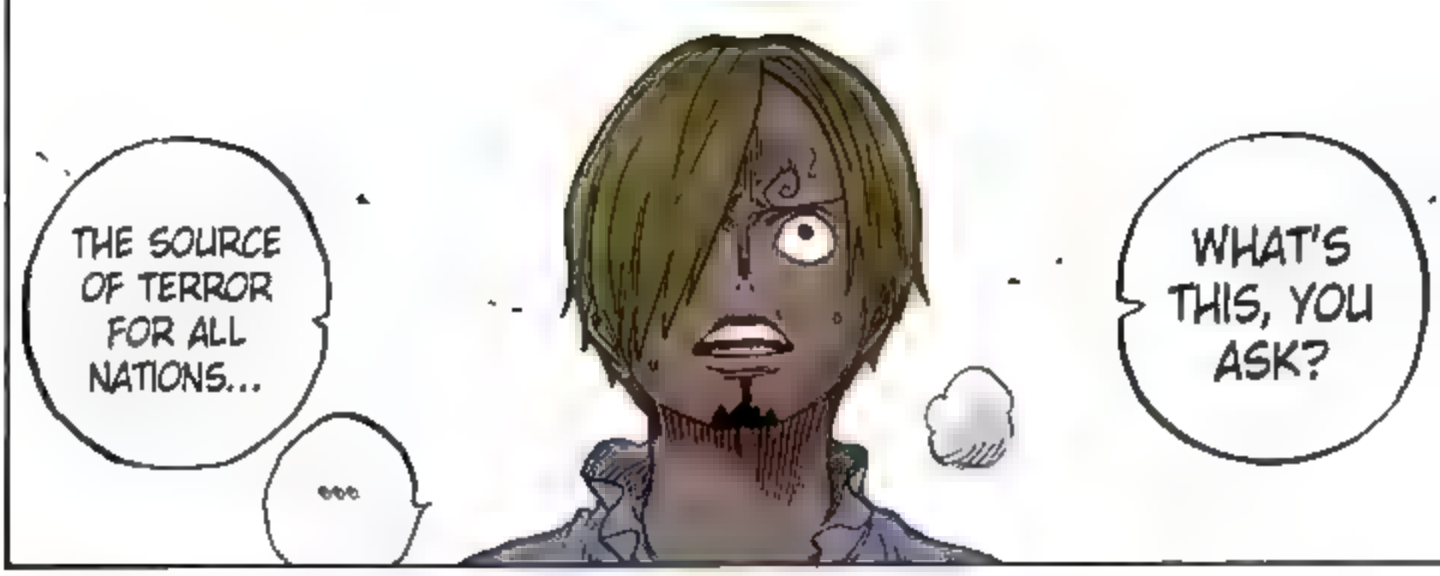
-Eryngii

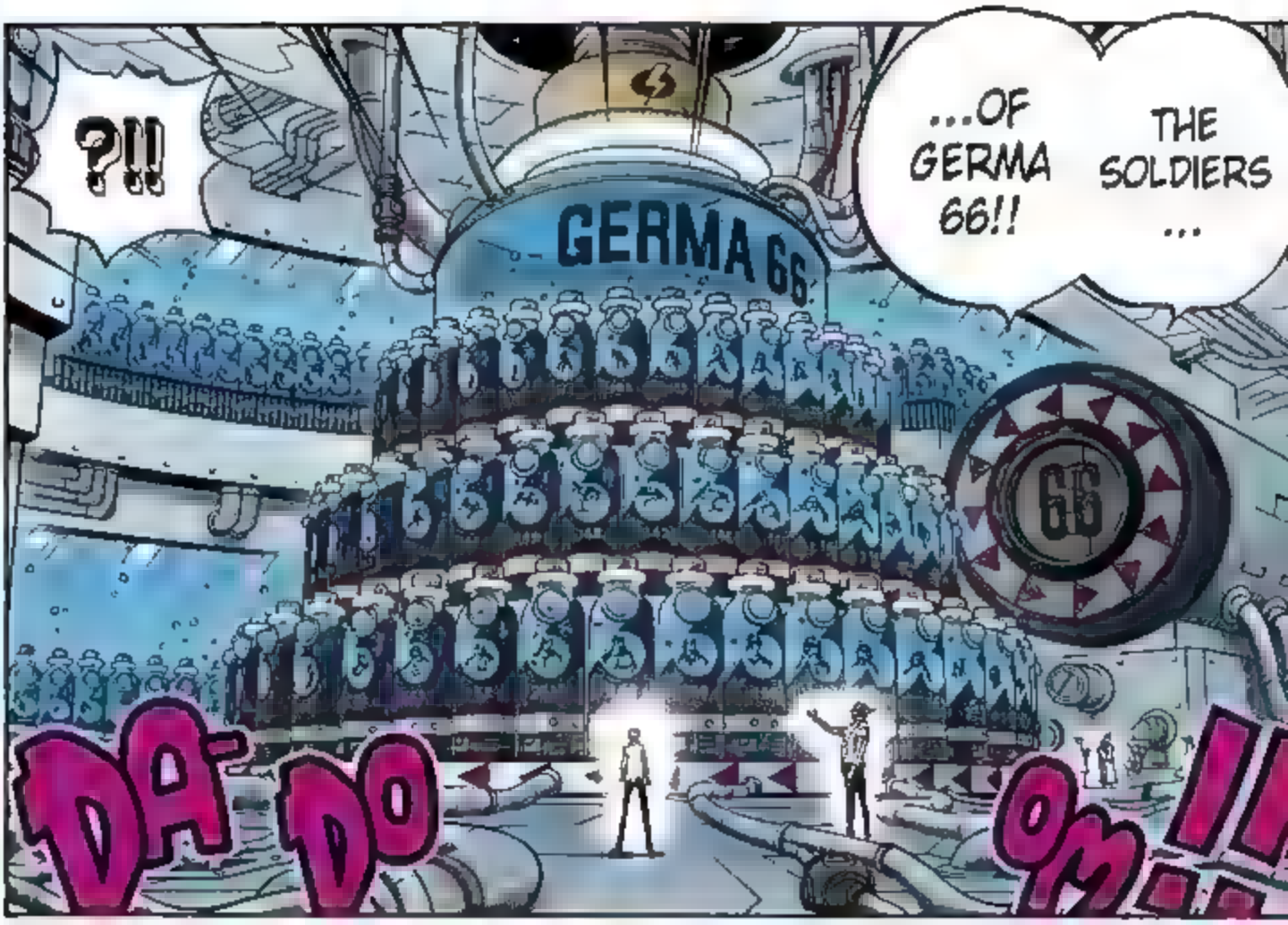


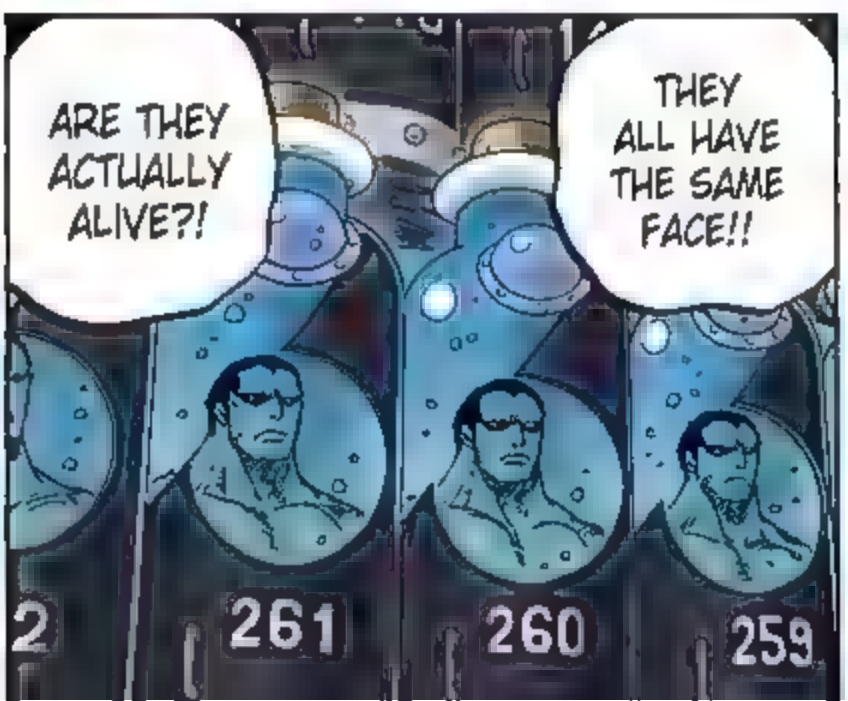
A: It used to be bad, but she's gotten much better at cooking meat over the last two years. It looks good, but only Luffy's eaten it, so who really knows.

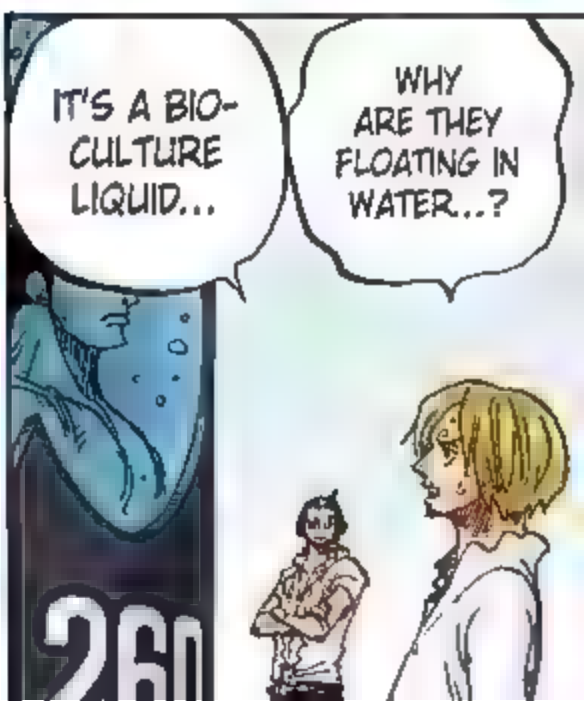
Chapter 840:
THE IRON MASK

REQUEST: "CHOPPER, BEPO, KUMACY, HIKING BEAR AND BARTHOLOMEW KUMA EATING HONEY LIKE POOH BEAR" BY HONEYLICKER FROM IBARAKI


THE SOURCE OF TERROR FOR ALL NATIONS...
...
WHAT'S THIS, YOU ASK?

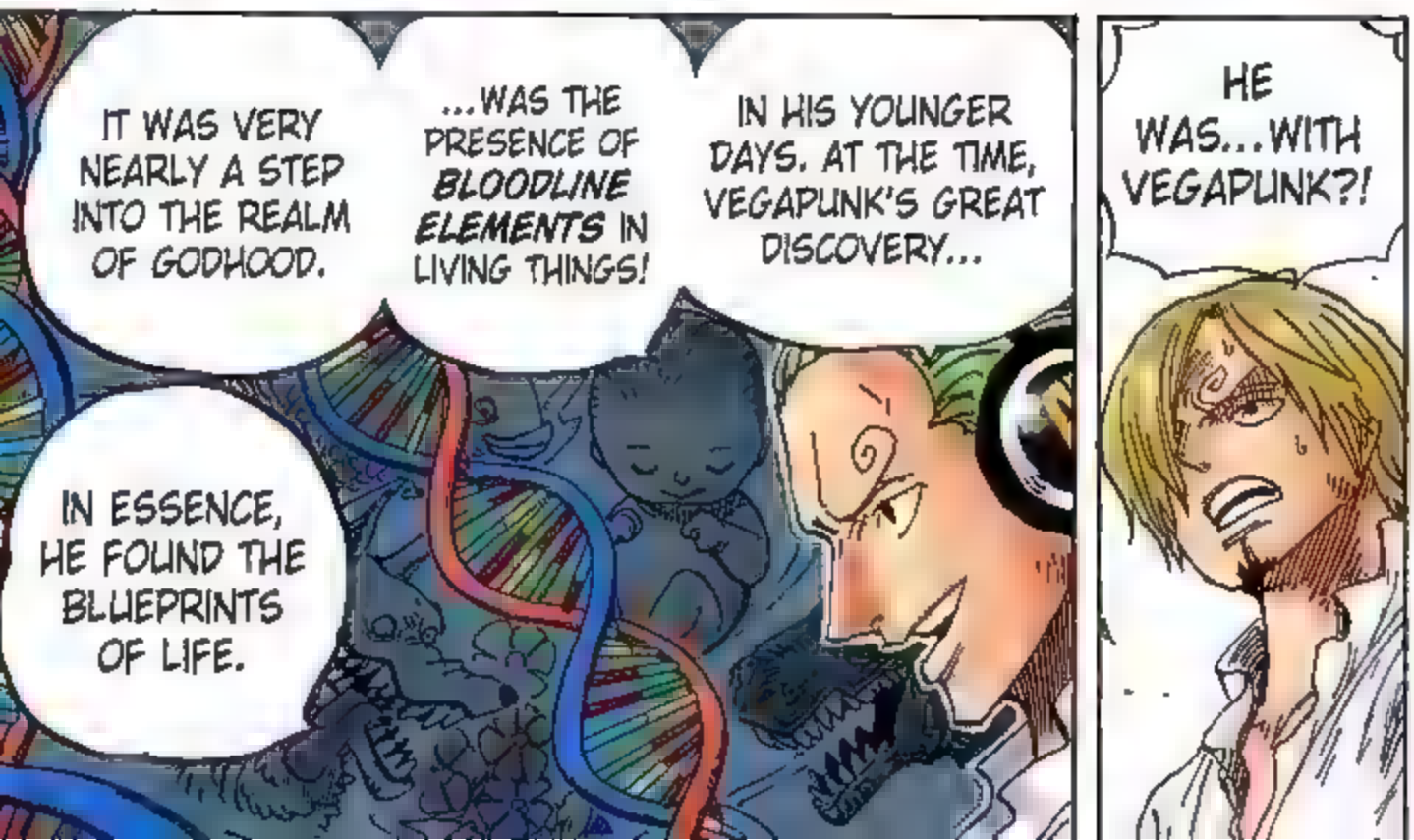

?!!
GERMA 66
...OF GERMA 66!!
THE SOLDIERS ...
66
DA-DO-OM-!!!

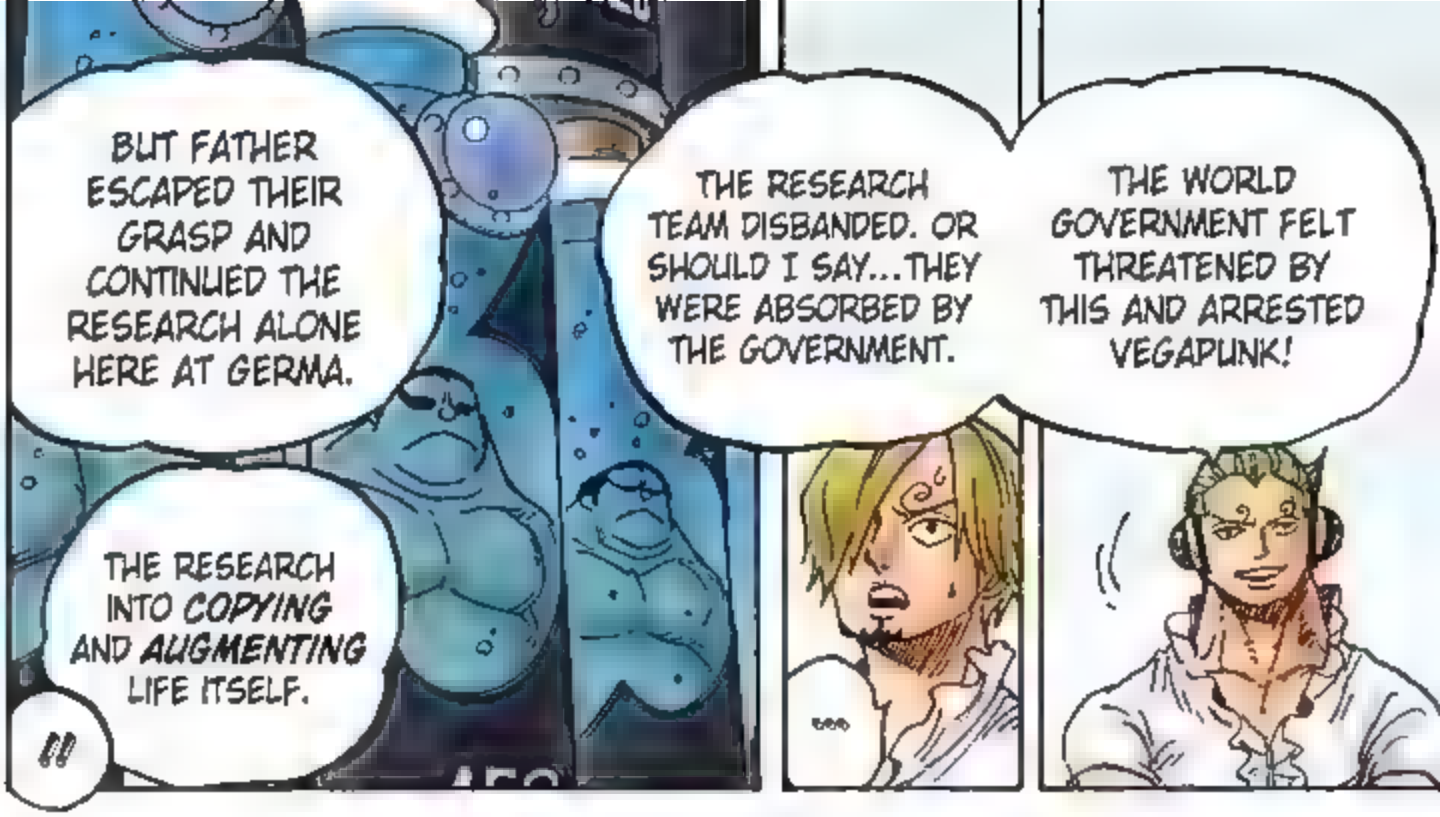

ARE THEY ACTUALLY ALIVE?!
THEY ALL HAVE THE SAME FACE!!
2
261
260
259

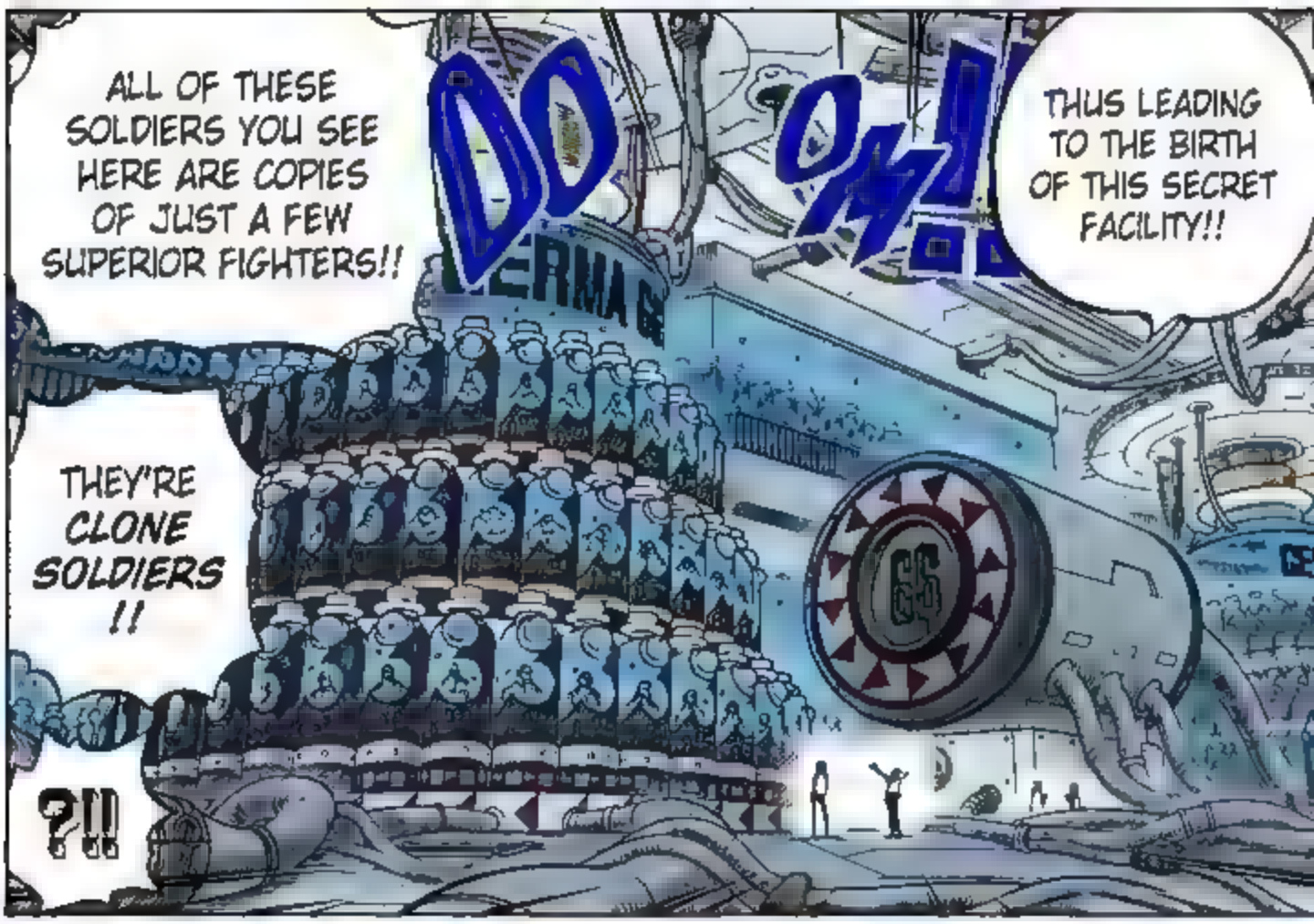

IT'S A BIO-CULTURE LIQUID...
WHY ARE THEY FLOATING IN WATER..?
260

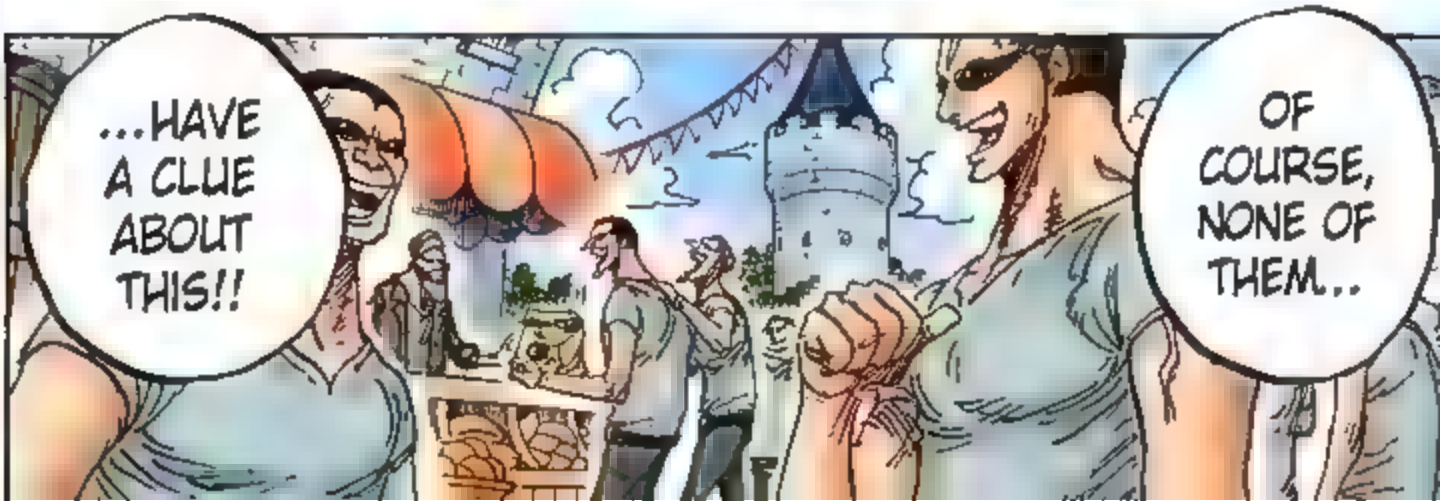
HUMAN BEINGS CAN BE *BUILT!!*
?!!
SANJI...

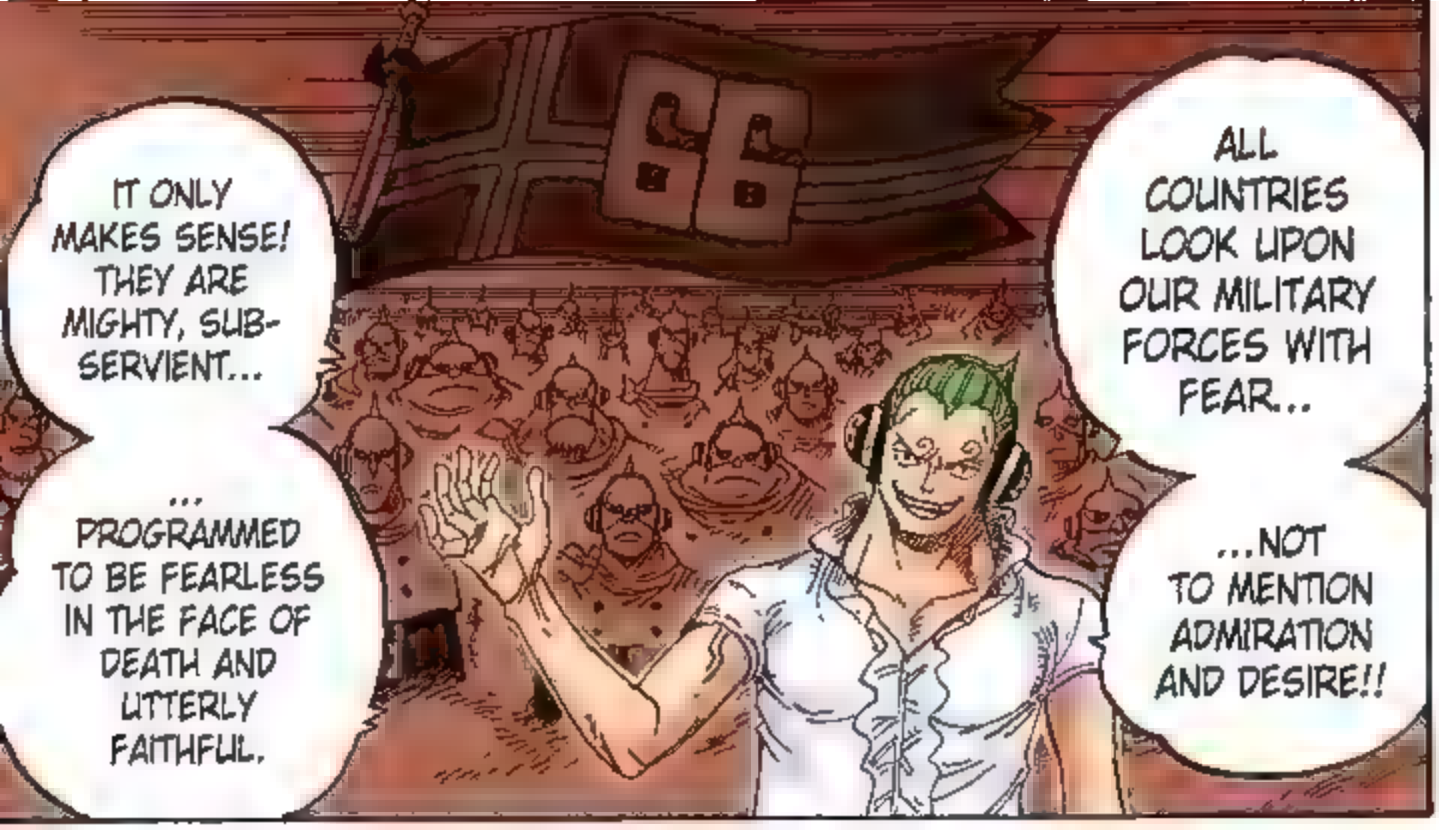
...HE PARTICIPATED IN A RESEARCH TEAM SKIRTING THE LAW IN A FOREIGN TERRITORY...
...WHERE HE WAS STUDYING AND DEVELOPING WEAPONS WITH THE GREAT DR. VEGAPUNK.
!!
FOR GENERATIONS, GERMA HAS BEEN A *NATION OF SCIENCE.* BELIEVE IT OR NOT...
...FATHER IS A BRILLIANT SCIENTIST. BEFORE WE WERE BORN...


IT WAS VERY NEARLY A STEP INTO THE REALM OF GODHOOD.
...WAS THE PRESENCE OF *BLOODLINE ELEMENTS* IN LIVING THINGS!
IN HIS YOUNGER DAYS. AT THE TIME, VEGAPUNK'S GREAT DISCOVERY...
IN ESSENCE, HE FOUND THE BLUEPRINTS OF LIFE.
HE WAS...WITH VEGAPUNK?!

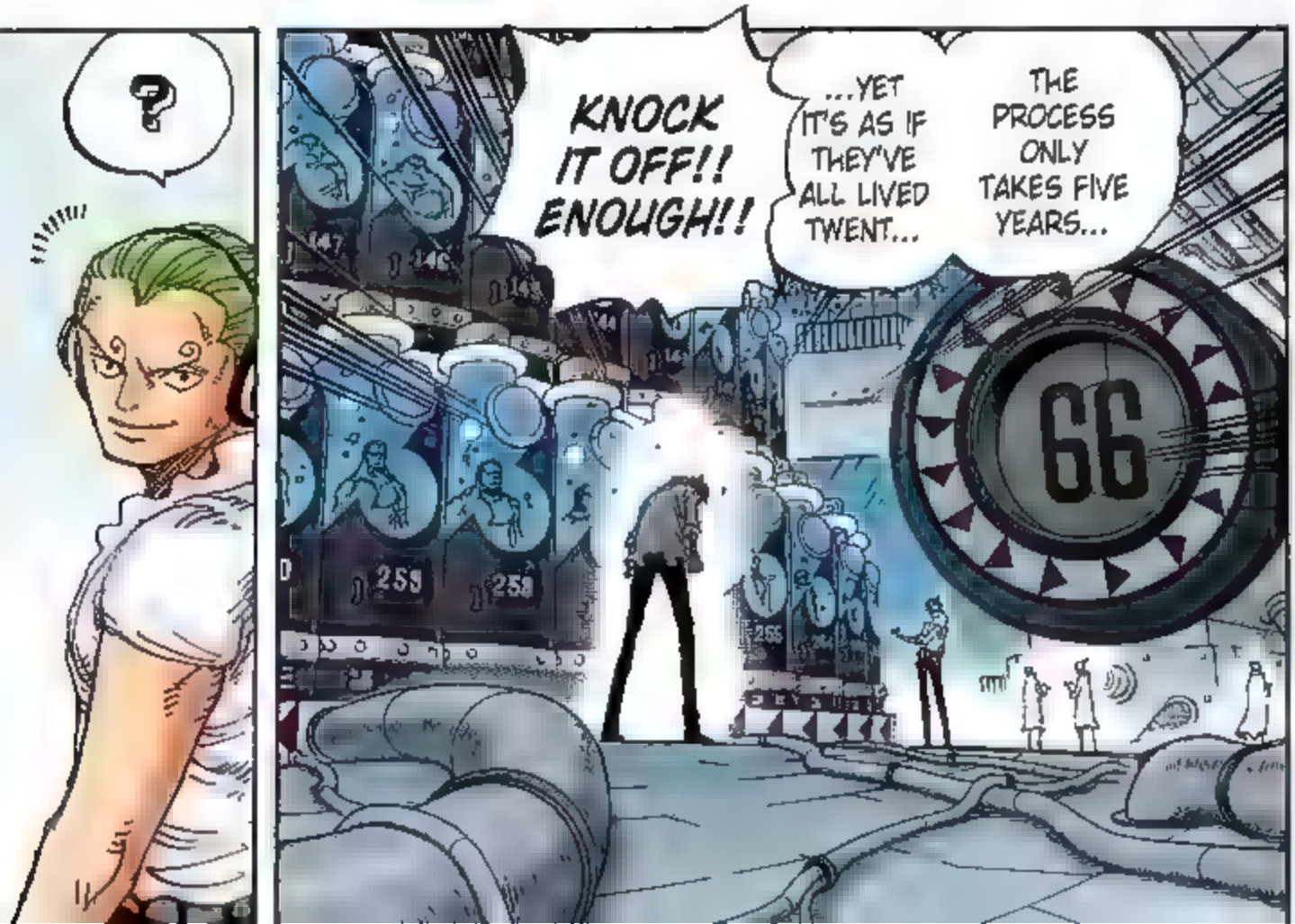

BUT FATHER ESCAPED THEIR GRASP AND CONTINUED THE RESEARCH ALONE HERE AT GERMA.
THE RESEARCH INTO *COPYING* AND *AUGMENTING* LIFE ITSELF.
!!
THE RESEARCH TEAM DISBANDED. OR SHOULD I SAY...THEY WERE ABSORBED BY THE GOVERNMENT.
THE WORLD GOVERNMENT FELT THREATENED BY THIS AND ARRESTED VEGAPUNK!
...


ALL OF THESE SOLDIERS YOU SEE HERE ARE COPIES OF JUST A FEW SUPERIOR FIGHTERS!!
DO
THUS LEADING TO THE BIRTH OF THIS SECRET FACILITY!!
THEY'RE *CLONE SOLDIERS* !!
?!!


...HAVE A CLUE ABOUT THIS!!
OF COURSE, NONE OF THEM...


66
IT ONLY MAKES SENSE! THEY ARE MIGHTY, SUB-SERVIENT...
...PROGRAMMED TO BE FEARLESS IN THE FACE OF DEATH AND UTTERLY FAITHFUL.
ALL COUNTRIES LOOK UPON OUR MILITARY FORCES WITH FEAR...
...NOT TO MENTION ADMIRATION AND DESIRE!!

AND THIS IS OUR MILITARY STORAGE DEPOT!
...
IT TAKES JUST FIVE YEARS TO CREATE A TWENTY-YEAR-OLD SOLDIER.
IF THEY DIE, THEY ARE EASILY REPLACED.


?
KNOCK IT OFF!! ENOUGH!!
...YET IT'S AS IF THEY'VE ALL LIVED TWENT...
THE PROCESS ONLY TAKES FIVE YEARS...
66

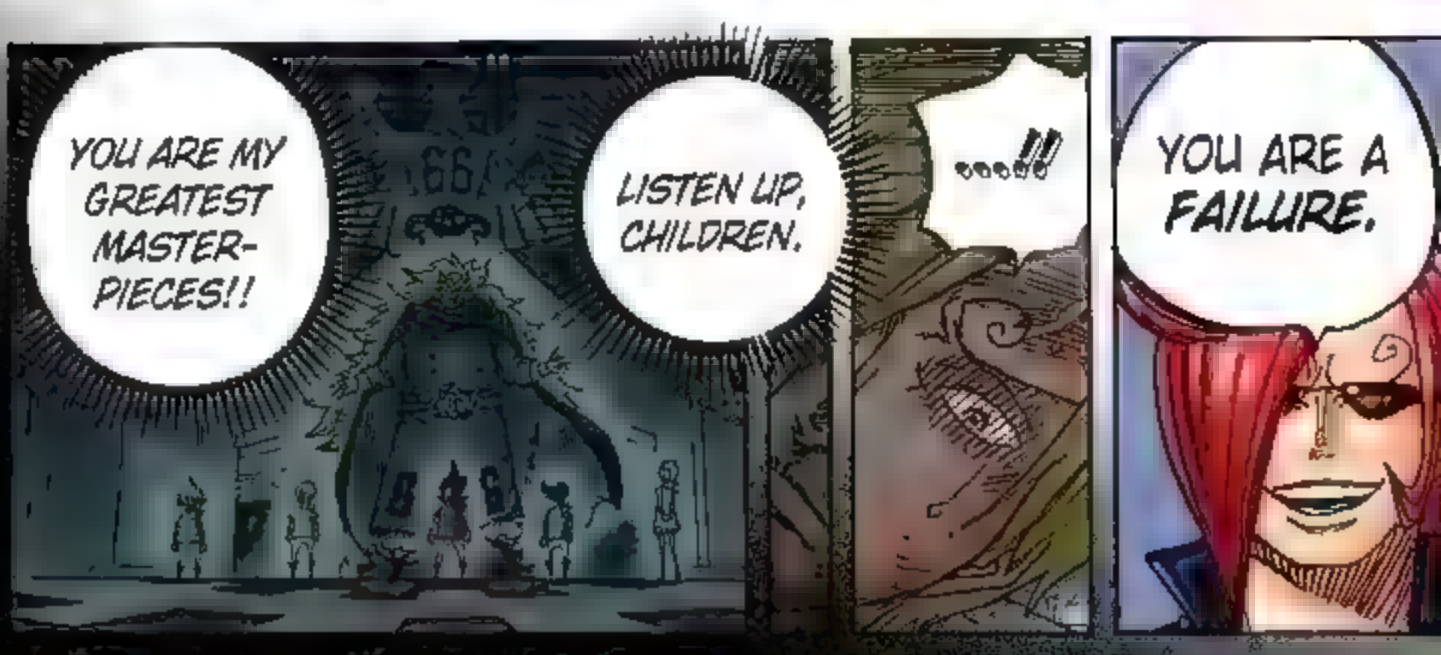
...
.....!!
THUMP...
I'M GOING TO BE SICK.
WHEN WE HEARD YOU WERE A PIRATE...
?!
ZSH
...!!
aaaa...
PFF..
SHWUP
AND IT TURNED OUT YOU WERE AS BIG A DISAPPOINTMENT AS EVER!!
...I THOUGHT MAYBE OUR LITTLE FAILURE WAS ACTUALLY GROWING UP A BIT.
ICHIJI, NIJI!
ZSH
ZSH

NIJI...
GLARE!!
YOU SICK BASTARD...
HMM ?
WHAT DID COSETTE DO...
?!
...TO DESERVE THAT?!!
M!!!
!!!

!!!
KA BOOM!!!
!!!
DON'T FORGET THAT WE HAVE HOSTAGES OF YOURS IN EAST BLUE.
WAIT, SANJI.
....!!
THIS IS A GRIEVOUS CRIME!! AND NOW YOU'LL PAY FOR IT!!!
CRAK!
WHAT'S GOING ON HERE? HAVE YOU TAKEN A LIKING...
...TO THAT KITCHEN MAID?
STEALTH.
FFT!
?!

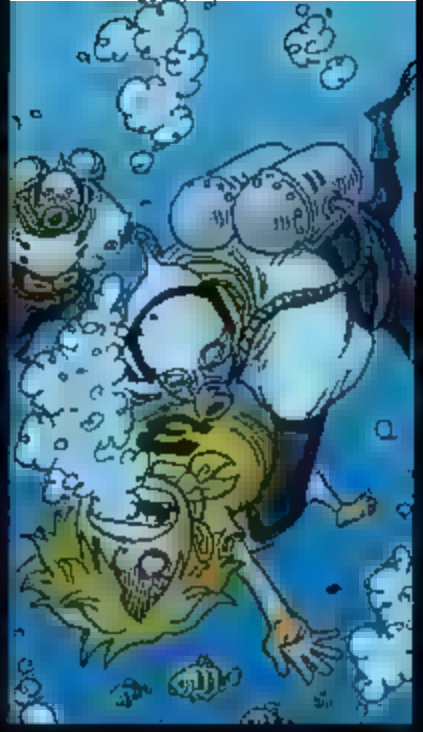
GRU
KK
!!!
NEEDLE !!!
DON'T FIGHT BACK, OR BLOOD WILL RUN INTO THE EAST BLUE.
HENRY ...
!!!
GAN
KI
ZZ. AP
HURGH !!!
WE CAN MAKE HER YOUR PERSONAL SERVANT, IF YOU DON'T MIND HER BEING SERIOUSLY WOUNDED.
HA HA HA!!
...
IF I'D KNOWN THAT, I WOULDN'T HAVE SMASHED HER FACE.

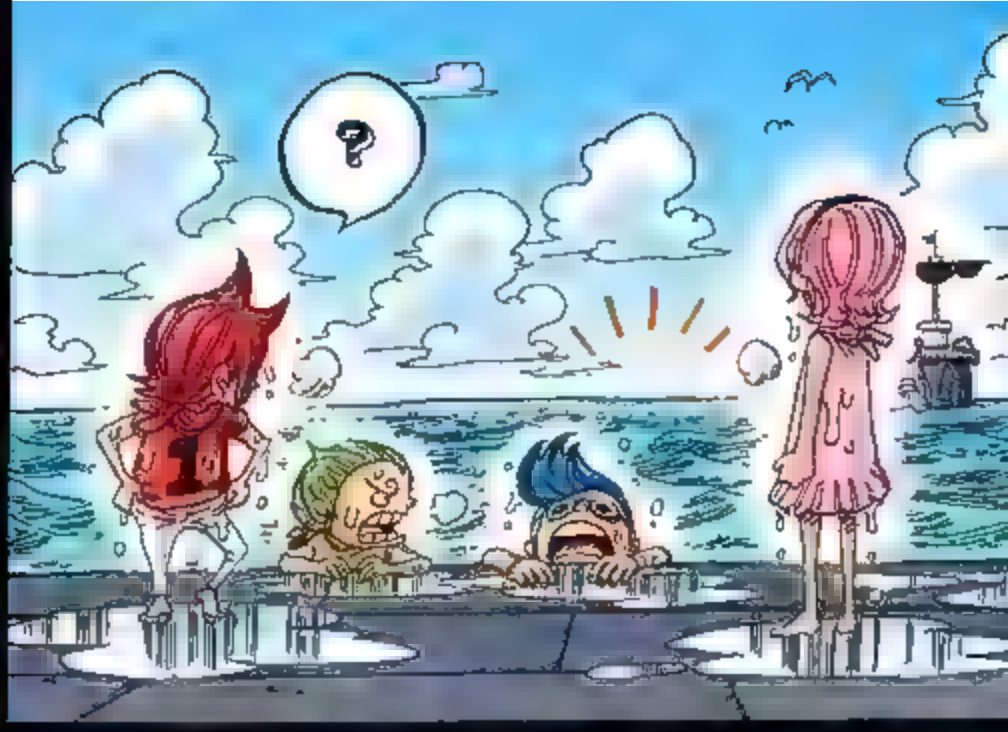
I THINK IT'S HIGH TIME THAT WE REESTABLISH THE HIERARCHY HERE!!
...TO THE VINSMOKE FAMILY, SANJI!!
WELCOME BACK...
...!!


YOU ARE MY GREATEST MASTER-PIECES!!
LISTEN UP, CHILDREN.
...!!
YOU ARE A FAILURE.

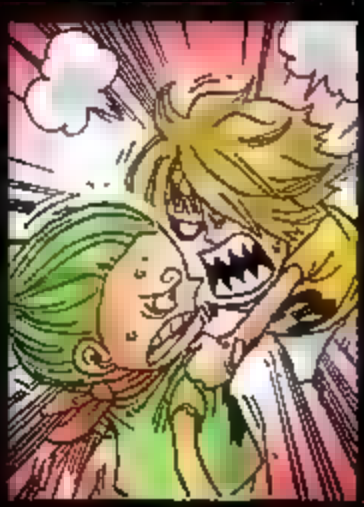
YOU WILL BE UNBOUND BY THE FOOLISH, NAIVE WAYS OF THE WORLD...
...GROW TO EVENTUALLY LEAD YOUR OWN MILITARY FORCES...
...
BY WIELDING THE CONCENTRATED POWERS OF ADVANCED SCIENCE...
...YOU WERE BORN TO BE GREATER THAN HUMAN!!

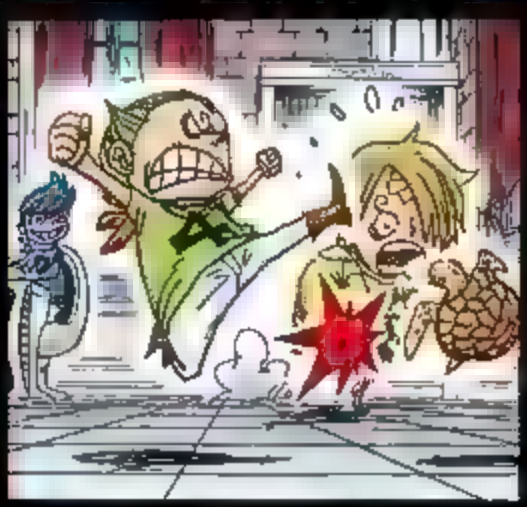
I HAVE GIVEN YOU ABILITY!! THE REST COMES DOWN TO DISCIPLINE!!!
...AND ONE DAY RULE GERMA 66 WITH THE EVER-EVOLVING POWER OF SCIENCE!!!
YES, FATHER!!
1
2
3
4
555

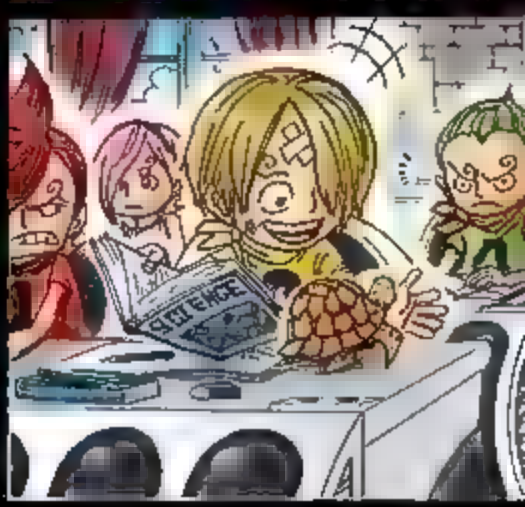


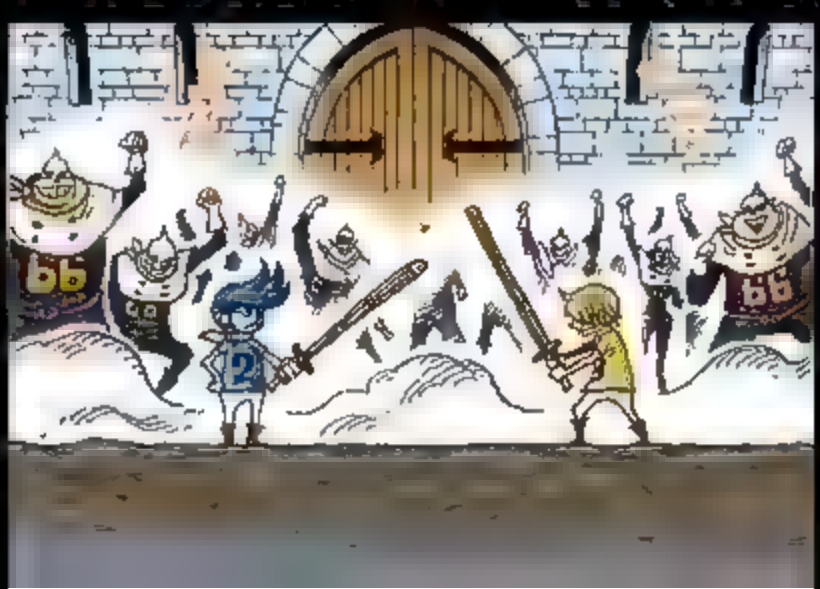

?
1

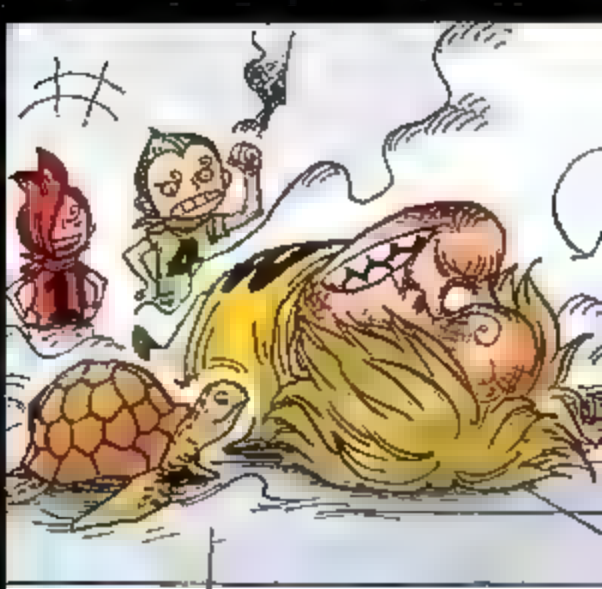
...
GRR
2
GRR







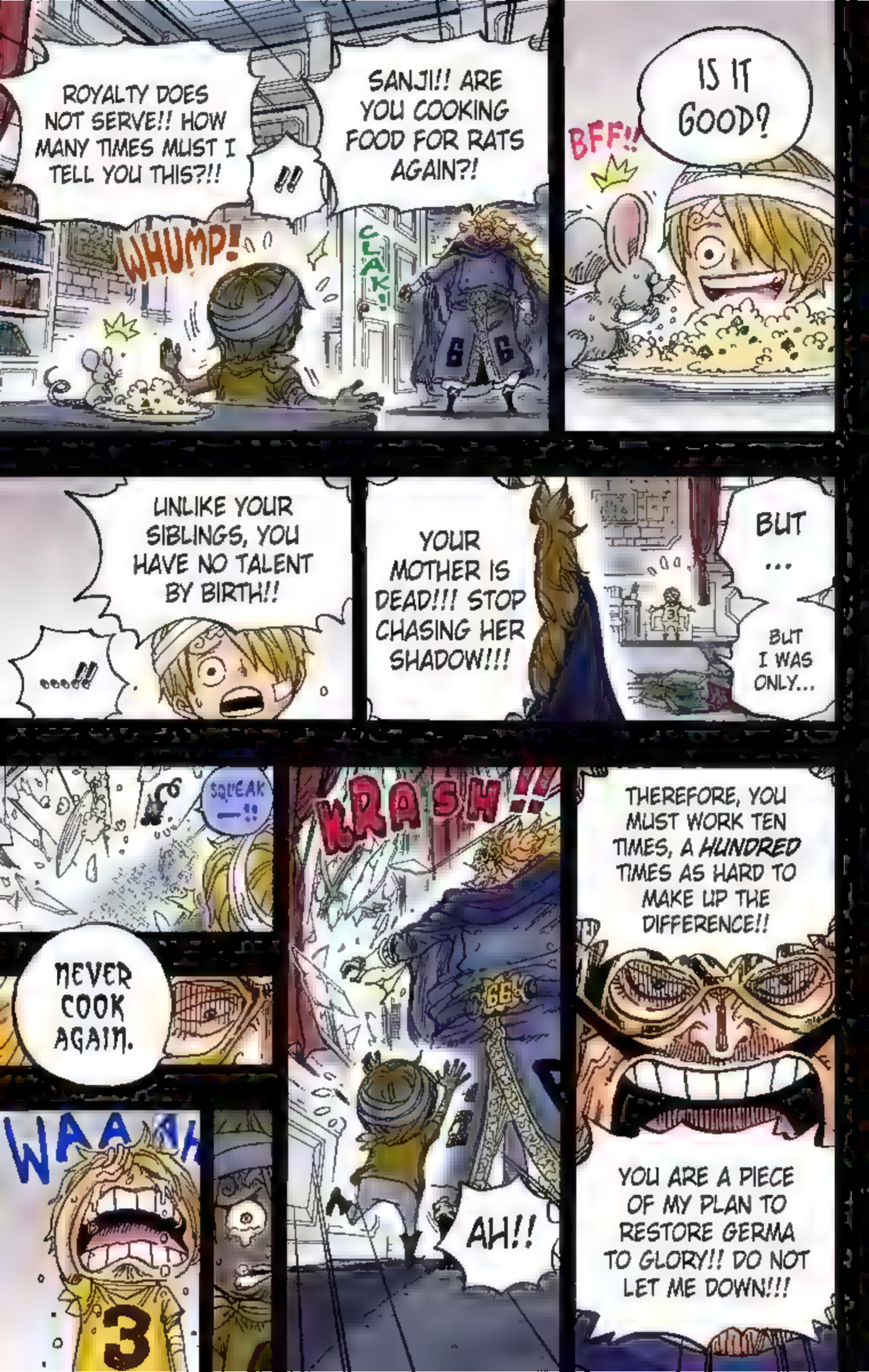

66
2
66



GYA HA HA HA HA HA HA
...

ICHIJI, NIJI AND YONJI ARE MAKING EXCELLENT PROGRESS.
WE HAVE THE TEST RESULTS.
WHY IS SANJI SO WEAK...?
HE LAGS FAR BEHIND THE OTHERS' SCORES.
THEIR EXO-SKELETONS ARE DEVELOPING WELL. THE NUMBERS SAY...
...THEIR RESILIENCE AND STRENGTH ARE EQUIVALENT TO FULL-GROWN MEN.
GERMA 66

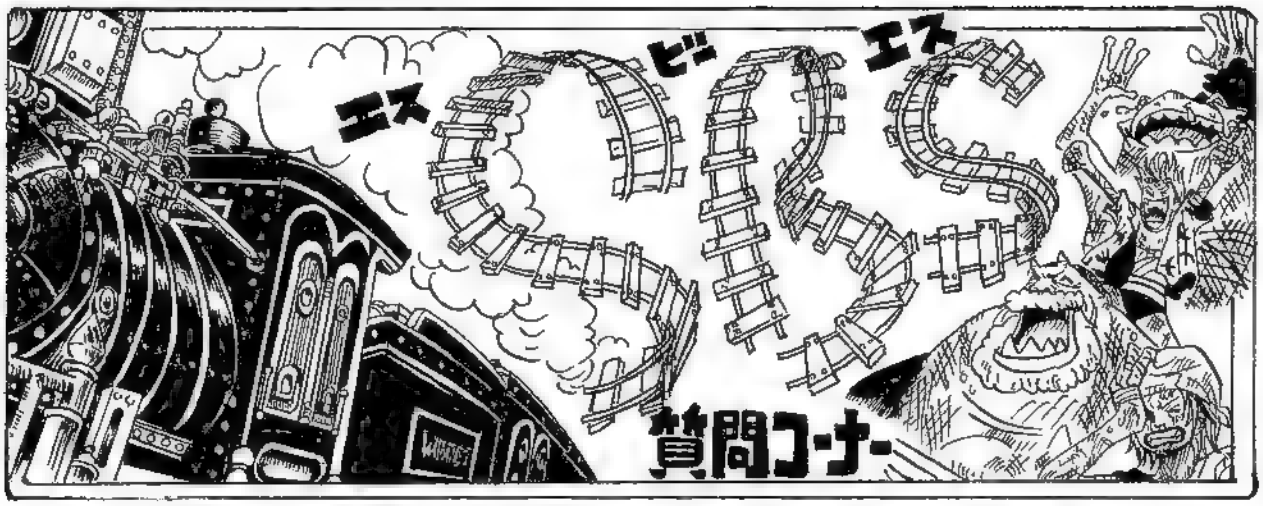
THE MANIPULATION OF BLOODLINE ELEMENTS SHOULD HAVE WORKED FOR ALL FOUR CHILDREN...
...AND YET, SOMEHOW, HE IS NO DIFFERENT THAN THE WAY HE WAS BORN...
?!
...BUT HE MUST BE CONSIDERED A FAILURE.
...WELL, THIS IS A VERY DELICATE THING TO SAY...
BUT AS FOR SANJI...
GYAHA HA HA
...IS NOTHING BUT A HUMAN.
I'M AFRAID THAT SANJI...
MEANING ?
GO ON, EAT UP.
I COOKED IT FOR YOU.
CHOMP CHOMP
SQUEAK SQUEAK
GRRK
...!!!


ROYALTY DOES NOT SERVE!! HOW MANY TIMES MUST I TELL YOU THIS?!!
!!
SANJI!! ARE YOU COOKING FOOD FOR RATS AGAIN?!
WHUMP!
CLAK!
BFF!!
IS IT GOOD?
UNLIKE YOUR SIBLINGS, YOU HAVE NO TALENT BY BIRTH!!
.....!!
YOUR MOTHER IS DEAD!!! STOP CHASING HER SHADOW!!!
BUT ...
BUT I WAS ONLY...
SQUEAK —!!
NEVER COOK AGAIN.
WAAAH
3
KRASH!!
AH!!
THEREFORE, YOU MUST WORK TEN TIMES, A HUNDRED TIMES AS HARD TO MAKE UP THE DIFFERENCE!!
YOU ARE A PIECE OF MY PLAN TO RESTORE GERMA TO GLORY!! DO NOT LET ME DOWN!!!

IF I TRY TO STOP THEM, THEY'LL PICK ON ME TOO! NOBODY WANTS THAT.
OF COURSE I HAD TO LAUGH ALONG WITH THEM.
OW!
GYA HA HA HA HA HA HA
WHAT A WASTE OF LIFE.
A TOTAL LACK OF FUTURE PROMISE ...
NO CHANGES...
I HAVE LOST A PROMISING SON.
MY FIVE CHILDREN WERE MEANT TO LEAD GERMA INTO THE FUTURE TOGETHER!!
AN UNTHINKABLE SHIPWRECK... I MOURN!!
...?
DUNNO. WHO REALLY CARES ABOUT HIM ANYWAY?
IS HE REALLY DEAD?
I CAN'T GET IT OFF!! YOU GUYS!
HUH ...?
CLANK!
WOBL
WOBL
WHAT DID YOU DO TO ME?!

KCHA
NK!!
LET ME OUT!!!
I DON'T WANT TO BE IN HERE!!
WAIT, GUYS !!
HE WANTS TO MAKE IT SO YOU WERE NEVER BORN...
THIS WAS HIS MAJESTY'S DECISION...
?!!
THEY'RE GONNA KILL ME!!!
CALL DAD!! HELP ME, DAD!!
KTOK
KTOK
DON'T JUST LEAVE ME HERE!! I'M SCARED!! I'LL DIE!!!
WA
I'M SORRY!! I'M SORRY FOR BEING BORN WEAK!!!
AAAH
LET ME OUT... PLEASE, DAD!!!
WHY ?!
HELP ME!! DAD, HELP ME!! DAAAD!!!
DRIP
DRIP
DRIP
DRIP
DRIP
DRIP

SBS Question Corner



(Michi Nakahara, Tottori)

Q: In what order did Bepo, Penguin and Shachi join the Heart Pirates?

--Amefurashi

A: It's a long answer, but so many people asked that I decided to run through it here. You've read the backstory of Law in volumes 76 and 77. After the incident 13 years ago, Law wandered into the next town over on Swallow Island, crying his eyes out.

- Shachi and Penguin were snotty little kids growing up on Swallow Island in the North Blue.
- Fourteen years ago, Bepo left Zou in search of his older brother, got on a ship to the North Blue, and wound up on Swallow Island a year later.
- On the edge of the town, Law spotted two young ruffians picking on a polar bear. When they turned on him next, he ended up beating them and saving the polar bear. Ultimately, all three of them wound up respecting and following him.

- Law, age 13 (now 26)
  Penguin, age 15 (now 28)
  Shachi, age 14 (now 27)
  Bepo, age 9 (now 22)
- Bepo studied seafaring and navigation in the hopes of returning to Zou. Eventually, the four of them founded the Heart Pirates together. So the answer to your question is "at the same time"! You won't see this in the manga!

Chapter 841:
TO THE EAST BLUE

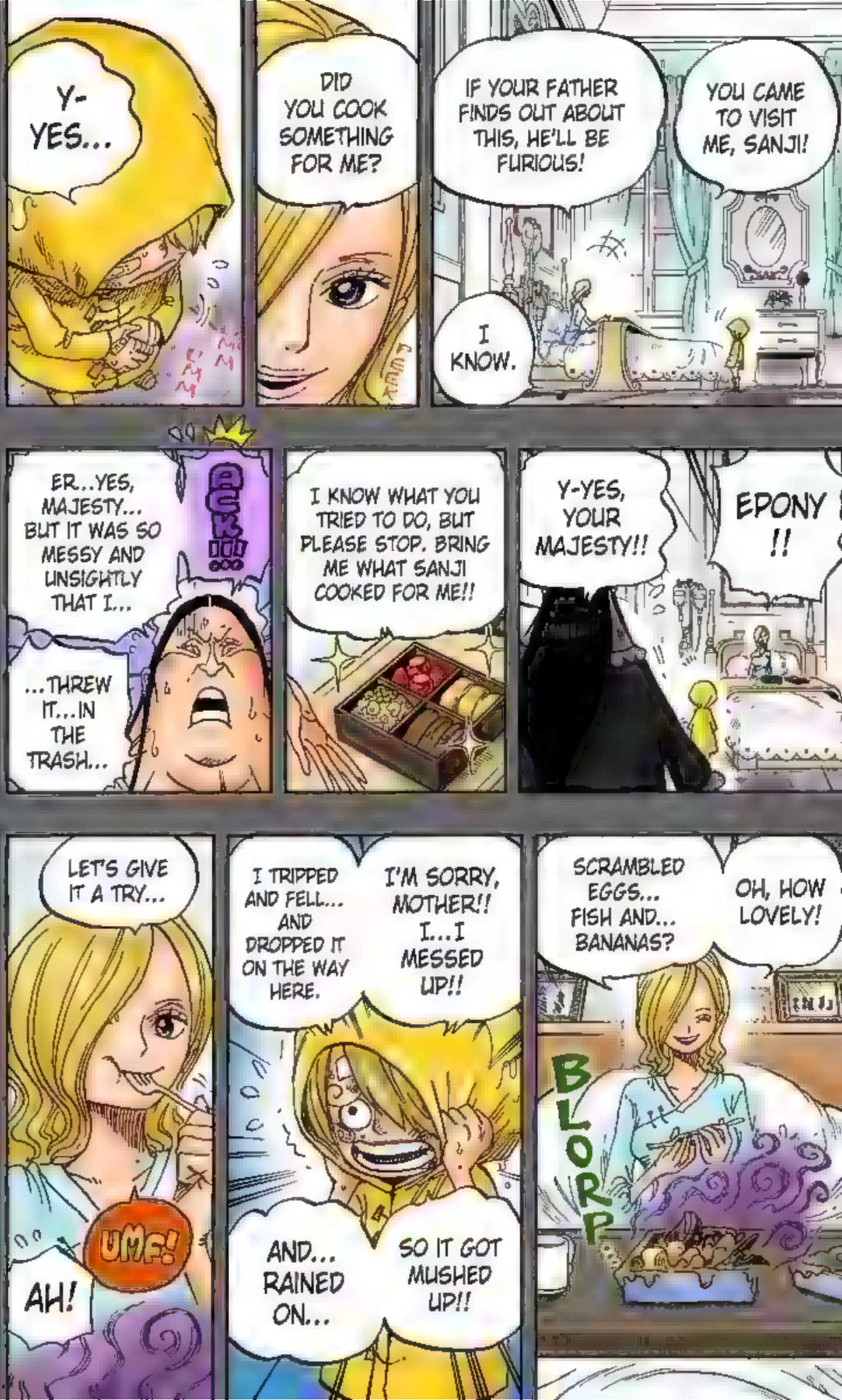
REQUEST: "GOATS CHOWING DOWN ON WHITEBEARD'S 'STACHE" BY WHITE GOAT ATE THE LETTER FROM OKAYAMA

CLANK
CLINK
...BUT WHERE ARE THEY GOING?
NO IDEA.
WE PUT TOGETHER THESE FANCY MEALS EVERY DAY...
...
SIX MONTHS INTO SANJI'S IMPRISON-MENT
CHANK!
OR HOUSING SOME PRETTY YOUNG WOMAN.
PERHAPS HE'S HARBORING A FOREIGN DIGNITARY...
I HEARD THERE ARE SCREAMS COMING FROM THE BASEMENT.
THAT'S ENOUGH, I SAID!!
HIS MAJESTY ORDERED US TO COOK, SO WE'RE GOING TO COOK.
DON'T STICK YOUR NOSE WHERE IT DOESN'T BELONG.
THERE'S NOBODY PRESENT IN THE GUEST CHAMBER.
YES, SIR...

KCHAK
MNCH
MNCH
RAHH ...
RAHH ...
...
RAAAAAAAHH
DOOM!!
THEIR PROGRESS IS DIZZYING... ABSOLUTELY SUPERHUMAN!
BWA HA HA HA!! BRILLIANT! I'M SO PROUD OF YOU!!
FATHER !!
OH, FATHER !!

SH
HH
MY BELOVED CHILDREN!!!
WHO
MPI
HIS MAJESTY HAS ORDERED ME TO KEEP YOU OUT OF THE KITCHEN!
OH NO, MASTER SANJI!!
OWWW !!
...
THE INFIRMARY IS THE VERY LAST WING! IT'S A LONG WALK IN THE POURING RAIN...
ARE YOU SURE ABOUT GOING ALONE?!
FSHH
I CAN DO IT. DON'T FOLLOW ME!
I FINISHED !!
...

GET BACK INSIDE!!
FSHHHH
RAHH
THERE'S A STORM ROLLING IN!!
RAHH
!!
AND DON'T TELL FATHER...
ZWIP
SPLAT!!
GWOOOOO
CRRK
CRRK
WOOF!!
WOOF!!
AAAH!!
!!
HEY, NO... THIS ISN'T YOUR FOOD!!
GRRR...
SNIF SNIF
M.. MASTER SANJI?!
PHEW
DID YOU COME HERE ALL ALONE?!
PHEW
!
FSHHHH
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
SPLAT!
AAA
GAAAH !!
AAAA
WHAT HAPPENED ?!
STILL, MAYBE IT TASTES BETTER THAN IT...
PLIP
I APPRECIATE THE SENTIMENT, BUT IF IT MAKES HER MAJESTY SICK TO HER STOMACH...


Y-YES...
DID YOU COOK SOMETHING FOR ME?
IF YOUR FATHER FINDS OUT ABOUT THIS, HE'LL BE FURIOUS!
YOU CAME TO VISIT ME, SANJI!
I KNOW.
ER...YES, MAJESTY... BUT IT WAS SO MESSY AND UNSIGHTLY THAT I...
ACK!!...
...THREW IT...IN THE TRASH...
I KNOW WHAT YOU TRIED TO DO, BUT PLEASE STOP. BRING ME WHAT SANJI COOKED FOR ME!!
Y-YES, YOUR MAJESTY!!
EPONY !!
LET'S GIVE IT A TRY...
UMF!
AH!
I TRIPPED AND FELL... AND DROPPED IT ON THE WAY HERE.
I'M SORRY, MOTHER!! I...I MESSED UP!!
AND... RAINED ON...
SO IT GOT MUSHED UP!!
SCRAMBLED EGGS... FISH AND... BANANAS?
OH, HOW LOVELY!
BLORP

REALLY ?!
YES!
MMM, YUMMY!! ♡
A COOKBOOK AND TOOLS?
TUP TUP TUP
TUP
...
WILL YOU COOK FOR ME AGAIN?
?!
NNF..!!
SEE? IT IS SANJI.
YOU'RE RIGHT! THAT'S TOTALLY HIM!!
ALL... BLUE...?
TUP TUP

SO HE'S STILL ALIVE AFTER ALL!
WHY DID FATHER LIE LIKE THAT?
PROBABLY BECAUSE HE *WISHES* SANJI WAS DEAD.
YOU MEAN IF HE REALLY DOES DIE...
...FATHER WILL BE HAPPY?!
KLATTA..
CLANK...!!
...!!
THAT'S RIGHT!!
YOU'RE JUST A FAILURE!!!
GAK!!
GAK!!
...
WAAAAA
DON'T ASSUME THAT I'M ON YOUR SIDE!
...!!
I DON'T WANT TO GET DRAGGED INTO THIS!!
THE OTHER THREE ARE FATHER'S IDEAL SOLDIERS.
THEY *HAVE* NO EMOTIONS LIKE PITY OR SYMPATHY OR SADNESS.
?!
THEY SUCCESS-FULLY AUGMENTED MY BODY TOO...BUT THAT'S ONE AREA WHERE I'M DIFFERENT FROM THEM.
...!!

!!
WHAAM!!
WE'RE GOING TO FIGHT A FEW WARS IN THE EAST BLUE.
OH, RIGHT. WE'RE ABOUT TO CLIMB UP THE RED LINE SOON.
ESTIMATED ARRIVAL TIME IS THREE WEEKS.
NOW BEGINNING TRAVEL...
...IN THE DIRECTION OF THE EAST BLUE!!
OK!!
I WANT...
REIJU!!

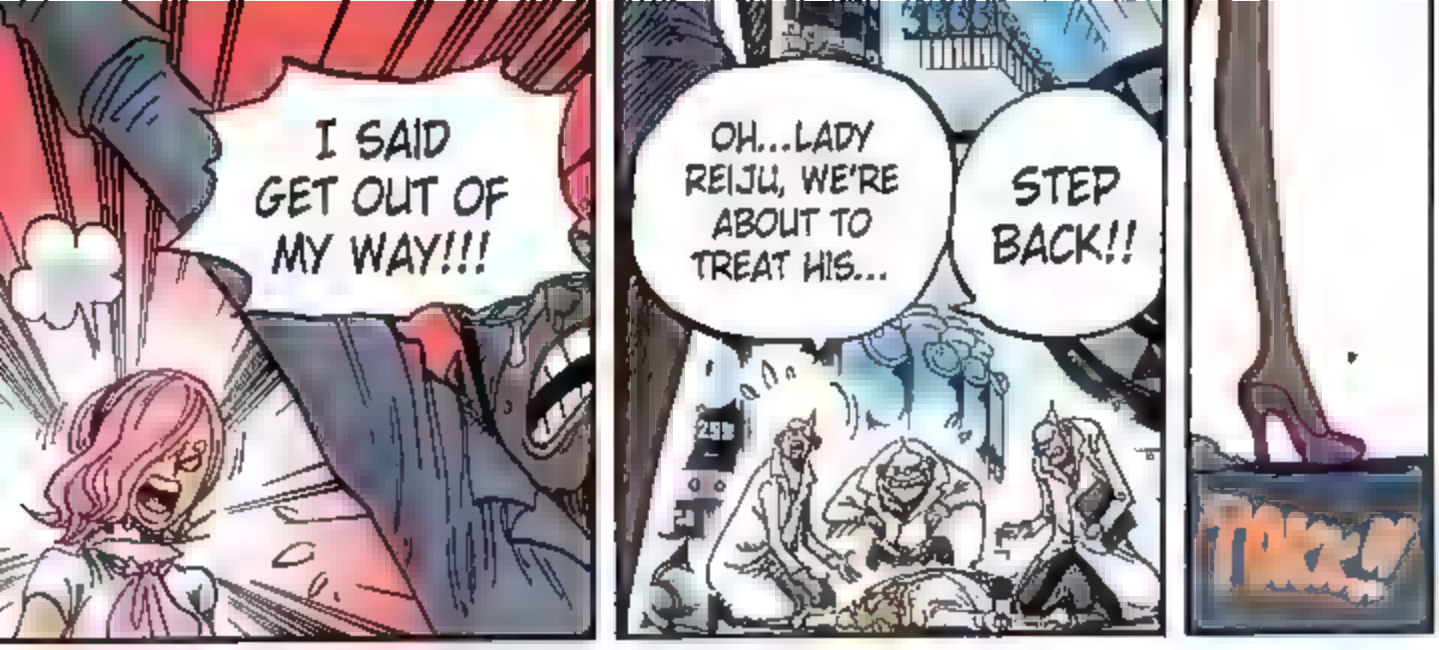
THE EAST BLUE...
DA-DA-DOOM!!
...!!
I ASKED YOU NOT TO TELL ME THESE THINGS!!
?!!
...TO BE A COOK.
OUR TARGETS IN KOJIA HAVE NOTICED US!!
KING JUDGE!!
CRUSH THEM!!
YOU MEAN THEY'RE REAL?!!
NA BO
IT'S GERMA 66!!!
BOOM!!
!!
STEP BACK.
DRIP DRIP
...
FATHER'S FACE AGAIN!!!
IF I CAN ESCAPE HERE... IN THE EAST BLUE...
...THEN I'LL NEVER HAVE TO SEE...

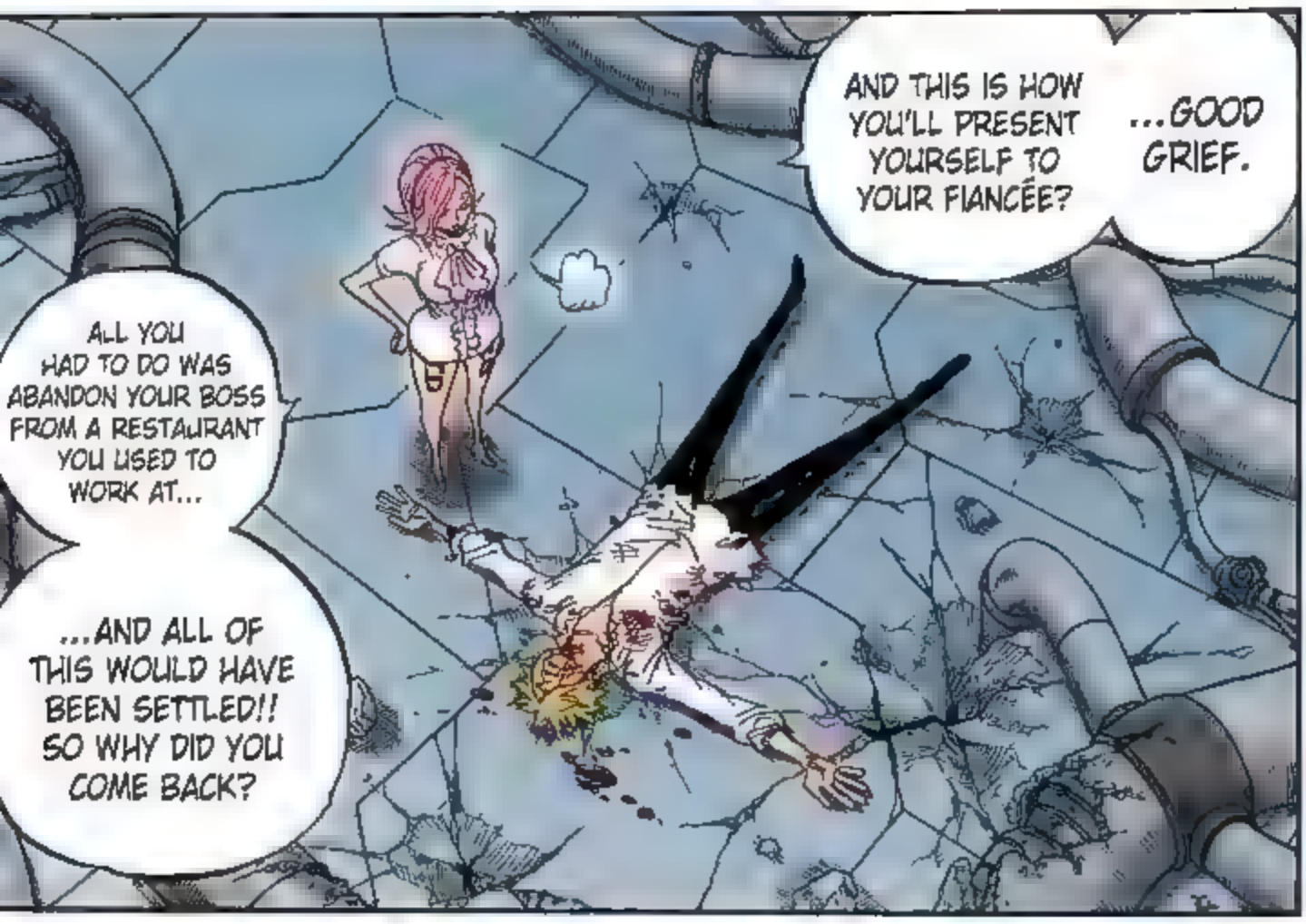
YOU WON'T GET A SECOND CHANCE! DON'T SCREW IT UP!!
...
CUR
NK
!!
!!
WE'VE MADE LANDFALL !!!
RAAAAAAH
BRING DOWN KOJIA!!!
KABOOM!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING OVER THERE?!!
CLANK!!
!!!
GAK!!
RAHH
SANJI ...?
RAHH
WHAT ARE YOU DOING HERE?
RAHH
...!!

YOUR STAY IN THE BASEMENT HAS GIVEN YOU AN IMPERTINENT MOUTH.
I'M LEAVING THIS COUNTRY!!
THUMP
DON'T TRY TO STOP ME!!!
SO WHAT?!! YOU CAN'T STOP ME!!
YOU WILL DIE.
..
AN ORDINARY BOY LIKE YOU...
...IS NOT HARDY ENOUGH TO SURVIVE ON HIS OWN IN THIS SEA--OR ANY SEA!
...TO DISPOSE OF MY OWN SON MYSELF-- EVEN A FAILURE LIKE YOU.
I SUPPOSE I AM FALLIBLY HUMAN AS WELL. TOO SOFT AND SENTIMENTAL...
BUT IF YOU'LL DISAPPEAR OF YOUR OWN VOLITION...
HIC
...?!!
ON THE CONTRARY, I APPRECIATE IT...

...
GUH...
RRGH...
HFF!
TAKE THE KEY TO THAT IRON MASK AND GO.
NO, I WILL NOT STOP YOU!
RAAAAH
KABOOM
BUT... AS YOUR FATHER...
HIC
HIC
HIC
6
6
I ASK THAT YOU NEVER MENTION TO ANYONE...
...?
...TO MAKE OF YOU, SANJI!
I HAVE ONE FINAL REQUEST ...
WAAAAHH !!!
WAAAH!! AAAAAH!!
IT IS A BLACK MARK ON MY SUCCESS, MY SECRET SHAME...
...THE FACT THAT I AM YOUR FATHER!!!
!!!
...!!!
AAAAAH !!
DO YOU UNDER-STAND ME?

AND STOP CRYING! YOU HAVE TO BE A MAN!!
GET ON THAT SHIP RIGHT THERE, SANJI!!
GRRG
GRRG..
HIC !!
LEAVE THEM ALONE.
THEY'RE NOT PART OF THE CONTRACT, JUST UNLUCKY SAPS.
WHAT SHOULD WE DO ABOUT THE GUEST SHIPS IN THE HARBOR?!
...YOU'LL FIND PEOPLE WHO ARE GOOD TO YOU!!!
DR IP!!
YEAH ...!!
HIC
THE SEA'S A HUGE PLACE. SOMEDAY ...
UNDER-STAND?! DON'T EVER COME BACK HERE!!!
...
WAAAAAHH !!!
NOW RUN!! DON'T TURN BACK!!!
WAAA


I SAID GET OUT OF MY WAY!!!
OH...LADY REIJU, WE'RE ABOUT TO TREAT HIS...
STEP BACK!!


AND THIS IS HOW YOU'LL PRESENT YOURSELF TO YOUR FIANCÉE?
...GOOD GRIEF.
ALL YOU HAD TO DO WAS ABANDON YOUR BOSS FROM A RESTAURANT YOU USED TO WORK AT...
...AND ALL OF THIS WOULD HAVE BEEN SETTLED!! SO WHY DID YOU COME BACK?

SANJI
...
WHY RETURN TO A PLACE... THAT YOU NEVER WANTED TO REMEMBER...?
DO OH

ELEVEN HOURS SINCE THE BATTLE BEGAN...

SEDUCING WOODS, LUFFY VS. CRACKER.

I CAN'T BELIEVE YOU JUST CHOWED THROUGH ALL MY BISCUIT SOLDIERS!!

HUFF, HUFF...

BISCUITS ARE FOOD!!!

WHO ASKED YOU TO EAT THEM?!!

I CAN'T EAT ANY MORE!!!

GO——...NG!!!

BURP

YOU FIGHT, THEN RUN... THEN RUN, THEN EAT!!

I'M SICK OF FIGHTING YOU ALREADY!!!

HURF... I...

WEEZ, WEEZ!!

GRRG

NO OM!!!

I'M NOT TAPPING OUT NOW!!! I'M GOING TO TAKE SANJI BACK!!!!

BRING IT ON!!! I'LL EAT EVERY LAST ONE!!!

THEN YOUR COMRADES WILL GIVE UP!

NO, THAT'S *YOUR* PROBLEM!! EAT UNTIL YOU BURST, FOOL!!

HIS STAMINA WILL BE FINITE!

IT MUST BE!!

ARE HIS BISCUITS *REALLY* INFINITE?!

MASTER CRACKER!!

...

SBS Question Corner

(Hayato Asami, Kanagawa)

Q: I was born on June 13, but I don't share a birthday with any character. I was trying to think of one so I didn't feel so lonely, and then I realized that 6 can stand for *mugiwara* ("straw hat") and 13 can be read *ichimi* ("gang")! So how about if June 13 is "Straw Hat Crew Day"?! It's a party!!!

--cherry

A: What?! If you think you can get away with that... you're right! I also got some suggestions for the Don Quixote Family members from Andy and Mary's Lamb...But I won't just take them without a fight! Here are the birthdays and the phrases the numbers stand for in Japanese...

Diamante
May 29
("Coliseum Flag")

Señor Pink
June 12
(Lover's Day)

Dellinger
August 11
("High-heels")

Lao G
October 7
("Old Geezer")

Trebol
March 18
("Chief of Staff's Boogers")

Sugar
October 22
(Looks 10, Actually 22)

Gladius
August 6
("Pop-Pop Fruit")

Buffalo
April 8
(National Tire Day)

Vergo
July 5
(G-5, G is the 7th letter)

Giolla
January 25
(National Beauty Day)

Machvise
August 13
("Vise")

Q: Is this all right?

Q: What do you think?

A: Hey, you!! I'm sorry to say that I've taken a hard look at these, and...they pass!!

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei. Please tell me the ages of Buggy, Kuro, Krieg, Wapol, and Foxy.

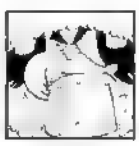
--Mr. Mugiwara

A: Them?!! Why?! Why would you want to know?! I mean, okay, but...!

39 (same as Shanks)

35

44



29

38

Chapter 842:
THE POWER OF A FULL STOMACH

REQUEST: "SANJI HAPPILY TYING CATFISH WHISKERS TO LOOK LIKE ZEFF'S" BY NODA SKYWALKER FROM OSAKA

...WOULDN'T HAVE SOFTENED UP INTO TASTY, CHEWABLE TREATS!!!

...MY FIERCE, HARDY BISCUIT SOLDIERS...

IF IT WEREN'T FOR HER RAIN...

GRRRRRGGGG...!!

BRRUP!

HERE'S ANOTHER ROUND OF BISCUIT SOLDIERS!!

FRESH TO ORDER!!

EAT UNTIL YOU EXPLODE!!!

DO OK!!

JUST BECAUSE WE FIGURED OUT YOUR WEAKNESS DOESN'T MEAN YOU SHOULD TAKE IT OUT ON *MY* SOLDIERS!!

OH, SHUT UP!! THIS IS A FIGHT BETWEEN PIRATES!!

!!

WE'RE SORRY !!

WHAT ?

SHH

SHE THINKS WE BELONG TO HER NOW?!

my SOLDIERS ?!

M...

DON'T YOU CEDAR? IN A WAY, WE'RE FOLLOWING MAMA'S ORDERS!

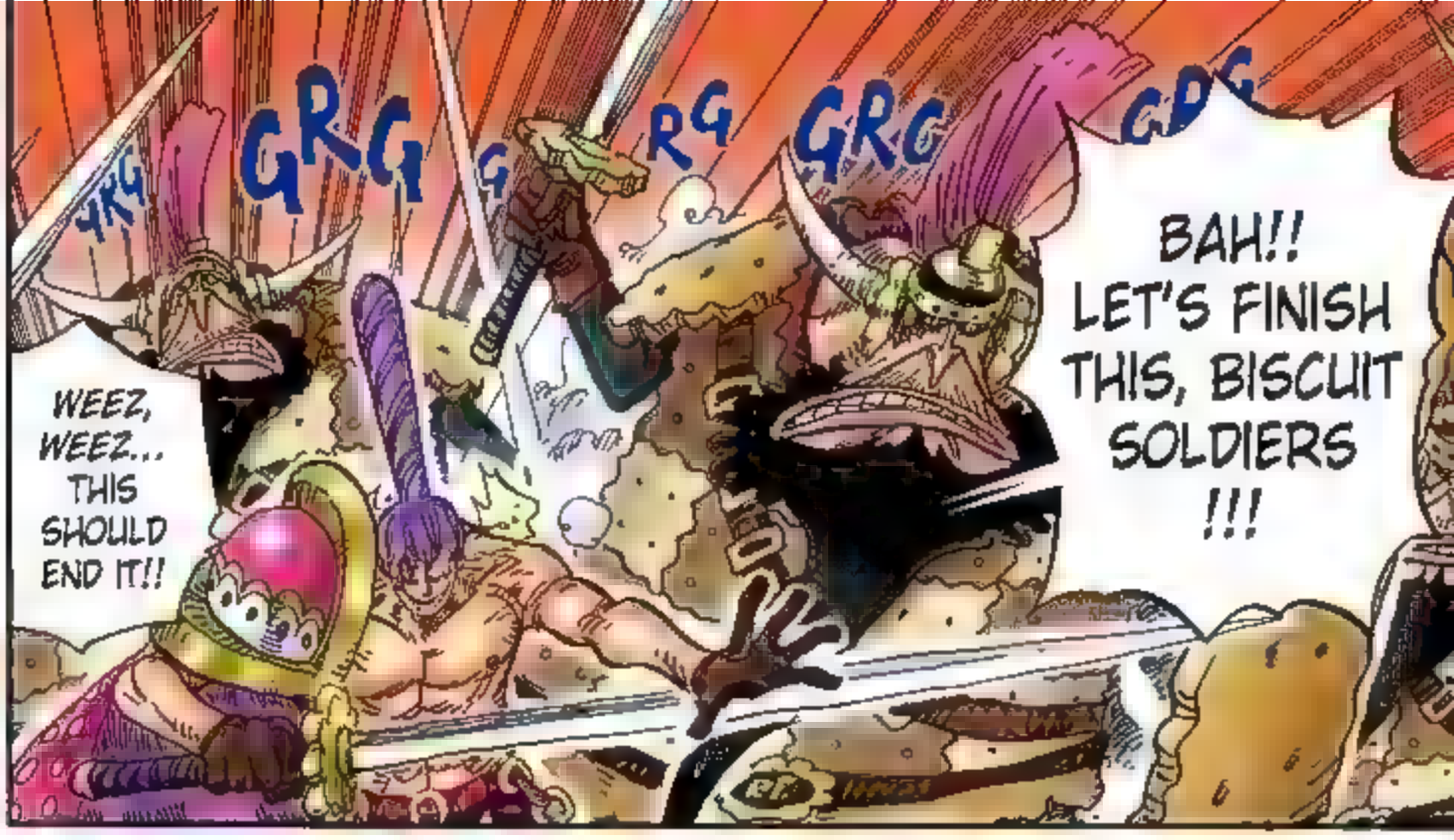
SAVE YOUR EXCUSES FOR MAMA!! THE FACT IS, YOU INTERFERED WITH MY JOB!!!

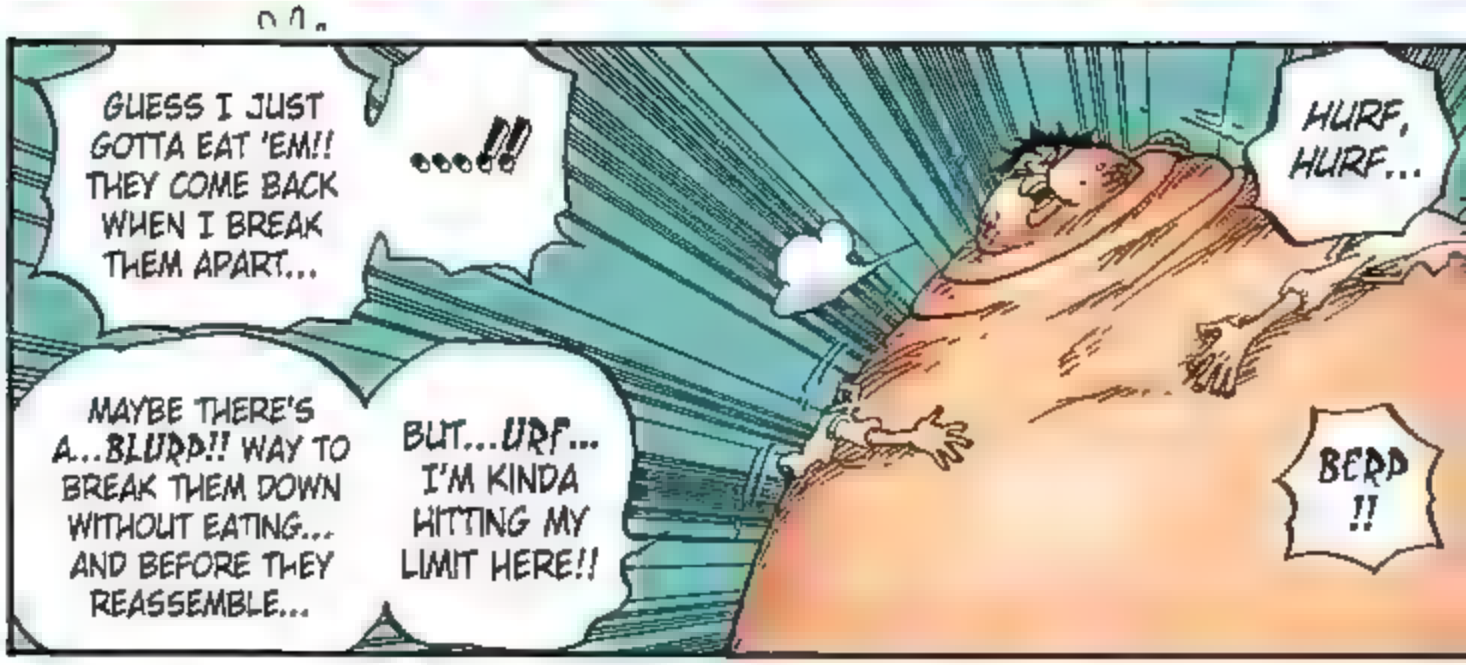
IT'S JUST NOT FIR, MASTER CRACKER!! I'M STUMPED!

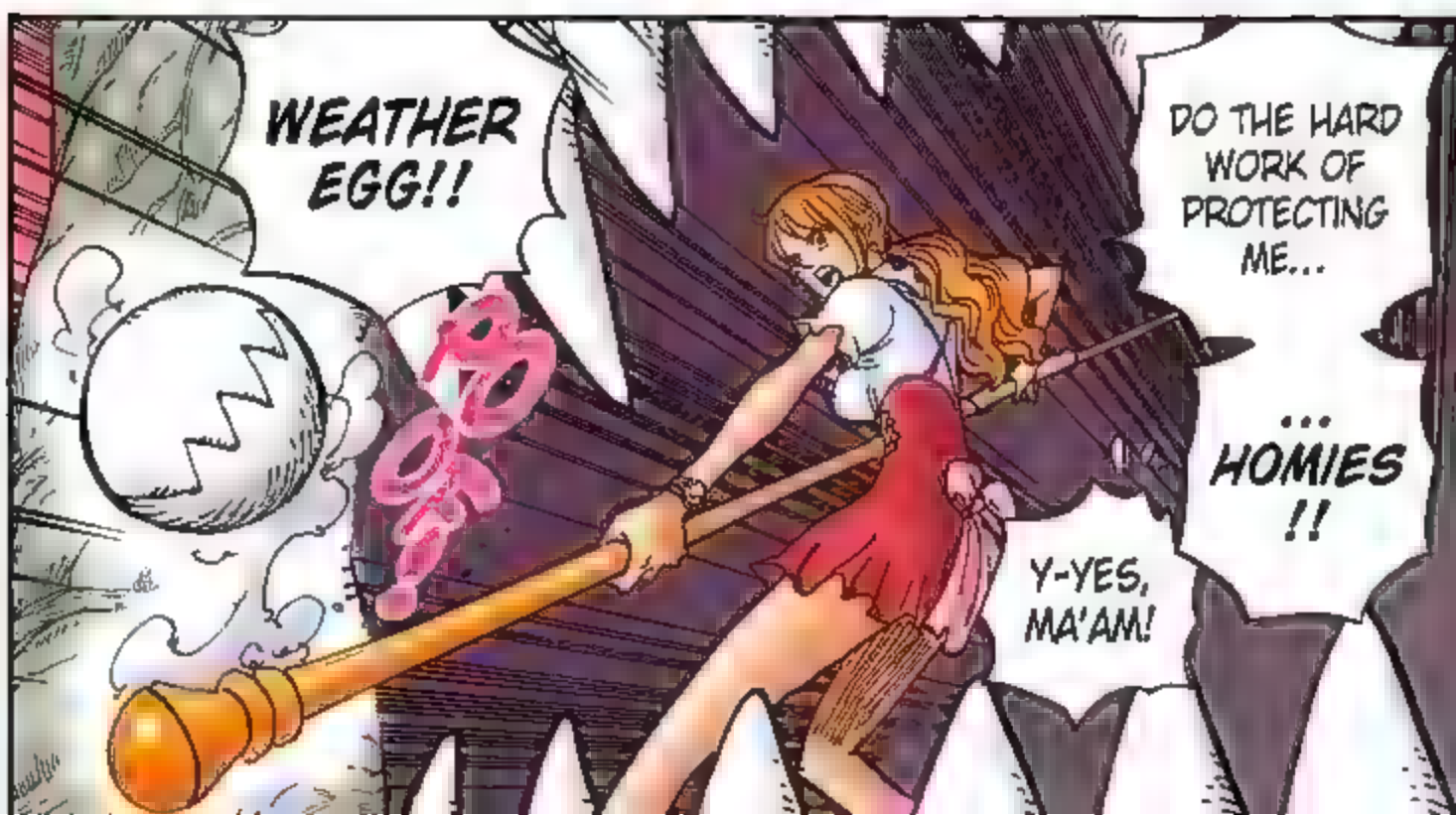
SHE'S YEWSING THE POWER OF MAMA'S VIVRE CARD AGAINST US!!

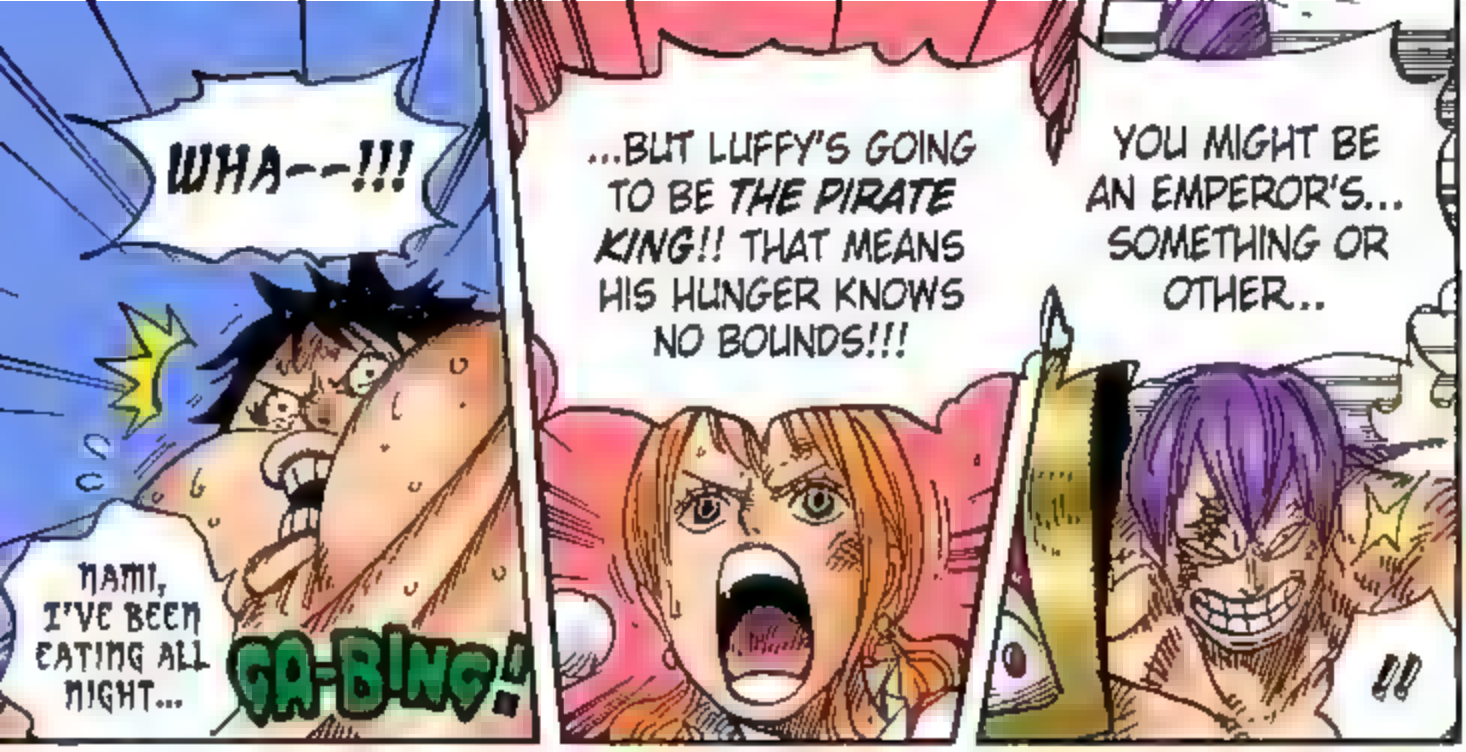
YOU CHOPPED OFF MY FOLIAGE, AND NOW *THIS*?!

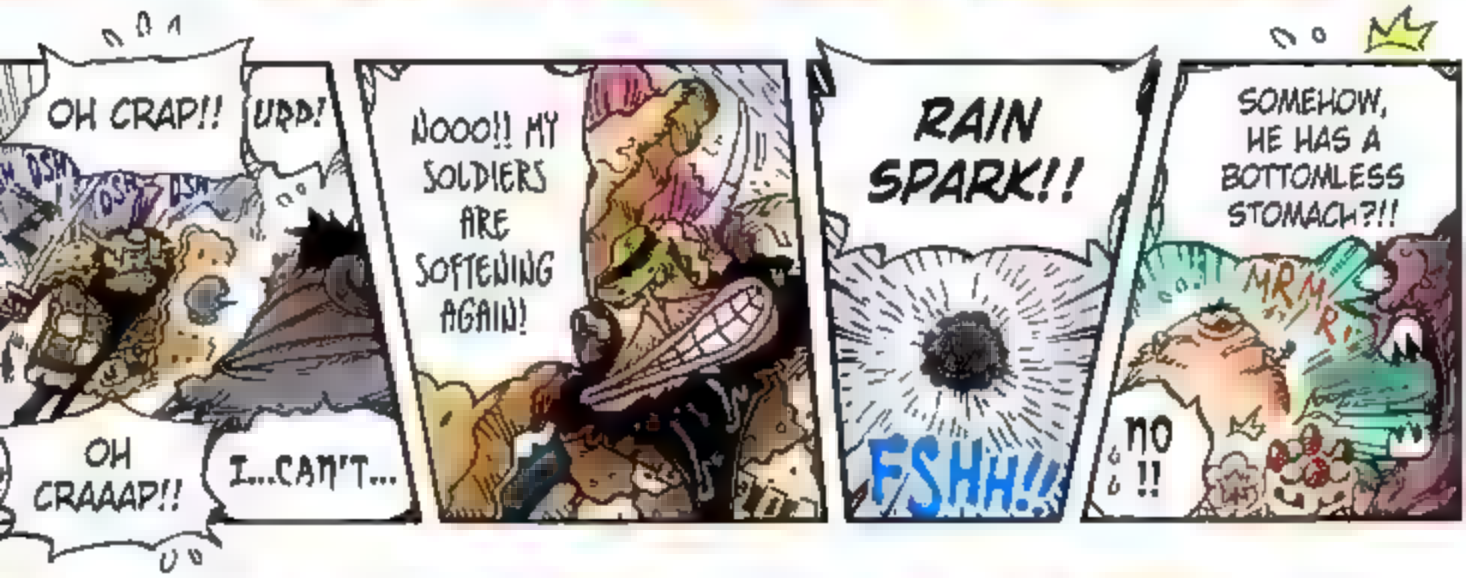
TRUST ME, MAMA WILL HEAR ABOUT HOW YOU AIDED AND ABETTED THE ENEMY, KINGBAUM!!

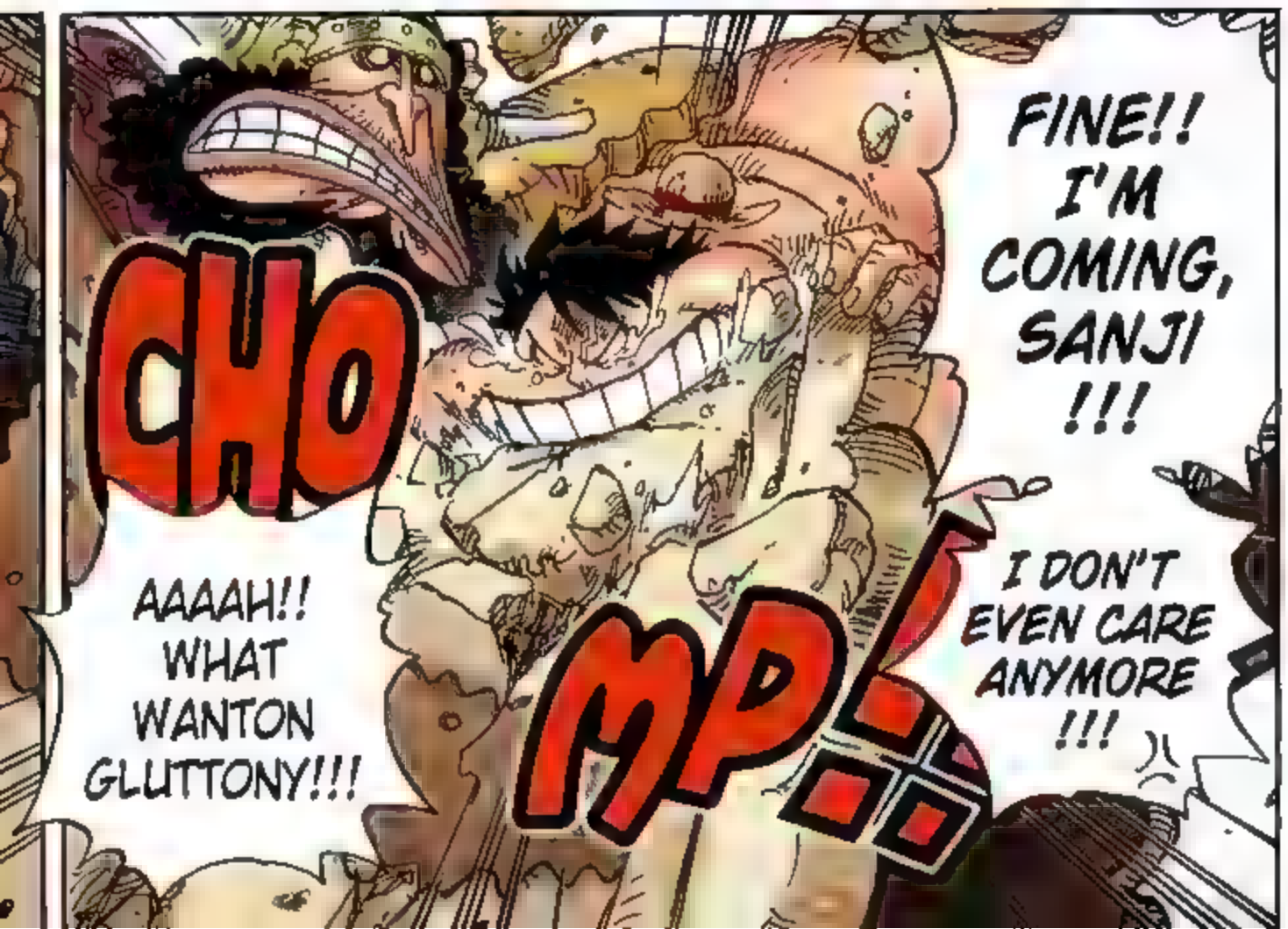

GRG
GRG
GRG
GRG
BAH!! LET'S FINISH THIS, BISCUIT SOLDIERS !!!
WEEZ, WEEZ... THIS SHOULD END IT!!

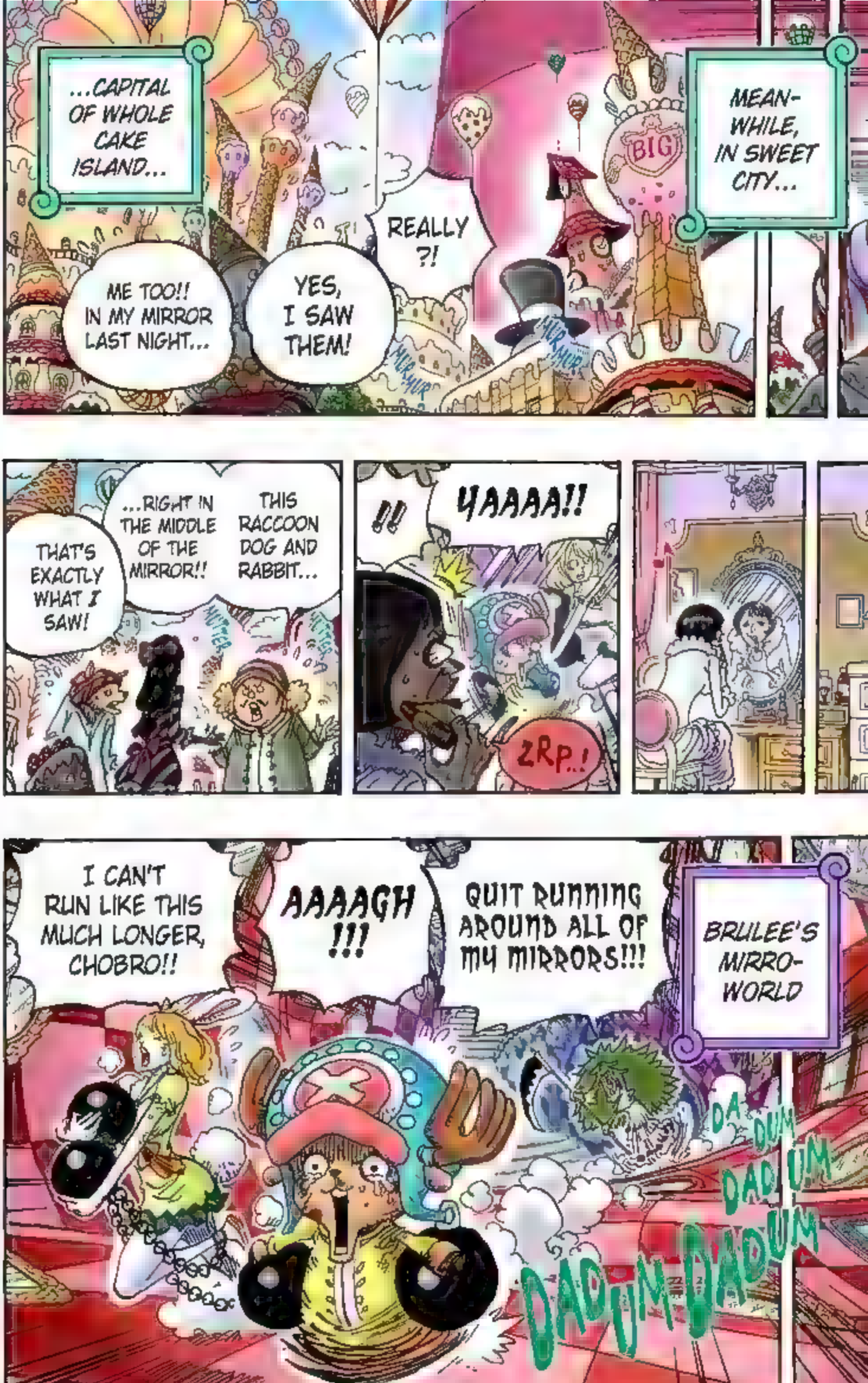

GUESS I JUST GOTTA EAT 'EM!! THEY COME BACK WHEN I BREAK THEM APART...
...!!
HURF, HURF...
MAYBE THERE'S A...BLURP!! WAY TO BREAK THEM DOWN WITHOUT EATING... AND BEFORE THEY REASSEMBLE...
BUT...URF... I'M KINDA HITTING MY LIMIT HERE!!
BERP !!


WEATHER EGG!!
DO THE HARD WORK OF PROTECTING ME...
... HOMIES !!
Y-YES, MA'AM!

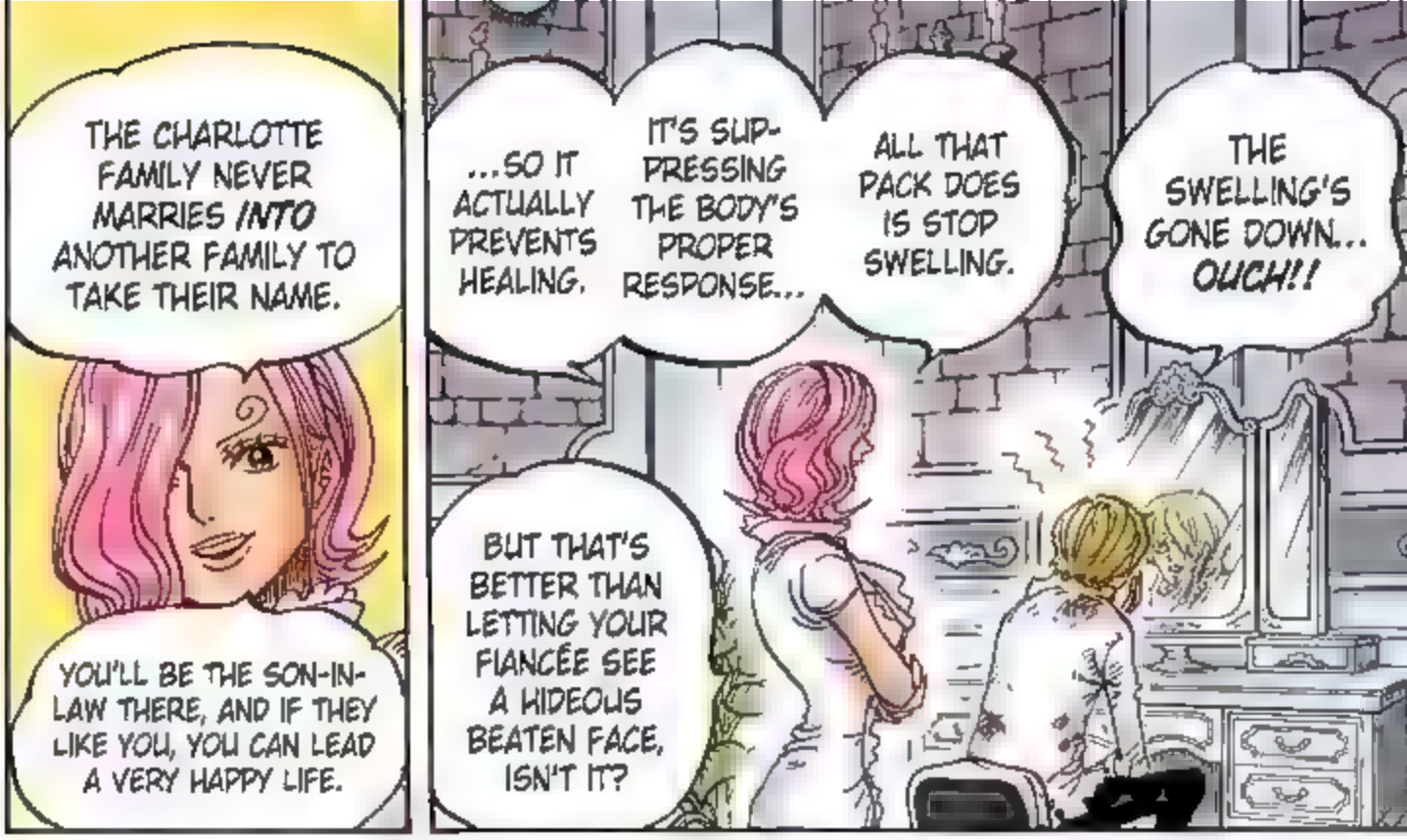

WHA--!!!
NAMI, I'VE BEEN EATING ALL NIGHT...
GA-BING!
...BUT LUFFY'S GOING TO BE THE PIRATE KING!! THAT MEANS HIS HUNGER KNOWS NO BOUNDS!!!
YOU MIGHT BE AN EMPEROR'S... SOMETHING OR OTHER..
!!

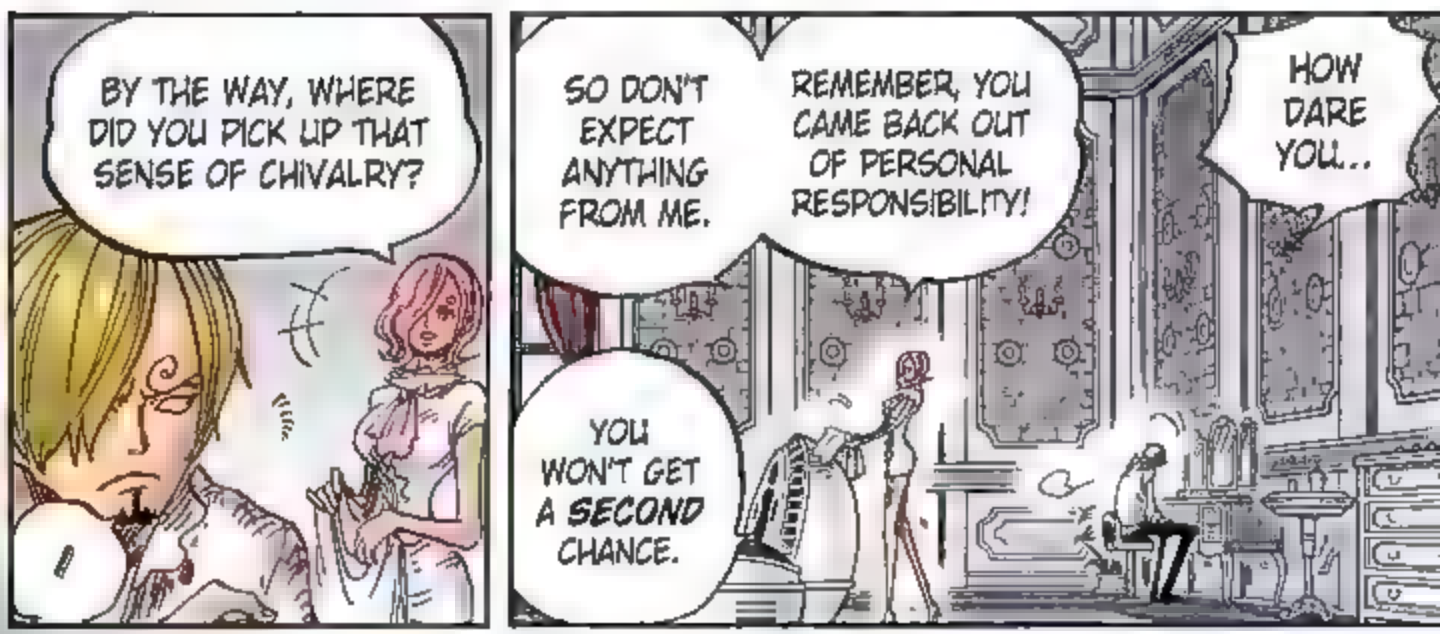

OH CRAP!!
URP!
OSH
OSH
OSH
OH CRAAAP!!
I...CAN'T...
NOOO!! MY SOLDIERS ARE SOFTENING AGAIN!
RAIN SPARK!!
FSHH!!
SOMEHOW, HE HAS A BOTTOMLESS STOMACH?!!
MRMR!
NO !!

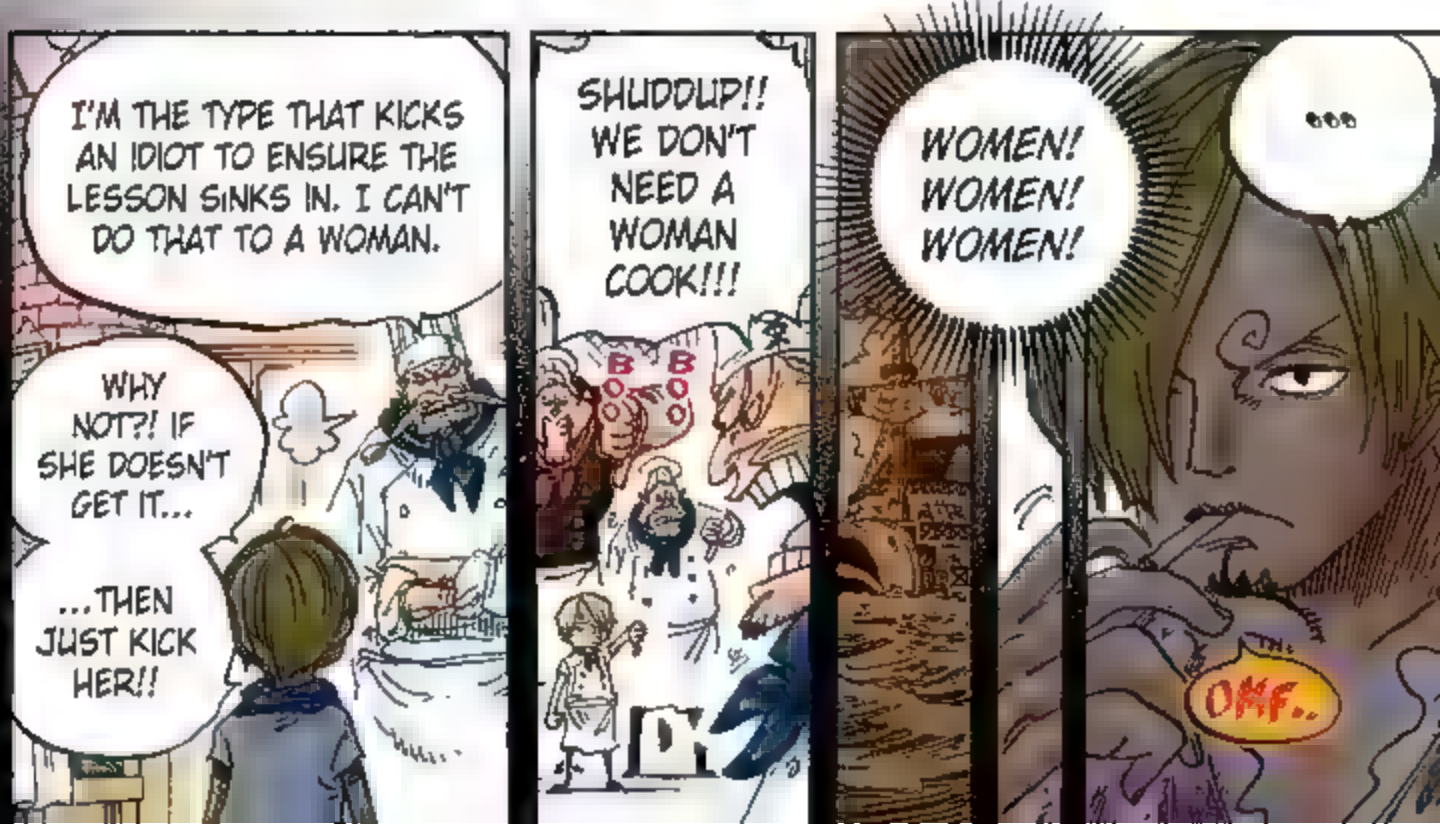

CHO
MP!!
AAAAH!! WHAT WANTON GLUTTONY!!!
FINE!! I'M COMING, SANJI !!!
I DON'T EVEN CARE ANYMORE !!!


...CAPITAL OF WHOLE CAKE ISLAND...
ME TOO!! IN MY MIRROR LAST NIGHT...
YES, I SAW THEM!
REALLY ?!
MEAN-WHILE, IN SWEET CITY...
BIG
MURMUR
MURMUR
THAT'S EXACTLY WHAT I SAW!
...RIGHT IN THE MIDDLE OF THE MIRROR!!
THIS RACCOON DOG AND RABBIT...
MUTTER
MUTTER
!!
YAAAA!!
ZRP..!
I CAN'T RUN LIKE THIS MUCH LONGER, CHOBRO!!
AAAAGH !!!
QUIT RUNNING AROUND ALL OF MY MIRRORS!!!
BRULEE'S MIRRO-WORLD
DA DUM
DADUM
DADUM-DADUM

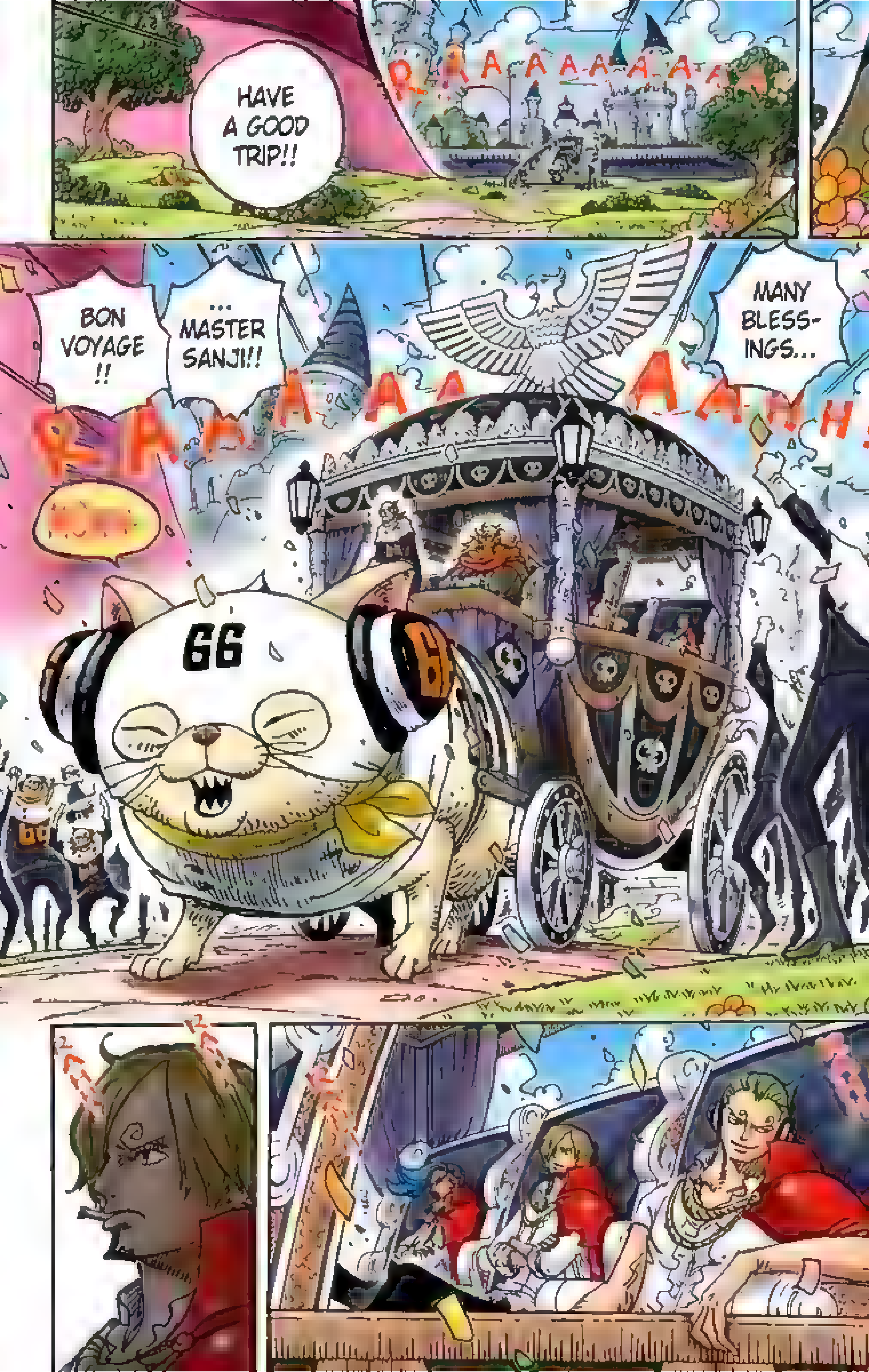
WE ARE ALL PREPARED FOR THE TRIP.
MY LORD, IT IS TIME TO TRAVEL TO WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU!
GOOD... INFORM MY CHILDREN.
UGH...IT'S CHILLY.
!!
PUP!
...!!
JUST DO IT.
BLURB...
READY? THIS MIGHT STING A LITTLE...
HOW IS IT NOW?
!
DON'T TOUCH IT!
AAAAH !!
KTHUNK!!
AAAAAHHH !!!


THE CHARLOTTE FAMILY NEVER MARRIES *INTO* ANOTHER FAMILY TO TAKE THEIR NAME.
YOU'LL BE THE SON-IN-LAW THERE, AND IF THEY LIKE YOU, YOU CAN LEAD A VERY HAPPY LIFE.
...SO IT ACTUALLY PREVENTS HEALING.
IT'S SUP-PRESSING THE BODY'S PROPER RESPONSE...
ALL THAT PACK DOES IS STOP SWELLING.
THE SWELLING'S GONE DOWN... *OUCH!!*
BUT THAT'S BETTER THAN LETTING YOUR FIANCÉE SEE A HIDEOUS BEATEN FACE, ISN'T IT?


BY THE WAY, WHERE DID YOU PICK UP THAT SENSE OF CHIVALRY?
SO DON'T EXPECT ANYTHING FROM ME.
REMEMBER, YOU CAME BACK OUT OF PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY!
HOW DARE YOU...
YOU WON'T GET A *SECOND* CHANCE.


I'M THE TYPE THAT KICKS AN IDIOT TO ENSURE THE LESSON SINKS IN. I CAN'T DO THAT TO A WOMAN.
WHY NOT?! IF SHE DOESN'T GET IT...
...THEN JUST KICK HER!!
SHUDDUP!! WE DON'T NEED A WOMAN COOK!!!
BOO
BOO
WOMEN! WOMEN! WOMEN!
...
OMF..

BUT IF YOU EVER SET FOOT OFF THE PATH OF A PROPER MAN... THEN I'LL CUT OFF YOUR BALLS...
?!
...AND SLIT MY OWN THROAT!!
IT'S BEEN THE RULE SINCE THE AGE OF THE DINOSAURS!! LISTEN UP...
YOU CAN MAKE ALL KINDS OF MISTAKES AS A HUMAN BEING!!
A MAN CAN'T KICK A WOMAN !!!
NOW GET BACK TO WORK!!
DON'T BE THE TYPE OF PERSON I DESPISE.
YOU FOOL.
...!!
BECAUSE THAT'S HOW A PARENT ...
...OWNS UP TO HIS OWN MISTAKE!!
WHAT?! HOW COME?!
WHY WOULD YOU KILL YOURSE...
WE'RE GOING TO THE GIFT EXCHANGE AT WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU.
...!!
IT'S TIME TO LEAVE, MASTER SANJI!
!
KCHAK
?
IT'S JUST THE STYLE FROM THE AGE OF THE DINOSAURS.


HAVE A GOOD TRIP!!
RAAAAAAAA
BON VOYAGE !!
... MASTER SANJI!!
MANY BLESS-INGS...
RAAAAAAAAAH!
66

CLANK!!
DON'T GET... SO FULL OF YOUR-SELVES!
ZOUMM!!
THE SEDUCING WOODS
GRRRRGGG...
...I CAN'T EAT ANY-MORE!!!
WEEZ !!
?!
URP! I TOLD YOU...
MUSCLE BALLOON !!!
BOO
M!!
?!
THEN LET ME PIERCE YOUR BELLY AND PROVIDE SOME RELIEF!!
FWUP
NO!! I'M ENDING THIS NOW!!!
I DON'T EVER...WANT TO SPIT UP A BITE OF FOOD I'VE TAKEN!!!
HA HA HA...
AT YOUR LIMIT, HUH?!

GEAR FOUR !!!
WEEZ !!
WEEZ !!
HE'S HUGE!
WHAT'S HE DOING?!
TANK-MAN !!!
STUFFED VERSION !!
GURF!
GWOING!
GWOING!
!!!
DO
OM
THIS IS QUITE DIFFERENT FROM YOUR ORIGINAL TRANSFOR-MATION!!!
CAN YOU EVEN FIGHT LIKE THAT?!
HUFF, HUFF!
HONEY...
!!

ZRRDD
WHOA !!
ZRD
LRP
OR SOFT?!
WHAT?! IS IT HARD?!
?!!
CLANG!!
... PRETZEL !!!
OKAY!!
HUH ...?
DADUM
AD UM
LET THEM STAY HARD!!
NAMI !!
DON'T SOFTEN UP THOSE BISCUITS!!
BOO
MAN
I CAN'T GET OUT!!
WHAT'S HE GOING TO DO?!
RUBBER-RUBBER...
...OF A FULL STOMACH!!
NOW WITNESS THE POWER..
GRRK GRRK
WHOA !!
GRRK
GRRK

GAK GAK GAK GAK GAK

OM!!

?!!

KABOO

CANNON BALL!!!

CRAK

CRAK

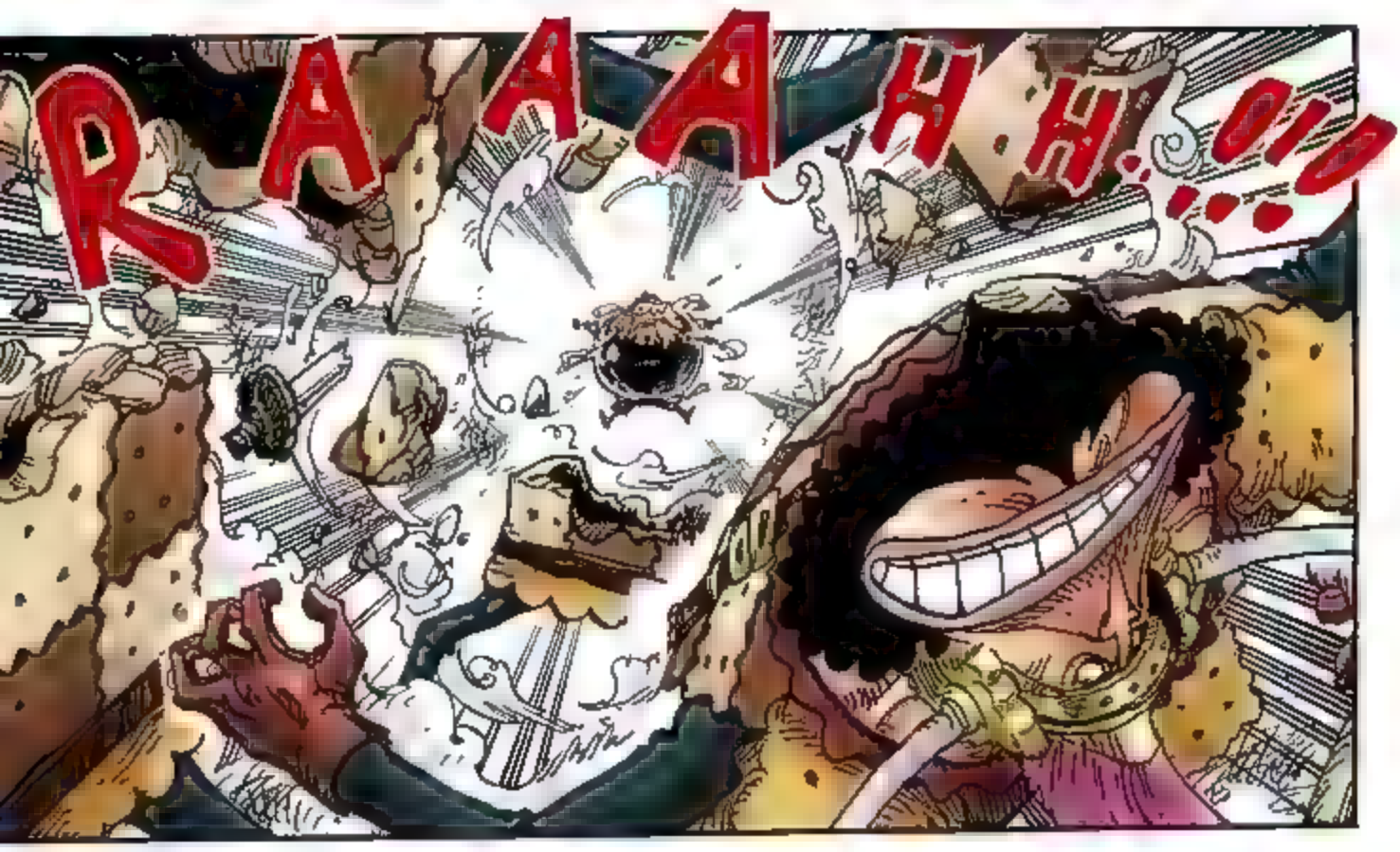
CRAK CROK

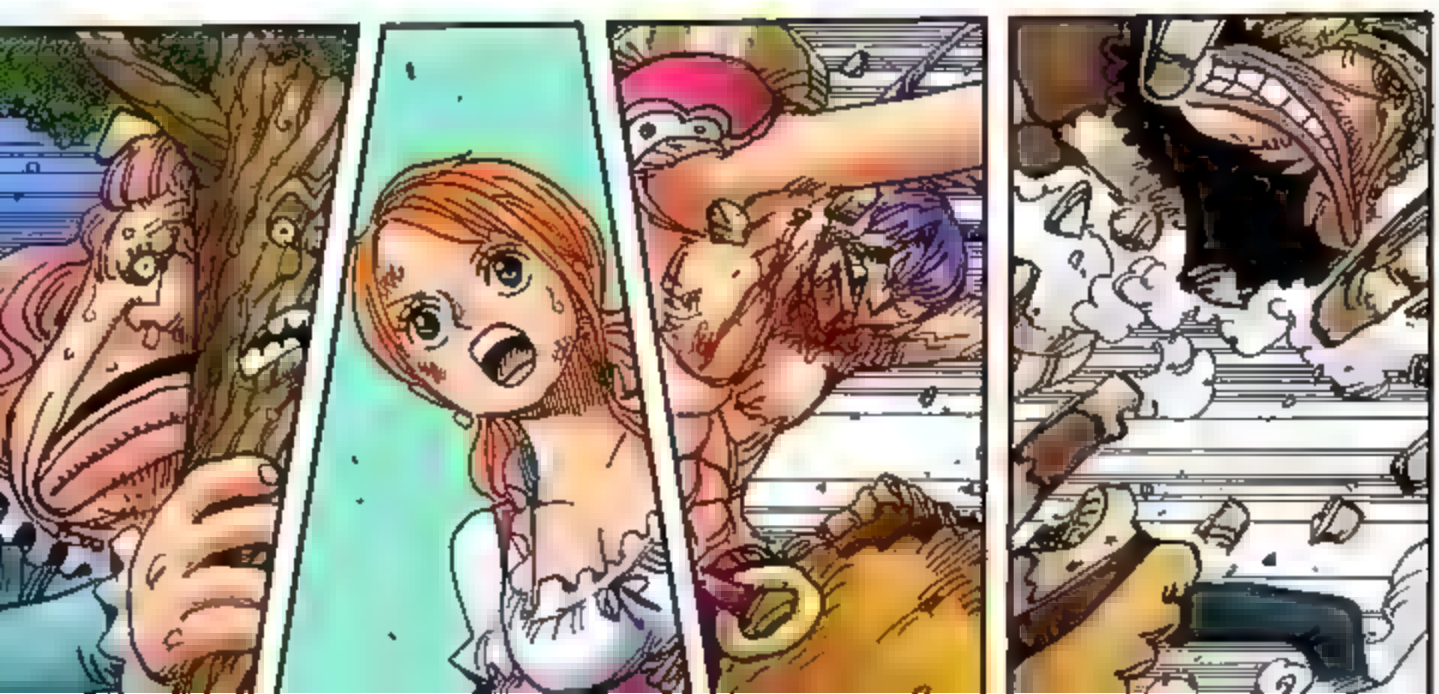
FLY TO THE END OF THE NEW WORLD!!!

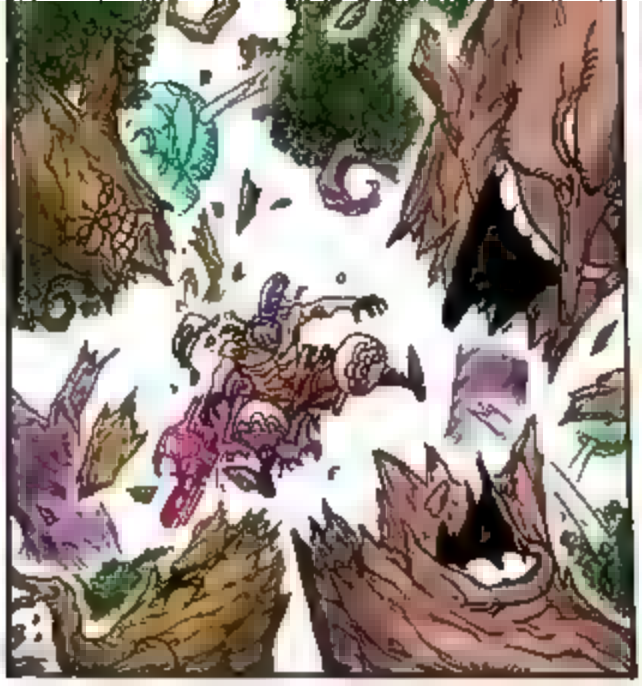
Chapter 843:
VINSMOKE SANJI

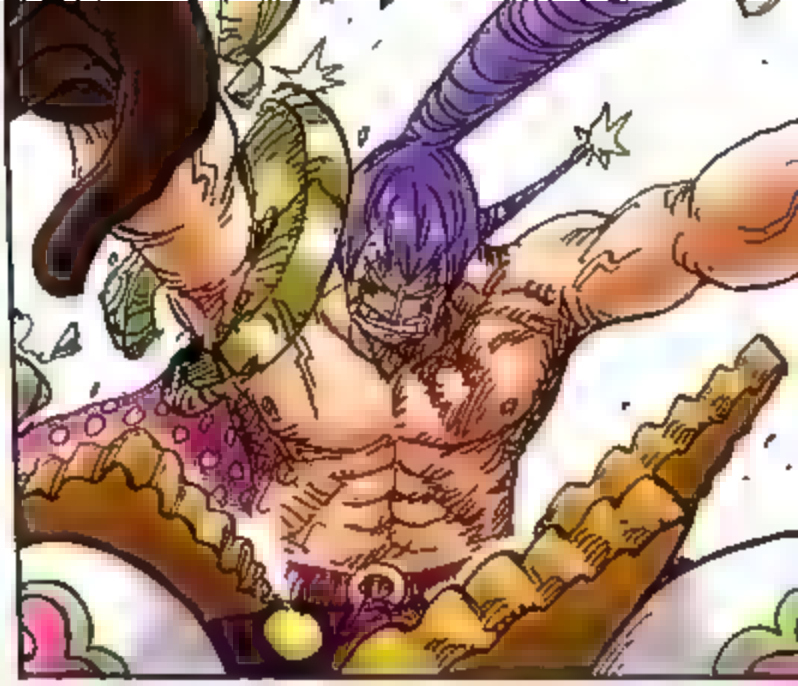
vol.84

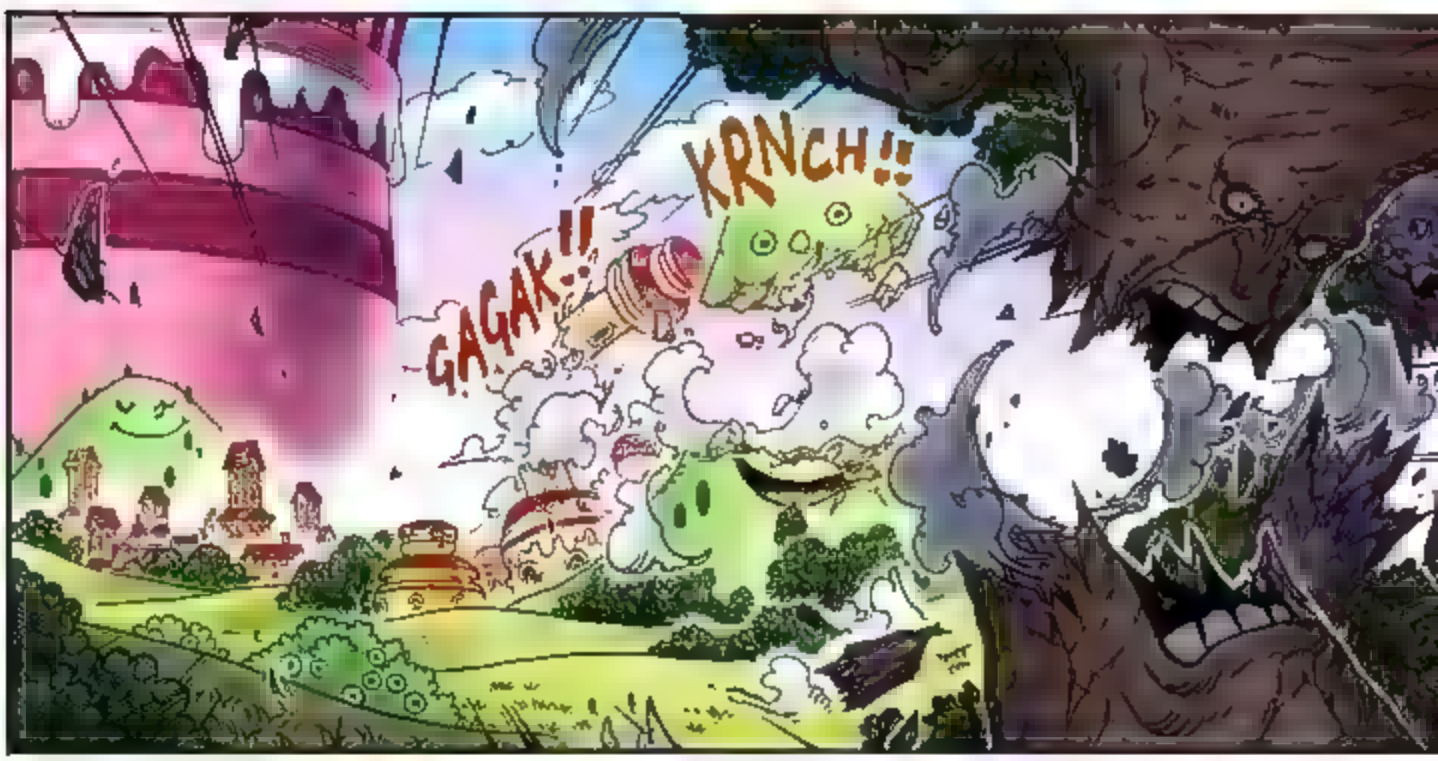
ONE PIECE

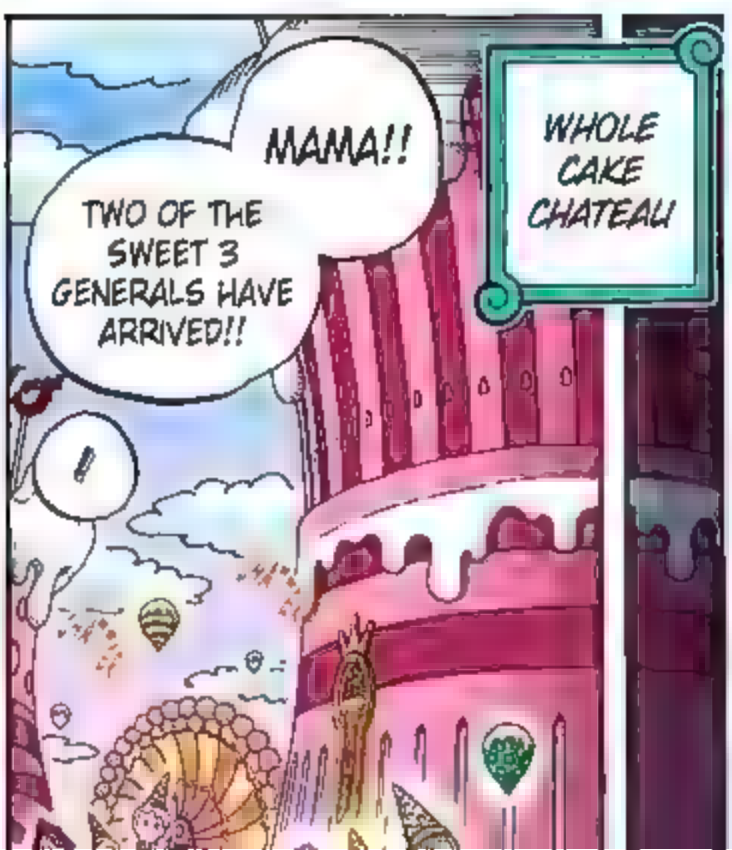

RAAAHH!!!

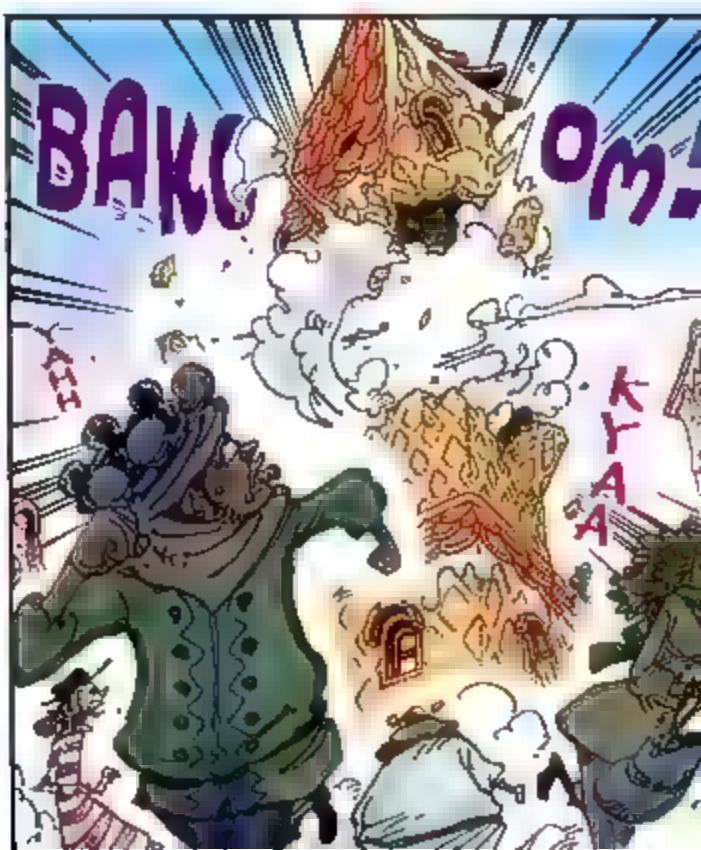


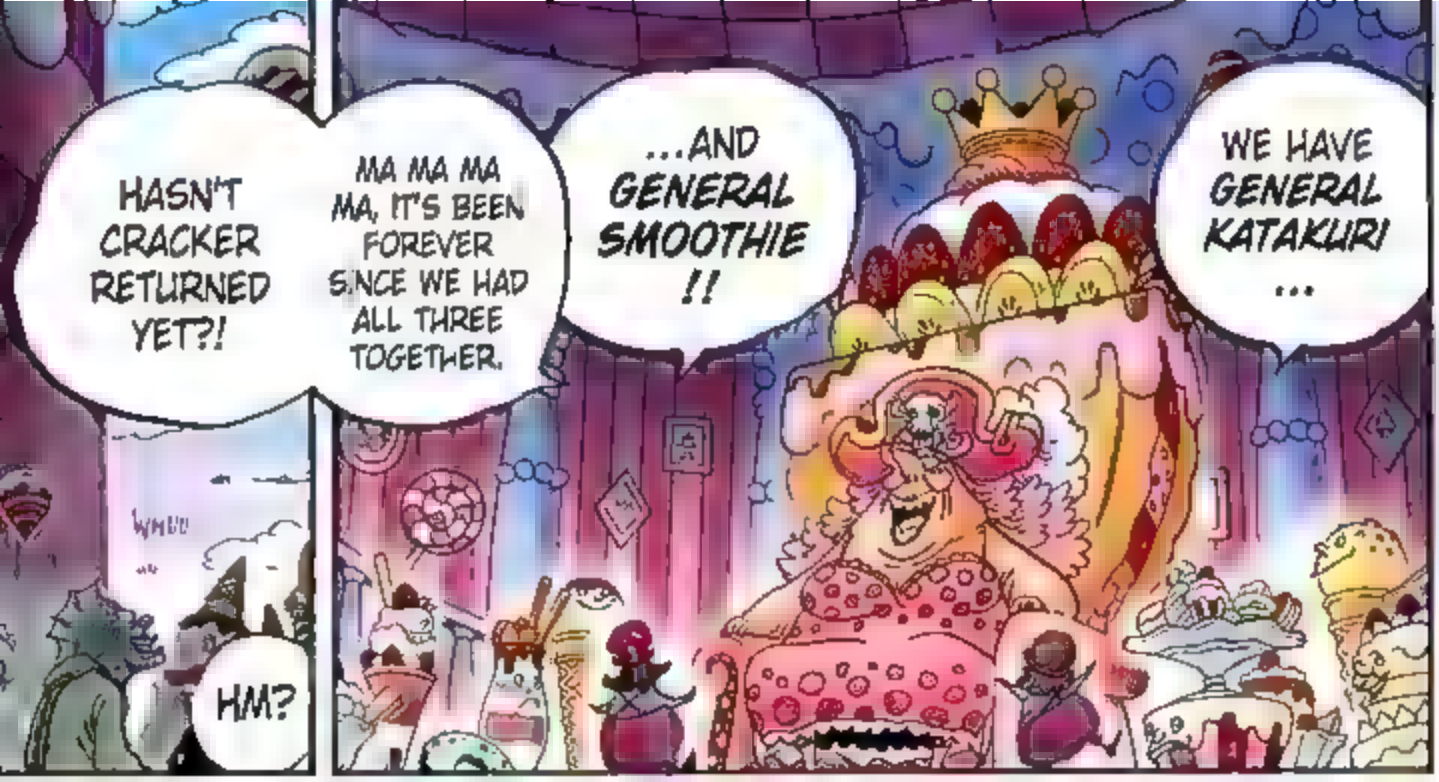


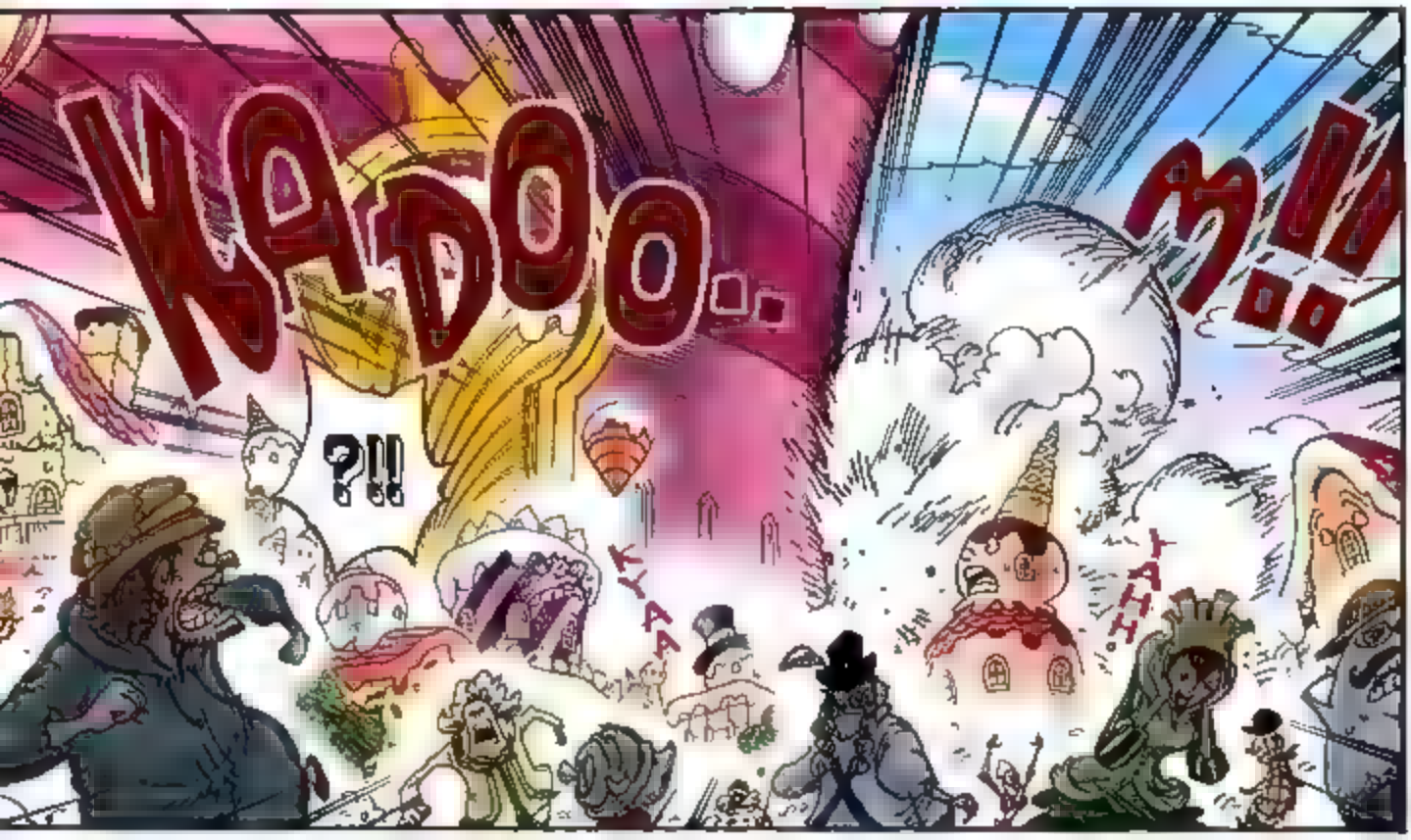


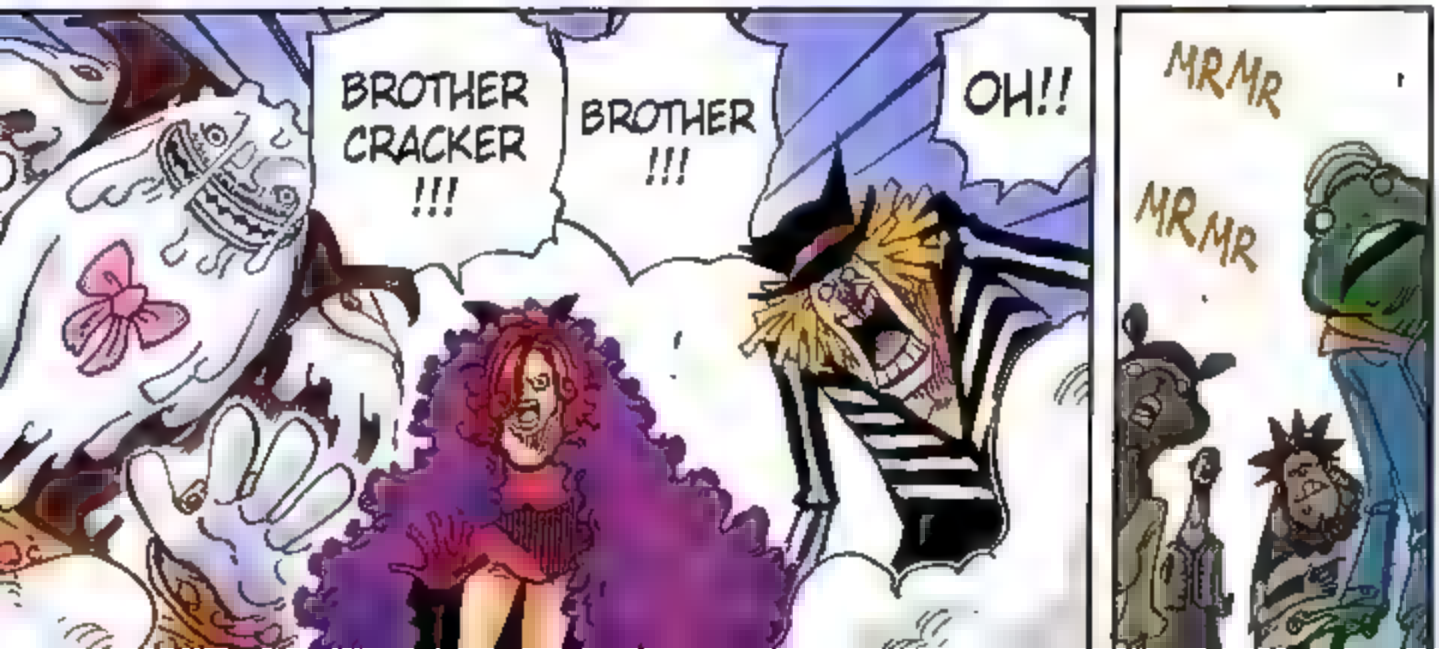

GAGAK!!
KRNCH!!


MAMA!!
TWO OF THE SWEET 3 GENERALS HAVE ARRIVED!!
WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU


BAKO
OM!
KYAA
AAH


HASN'T CRACKER RETURNED YET?!
MA MA MA MA, IT'S BEEN FOREVER SINCE WE HAD ALL THREE TOGETHER.
...AND GENERAL SMOOTHIE !!
WE HAVE GENERAL KATAKURI ...
HM?


KADOO...
?!!
KYAA
YAHH
!!


BROTHER CRACKER !!!
BROTHER !!!
OH!!
MRMR
MRMR

GET INSIDE! THERE'S A CURFEW ORDER!!

EMER-GENCY ALERT!!

BWEEE

3WEEE

GENERAL CRACKER'S BEEN DEFEATED !!!

WHAT ?!

YAA

RAHH

STRAW HA' LUFFY'SH ...

...GOTTA BE CLOSE!

THAT'S ONE OF OUR SWEET 3!!!

ARE YOU KIDDING ME?!!

DU

OH!!

MINISTER OF CREAM (5TH SON OF CHARLOTTE) CHARLOTTE OPERA

WHICH WAY'D HE COME FWOM?! THE ENEMY'S CLOSE BY!!

HE HEADED INTO THE FOREST LAST NIGHT TO DEAL WITH STRAW HAT LUFFY!

WHO?! WHO DID THIS?! I'LL KILL 'EM!!

RAHH

YAA

HUFF, HUFF... BERP!

HUFF, HUFF...

THE SEDUC-ING WOODS

OH

I THINK I'VE EATEN... A LIFETIME'S SUPPLY OF BISCUITS...

WEEZ, WEEZ...

WELL, THAT'S REALLY RUDE OF YOU, POUND!

IS IT JUST ME, OR ARE YOU SLIMMING DOWN ALREADY?

GEAR FOUR USES A LOT OF ENERGY...

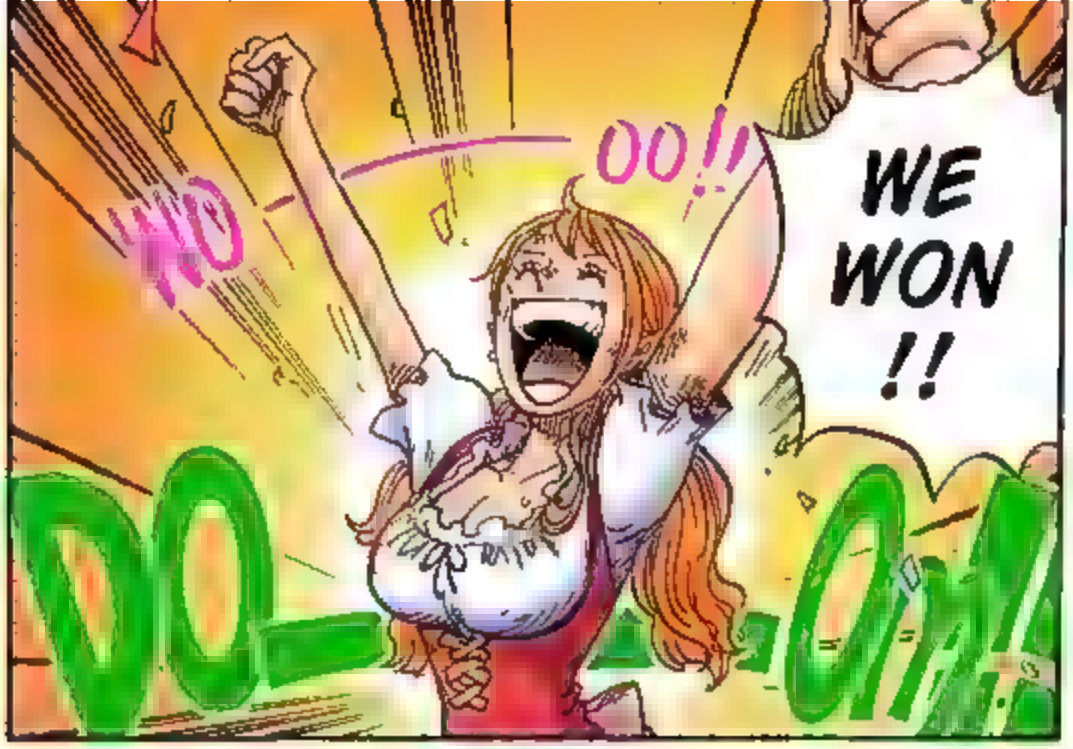
SORRY ABOUT, LIKE, RUNNING AWAY AND LEAVING YOU BEHIND!

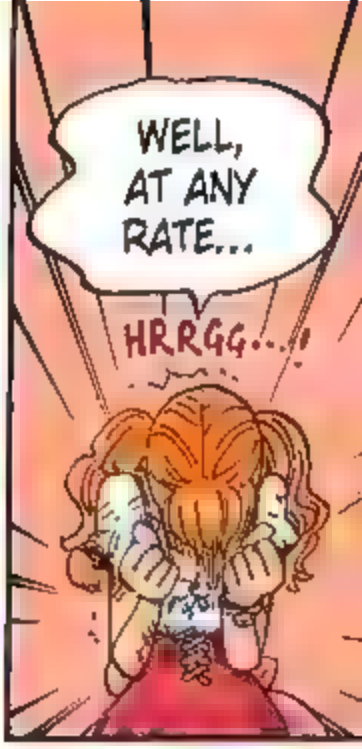
I JUST ASSUMED THAT YOU WOULD LOSE!!

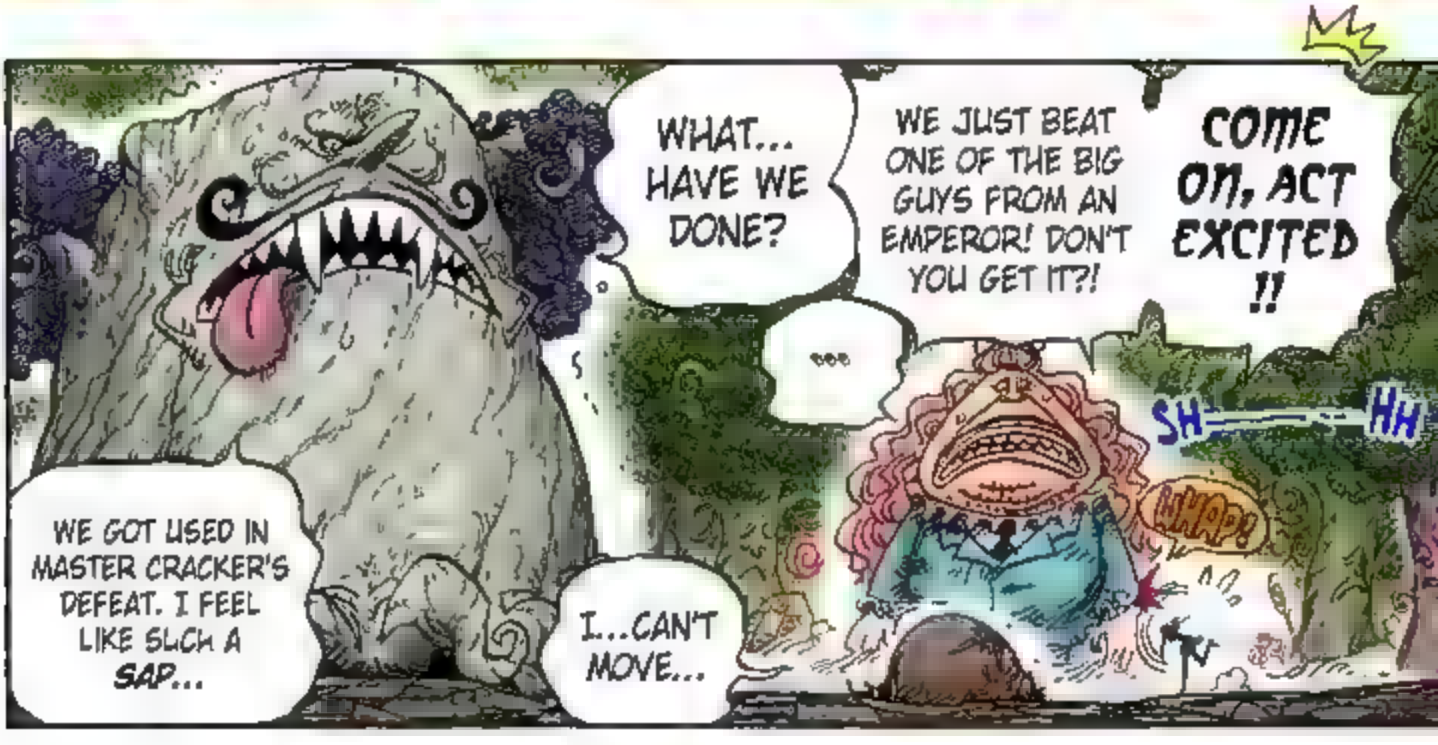
MINISTER OF BUTTER (18TH DAUGHTER OF CHARLOTTE) CHARLOTTE GALETTE

MINISTER OF CHEESE (19TH SON OF CHARLOTTE) CHARLOTTE MONT'D'OR

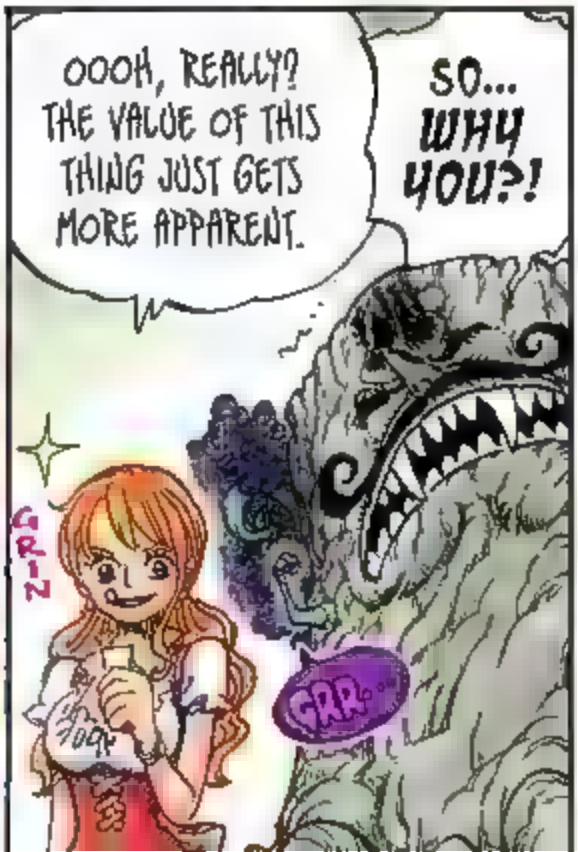
DO OH!!

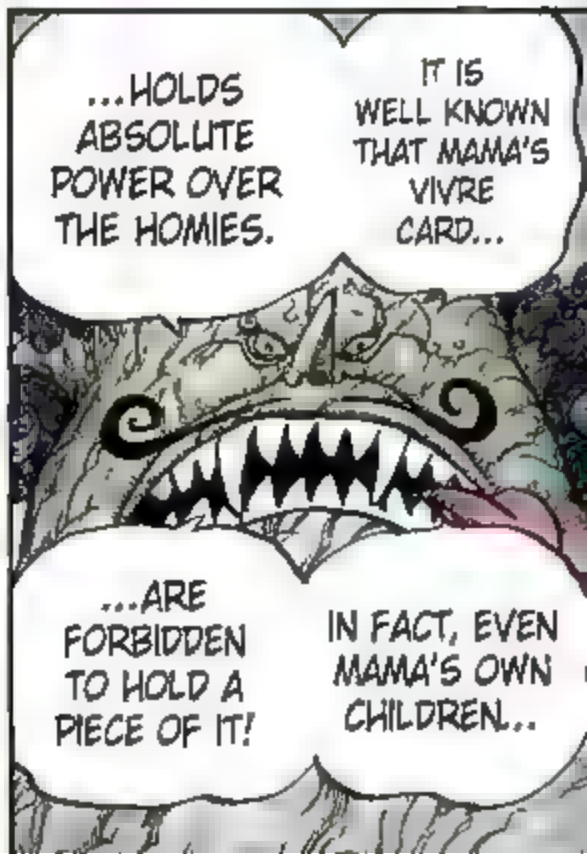

WE WON !!
DO—OH!!


WELL, AT ANY RATE...
HRRGG...!!

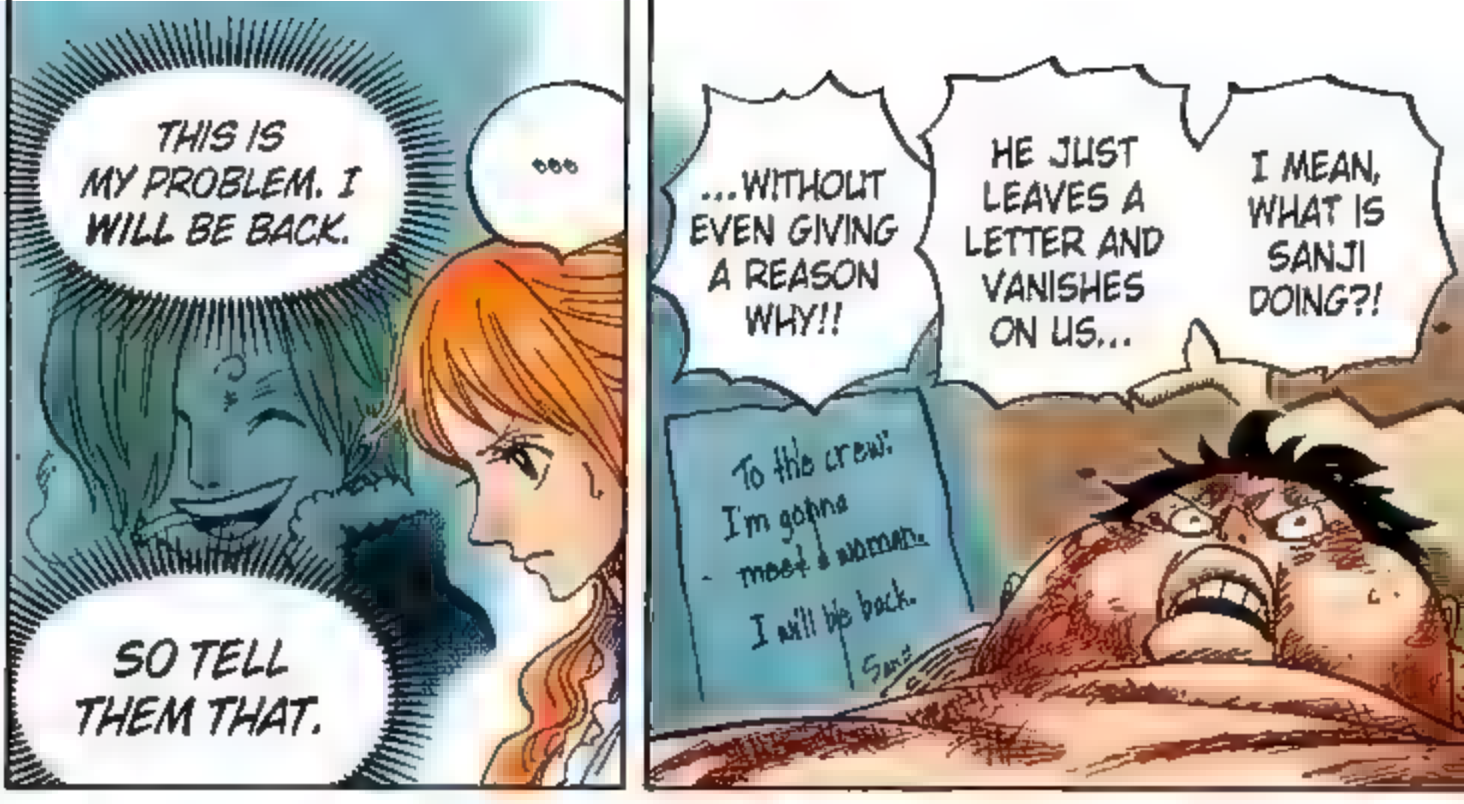

WE GOT USED IN MASTER CRACKER'S DEFEAT. I FEEL LIKE SUCH A SAP...
WHAT... HAVE WE DONE?
I...CAN'T MOVE...
WE JUST BEAT ONE OF THE BIG GUYS FROM AN EMPEROR! DON'T YOU GET IT?!
COME ON, ACT EXCITED !!
SH—HH
WHAP!

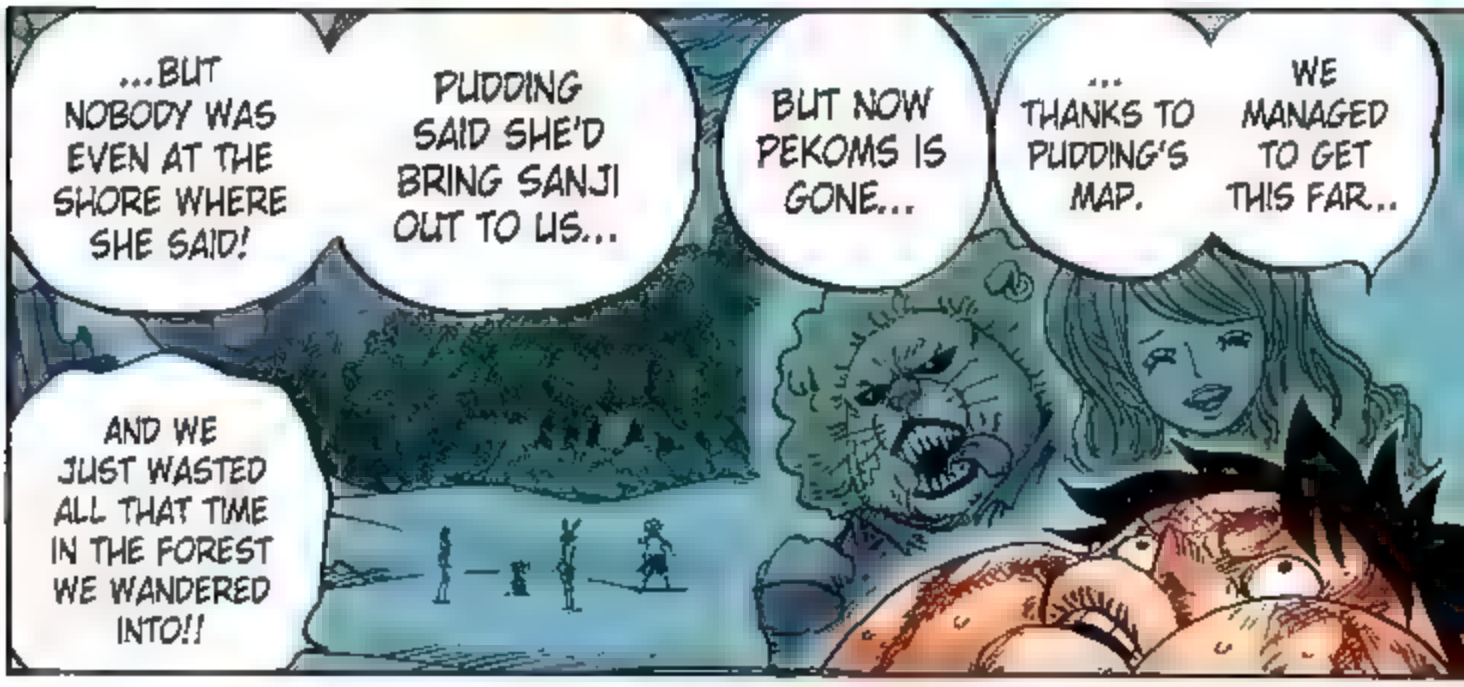
BUT THIS IS AN EMERGENCY !!

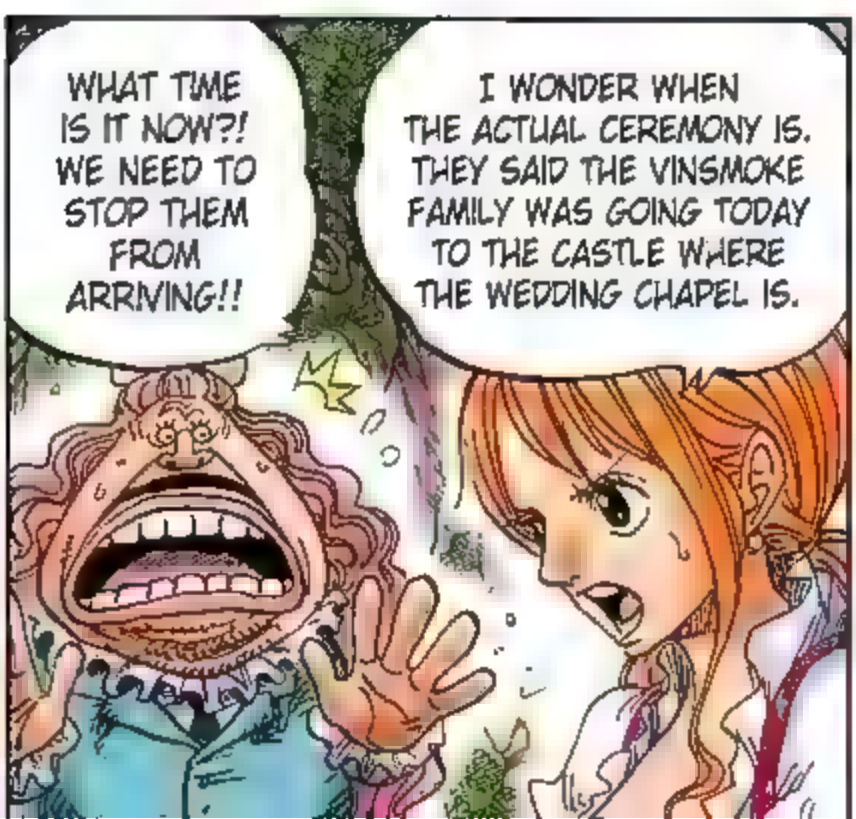

OOOH, REALLY? THE VALUE OF THIS THING JUST GETS MORE APPARENT.
SO... WHY YOU?!
GRIN
GRP

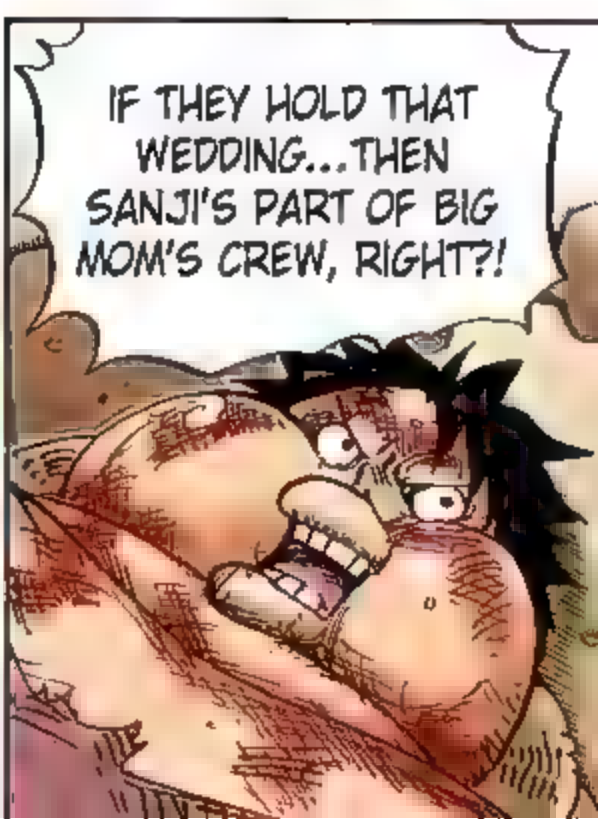

...HOLDS ABSOLUTE POWER OVER THE HOMIES.
IT IS WELL KNOWN THAT MAMA'S VIVRE CARD...
...ARE FORBIDDEN TO HOLD A PIECE OF IT!
IN FACT, EVEN MAMA'S OWN CHILDREN...

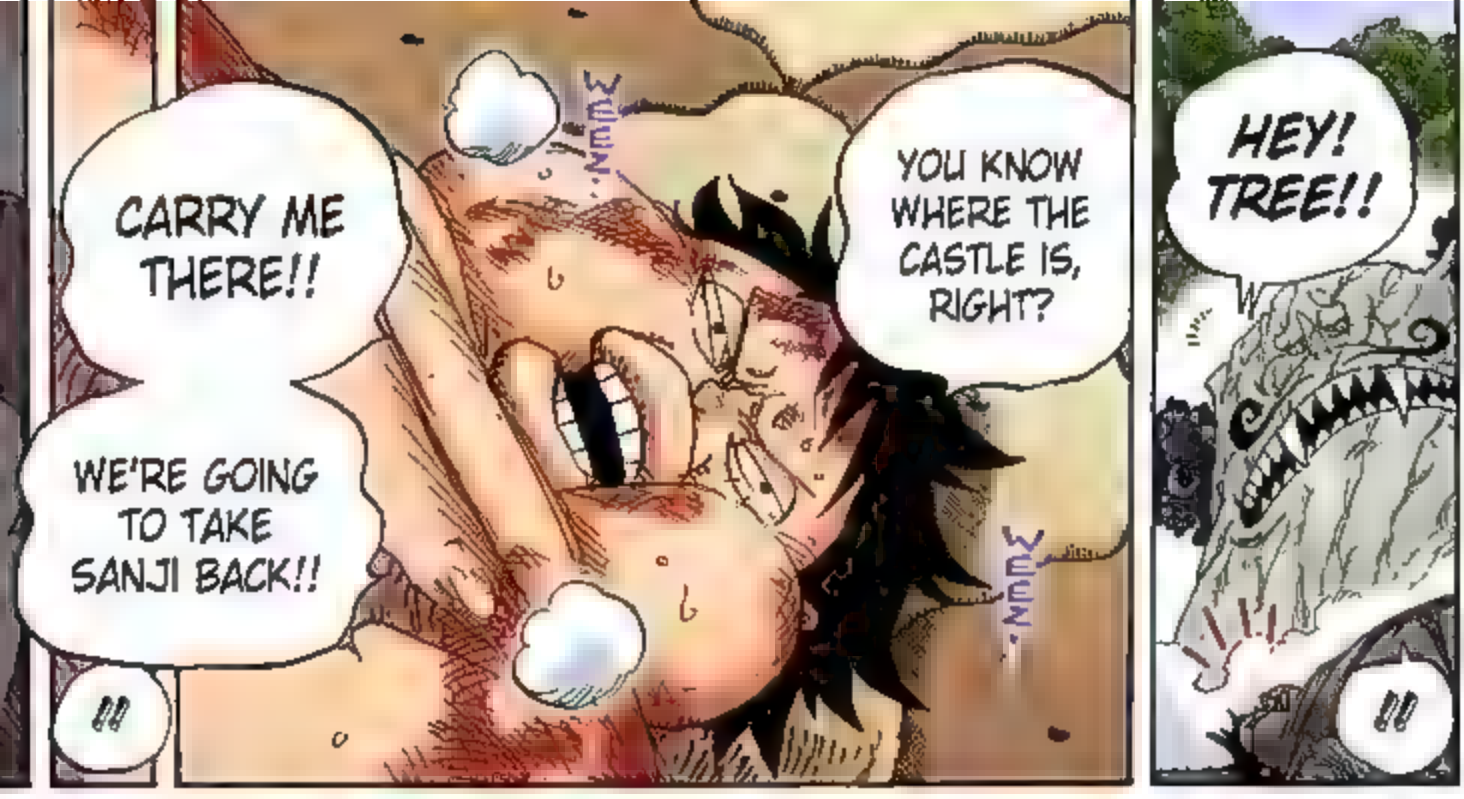
FROM WHAT I HEARD, LIKE, THE ENEMY SHIPS WERE SUNK IN A BLINK!!
GULP...
A STORM ?!
...AND LINLIN'S RAGE OF VENGEANCE SUMMONED A STORM!
...CRACKER'S FORCES BLOTTED OUT THE SEA WITH THEIR NUMBERS...
WHEN GENERAL SNACK WAS DEFEATED...
AND IN HER RIGHT HAND IS THE SUN ITSELF, PROMETHEUS!!
IN HER LEFT HAND ARE THE LIGHTNING CLOUDS OF ZEUS!!
LINLIN CAN CONTROL THE WEATHER !!!
?!
LET HER BE MAD...HUFF, HUFF...
SHE CONTROLS THE WEATHER ...?!
I'M THE ONE WHO'S MAD RIGHT NOW.
...BEFORE SHE HEARS ABOUT THIS!!
SO TAKE MY WORD FOR IT--YOU OUGHT TO ESCAPE...
THERE'S, LIKE, NO WAY TO STOP BIG MOM WHEN SHE'S MAD!!

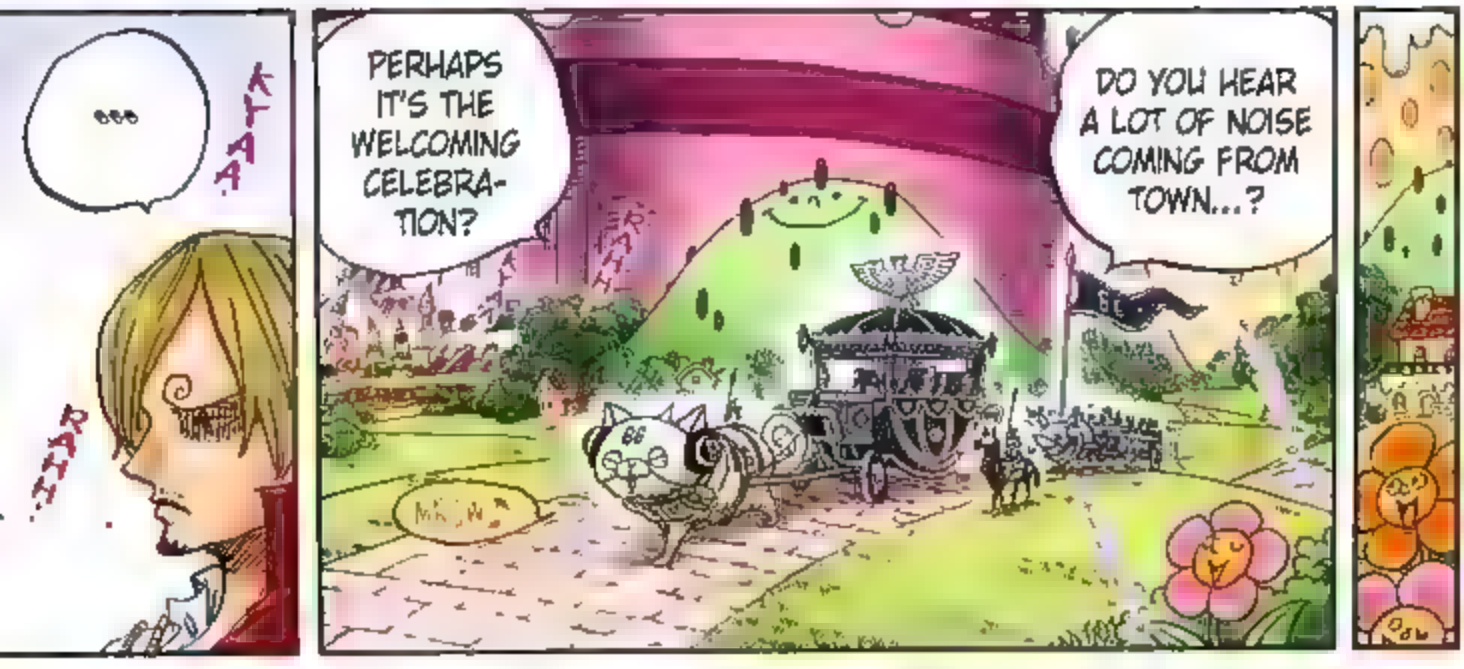

THIS IS MY PROBLEM. I WILL BE BACK.
...
SO TELL THEM THAT.
...WITHOUT EVEN GIVING A REASON WHY!!
HE JUST LEAVES A LETTER AND VANISHES ON US...
I MEAN, WHAT IS SANJI DOING?!
To the crew: I'm gonna meet a woman. I will be back. Sanji

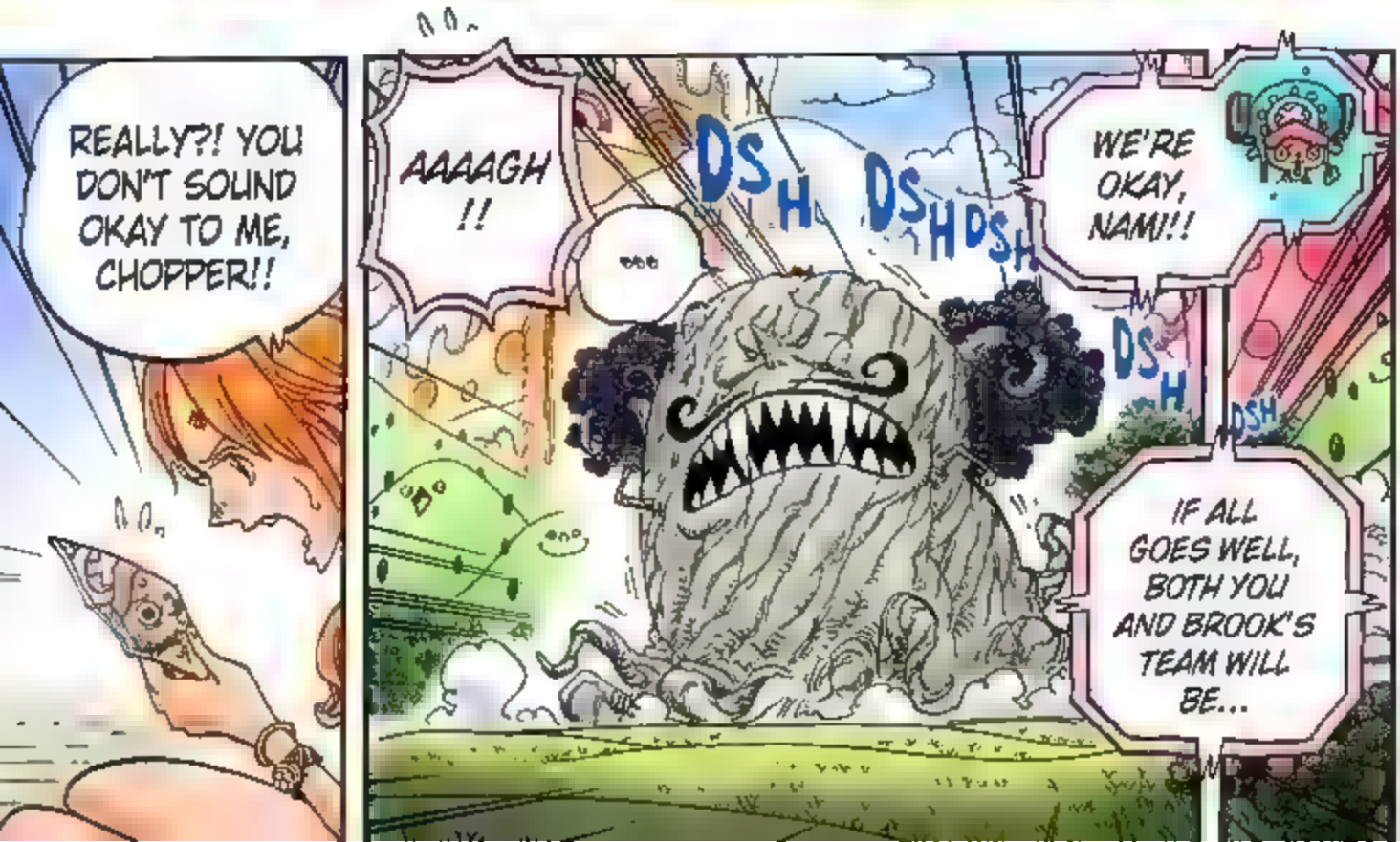

...BUT NOBODY WAS EVEN AT THE SHORE WHERE SHE SAID!
PUDDING SAID SHE'D BRING SANJI OUT TO US...
BUT NOW PEKOMS IS GONE...
... THANKS TO PUDDING'S MAP.
WE MANAGED TO GET THIS FAR...
AND WE JUST WASTED ALL THAT TIME IN THE FOREST WE WANDERED INTO!!


WHAT TIME IS IT NOW?! WE NEED TO STOP THEM FROM ARRIVING!!
I WONDER WHEN THE ACTUAL CEREMONY IS. THEY SAID THE VINSMOKE FAMILY WAS GOING TODAY TO THE CASTLE WHERE THE WEDDING CHAPEL IS.

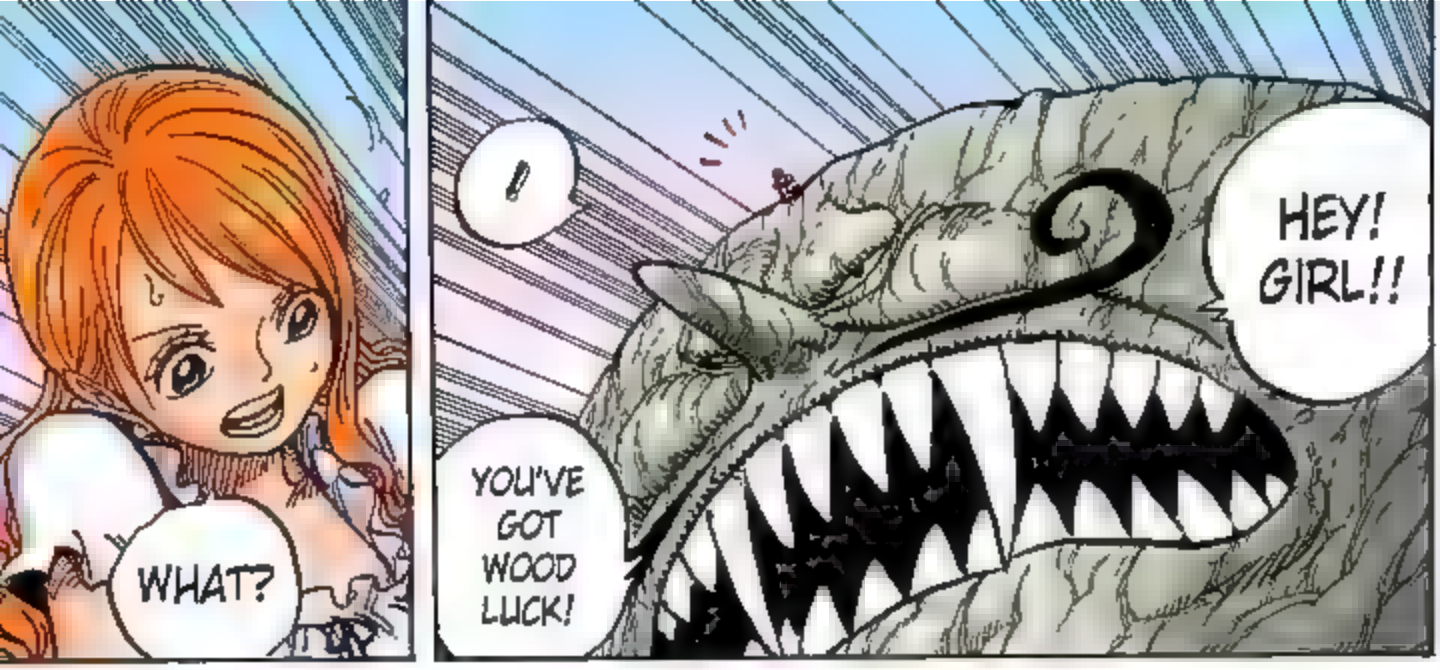

IF THEY HOLD THAT WEDDING...THEN SANJI'S PART OF BIG MOM'S CREW, RIGHT?!

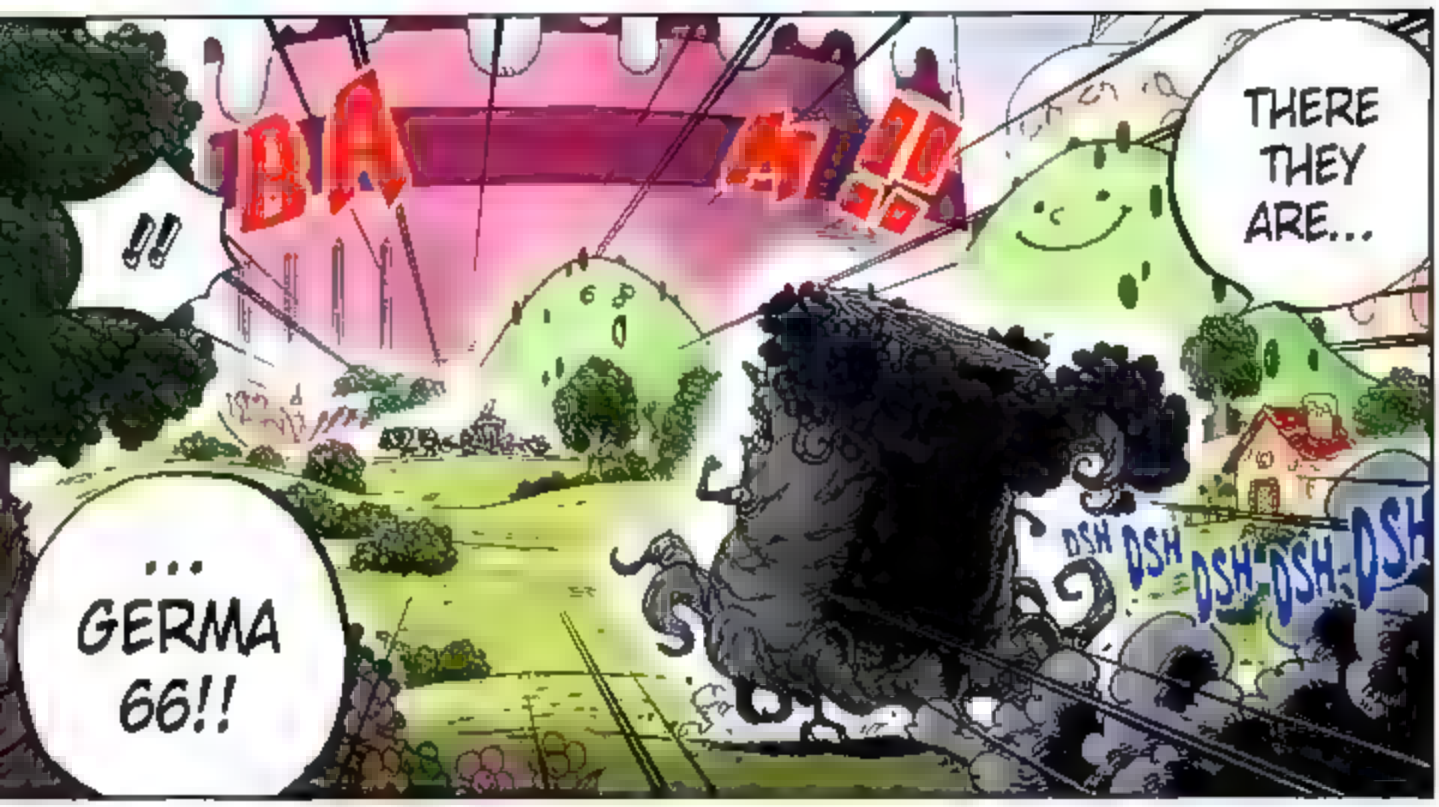

CARRY ME THERE!!
WE'RE GOING TO TAKE SANJI BACK!!
!!
WEEN.
YOU KNOW WHERE THE CASTLE IS, RIGHT?
WEEN.
HEY! TREE!!
!!

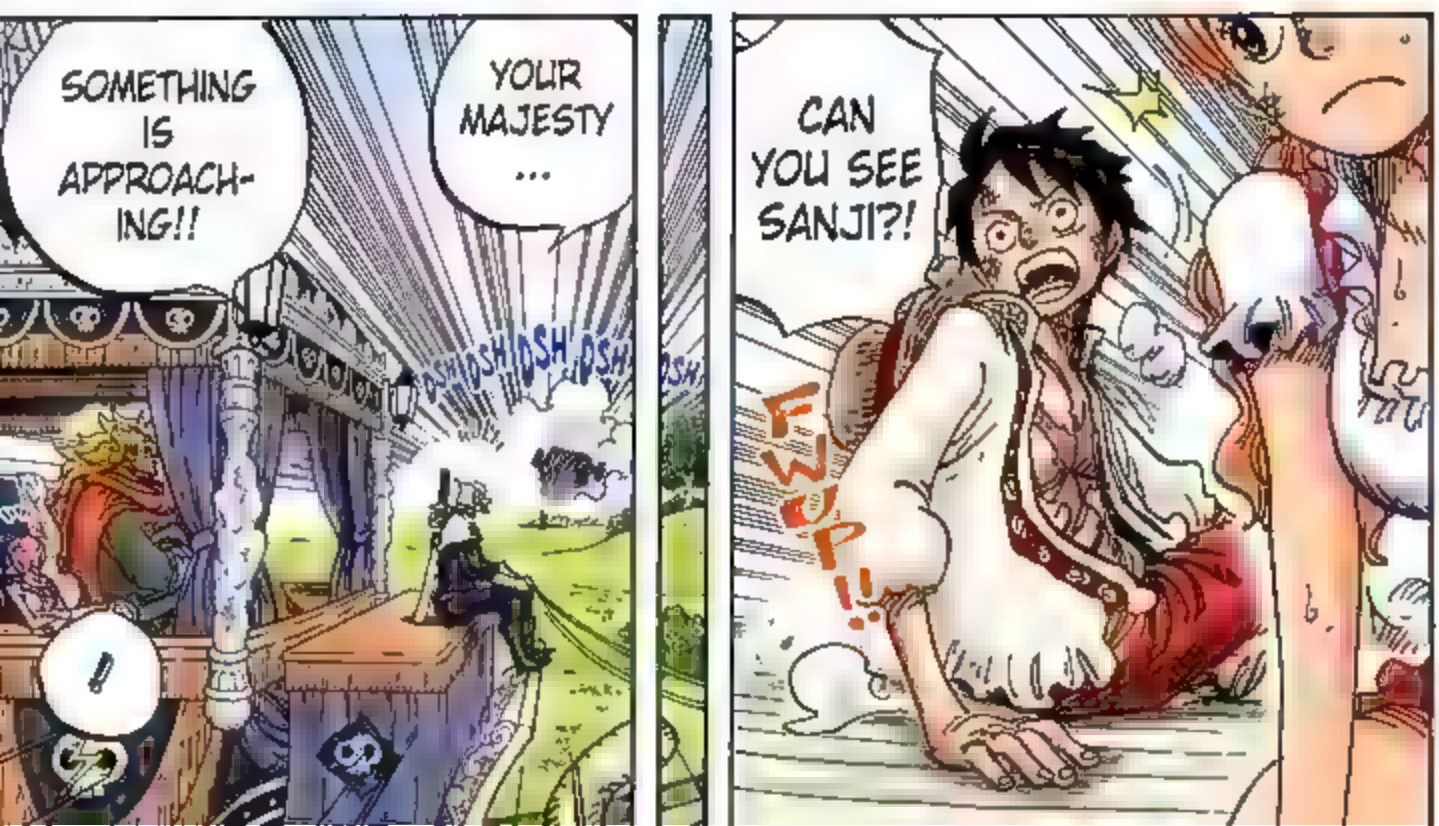

...
KYAA
HAH
PERHAPS IT'S THE WELCOMING CELEBRATION?
DO YOU HEAR A LOT OF NOISE COMING FROM TOWN...?


REALLY?! YOU DON'T SOUND OKAY TO ME, CHOPPER!!
AAAAGH !!
...
DSH DSH DSH
WE'RE OKAY, NAMI!!
DSH
DSH
IF ALL GOES WELL, BOTH YOU AND BROOK'S TEAM WILL BE...

WELL, IN ANY CASE...WE'RE NOT IN A SPOT WHERE YOU CAN HELP FROM OUTSIDE!
JUST KEEP MOVING FORW... AAAAH!!
DON'T WORRY, NAMI! WE'RE TOTALLY FI... EEEK!!
HOW CAN I NOT BE WORRIED ?!
WE'RE HEADING TOWARD THE CASTLE TO FIND SANJI NOW!!
DSH DSH DSH DSH
...
OKAY! IF YOU GET HIM...
...JUST TALK TO THIS MIR...
AAAGH !!
OH NO! IT BROKE!!
KRAKK!!
HELLO?! CHOPPER !!
CARROT ?!
DSH DSH DSH DSH DSH
SH—HH..
IT'S JUST MIRROR PIECES AGAIN! ARE THEY ALL RIGHT?!
ACK!!
WHA-- ?!!
HE'S SKINNIER AGAIN!!
ZZZ
HE'S ALMOST BACK TO NORMAL!!
IS THAT REALLY HOW THE HUMAN BODY WORKS?
"MEAT" ?!!
MEAT.
ZZ——Z


WHAT?
!
YOU'VE GOT WOOD LUCK!
HEY! GIRL!!

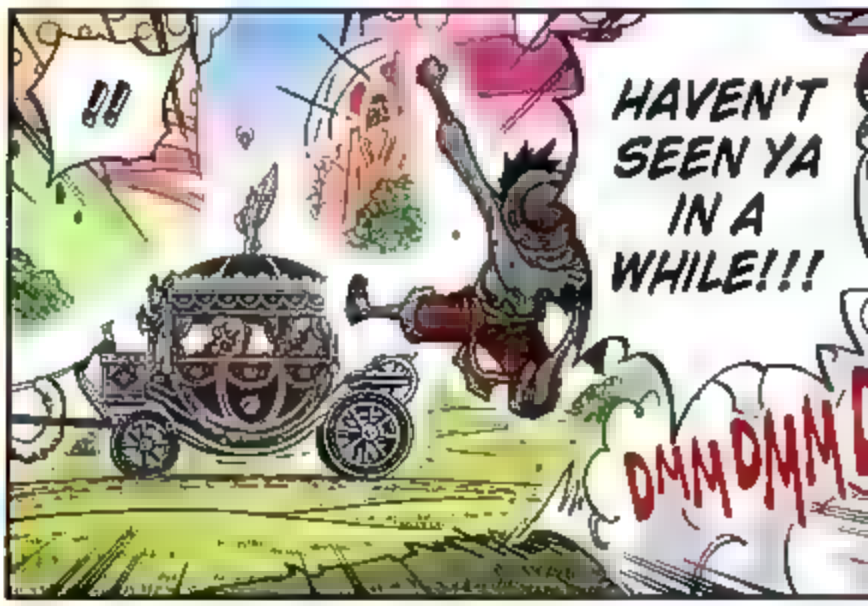

!!
BA
AND
THERE THEY ARE...
DSH DSH DSH-DSH-DSH
...
GERMA 66!!

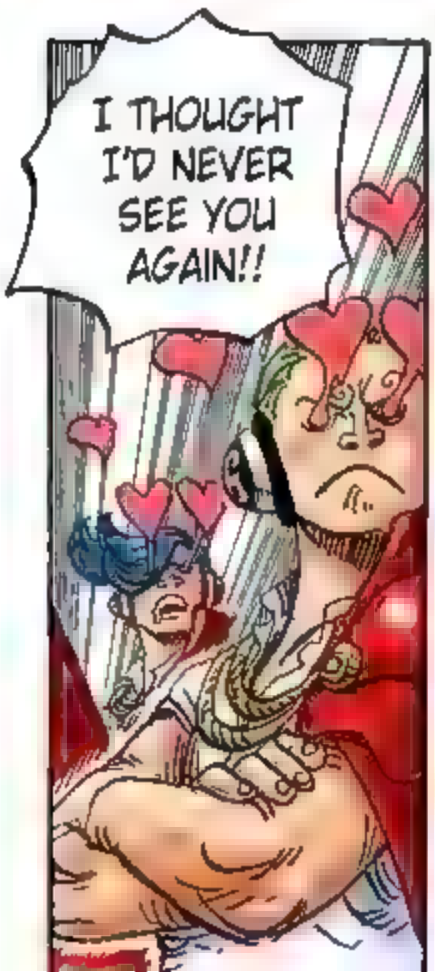

SOMETHING IS APPROACH-ING!!
!
YOUR MAJESTY ...
DSH DSH DSH DSH
DSH
CAN YOU SEE SANJI?!
FWUP!!

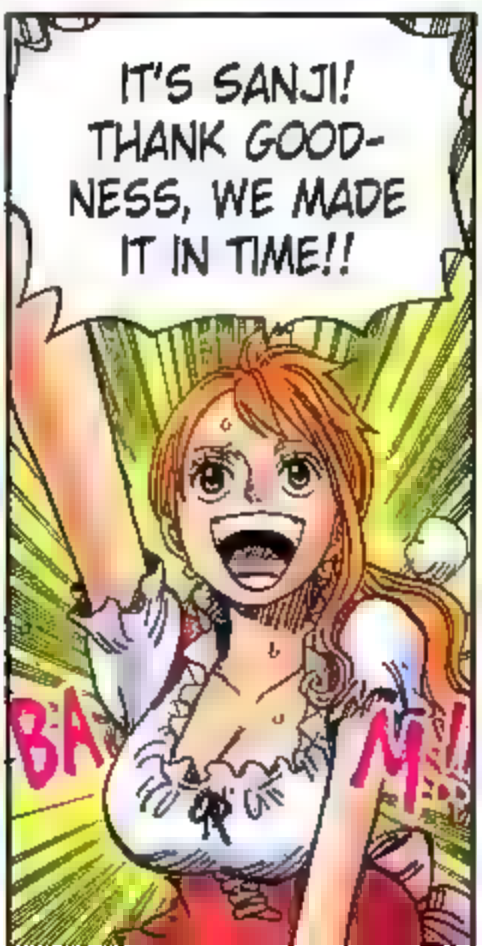
SANJI!!!!
!!!
HEEEEY
!!!
DO
ON!!

...?!!

WHAT?! HE CROSSED HER TERRITORY TO GET HERE?!!
...!!


!!
HAVEN'T SEEN YA IN A WHILE!!!
DMM DMM

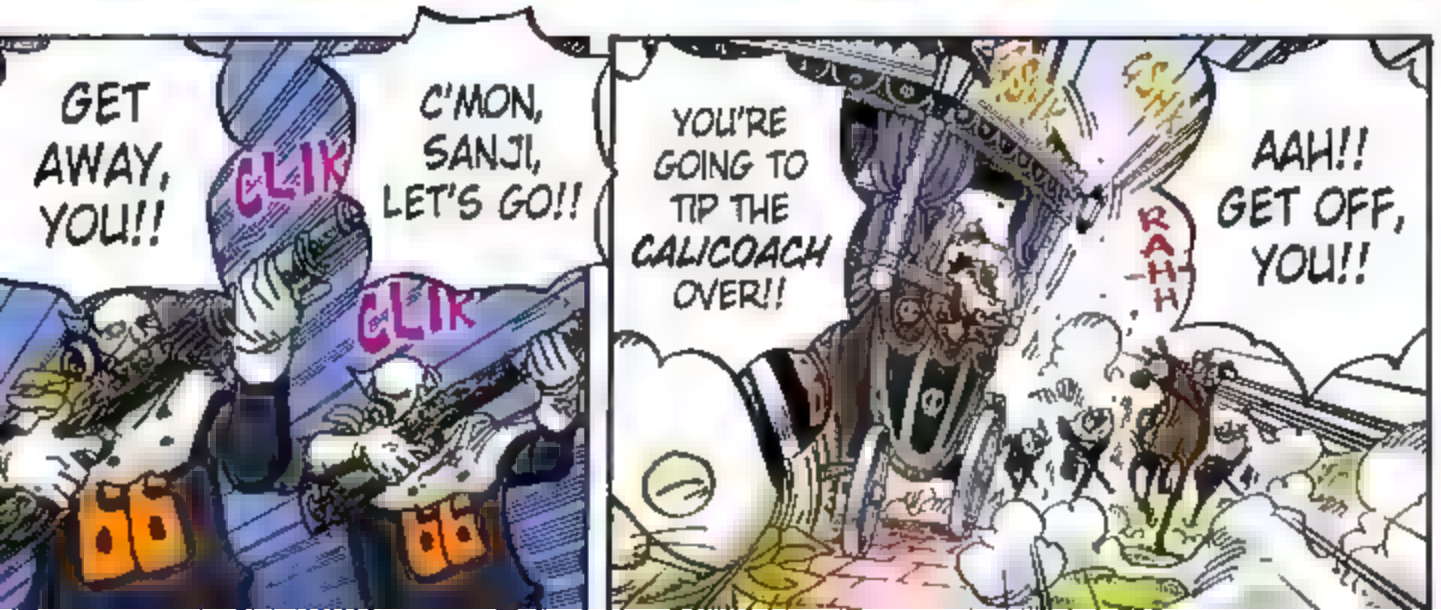

I THOUGHT I'D NEVER SEE YOU AGAIN!!

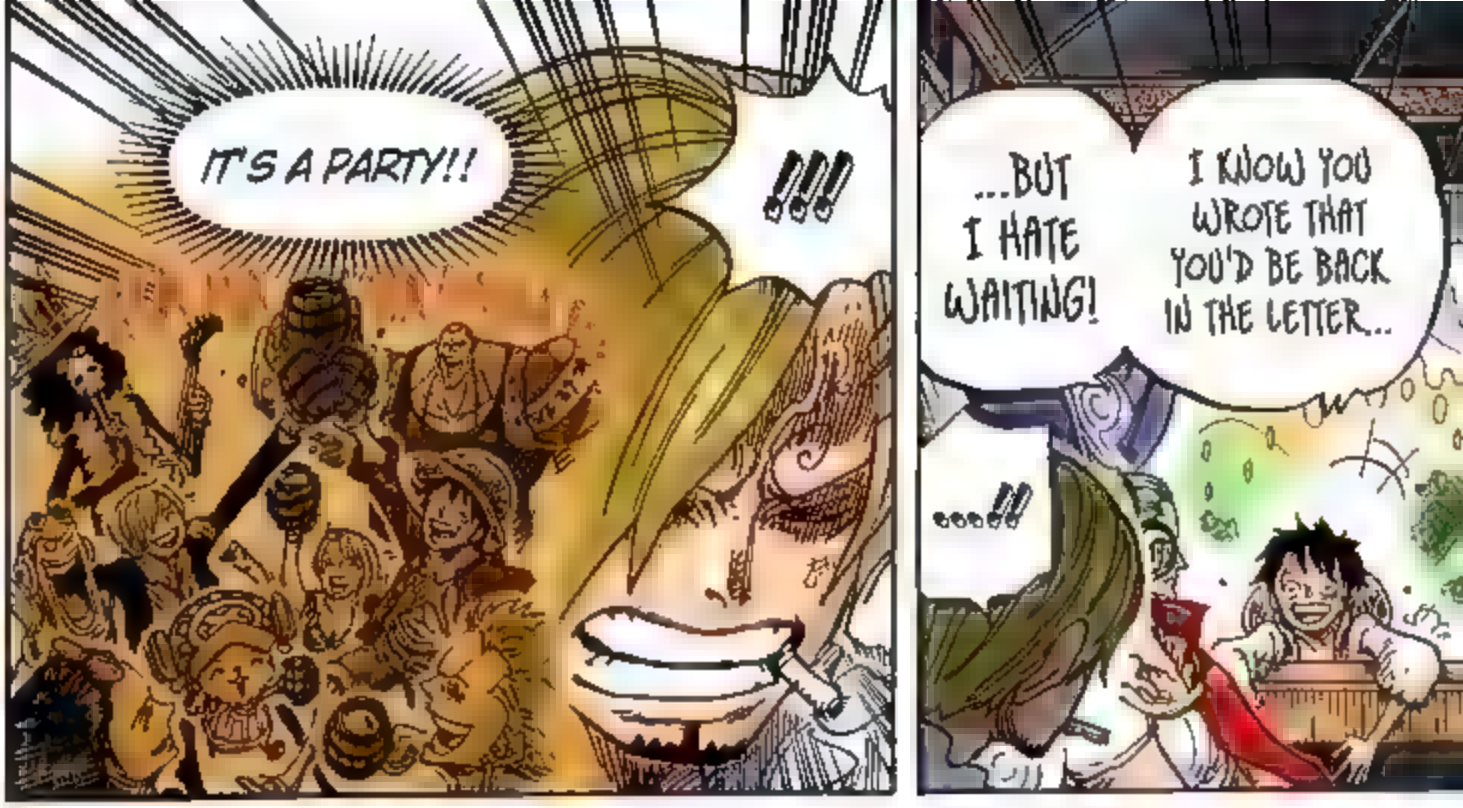

IT'S SANJI! THANK GOOD-NESS, WE MADE IT IN TIME!!
BA
M!

IT'S RUNNING!!
AND WHAT IS WITH THAT GIANT TREE BEHIND HIM?!
DSH DSH DSH
LOOK!
YAH!

YOOO!
SHWOOO.
!!
...!!
SO... THAT IS STRAW HAT LUFFY!
WHAT ARE THEY... DOING HERE...?
...!!!

FWOMP!!!
WE CAME TO GET YOU, SANJI!!!
WHOA!
!!!

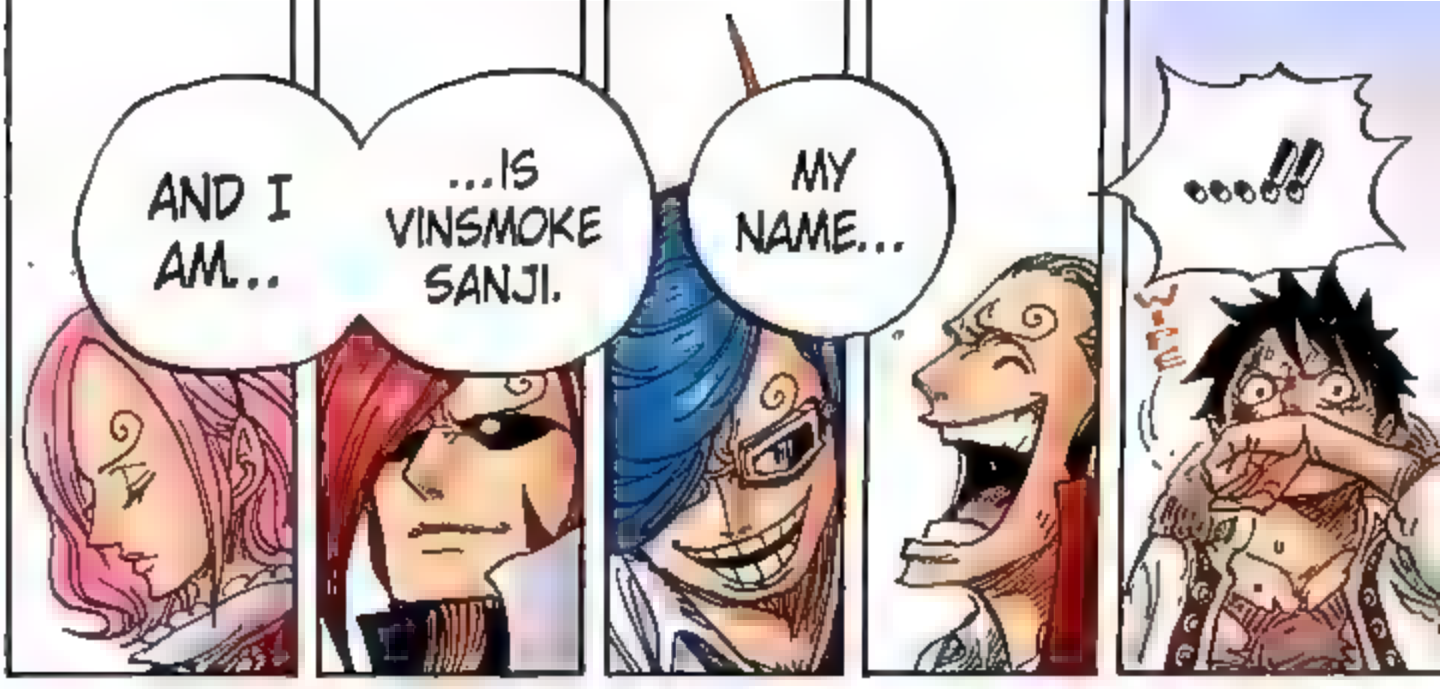

GET AWAY, YOU!!
CLIK
CLIK
C'MON, SANJI, LET'S GO!!
YOU'RE GOING TO TIP THE CALICOACH OVER!!
RAHH
AAH!! GET OFF, YOU!!

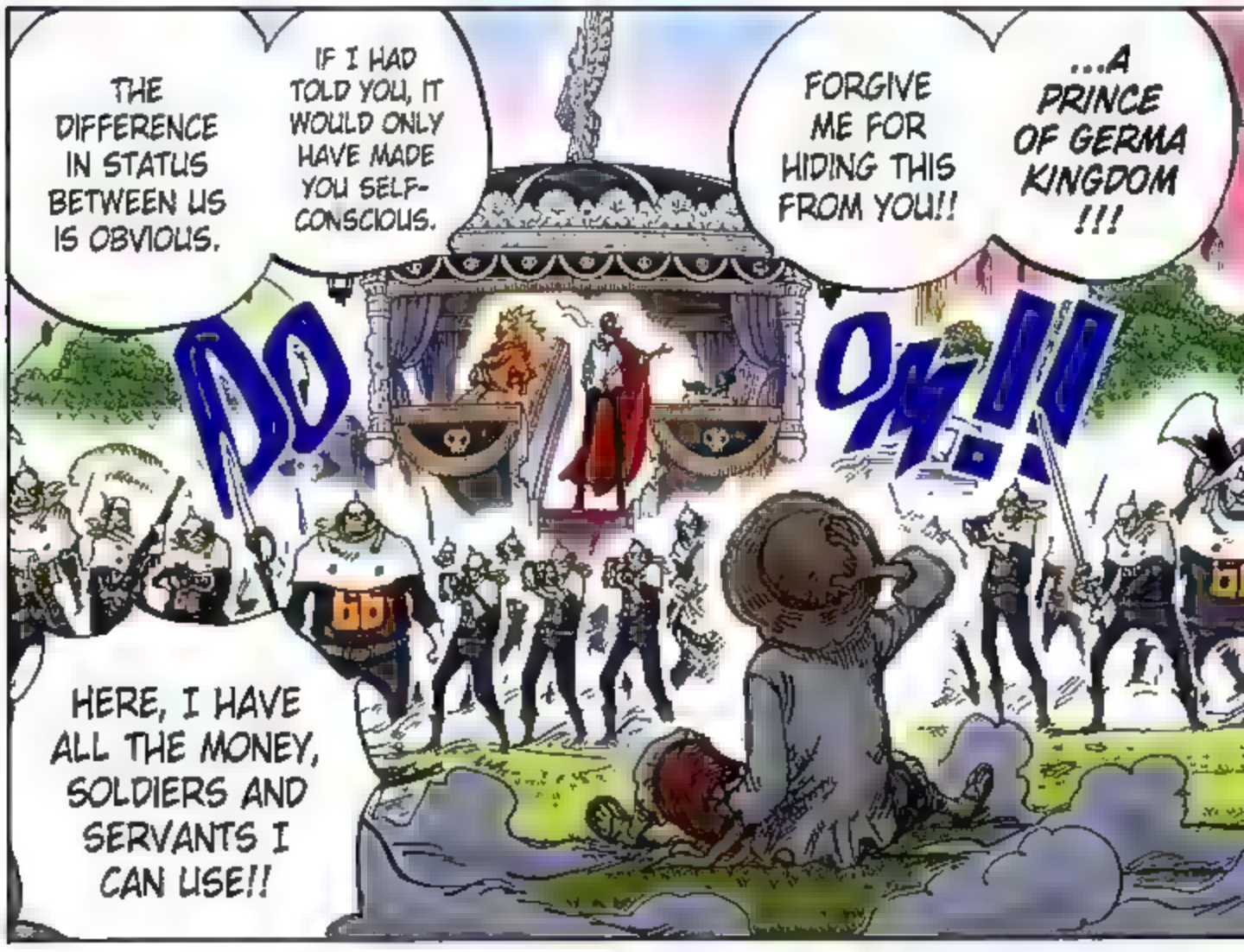

IT'S A PARTY!!
!!!
...BUT I HATE WAITING!
I KNOW YOU WROTE THAT YOU'D BE BACK IN THE LETTER...
...!!

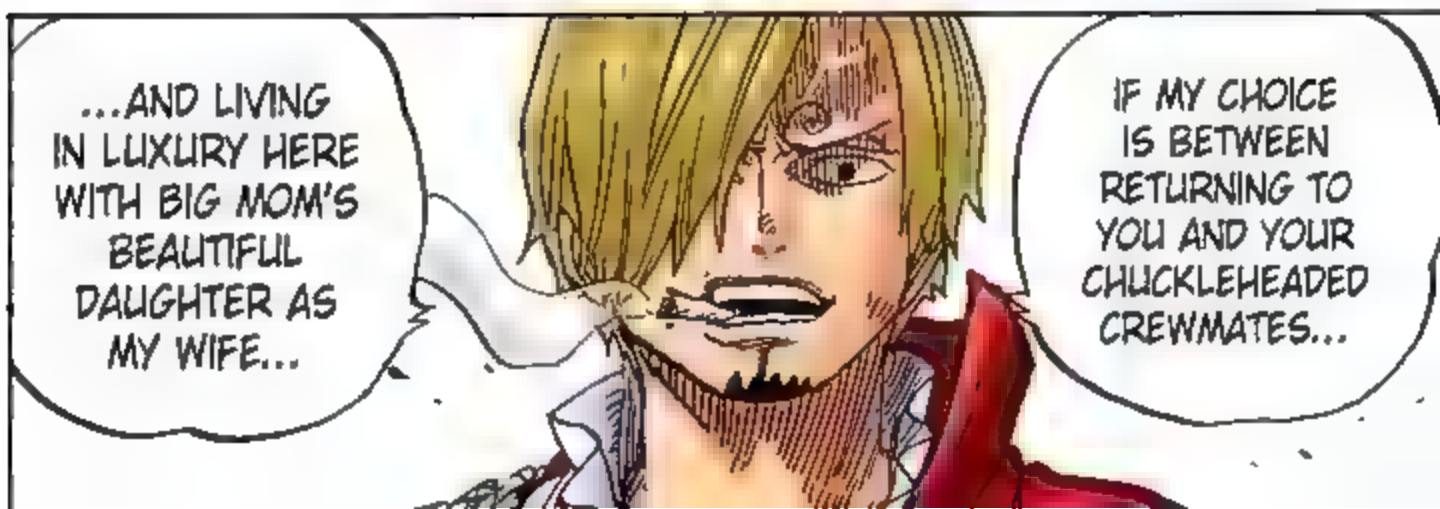
...!!
BUT IT WAS A BIT MUCH FOR ME ALONE...
ORIGINALLY I WAS JUST GONNA COME GET YOU MYSELF...
GET BACK, OR WE'LL SHOOT!
...IT WILL BLOW YOUR HANDS OFF AT THE WRIST!!
IF YOU TRY TO ESCAPE THIS ISLAND...
YOU CLAIMED THAT YOUR HANDS WERE VITAL TO YOU.
...!!
YUM YUM!!

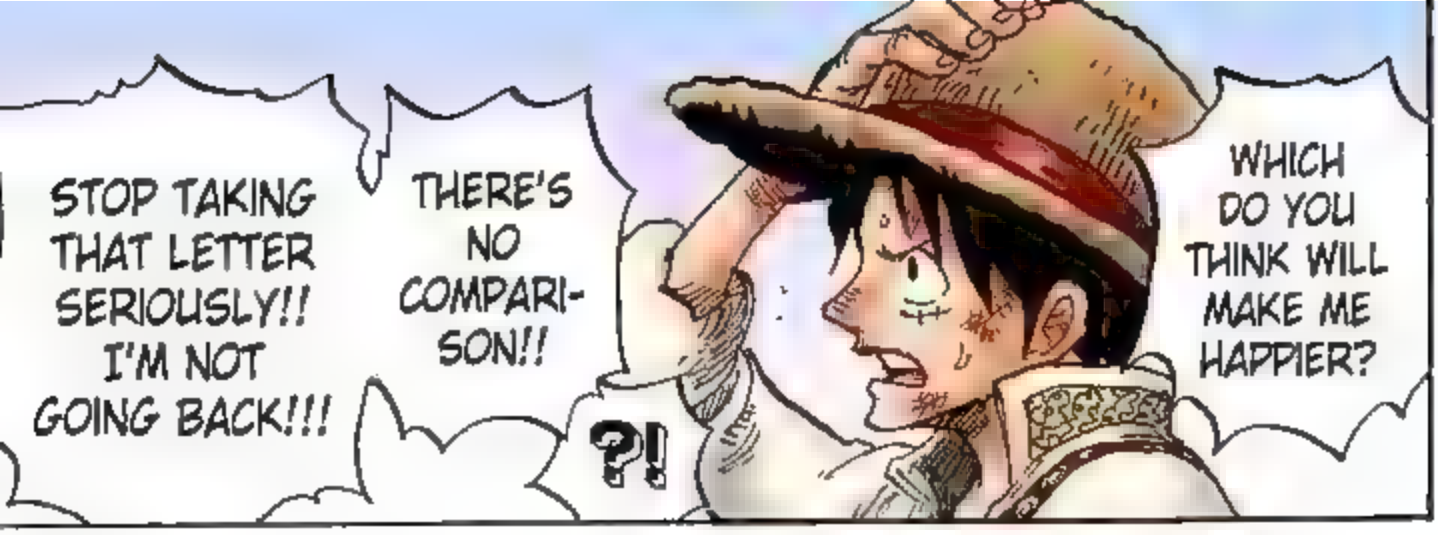
...AND ALSO, BECAUSE THEY WOULDN'T TAKE NO FOR AN ANSWER...
...WHILE WE'VE GOT NAMI, CHOPPER, BROOK...
...
SO ZORO'S GROUP IS HEADING FOR WANO NOW...
DO YOU WANT HIS HEAD TO FLY FROM HIS SHOULDERS?!
IF YOU SHOULD DECLINE MAMA'S INVITATION...

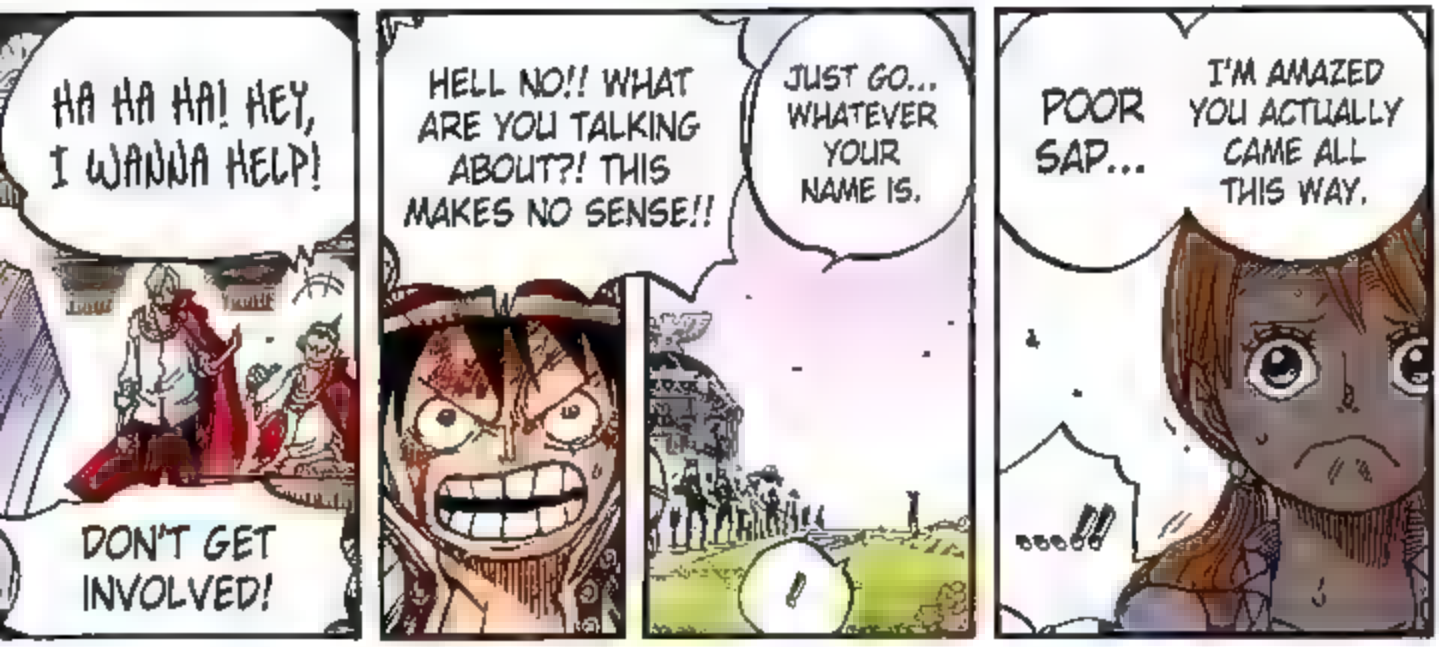
SMAASH!!!
!!!
HMM?
VWIP!!
WHAT WAS THAT FOR, SANJI?!
HEY!!
AAAH!!
FWUD!!
...YOU MISERABLE, INFERIOR PIRATES!!
?!!
GET LOST...


AND I AM...
...IS VINSMOKE SANJI.
MY NAME...
...!!
WIFE


THE DIFFERENCE IN STATUS BETWEEN US IS OBVIOUS.
IF I HAD TOLD YOU, IT WOULD ONLY HAVE MADE YOU SELF-CONSCIOUS.
FORGIVE ME FOR HIDING THIS FROM YOU!!
...A PRINCE OF GERMA KINGDOM !!!
DO
OH!!
HERE, I HAVE ALL THE MONEY, SOLDIERS AND SERVANTS I CAN USE!!

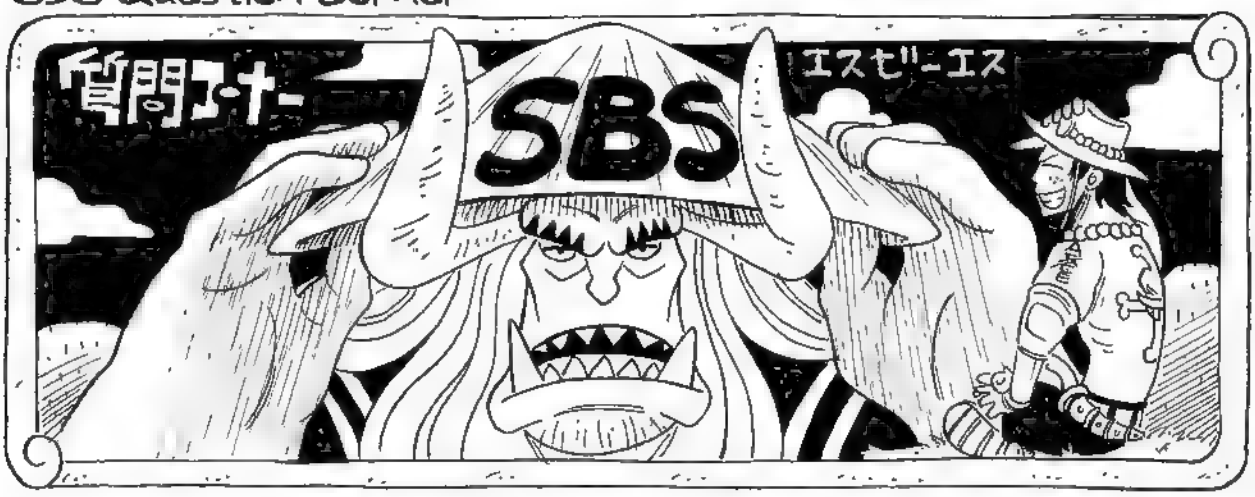

...AND LIVING IN LUXURY HERE WITH BIG MOM'S BEAUTIFUL DAUGHTER AS MY WIFE...
IF MY CHOICE IS BETWEEN RETURNING TO YOU AND YOUR CHUCKLEHEADED CREWMATES...


STOP TAKING THAT LETTER SERIOUSLY!! I'M NOT GOING BACK!!!
THERE'S NO COMPARI-SON!!
?!
WHICH DO YOU THINK WILL MAKE ME HAPPIER?


HA HA HA! HEY, I WANNA HELP!
DON'T GET INVOLVED!
HELL NO!! WHAT ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT?! THIS MAKES NO SENSE!!
JUST GO... WHATEVER YOUR NAME IS.
POOR SAP...
I'M AMAZED YOU ACTUALLY CAME ALL THIS WAY.
...!!

!!!
I'LL DRIVE HIM OFF!!
DA DO N!!

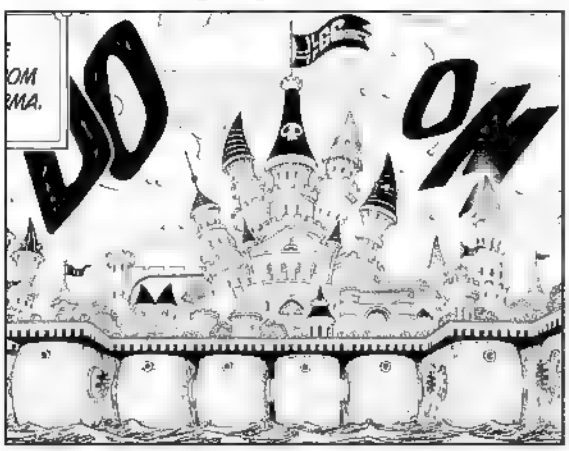
SBS Question Corner



(BiagioPanzani, Italy)

Q: The Germa castle is kinda *werrrp*. Does that mean the people inside live their lives kind of *werpy?*

--Luck



A: Actually, it's not that they built a castle that turned all *werrrp*, it's that they built it to exact specifications to achieve that level of *werrrp*. If anything, the people who live there are extremely exacting and uptight!!

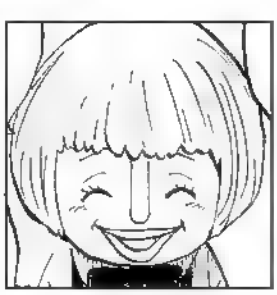
Q: Hello, Oda Sensei! Basil Hawkins takes his horoscopes and fortunes seriously when he acts. If his lucky item for the day was a miniskirt, would he wear it?

--Moss Mink

A: Well, he's very confident in his fortune-telling, so I daresay he would wear it. His leg hair is quite thick.

Q: In chapter 823, you introduced Sally Isntoinette, queen of Goa. Is she based on Marie Antoinette? I'm so jealous of Stelly--he's ugly and horrible, yet he snagged a beautiful wife. I'm ugly and not rich, but I snagged **my** angry wife with my heart!!

--Chores Are Easy



A: Does everyone remember Stelly? He was Sabo's foster brother in Luffy's flashback from Volume 60. Somehow, in the present day, he's worked himself into the royal family and become king! What a punk! And I figured his queen was probably a horrible person too, so I gave her a lazy name! Isntoinette! What kind of name is that?! Don't worry! I'm sure your angry wife is way better than her!

Chapter 844:
LUFFY VS. SANJI

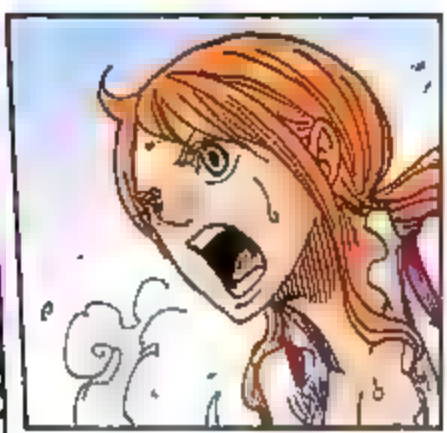
REQUEST: "SUGAR WHIPPING UP SOME GRAPE JAM WITH WOLVES" BY NODA SKYWALKER FROM OSAKA

...
WHAT DO YOU MEAN YOU'LL DRIVE ME OFF, SANJI?!
ZZSH...
GET LOST.
WHAT OTHER MEANING DO YOU NEED?!
STEK..STEK.
DOOM!!
I DON'T KNOW WHAT GOT INTO YOUR HEAD...
...BUT I APPRECIATE THAT YOU CAME ALL THIS WAY TO SEE ME.
...
HERE'S THE THING, THOUGH. IF YOU REALLY CARE ABOUT ME...
...AREN'T YOU GOING ABOUT THIS ALL BACKWARD?
ALIGNING MYSELF WITH THE RICH AND POWERFUL BIG MOM PIRATES...
...CAN BRING ME MUCH MORE HAPPINESS THAN STICKING AROUND...
...WITH YOUR TINY, POOR CREW.
!!
IF I'M BEING HONEST, I DON'T EVEN KNOW...
...IF YOU HAVE WHAT IT TAKES TO BE THE PIRATE KING.
IT'S JUST COMMON SENSE. IF YOU WANT TO WIN THE RACE, YOU HAVE TO CHOOSE THE RIGHT HORSE.
STOP JOKING AROUND, SANJI!!
WHAT'S GOTTEN INTO YOU?!!

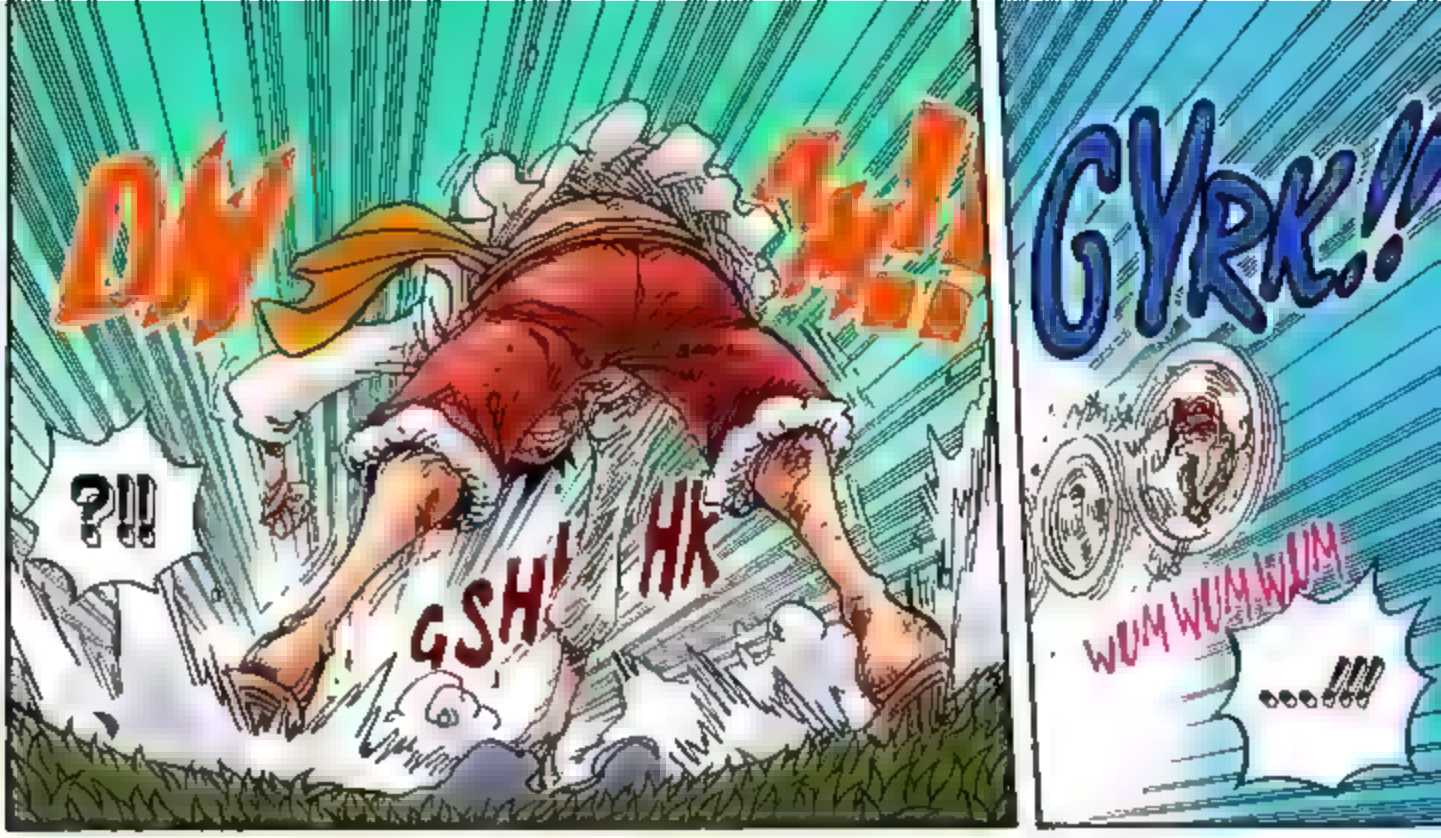
WHAT YOU'RE SAYING IS...
SO...
...YOU'VE BEEN LYING TO ME ALL ALONG...
BRR!!
!!
HUH ?
GLARE..!!
SO I'LL BEAT IT INTO YOU INSTEAD. PUT UP YOUR FISTS!!
I REALIZE IT'S PROBABLY HARD TO ACCEPT REALITY WHEN IT COMES SO SUDDENLY.
FZZ
!!
YEAH, THAT'S RIGHT! I'VE BEEN LOOKING DOWN ON YOU ON THE INSIDE.
FWOOM!!
FWOOM!!
DIABLE JAMBE!!
...!!
FFH
...!!
WHOA, WHERE'S THAT LIGHT COMING FROM?!!
FLAMES ?!

DWA
JOUE SHOT!!!
!!!

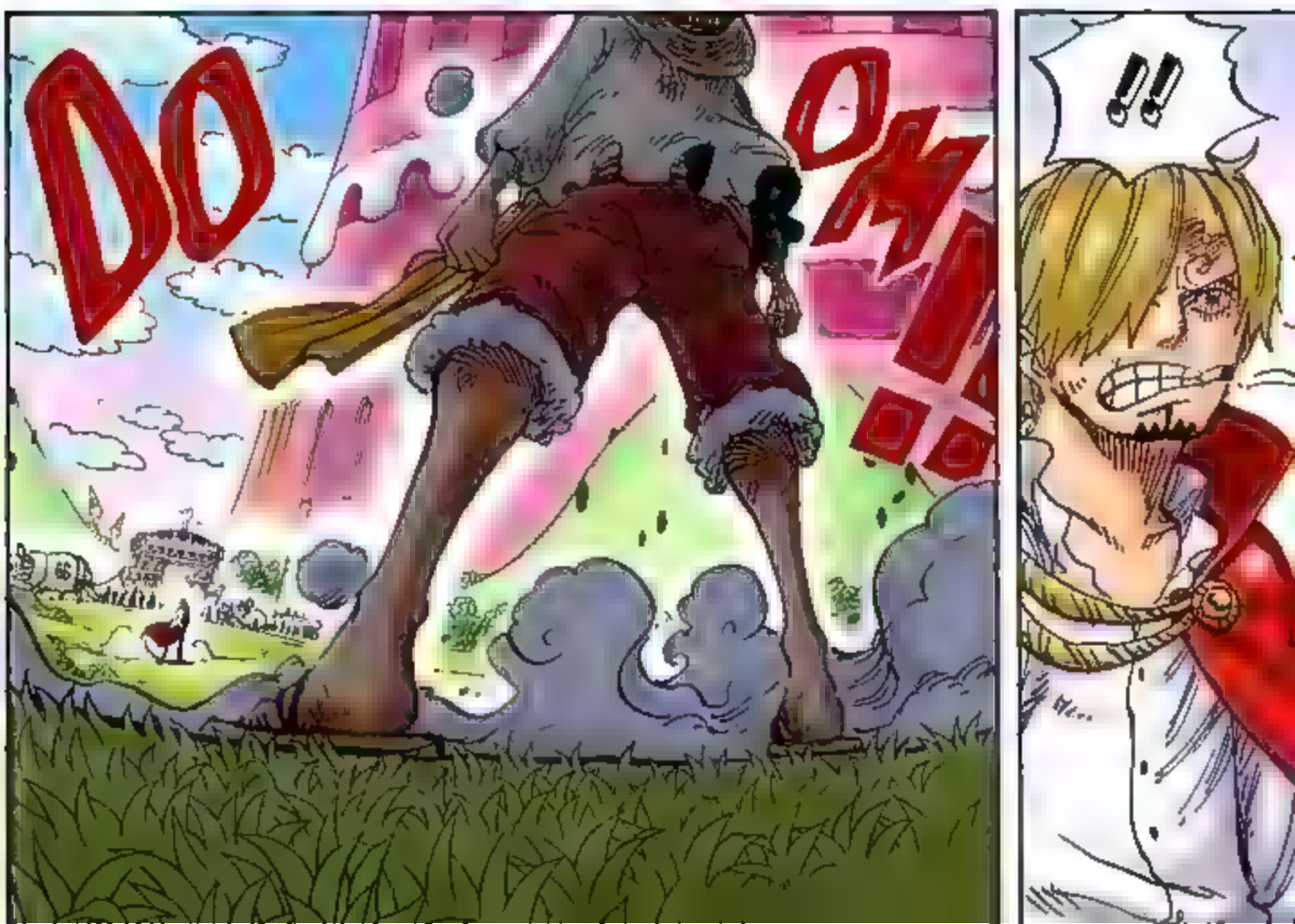
VOOM!!

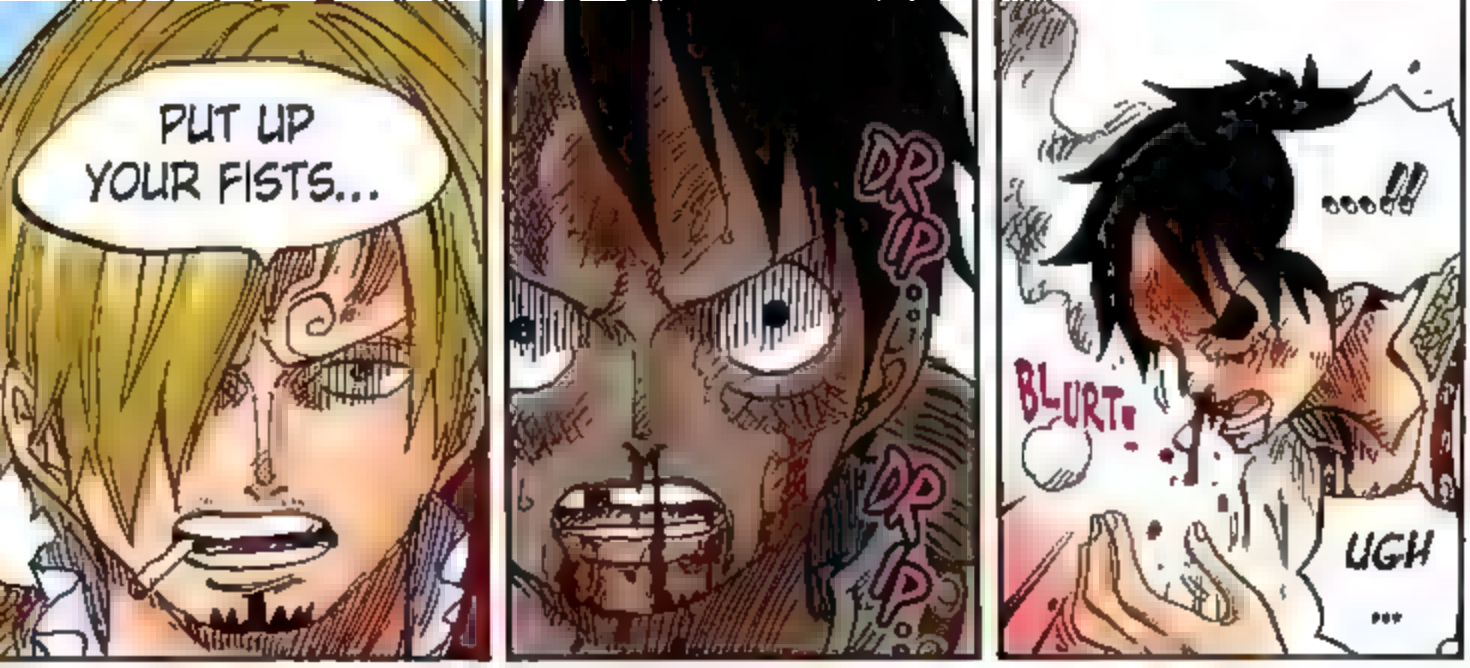


GR-NK!!


?!!
GSH!
HK
GYRK!!
WUM WUM WUM
...!!!

SHUF...!!
ZZZzSSST
GSHH
HHK


DO
OK!!
!!


PUT UP YOUR FISTS...
DRIP...
DRIP...
...!!
BLURT
UGH ...

...TO FIGHT YOU!!
?!!
I'M NOT GOING...

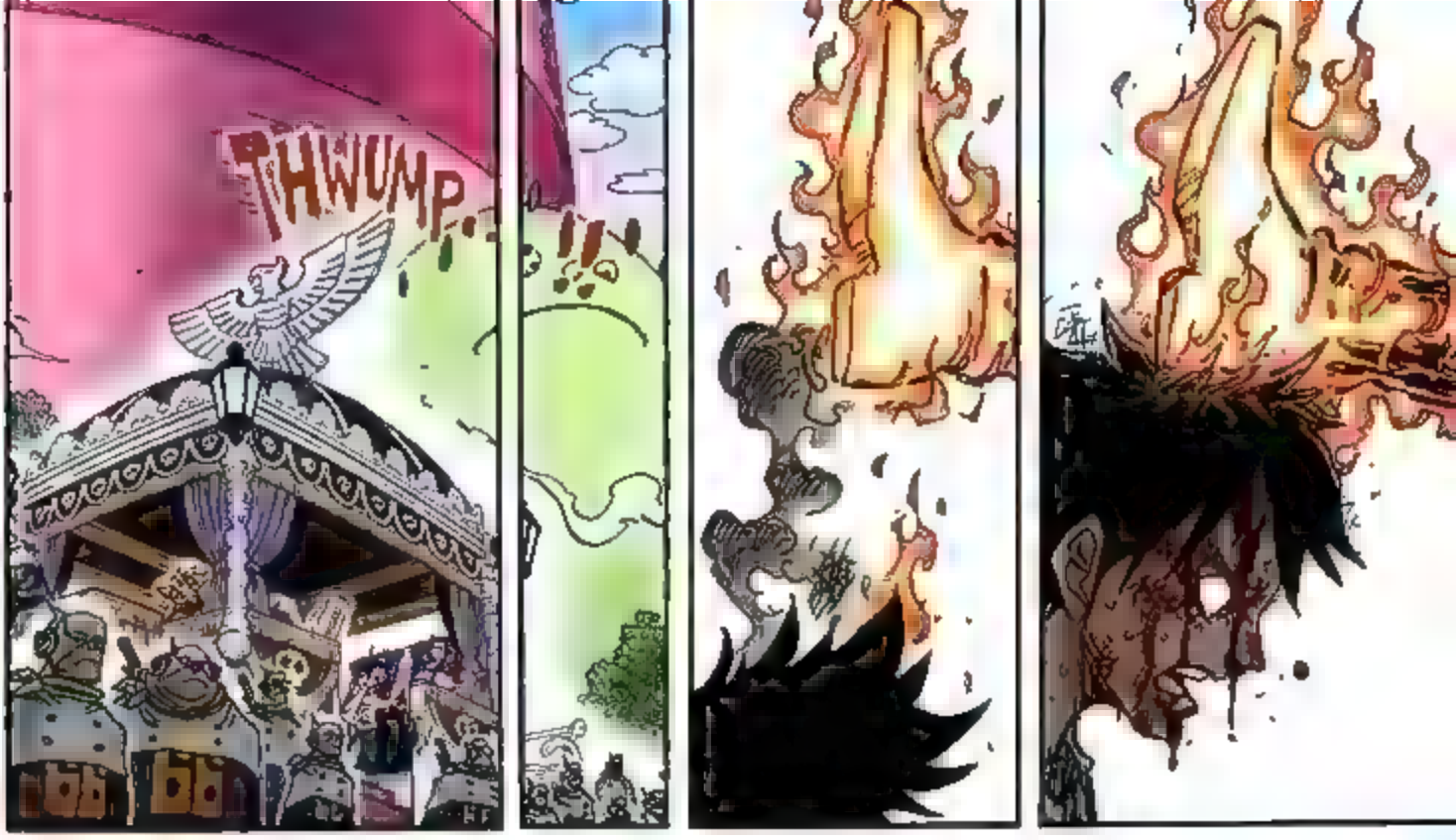
...ON GETTING YOUR OWN WAY!!!
YOU ALWAYS INSIST ...
FINE...
THEN DIS-APPEAR!!
I WON'T DO THAT EITHER!!

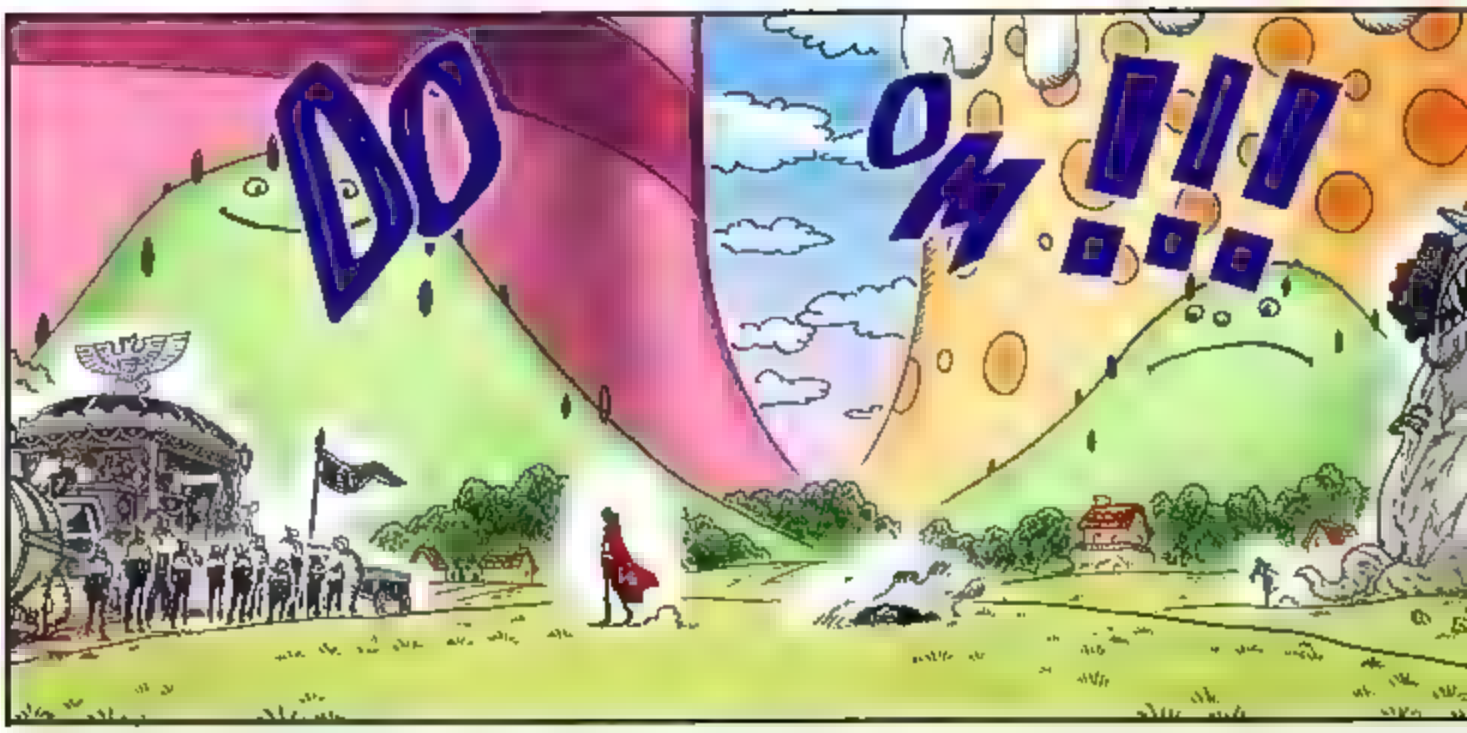
!!!
KR
AK
!!!
?!
SH
ZZ
WHAM
WHAM
WHAM
HEY, COOK !!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
...FOR MY PIRATE CREW!!
JOIN US! BE THE COOK...
...!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
SH
H...!!
KUU...
...!!

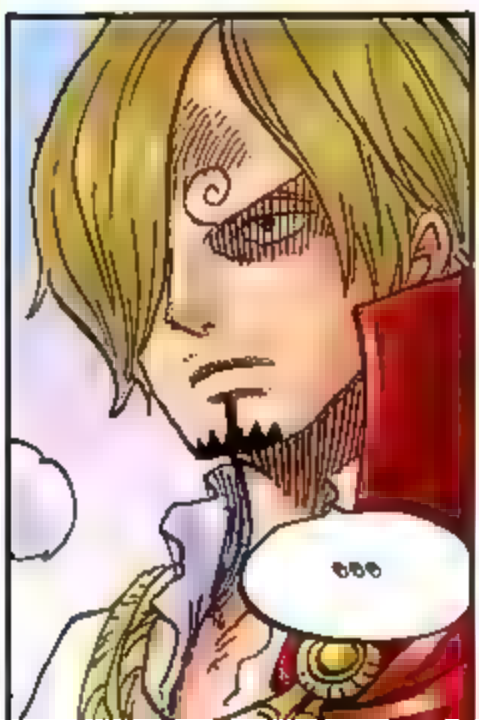
DON'T INTERFERE... THIS IS A DUEL.
ENOUGH, NAM!!!!
?!
LUFFY FOUGHT WITH AN ENEMY OFFICER..
...ALL THROUGH THE NIGHT TO GET HERE! HE'S IN BAD CONDI-TION!!
!!
WE'RE ONLY HERE TO BRING YOU BACK!!
STOP IT, SANJI!!
GR
AKUU
!!!
YOU CALL THIS A DUEL?
KRAK!!
GO Nyo!!

BEGONE FROM MY SIGHT!!!
GET LOST ALREADY!
WHAK!!
WHAM!!
...!!
THWUD!!
CR-AK!!
LUFFY !!!
ZZSH
SPLAT!!
...!!
NO.
WLRP!
WURP.
HUFF, HUFF...
KSSHK
...!!
!!
KA-DO-N!!

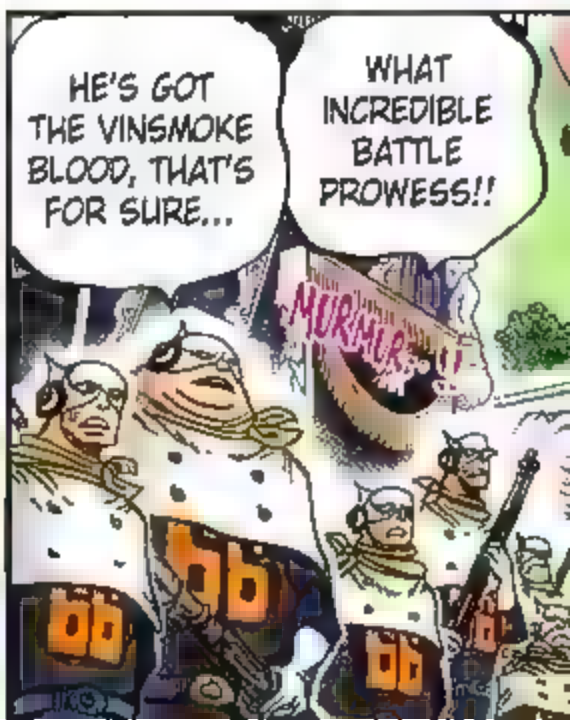
I'M NOT LEAVING !!!
DOUM!!
...!!
SHWUM WUM WUM!!
...!!
ALL RIGHT, SANJI, ALL RIGHT!! WE'LL LEAVE!!!
YOU'RE A GOOD COOK...
...AND YOU'RE JOINING MY CREW!!
CONCASSE !!!
ONG
!!!!

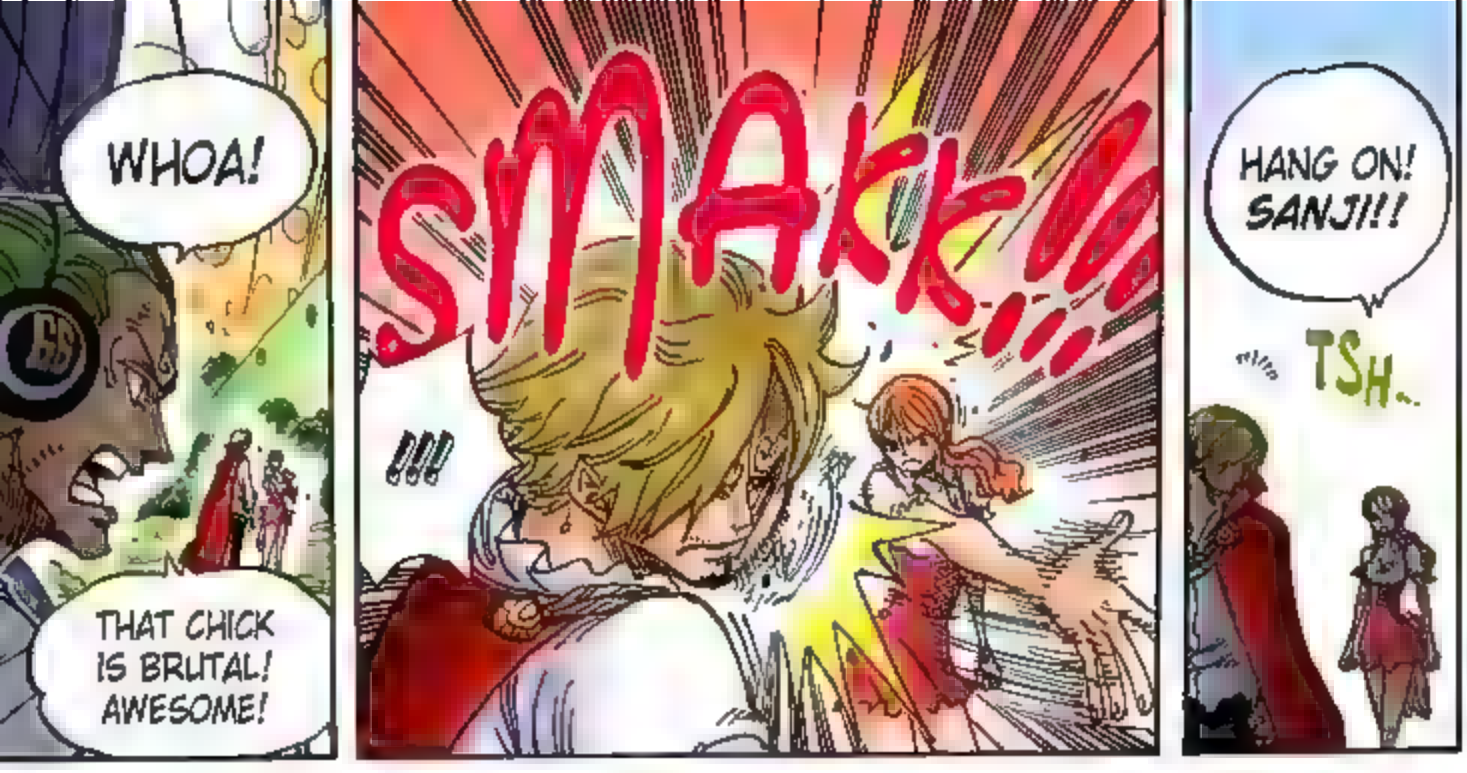

THWUMP

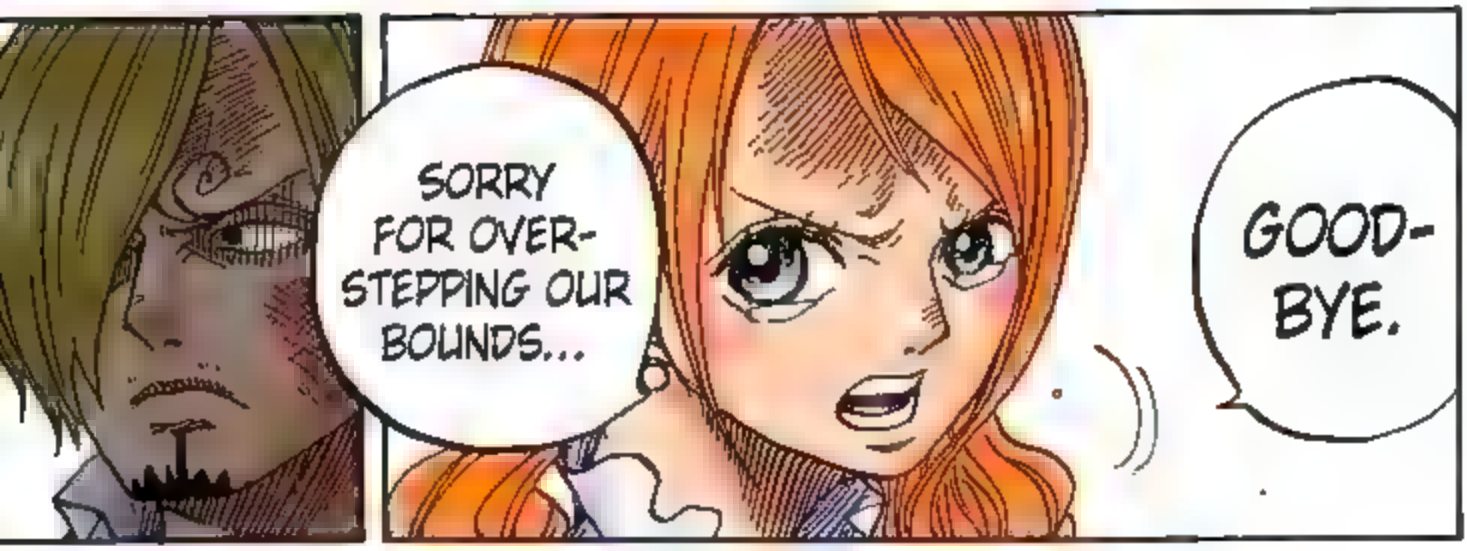

DO
OH!!!

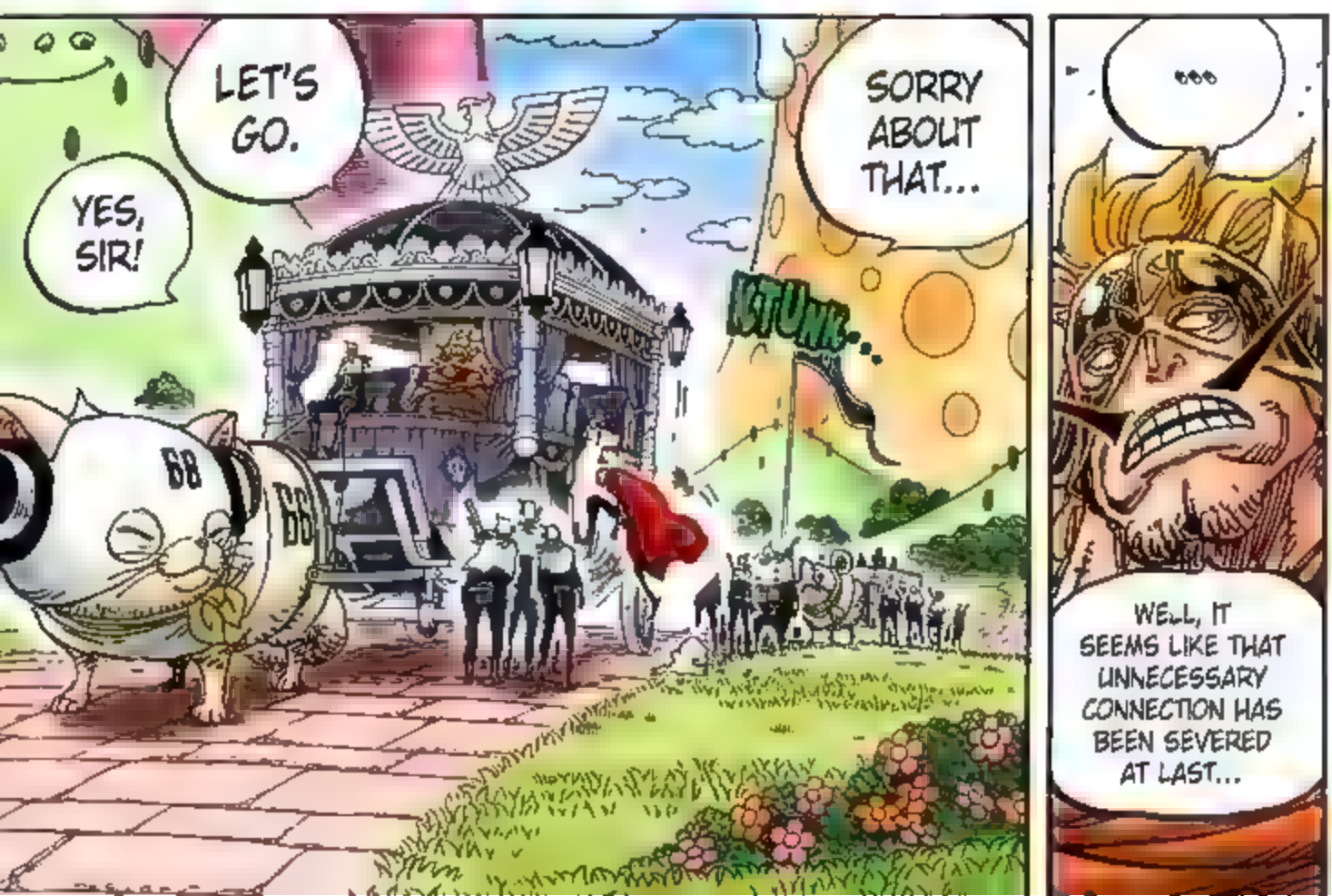

...

BLUT...


HE'S GOT THE VINSMOKE BLOOD, THAT'S FOR SURE...
WHAT INCREDIBLE BATTLE PROWESS!!
MURMUR


WHOA!
THAT CHICK IS BRUTAL! AWESOME!
SMAK!!!
!!!
HANG ON! SANJI!!
TSH..

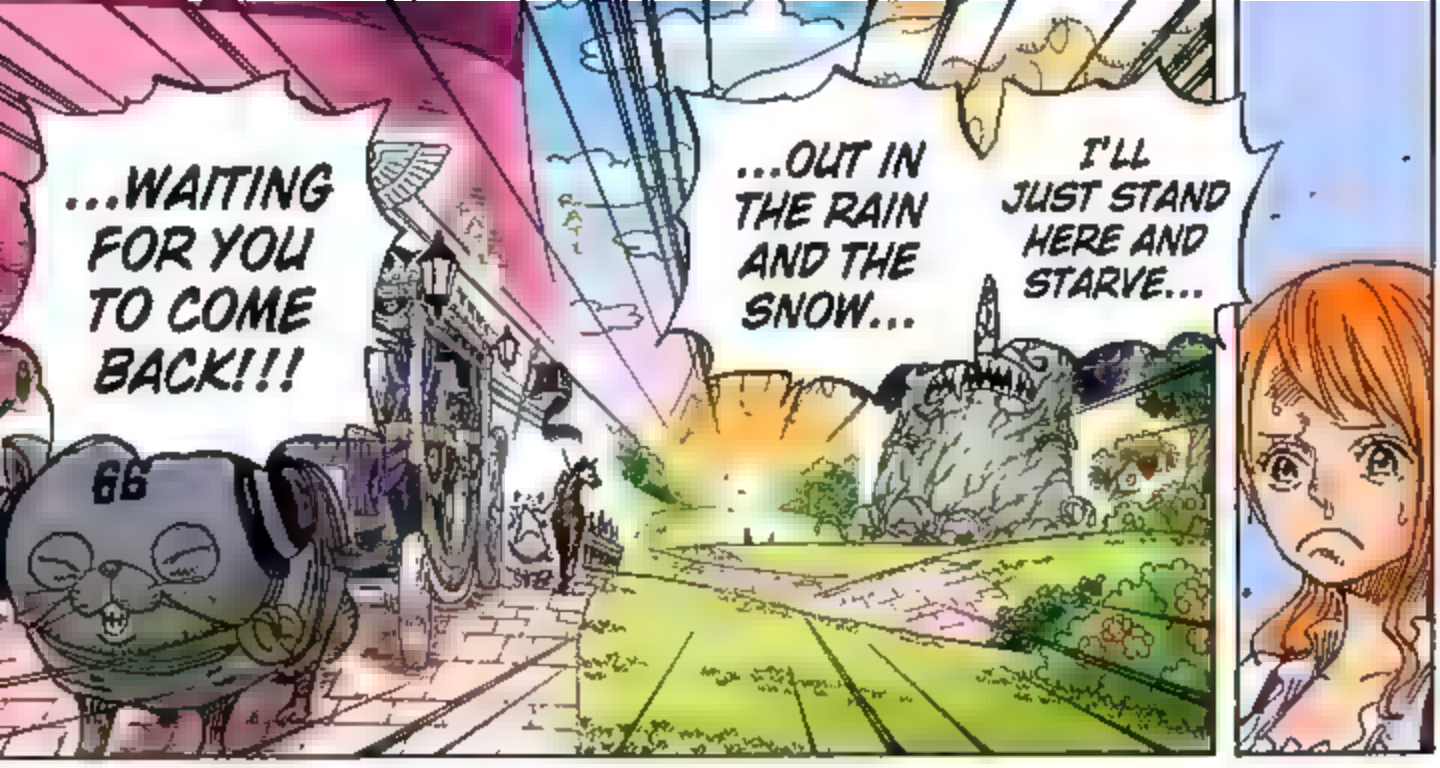

SORRY FOR OVER-STEPPING OUR BOUNDS...
GOOD-BYE.

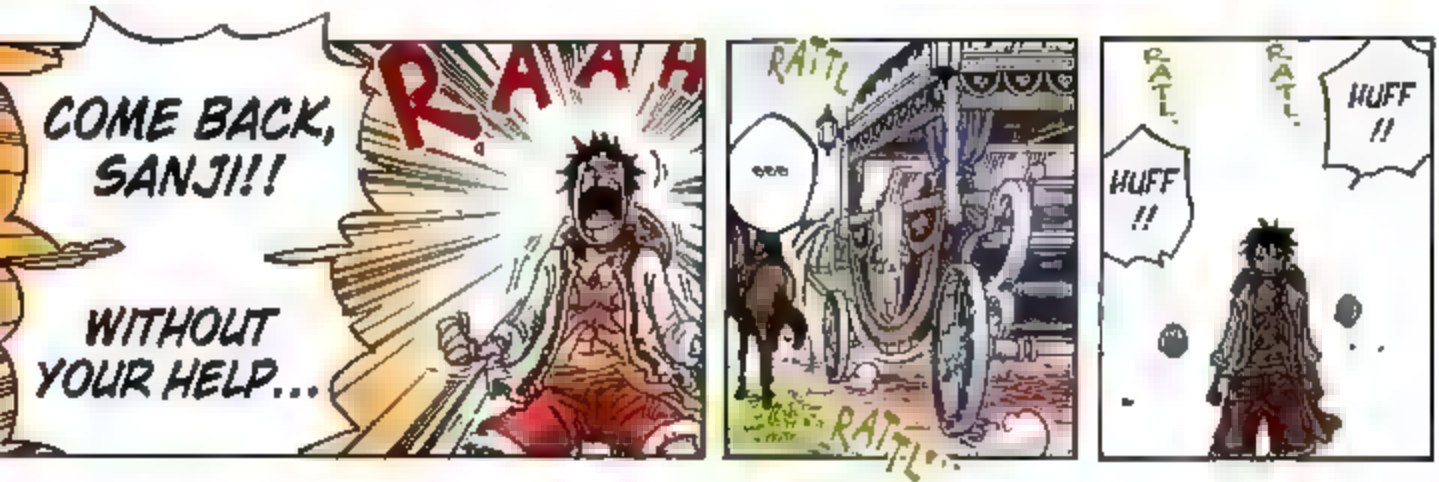

LET'S GO.
YES, SIR!
SORRY ABOUT THAT...
KTUNK..
68
68
...
WELL, IT SEEMS LIKE THAT UNNECESSARY CONNECTION HAS BEEN SEVERED AT LAST...

66
CLAKKA..
WHAP!!
HUFF ...
HUFF!
LUFFY!
WAIT, SANJIII !!!
RAAH!
!!!
...!!
SCRUNCH
WHAT DO YOU MEAN, "INFERIOR PIRATES"?!
YOU KNOW YOU DON'T MEAN THAT!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
STOP LYING !!
DO YOU REALLY THINK YOU CAN DRIVE ME OFF LIKE THIS?!!
DON'T BE STUPID !!!

!!!
...BUT YOU'RE THE ONE FEELING THE PAIN!!!
DO OK!!
YOU CAN KICK ME ALL YOU WANT...
ぅ-ぅw...
NO.
SHOULD WE STOP, SANJI?
SHUT UP!!
WHY ARE YOU SAYING THIS, LUFFY?! WHATEVER HIS REASON, HE TURNED ON YOU...
...ISN'T OVER YET!!!
!!
THIS VOYAGE ...
EVER HEAR...
...OF THE ALL BLUE?

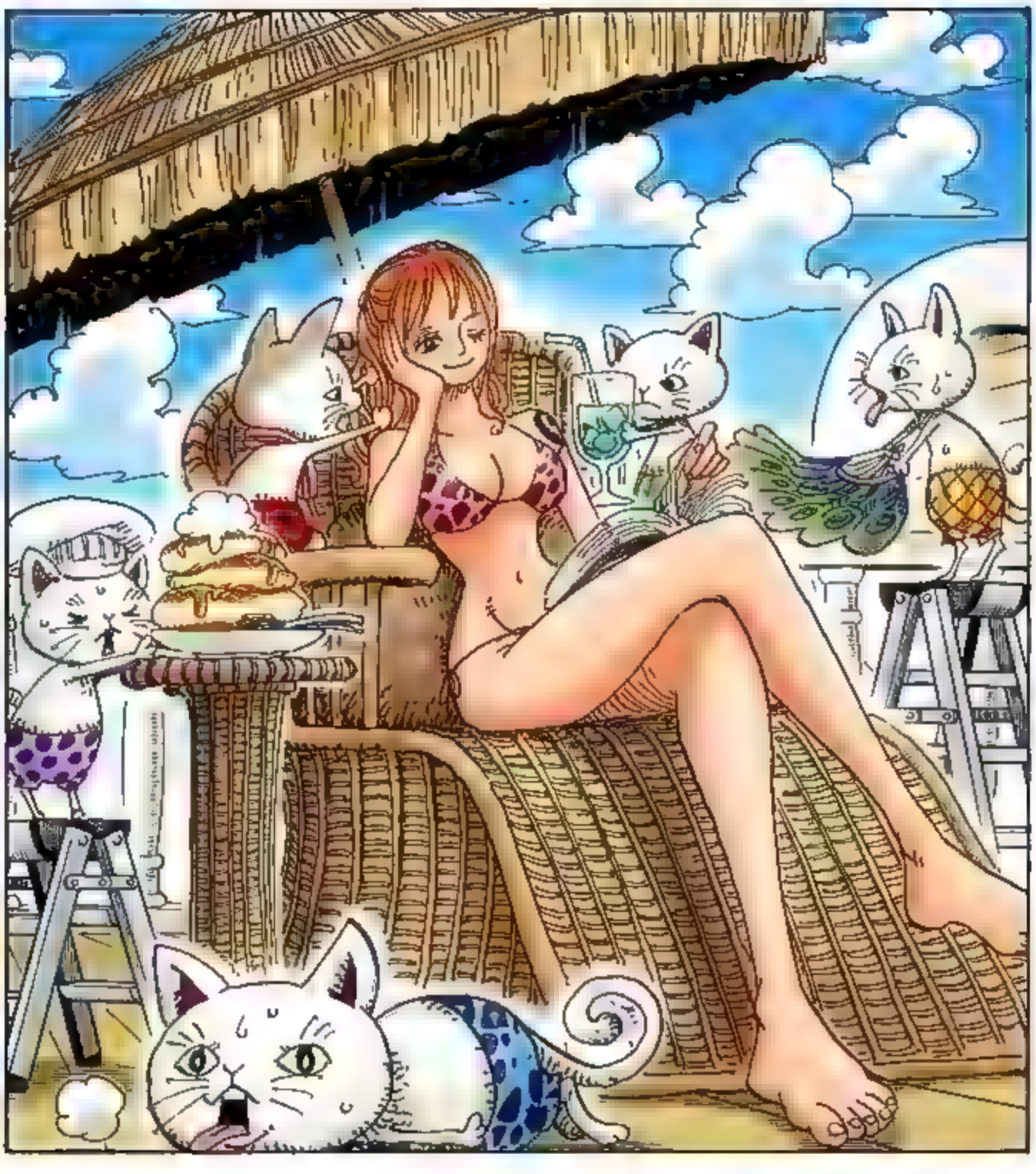
AND IF YOU DON'T COME BACK...
...I'LL JUST SIT HERE AND STARVE!!!
?!!
I'LL BE WAITING RIGHT HERE!!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
I WON'T EAT ANYONE'S FOOD BUT YOURS ANY-MORE!!!
EWW! HE WAS COOKING FOR RATS AGAIN!!
GWAK!!
GWAK!!
I MEAN, YOU'RE THE COOK FOR MY SHIP!!
!!


...WAITING FOR YOU TO COME BACK!!!
...OUT IN THE RAIN AND THE SNOW...
I'LL JUST STAND HERE AND STARVE...
66

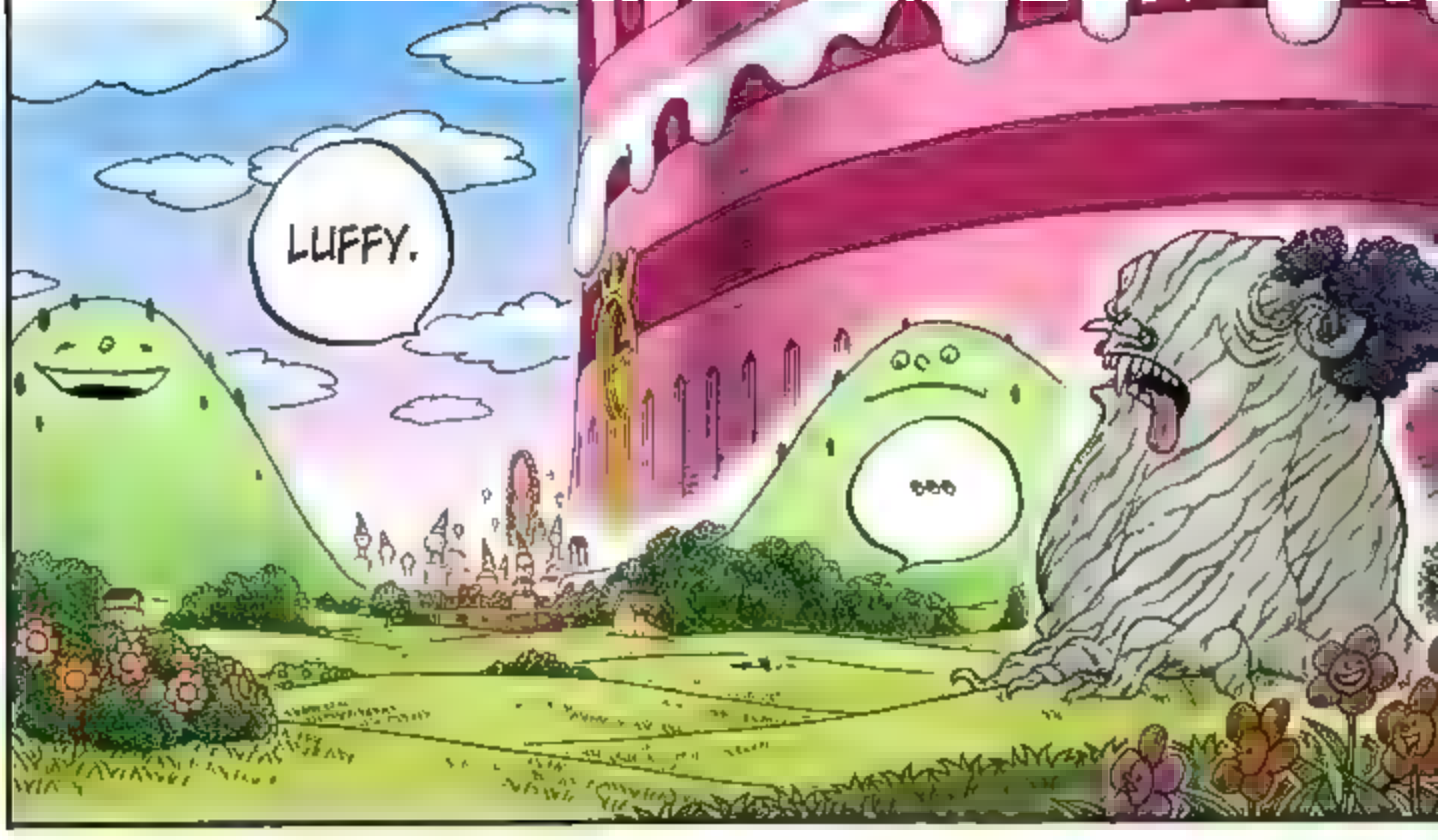

COME BACK, SANJI!!
RAAH
WITHOUT YOUR HELP...
RATTL
...
RATTL
HUFF !!
RATTL
HUFF !!

... THE PIRATE KING !!!!
I CAN'T BECOME ...
DA DO N!!

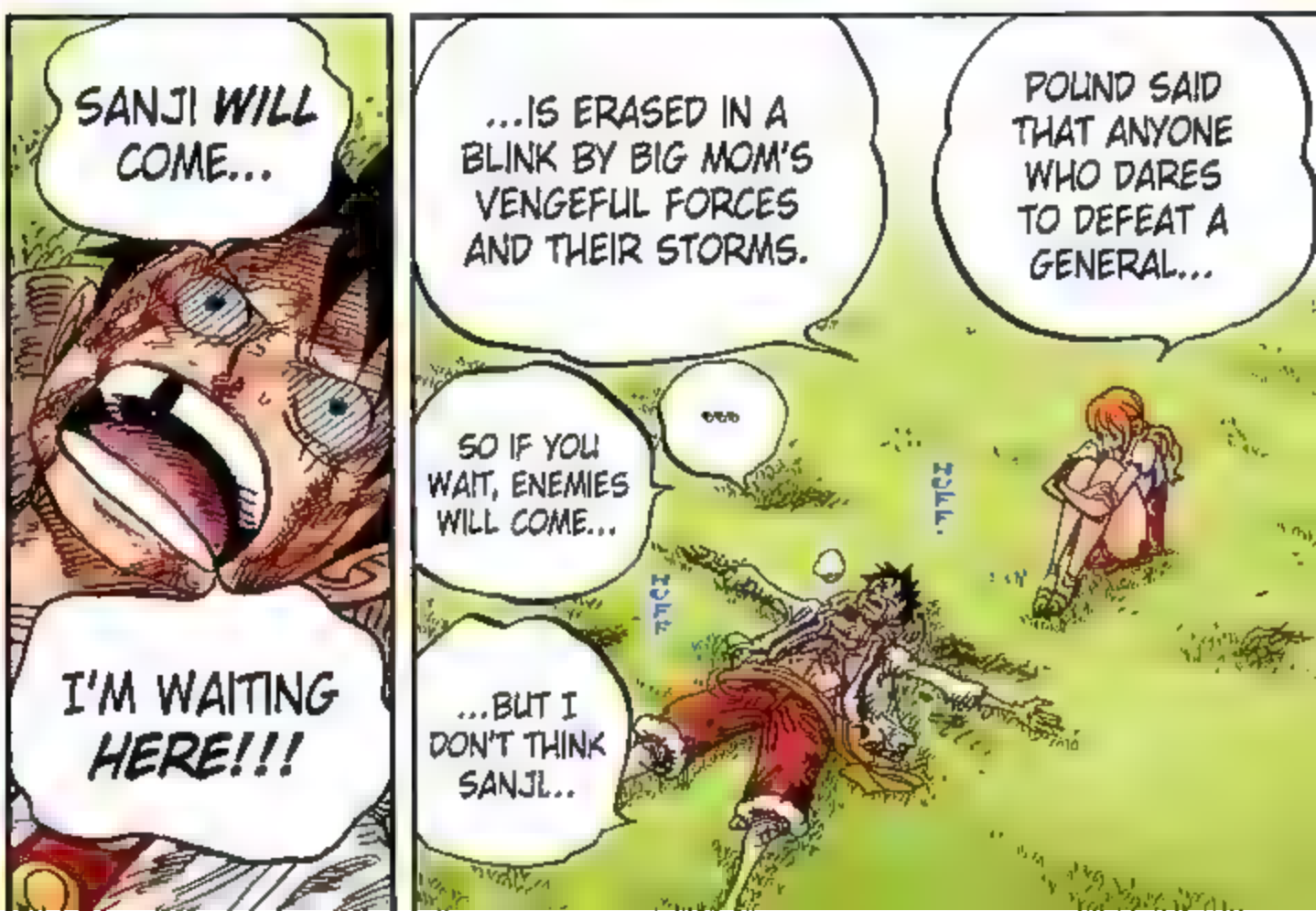
Chapter 845:
FORCES OF RAGE



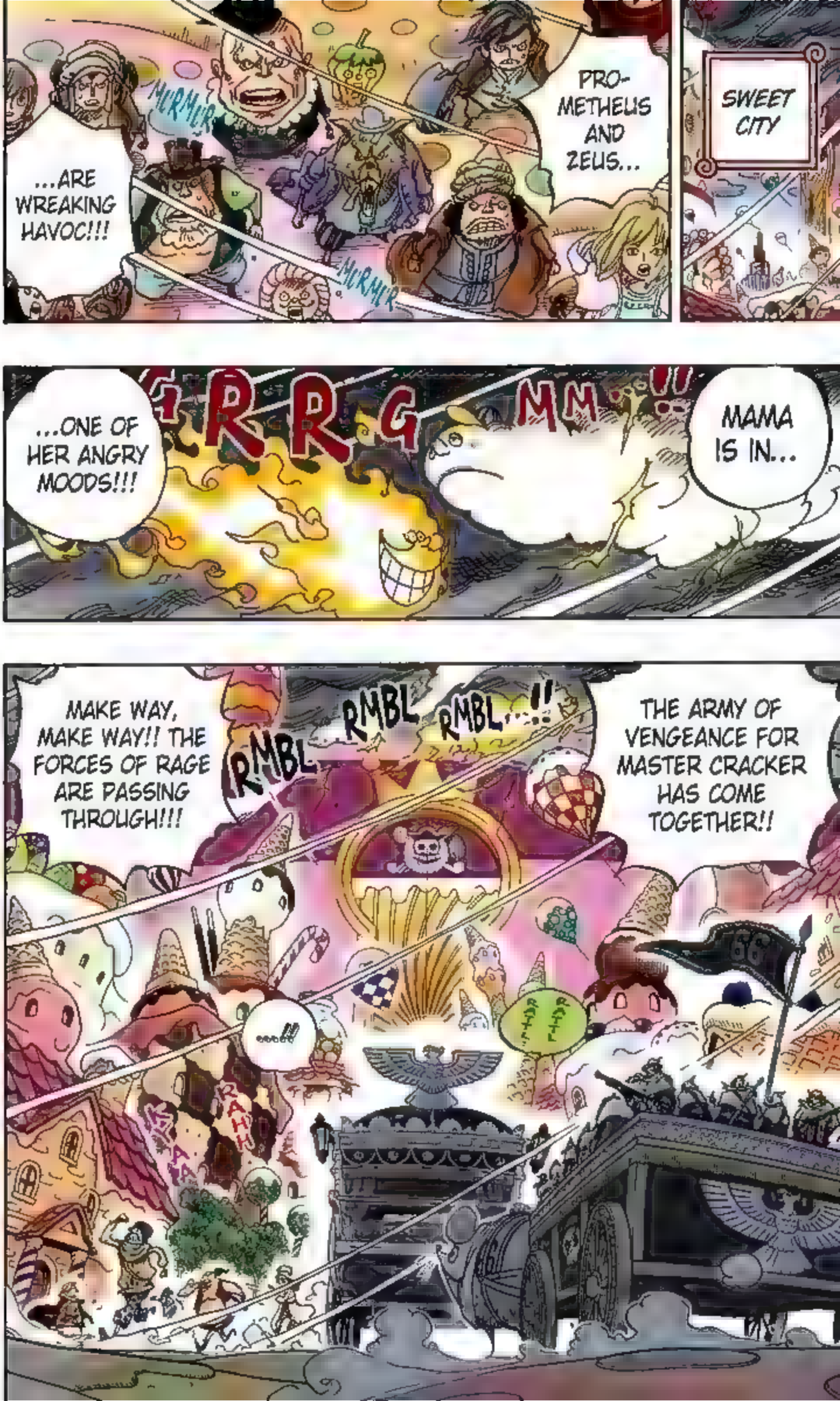
REQUEST(?): "NAMI BEING WAITED UPON BY QUINTUPLET KITTENS" BY AKUA NOICHIGO FROM OSAKA


LUFFY.
...

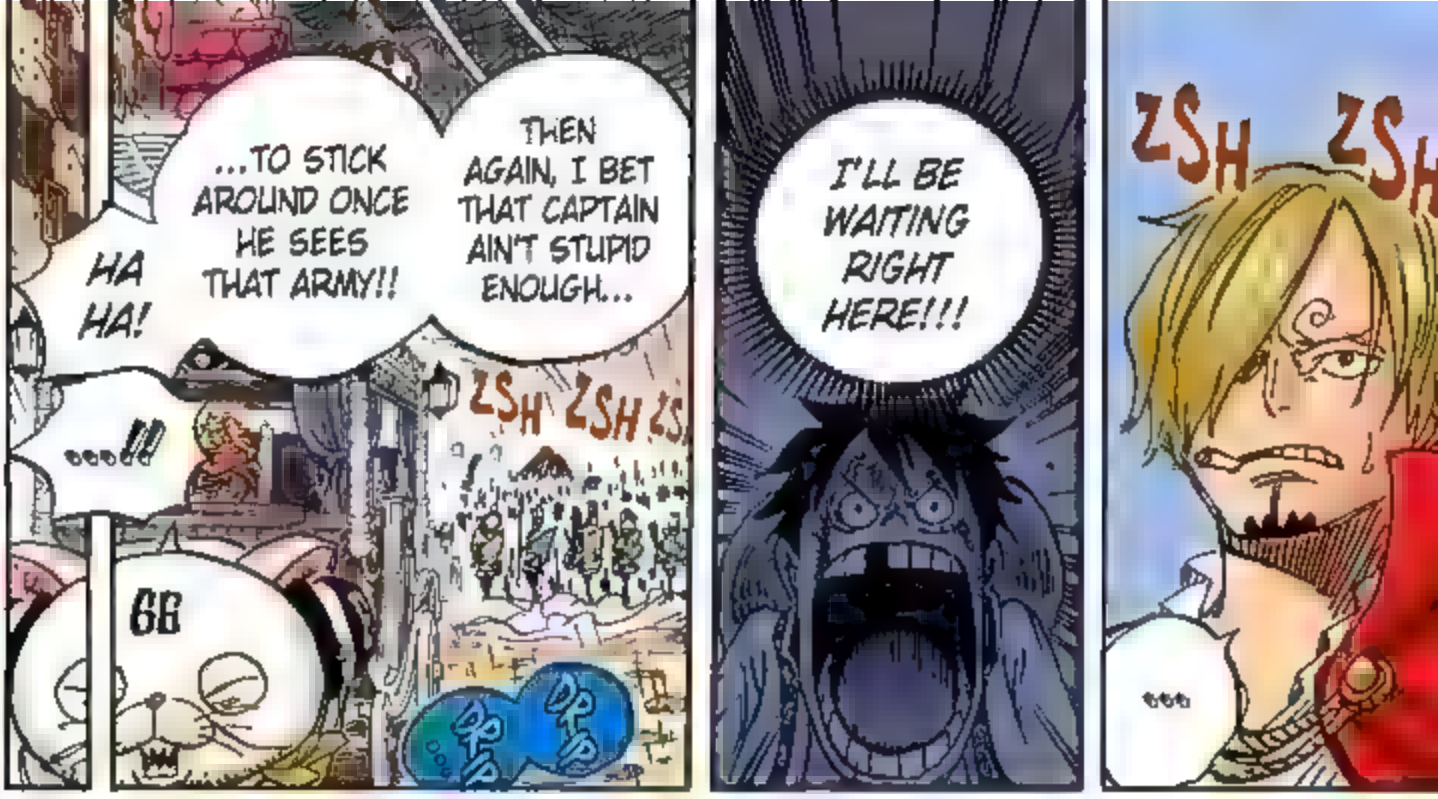
I'M WAITING.
...
WE'RE IN THE MIDDLE OF ENEMY TERRITORY.
ARE YOU REALLY GOING TO WAIT HERE?


SANJI WILL COME...
I'M WAITING HERE!!!
...IS ERASED IN A BLINK BY BIG MOM'S VENGEFUL FORCES AND THEIR STORMS.
POUND SAID THAT ANYONE WHO DARES TO DEFEAT A GENERAL...
...
SO IF YOU WAIT, ENEMIES WILL COME...
...BUT I DON'T THINK SANJI...

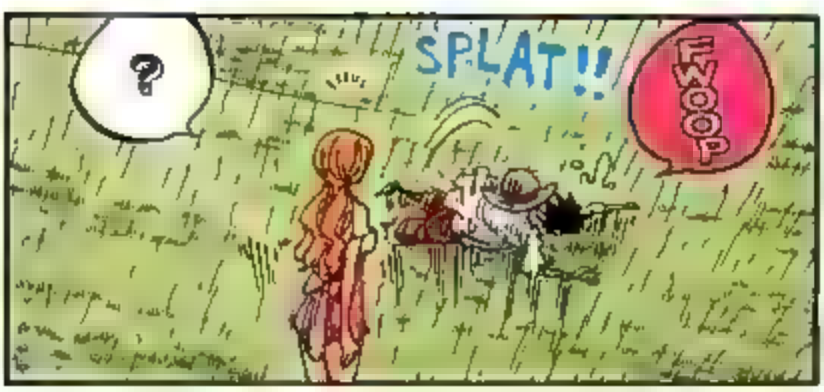
R R R R G G G Goo!!
LOOK AT THOSE CLOUDS!!
ZRRK!
HUH?
SHE IS IN A TREE-MENDOUS RAGE!!!
THAT MOUNTAIN IS WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU, WHERE MAMA RESIDES...
?!!
WHAT'S THE MATTER, KINGBAUM?!
AA... AAAH!!
GR R G...
THERE'S, LIKE, NO WAY TO STOP BIG MOM WHEN SHE'S MAD!!
LINLIN CAN CONTROL THE WEATHER!
FWOOOO
DOOM!!!
NO WAY... YOU MUST BE JOKING!
THAT'S ALL FROM A SINGLE PERSON'S POWERS?!!


SWEET CITY
PRO-METHEUS AND ZEUS...
...ARE WREAKING HAVOC!!!
MURMUR
MURMUR
MAMA IS IN...
GRRG MM...!!
...ONE OF HER ANGRY MOODS!!!
THE ARMY OF VENGEANCE FOR MASTER CRACKER HAS COME TOGETHER!!
RMBL RMBL RMBL...!!
MAKE WAY, MAKE WAY!! THE FORCES OF RAGE ARE PASSING THROUGH!!!
...!!
RATTL RATTL
RAHH
KAAA

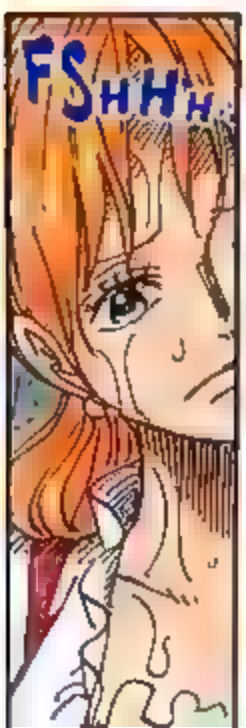
TOO BAD THE IDIOT DECIDED HE WAS GOING TO WAIT THERE FOR YOU!
ZSH ZSH ZSH
...TO FIND STRAW HAT AND WIPE HIM OUT!!
...!!
ZSH ZSH
LOOKS LIKE THEY'RE GOING...
DO
OH!!
HE'S DONE FOR.
ZSH ZSH
ZSH
ZSH
CAN YOU IMAGINE THE TOTAL BOUNTY OF THAT CROWD?!!
...AMANDE THE MAD MOISELLE, AND MONTD'OR THE BOOK-KEEPER!
THERE'S BOBBIN THE DISPOSER...
I DON'T BELIEVE THIS!!


HA HA!
...TO STICK AROUND ONCE HE SEES THAT ARMY!!
THEN AGAIN, I BET THAT CAPTAIN AIN'T STUPID ENOUGH...
...!!
ZSH ZSH
66
DRIP
I'LL BE WAITING RIGHT HERE!!!
ZSH ZSH
...

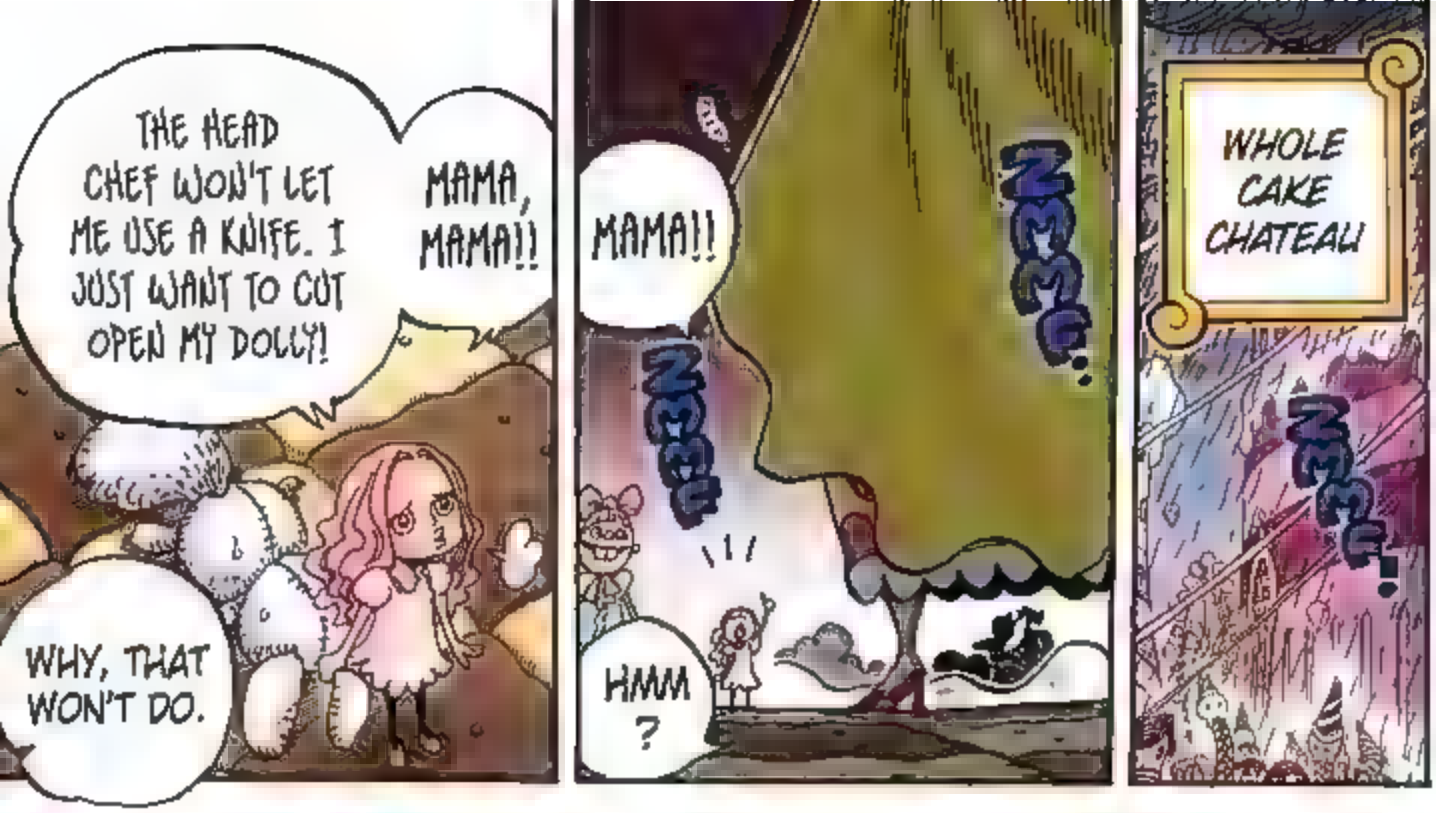
!
IT'S RAINING...
FSHH H-H...
DRIP
DRIP!

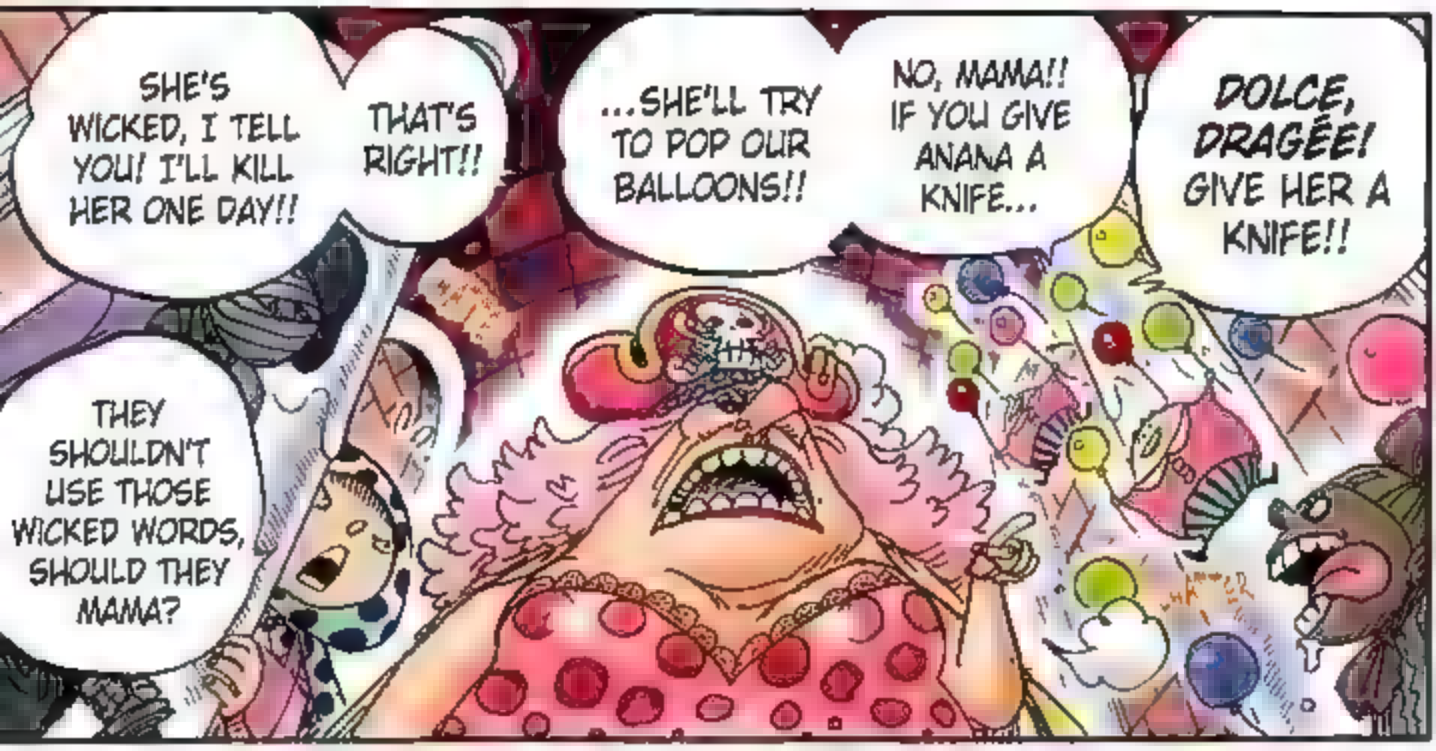

?
SPLAT!!
FLWOOP

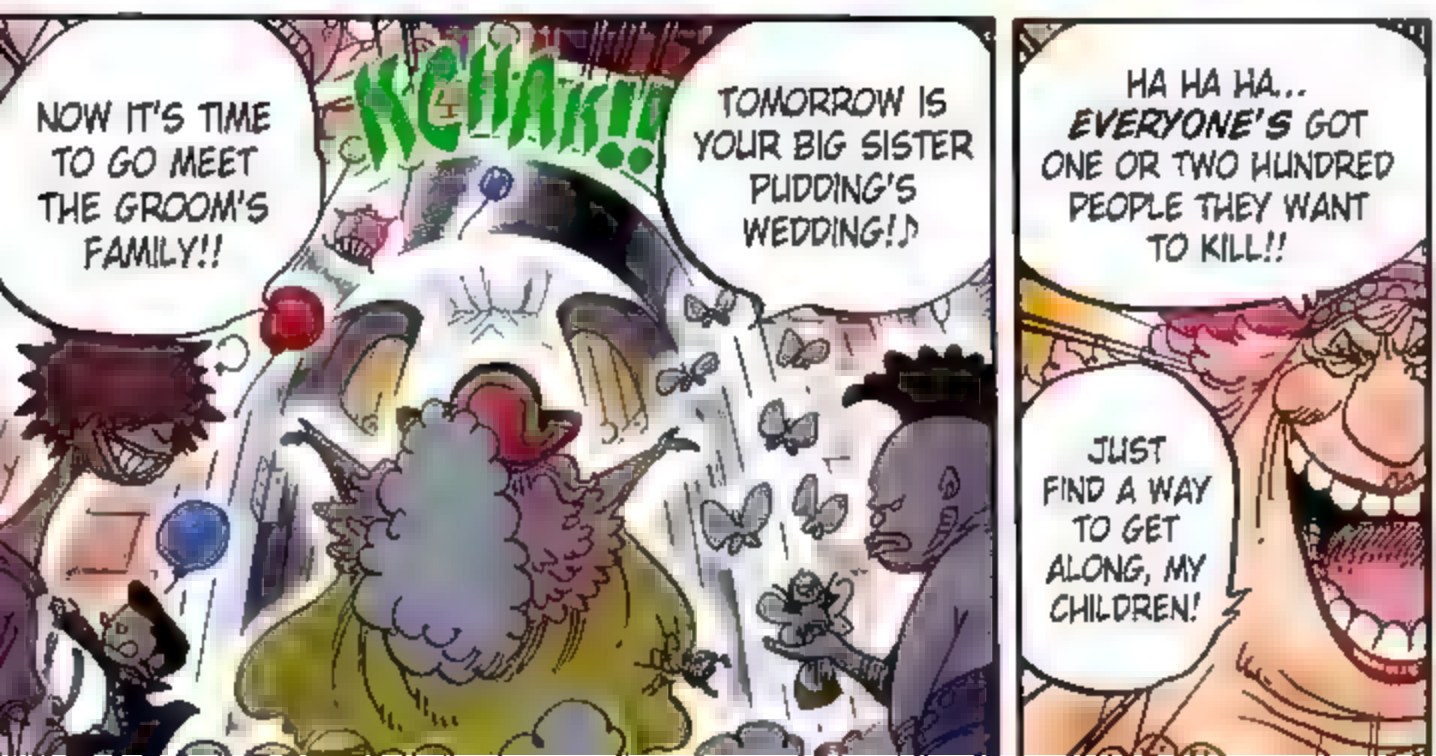
SO IT'S... "DRIZZLING" ?
NO, WAIT... IT'S SYRUP!
FSHHH


FSHHH...

I'LL ONLY EVER EAT SANJI'S COOKING.
I WON'T EVEN LET... SYRUP INTO MY MOUTH...


THE HEAD CHEF WON'T LET ME USE A KNIFE. I JUST WANT TO CUT OPEN MY DOLLY!
MAMA, MAMA!!
WHY, THAT WON'T DO.
MAMA!!
MMM.
MMM.
HMM ?
WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU!
MMM.!


SHE'S WICKED, I TELL YOU! I'LL KILL HER ONE DAY!!
THAT'S RIGHT!!
THEY SHOULDN'T USE THOSE WICKED WORDS, SHOULD THEY MAMA?
...SHE'LL TRY TO POP OUR BALLOONS!!
NO, MAMA!! IF YOU GIVE ANANA A KNIFE...
DOLCE, DRAGÉE! GIVE HER A KNIFE!!


NOW IT'S TIME TO GO MEET THE GROOM'S FAMILY!!
KCHAK!!
TOMORROW IS YOUR BIG SISTER PUDDING'S WEDDING!♪
HA HA HA.. EVERYONE'S GOT ONE OR TWO HUNDRED PEOPLE THEY WANT TO KILL!!
JUST FIND A WAY TO GET ALONG, MY CHILDREN!

OF COURSE!! I'LL DRINK TO THAT!!!

TO A FINE WEDDING TOMORROW!!

WE HAD A LITTLE PROBLEM! BUT IT'S ALL SORTED NOW.

WELCOME, GERMA 66!! SO SORRY ABOUT THE WAIT!

HAAAA HA HA HA! MA MA MA MA MA!!

GREEN TEA!♫

BLACK TEA!♪

GREEN TEA!♫

BLACK TEA!♪

CLICK

CLACK

GREEN TEA

WHICH ONE, WHICH ONE ?

AS LONG AS MY INTERESTS AND YOURS ALIGN, ALL IS WELL, JUDGE!! HAAA HA HA HA!!

INDEED...BUT THERE IS NOTHING BETTER THAN OUR CHILDREN BEING HAPPY!!

OF COURSE, HE COULD BE *ANYTHING*, FOR ALL I CARE. IT'S A POLITICAL MARRIAGE!!

FWUD!

OH, BUT I'VE HEARD ALL THE RUMORS! YOUR SON IS A COOK-- THE PERFECT MATCH FOR MY PUDDING!

FWUK!

BLACK...

AWW, YEAH!

ARRGH !!

TEE-EA! ♫

TEE-EA! ♪

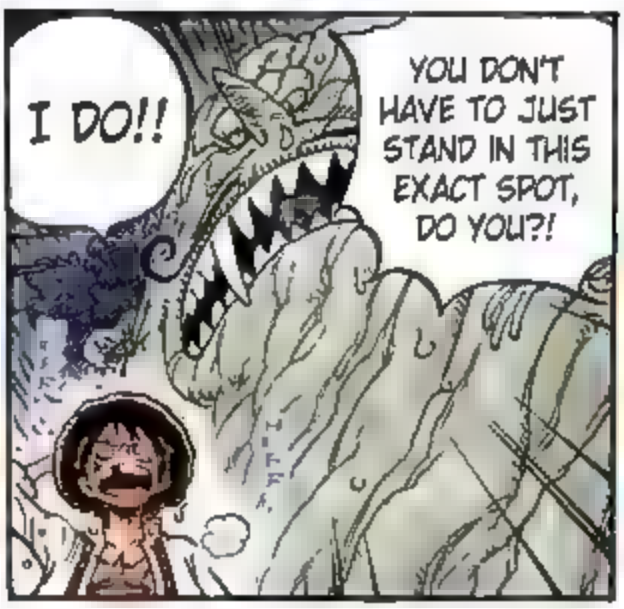
YACK!

DA-DO OM!!!

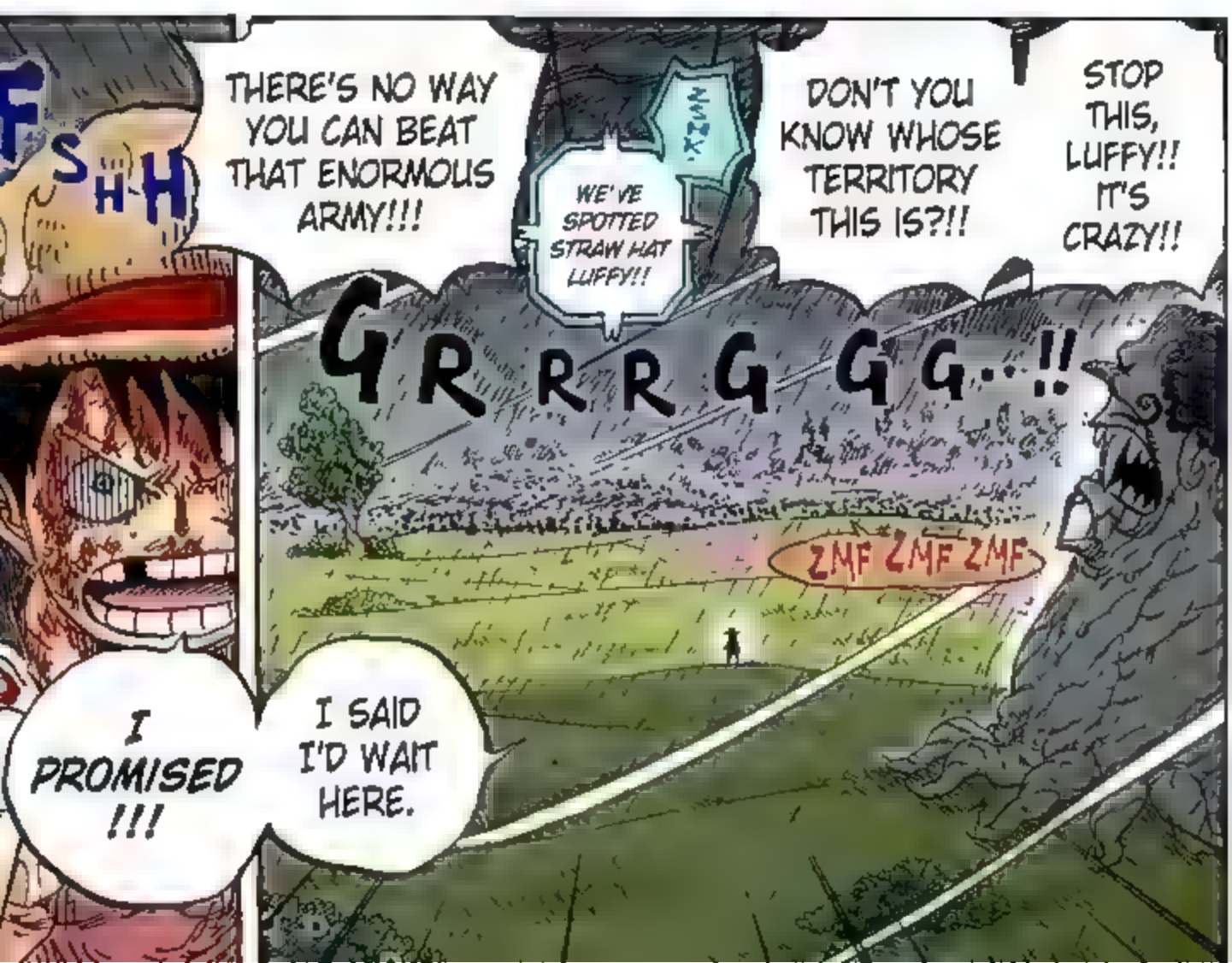
AWW, I'M SO SWEET! ♫
COME GET SOME, BOY!♡
HONEY, HONEY! ♪♪
HONEY
START WITH MEEE!♫
EAT US!♪
EAT US!♪
FAN-CAKE
FAN-CAKE
DON'T FORGET, ME TOO! ♪
WHAAAT ?!!
CAN YOU KEEP IT DOWN?
DON'T BE SUCH A BUZZKILL!♪ LET'S HAVE A NICE LUNCH TOGETHER!♫
PANCAKES! EAAAAT UP! ♫
HAM! ♪
CABBAGE !!♫
SAUSAGES !!♪
LA-LA-LUNCH
LUNCH-LUNCH
...
Let's talk alone later
...
KAII
KAII
KAII
S-SANJI ...
SWISH...
MOST TALKATIVE MEAL I'VE EVER HAD...
CHOMP!!
AAAGH! H-HOW AM I? AM I GOOD? ♫

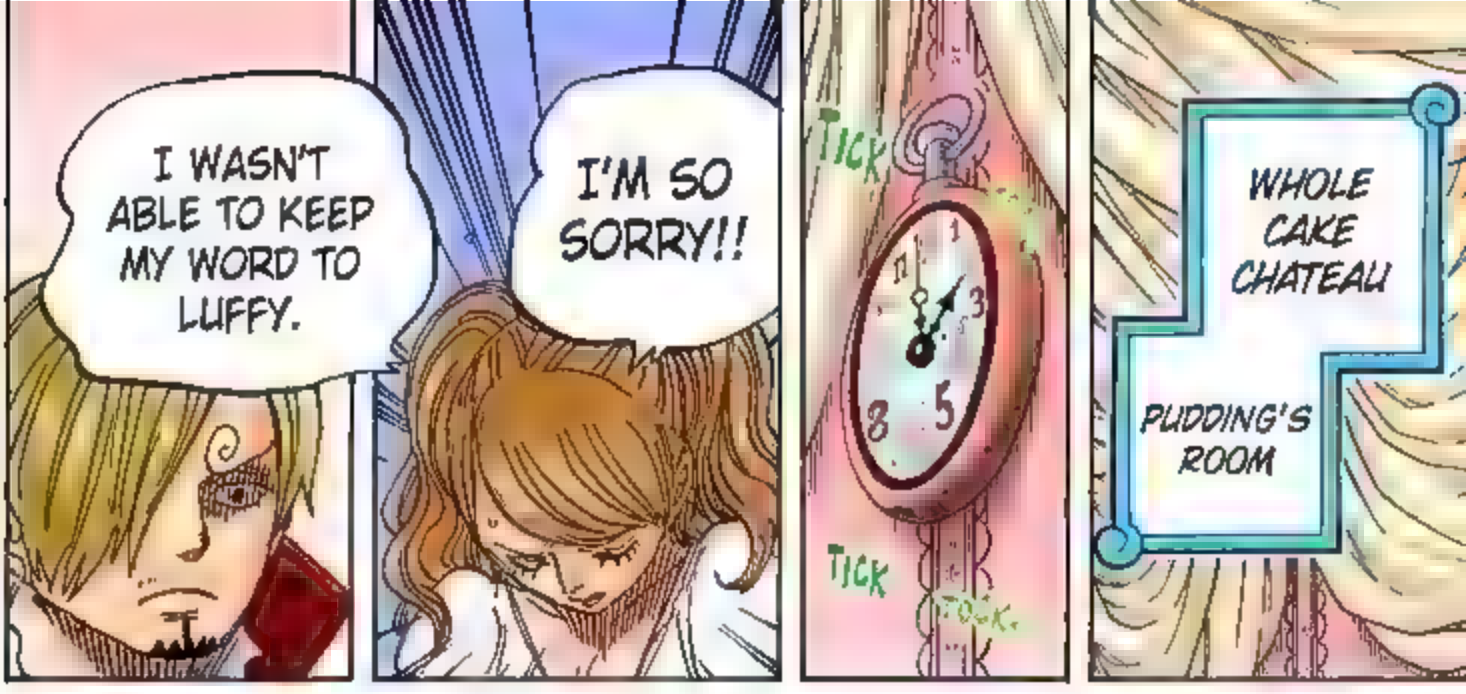
TEAM LUFFY
LUFFY !!
OUTSIDE OF SWEET CITY
umm... CAN I LEAF NOW?

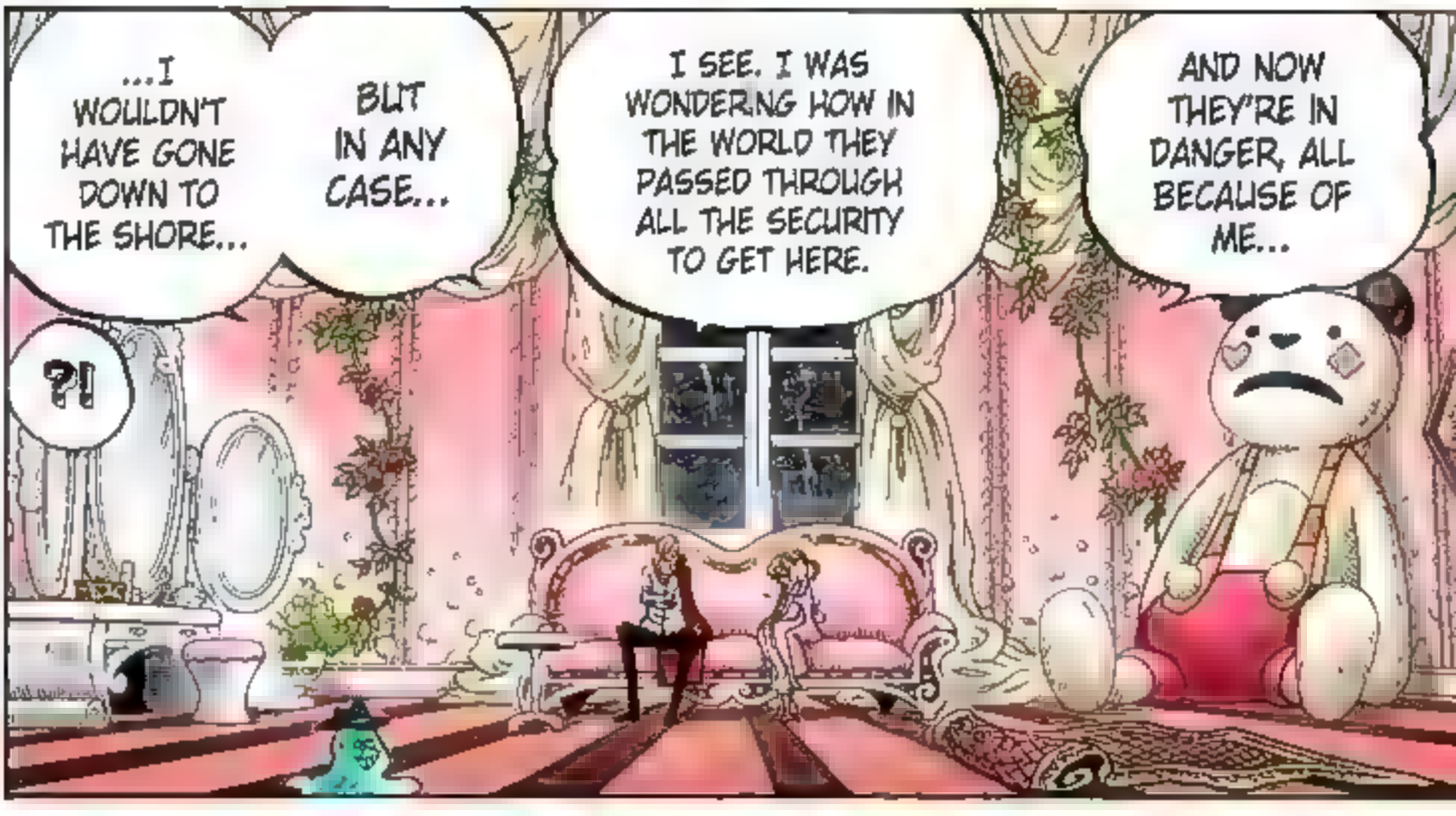
IF I LEAVE, SANJI MIGHT SHOW UP HERE WHILE I'M GONE!!
YOU GUYS CAN STEP ASIDE, IF YOU WANT!!

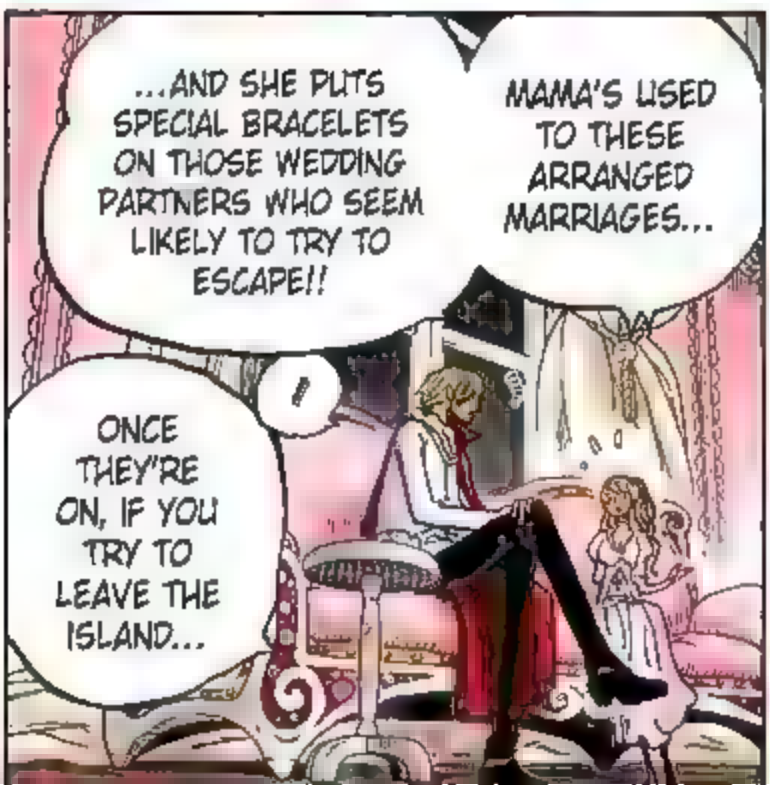

I DO!!
YOU DON'T HAVE TO JUST STAND IN THIS EXACT SPOT, DO YOU?!

PLEASE! AT LEAST HIDE OR SOMETHING!!


FSHH
THERE'S NO WAY YOU CAN BEAT THAT ENORMOUS ARMY!!!
ZSNK.
WE'VE SPOTTED STRAW HAT LUFFY!!
DON'T YOU KNOW WHOSE TERRITORY THIS IS?!!
STOP THIS, LUFFY!! IT'S CRAZY!!
GRRRGGG..!!
ZMF ZMF ZMF
I PROMISED !!!
I SAID I'D WAIT HERE.

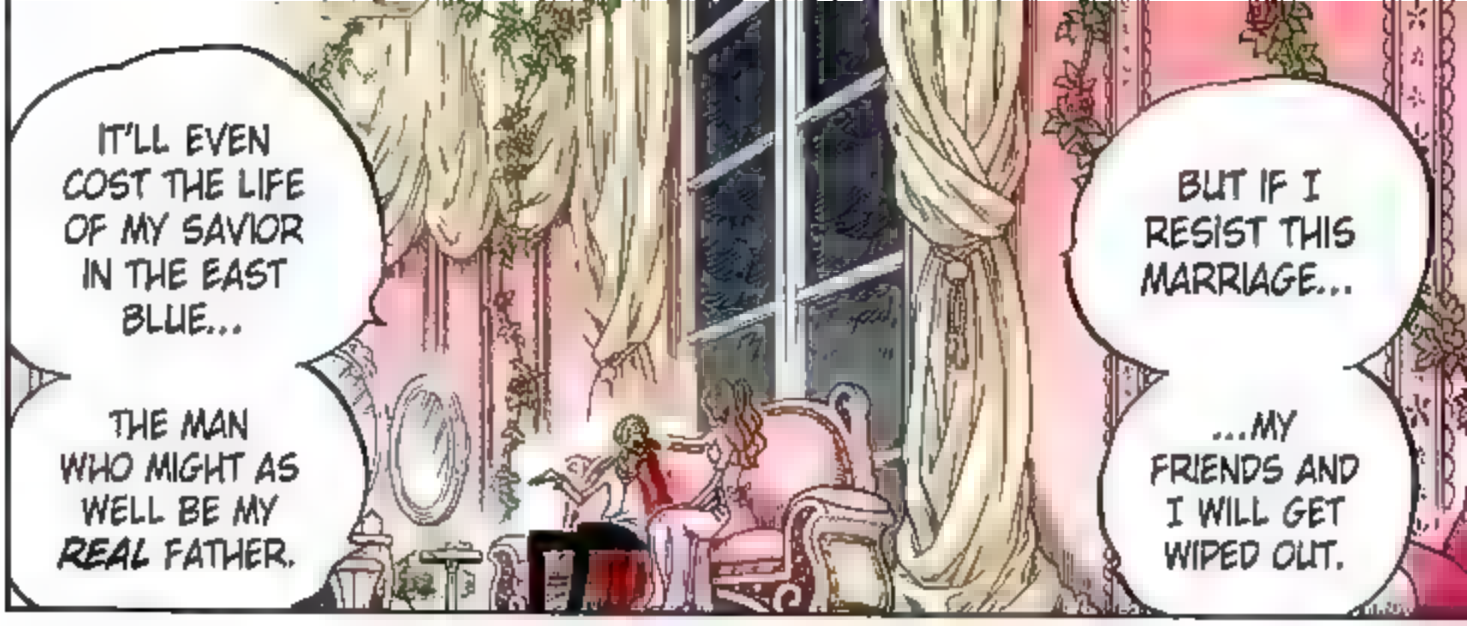

I WASN'T ABLE TO KEEP MY WORD TO LUFFY.
I'M SO SORRY!!
TICK
TICK
TOCK
WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU
PUDDING'S ROOM

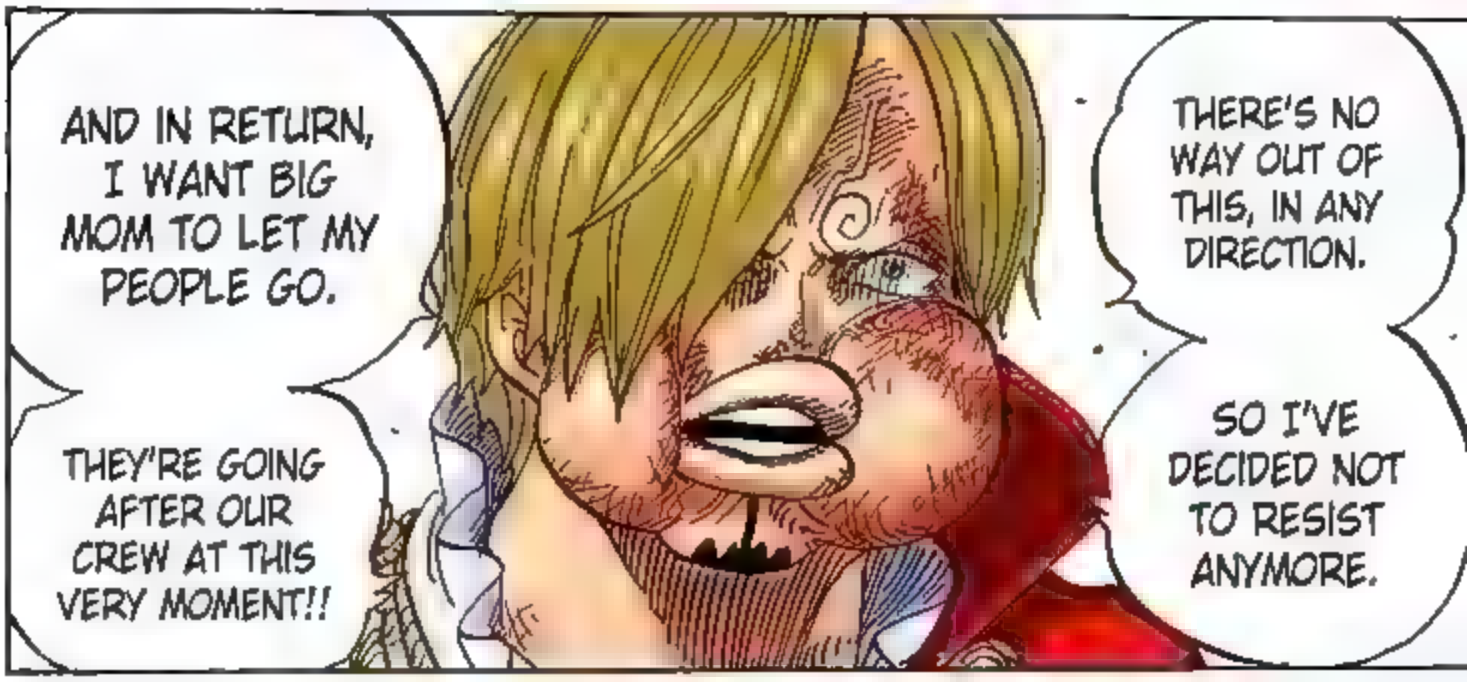

...I WOULDN'T HAVE GONE DOWN TO THE SHORE...
BUT IN ANY CASE...
?!
I SEE. I WAS WONDERING HOW IN THE WORLD THEY PASSED THROUGH ALL THE SECURITY TO GET HERE.
AND NOW THEY'RE IN DANGER, ALL BECAUSE OF ME...


...AND SHE PUTS SPECIAL BRACELETS ON THOSE WEDDING PARTNERS WHO SEEM LIKELY TO TRY TO ESCAPE!!
MAMA'S USED TO THESE ARRANGED MARRIAGES...
ONCE THEY'RE ON, IF YOU TRY TO LEAVE THE ISLAND...

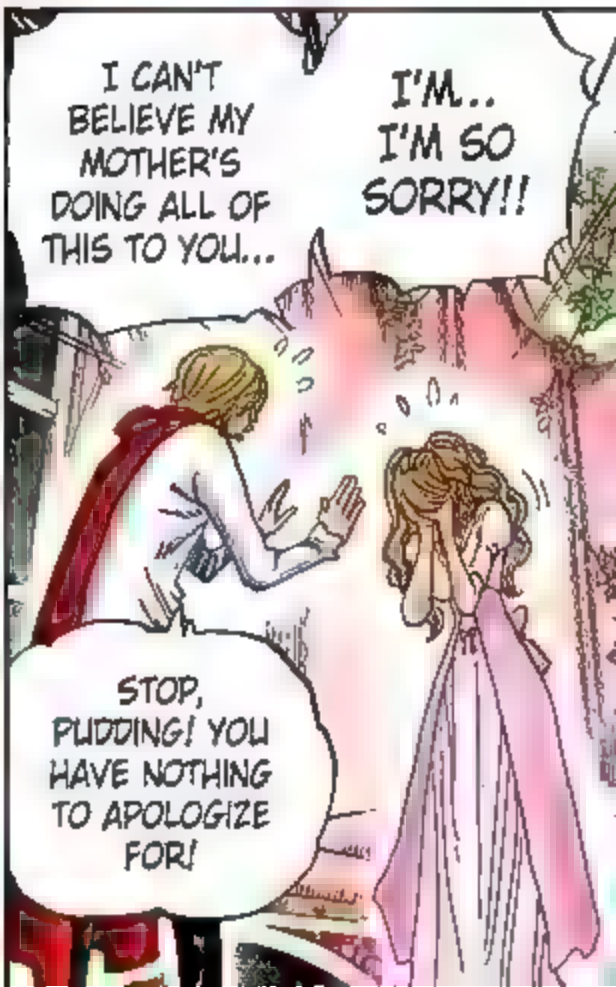
...I CAN TAKE THE BLAME! I'M HER DAUGHTER-- I'LL BE FINE!!
IF IT'S ABOUT THE INVITATION...
JUST DON'T APPEAR AT THE CEREMONY, OR IT'S ALL OVER!!

IN ORDER TO GET THAT...
YOUR MOM HAS THE KEY TO THESE.
OH...!
...I'D HAVE TO DEFEAT THE ENTIRE BIG MOM PIRATE CREW.
THEY'LL BLOW UP? LIKE THESE?
TUG
?!!
PEEL PEEL...
...A SINGLE ALLY TO HELP ME.
...AND MORE IMPORTANTLY, I DON'T HAVE...
THAT'S RIGHT. SHE'S ALREADY COVERED HER BASES...
HUH ?!
YOU MEAN...MAMA'S ALREADY GOTTEN TO...?!
I'VE NEVER ONCE BEEN HAPPY ABOUT THE FACT THAT I WAS BORN AS ROYALTY!!
THAT'S WHY I LEFT FOR THE SEA...
...IN SEARCH OF A PLACE THAT MIGHT NOT EVEN EXIST...
...FOR BEING A FAILURE IN THEIR EYES!!
YOU SEE, THEY'LL NEVER FORGIVE ME...
...DOESN'T MEAN A THING TO THEM...
!!!
THOSE BRUISES !!
DO
OH!!
JUST BECAUSE WE'RE RELATED...
PEEL PEEL...

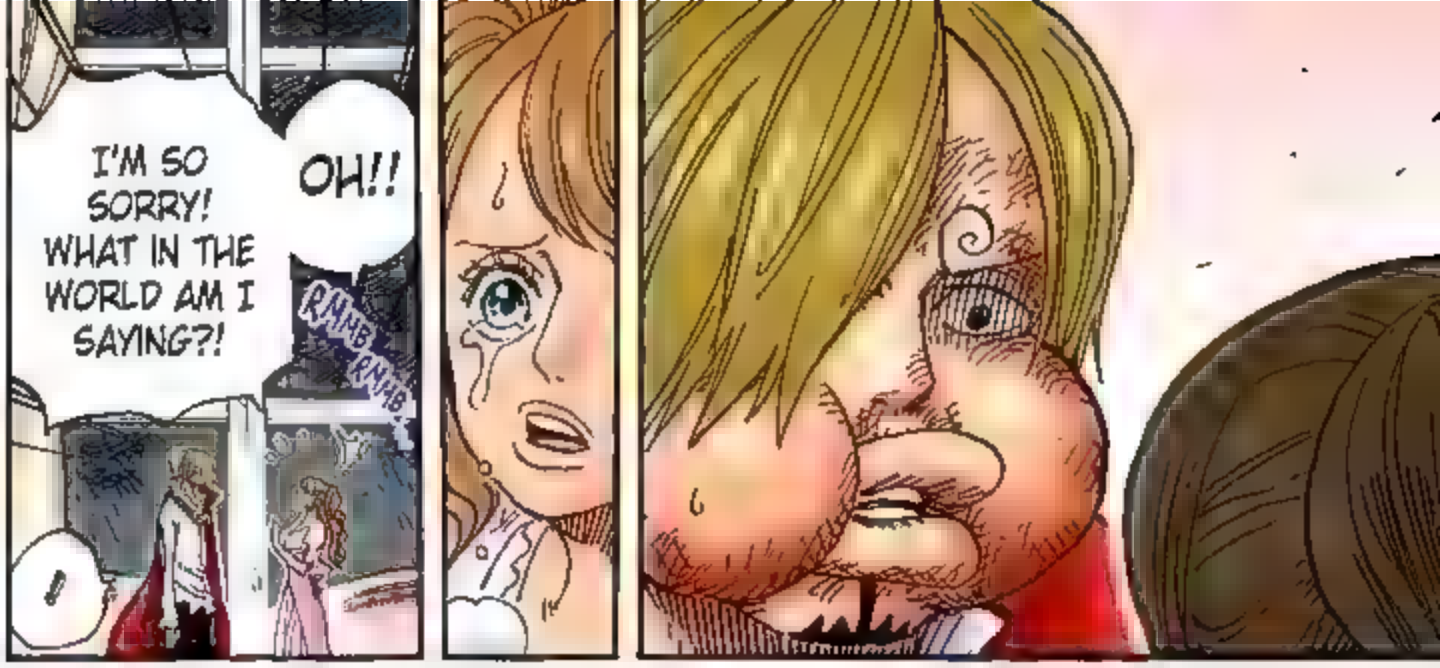

IT'LL EVEN COST THE LIFE OF MY SAVIOR IN THE EAST BLUE...
THE MAN WHO MIGHT AS WELL BE MY REAL FATHER.
BUT IF I RESIST THIS MARRIAGE...
...MY FRIENDS AND I WILL GET WIPED OUT.

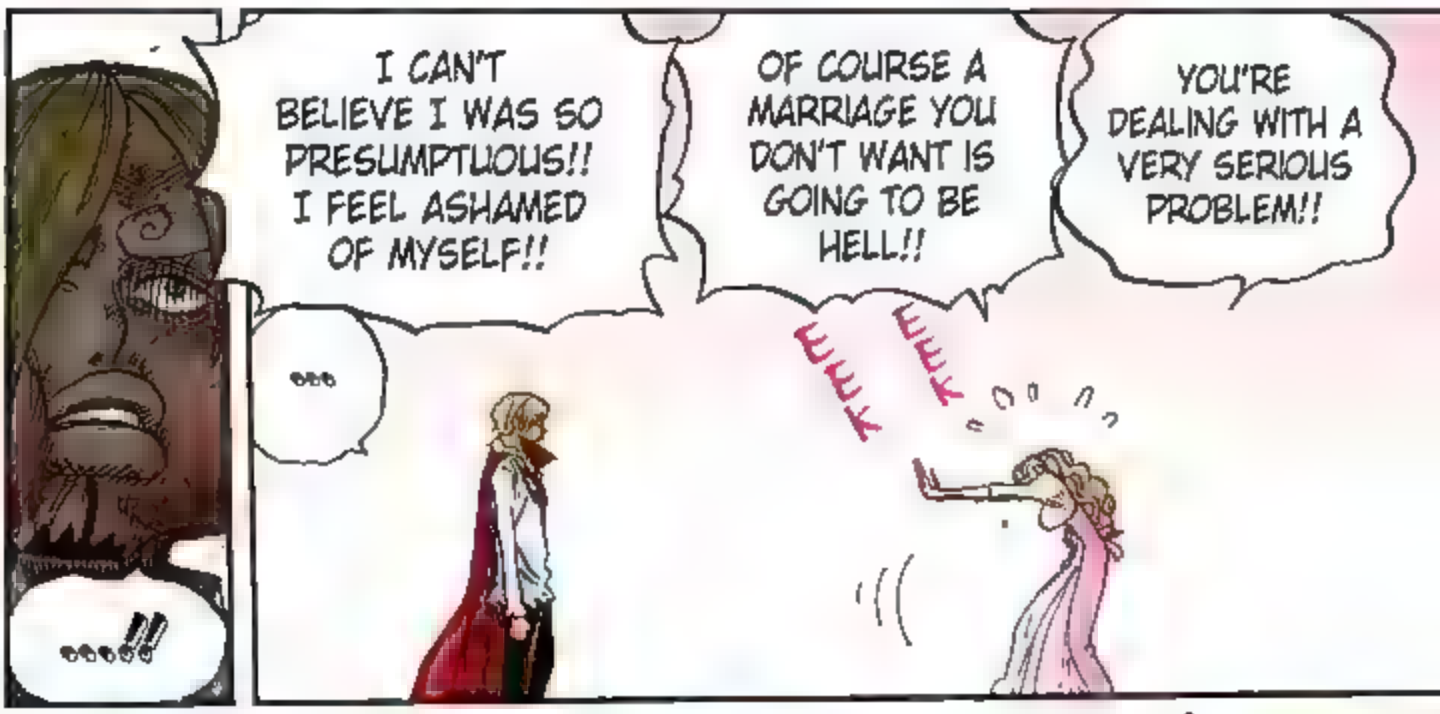

AND IN RETURN, I WANT BIG MOM TO LET MY PEOPLE GO.
THEY'RE GOING AFTER OUR CREW AT THIS VERY MOMENT!!
THERE'S NO WAY OUT OF THIS, IN ANY DIRECTION.
SO I'VE DECIDED NOT TO RESIST ANYMORE.

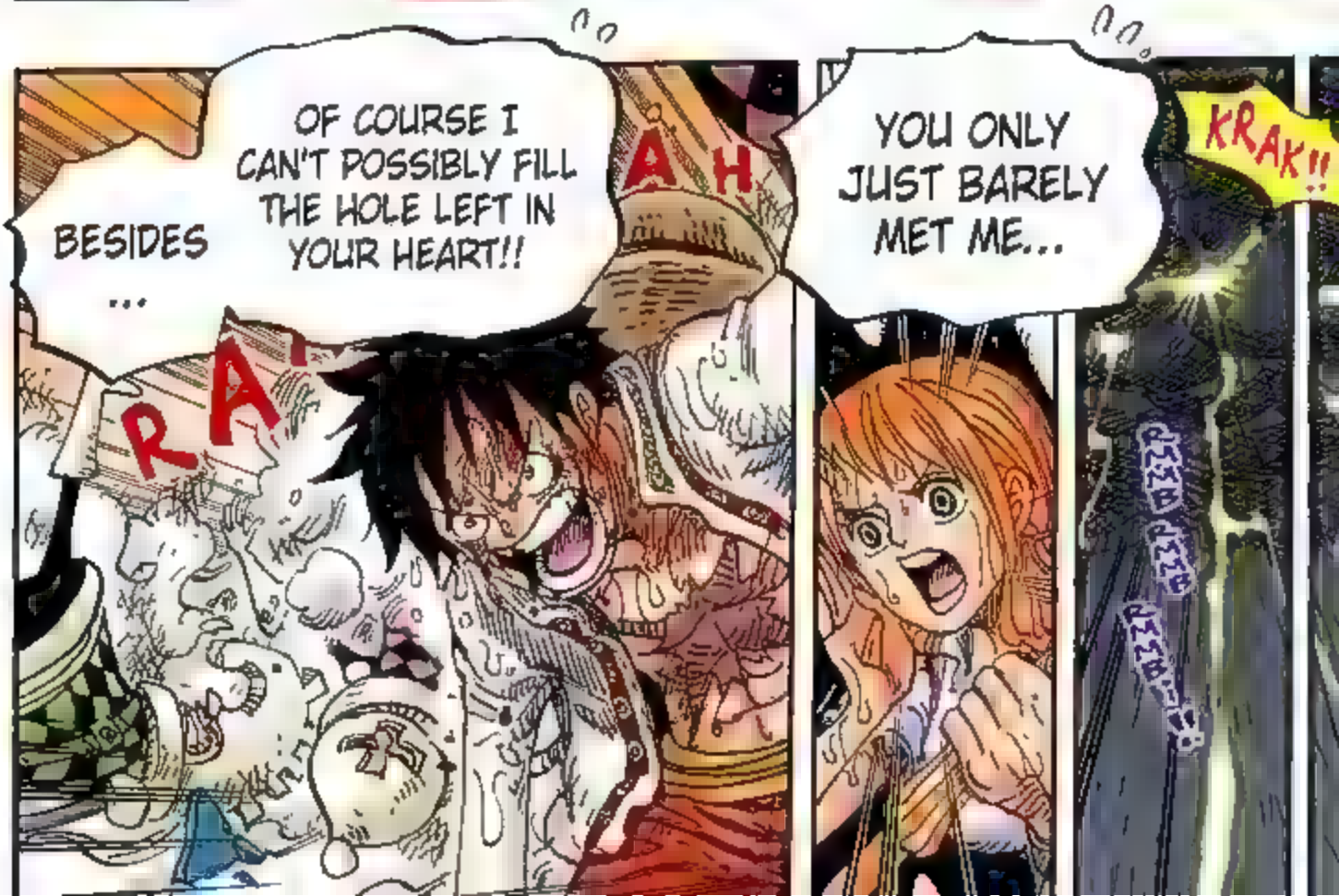
...AND I'VE JUST COME BACK TO WHERE I STARTED, THAT'S ALL...
I WAS IN HELL UNTIL 13 YEARS AGO...
FSHHHH...
RMBRMB!!
IF ANYTHING, IT WAS BLISS JUST BEING AWAY FROM THAT HELL FOR 13 WHOLE YEARS...

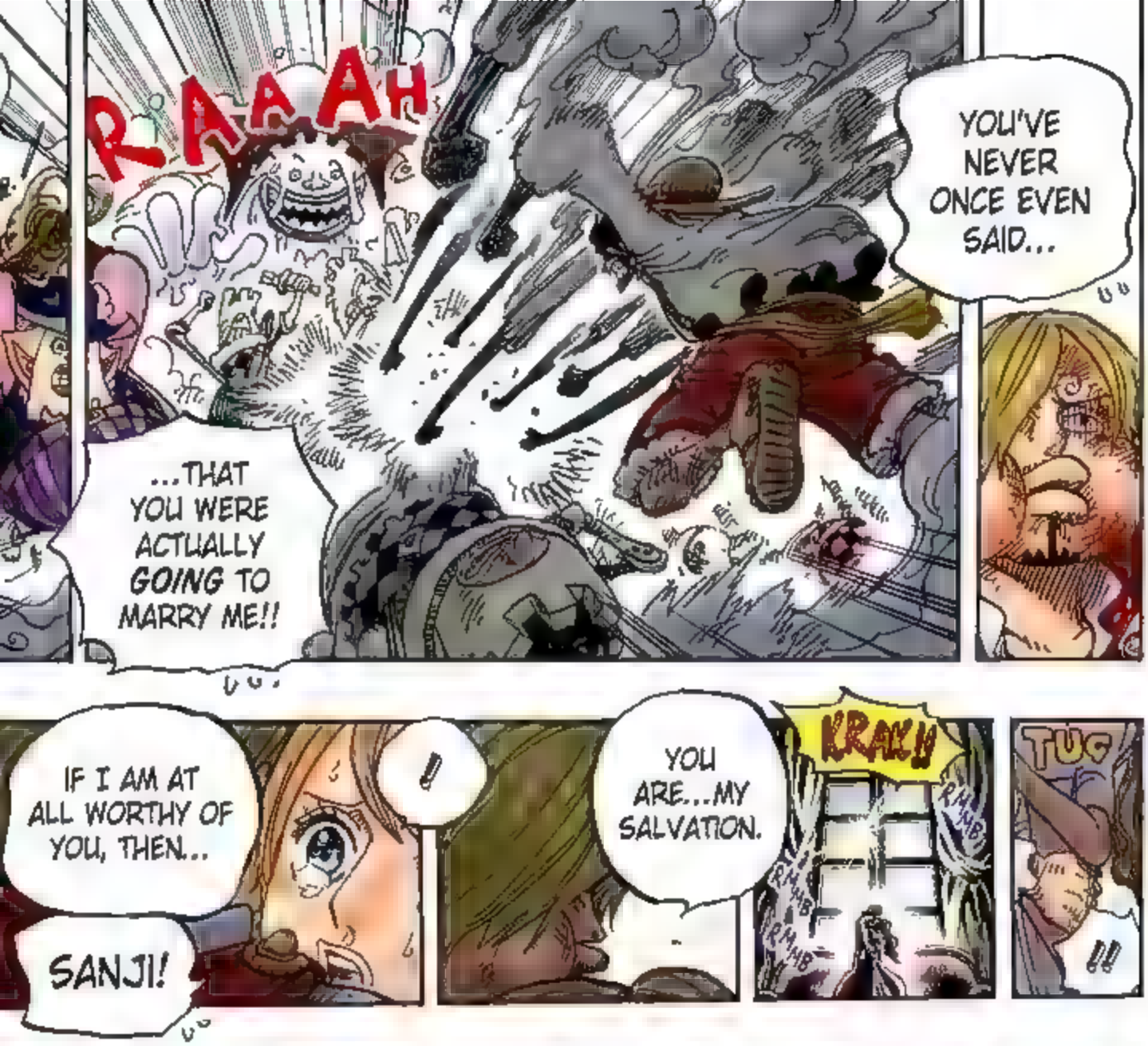

I CAN'T BELIEVE MY MOTHER'S DOING ALL OF THIS TO YOU...
I'M... I'M SO SORRY!!
STOP, PUDDING! YOU HAVE NOTHING TO APOLOGIZE FOR!

...ENDS HERE!!
MY ADVEN-TURE...
I JUST WANT TO VANISH WITHOUT HURTING ANY OF THEM.
...
IN A WAY, ALL THE PEOPLE I MET ARE MY SAVIORS...
...SANJI ...!!
?!
I...I PROMISE...
SOB
HIC
HEY...DON'T CRY! YOU'LL ONLY MAKE ME FEEL WORSE!!
!
SNIFF ...
...BE HELL TO YOU TOO!!!
!!!
I WON'T LET OUR MARRIAGE ...

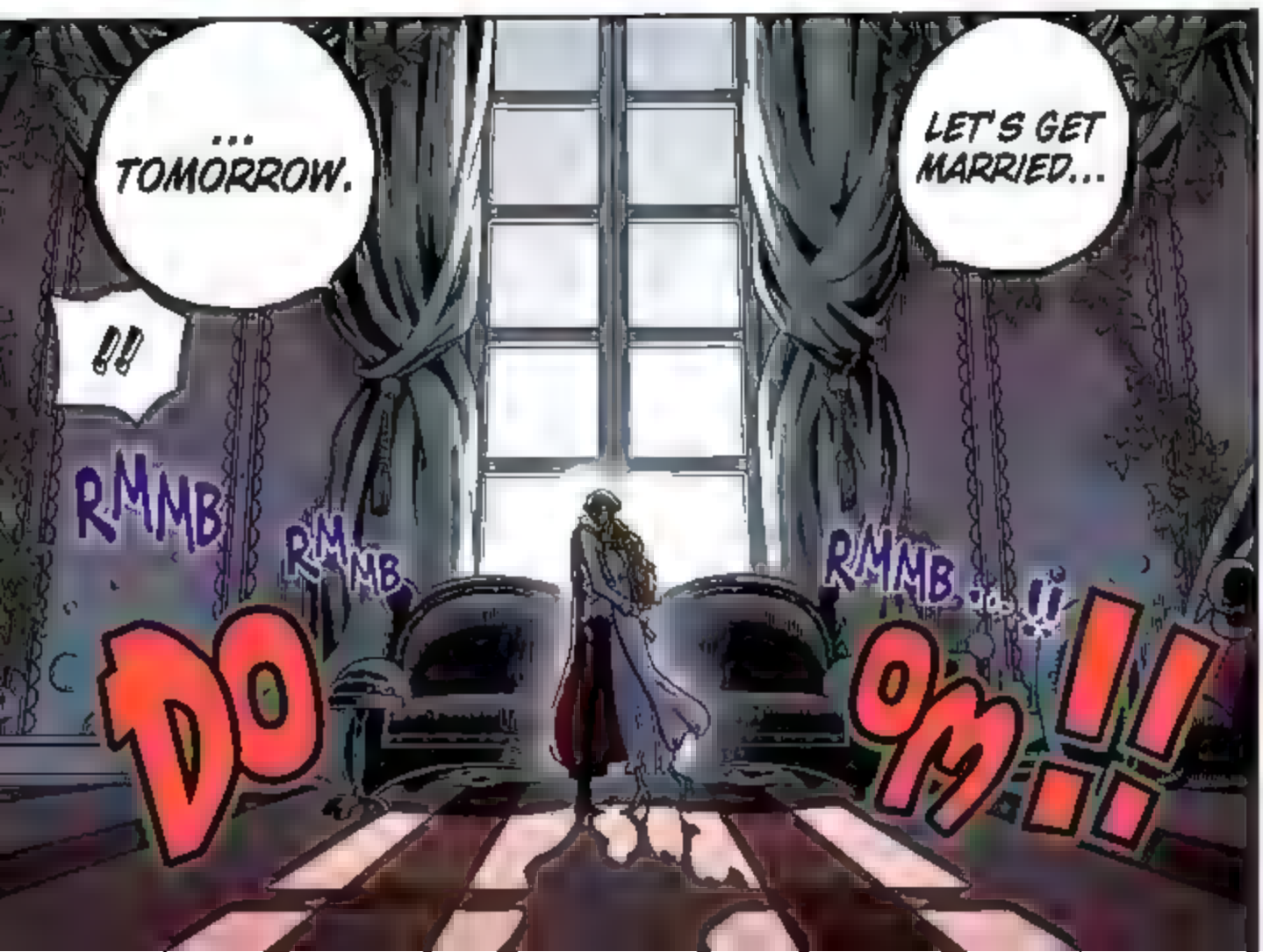

I'M SO SORRY! WHAT IN THE WORLD AM I SAYING?!
OH!!
RMMB RMMB


I CAN'T BELIEVE I WAS SO PRESUMPTUOUS!! I FEEL ASHAMED OF MYSELF!!
OF COURSE A MARRIAGE YOU DON'T WANT IS GOING TO BE HELL!!
YOU'RE DEALING WITH A VERY SERIOUS PROBLEM!!
MMM
MMM
MMM


BESIDES ...
OF COURSE I CAN'T POSSIBLY FILL THE HOLE LEFT IN YOUR HEART!!
AH
RA
YOU ONLY JUST BARELY MET ME...
KRAK!!
RMMB RMMB RMMB!!


RAAAH
YOU'VE NEVER ONCE EVEN SAID...
...THAT YOU WERE ACTUALLY GOING TO MARRY ME!!

IF I AM AT ALL WORTHY OF YOU, THEN...
!
SANJI!
YOU ARE...MY SALVATION.
KRAK!!
RMMB
TUC
!!

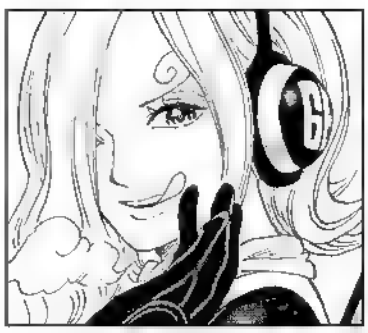

...TOMORROW.
!!
LET'S GET MARRIED...
RMMB
RMMB
RMMB
DO
OM!!

SBS Question Corner

(Sasaaki, Okinawa)

Q: Are those Reiju's bare legs? Are the 6 symbols drawn right on the skin? Isn't that kinda sexy?

--Takataka



A: Ah, I see. You suspect she might be wearing tights. No worries!! Those are straight-up tattoos!!!

Q: According to Den's explanation on page 36 of volume 63, anyone in Fish-man Island can have any kind of child. What's the situation with the minks, then?

--OP Girl

A: Same property. There are all biological patterns on Zou: deer with a fox child, or pandas with a panda child, etc.

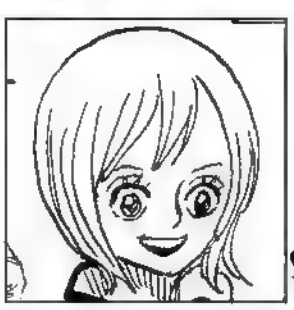
Q: Oda Sensei! I've come to ask a question! ＼(^∀^)／
So, I was reading volume 80 recently. And then Koala said, "What?! We're going to bring all those intense people here again?!!"
So it occurred to me… Can you tell Koala something?
Um, Koala…

Pretty much everyone in *One Piece* is intense!!

Welp, bye!

--Nodo

A: Very true!!! ♡



Chapter 846:
EGG SECURITY

REQUEST: O: "WHAT'S YOUR FAVORITE ANIMAL?" S: "I LIKE RABBITS."
"PLEASE DRAW SOME RABBITS, M.S.'S FAVORITE ANIMAL"
BY EIICHIRO ODA FROM TOKYO

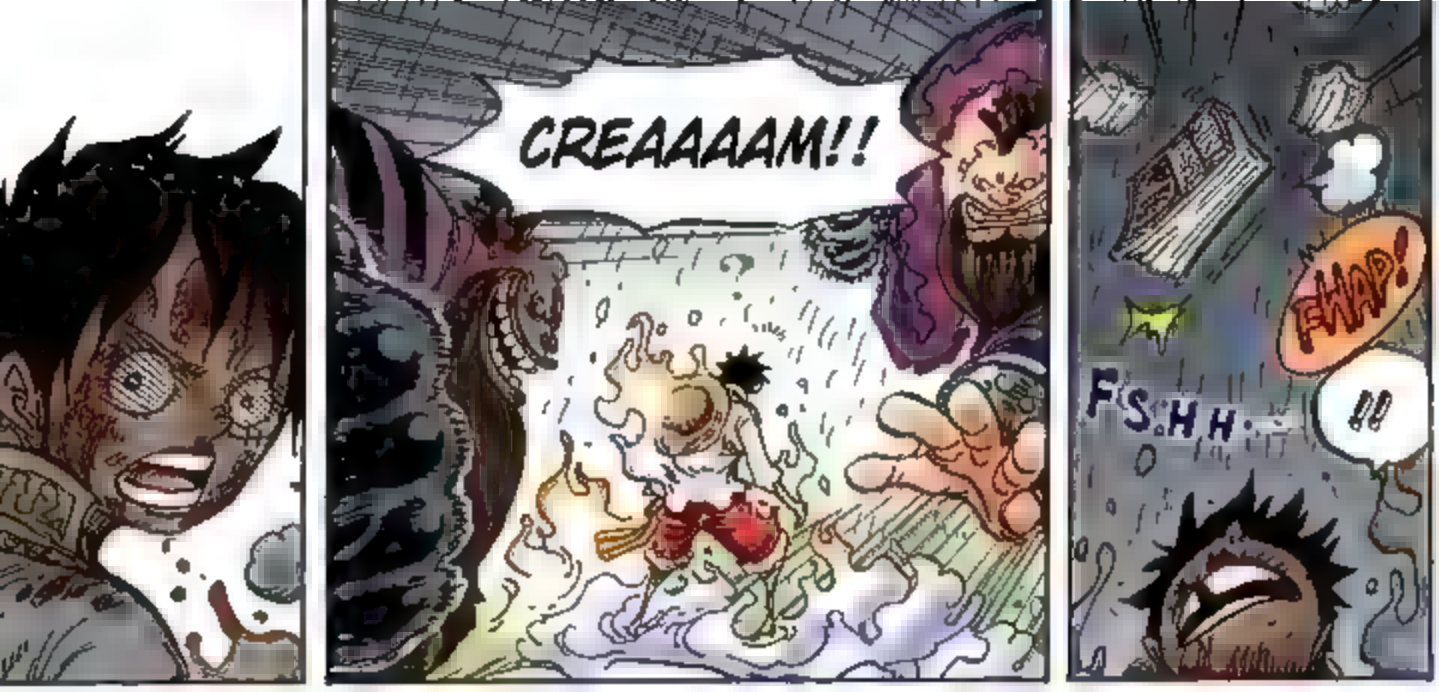
DO
OM!!
RAAAAAHH
GAK GAK
OUTSIDE SWEET CITY
WE WERE CARELESS. I NEVER WOULD HAVE EXPECTED THIS LITTLE GIRL...
...
NAMIII!!!
I CAN'T MAKE STORM CLOUDS THAT HUGE...
...BUT I CAN TAKE ADVANTAGE OF BIG MOM'S STORM!!
KABOOM!!
GRRG...
...TO BE CAPABLE OF SUCH TREMENDOUS LIGHTNING!
UGH...
RAHH
GAAA
RA
AAAH
DRRM
HUFF!!
HUFF!!

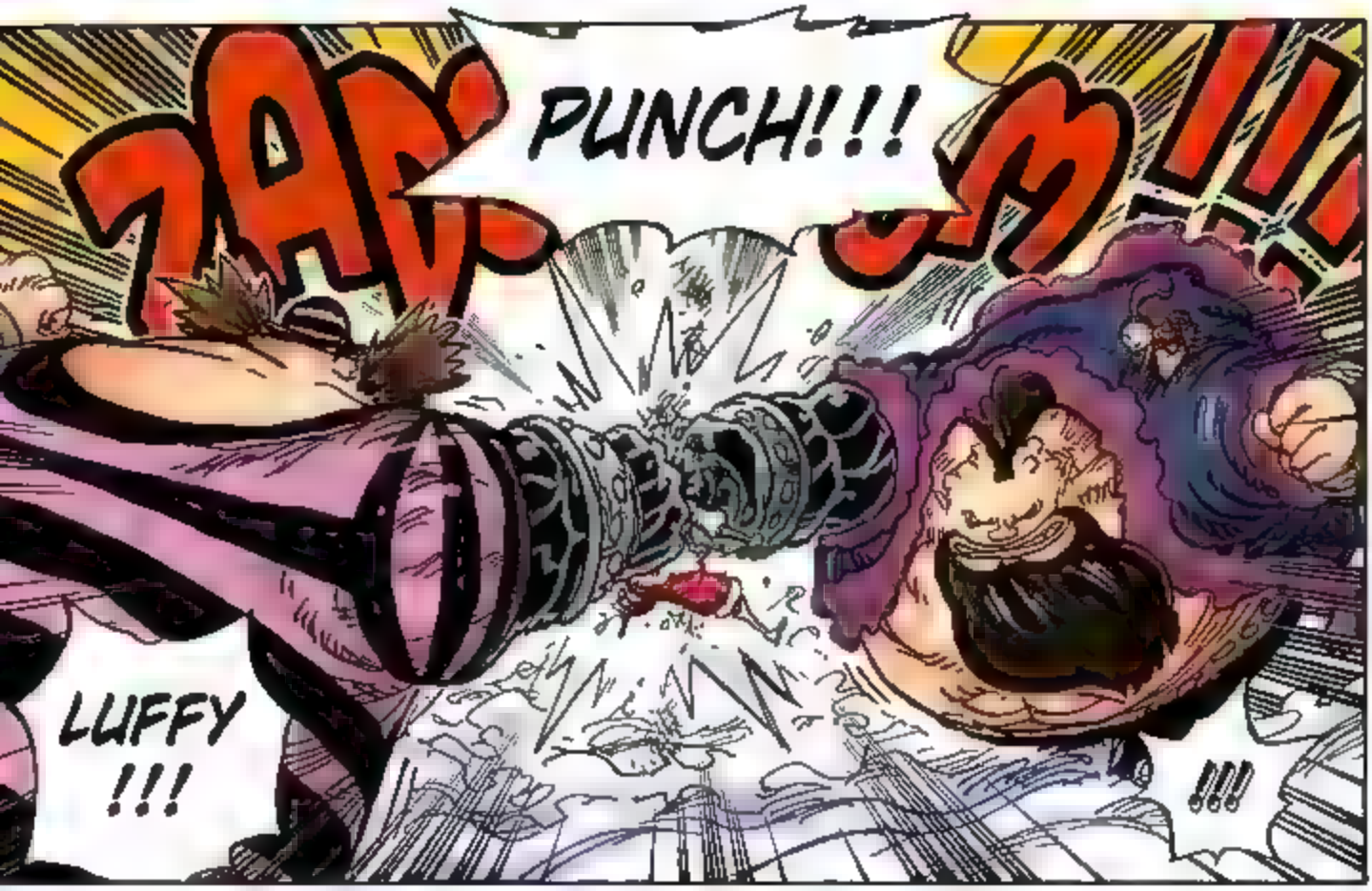
AAAAGH
NO, YOU DON'T UNDERSTAND! WE WOOD NEVER BETRAY MAMA...
LADY AMANDE !!!
...SHIRAUO--"ICEFISH."
THE FAMED BLADE...
SHD!
GRK.
GRK.
GRK.
GRK.
SLOW BALLAD.
...!!!
YEOWW!! DAGAGAGH !!
AAAGH!! GAAAH!!
I ONLY CUT MY VICTIMS AT THE MOST EXCRUCIATING SPEED POSSIBLE!!
GRK.
GRK.
THERE IS NO POINT TO SLAUGHTERING IN A SINGLE, INSTANTANEOUS SWING...
GRK.
IT...IT HURTS!! PLEASE, JUST FINISH ME OFF!!!

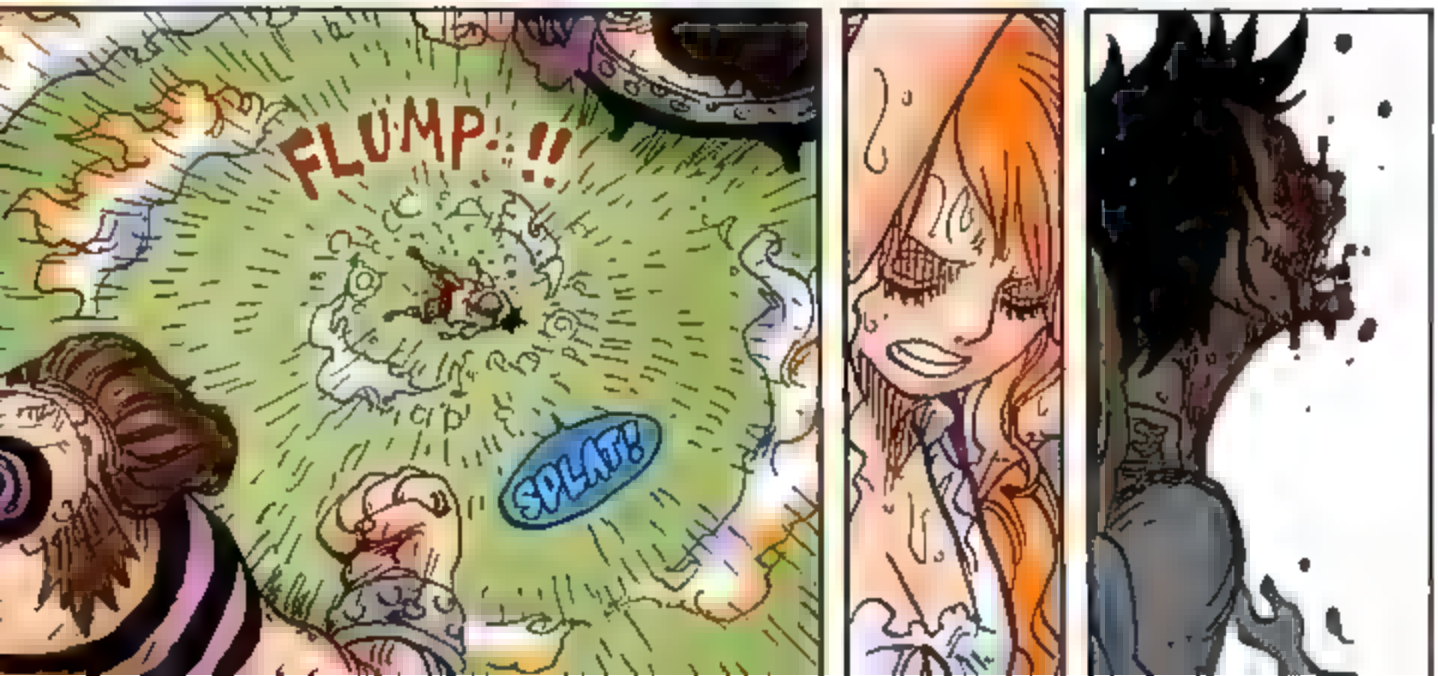
HA HA HA HA!!
I CAN'T BELIEVE YOU FOUGHT BROTHER CRACKER ALL NIGHT LONG!!
ARE YOU SERIOUS, STRAW HAT?!
FWAP
FWAP
FWAP
THOSE CHESS PEACEKEEPERS ARE NO SLOUCHES, AND YOU'RE CRUSHING THEM LIKE SLUGS!!
LUFFY !!!
WEEZ, WEEZ ...
OH!!
CREAM MONSTER!!!
!!

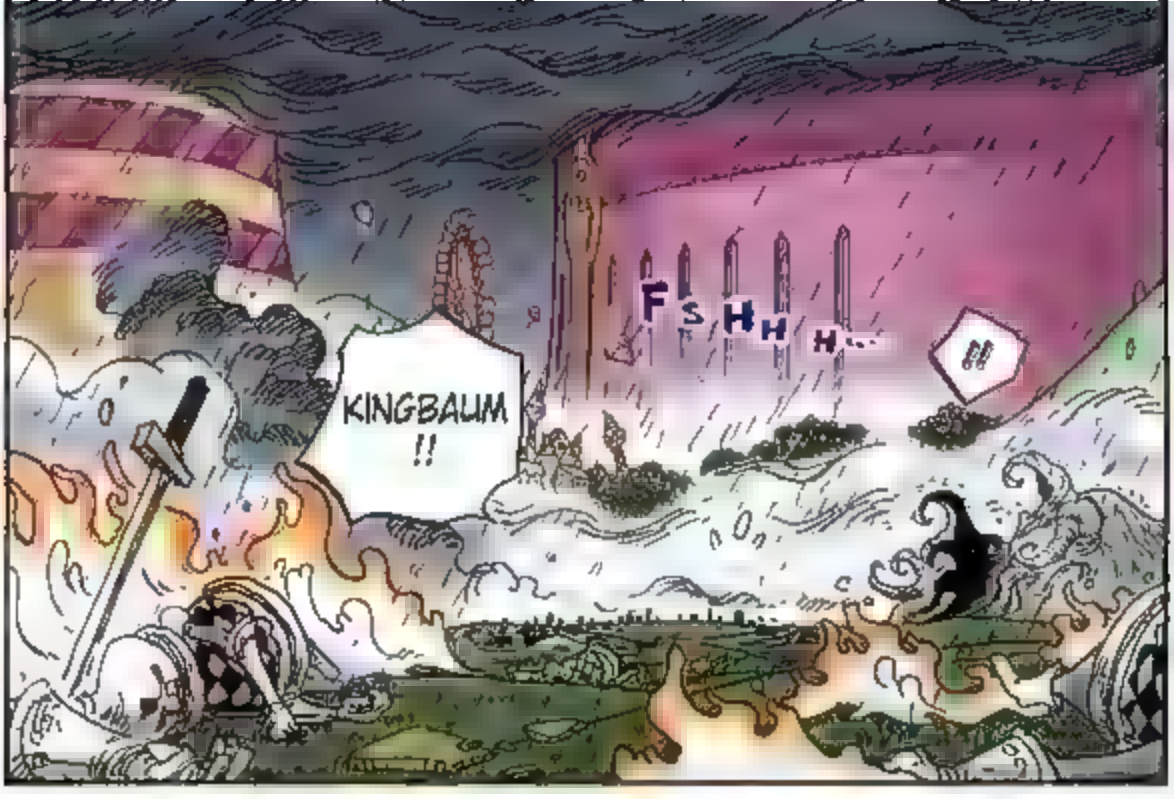
...OF SWEET CREAM FOR YA!!
THAT'FH THE POWAH...
FWA FWA FWA!!!
YEOW !!!
FWOOM!!
AAAAHHH !!!
...THE SUGAH'S BOUND TA BURN YA FLESH RIGHT OFF THA BONESH!!!
WHY, YOU-- !!
BO OM!!
...!!!
ONCE THAT CREAM SWEEPFH RIGHT OVAH YA..
...?!
HUH ?!

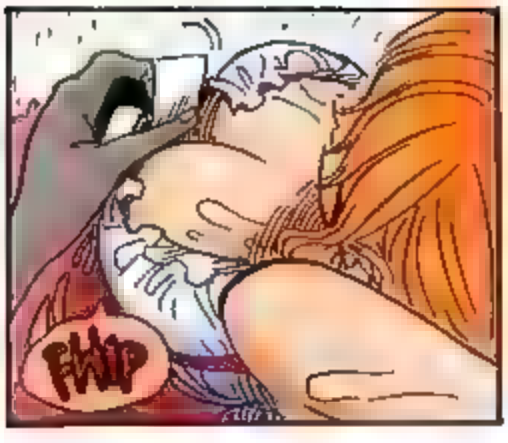
HA HA HA!
?!
WH- WHERE AM I?!
HUFF, HUFF...
!!
FWUP FWUP
CHA-CHK!!
...TO THE WORLD OF BOOKS !!!
BOOM!!
KRAK
TSST
...
WELCOME ...
FWUP FWUP FWUP
TSSTT
FWUP FWUP
WATCH OUT!!
NAMI ?!!
?!
DODGE, LUFFY!!

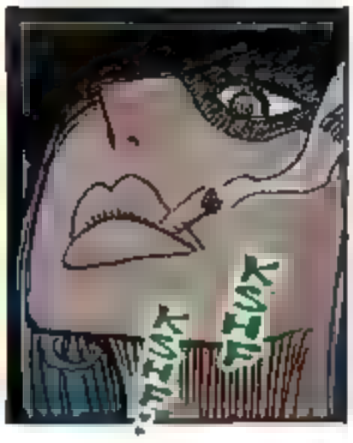

CREAAAAM!!
FWAP!
FSHH
!!

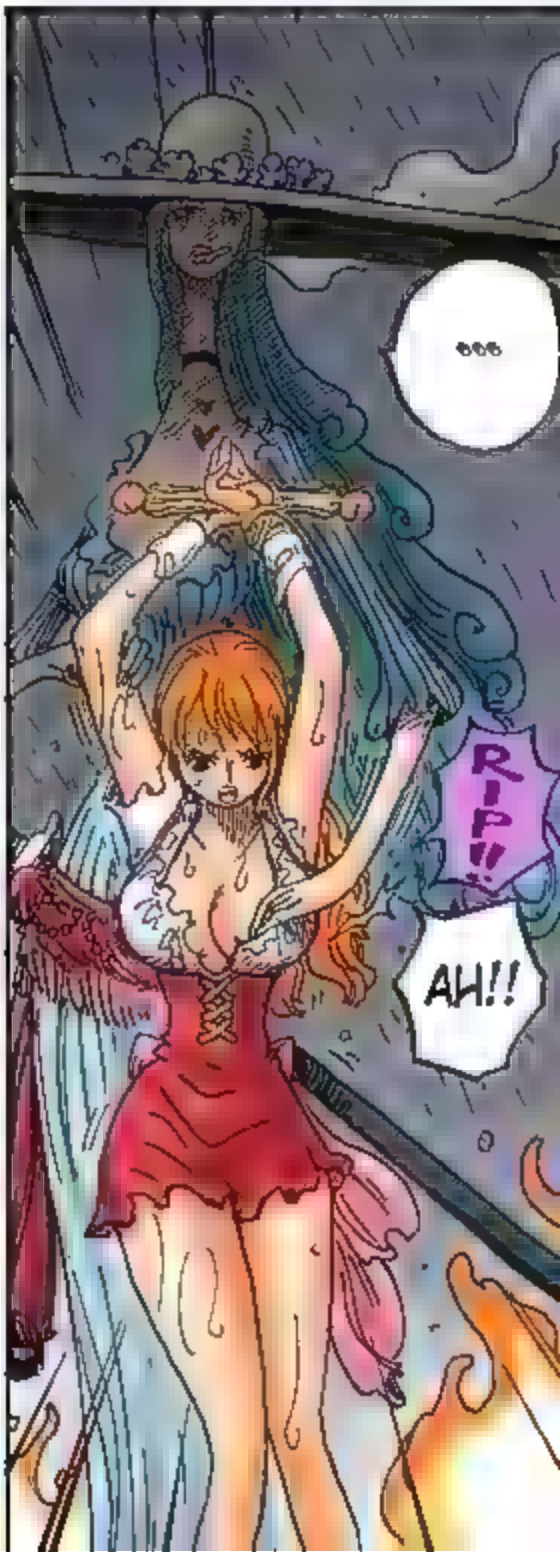

PUNCH!!!
LUFFY !!!
!!!

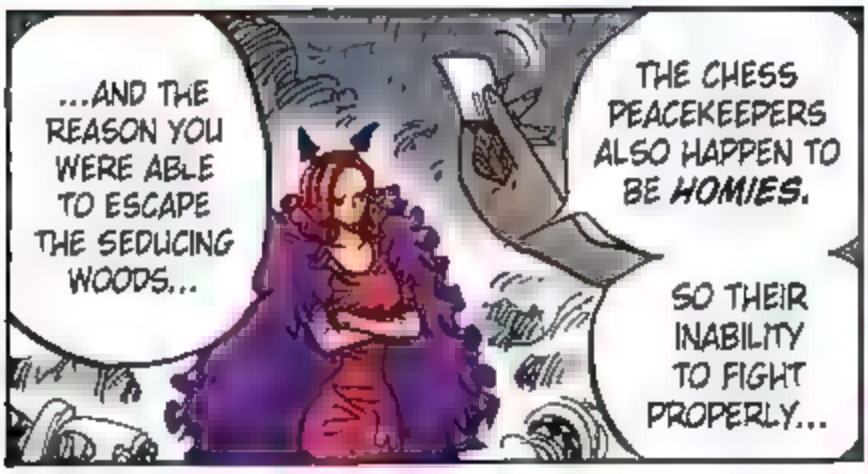

FLUMP!!
SPLAT!

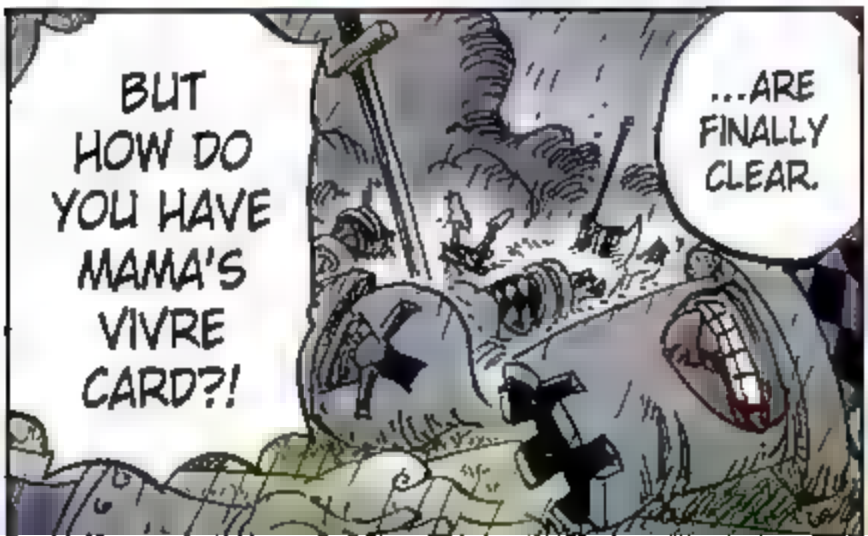

KINGBAUM !!
FSHHH...
!!

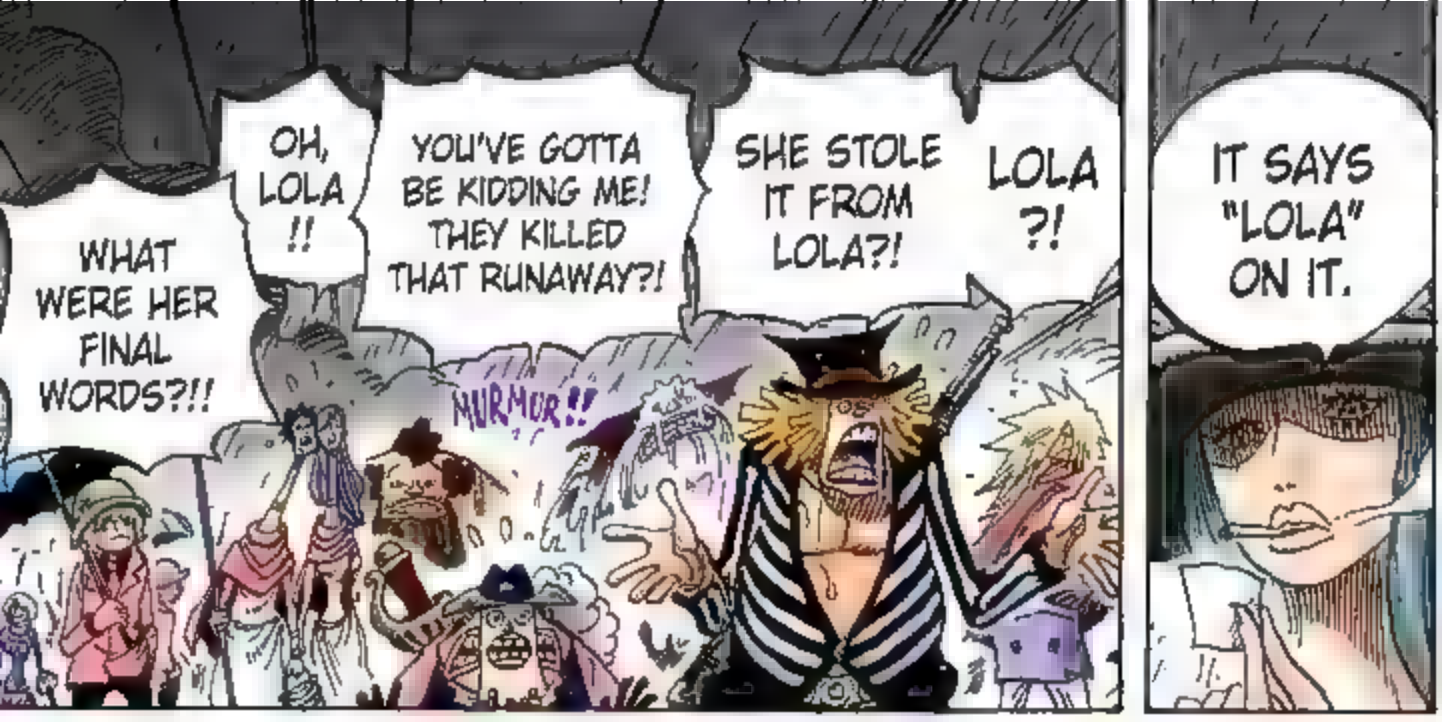

FWIP

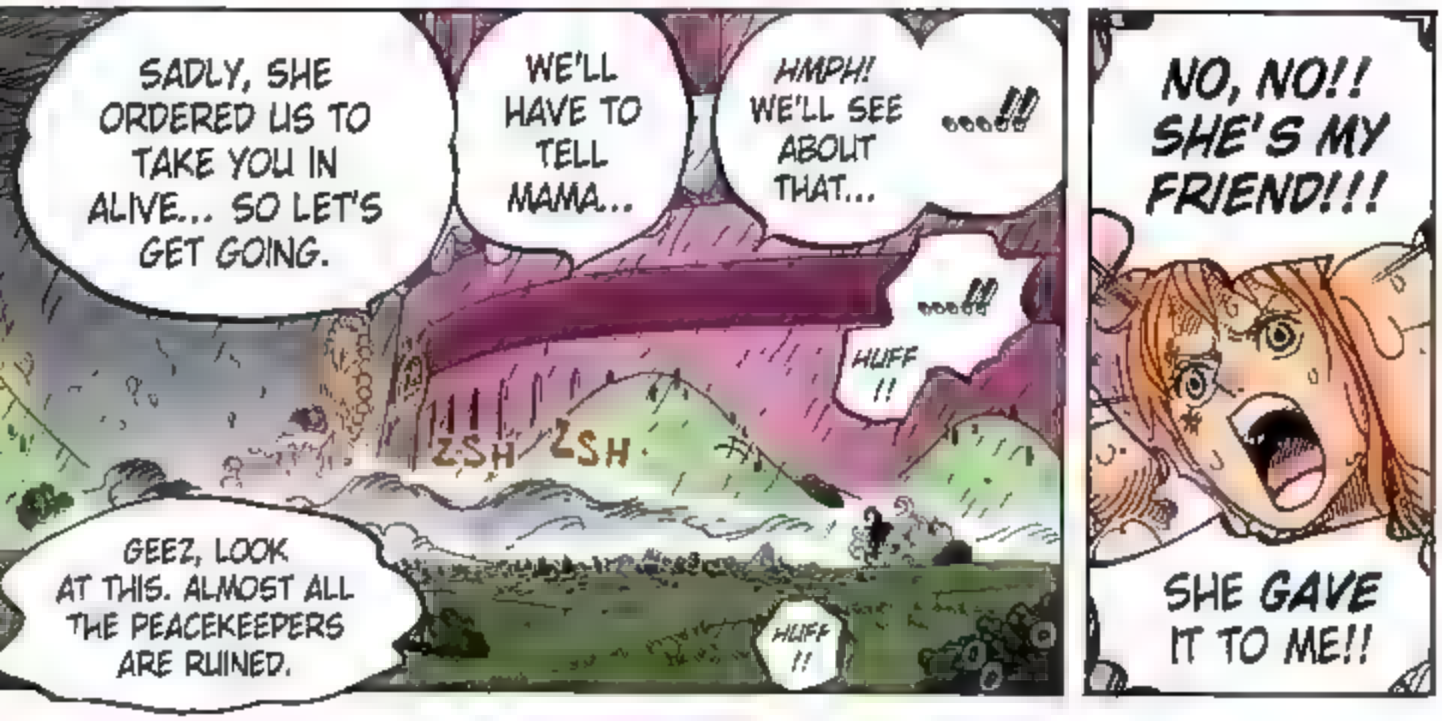


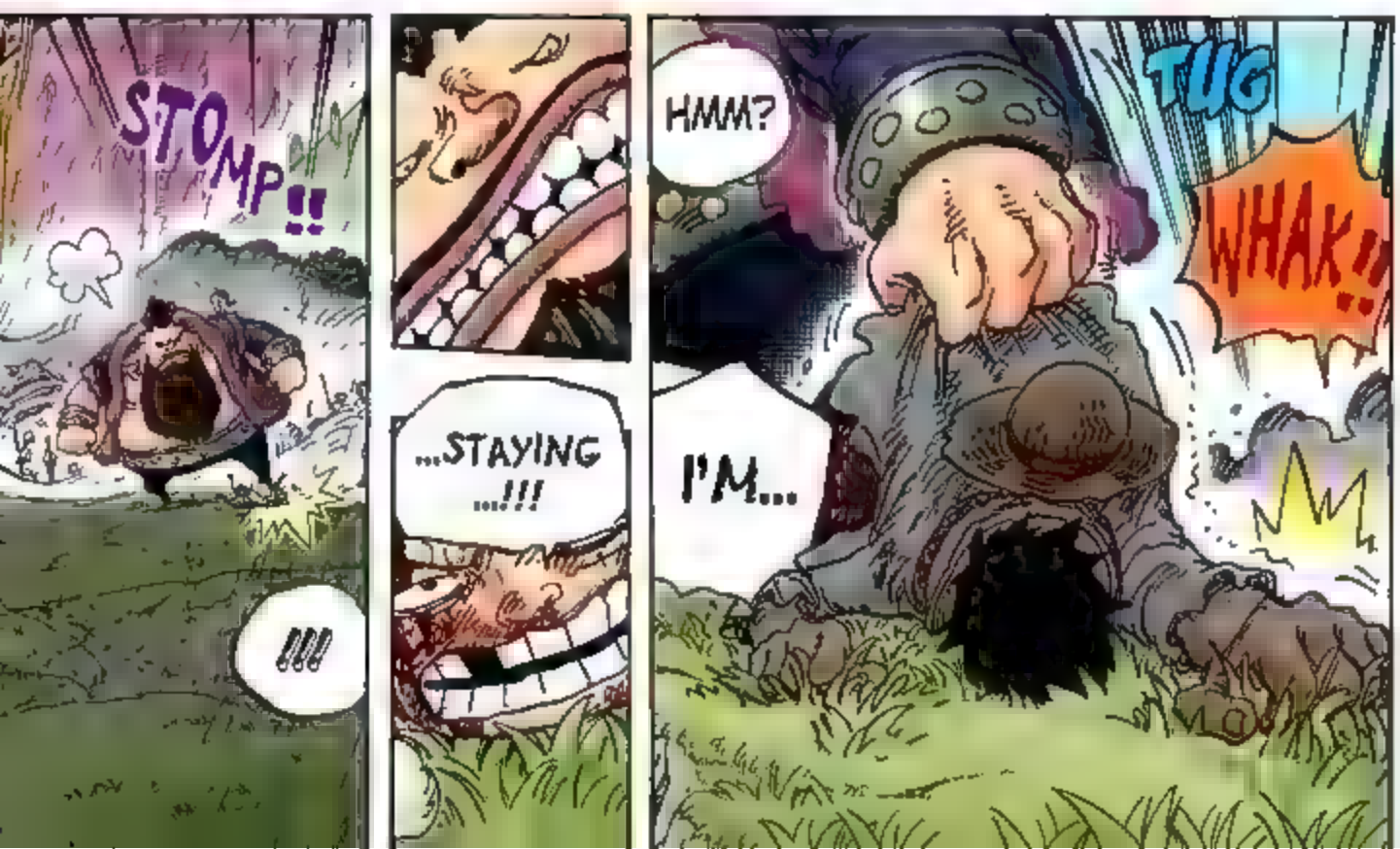

...
RIP!!
AH!!

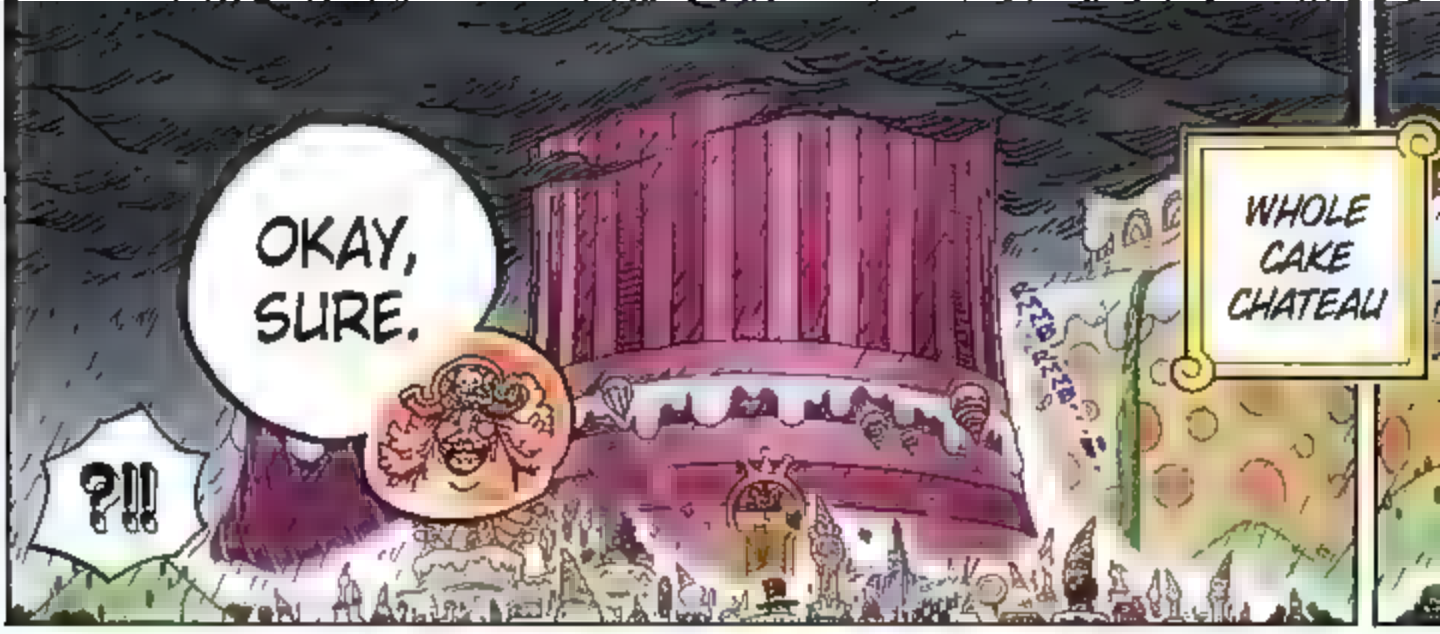

...AND THE REASON YOU WERE ABLE TO ESCAPE THE SEDUCING WOODS...
THE CHESS PEACEKEEPERS ALSO HAPPEN TO BE *HOMIES*.
SO THEIR INABILITY TO FIGHT PROPERLY...

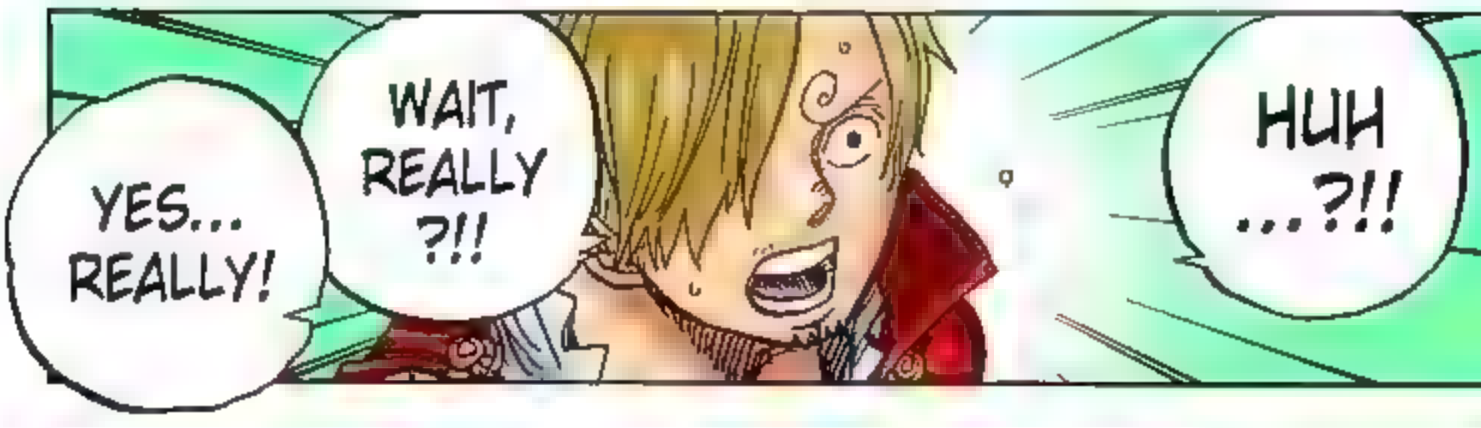

BUT HOW DO YOU HAVE MAMA'S VIVRE CARD?!
...ARE FINALLY CLEAR.


WHAT WERE HER FINAL WORDS?!!
OH, LOLA !!
YOU'VE GOTTA BE KIDDING ME! THEY KILLED THAT RUNAWAY?!
MURMUR!!
SHE STOLE IT FROM LOLA?!
LOLA ?!
IT SAYS "LOLA" ON IT.


SADLY, SHE ORDERED US TO TAKE YOU IN ALIVE... SO LET'S GET GOING.
WE'LL HAVE TO TELL MAMA...
HMPH! WE'LL SEE ABOUT THAT...
...!!
...!!
HUFF !!
ZSH ZSH
GEEZ, LOOK AT THIS. ALMOST ALL THE PEACEKEEPERS ARE RUINED.
HUFF !!
NO, NO!! SHE'S MY FRIEND!!!
SHE GAVE IT TO ME!!


STOMP!!
!!!
...STAYING ...!!!
HMM?
I'M...
TUG
WHAK!!


OKAY, SURE.
?!!
WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU


YES... REALLY!
WAIT, REALLY ?!!
HUH ...?!!

YOU'VE GOT YOURSELF A DEAL!!
SEE, AS LONG AS YOU PLAY BY MY RULES, YOU'LL FIND I'M VERY UNDER-STANDING!!
IF YOU DON'T TRY TO ESCAPE, AND SUBMIT TO YOUR WEDDING LIKE A GOOD BOY...
I'LL LET YOUR CURRENT COMPANIONS IN THE STRAW HAT CREW LEAVE THIS ISLAND ALIVE.
...I'M WILLING TO TURN A BLIND EYE ON A NUMBER OF THINGS!!
...!!!

SOUNDS LIKE YOU'VE REALLY GOT A THING FOR MY DAUGHTER!
HAAA HA HA HA!
THAT'S EXCELLENT!
THAT'S GREAT! I... I PROMISE I'LL MAKE PUDDING HAPPY!
DESTROYING MY SEDUCING WOODS... ELIMINATING ONE OF MY GENERALS...
ZMF...!!
BUT LET ME BE CLEAR... WHAT THE STRAW HATS HAVE DONE TO ME...
NOT TO MENTION EATING ALL MY SWEETS AT FISH-MAN ISLAND AND PICKING A FIGHT WITH ME!!!
...ARE THINGS THAT I WOULD NEVER ALLOW ORDINARILY!
AND AS LONG AS YOU DON'T TRY TO RUN OFF, EVERYTHING WRAPS UP NICE AND TIDY, SANJI.♡
...A VERRRRY DELICIOUS WEDDING CAKE. ♡
GRIN GRIN
BUT YOUR WEDDING IS THE TOP PRIORITY AT THE MOMENT!! IF ALL GOES WELL...
...BY THIS TIME TOMORROW, I'LL HAVE GERMA'S MILITARY POWER AT MY DISPOSAL, AND WE'LL ALL BE TUCKING INTO...
OF COURSE...

...WE REQUÉRIR THE FOUR RED ROAD PONEGLYPHS !!!

Road Poneglyphs

BUT IN ORDER TO ACTUALLY REACH THE ISLAND OF RAFTEL...

GENERAL SMOOTHIE !!

Real Poneglyphs

I FOUND IT ALONG THE WAY.

IT IS A PRESENT!

INCLUDING THE STONE THAT JINBE RECENTLY BROUGHT TO US...

HE FOUND ME TOO.

A A A H

GENERAL SMOO...

...THIE! ♡

DEUX ORDINARY PONEGLYPHS, AND UN ROAD PONEGLYPH!

...IN POSSESSION OF TROIS PONEGLYPHS IN TOTAL...

THE BIG MOM PIRATES ARE CURRENTLY...

IT IS SAID THAT THERE ARE ROUGHLY THIRTY OF LE PONEGLYPHS IN EXISTENCE!!

...THERE IS A TEXT ON STONE TABLETS THAT HAS SURVIVED UNBROKEN FOR HUNDREDS OF YEARS!

SCATTERED THROUGH-OUT LE WORLD...

WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU-- TREASURE REPOSITORY

...LE STONES WILL BEGIN TO SPEAK THE TRUTH OF THE WORLD!!

DO OU!

BY ASSEMBLING AND FOLLOWING THEM TO THE FINAL ISLAND, RAFTEL...

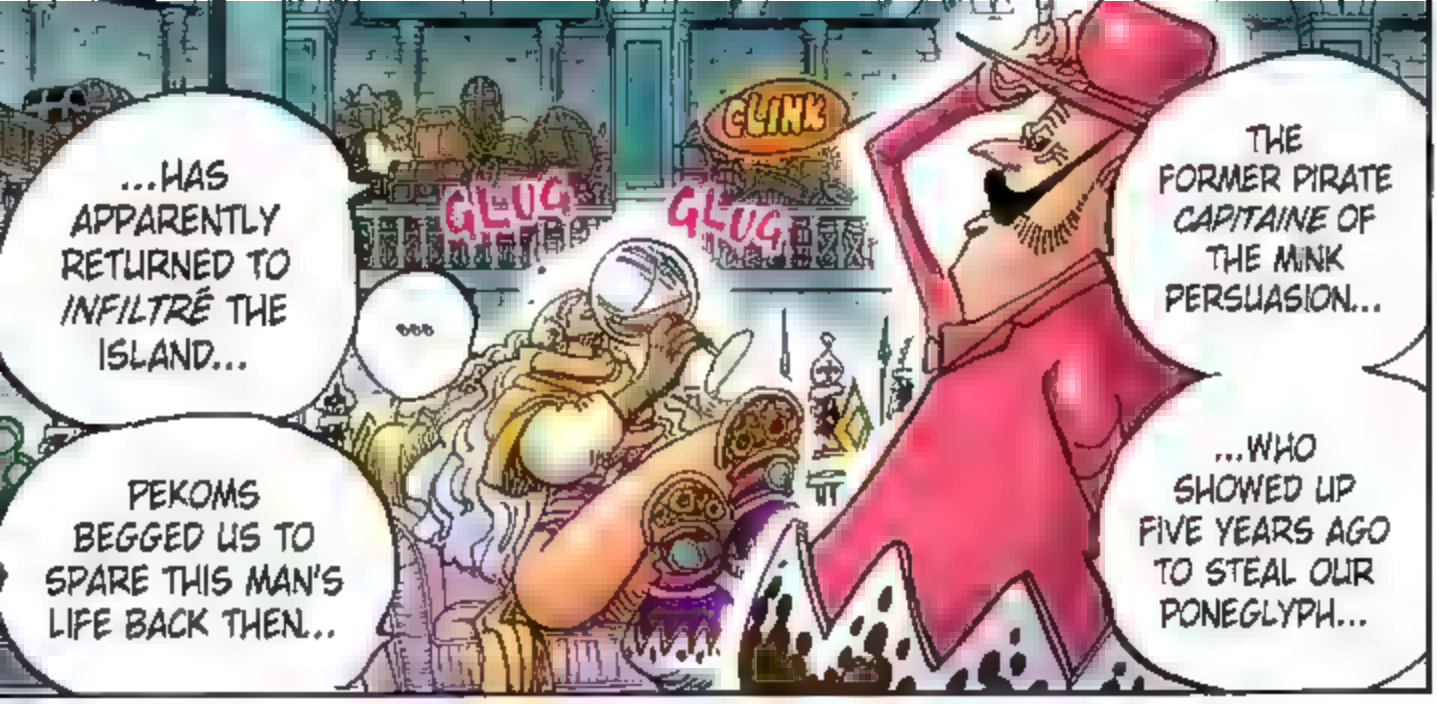
OF THEM, NINE CONTAIN INFORMATIONS ESSENTIELLES !!

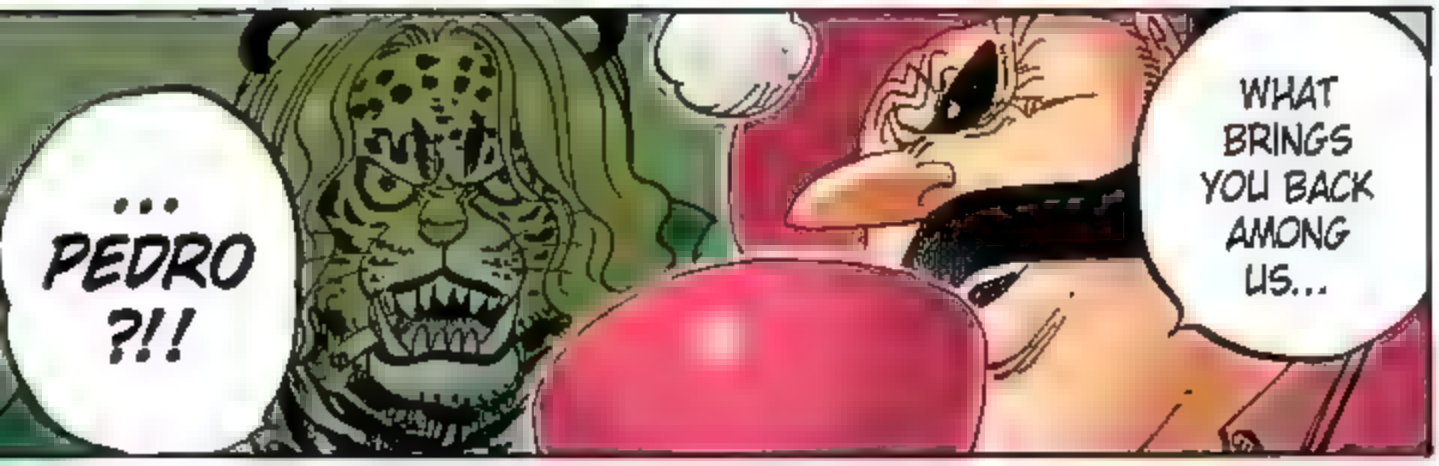
...

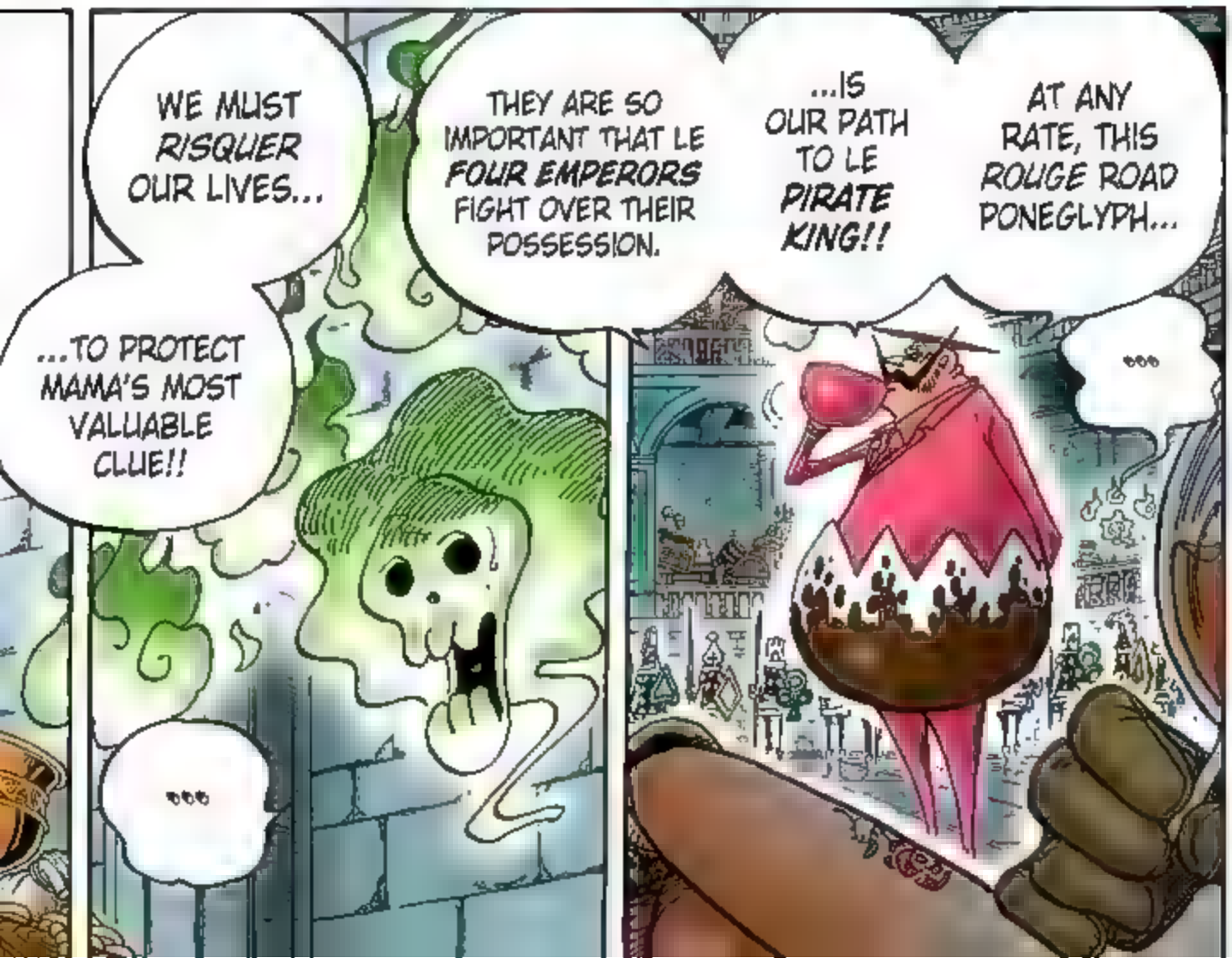
HAVE MERCY ON ME!!

EEEK! PLEASE, GENERAL SMOOTHIE, NO!!

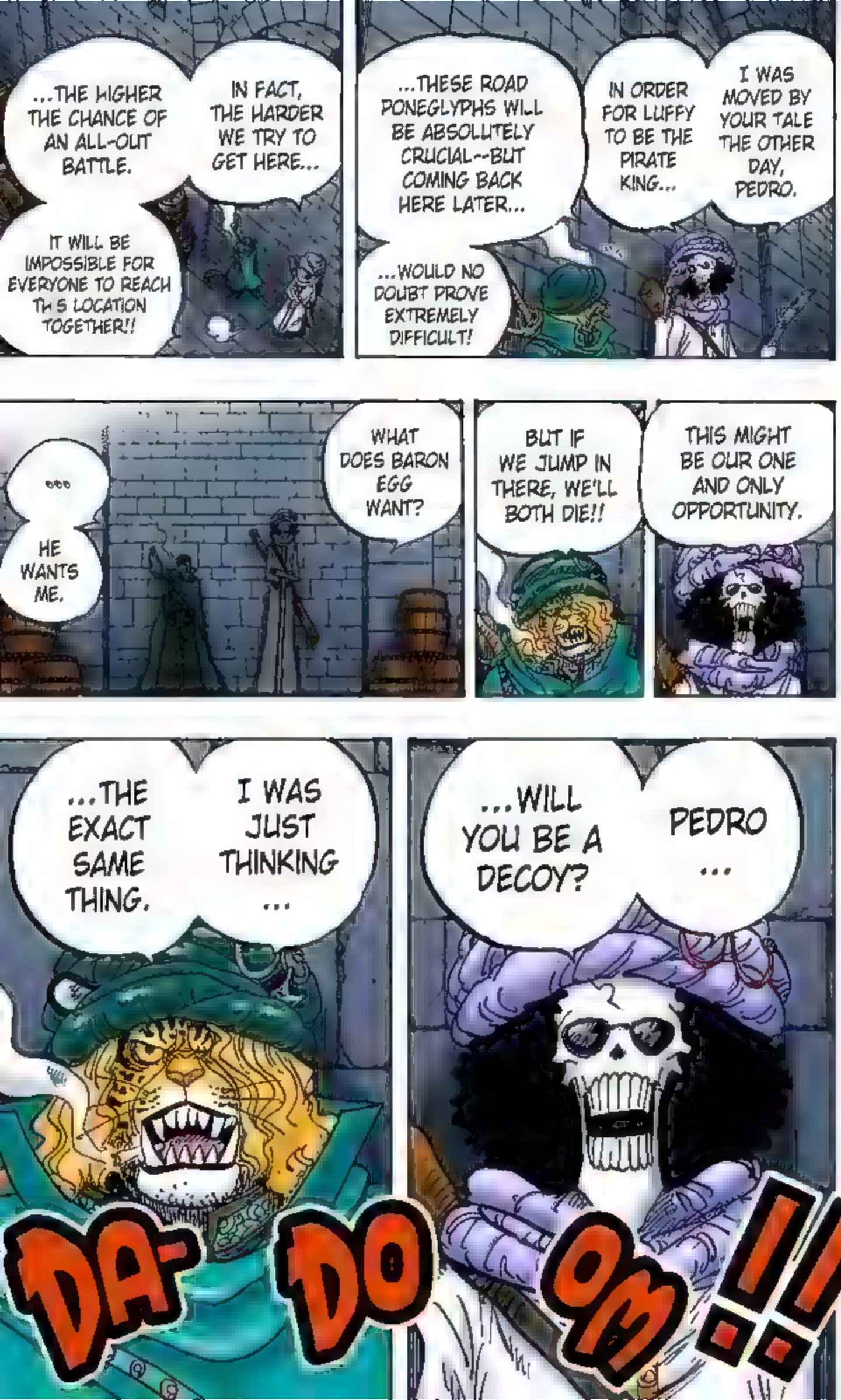
WHAT I WANT TO KNOW IS, WHY THE SUDDEN SECURITY BOOST, EGG?!
LOOK, I GET THAT THEY'RE IMPORTANT...
AAAAH !!♡
BIG MOM PIRATES
SWEET 3
(MINISTER OF JUICE)
I MEAN, I DON'T MIND PARTICIPATING IN SECURITY, SINCE I'VE GOT NOTHING ELSE TO DO UNTIL THE TEA PARTY...
WUMP!!
DO
OM
14TH DAUGHTER OF CHARLOTTE
CHARLOTTE SMOOTHIE
BOUNTY: 932 MILLION BELLY
AND WE ARE MOST GRATEFUL FOR LE HELP.


...HAS APPARENTLY RETURNED TO *INFILTRÉ* THE ISLAND...
PEKOMS BEGGED US TO SPARE THIS MAN'S LIFE BACK THEN...
...
GLUG
GLUG
CLINK
THE FORMER PIRATE *CAPITAINE* OF THE MINK PERSUASION...
...WHO SHOWED UP FIVE YEARS AGO TO STEAL OUR PONEGLYPH...

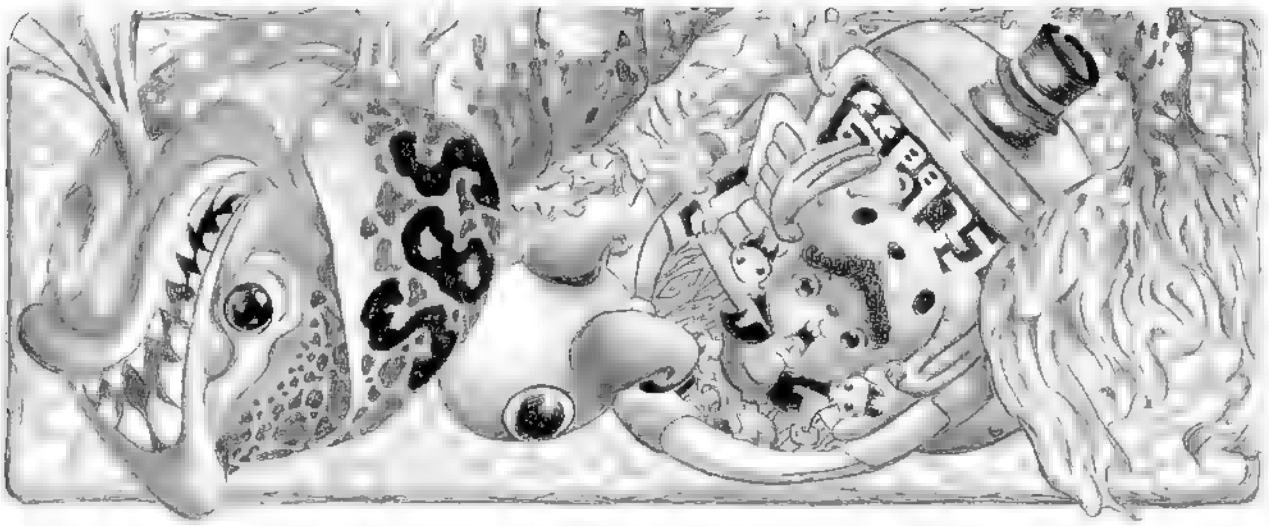

...
PEDRO ?!!
WHAT BRINGS YOU BACK AMONG US...


WE MUST *RISQUER* OUR LIVES...
...TO PROTECT MAMA'S MOST VALUABLE CLUE!!
...
THEY ARE SO IMPORTANT THAT LE ***FOUR EMPERORS*** FIGHT OVER THEIR POSSESSION.
...IS OUR PATH TO LE ***PIRATE KING!!***
AT ANY RATE, THIS *ROUGE* ROAD PONEGLYPH...
...

WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU--SPIRITS CELLAR, ADJACENT TO TREASURE REPOSITORY
THERE'S MORE OF THEM?!
THEY CALLED HER A GENERAL.
WOOO~
BOOGA BOOGA..
A GENERAL?! THOSE ARE HER TOP OFFICERS!!
...THAT EGG LEARNED OF MY PRESENCE ?!
DID ALL OF OUR HOPES VANISH IN THE MOMENT...
THINGS ARE LOOKING DESPERATE--THE SECURITY'S IMPOSSIBLE TO BREACH!!
THERE'S NO WANING OF THE GUARD, EVEN THROUGHOUT THE NIGHT!!
I WAS AT LEAST HOPING THAT WE COULD PERFORM OUR PART OF THE MISSION SMOOTHLY...
SHWUP!
...
...WHILE LUFFY'S GROUP WAS WAYLAID...


...THE HIGHER THE CHANCE OF AN ALL-OUT BATTLE.
IN FACT, THE HARDER WE TRY TO GET HERE...
IT WILL BE IMPOSSIBLE FOR EVERYONE TO REACH THIS LOCATION TOGETHER!!
...THESE ROAD PONEGLYPHS WILL BE ABSOLUTELY CRUCIAL--BUT COMING BACK HERE LATER...
...WOULD NO DOUBT PROVE EXTREMELY DIFFICULT!
IN ORDER FOR LUFFY TO BE THE PIRATE KING...
I WAS MOVED BY YOUR TALE THE OTHER DAY, PEDRO.
...
HE WANTS ME.
WHAT DOES BARON EGG WANT?
BUT IF WE JUMP IN THERE, WE'LL BOTH DIE!!
THIS MIGHT BE OUR ONE AND ONLY OPPORTUNITY.
...THE EXACT SAME THING.
I WAS JUST THINKING ...
...WILL YOU BE A DECOY?
PEDRO ...
DA-DO OM!!!

SBS Question Corner



(Takahisa Fujimoto, Nara)

Q: Oda Sensei!! Please tell me which people in the Straw Hats like to chew their ice, and which don't.

--Goal and Gorilla Pupil No.19 Iona

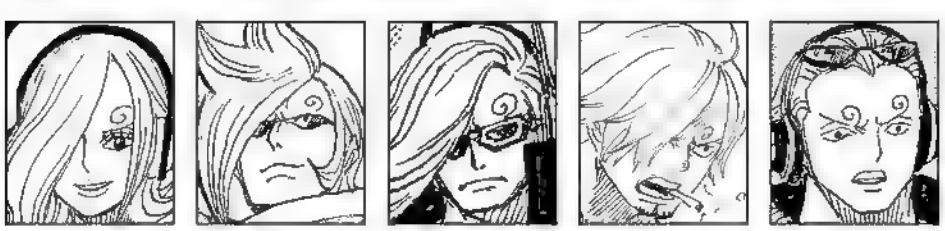
A: Oh yeah, here we go. The really pointless questions! And I'm gonna answer it! Because the motto of the SBS is "You're not missing out if you don't read it"!!

More people crunch their ice than I expected...

Q: Since in chapter 833, you said all four kids were born on the same day, does that mean that Ichiji, Niji, and Yonji are all 21 years old, born on March 2? How old is Reiju? Also, tell me the blood types and heights of the other Vinsmoke siblings.

--Katana★Roman

A: Okay. They're identical quadruplets. Reiju was born three years earlier, so she's 24 now. They're each slightly different in build, although it's not striking in number form. I wonder why Sanji turned out so different? It must have something to do with Germa's science.



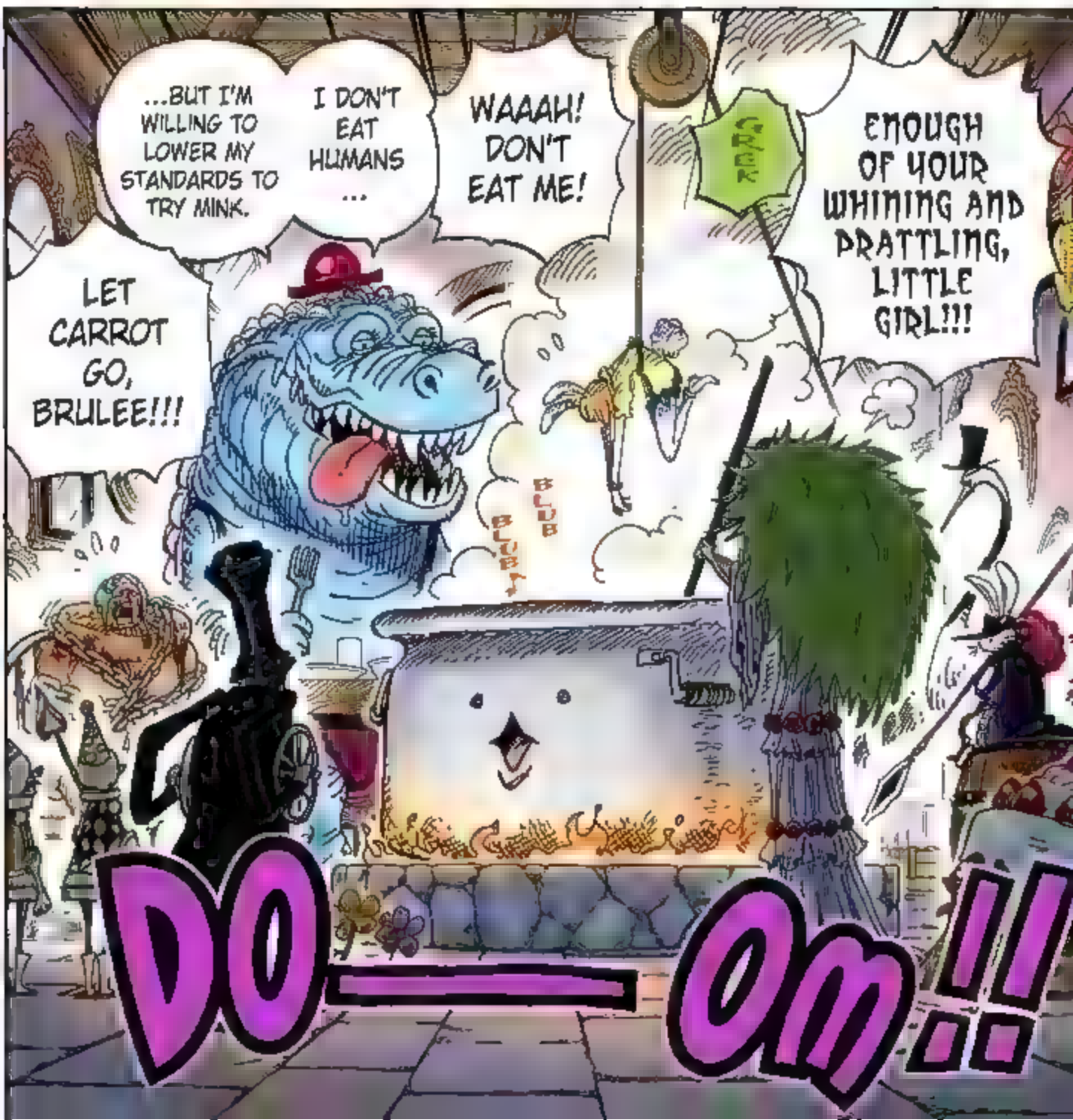
F 5'8" | S- 6'1" | S- 6' | S- 5'11" | S- 6'4"

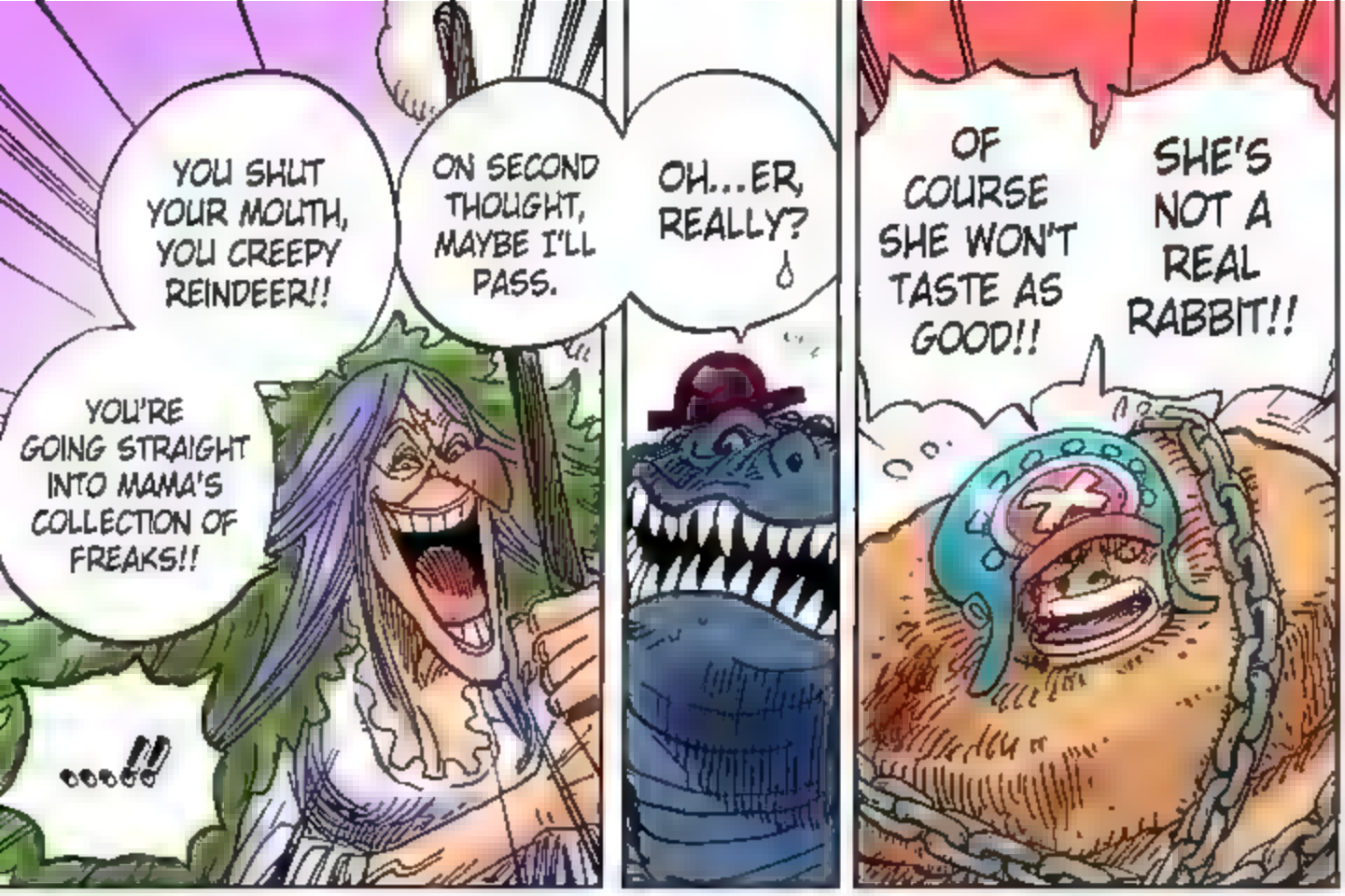
And that's the end of our time! See you in next volume's SBS!!

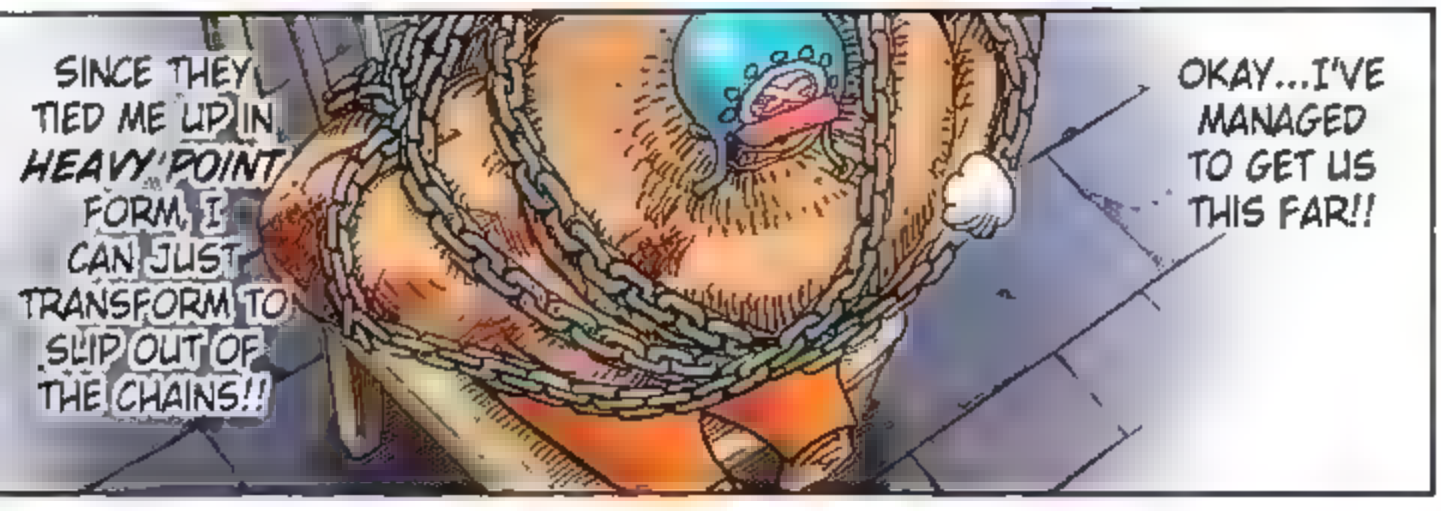
Chapter 847:
LUFFY AND BIG MOM

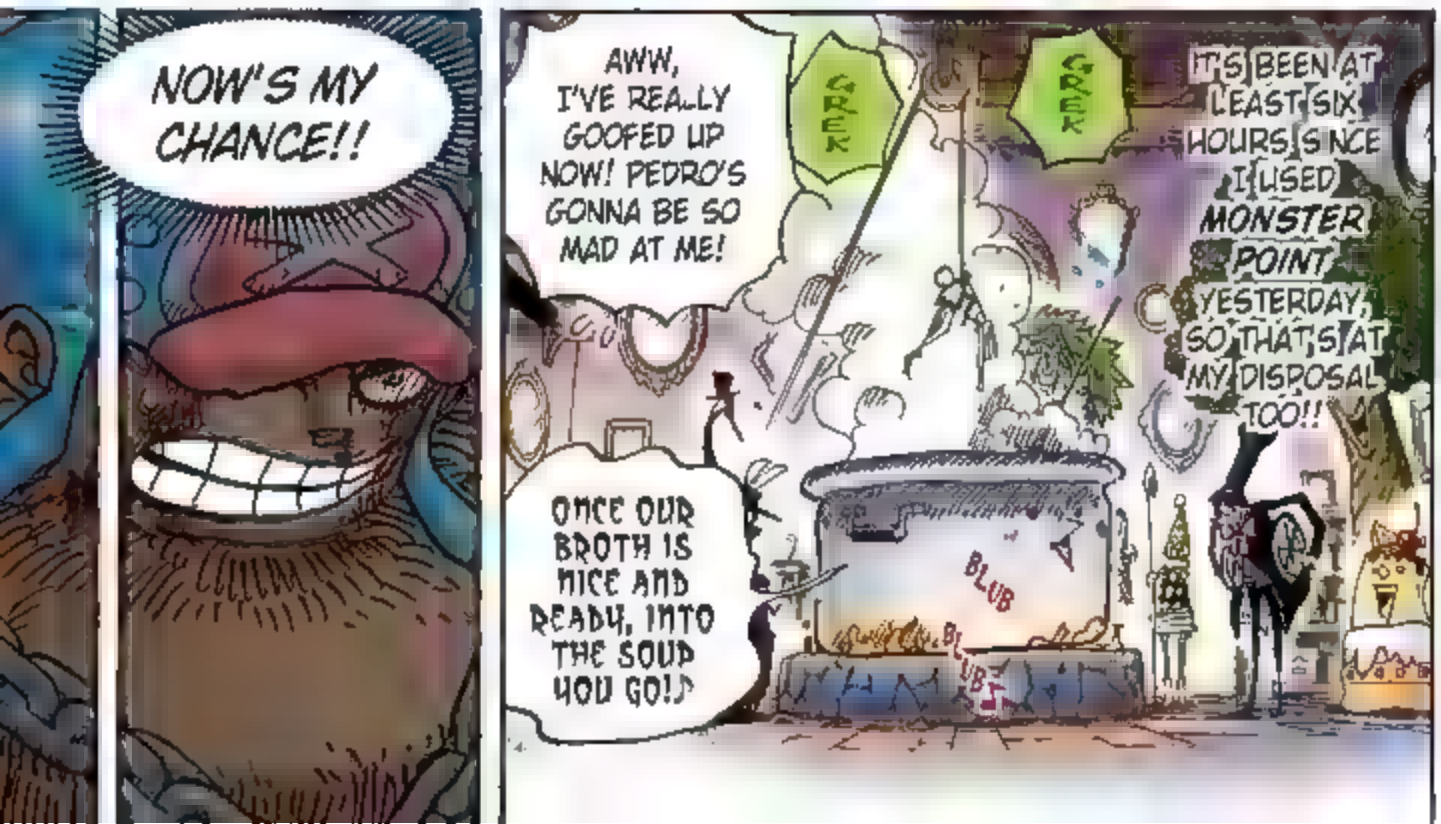
REQUEST: "REBECCA AND THE TONTATTAS CELEBRATING KYROS'S BIRTHDAY" BY DAJI FROM TOCHIGI

HELP ME! IT'S REALLY HOT!!
CHOBRO !!
CREK
CREK
CREK
CREK
BRULEE'S HOUSE--THE MIRRO-WORLD


...BUT I'M WILLING TO LOWER MY STANDARDS TO TRY MINK.
I DON'T EAT HUMANS ...
WAAAH! DON'T EAT ME!
CREK
ENOUGH OF YOUR WHINING AND PRATTLING, LITTLE GIRL!!!
LET CARROT GO, BRULEE!!!
BLUB
BLUB
DO—OM!!

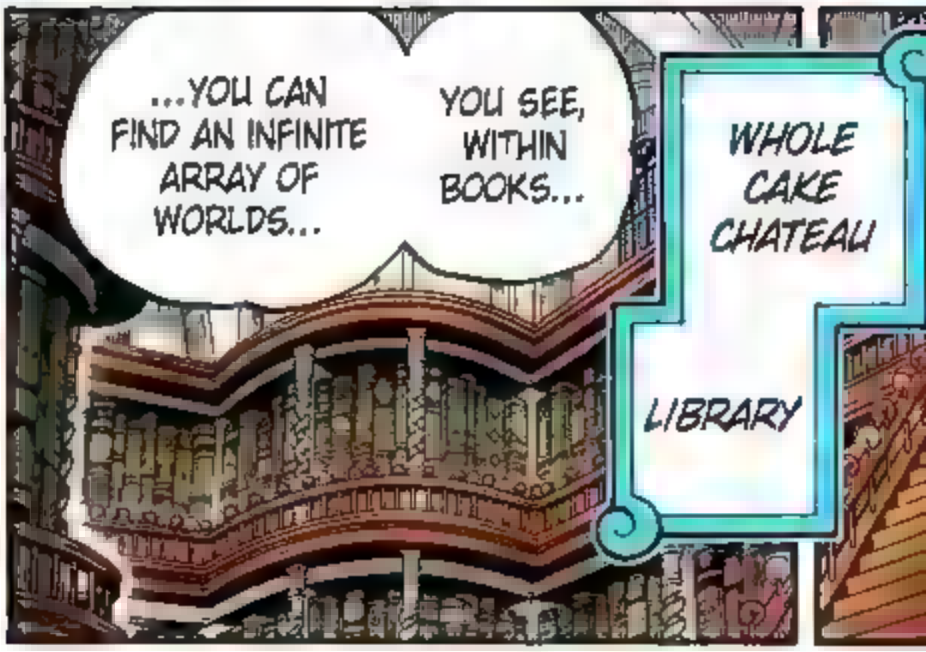

YOU SHUT YOUR MOUTH, YOU CREEPY REINDEER!!
ON SECOND THOUGHT, MAYBE I'LL PASS.
OH...ER, REALLY?
YOU'RE GOING STRAIGHT INTO MAMA'S COLLECTION OF FREAKS!!
...!!
OF COURSE SHE WON'T TASTE AS GOOD!!
SHE'S NOT A REAL RABBIT!!

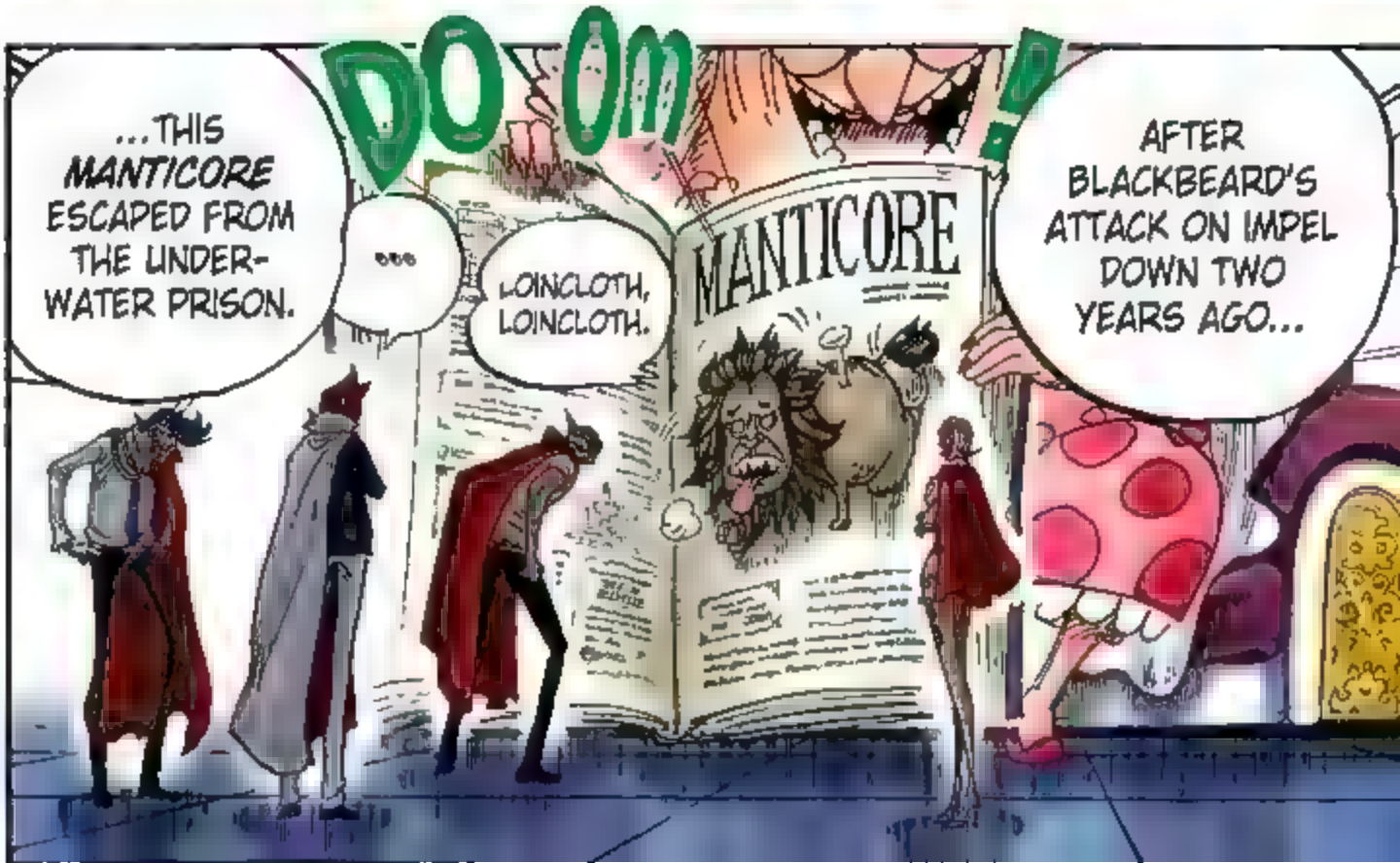

SINCE THEY TIED ME UP IN HEAVY POINT FORM, I CAN JUST TRANSFORM TO SLIP OUT OF THE CHAINS!!
OKAY...I'VE MANAGED TO GET US THIS FAR!!

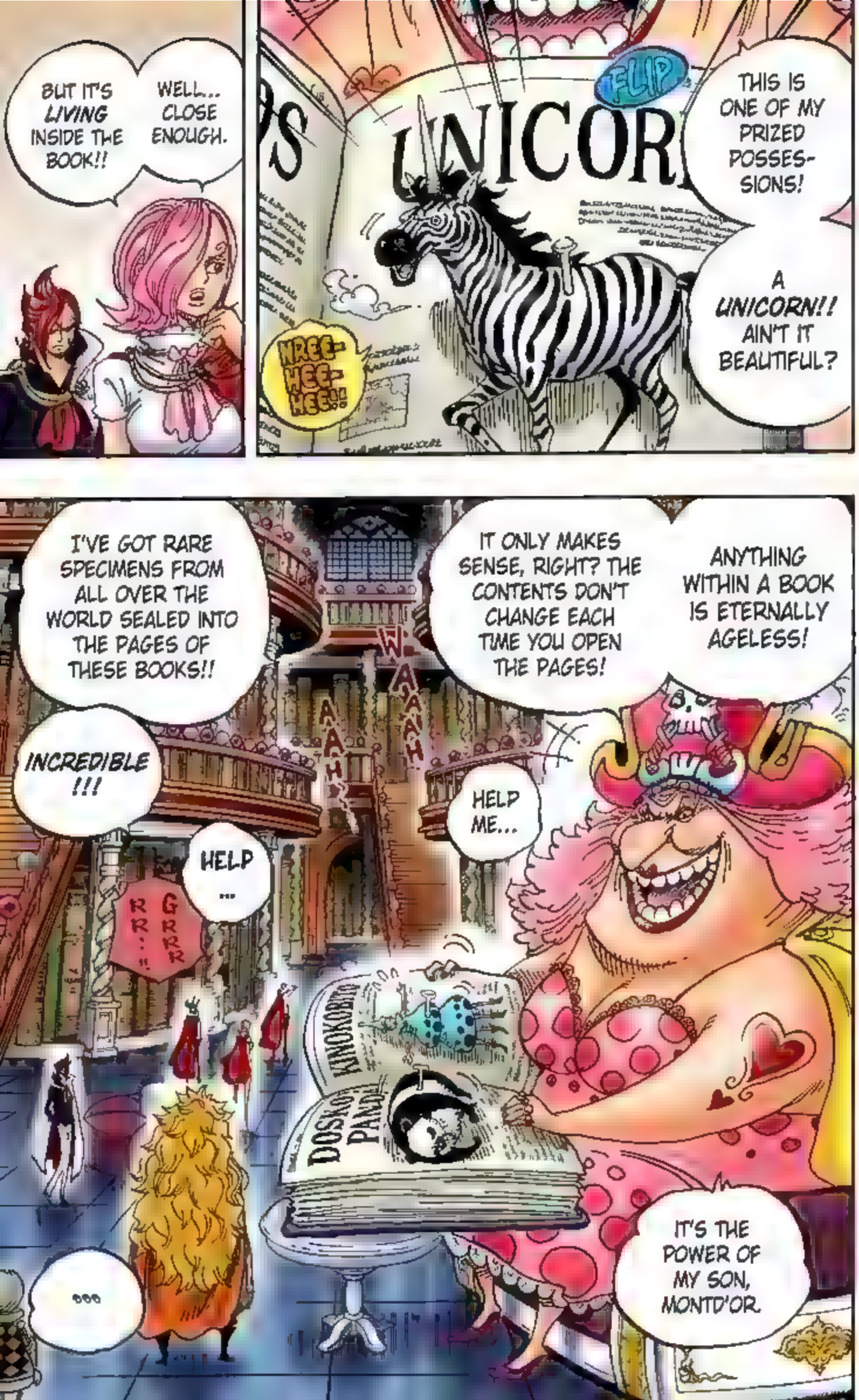

NOW'S MY CHANCE!!
AWW, I'VE REALLY GOOFED UP NOW! PEDRO'S GONNA BE SO MAD AT ME!
GREK
GREK
IT'S BEEN AT LEAST SIX HOURS SINCE I USED MONSTER POINT YESTERDAY, SO THAT'S AT MY DISPOSAL TOO!!
ONCE OUR BROTH IS NICE AND READY, INTO THE SOUP YOU GO!♪
BLUB
BLUB

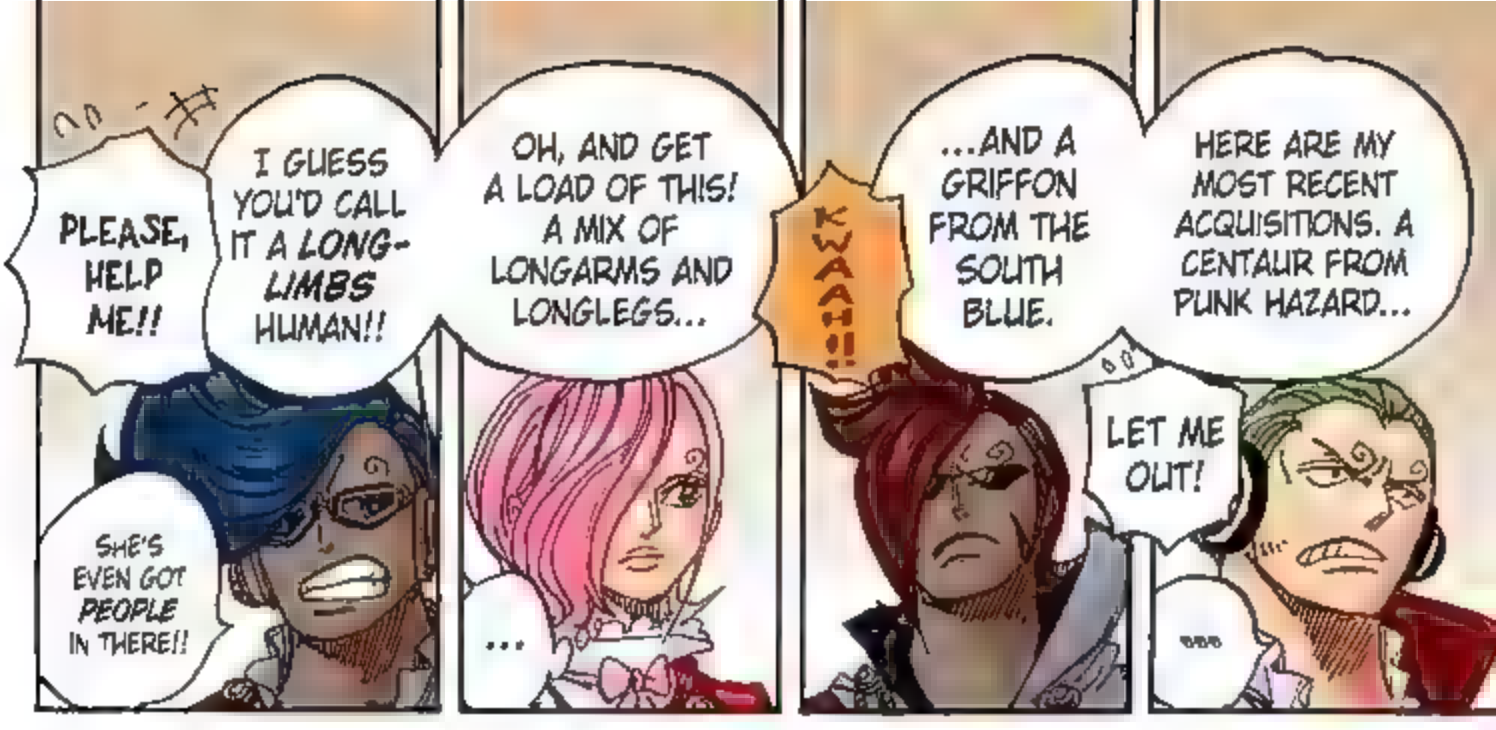
CAPITAL, SWEET CITY
FSHHHHHHH...
BIG
WHOLE CAKE ISLAND

A MOST BIZARRE CREATURE-- A MAN-EATING, MAN-FACED LION...
HERE, GET A LOAD OF THIS!
FLIP FLIP FLIP


...YOU CAN FIND AN INFINITE ARRAY OF WORLDS...
YOU SEE, WITHIN BOOKS...
WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU
LIBRARY

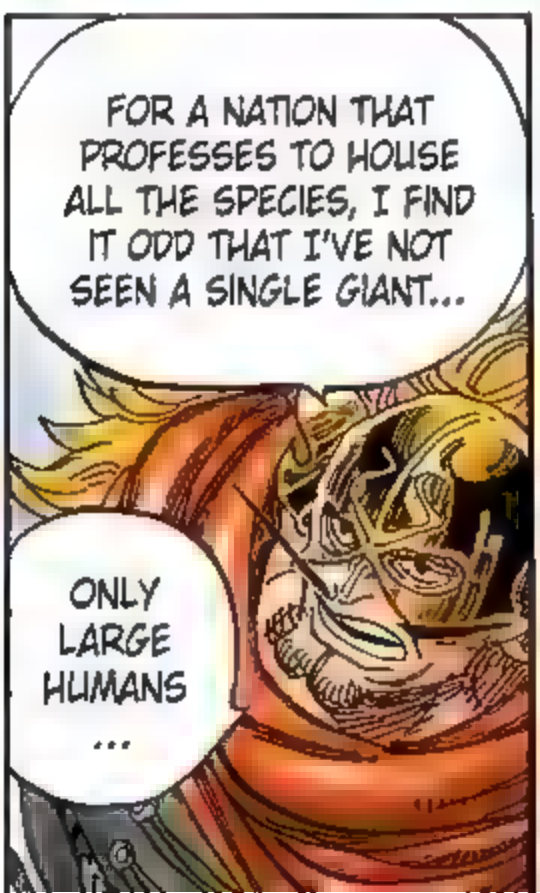

...THIS MANTICORE ESCAPED FROM THE UNDER-WATER PRISON.
...
LOINCLOTH, LOINCLOTH.
DOOM!
MANTICORE
AFTER BLACKBEARD'S ATTACK ON IMPEL DOWN TWO YEARS AGO...


THIS IS ONE OF MY PRIZED POSSES-SIONS!
A UNICORN!! AIN'T IT BEAUTIFUL?
FLIP
UNICOR
NREE-HEE-HEE!!
WELL... CLOSE ENOUGH.
BUT IT'S LIVING INSIDE THE BOOK!!
ANYTHING WITHIN A BOOK IS ETERNALLY AGELESS!
IT ONLY MAKES SENSE, RIGHT? THE CONTENTS DON'T CHANGE EACH TIME YOU OPEN THE PAGES!
I'VE GOT RARE SPECIMENS FROM ALL OVER THE WORLD SEALED INTO THE PAGES OF THESE BOOKS!!
WAAAH
AAAH
INCREDIBLE !!!
HELP ME...
HELP ...
GRRR
RR...!!
KINOKOBITO
DOSKO PANDA
IT'S THE POWER OF MY SON, MONTD'OR.
...


PLEASE, HELP ME!!
I GUESS YOU'D CALL IT A LONG-LIMBS HUMAN!!
SHE'S EVEN GOT PEOPLE IN THERE!!
OH, AND GET A LOAD OF THIS! A MIX OF LONGARMS AND LONGLEGS...
...
KWAH!!
...AND A GRIFFON FROM THE SOUTH BLUE.
HERE ARE MY MOST RECENT ACQUISITIONS. A CENTAUR FROM PUNK HAZARD...
LET ME OUT!
...

BUT I COULDN'T HELP BUT NOTICE THAT A PARTICULAR SPECIES HAS BEEN SUSPICIOUSLY ABSENT. ONE THAT WOULD STAND OUT ABOVE THE REST.
THAT'S THE ENTIRE POINT OF TOTTO LAND...
OF COURSE YOU HAVE!!

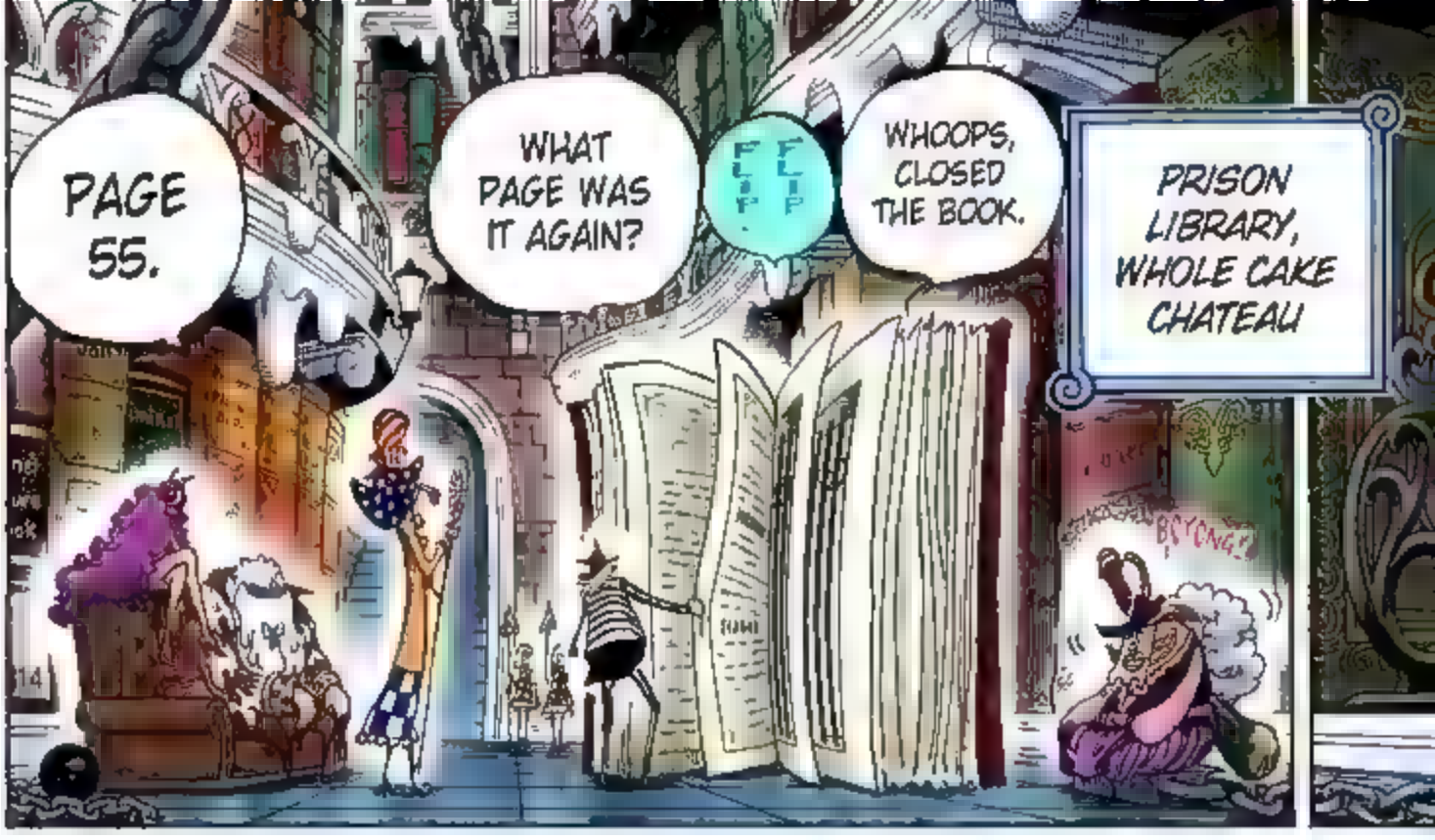
...WE'VE SEEN A TRULY VAST ASSORTMENT OF PEOPLES...
FROM THE MOMENT WE ENTERED YOUR LANDS...

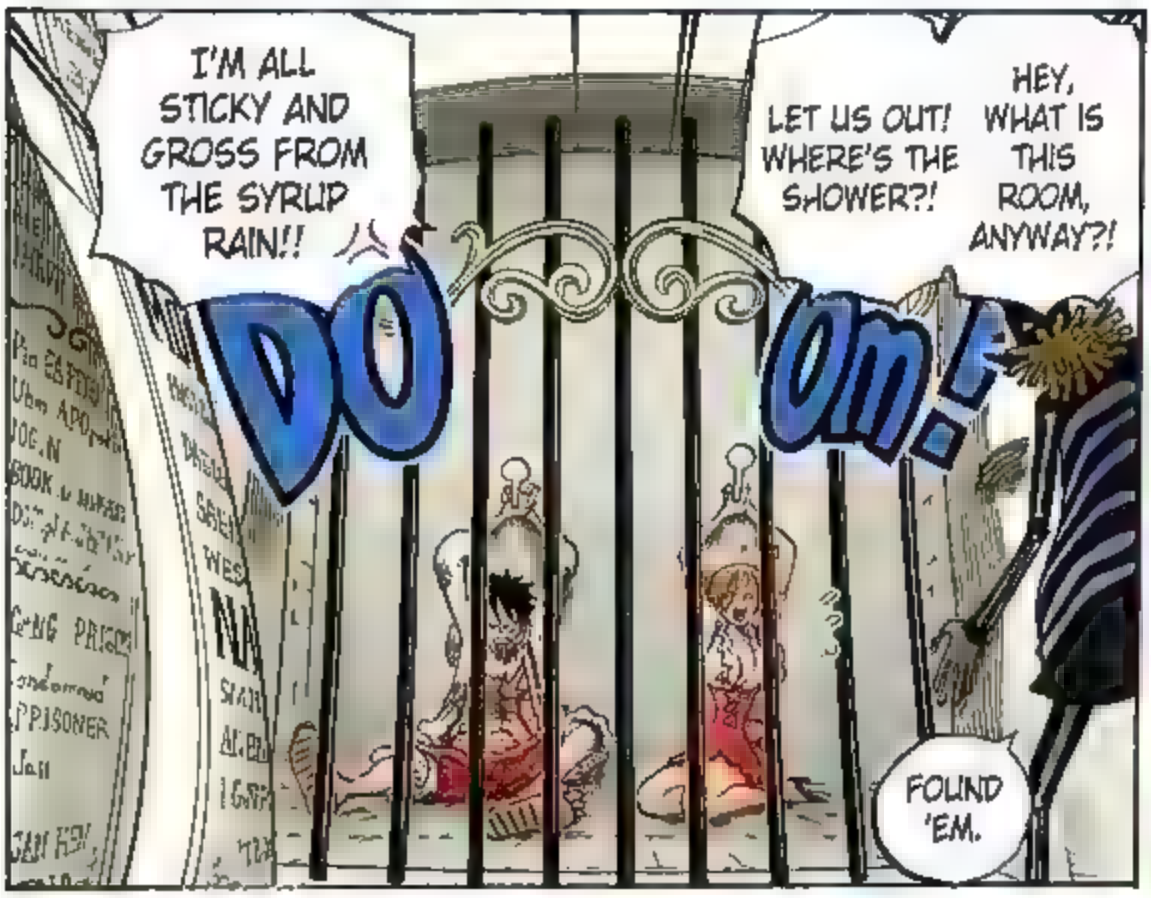

FOR A NATION THAT PROFESSES TO HOUSE ALL THE SPECIES, I FIND IT ODD THAT I'VE NOT SEEN A SINGLE GIANT...
ONLY LARGE HUMANS ...

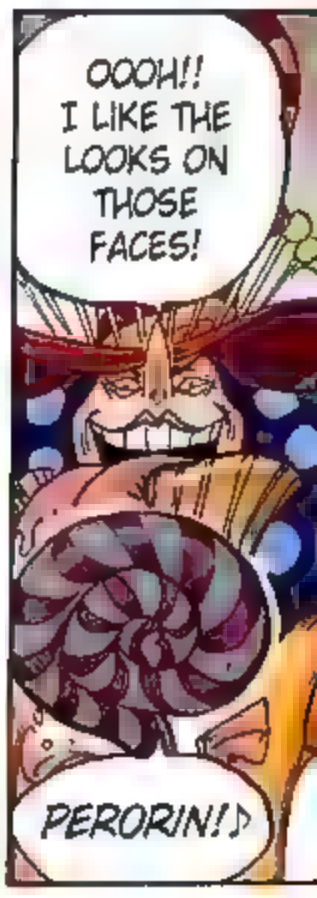
...
GRR
!!

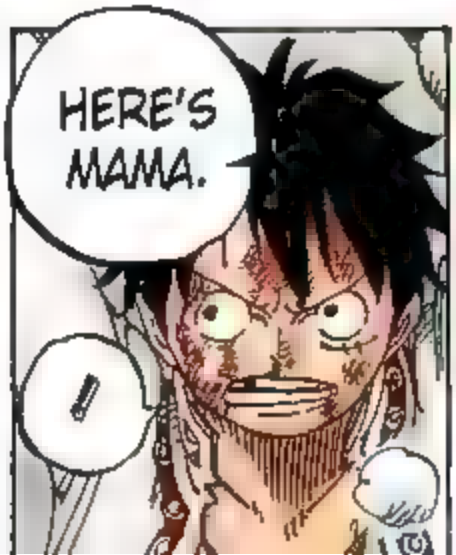
!!!
THERE ARE NO GIANTS ...
TWIK!

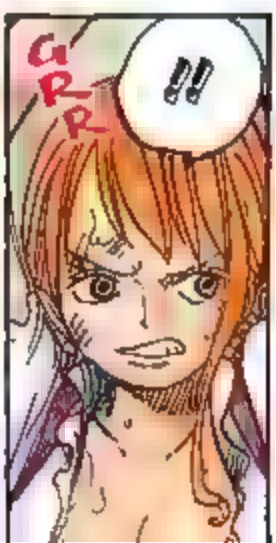
M...MA-MAMA...!! W-WE'VE...BUH-BROUGHT IN THE T-T...TWO YOU WANTED!!
MAMA !!
?!
PROBABLY JUST A COINCIDENCE THAT YOU HAVEN'T SEEN ONE YET...
HMPH... IS THAT SO?
KCHAK?
GR OWR
HOPE YOU HAVE A LOVELY AFTERNOON.. DESPITE THE WEATHER!!
...BUT IT'S A VERY BUSY DAY.
WELL, I HATE TO LEAVE YOU NOW...
THAT STUPID COMIC STRIP HAS ROTTED YER BRAINS...
OH, SHUT YER MOUTH! DON'T BE A DUMMY...
... ESPECIALLY ICHIJI AND REIJU! ♡
IT'S HARD TO KEEP MY COOL NEXT TO THE SUPER COOLNESS OF THE REAL GERMA 66...
IMAGE ISN'T EVERYTHING. IT'S WHAT'S INSIDE THAT COUNTS!
...
WHAT'S WRONG WITH YOU?
S-SORRY... JUST NERVOUS...

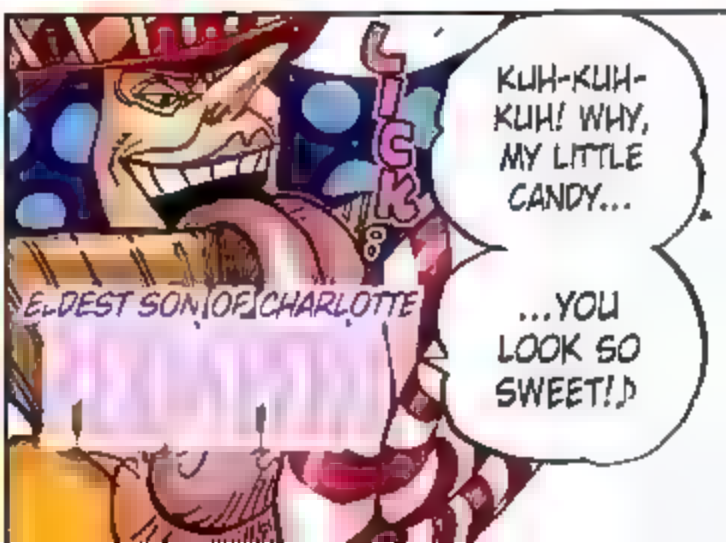

PAGE 55.
WHAT PAGE WAS IT AGAIN?
FLIP FLIP FLIP
WHOOPS, CLOSED THE BOOK.
PRISON LIBRARY, WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU
BOYONG!

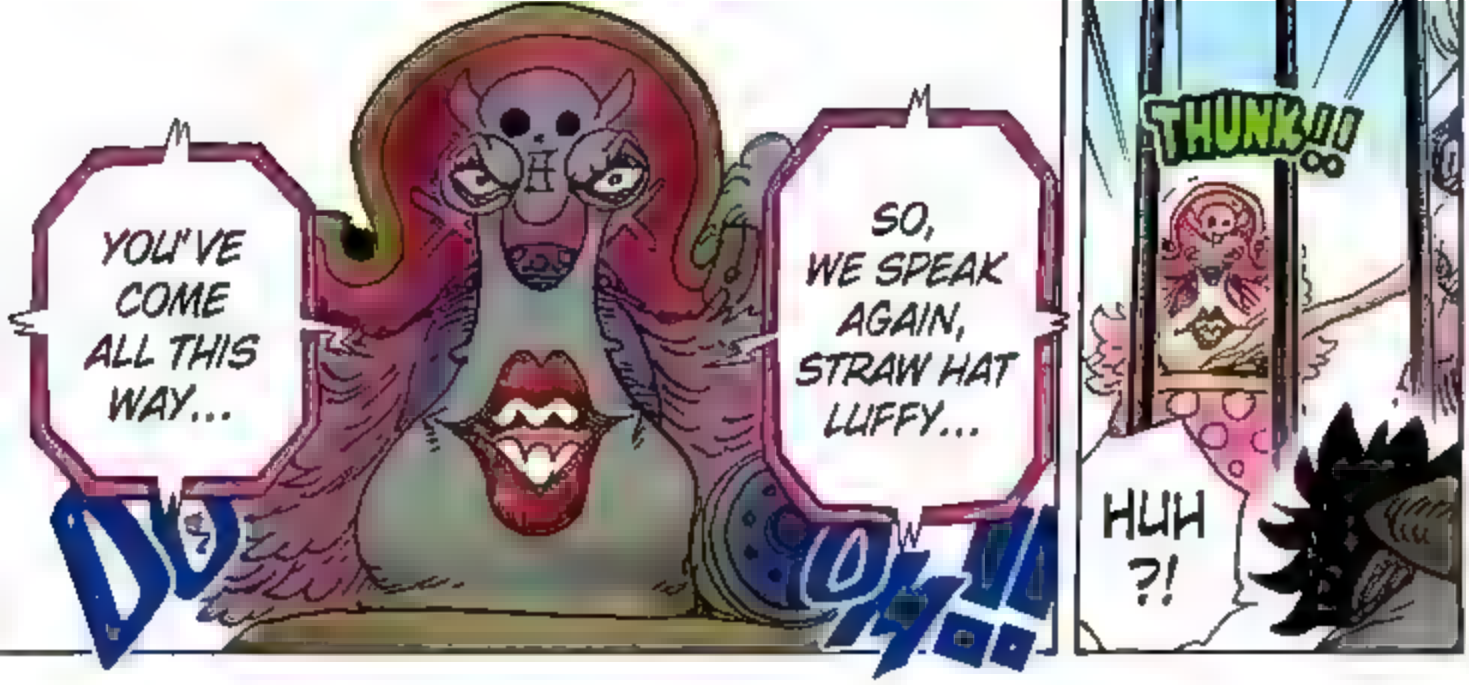

I'M ALL STICKY AND GROSS FROM THE SYRUP RAIN!!
LET US OUT! WHERE'S THE SHOWER?!
HEY, WHAT IS THIS ROOM, ANYWAY?!
DO
OM!
FOUND 'EM.

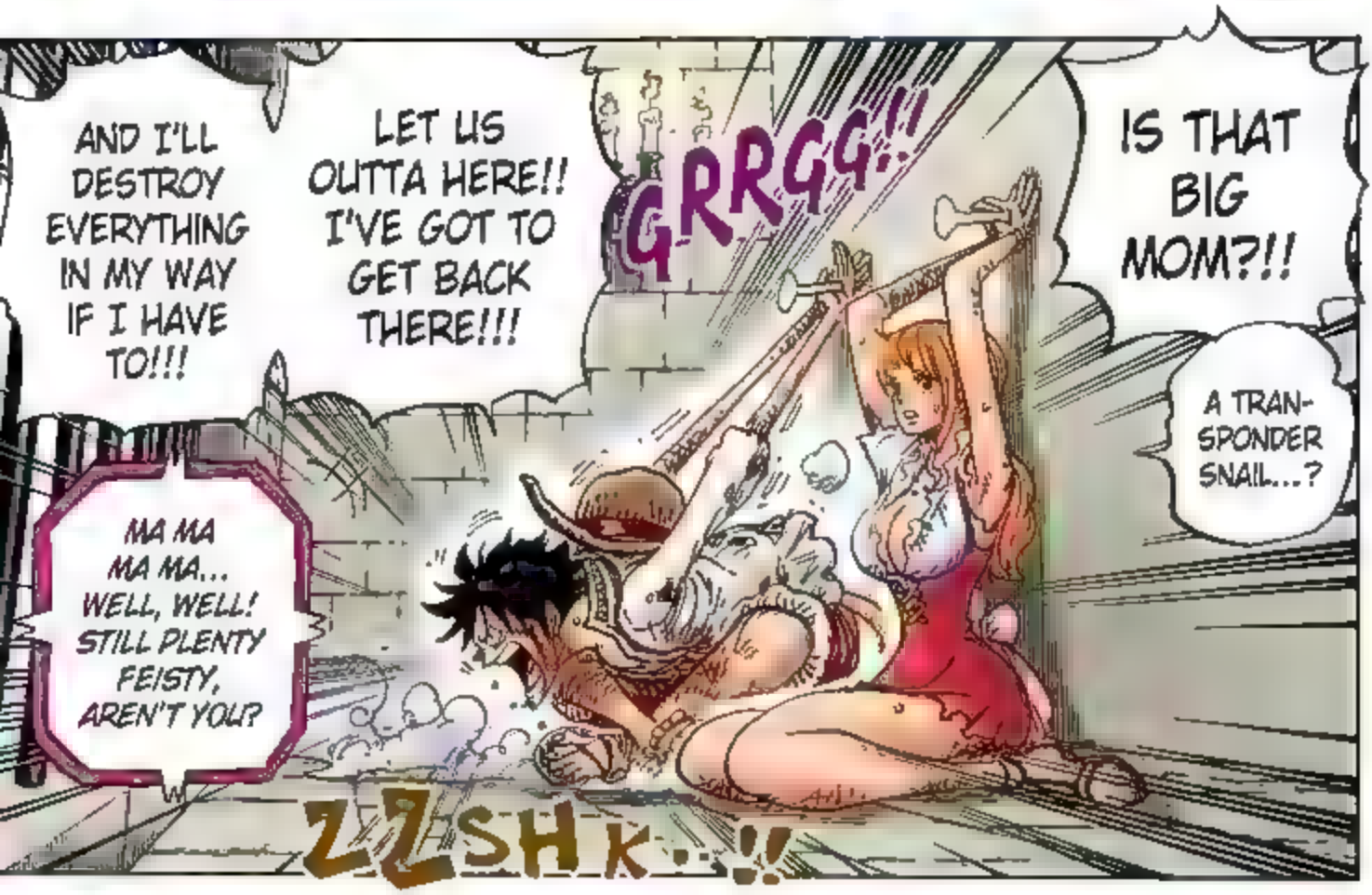

OOOH!! I LIKE THE LOOKS ON THOSE FACES!
PERORIN!♪

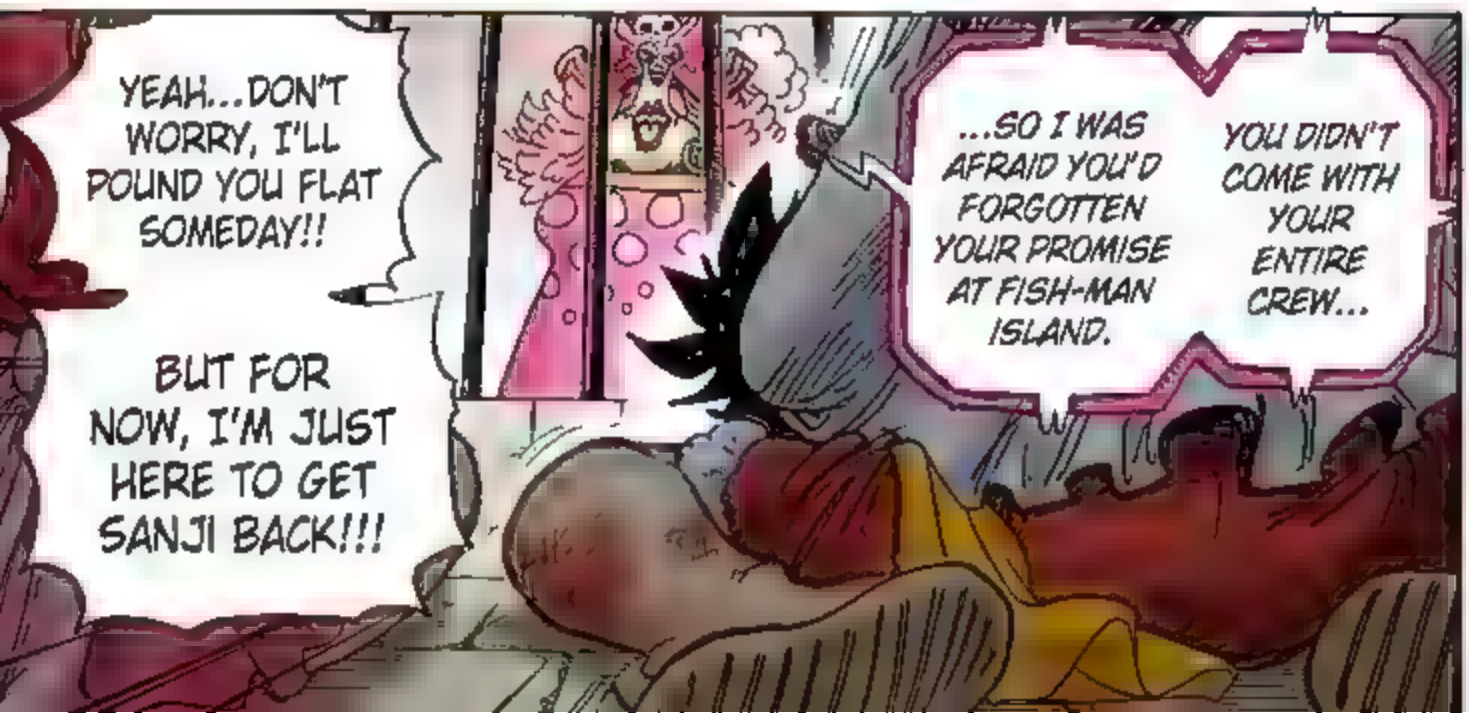

HERE'S MAMA.
!


GRR
!!


LICK
ELDEST SON OF CHARLOTTE
KUH-KUH-KUH! WHY, MY LITTLE CANDY...
...YOU LOOK SO SWEET!♪

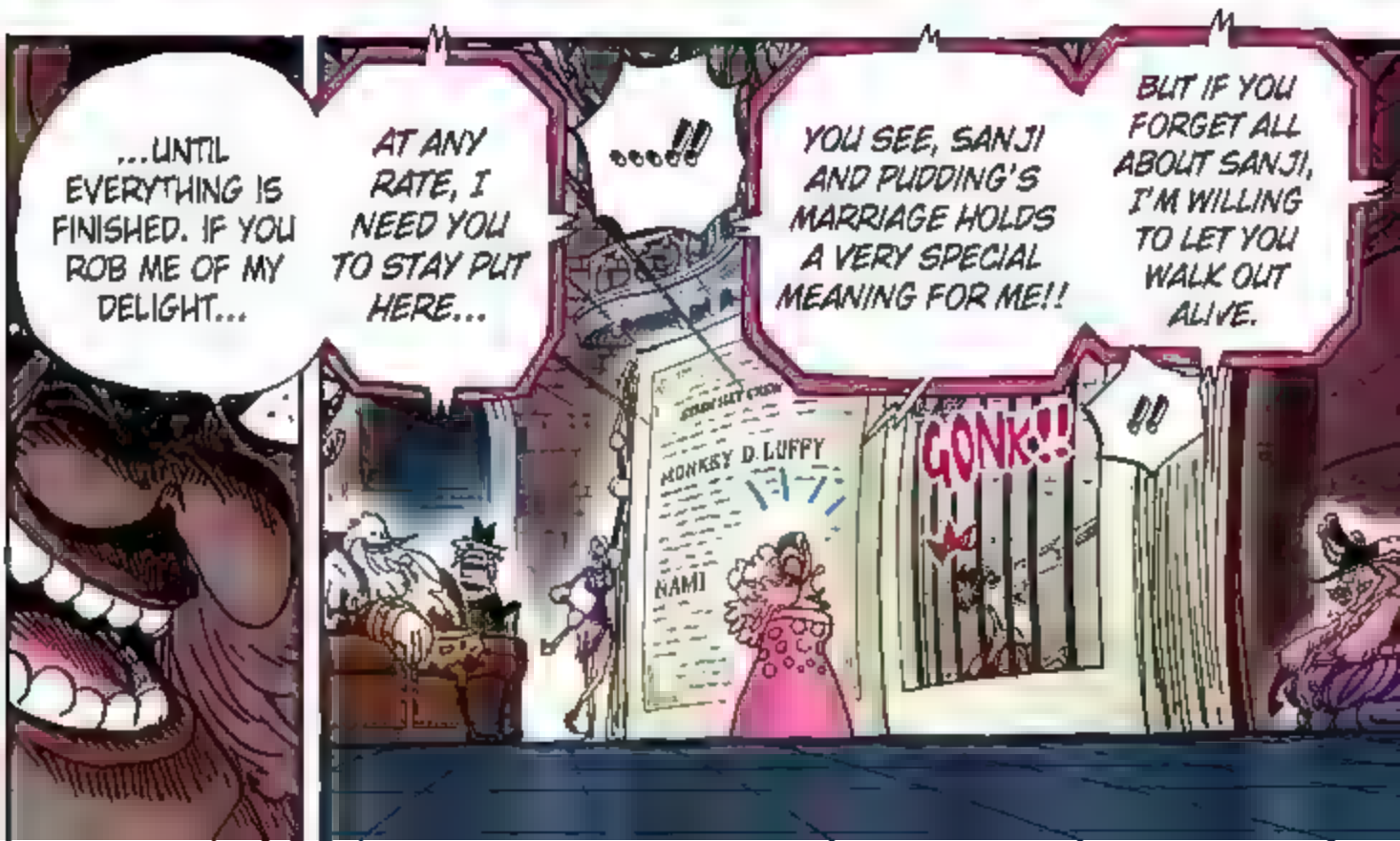

YOU'VE COME ALL THIS WAY...
SO, WE SPEAK AGAIN, STRAW HAT LUFFY...
THUNK!!
HUH ?!


AND I'LL DESTROY EVERYTHING IN MY WAY IF I HAVE TO!!!
LET US OUTTA HERE!! I'VE GOT TO GET BACK THERE!!!
GRRGG!!
IS THAT BIG MOM?!!
A TRAN-SPONDER SNAIL...?
MA MA MA MA... WELL, WELL! STILL PLENTY FEISTY, AREN'T YOU?
ZZSHK...!!

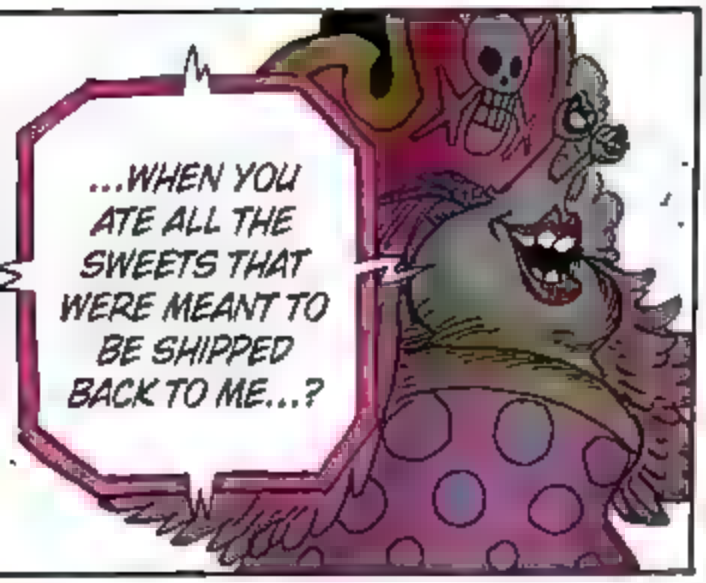

YEAH...DON'T WORRY, I'LL POUND YOU FLAT SOMEDAY!!
BUT FOR NOW, I'M JUST HERE TO GET SANJI BACK!!!
...SO I WAS AFRAID YOU'D FORGOTTEN YOUR PROMISE AT FISH-MAN ISLAND.
YOU DIDN'T COME WITH YOUR ENTIRE CREW...

I'LL TAKE YOU ON RIGHT HERE!!!
IF YOU WANT TO FIGHT, THEN BRING IT RIGHT NOW, BIG MOM!!!
HA HA HA...
GR
AH!!

YOU'RE AN ARROGANT SQUIRT IF YOU THINK YOU DESERVE AN AUDIENCE WITH ME!!
I DON'T NEED TO GET INVOLVED TO HAVE YOU KILLED.
HA HA HA!
...
DON'T GET FULL OF YOURSELF. YOU'RE JUST A ROOKIE, FRESH TO THE NEW WORLD...

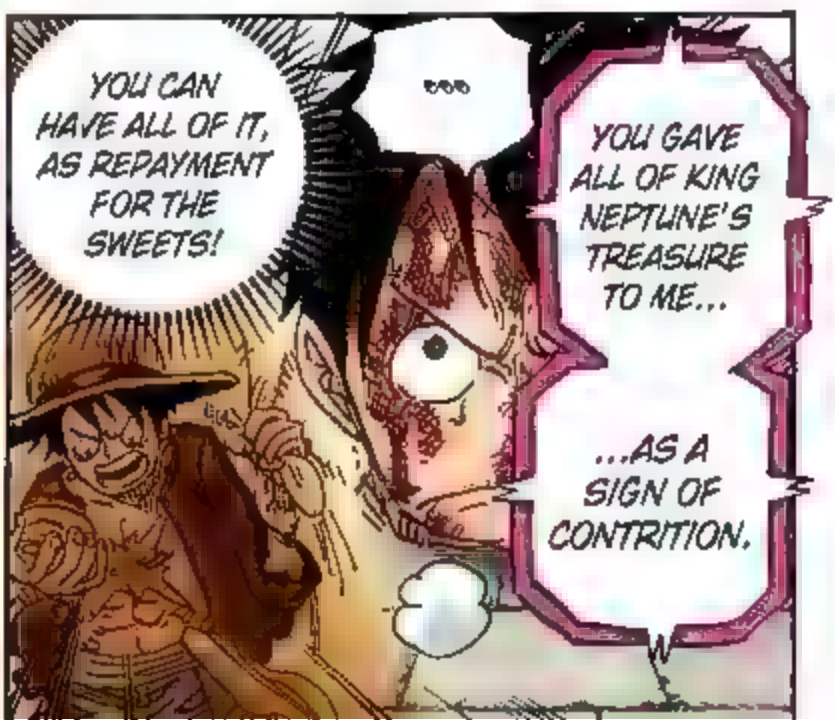

...UNTIL EVERYTHING IS FINISHED. IF YOU ROB ME OF MY DELIGHT...
AT ANY RATE, I NEED YOU TO STAY PUT HERE...
...!!
YOU SEE, SANJI AND PUDDING'S MARRIAGE HOLDS A VERY SPECIAL MEANING FOR ME!!
BUT IF YOU FORGET ALL ABOUT SANJI, I'M WILLING TO LET YOU WALK OUT ALIVE.
MONKEY D. LUFFY
NAMI
GONK!!
!!

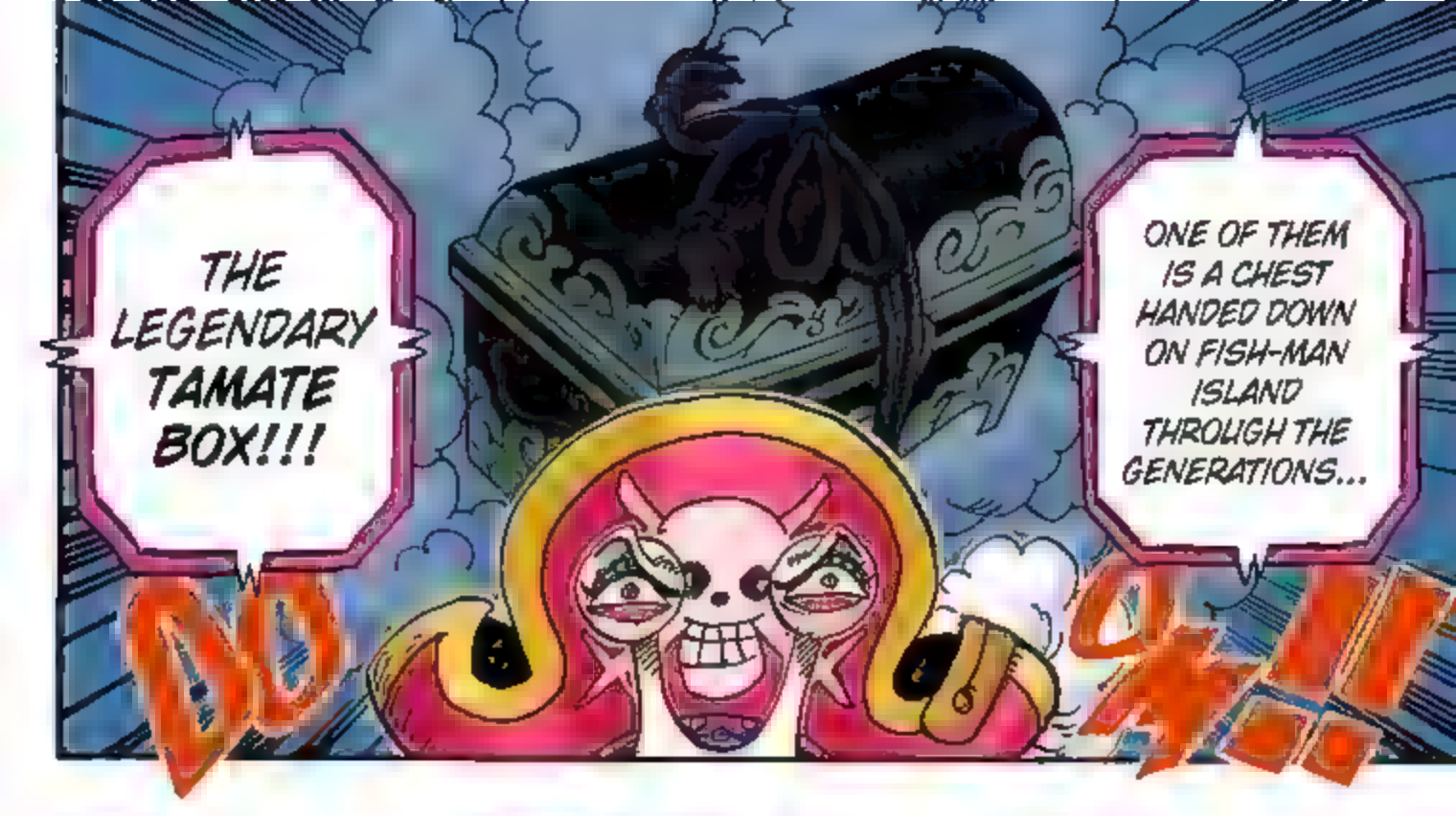
...GOING TO REGRET IT!!!
...THEN YOU'RE REALLY...
TO
OH!!

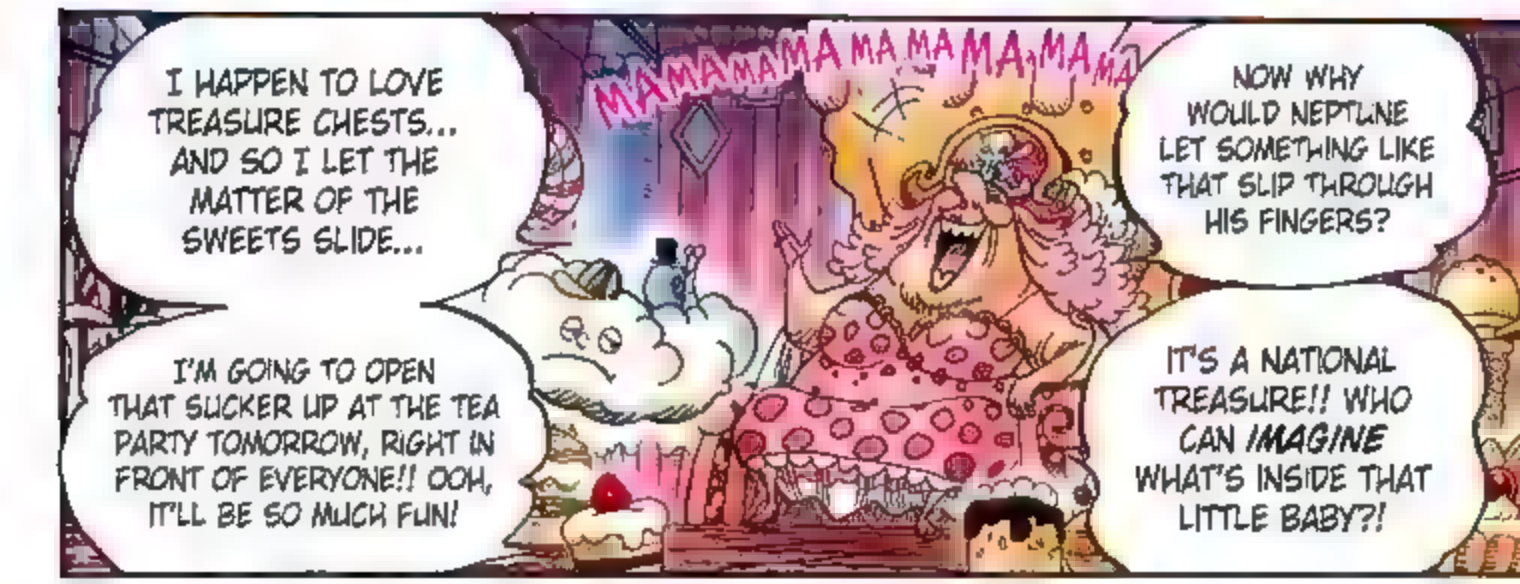

...WHEN YOU ATE ALL THE SWEETS THAT WERE MEANT TO BE SHIPPED BACK TO ME...?

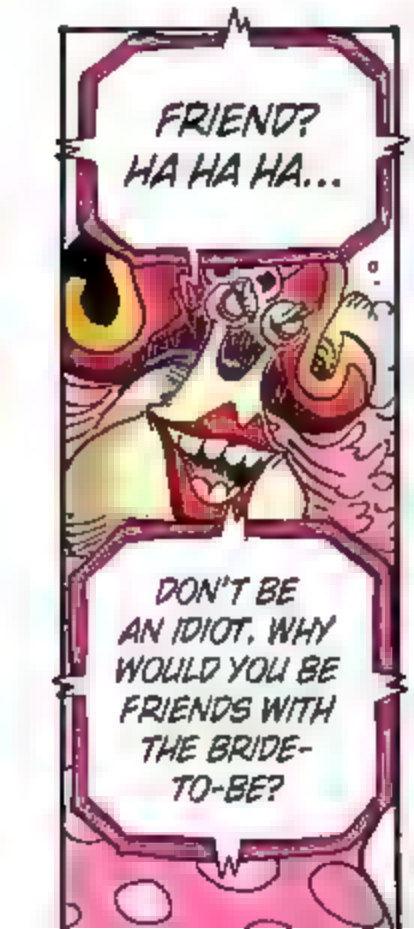
.....!!
DO YOU REMEMBER, BACK ON FISH-MAN ISLAND...

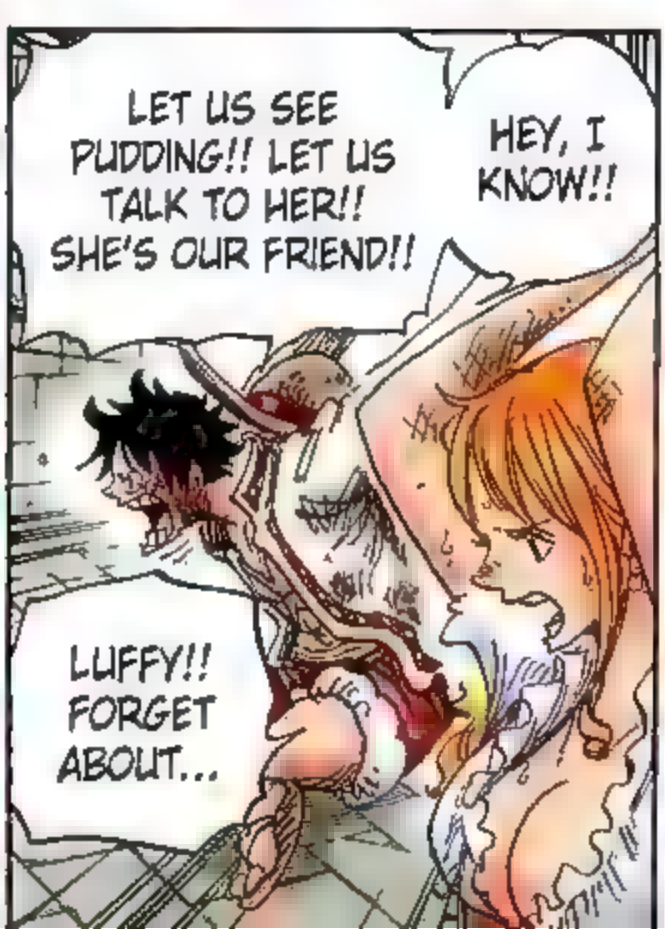
HAAA HA HA HA. YOU CAN'T ASK FOR IT BACK NOW!
MA MA MA MA... WHAT DO YOU THINK WAS AMONG THOSE CHESTS?

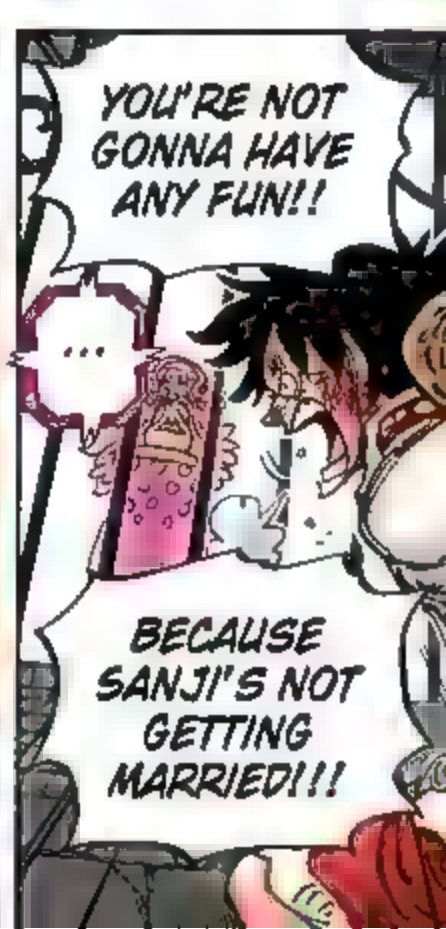

YOU CAN HAVE ALL OF IT, AS REPAYMENT FOR THE SWEETS!
...
YOU GAVE ALL OF KING NEPTUNE'S TREASURE TO ME...
...AS A SIGN OF CONTRITION.

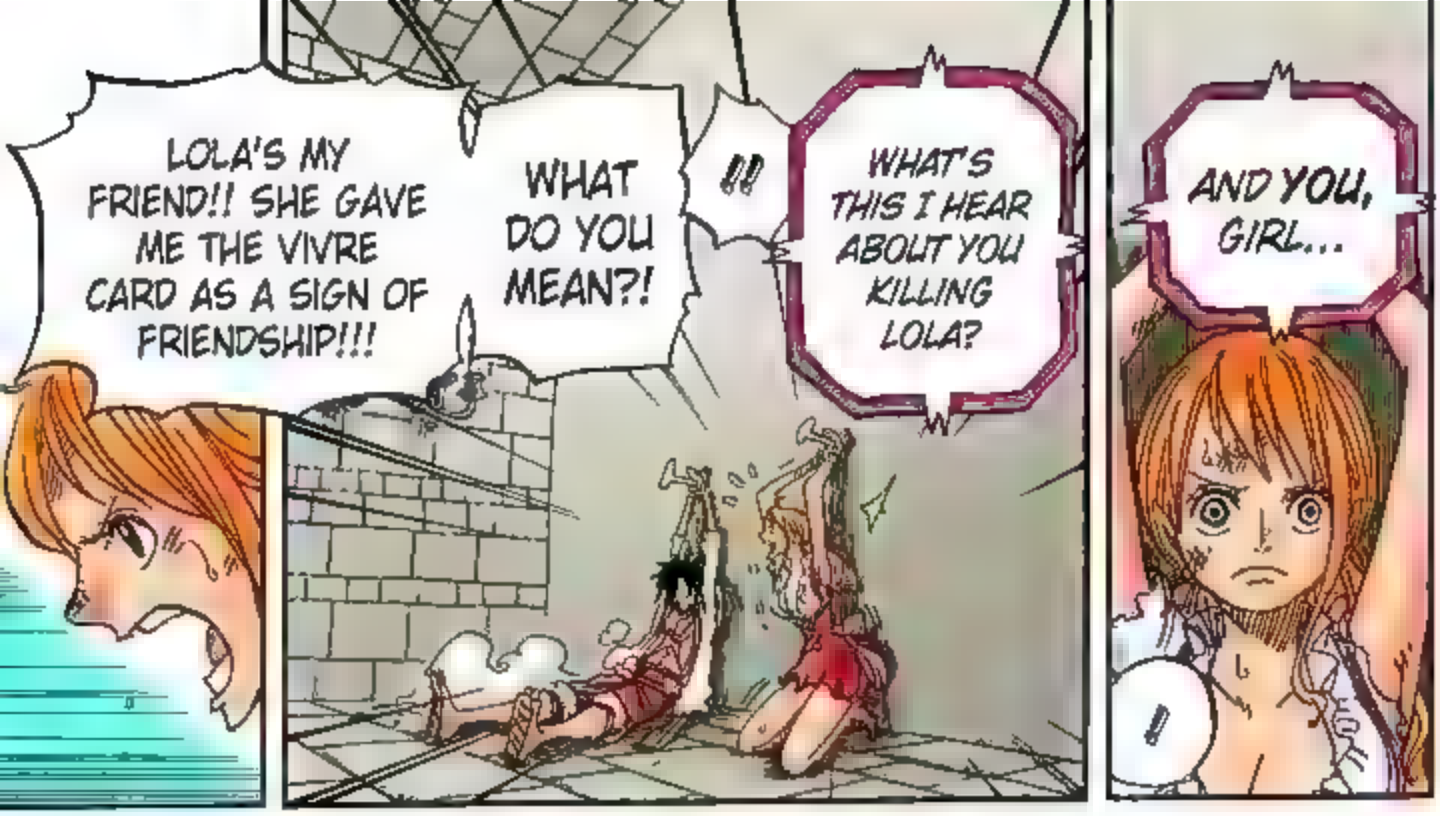

THE LEGENDARY TAMATE BOX!!!
ONE OF THEM IS A CHEST HANDED DOWN ON FISH-MAN ISLAND THROUGH THE GENERATIONS...
DO
YA!!

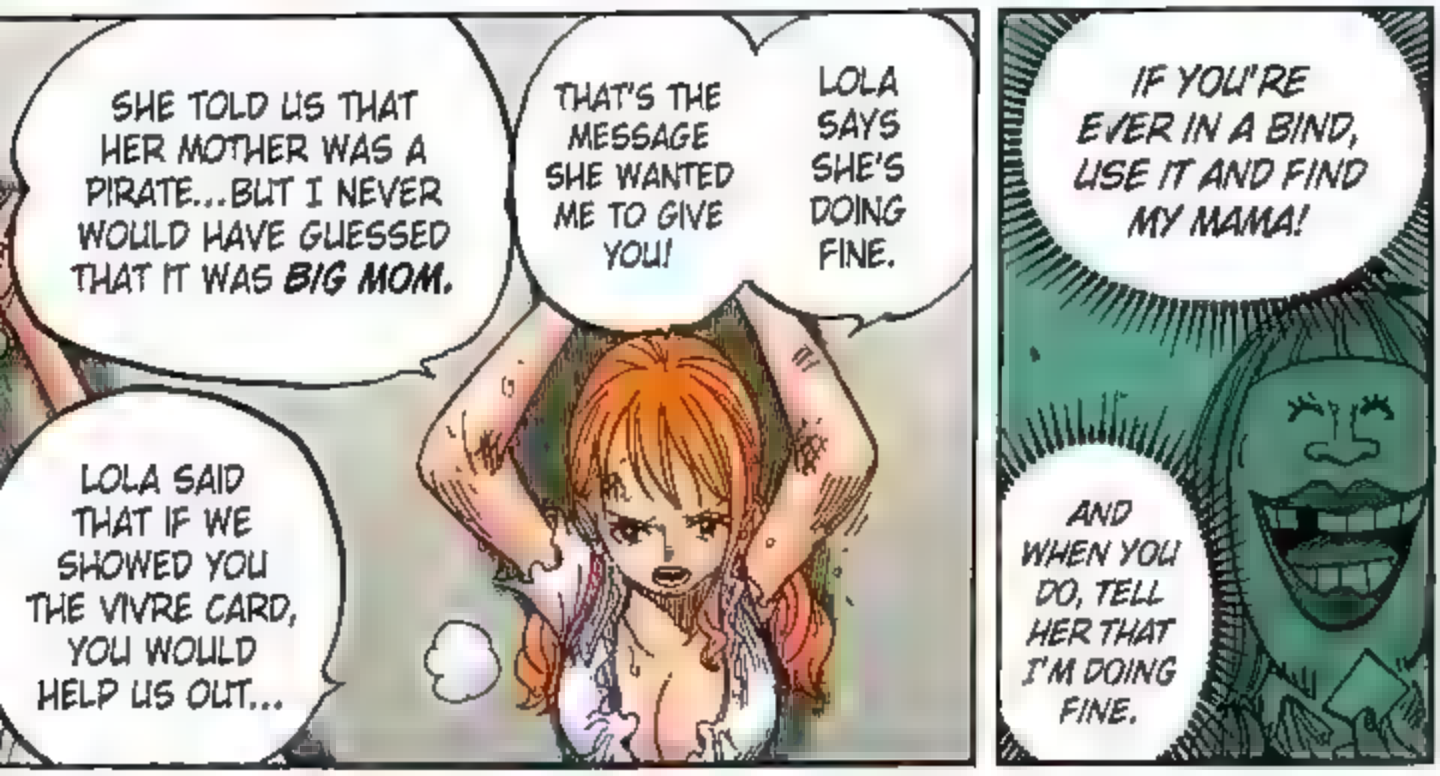

I HAPPEN TO LOVE TREASURE CHESTS... AND SO I LET THE MATTER OF THE SWEETS SLIDE...
I'M GOING TO OPEN THAT SUCKER UP AT THE TEA PARTY TOMORROW, RIGHT IN FRONT OF EVERYONE!! OOH, IT'LL BE SO MUCH FUN!
MAMAMAMAMAMAMAMAMAMA
NOW WHY WOULD NEPTUNE LET SOMETHING LIKE THAT SLIP THROUGH HIS FINGERS?
IT'S A NATIONAL TREASURE!! WHO CAN IMAGINE WHAT'S INSIDE THAT LITTLE BABY?!

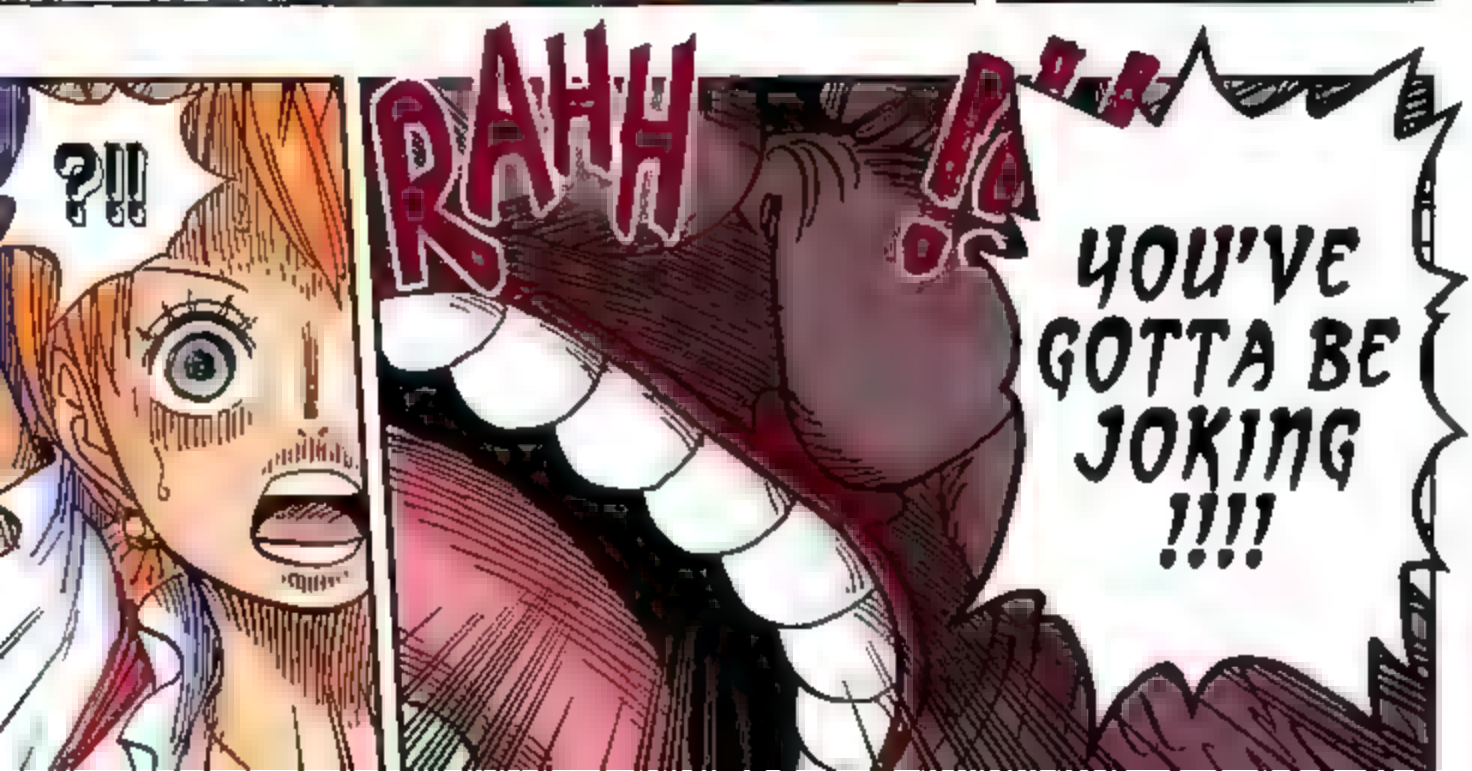

FRIEND? HA HA HA...
DON'T BE AN IDIOT. WHY WOULD YOU BE FRIENDS WITH THE BRIDE-TO-BE?

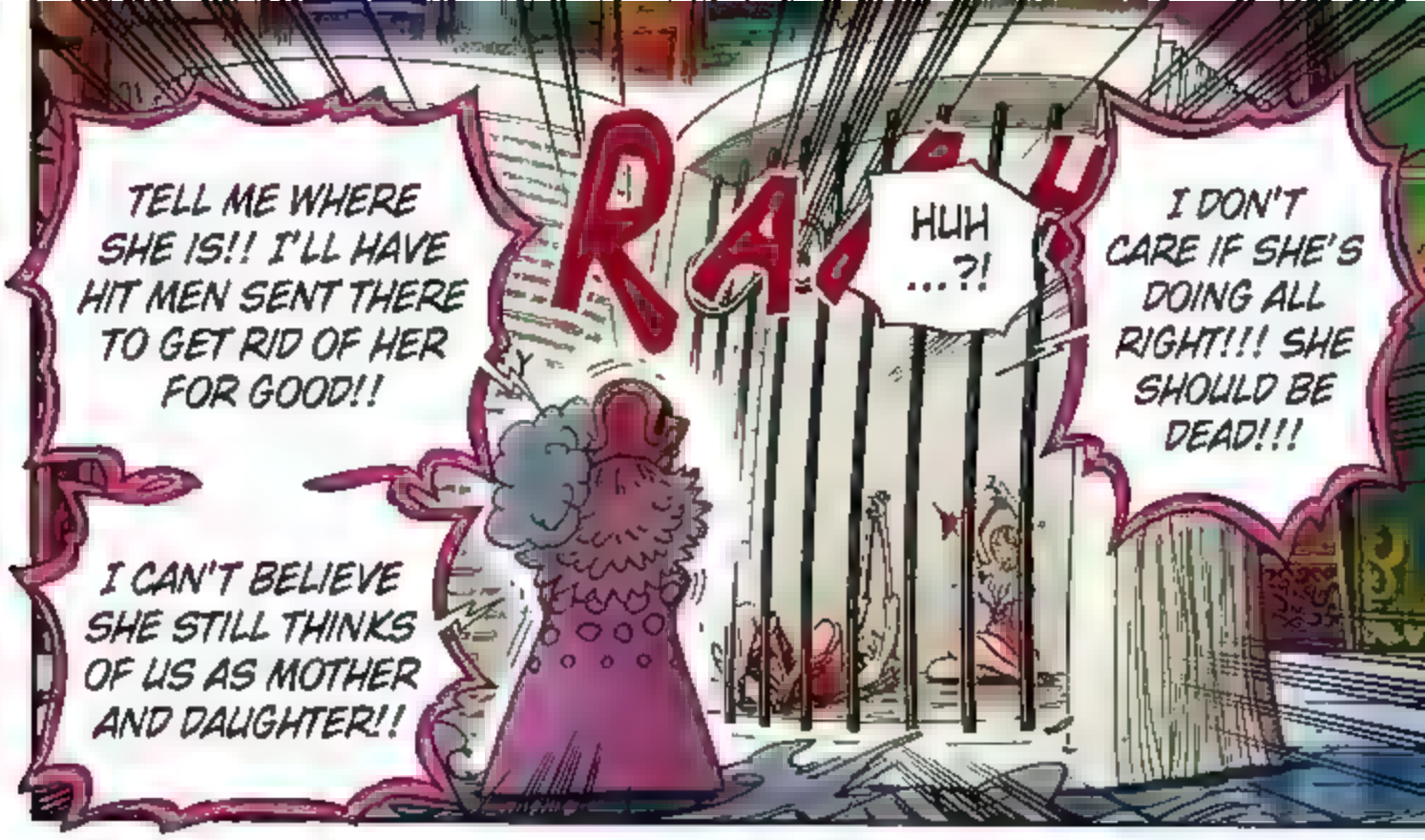

LET US SEE PUDDING!! LET US TALK TO HER!! SHE'S OUR FRIEND!!
HEY, I KNOW!!
LUFFY!! FORGET ABOUT...

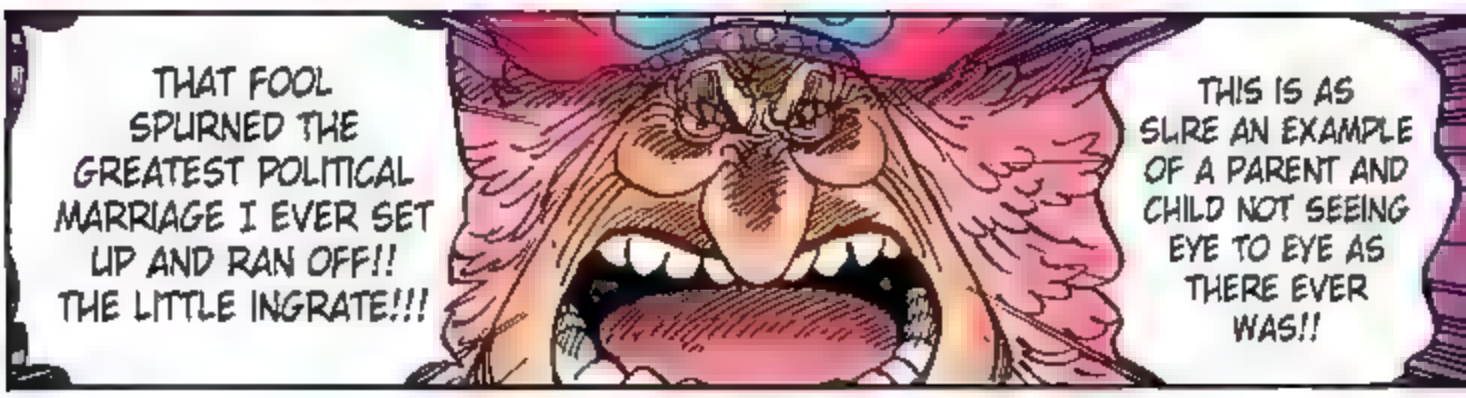

YOU'RE NOT GONNA HAVE ANY FUN!!
...
BECAUSE SANJI'S NOT GETTING MARRIED!!!

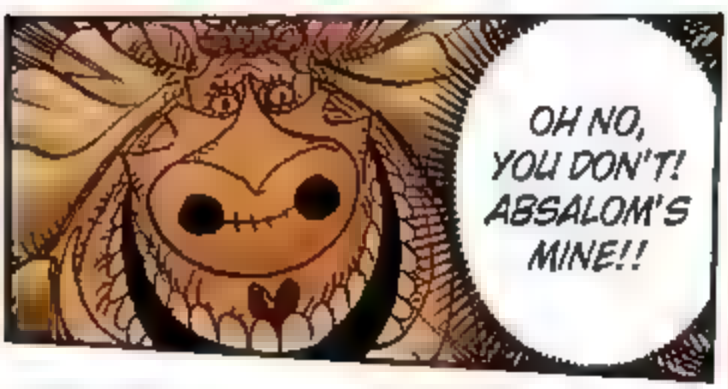

LOLA'S MY FRIEND!! SHE GAVE ME THE VIVRE CARD AS A SIGN OF FRIENDSHIP!!!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN?!
!!
WHAT'S THIS I HEAR ABOUT YOU KILLING LOLA?
AND YOU, GIRL...

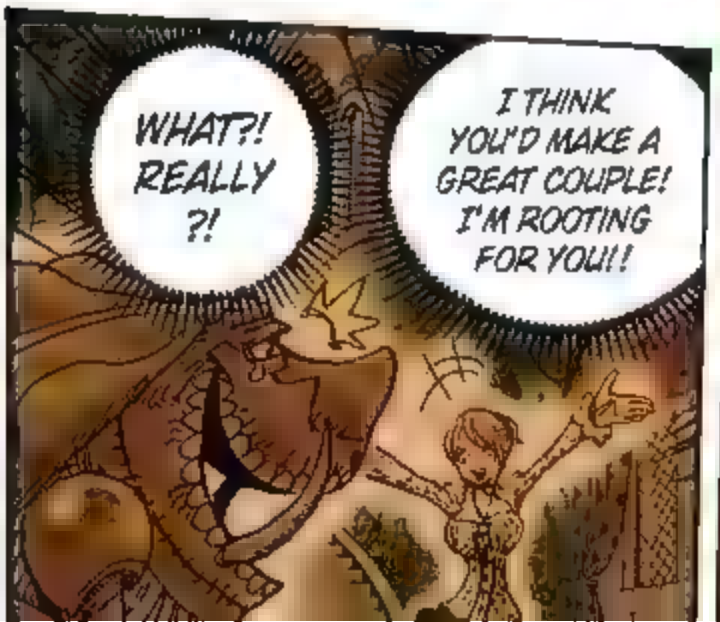

SHE TOLD US THAT HER MOTHER WAS A PIRATE...BUT I NEVER WOULD HAVE GUESSED THAT IT WAS BIG MOM.
LOLA SAID THAT IF WE SHOWED YOU THE VIVRE CARD, YOU WOULD HELP US OUT...
THAT'S THE MESSAGE SHE WANTED ME TO GIVE YOU!
LOLA SAYS SHE'S DOING FINE.
IF YOU'RE EVER IN A BIND, USE IT AND FIND MY MAMA!
AND WHEN YOU DO, TELL HER THAT I'M DOING FINE.


?!!
RAHH
YOU'VE GOTTA BE JOKING !!!!


TELL ME WHERE SHE IS!! I'LL HAVE HIT MEN SENT THERE TO GET RID OF HER FOR GOOD!!
I CAN'T BELIEVE SHE STILL THINKS OF US AS MOTHER AND DAUGHTER!!
RA
HUH ...?!
I DON'T CARE IF SHE'S DOING ALL RIGHT!!! SHE SHOULD BE DEAD!!!

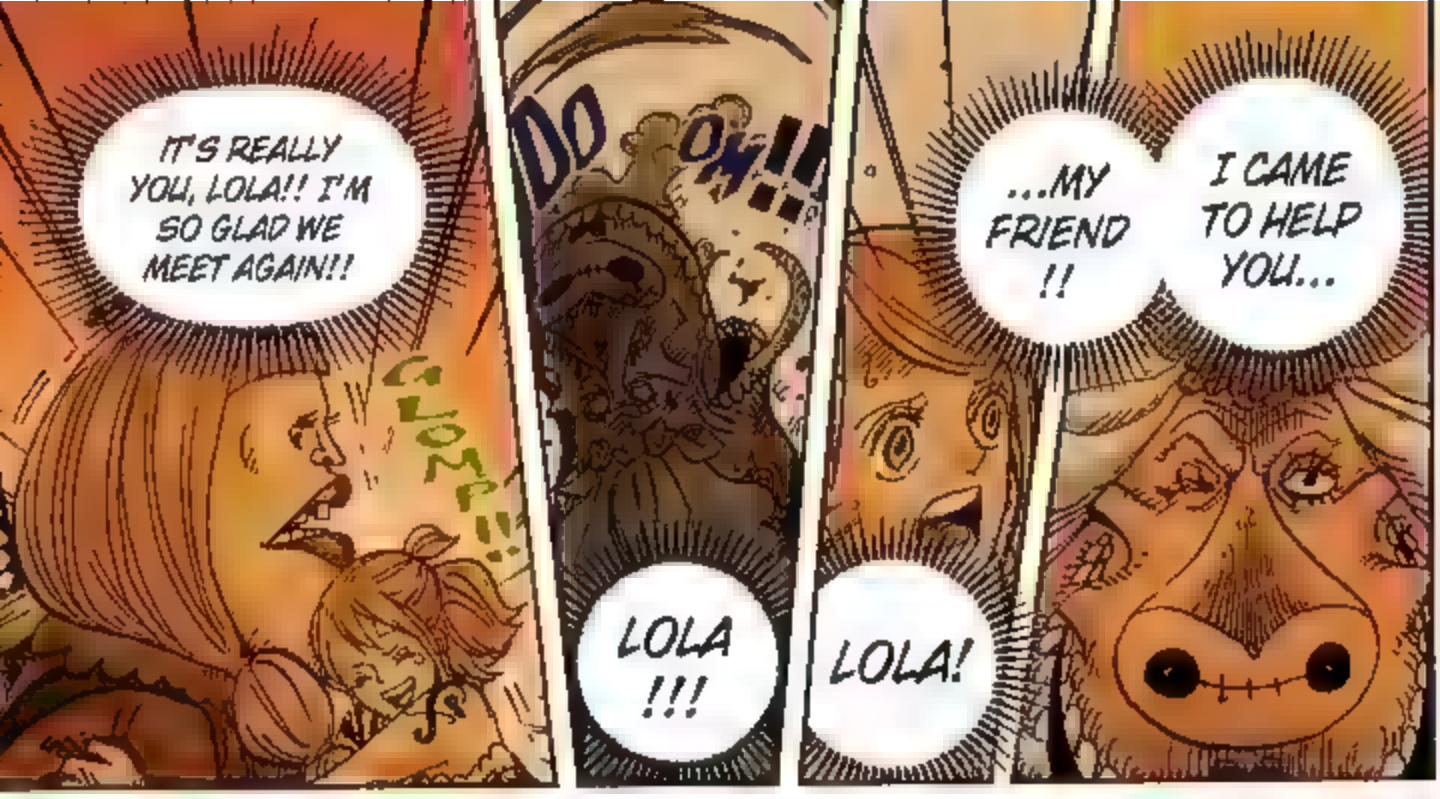

THAT FOOL SPURNED THE GREATEST POLITICAL MARRIAGE I EVER SET UP AND RAN OFF!! THE LITTLE INGRATE!!!
THIS IS AS SURE AN EXAMPLE OF A PARENT AND CHILD NOT SEEING EYE TO EYE AS THERE EVER WAS!!


OH NO, YOU DON'T! ABSALOM'S MINE!!

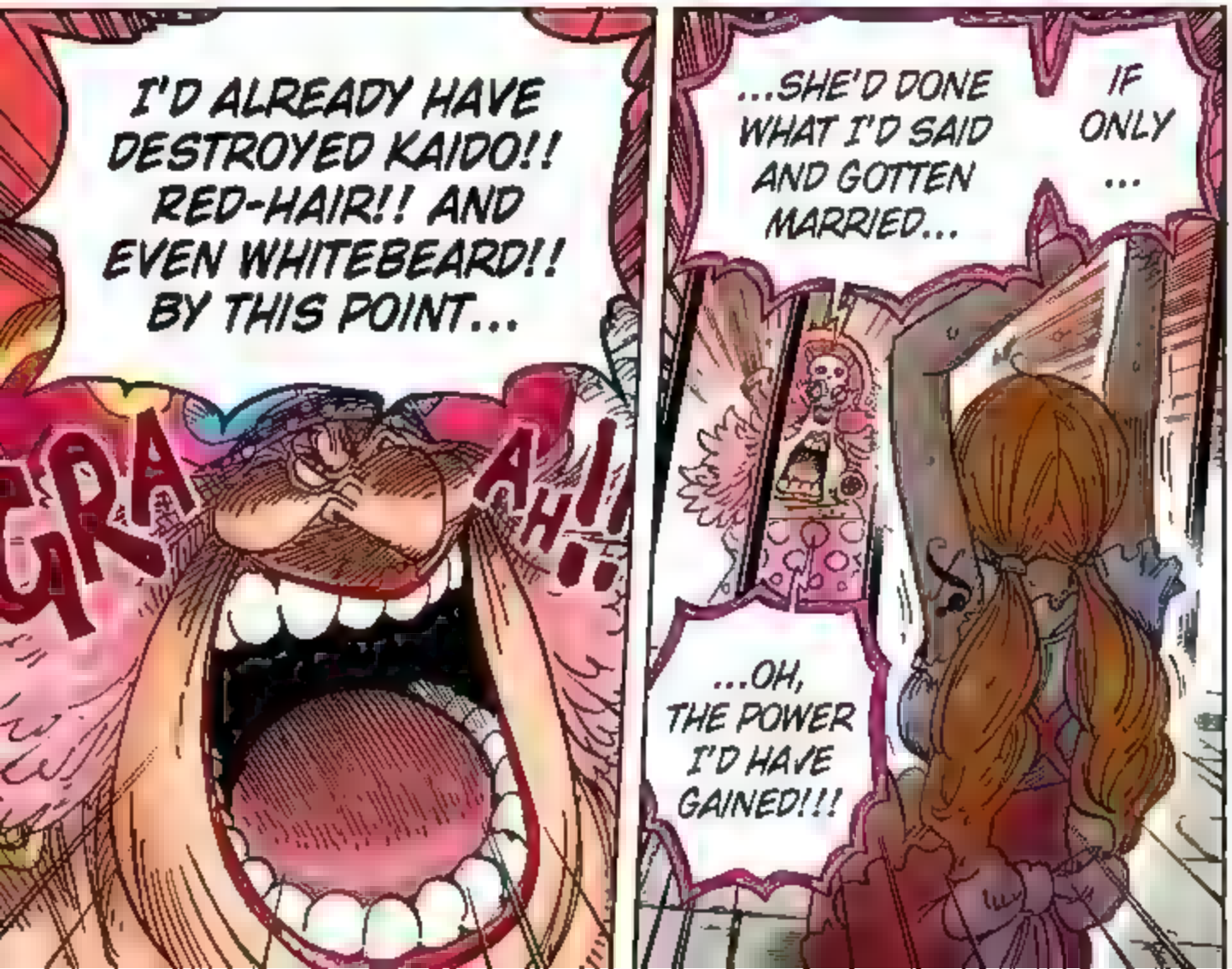

WHAT?! REALLY ?!
I THINK YOU'D MAKE A GREAT COUPLE! I'M ROOTING FOR YOU!!

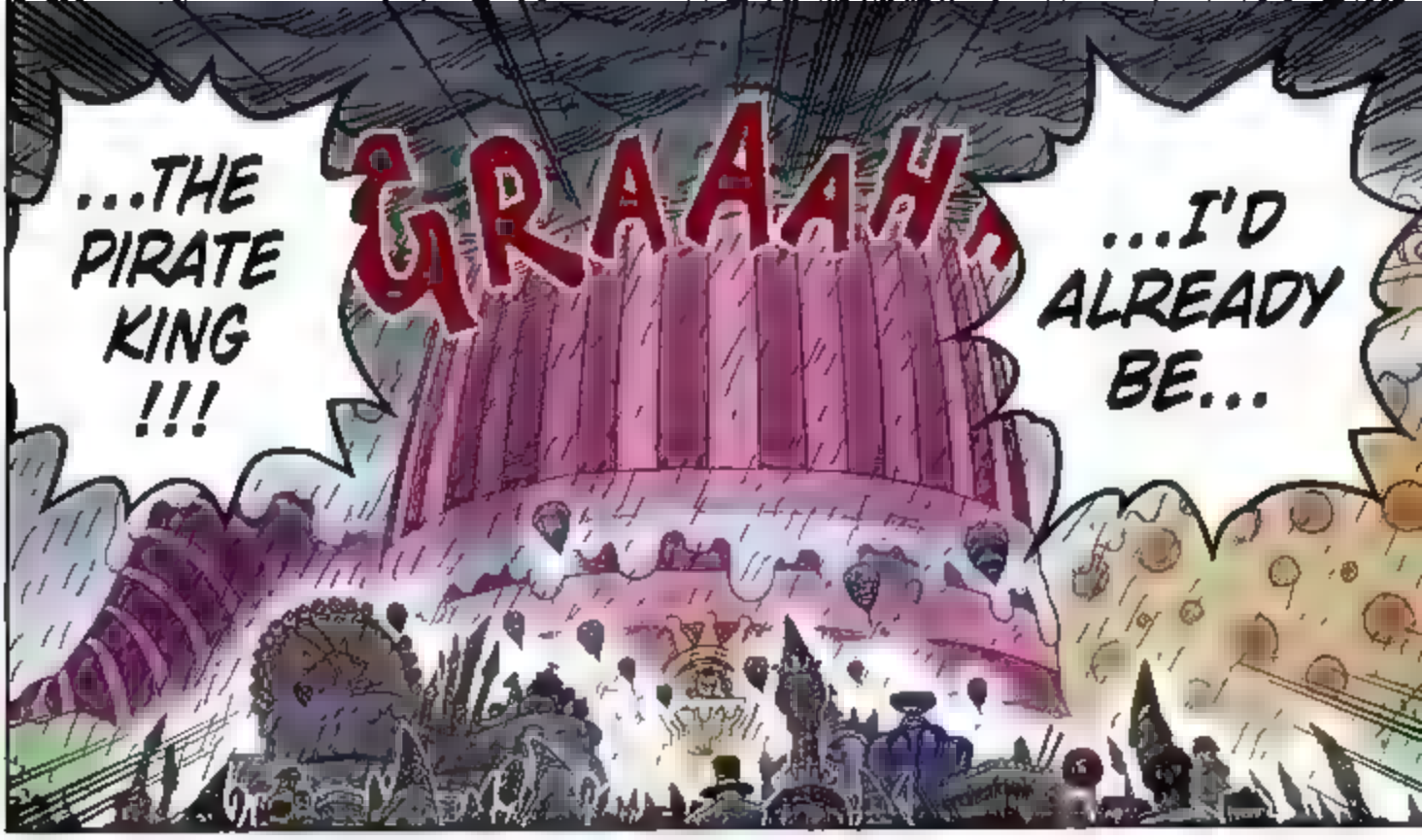
YOU CAN MARRY ME, IF YOU WANT!!
ESPECIALLY YOU!! WANNA GET HITCHED?!

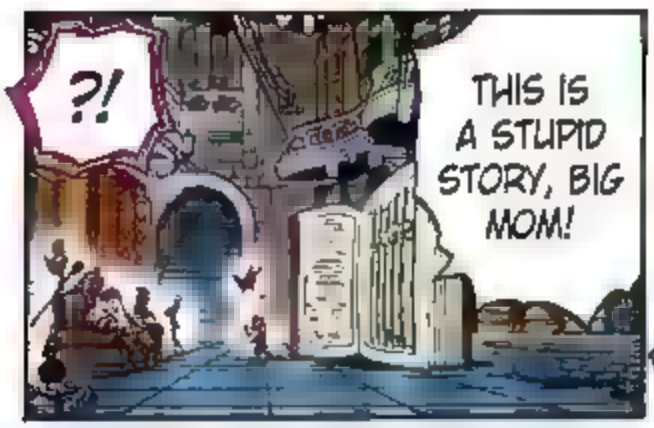
HUH ...?
I'LL NEVER FORGIVE HER FOR THAT!!!

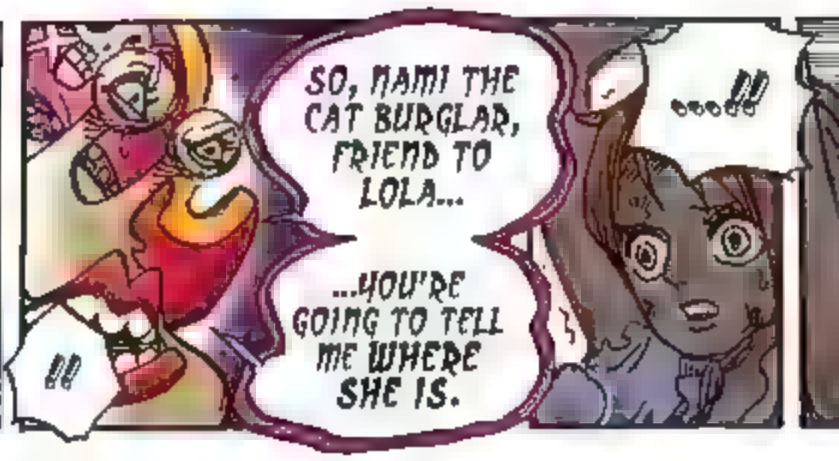

IT'S REALLY YOU, LOLA!! I'M SO GLAD WE MEET AGAIN!!
GLOMP!!
DO OH!!
LOLA !!!
...MY FRIEND !!
I CAME TO HELP YOU...
LOLA!

LOLA ...
SINCE YOU AND I ARE LIKE SISTERS.
THIS IS JUST BETWEEN US, OKAY?

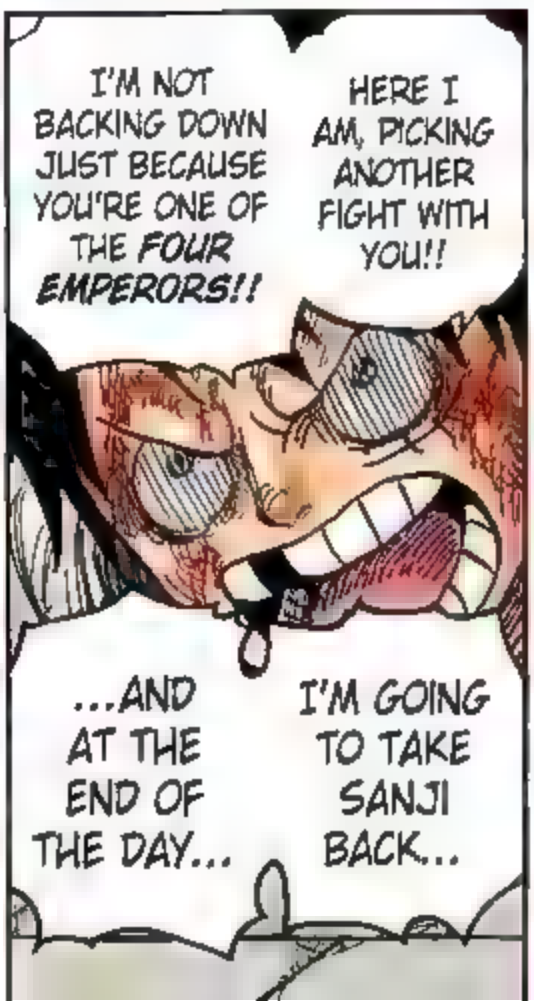

I'D ALREADY HAVE DESTROYED KAIDO!! RED-HAIR!! AND EVEN WHITEBEARD!! BY THIS POINT...
GRA
AH!!
...SHE'D DONE WHAT I'D SAID AND GOTTEN MARRIED...
IF ONLY ...
...OH, THE POWER I'D HAVE GAINED!!!


...THE PIRATE KING !!!
GRAAAH
...I'D ALREADY BE...


?!
THIS IS A STUPID STORY, BIG MOM!

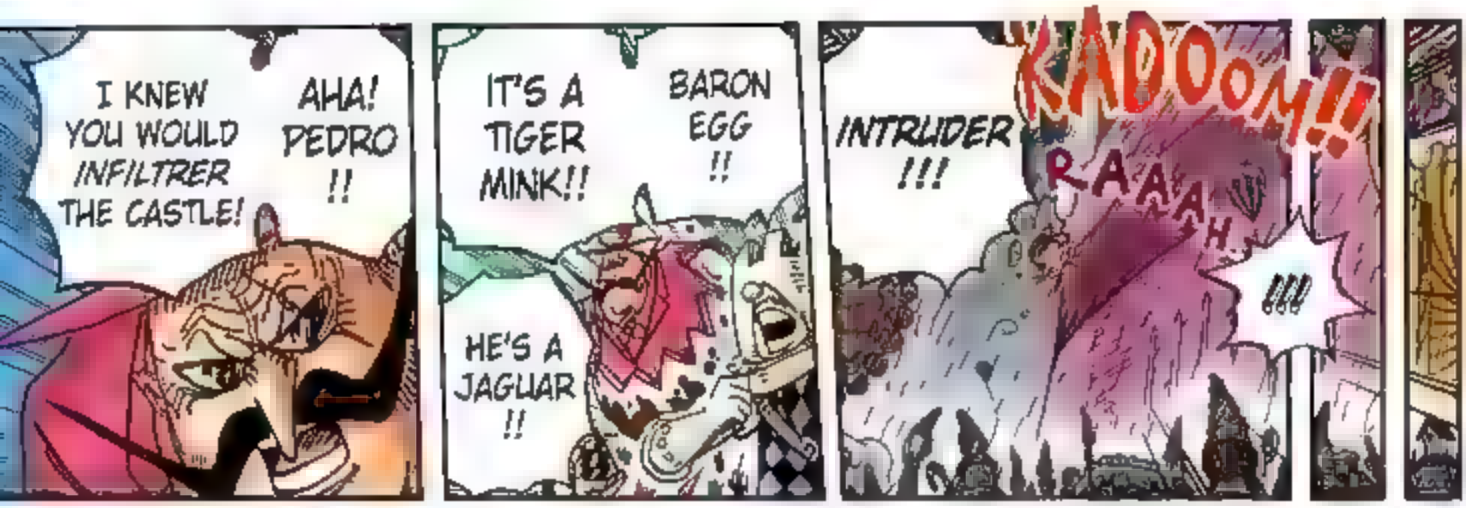

SO, NAMI THE CAT BURGLAR, FRIEND TO LOLA...
...YOU'RE GOING TO TELL ME WHERE SHE IS.
!!
...!!

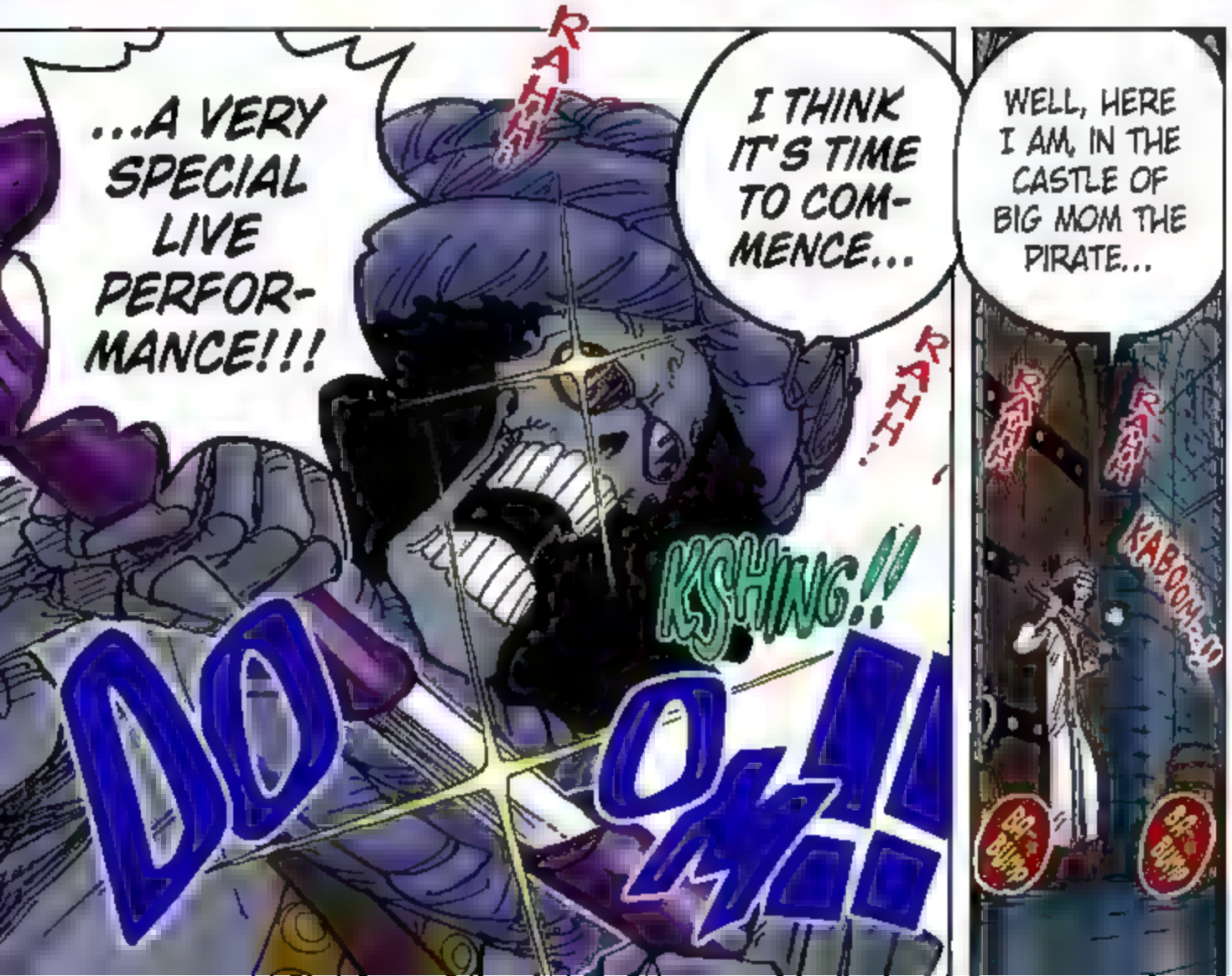
WE'RE GONNA WIN!!!
!!!


I'M NOT BACKING DOWN JUST BECAUSE YOU'RE ONE OF THE FOUR EMPERORS!!
HERE I AM, PICKING ANOTHER FIGHT WITH YOU!!
...AND AT THE END OF THE DAY...
I'M GOING TO TAKE SANJI BACK...

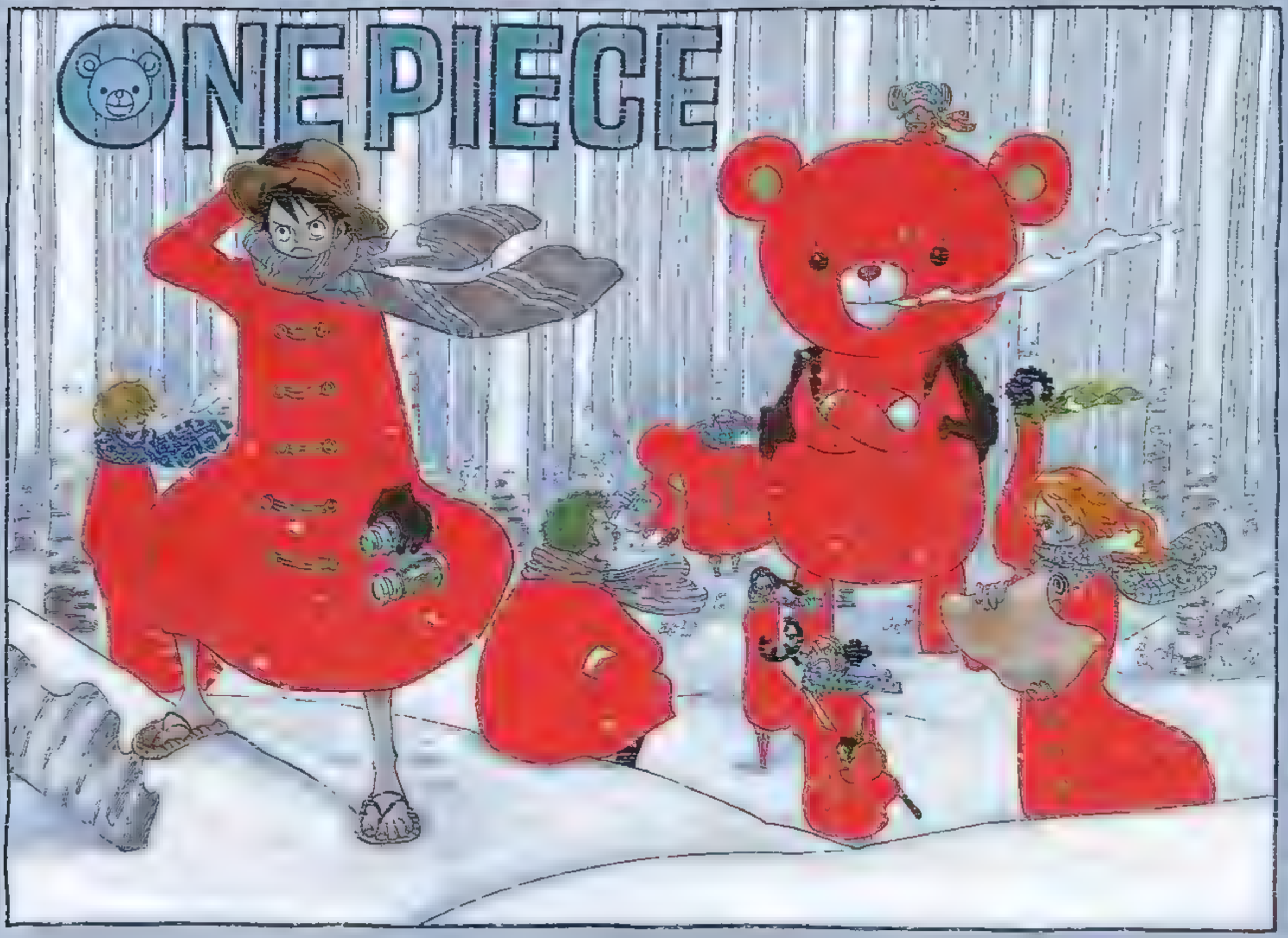
IT WAS LOLA WHO DIDN'T GET MARRIED...
AND IT'S YOU WHO FAILED TO BECOME THE PIRATE KING!!

PLEASE ...
PULL BACK AND LEAVE SAFELY...
PLEASE, EVERYONE ...
...
GUEST ROOM


I KNEW YOU WOULD INFILTRER THE CASTLE!
AHA! PEDRO !!
IT'S A TIGER MINK!!
BARON EGG !!
HE'S A JAGUAR !!
INTRUDER !!!
KADOOM!!
RAAAH
!!!

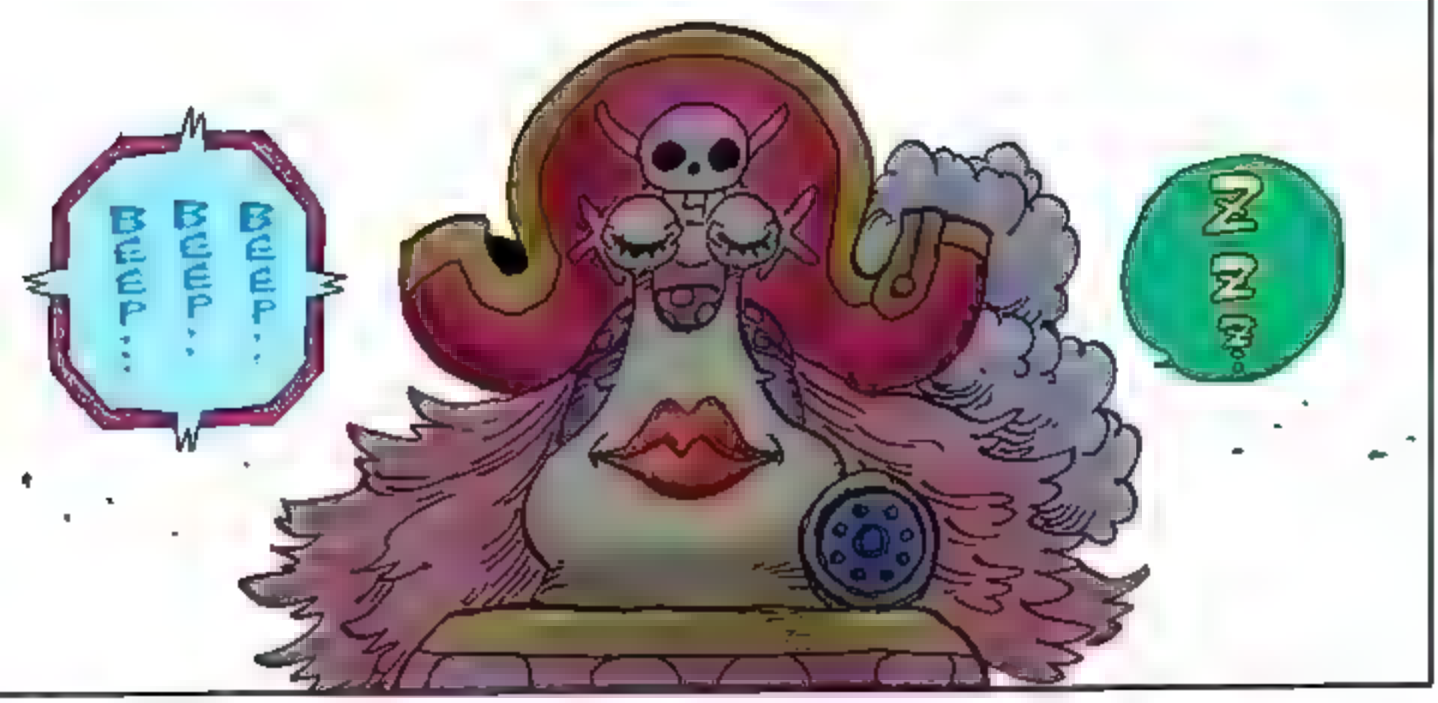

...A VERY SPECIAL LIVE PERFOR-MANCE!!!
RAH!
I THINK IT'S TIME TO COM-MENCE...
RAH!
KSHING!!
DO-O-O!!
WELL, HERE I AM, IN THE CASTLE OF BIG MOM THE PIRATE...
RAH!
RAH!
KABOOM!!

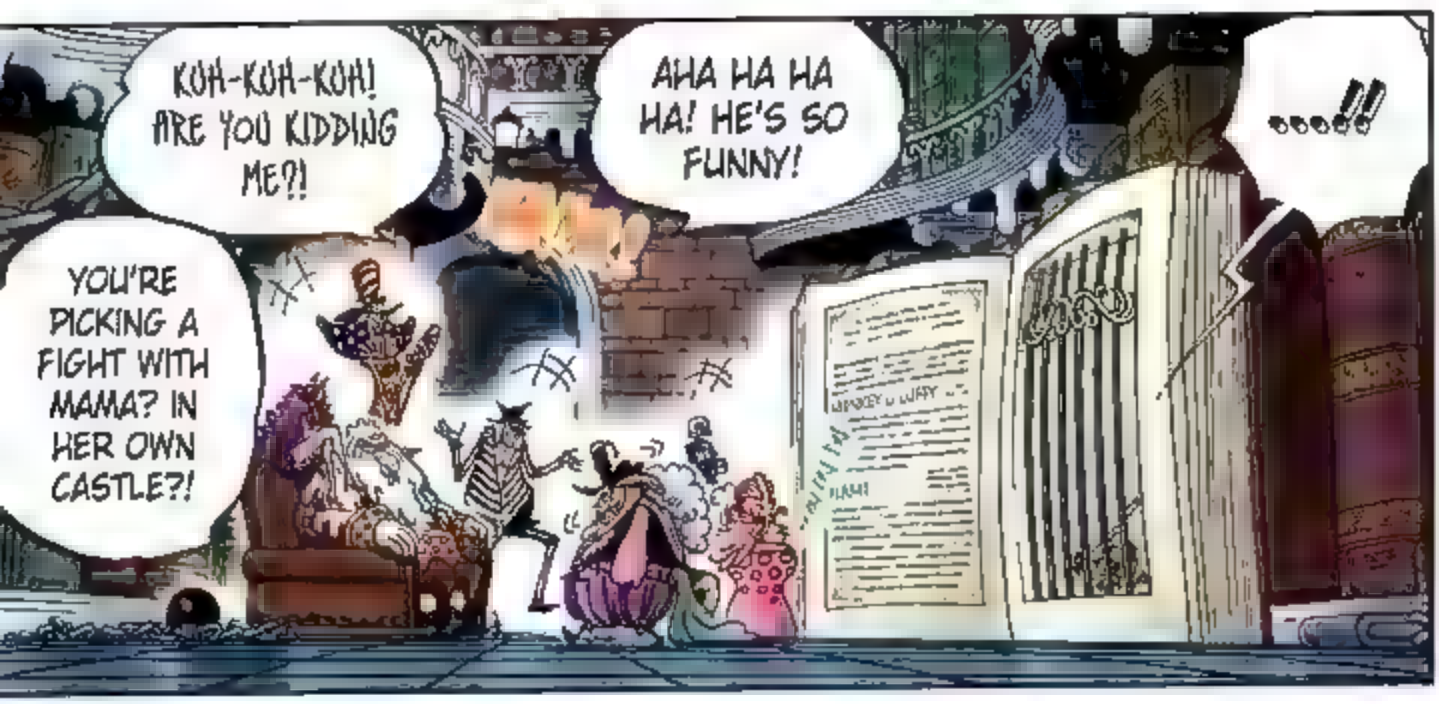
Chapter 848: GOODBYE

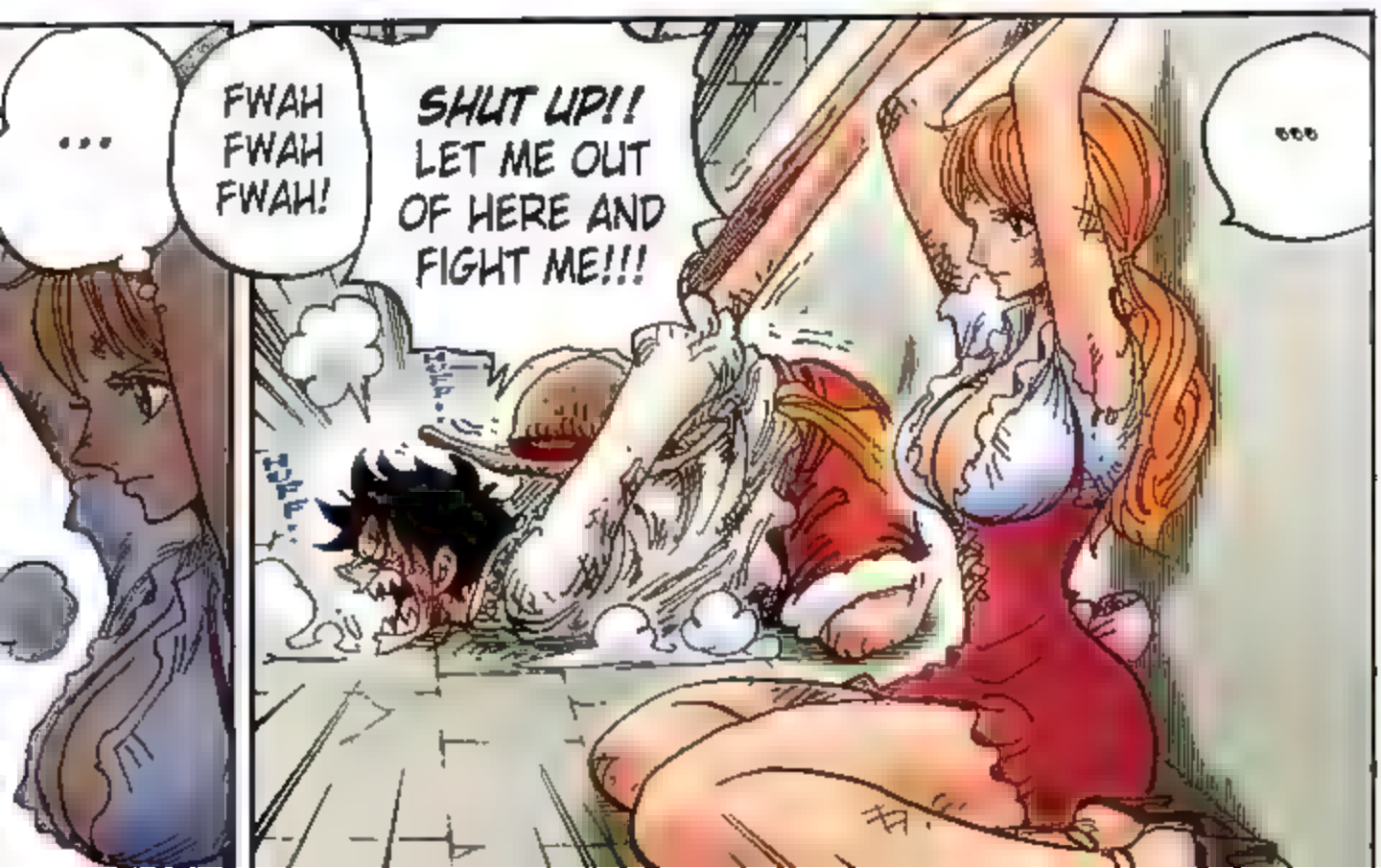


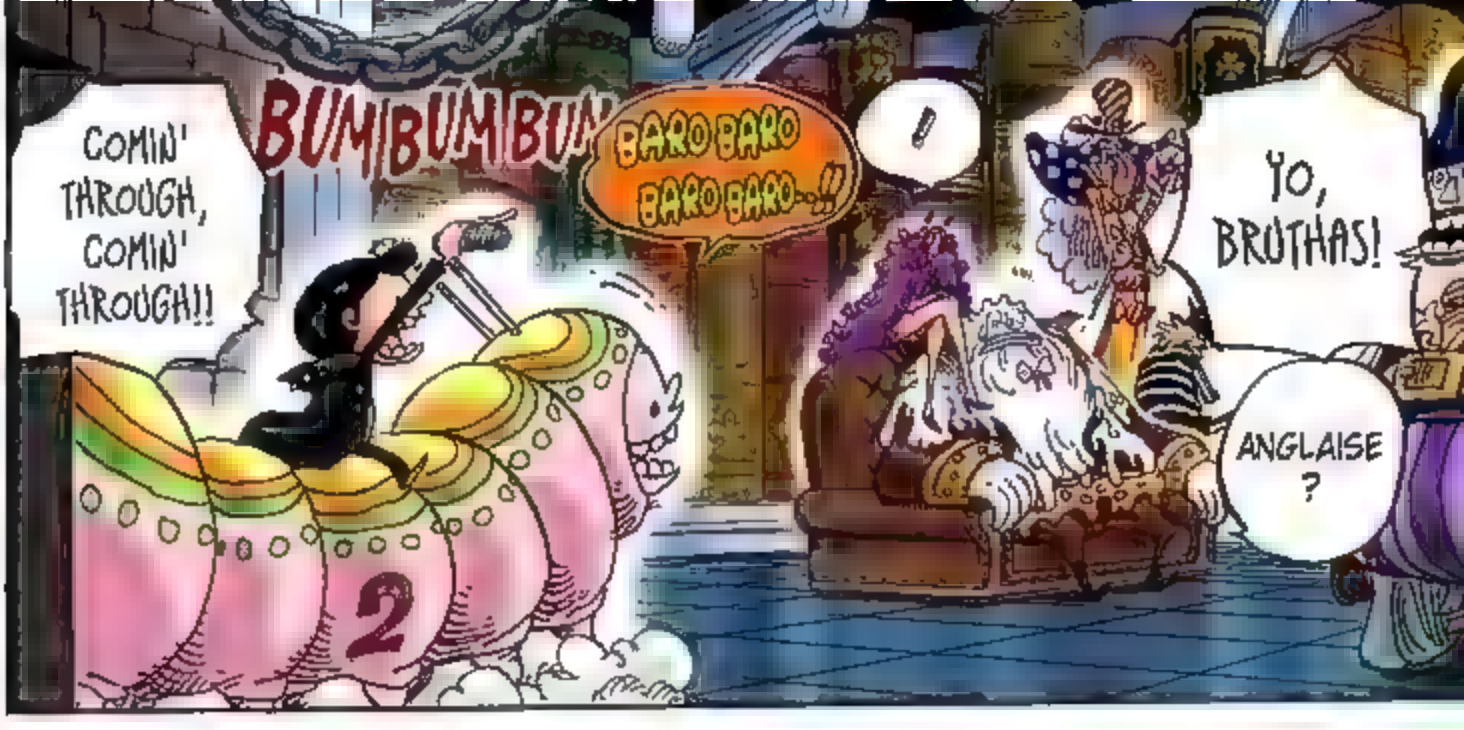
vol.84

ONE PIECE


BEEP..
BEEP..
BEEP...
ZZZ...


KUH-KUH-KUH! ARE YOU KIDDING ME?!
AHA HA HA HA! HE'S SO FUNNY!
...!!
YOU'RE PICKING A FIGHT WITH MAMA? IN HER OWN CASTLE?!


...
FWAH FWAH FWAH!
SHUT UP!! LET ME OUT OF HERE AND FIGHT ME!!!
...

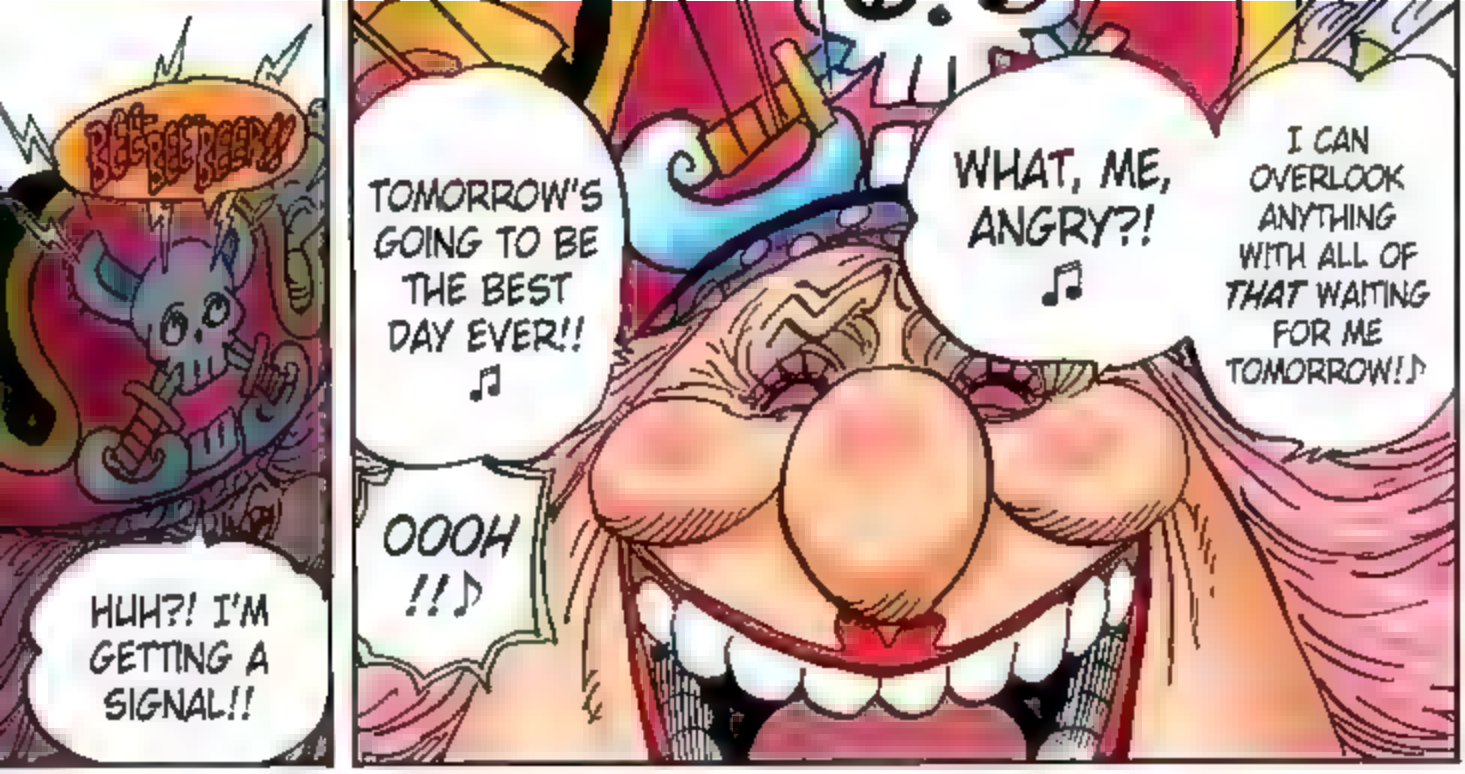

COMIN' THROUGH, COMIN' THROUGH!!
BUM BUM BUM
BARO BARO BARO BARO...!!
YO, BROTHAS!
ANGLAISE ?

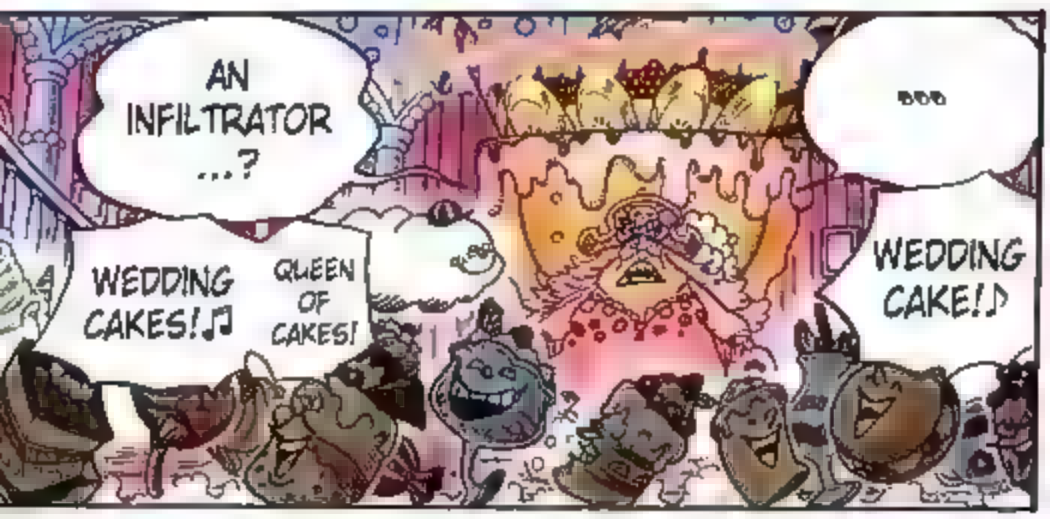
YEAH, THAT! AND DON'T TRY TO MAKE ME BRUSH MY TEETH!!
YOU MEAN AN INFILTRATOR, ANGLAISE?

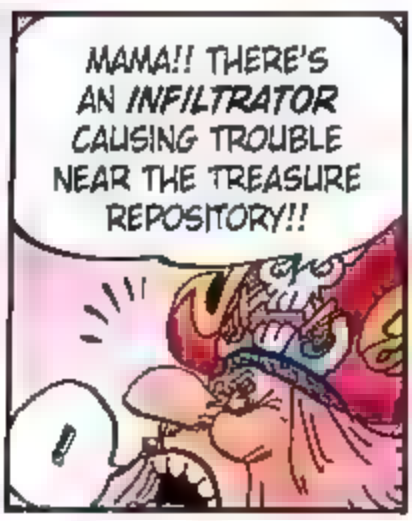
COMIN' THROUGH !!
WE GOT A NINFILNATOR IN THE TREASURE ROOM!!

BY THIS TIME TOMORROW, ♪ I'LL HAVE GERMA'S POWER AND THE TAMATE BOX...♪
DON'T BE FOOLISH, ZEUS! THINK ABOUT IT!
HAAAA HA HA HA! WHAT, OVER SOME FEISTY LITTLE SHRIMP ITCHING FOR A FIGHT?
...AND I'LL BE CHOWING DOWN ON THE GRRRREATEST WEDDING CAKE♡ YOU COULD EVER IMAGINE!♫
DUM-DA-DAH♪
DUM-DA-DAH♪♫
YOU'RE RIGHT! ♫
RIGHT ?♪

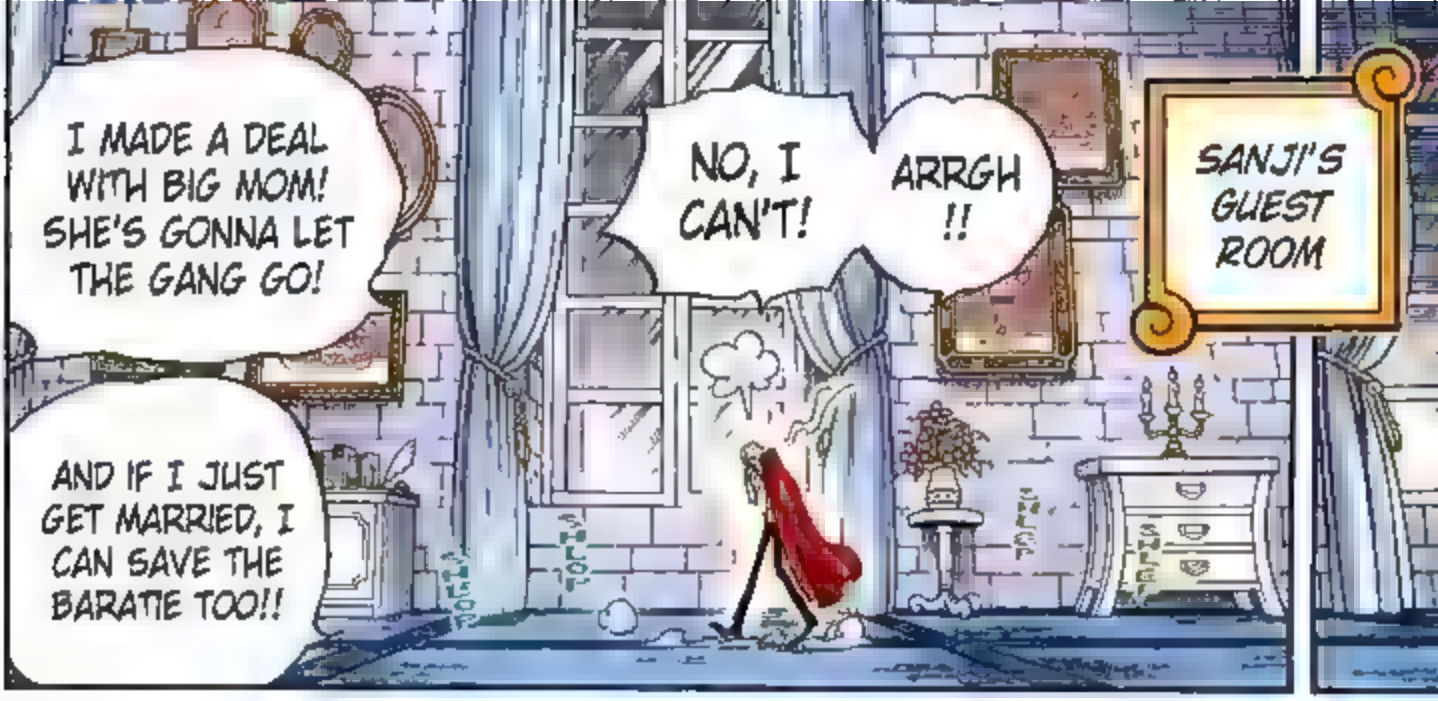
QUEEN'S CHAMBER, TOTTO LAND
AREN'T YOU ANGRY, MAMA?!

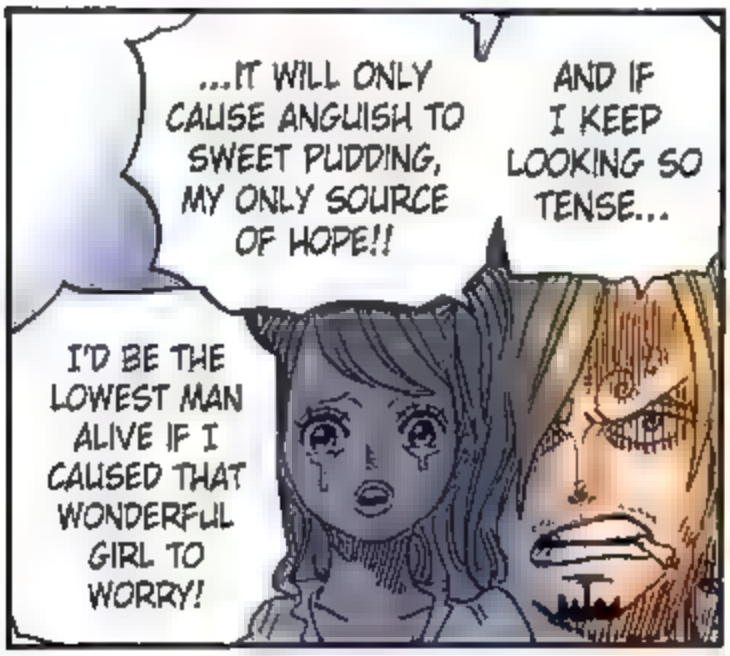

BEEP BEEP BEEP
HUH?! I'M GETTING A SIGNAL!!
TOMORROW'S GOING TO BE THE BEST DAY EVER!! ♫
OOOH !!♪
WHAT, ME, ANGRY?! ♫
I CAN OVERLOOK ANYTHING WITH ALL OF THAT WAITING FOR ME TOMORROW!♪

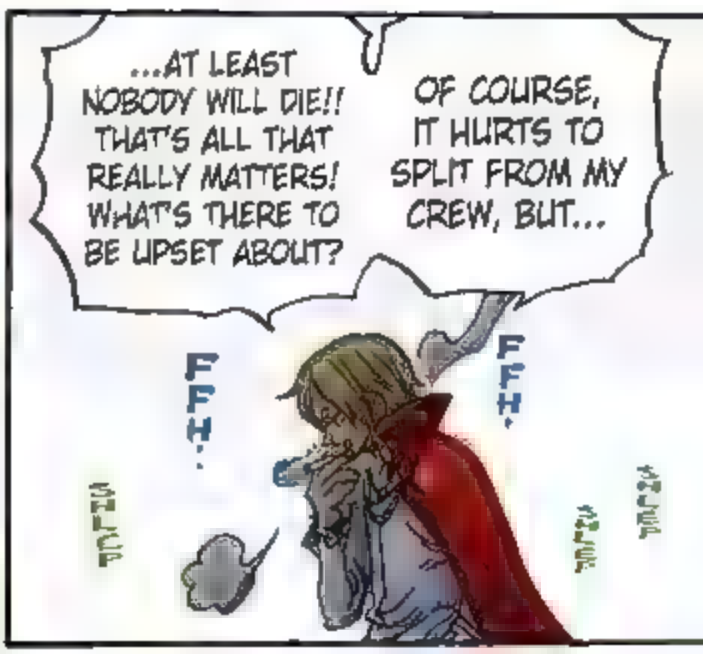

AN INFILTRATOR ...?
WEDDING CAKES!♫
QUEEN OF CAKES!
...
WEDDING CAKE!♪


MAMA!! THERE'S AN INFILTRATOR CAUSING TROUBLE NEAR THE TREASURE REPOSITORY!!

WHO IS IT?!!
?!!
THEY BETTER NOT BE AFTER MY TAMATE BOX!!!

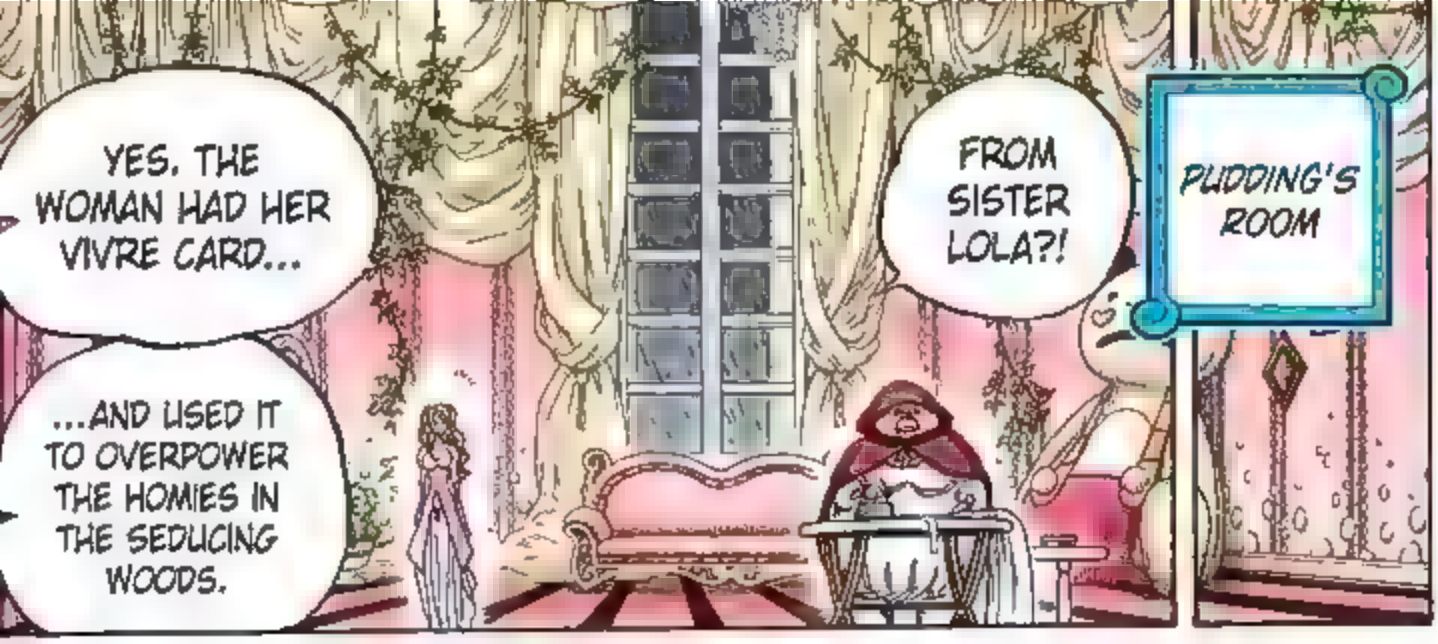

I MADE A DEAL WITH BIG MOM! SHE'S GONNA LET THE GANG GO!
NO, I CAN'T!
ARRGH !!
SANJI'S GUEST ROOM
AND IF I JUST GET MARRIED, I CAN SAVE THE BARATIE TOO!!

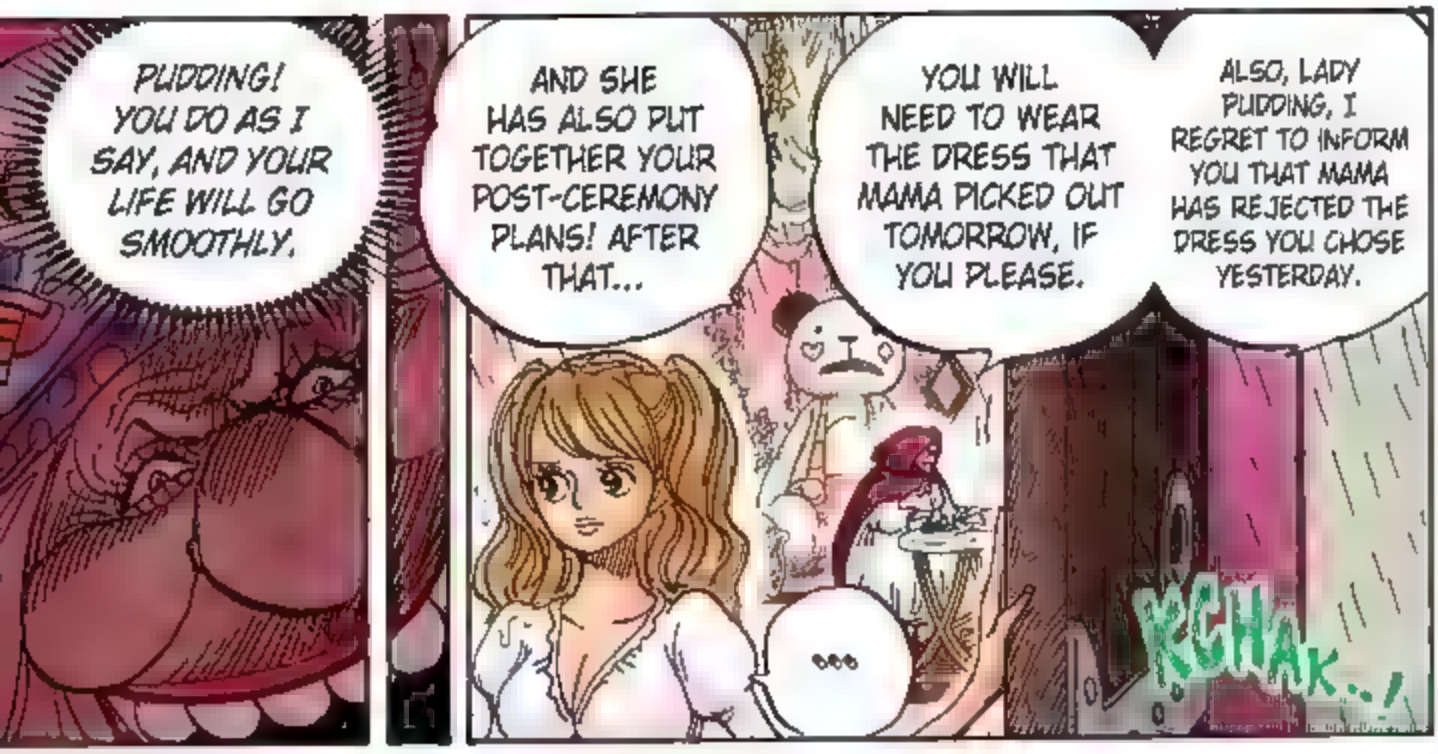

...IT WILL ONLY CAUSE ANGUISH TO SWEET PUDDING, MY ONLY SOURCE OF HOPE!!
AND IF I KEEP LOOKING SO TENSE...
I'D BE THE LOWEST MAN ALIVE IF I CAUSED THAT WONDERFUL GIRL TO WORRY!

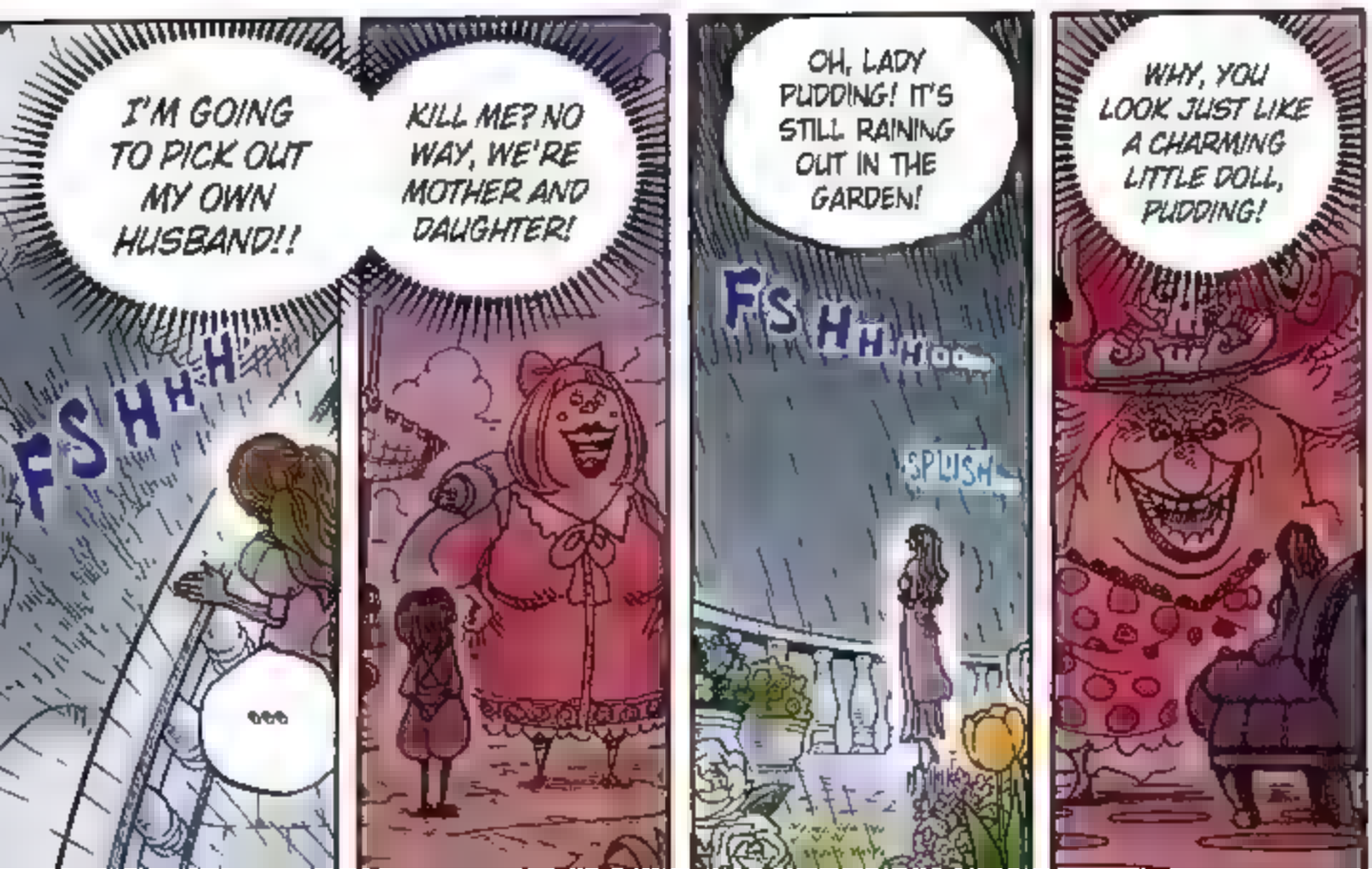

...AT LEAST NOBODY WILL DIE!! THAT'S ALL THAT REALLY MATTERS! WHAT'S THERE TO BE UPSET ABOUT?
OF COURSE, IT HURTS TO SPLIT FROM MY CREW, BUT...
FFH.
FFH.

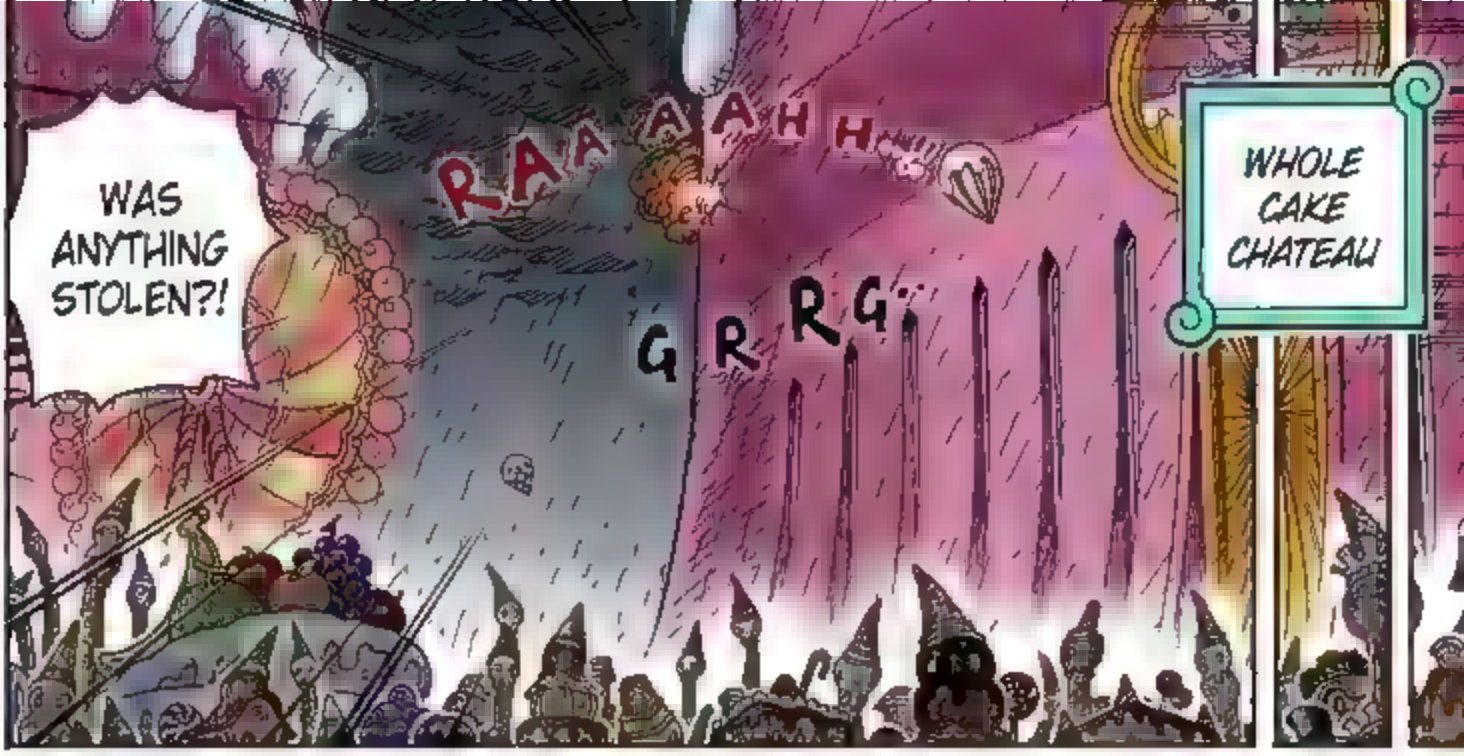
OH, MY SWEET LITTLE PUDDIN' CUP!!♡
PUDDIIIING !!♡
I'M GONNA MAKE YOU HAPPY!♡

BE THE USUAL SANJI!!
DON'T LET THAT SWEETHEART BE SAD!!
I'M THE COOK OF LOVE!!

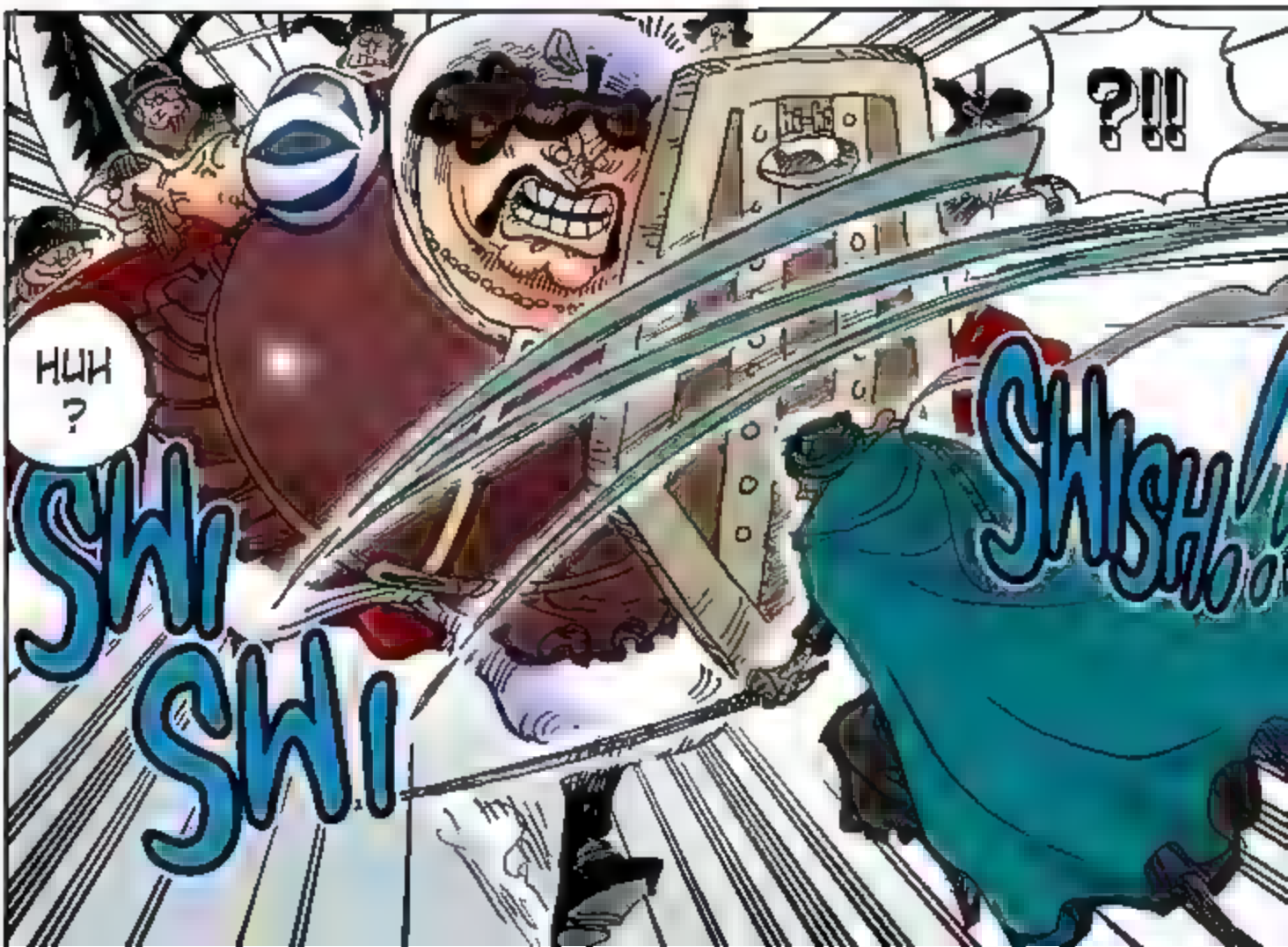

YES. THE WOMAN HAD HER VIVRE CARD...
...AND USED IT TO OVERPOWER THE HOMIES IN THE SEDUCING WOODS.
FROM SISTER LOLA?!
PUDDING'S ROOM


PUDDING! YOU DO AS I SAY, AND YOUR LIFE WILL GO SMOOTHLY.
AND SHE HAS ALSO PUT TOGETHER YOUR POST-CEREMONY PLANS! AFTER THAT...
YOU WILL NEED TO WEAR THE DRESS THAT MAMA PICKED OUT TOMORROW, IF YOU PLEASE.
ALSO, LADY PUDDING, I REGRET TO INFORM YOU THAT MAMA HAS REJECTED THE DRESS YOU CHOSE YESTERDAY.
...
KCHAK..!


I'M GOING TO PICK OUT MY OWN HUSBAND!!
KILL ME? NO WAY, WE'RE MOTHER AND DAUGHTER!
FSHHH
...
OH, LADY PUDDING! IT'S STILL RAINING OUT IN THE GARDEN!
FSHHHOO...
SPLISH
WHY, YOU LOOK JUST LIKE A CHARMING LITTLE DOLL, PUDDING!

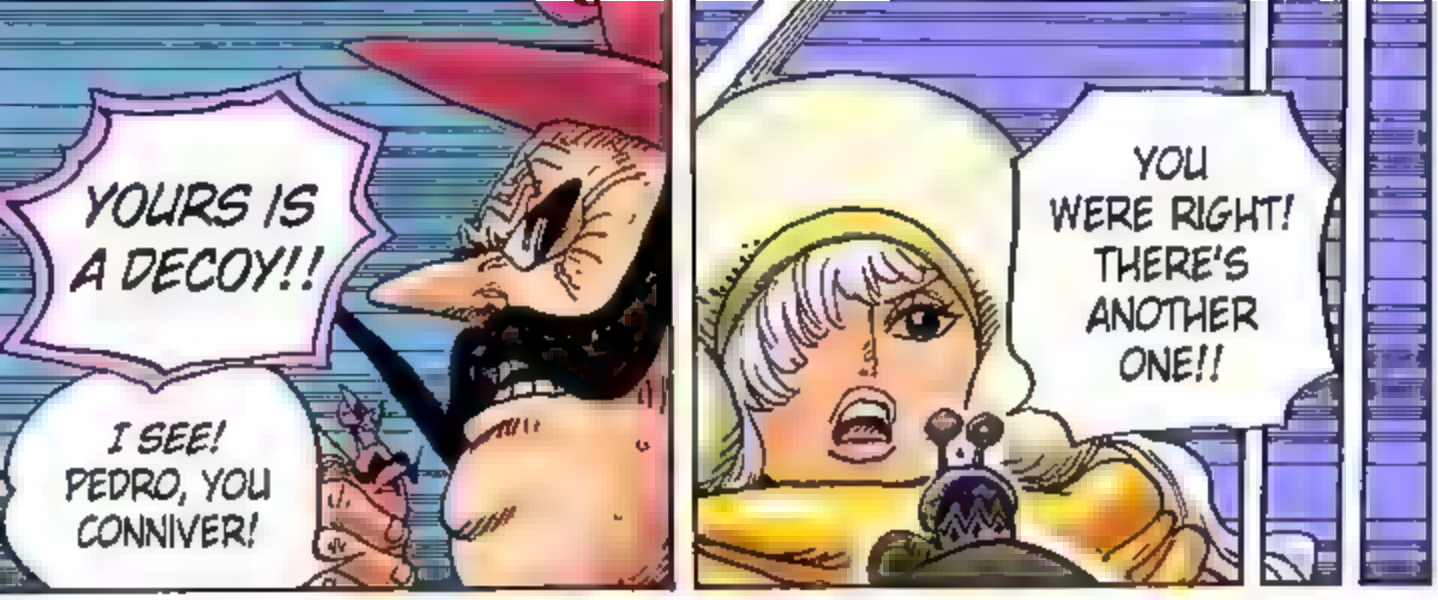

WAS ANYTHING STOLEN?!
RAAAAAHH
GRRRG
WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU

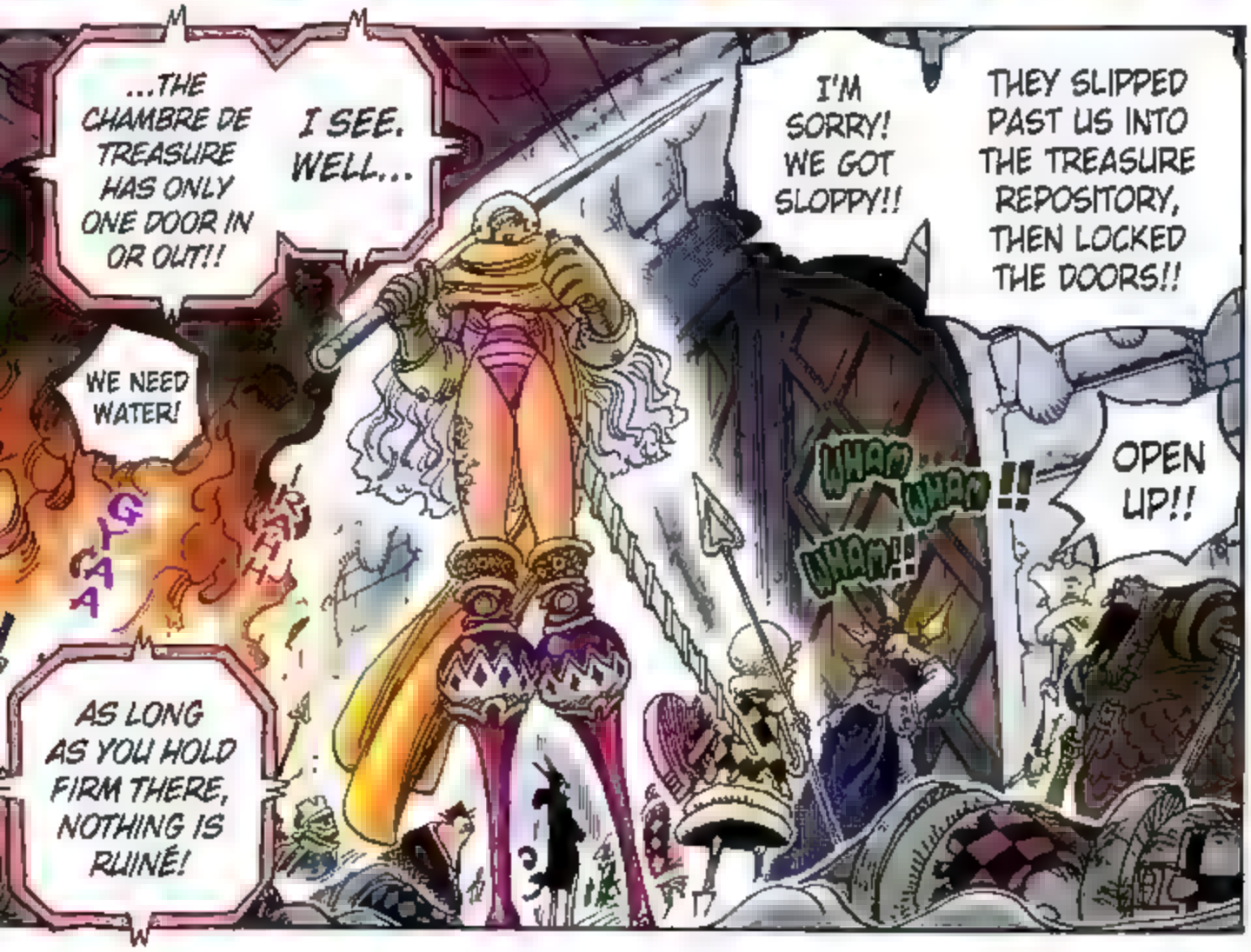
BO
OH!!
THE INFILTRATOR'S GOT EXPLOSIVES!!
RAHH
THERE HE IS!
THE TREASURE ROOM SECURITY'S BEEN WIPED OUT!!
RAHH
HUFF, HUFF!!

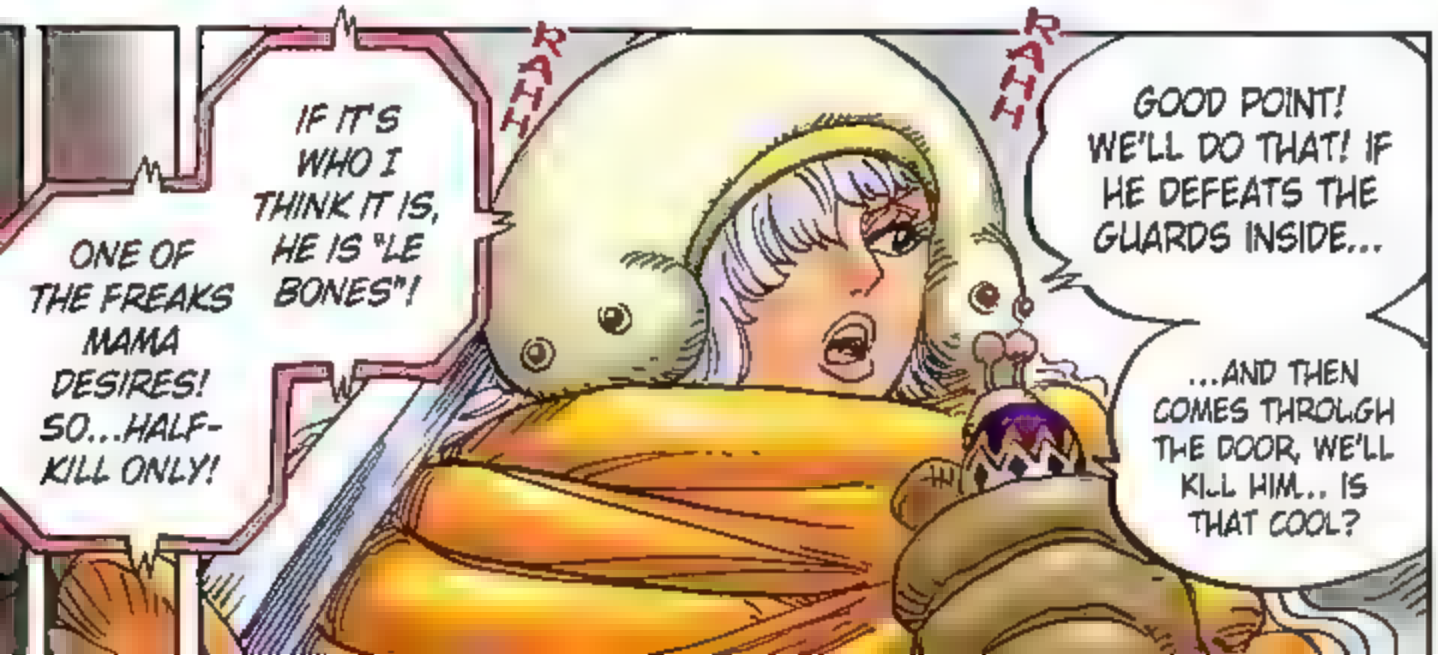

?!!
HUH ?
SWI SWI
SWISH!

!!!
ZSHk!!
HE'S TOO FAST !!!
DO
OM!
URGH !!
DMM
ZSSH!!
!!!
YAAAH!!
PING!
TWANG!
SHOOT HIM DOWN!!!
ON THE CEILING !!!
BLAM!!
BA-BLAM
BLAM!

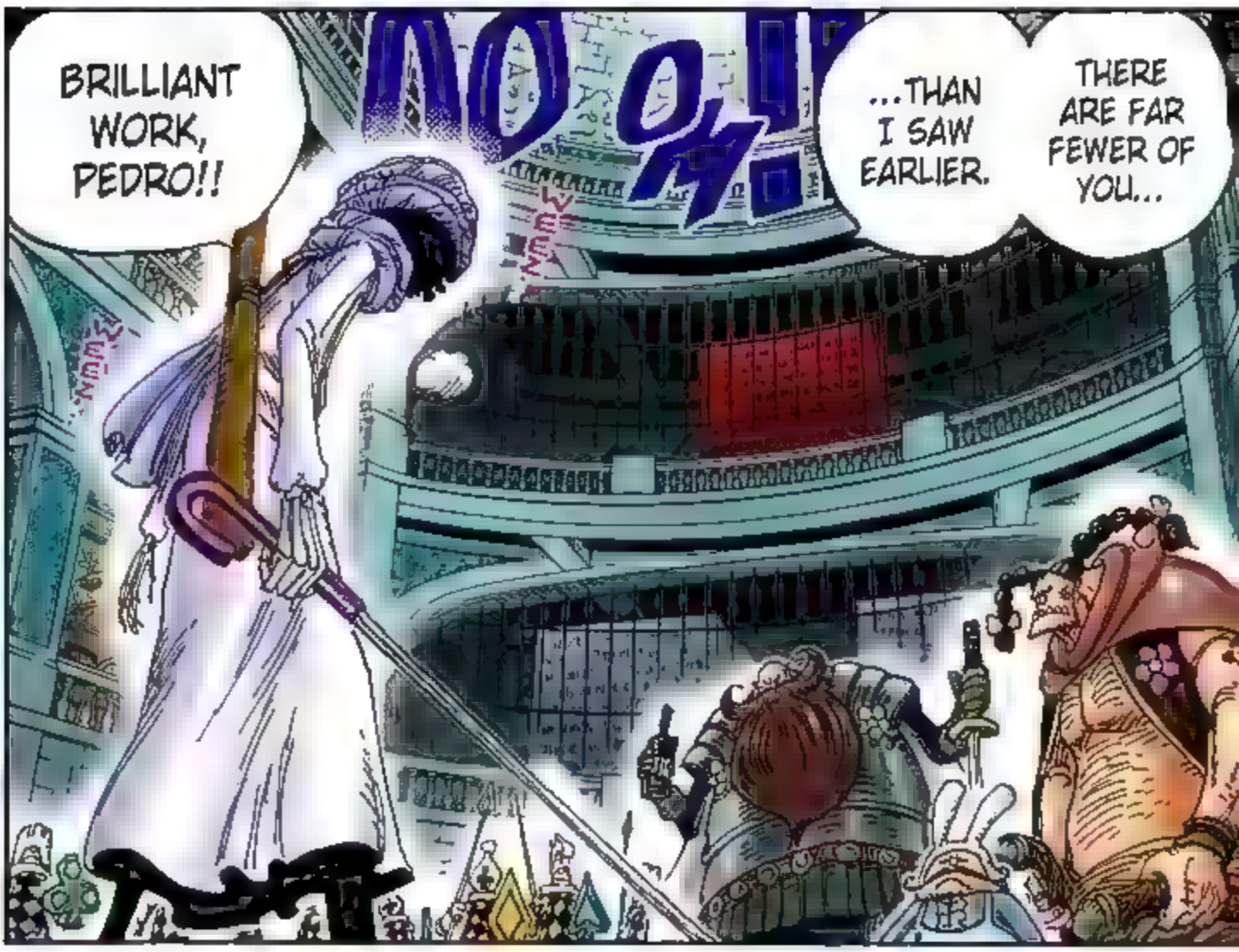
RUN !!!
FW
HUH?
TSSS..!!
UP!
DESCEND-ING THE STAIRS!
WHERE IS HE NOW?
TUMP!
KABO OM!!
HUFF, HUFF!
HEY!! BARON EGG !!
RRR RR!! RRR
GENERAL SMOOTHIE ?!
CORNER HIM IN THE GARDEN, S'IL VOUS PLAIT!
DM DM DM
YES, SIR!
CLICK!!
HE'S NEAR THE COURTYARD ON THE THIRD FLOOR OF THE RED-BEAN BAUM CAKE!

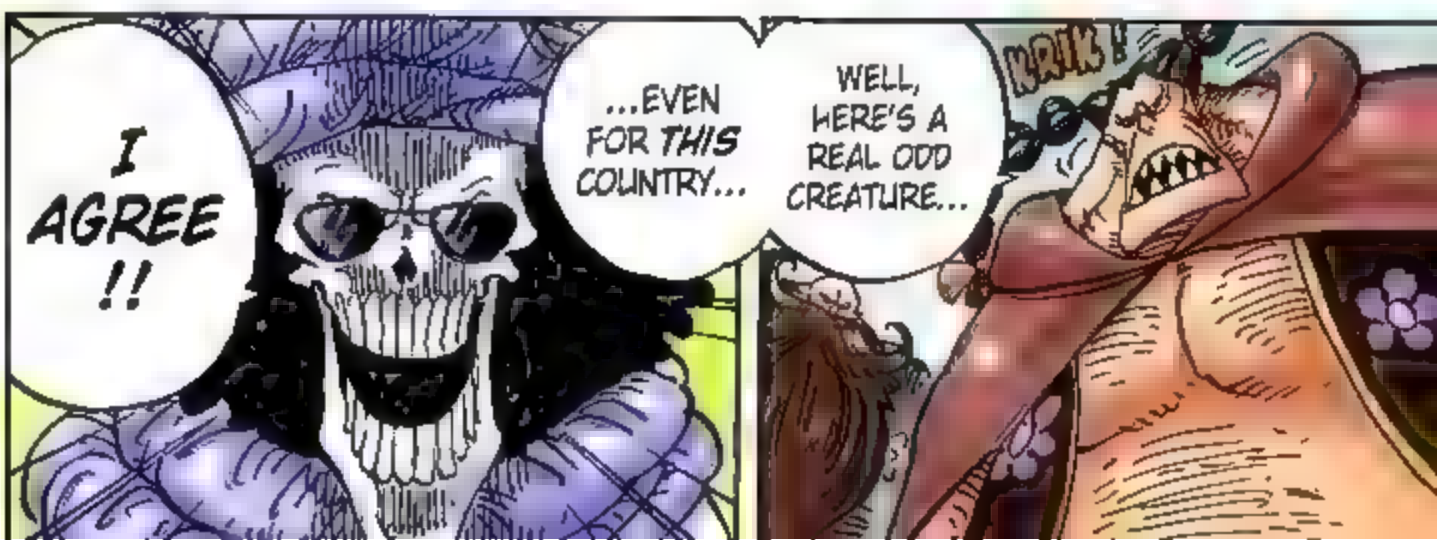

YOURS IS A DECOY!!
I SEE! PEDRO, YOU CONNIVER!
YOU WERE RIGHT! THERE'S ANOTHER ONE!!

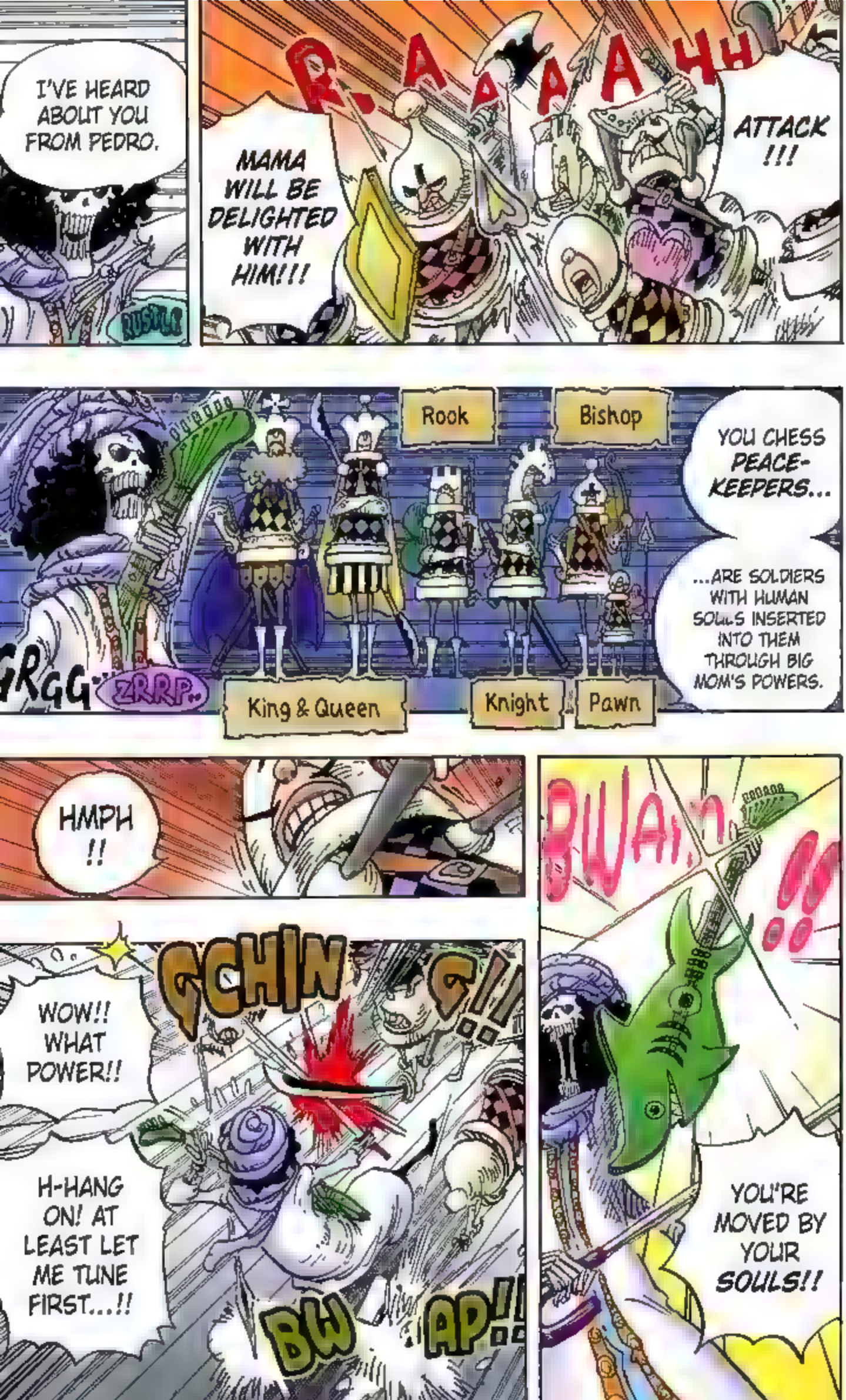

...THE CHAMBRE DE TREASURE HAS ONLY ONE DOOR IN OR OUT!!
I SEE. WELL...
I'M SORRY! WE GOT SLOPPY!!
THEY SLIPPED PAST US INTO THE TREASURE REPOSITORY, THEN LOCKED THE DOORS!!
WE NEED WATER!
GIGAA
RAHH
WHAM WHAM !! WHAM!!
OPEN UP!!
AS LONG AS YOU HOLD FIRM THERE, NOTHING IS RUINÉ!

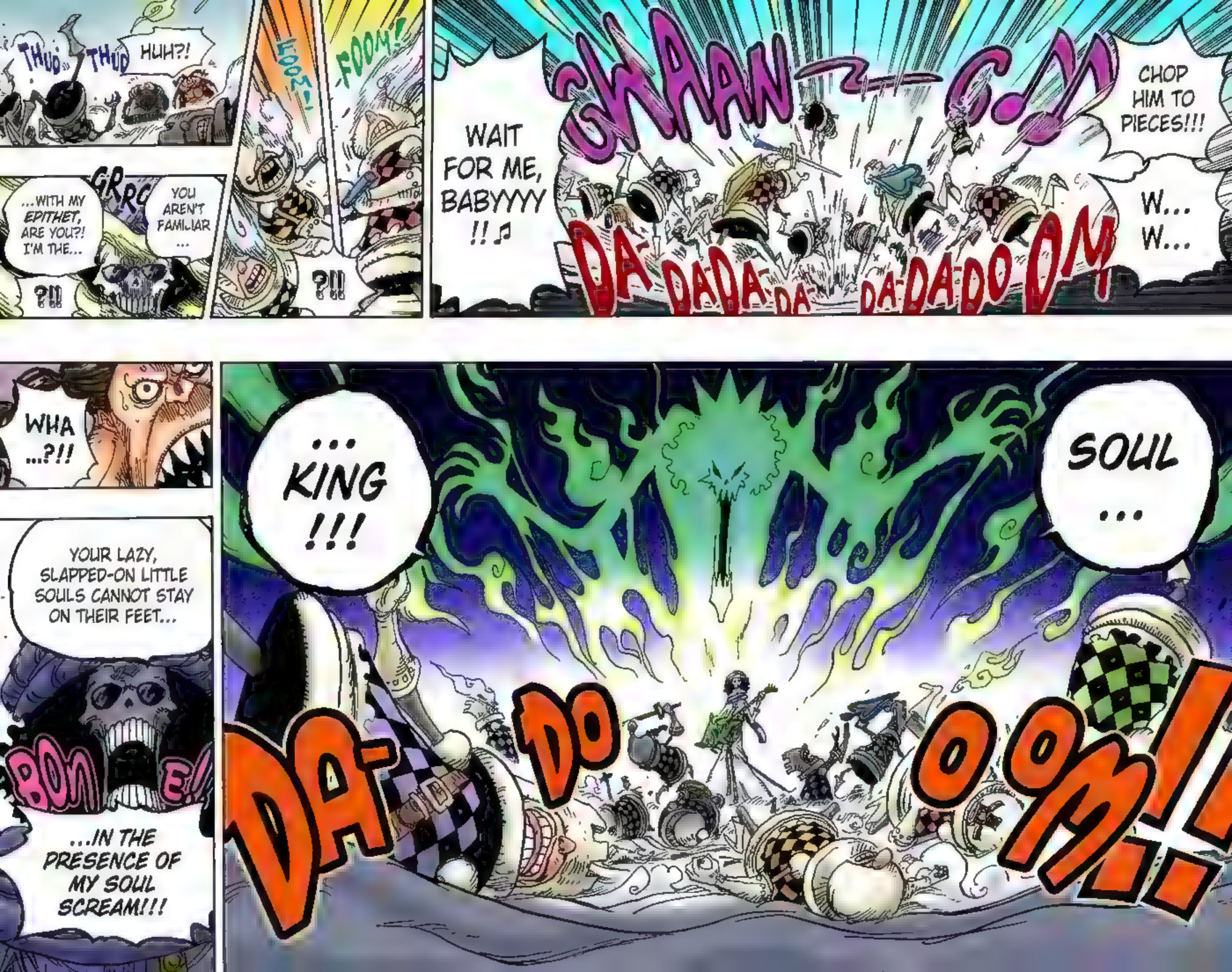

ONE OF THE FREAKS MAMA DESIRES! SO...HALF-KILL ONLY!
IF IT'S WHO I THINK IT IS, HE IS "LE BONES"!
RAHH
RAHH
GOOD POINT! WE'LL DO THAT! IF HE DEFEATS THE GUARDS INSIDE...
...AND THEN COMES THROUGH THE DOOR, WE'LL KILL HIM... IS THAT COOL?

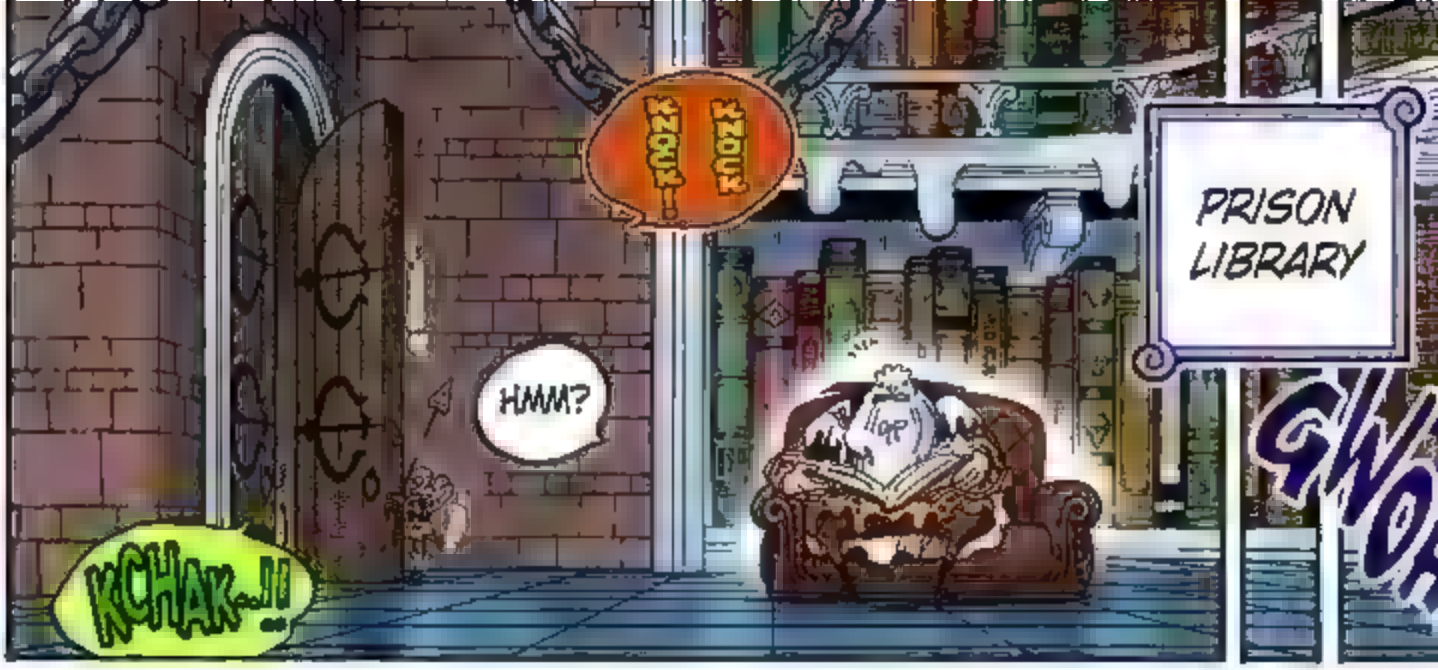
WELL, WELL...
WEEZ ...
WEEZ ...
KCHAK

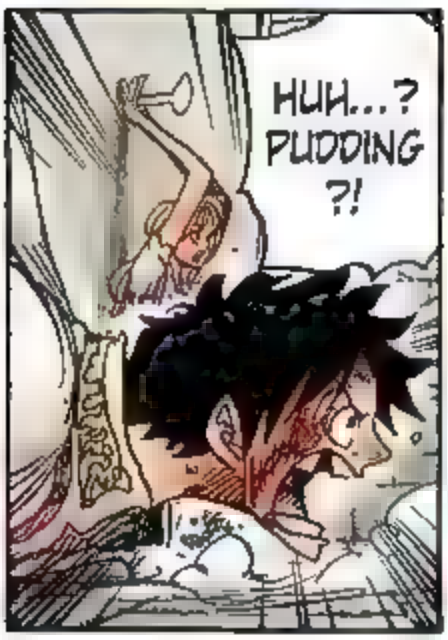

BRILLIANT WORK, PEDRO!!
...THAN I SAW EARLIER.
THERE ARE FAR FEWER OF YOU...
WEEZ

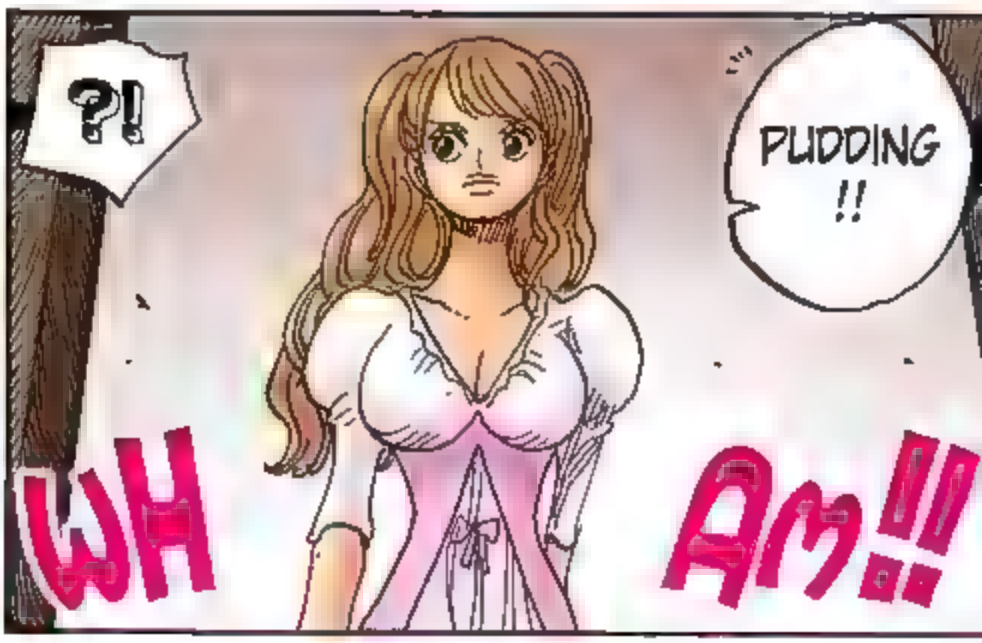

I AGREE !!
...EVEN FOR THIS COUNTRY...
WELL, HERE'S A REAL ODD CREATURE...
KRUK!

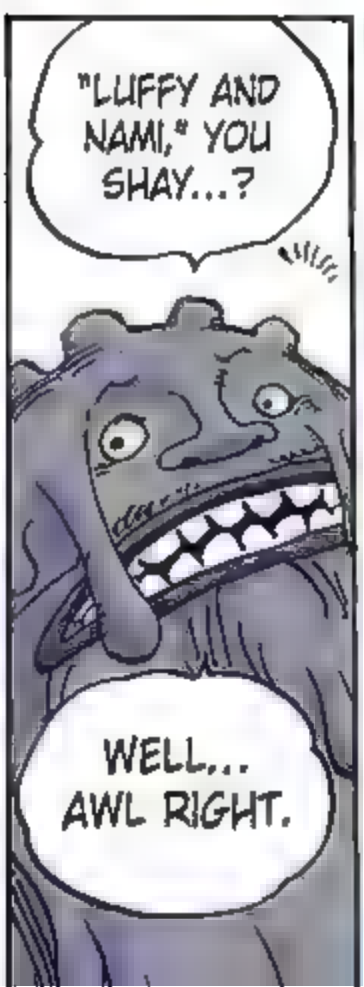

I'VE HEARD ABOUT YOU FROM PEDRO.
BUSTLE
R-A-A-A-A-Hh
MAMA WILL BE DELIGHTED WITH HIM!!!
ATTACK !!!
Rook
Bishop
YOU CHESS PEACE-KEEPERS...
...ARE SOLDIERS WITH HUMAN SOULS INSERTED INTO THEM THROUGH BIG MOM'S POWERS.
GRGG
ZRRP..
King & Queen
Knight
Pawn
HMPH !!
WOW!! WHAT POWER!!
H-HANG ON! AT LEAST LET ME TUNE FIRST...!!
GCHIN G!!
BW AP!!
BWAI.N
YOU'RE MOVED BY YOUR SOULS!!

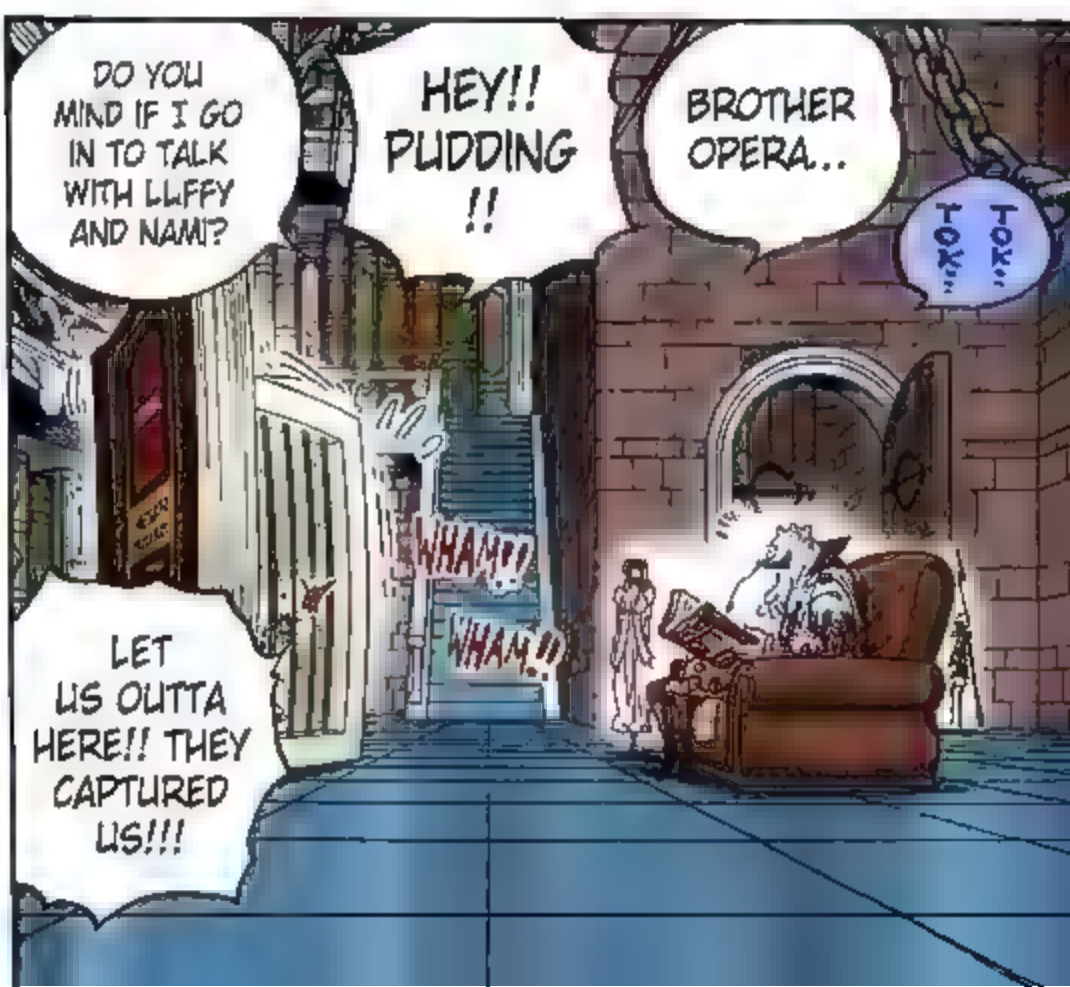

CHOP HIM TO PIECES!!!
W... W...
WAIT FOR ME, BABYYYY !!♫
DA-DADA-DA-DA-DA-DO-OM
FOOM!
FOOM!
?!!
HUH?!
THUD
THUD
YOU AREN'T FAMILIAR ...
GRRC
...WITH MY EPITHET, ARE YOU?! I'M THE...
?!!
SOUL ...
... KING !!!
DA-DO-OOM!!
WHA ...?!!
YOUR LAZY, SLAPPED-ON LITTLE SOULS CANNOT STAY ON THEIR FEET...
BONE!
...IN THE PRESENCE OF MY SOUL SCREAM!!!

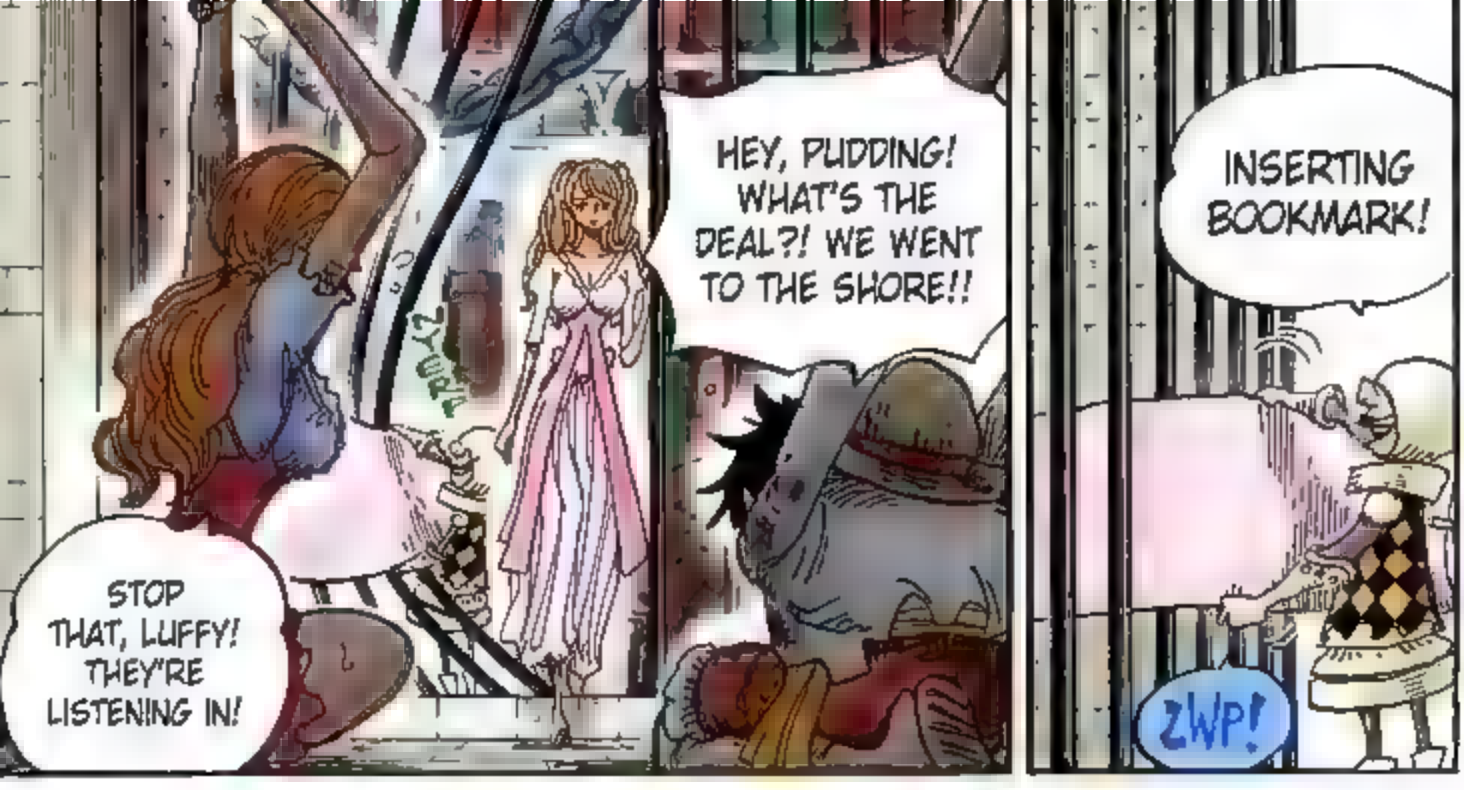

KNOCK KNOCK
PRISON LIBRARY
HMM?
KCHAK...!!

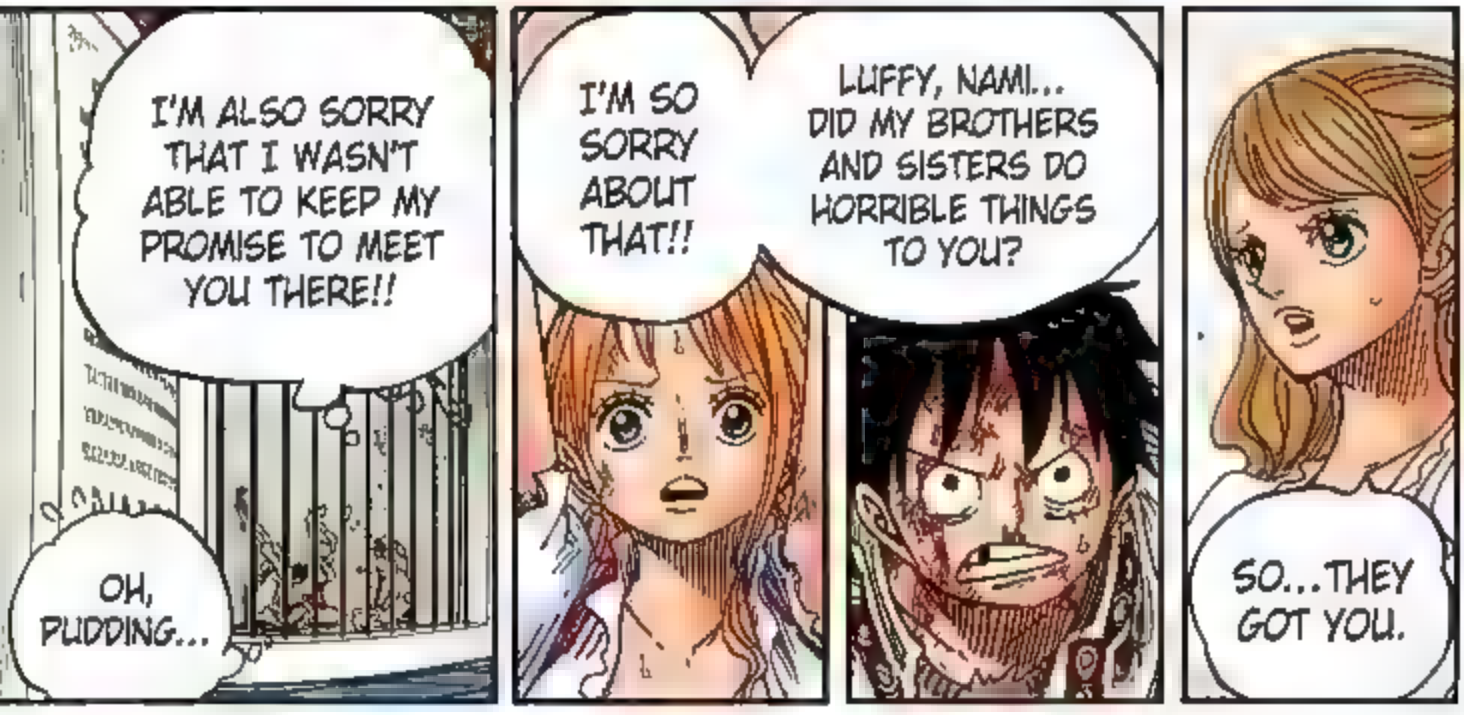

HUH...? PUDDING ?!

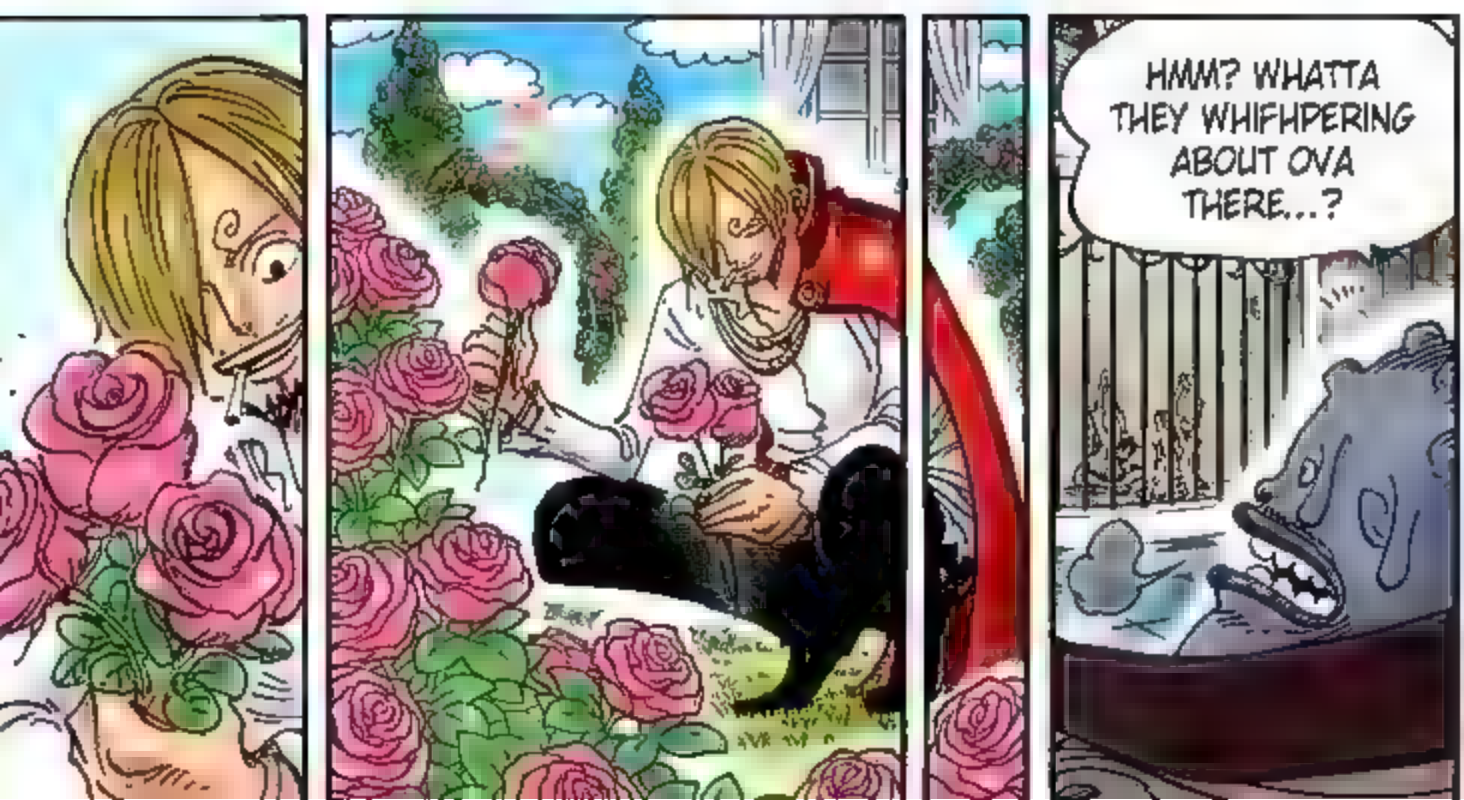

?!
PUDDING !!
WH
Am!!

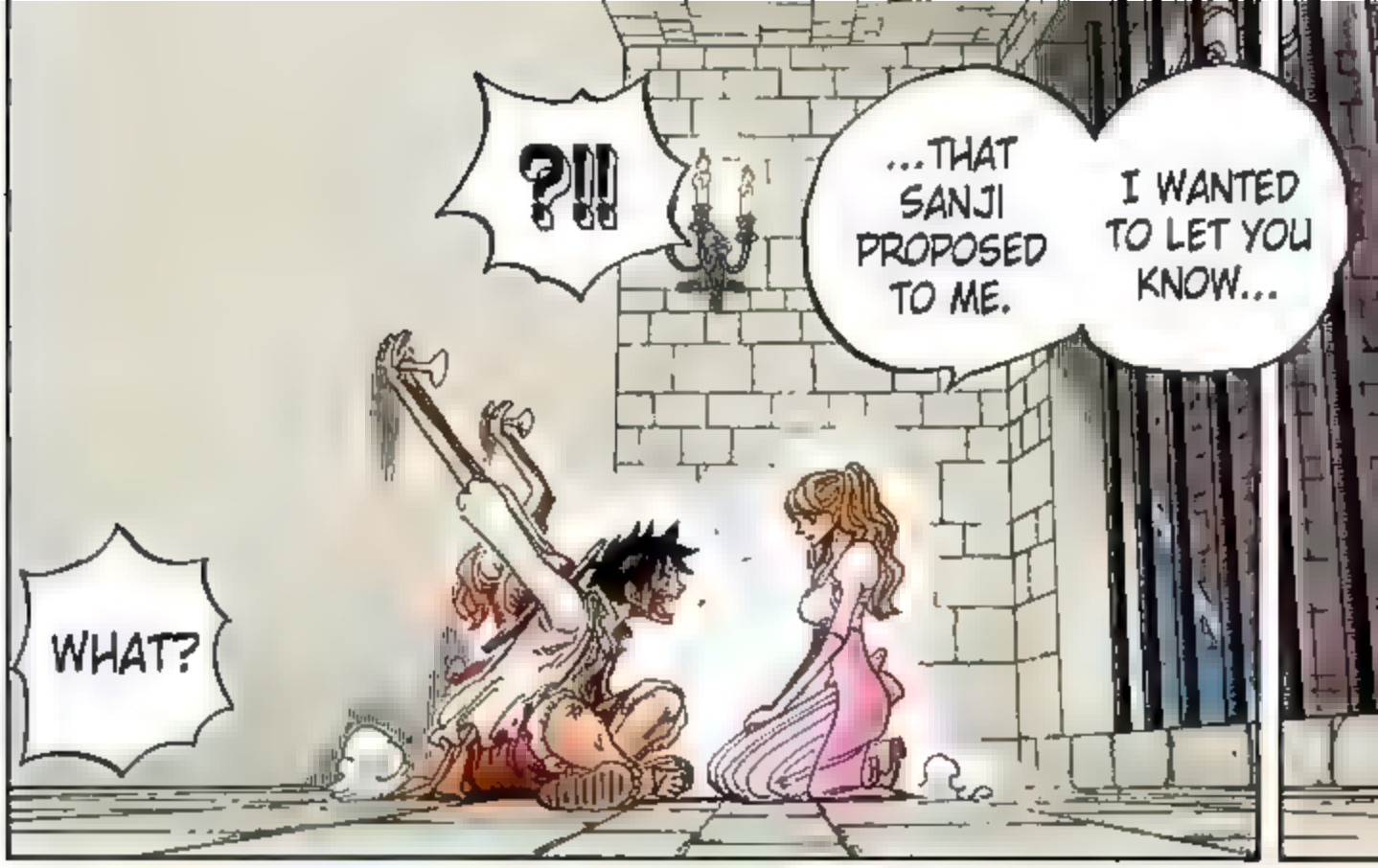

"LUFFY AND NAMI," YOU SHAY...?
WELL... AWL RIGHT.

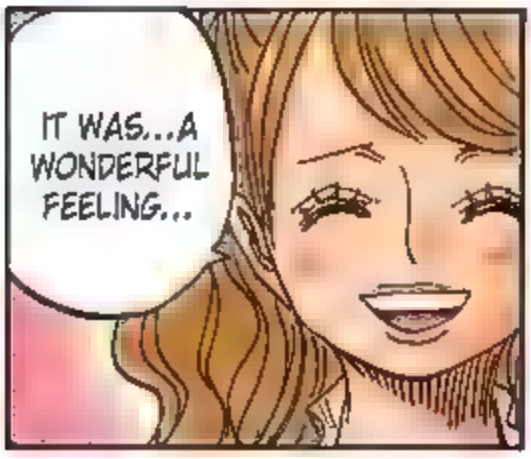

DO YOU MIND IF I GO IN TO TALK WITH LUFFY AND NAMI?
HEY!! PUDDING !!
BROTHER OPERA...
TOK-TOK-
WHAM!!
WHAM!!
LET US OUTTA HERE!! THEY CAPTURED US!!!

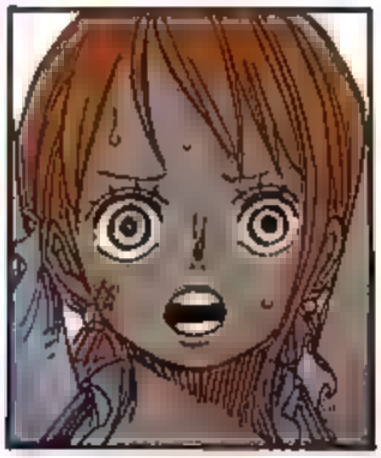

HEY, PUDDING! WHAT'S THE DEAL?! WE WENT TO THE SHORE!!
STOP THAT, LUFFY! THEY'RE LISTENING IN!
INSERTING BOOKMARK!
ZWP!

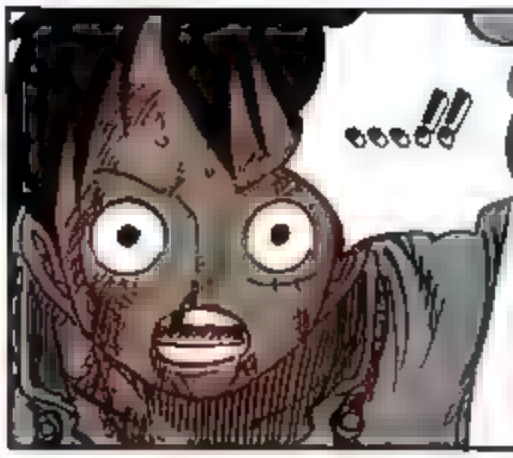

I'M ALSO SORRY THAT I WASN'T ABLE TO KEEP MY PROMISE TO MEET YOU THERE!!
OH, PUDDING...
I'M SO SORRY ABOUT THAT!!
LUFFY, NAMI... DID MY BROTHERS AND SISTERS DO HORRIBLE THINGS TO YOU?
SO...THEY GOT YOU.

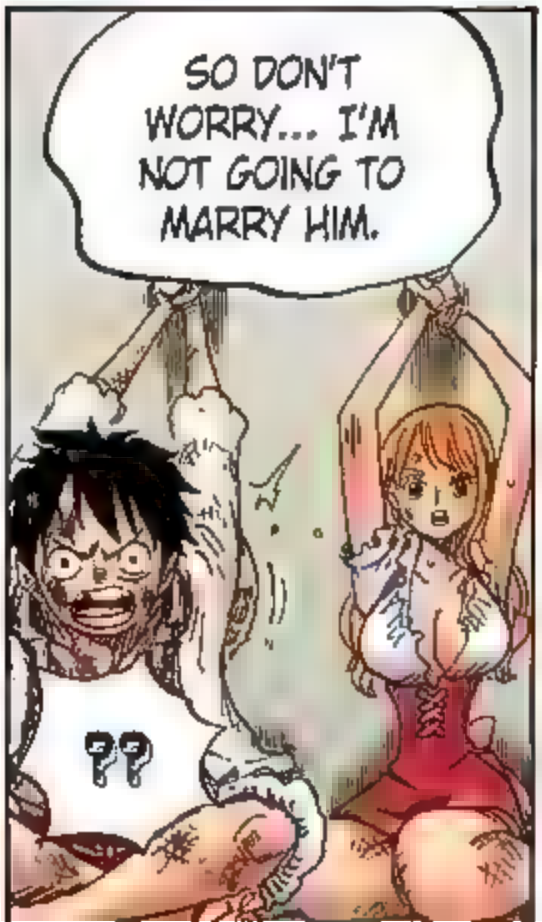

HMM? WHATTA THEY WHIFHPERING ABOUT OVA THERE...?

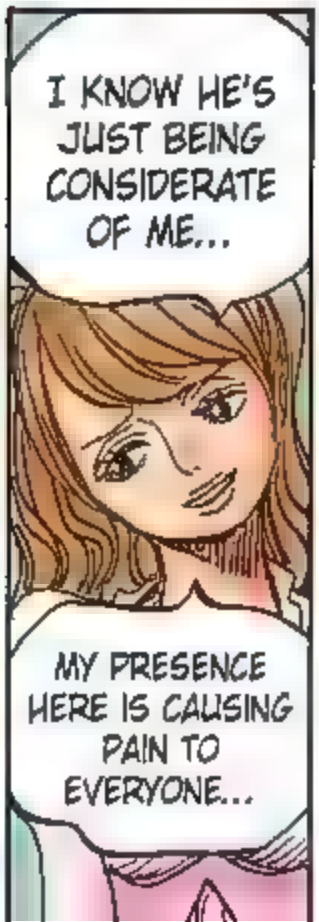

?!!
...THAT SANJI PROPOSED TO ME.
I WANTED TO LET YOU KNOW...
WHAT?


IT WAS...A WONDERFUL FEELING...

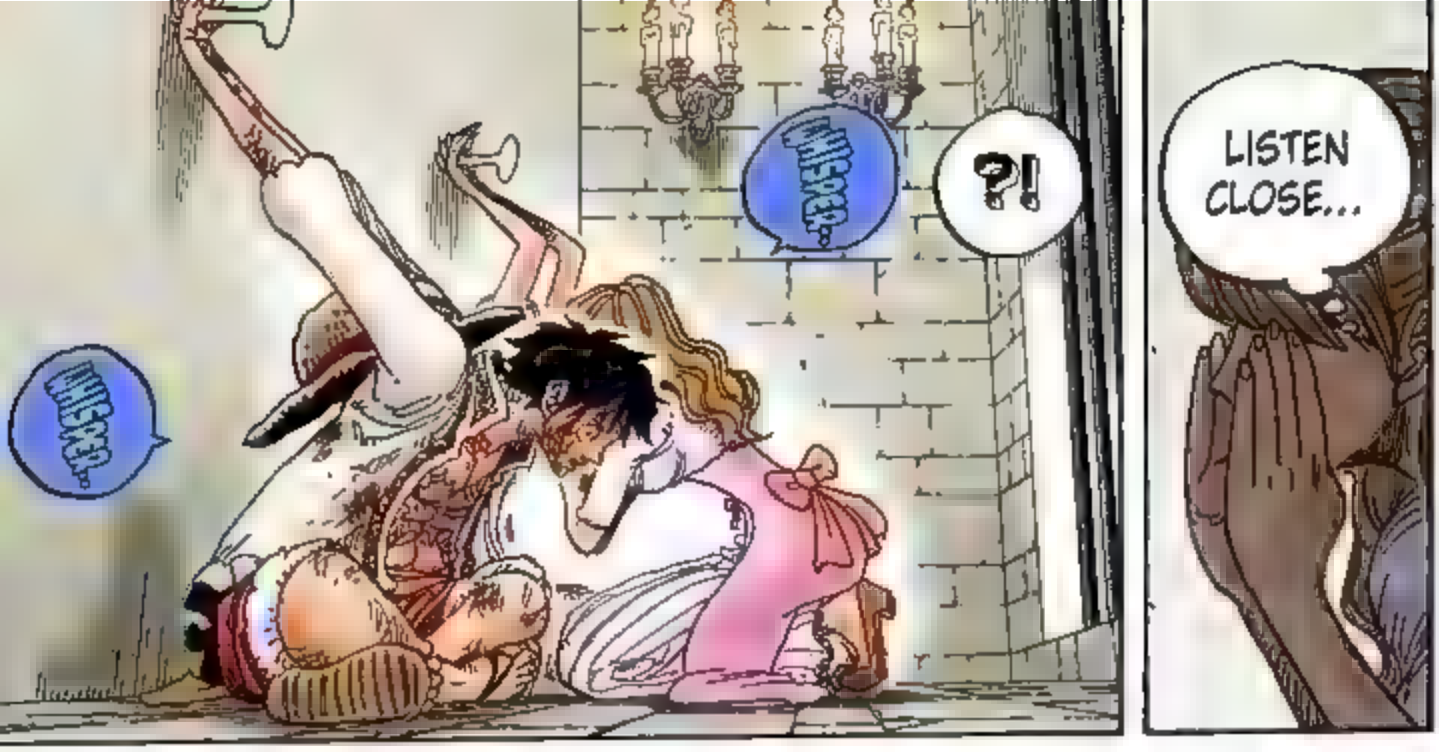


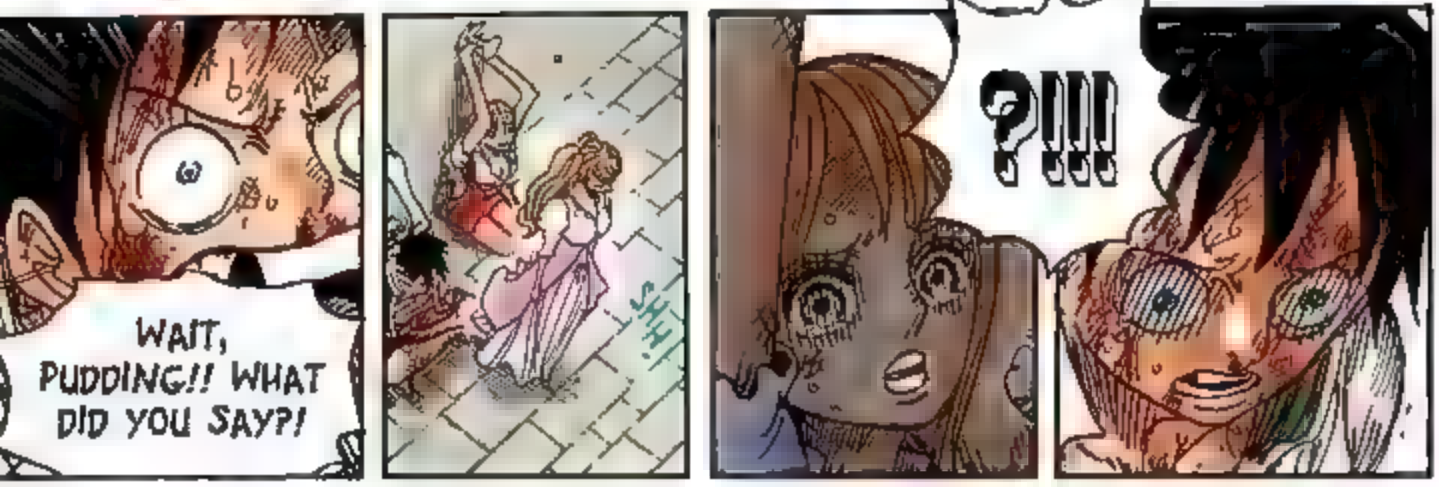

...!!

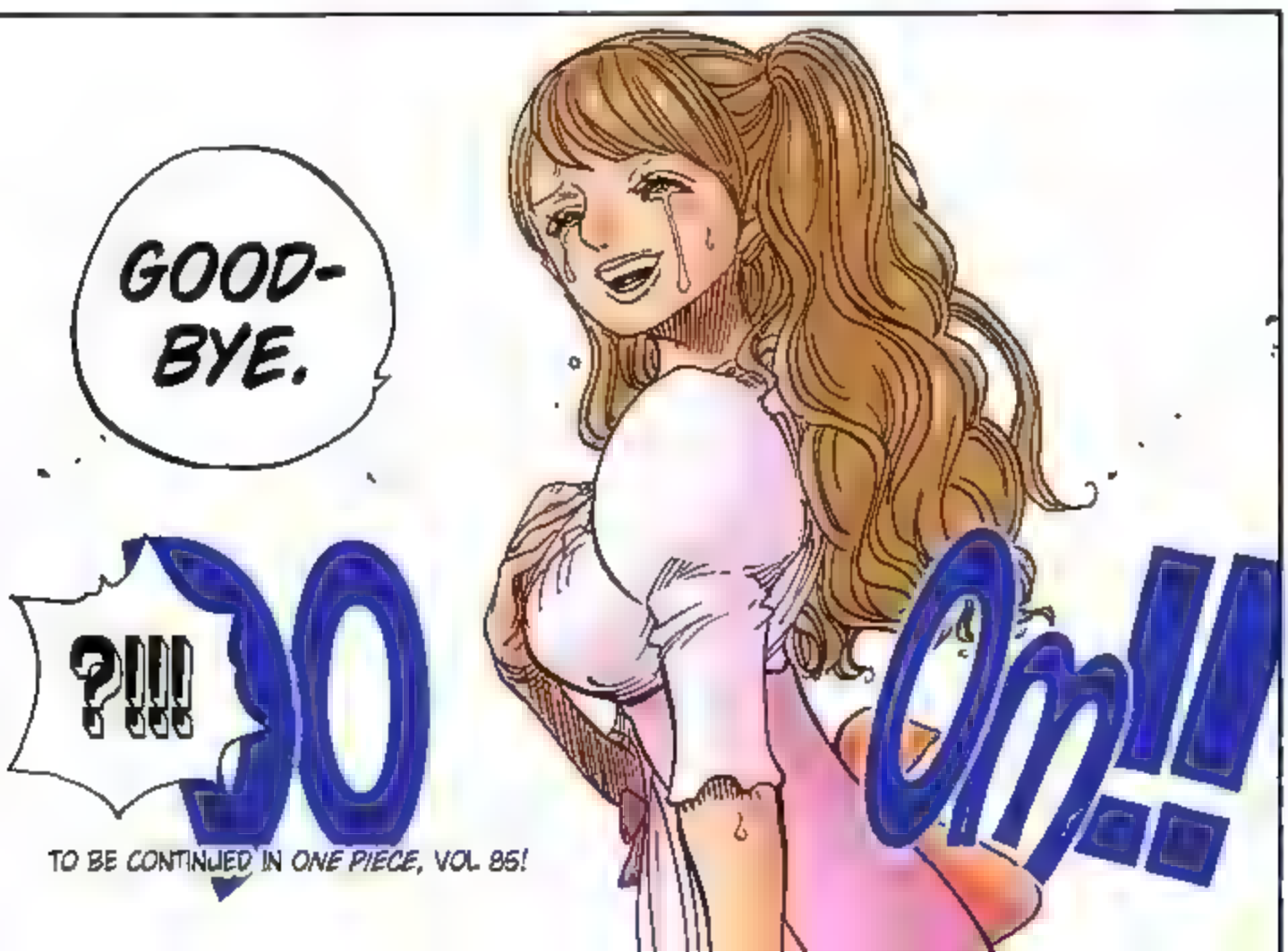

SO DON'T WORRY... I'M NOT GOING TO MARRY HIM.
??


I KNOW HE'S JUST BEING CONSIDERATE OF ME...
MY PRESENCE HERE IS CAUSING PAIN TO EVERYONE...

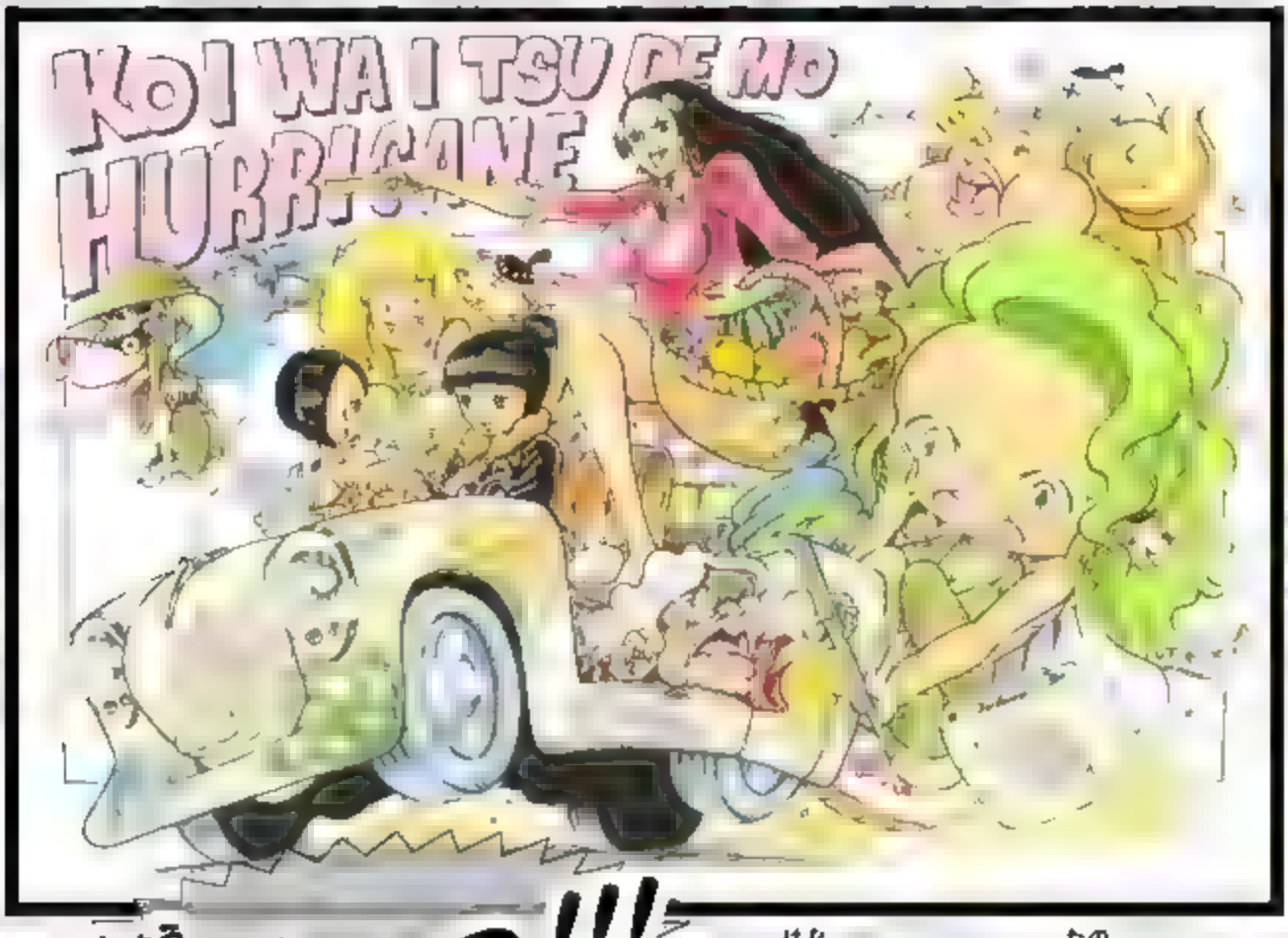
B-BUT...
...!!







TO BE CONTINUED IN *ONE PIECE*, VOL. 85!



（埼玉県　ひぼアイアンさん）

大賞だーっ!!!
サイン色紙贈呈!!

華やかにして楽しげ!!
恋のハリケーン号に
大賞だーっ!!!

（神奈川県　浅見颯人さん）

路上のソウルキング!!

（愛知県　やゆサン）

長マフラーでひとつなぎ!!

（東京都　キムザさん）

学生になったおれ達!!inタイ！

（千葉県　人見華帆さん）

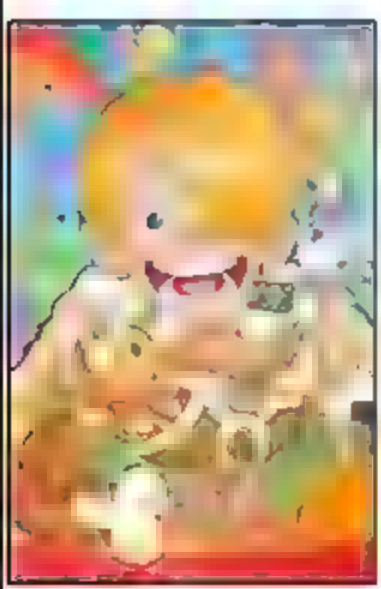
スリラーバークの姉妹分!!

（島根県　多賀静秀さん）

武人４人、世界の夜明けを見るまでは!!

（愛知県　ナミィさん）

旦那ヒマワリが似合うニャー!!!

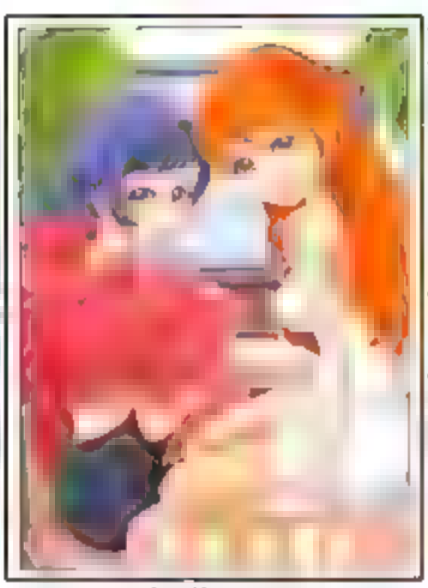


（静岡県　山田アンナさん）

人の喜ぶ顔が好き！
チビナスサンジ！

（岩手県　中嶋太一さん）

おれもそうおもうぜ!!
無敵のギア４!!



（東京都　田中光枝さん）

映画より、
ナミと悪友カリーナ♡

応募されました文章、イラスト等の著作権は、集英社に帰属し、集英社が当版、電子配信する雑誌、コミックス等に掲載されることがあります。編集の都合上、文章、イラスト等は一部変更されることがあります。なお、応募の際の郵便物は、一定期間経過後に廃棄されます。文章、イラスト等を保存しておきたい場合は、コピーをとってからご応募ください。また、お名前やご住所等を掲載されたくない場合は、その旨を明記してください。

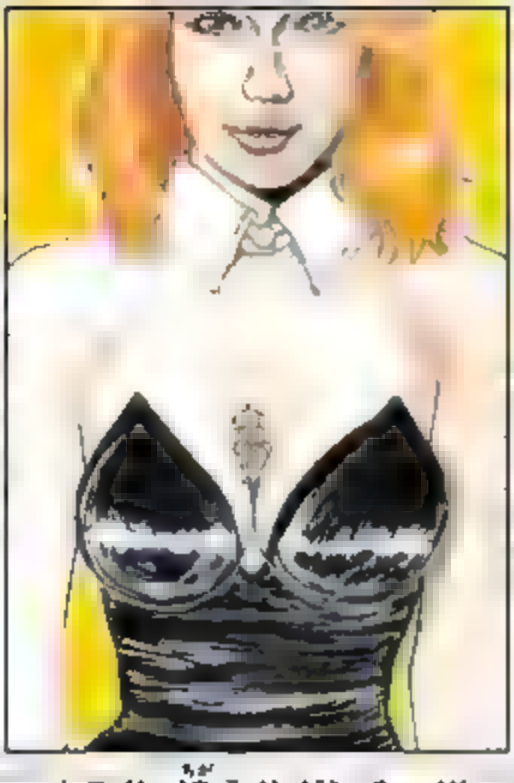
（沖縄県　池田慎之介さん）

何と飛び出すイラスト、ドレスローザ!!
見事!!

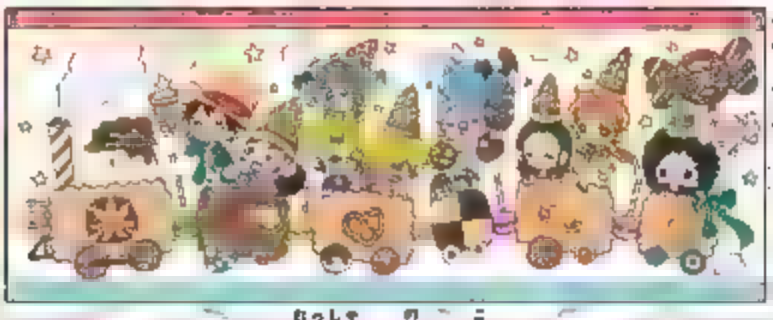
（宮城県　赤間信一さん）

迫力！ 不死鳥の青い炎!!

（埼玉県　西山猛さん）



ナミ!!…違う!! ガンチョ!!!



（石川県　I♡OPさん）

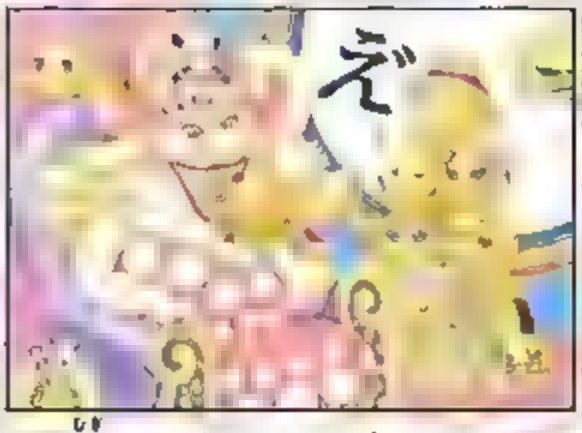
おかし列車に乗り込んで、
どこへ行くのか海賊達！

（神奈川県　スエキユウタさん）

生みの親と育ての親!!

（東京都　勇雉辺さん）

美しい♡♡ 切り絵の夜桜ロビン♡



（茨城県　花うさぎサン）

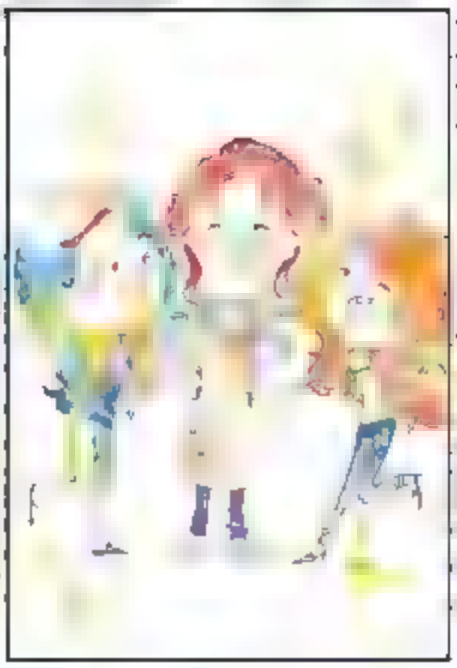
麦わらのクロカンブッシュ!!
逃げろ～～～!!

（岐阜県　伊藤健太郎さん）

思い出を宝箱につめ込んで、いざ故郷へ!!

（滋賀県　あしゅサン）

おかしの国の
ナミとキャロット♡



（広島県　ももえサン）

ずっと一緒にいたかった家族!!

（岐阜県　じゅうじろサン）

黒板に描いた麦わらの一味!! すげー!!

（神奈川県　KKさん）

映画「GOLD」より、戦い絵巻!!

（?県　?さん）

野望語る3兄弟!

ウソップ様より告知

[ONE PIECE.com]で「ウソップギャラリー海賊団」がカラーで見れるぞ!!
惜しくもコミックスに載れなかったクルー達の作品も厳選公開だ!!

ワンピース ドットコム　検索

（京都府　大塚紗瑛さん）

朝日のダンディ、タマゴ男爵！

（滋賀県　北田梢さん）

力作イラストチョコを
ガブ〜ッ!!!

（岐阜県　みさきサン）

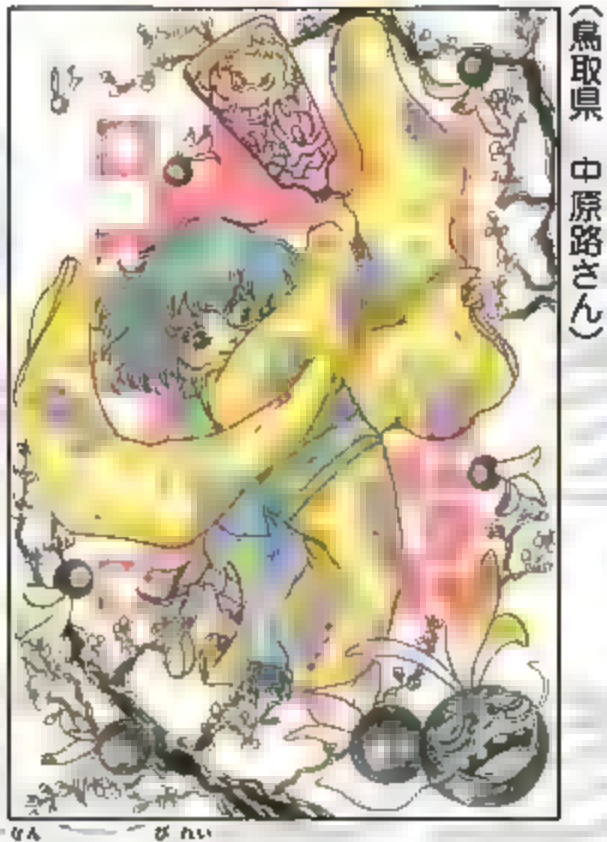
もう一度、光はサンジを
照らすのか!?

（千葉県　赤井稲妻さん）

バカな!! バナナをけずって
作ったナミ〜!!!

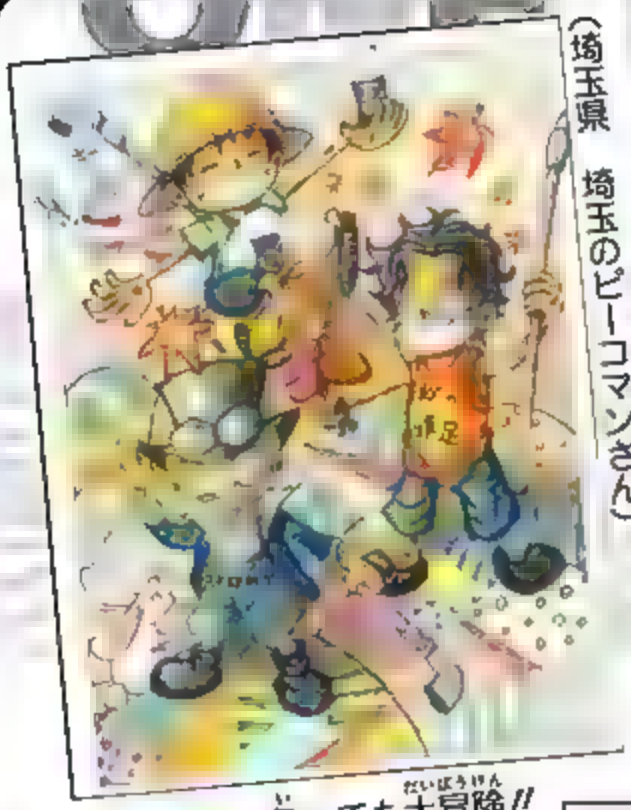
（愛知県　西脇加奈子さん）

こんな出会いもあったかも。
ルフィ、ロー、ベポ！



（鳥取県　中原路さん）

何ちゅう美麗イラスト！ シェガー♡



（埼玉県　埼玉のピーコマンさん）

どこに行っても大冒険!!

（韓国　小澤結音さん）

カラーねんどで
黒ひげとビッグ・マム!!

（大阪府　KAEDEさん）

アイロンビーズで最悪の世代!!

UGK編集部員長 ウソップ様より 注意点

必ずイラストや写真の裏に**直接**、住所・氏名(P.N.)・年齢・電話番号を書き込んでくれ!!

（茨城県　いっつーサン）

マンガ関係全部こっちへ!!

（広島県　チョコさん）

アニメ関係全部ここへ!!

■編集協力／現代書院

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
84巻

尾田栄一郎
© 尾田栄一郎 2017, 2019

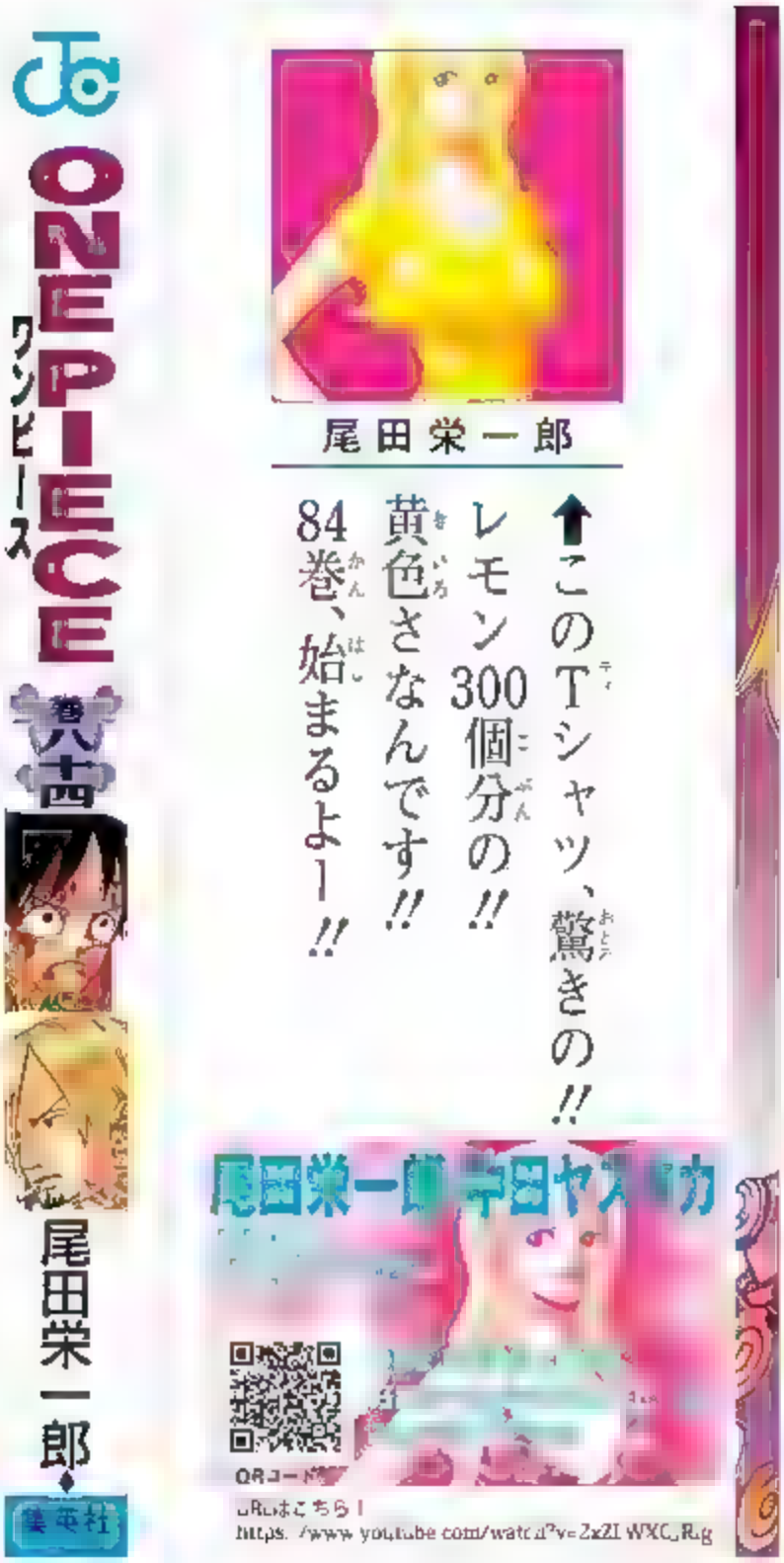
初版発行　　2017年
デジタル版発行　2019年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS



背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

本体・表紙

※表紙はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

巻八十五 "ウソつき"

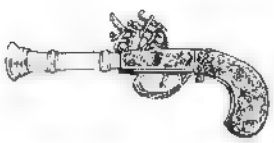
JUMP COMICS

ワンピース
ONE PIECE

尾田栄一郎
EIICHIRO ODA

Try making a four with your fingers! "Four!!"
Is it just me, or is your thumb bent way more than you expected?!
Okay, here comes Volume 85!! Let's go!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2017



Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

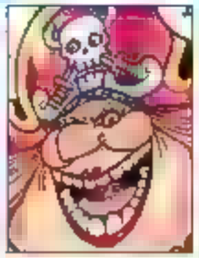
JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE

Vol. 85
LIAR

STORY AND ART BY
EIICHIRO ODA

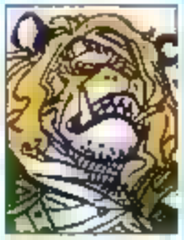
Big Mom Pirates


Charlotte Linlin
Captain, Big Mom Pirates

Baron Ely
Fighter, Big Mom Pirates

Pekoms
Fighter, Big Mom Pirates

Kimanjiro
Captain, Big Mom Pirates


Leader of the Guardians

L. Perospero

C. Brulee
5th Daughter of Charlotte

L. Sandrine Nero 2
5th Daughter of Charlotte

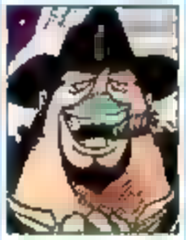
L. Galette
15th Daughter of Charlotte

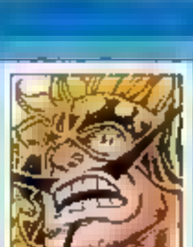
Great Bunny Mink

15th Daughter of Charlotte

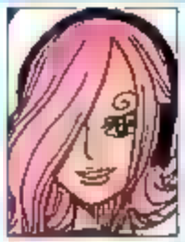
Vinsmoke Judge
King of Germa Kingdom

Vinsmoke Reiju
Other Daughter of Vinsmoke


Vinsmoke Ichiji
Eldest Son of Vinsmoke

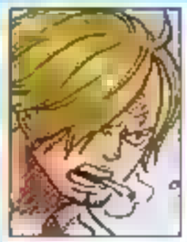

Vinsmoke Niji
Second Son of Vinsmoke

Germa 66


Vinsmoke Sanji
Third Son of Vinsmoke

Vinsmoke Yonji
Fourth Son of Vinsmoke

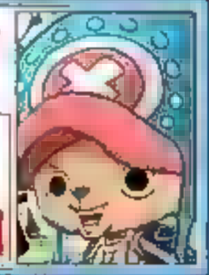
Vinsmoke Judge
King of Germa Kingdom


Vinsmoke Niji
Second Son of Vinsmoke

Vinsmoke Sanji
Third Son of Vinsmoke

Straw Hat Crew

Tony Tony.Chopper
トニートニー・チョッパー



After researching powerful medicine in Birdie Kingdom, he reunited with the rest of the crew

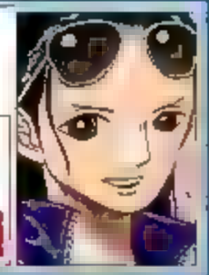
Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 100 belly

Monkey.D.Luffy
モンキー・D・ルフィ

A young man who dreams of becoming the Pirate King. After training with Rayleigh he and his crew head for the New World!

Captain, Bounty: 500 million belly

Nico Robin
ニコ・ロビン



She spent her time in Baltigo with the leader of the Revolutionary Army. Luffy's father, Dragon

Archeologist, Bounty: 130 million belly

Roronoa Zoro
ロロノア・ゾロ

He swallowed his pride and asked to be trained by Mihawk on Gloom Island before reuniting with the rest of the crew

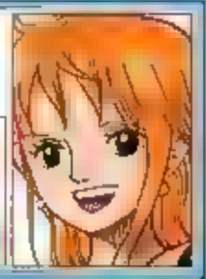
Fighter, Bounty: 320 million belly

Franky
フランキー

He modified himself in Future Land Baldimore and turned himself into Armored Franky before reuniting with the rest of the crew

[illegible]

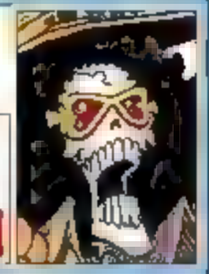
Nami
ナミ



She studied the weather of the New World on the small Sky Island Weatheria, a place where weather is studied as a science

Navigator, Bounty: [illegible] million belly

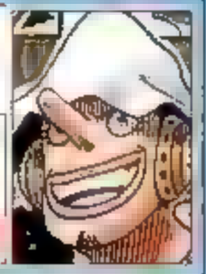
Brook
ブルック



After being captured and used as a freak show by the Longarm Tribe, he became a famous rock star called "Soul King" Brook

Musician, Bounty: [illegible] million belly

Usopp
ウソップ



He trained under Heracles at the Bowin Islands to become the King of Snipers.

Sniper, Bounty: 200 million belly

Shanks
シャンクス

One of the Four Emperors. Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line.

Captain of the Red Hair Pirates

Story ・あらすじ・

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage: the New World!!

The crew happens across Law on the island of Punk Hazard, and they travel to Dressrosa to defeat Doflamingo. Next, the crew forms an alliance with the samurai and minks to topple Kaido, an Emperor of the Sea, and rescue Wano Kingdom from his grasp. Meanwhile, Sanji is in terrible danger! His true father has arranged a political marriage for him with Big Mom's daughter. Sanji agrees to meet Big Mom in order to refuse the marriage, but they trap him and prevent his escape. Luffy's group rushes to save him, but Sanji refuses the help and clashes with his captain. Then Big Mom's forces capture Luffy.

ーワンピースー

ONE PIECE

vol.85

LIAR

CONTENTS

第849話 ChoBro in the Land of Mirrors ——— 007

第850話 A Ray of Light ——— 025

第851話 Dog-End ——— 042

第852話 Germa's Failure ——— 061

第853話 Not Here ——— 079

第854話 What Are You Doing? ——— 097

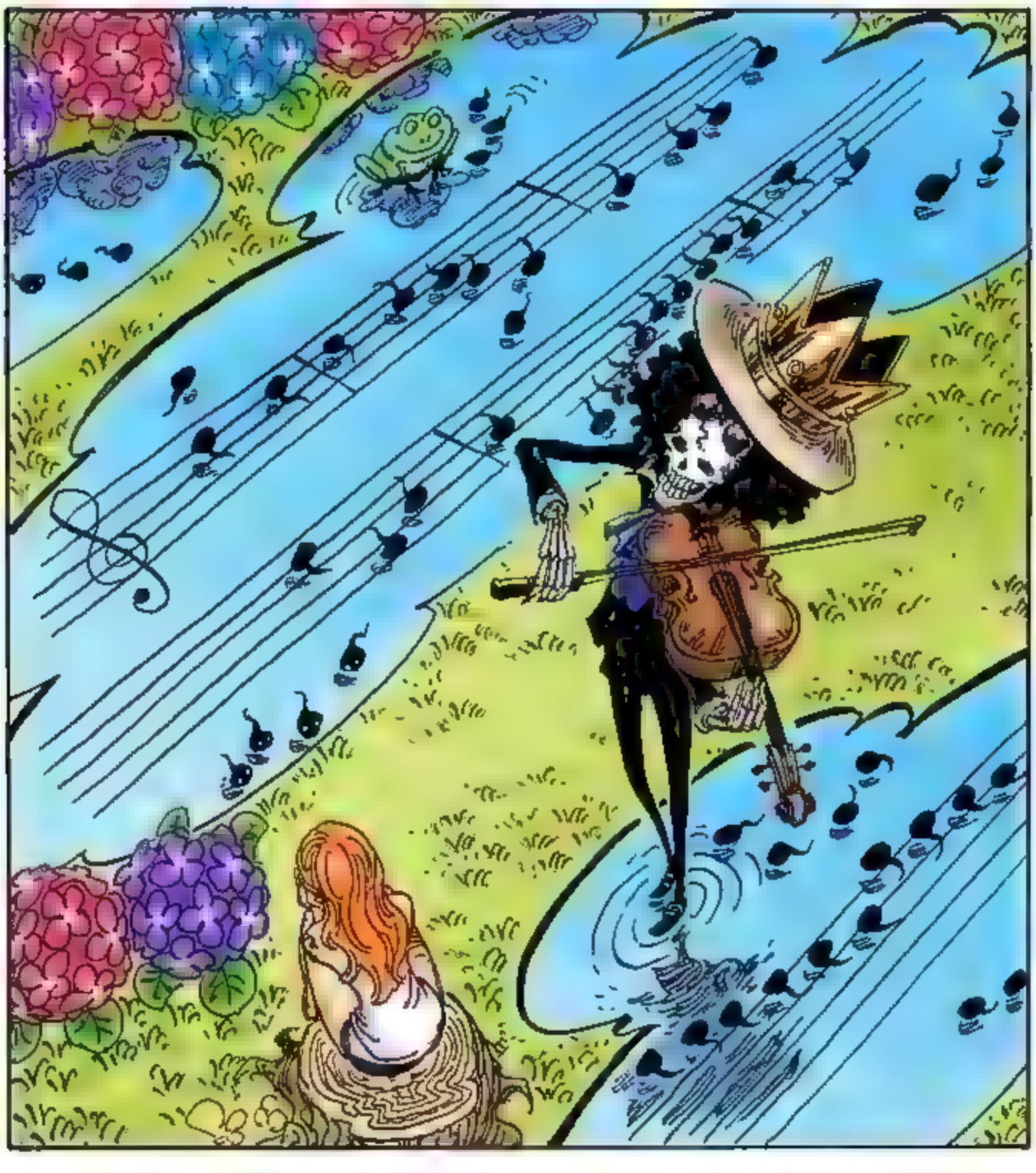
第855話 Glurrgle!!! ——— 115

第856話 Liar ——— 133

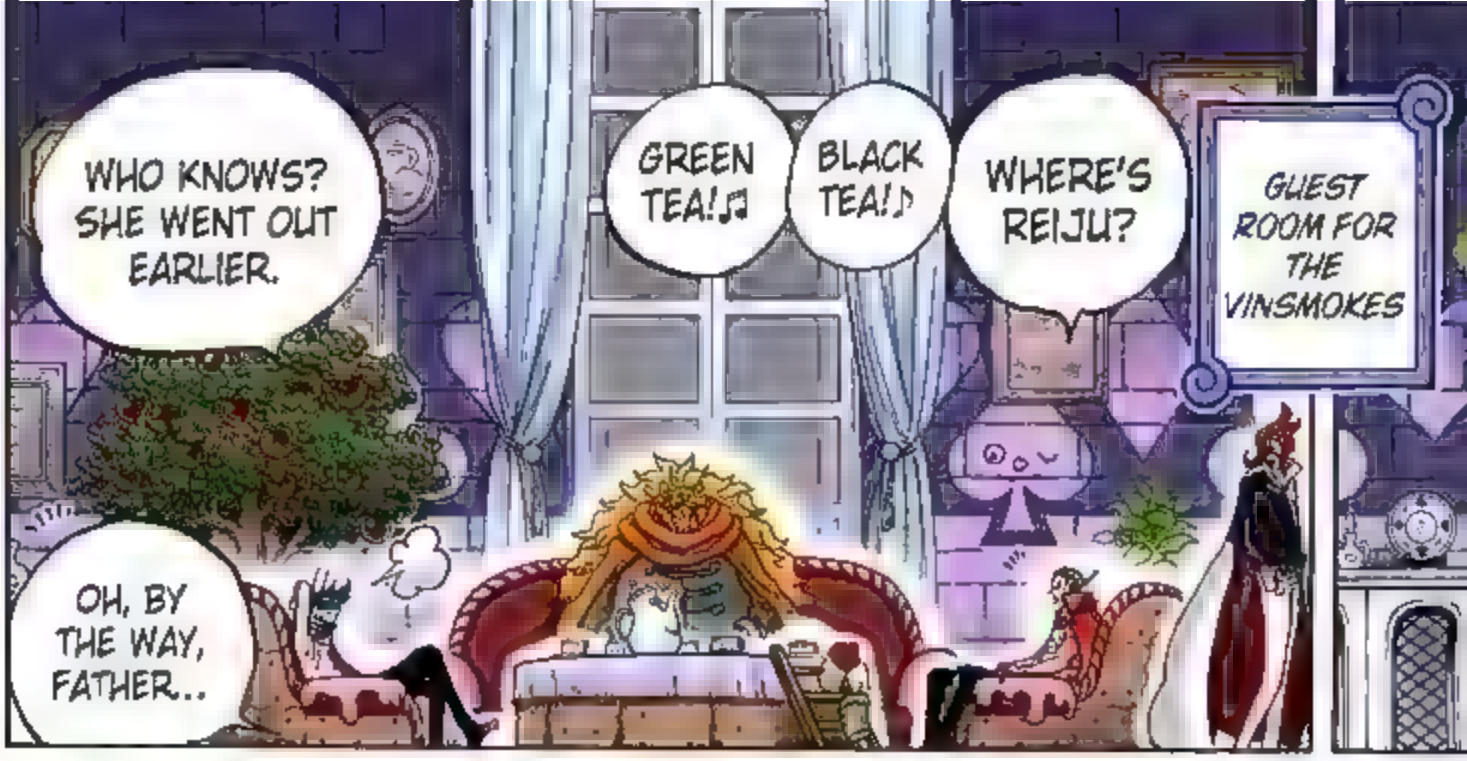
第857話 Rook ——— 151

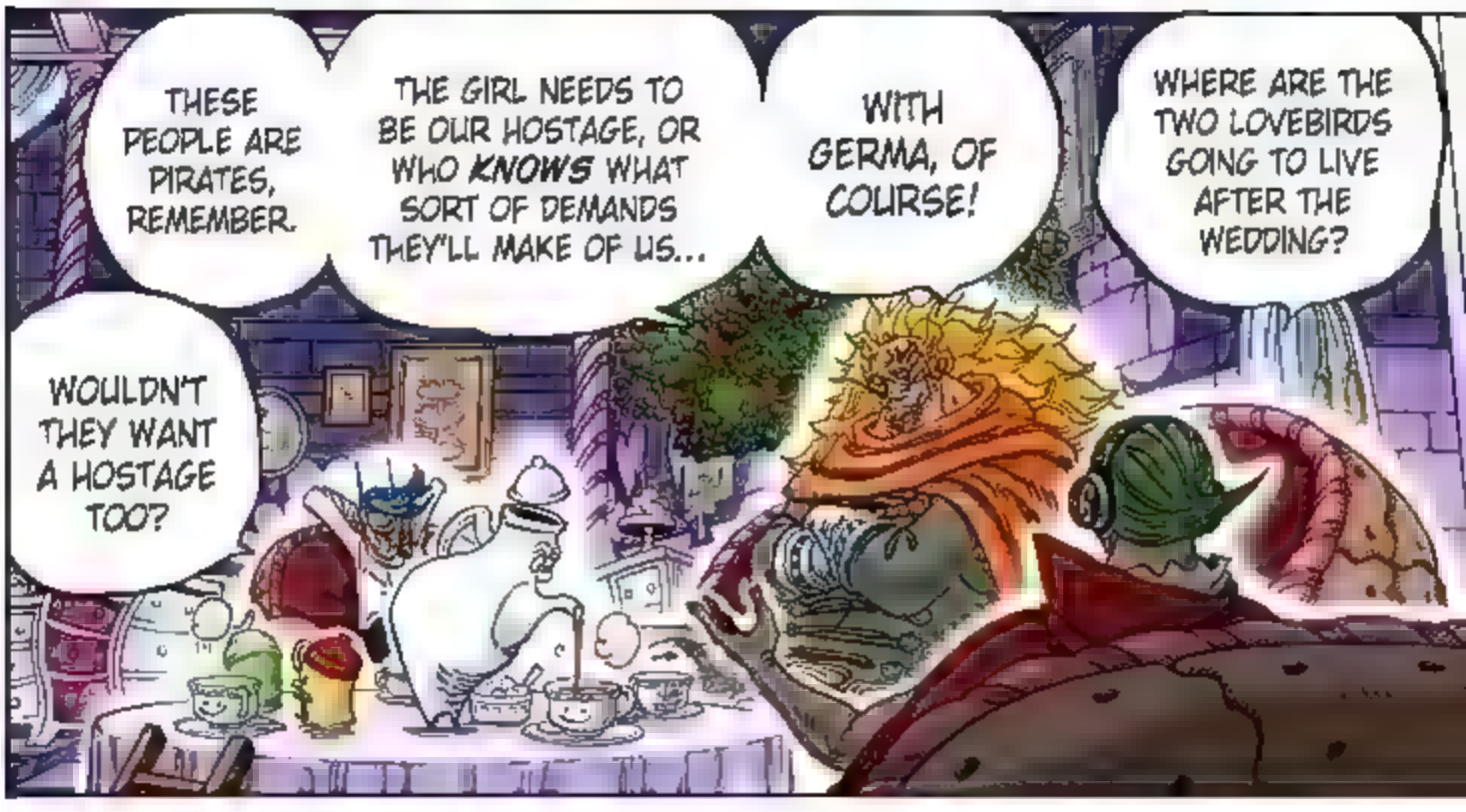
第858話 Meeting ——— 168

Chapter 849:
CHOBRO IN THE LAND OF MIRRORS



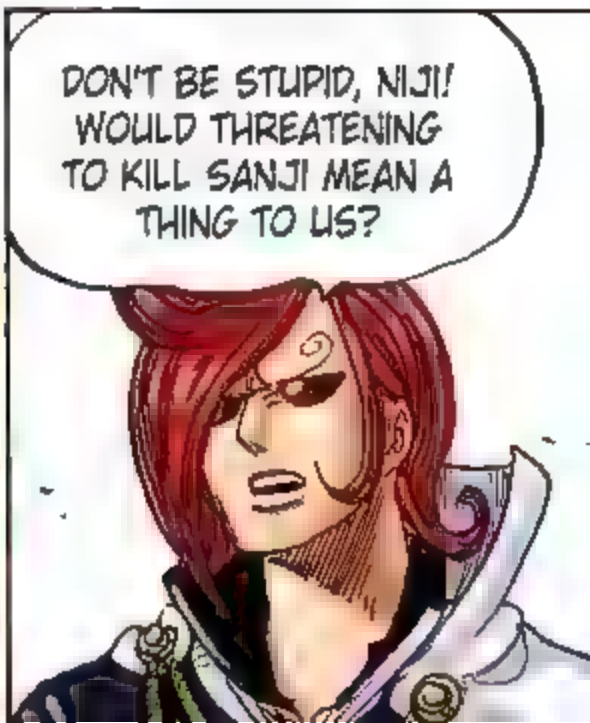
REQUEST: "BROOK COMPOSING WITH TADPOLE NOTES"
BY NODA SKYWALKER FROM OSAKA

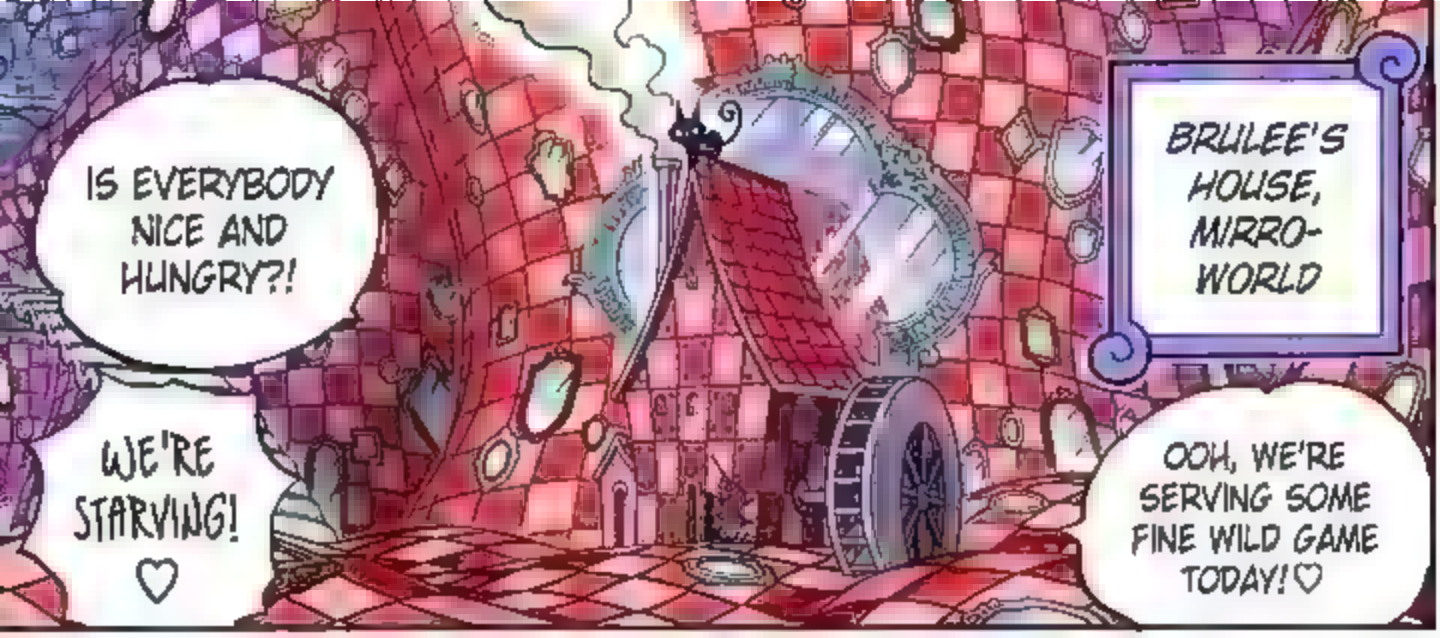

WHO KNOWS? SHE WENT OUT EARLIER.
GREEN TEA!♫
BLACK TEA!♪
WHERE'S REIJU?
GUEST ROOM FOR THE VINSMOKES
OH, BY THE WAY, FATHER...

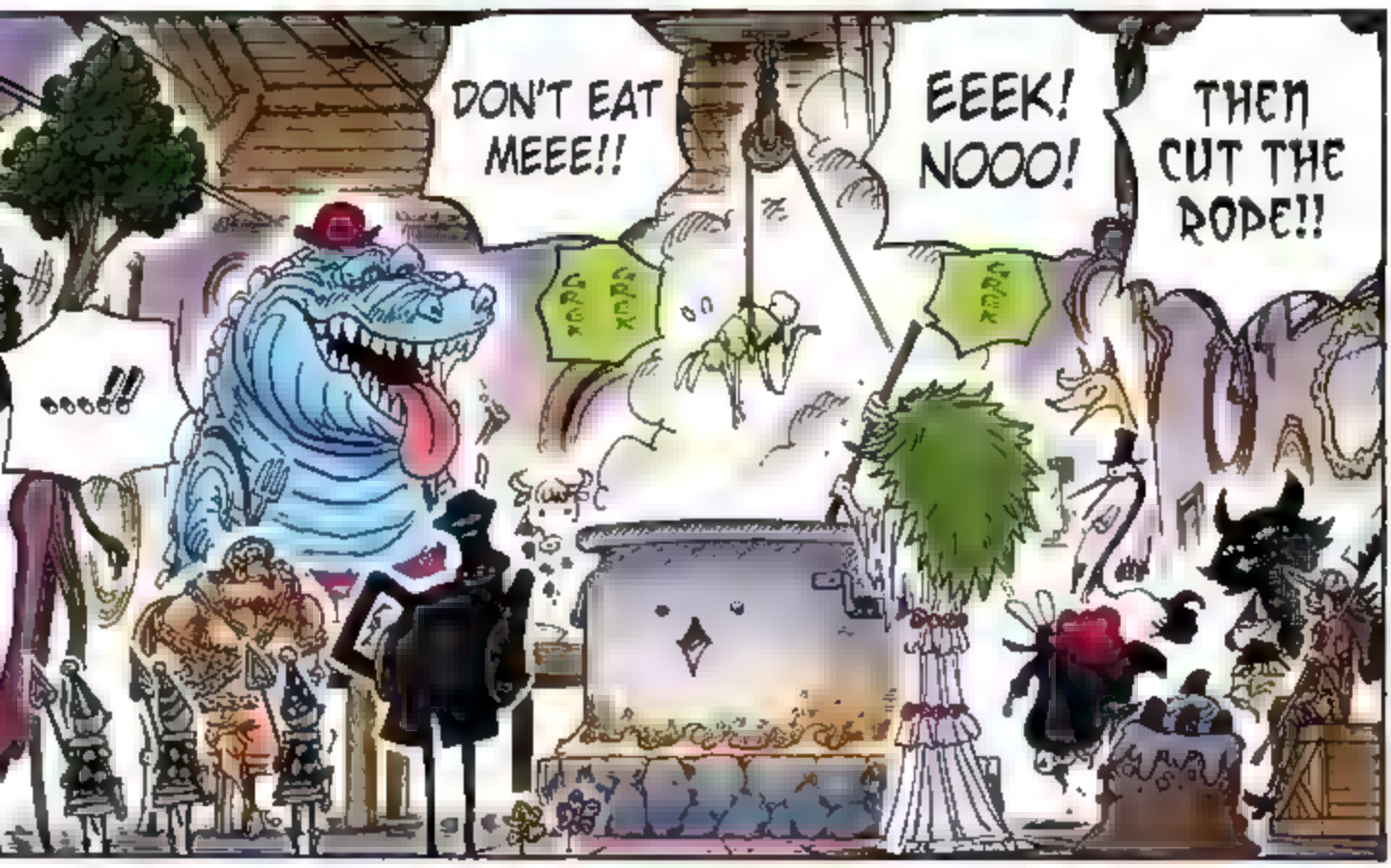

THESE PEOPLE ARE PIRATES, REMEMBER.
THE GIRL NEEDS TO BE OUR HOSTAGE, OR WHO KNOWS WHAT SORT OF DEMANDS THEY'LL MAKE OF US...
WITH GERMA, OF COURSE!
WHERE ARE THE TWO LOVEBIRDS GOING TO LIVE AFTER THE WEDDING?
WOULDN'T THEY WANT A HOSTAGE TOO?

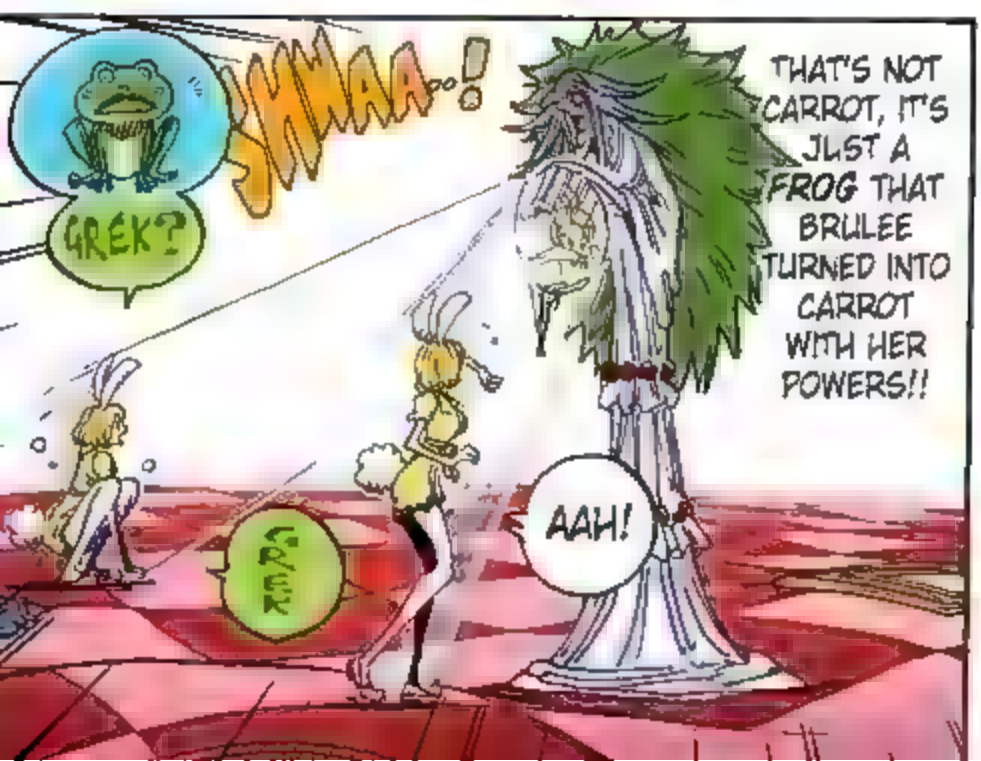
WE GET TO LIVE WITH SANJI AGAIN!!
OH, I CAN'T WAIT...

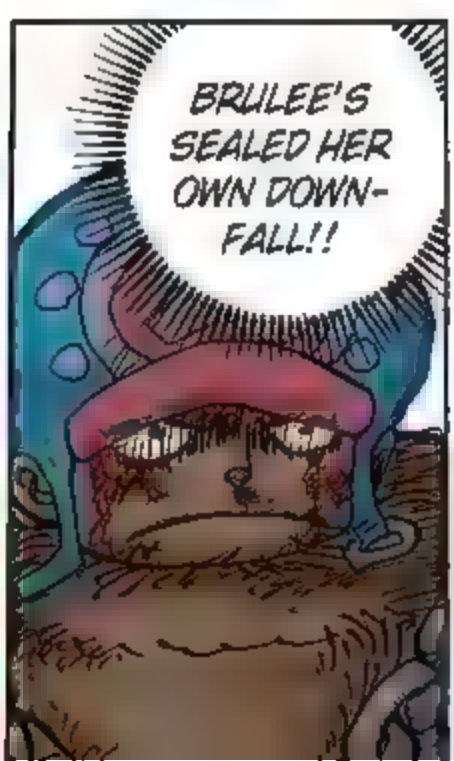
GOOD POINT!!
HA HA HA HA!!

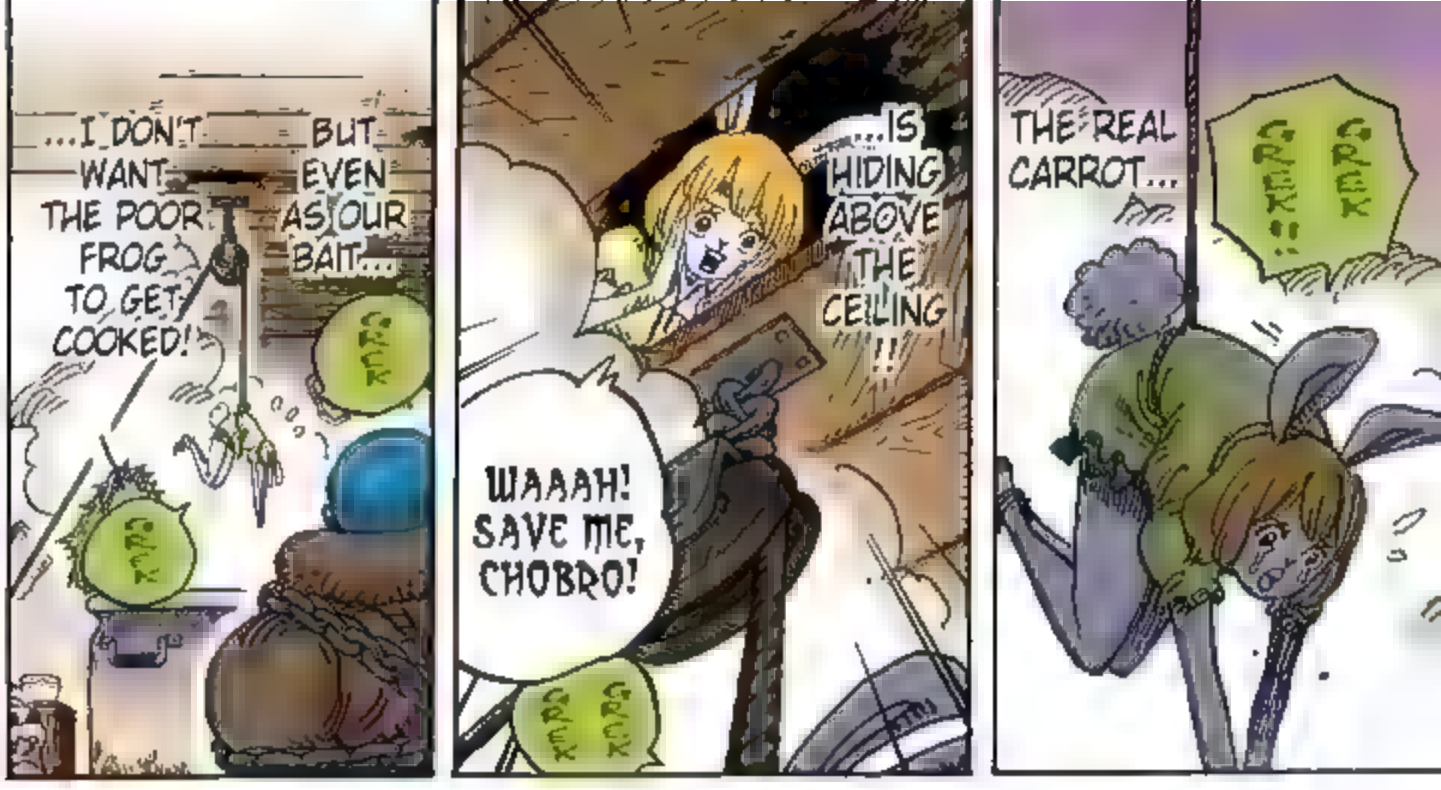

DON'T BE STUPID, NIJI! WOULD THREATENING TO KILL SANJI MEAN A THING TO US?


IS EVERYBODY NICE AND HUNGRY?!
WE'RE STARVING! ♡
BRULEE'S HOUSE, MIRRO-WORLD
OOH, WE'RE SERVING SOME FINE WILD GAME TODAY! ♡


DON'T EAT MEEE!!
EEEK! NOOO!
THEN CUT THE ROPE!!
...!!
GRUK
GRUK

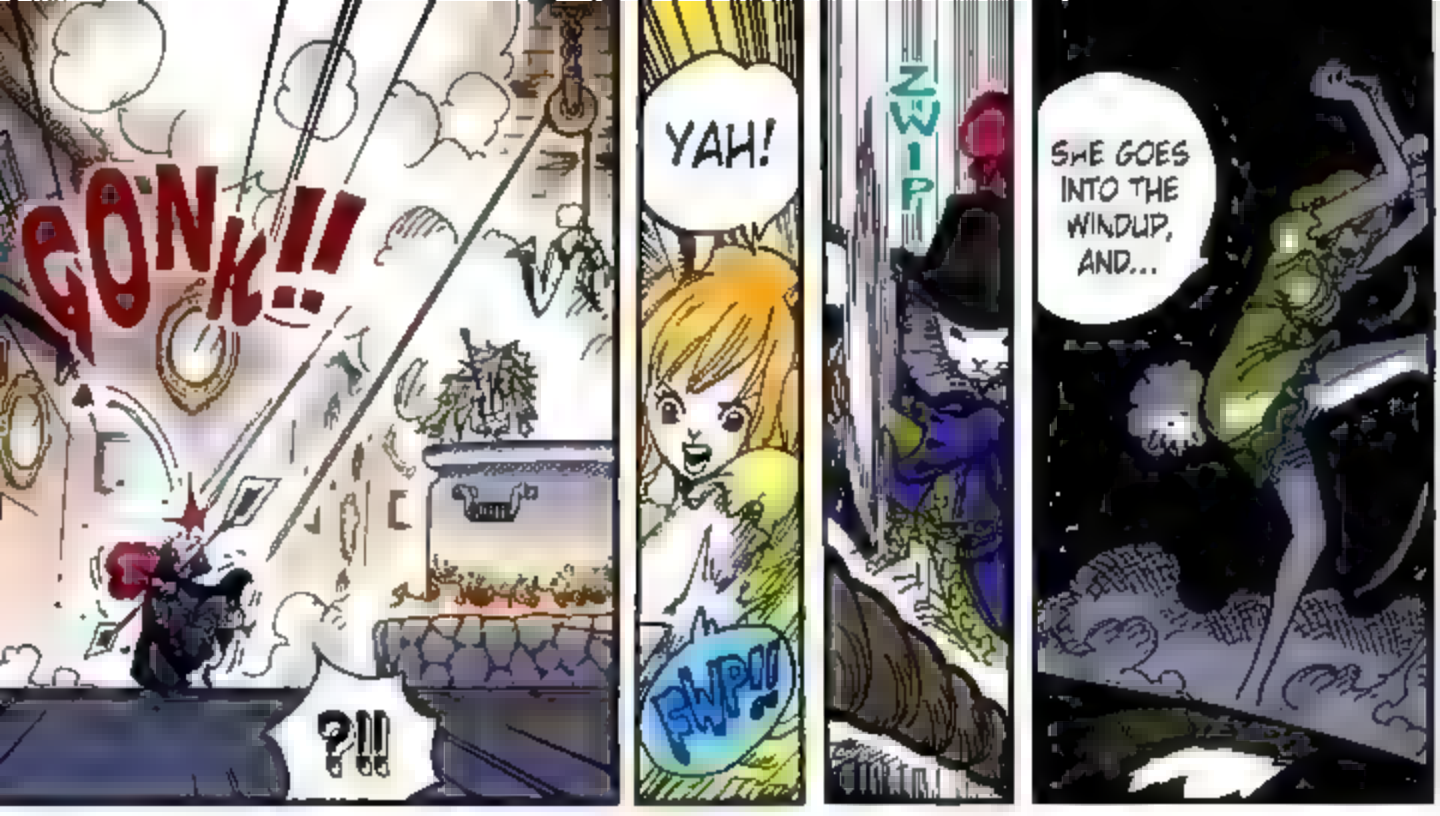

GREK?
KWAA-!
THAT'S NOT CARROT, IT'S JUST A FROG THAT BRULEE TURNED INTO CARROT WITH HER POWERS!!
AAH!
GRUK

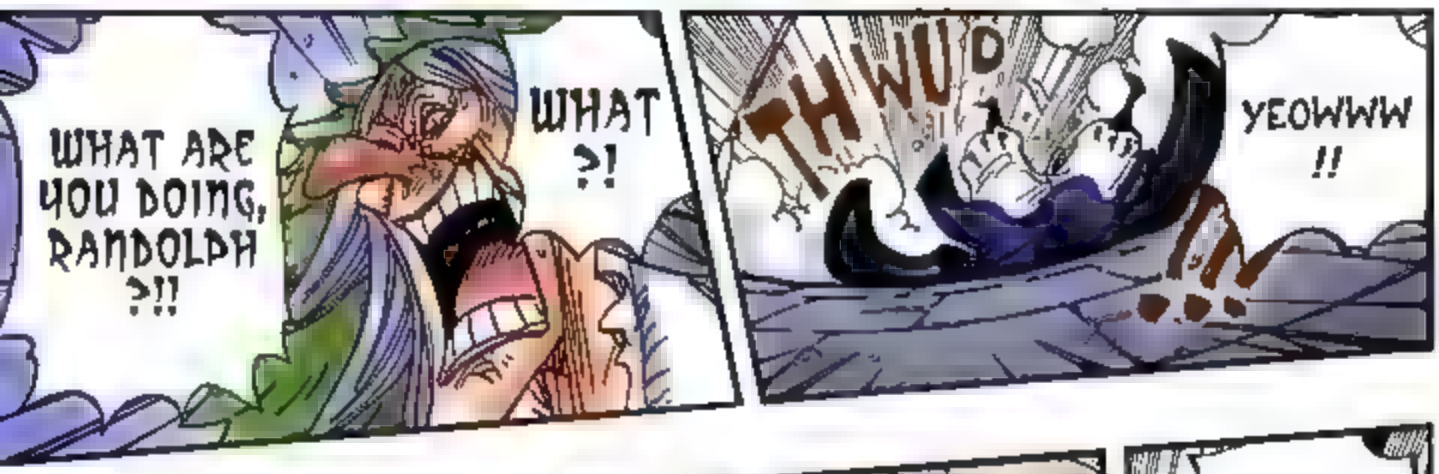

BRULEE'S SEALED HER OWN DOWN-FALL!!

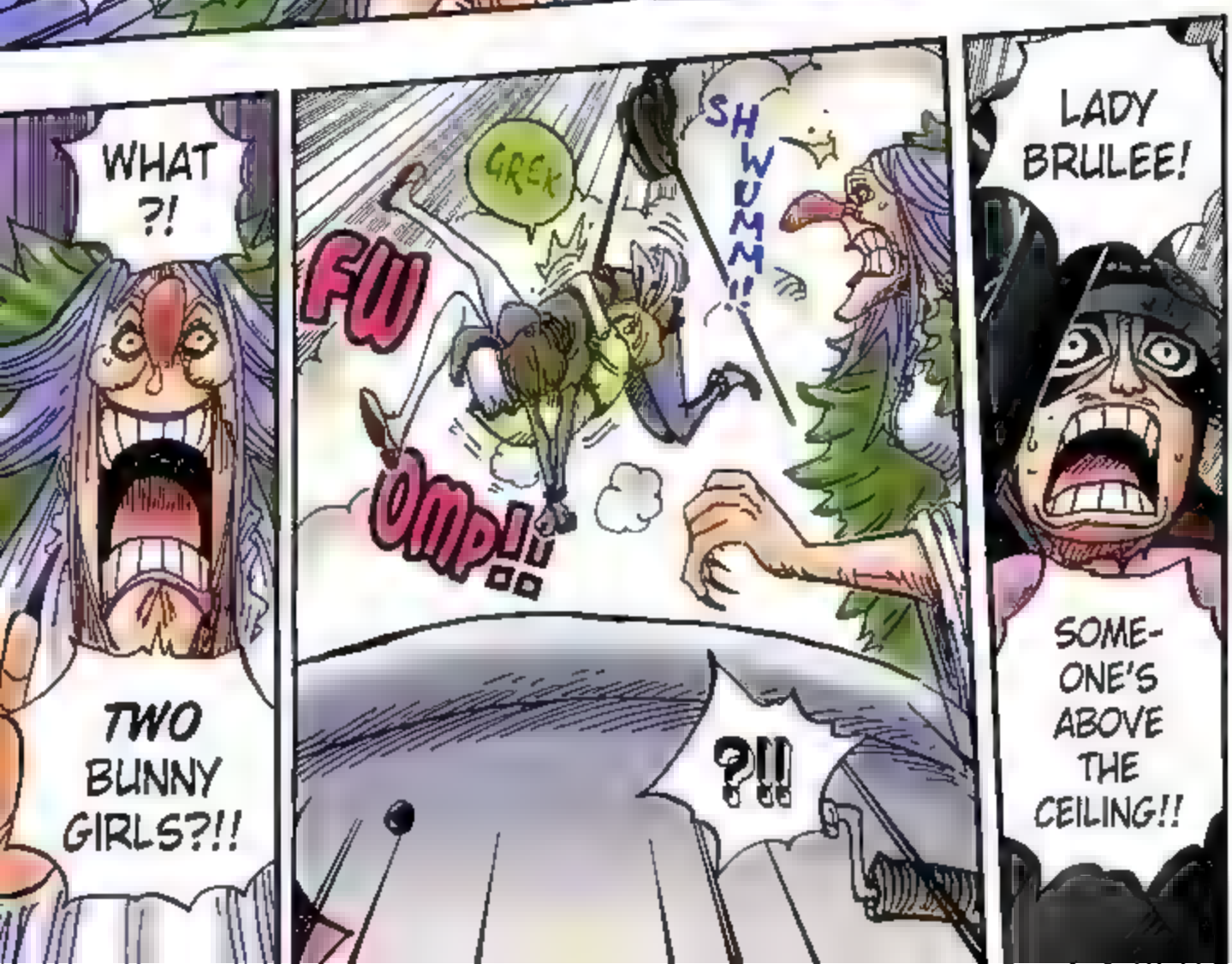

...I DON'T WANT THE POOR FROG TO GET COOKED!
BUT EVEN AS OUR BAIT...
CRUCK
CRUCK
...IS HIDING ABOVE THE CEILING!!
WAAAH! SAVE ME, CHOBRO!
CRUCK
CRUCK
THE REAL CARROT...
CRUCK
CRUCK!!

THE ONES WHO ARE TROUBLE ARE...
THERE ARE 16 ENEMIES IN THIS HOUSE.

... DIESEL!!
AND THE WEIRD SMOKE-STACK MAN...
SHE'S GONNA STRUGGLE! WE'VE GOTTA KEEP THE LID ON TIGHT!!
ARISTOCROC ...
I'M STARVING!
BRULEE ...
WI WI WI!!
THAT CUTE LITTLE FACE OF YOURS IS GOING TO GET ALL BURNED!!
RANDOLPH ...
HERE GOES, LADY BRULEE!!

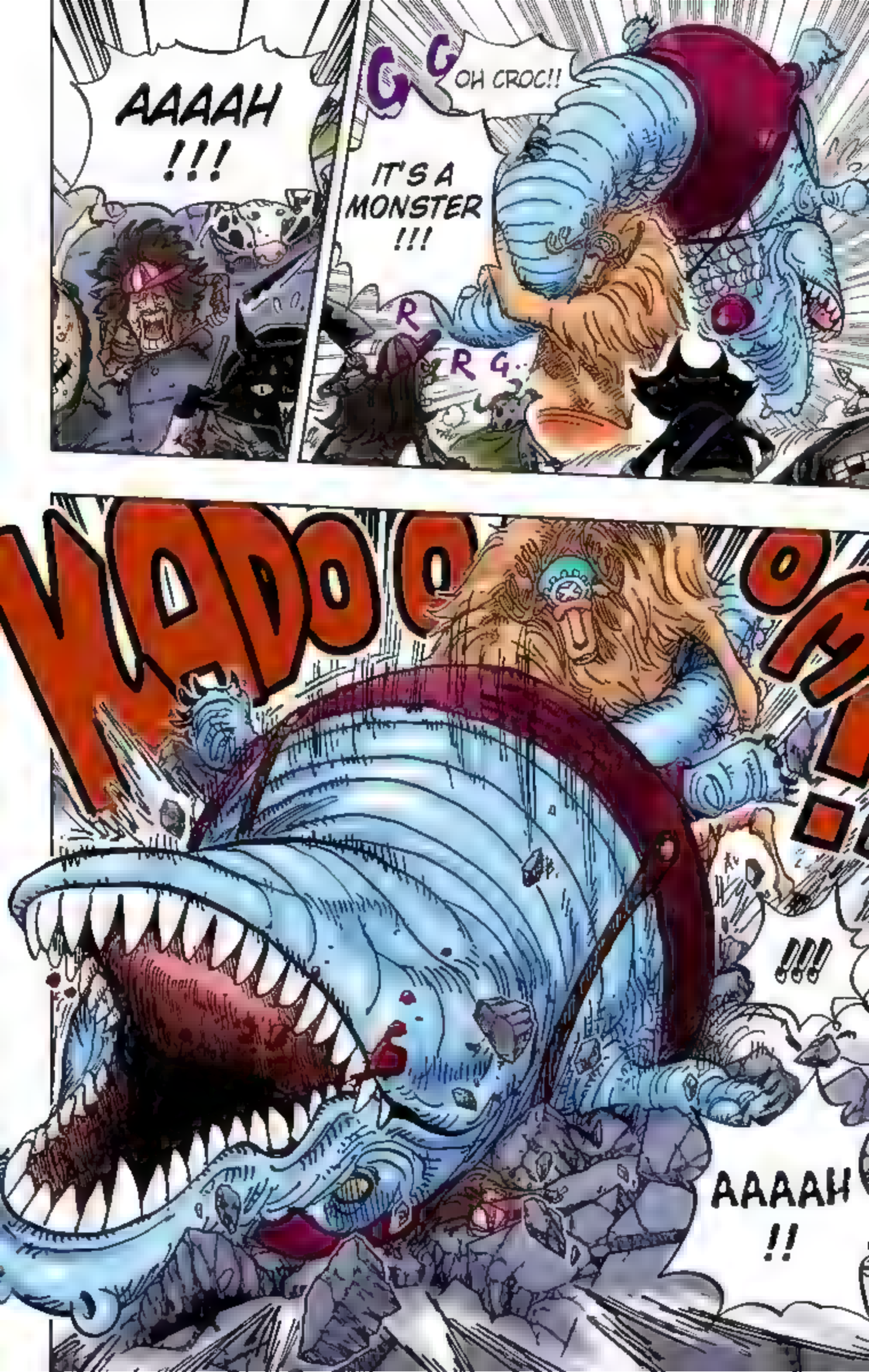

GONK!!
?!!
YAH!
PWP!!
NWIP
SHE GOES INTO THE WINDUP, AND...


WHAT ARE YOU DOING, RANDOLPH ?!!
WHAT ?!
THWUD
YEOWWW !!

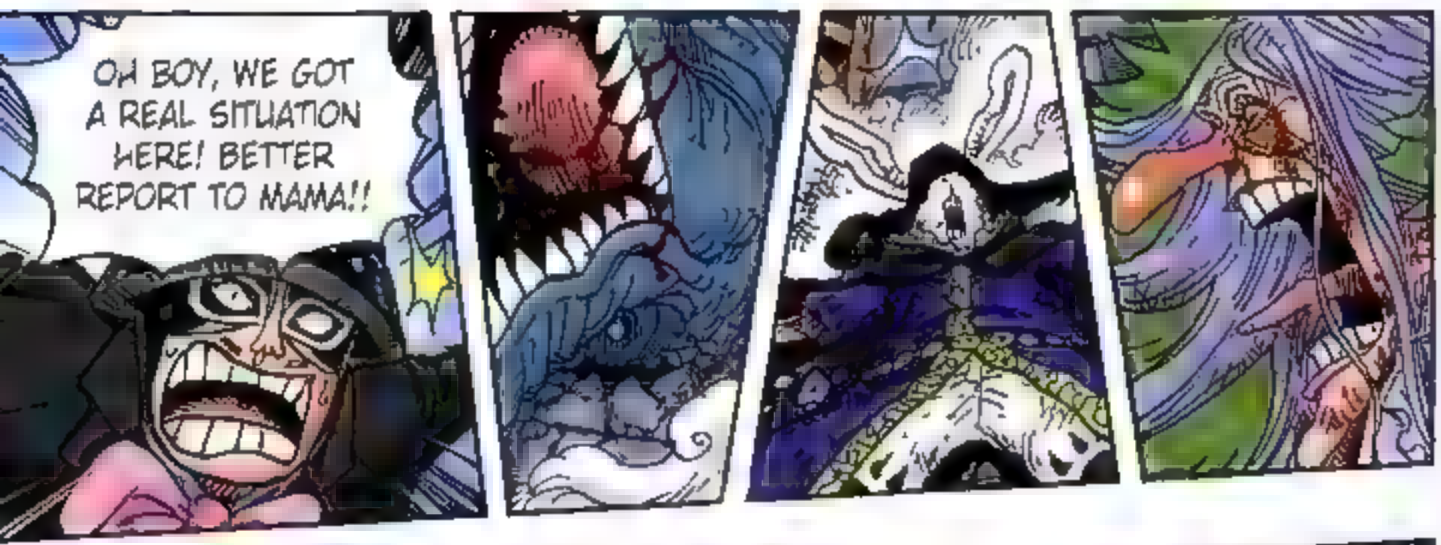

WHAT ?!
TWO BUNNY GIRLS?!!
GREK
FW
OMP!!
SHWUMM!!
?!!
LADY BRULEE!
SOME-ONE'S ABOVE THE CEILING!!

HIII...
WHAK!
YAAAAH!!
WHAT ?!!
OH NO!!
NOT THAT!! ANYTHING BUT THAT!!!
YEOWWW !!!
FZZ SS~H!!
LADY BRULEE !!!
YEOW-OW-OW-OW-OW!
BRAIN POINT!
JANGLE!
RUMBLE !!
YEOW-OW-OW-OW!!
YEOW-OW-OW-OW!!
FWMP!

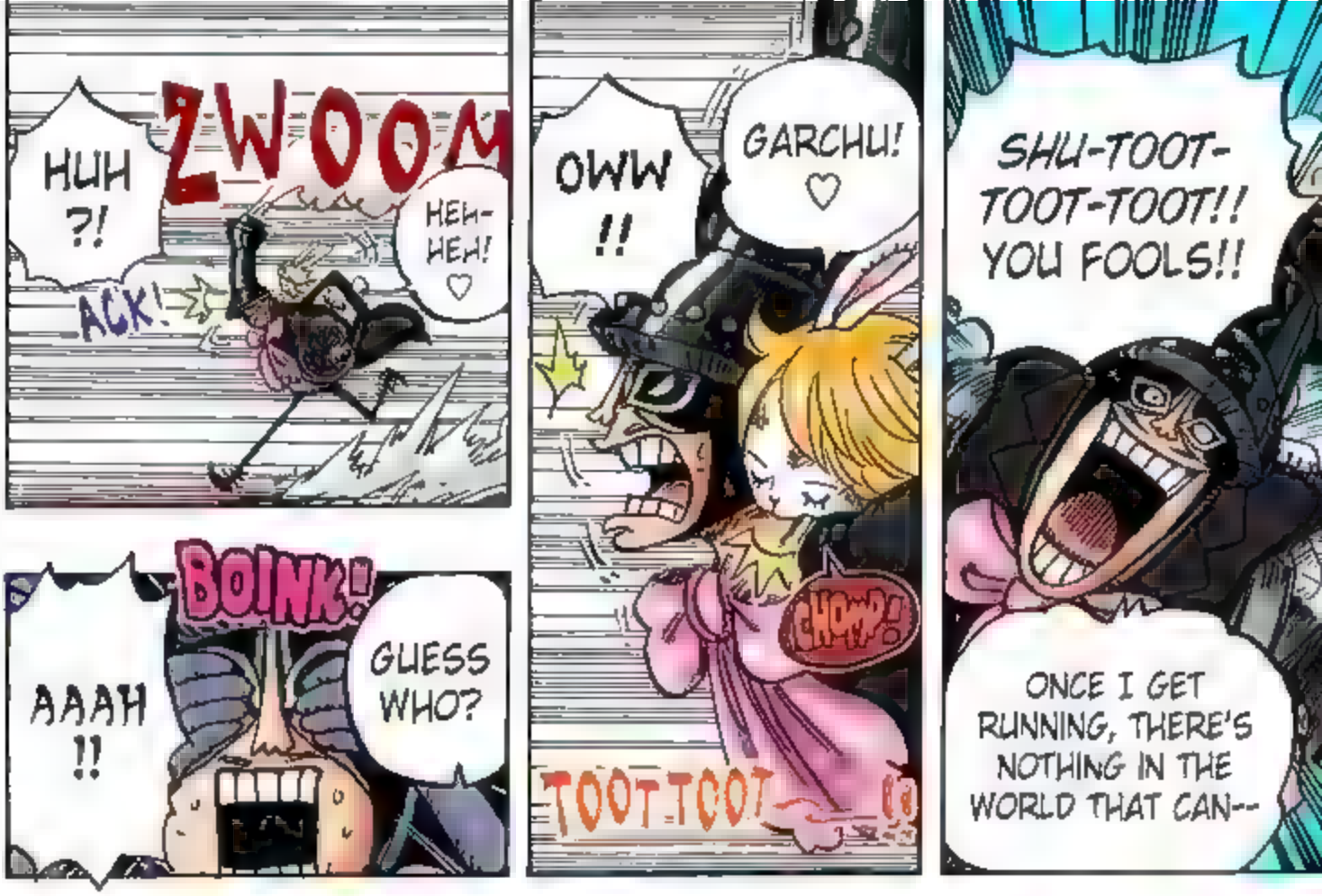
ZAP!!
ELECTRI-CAL...
ZAP!!
LADY BRULEEEE !!
SPLASH!
SPLASH!
SPLASH!!
OH NO! HURRY, SAVE LADY BRULEE!!
GYAAAA !!!
BZZ ZAA AP
... LUNA !!!
OOO
!!!
UMMF!!
HMM ?!
KAH!
KAH!
VRAOHH !!!
HMM?


AAAAH !!!
G G OH CROC!!
IT'S A MONSTER !!!
R R G..
KADOO
!!!
AAAAH !!

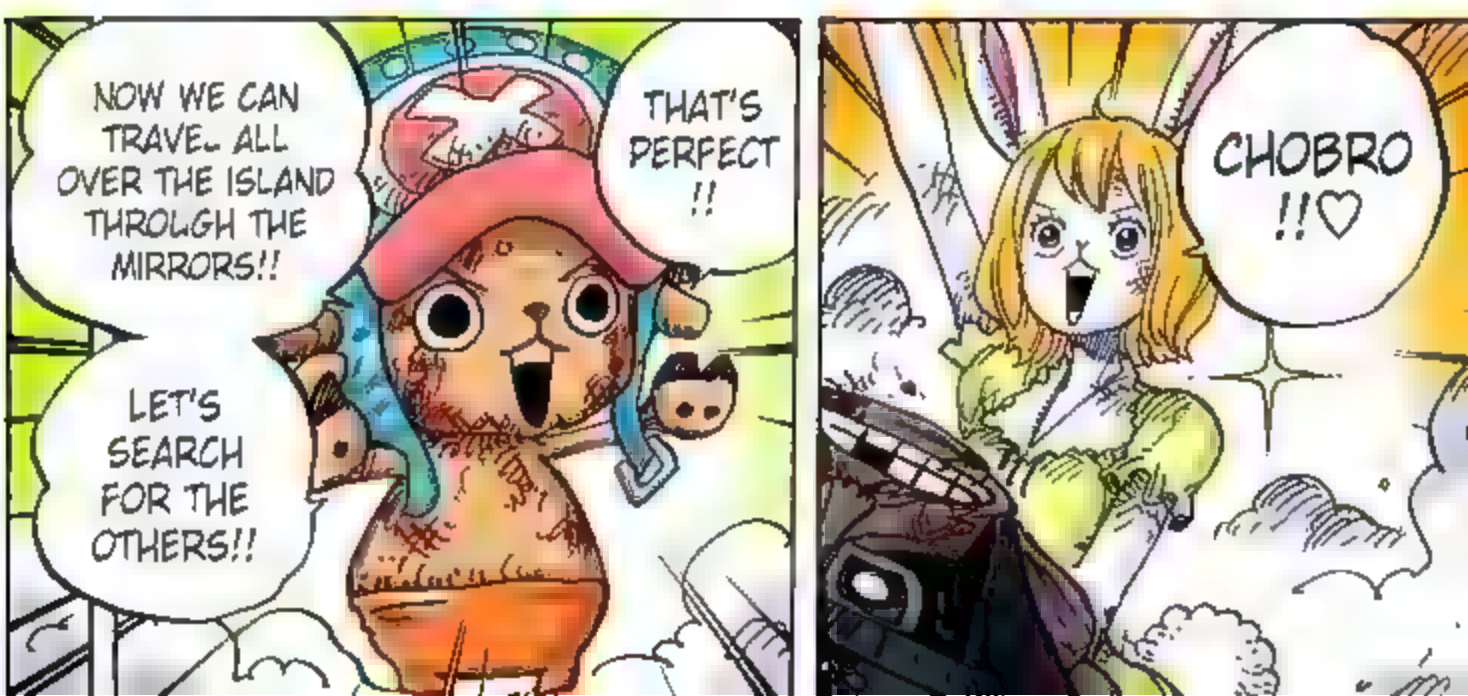
VWAOOO
!!!
!!!

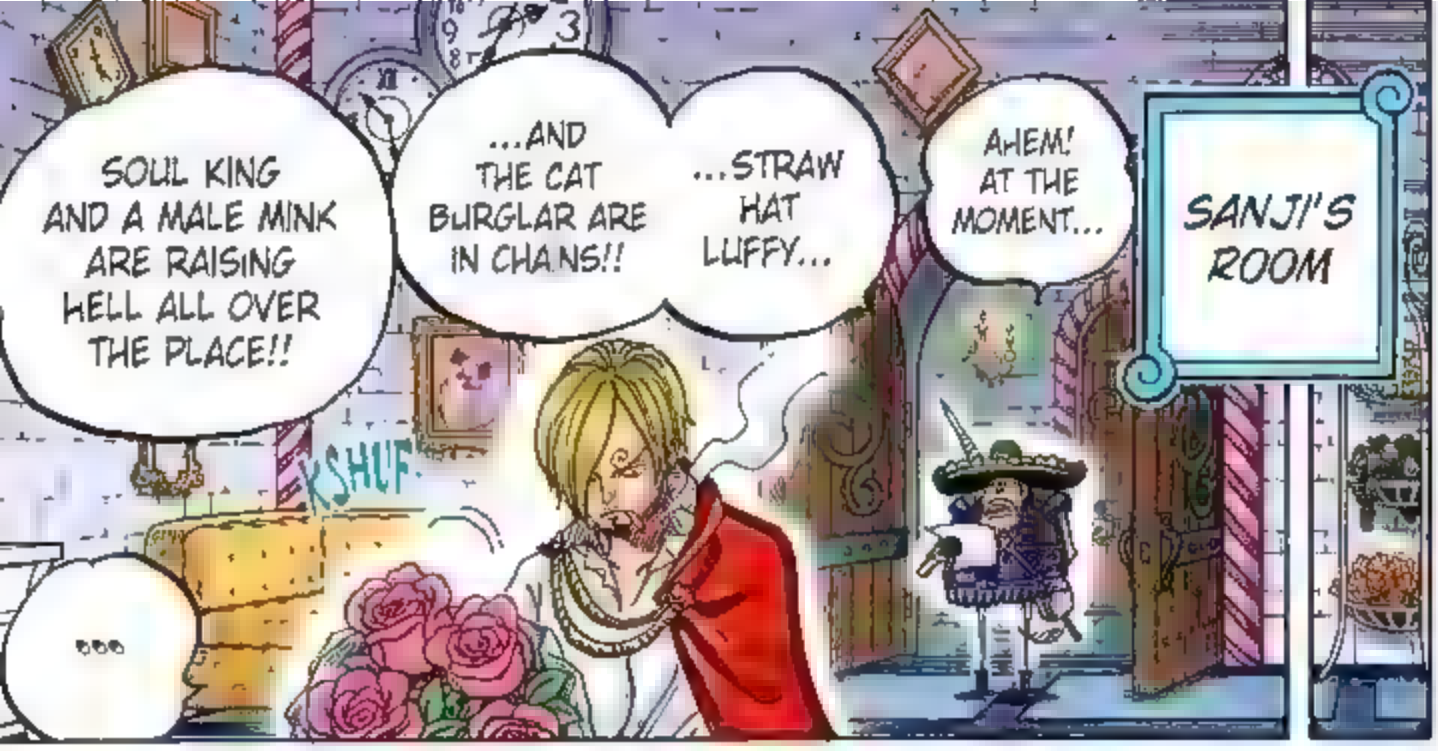

OH BOY, WE GOT A REAL SITUATION HERE! BETTER REPORT TO MAMA!!

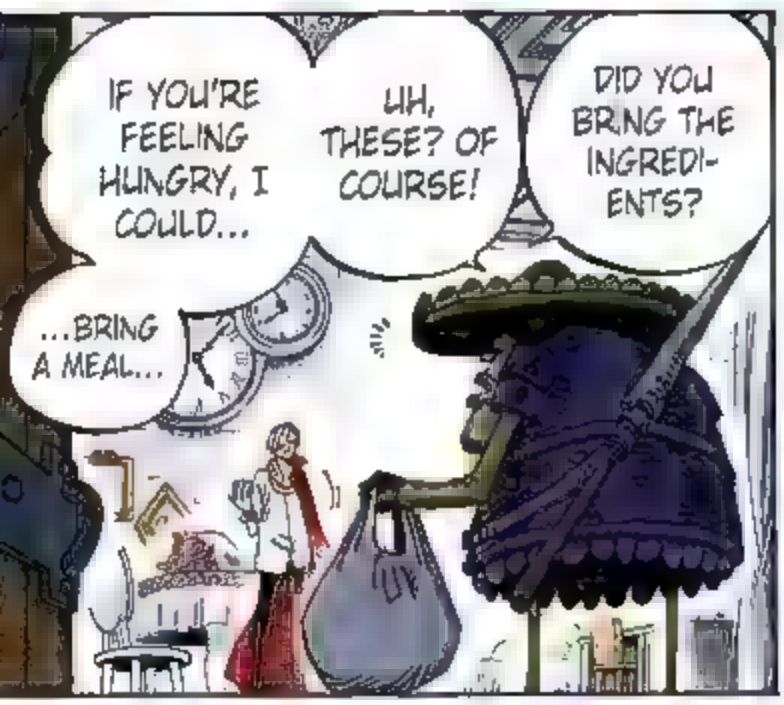
ZA-
AH!!
SHU
SHU
SHU
SHU
ZOOM!!!


HUH ?!
ZWOOM
ACK!
HEH-HEH! ♡
OWW !!
GARCHU! ♡
CHOMP!
TOOT TOOT
SHU-TOOT-TOOT-TOOT!! YOU FOOLS!!
ONCE I GET RUNNING, THERE'S NOTHING IN THE WORLD THAT CAN--
AAAH !!
BOINK!
GUESS WHO?

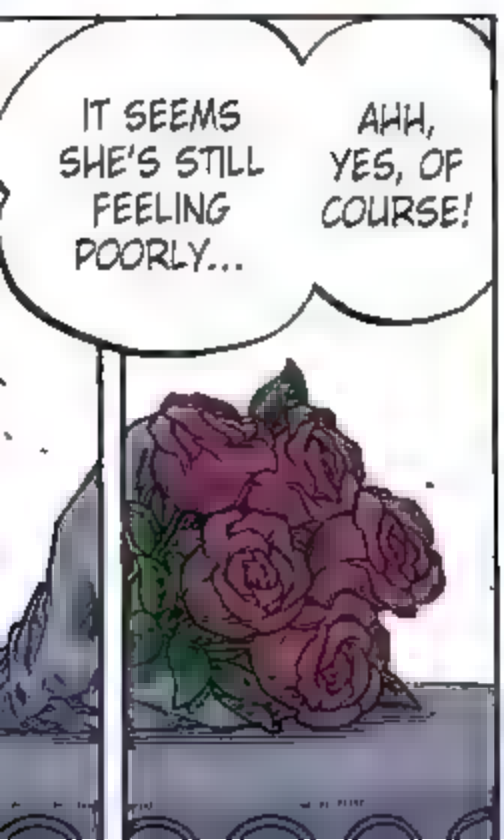
WE MANAGED TO WIPE OUT BRULEE'S FORCES!!
DOOM
GREK
WE DID IT!!
ABOOM!
LOOK OUT, LOOK OUT! I CAN'T SEEEEEE--
!!!

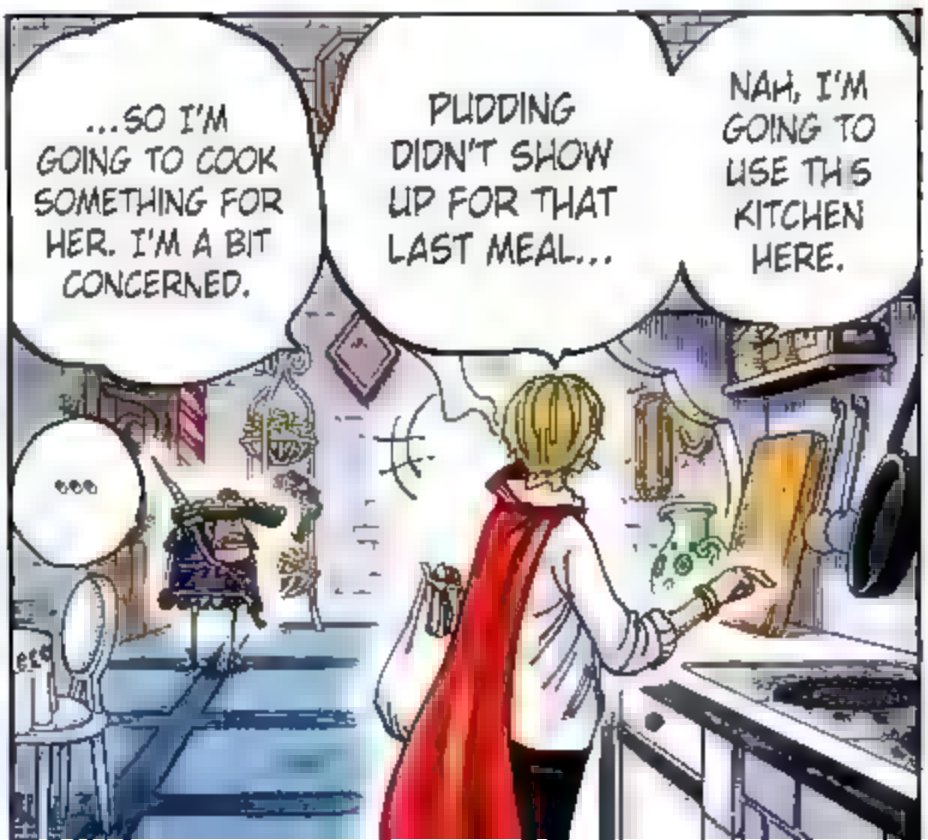

NOW WE CAN TRAVEL ALL OVER THE ISLAND THROUGH THE MIRRORS!!
LET'S SEARCH FOR THE OTHERS!!
THAT'S PERFECT !!
CHOBRO !!♡


SOUL KING AND A MALE MINK ARE RAISING HELL ALL OVER THE PLACE!!
...AND THE CAT BURGLAR ARE IN CHANS!!
...STRAW HAT LUFFY...
AHEM! AT THE MOMENT...
SANJI'S ROOM
KSHUF
...


IF YOU'RE FEELING HUNGRY, I COULD...
UH, THESE? OF COURSE!
DID YOU BRING THE INGREDI-ENTS?
...BRING A MEAL...

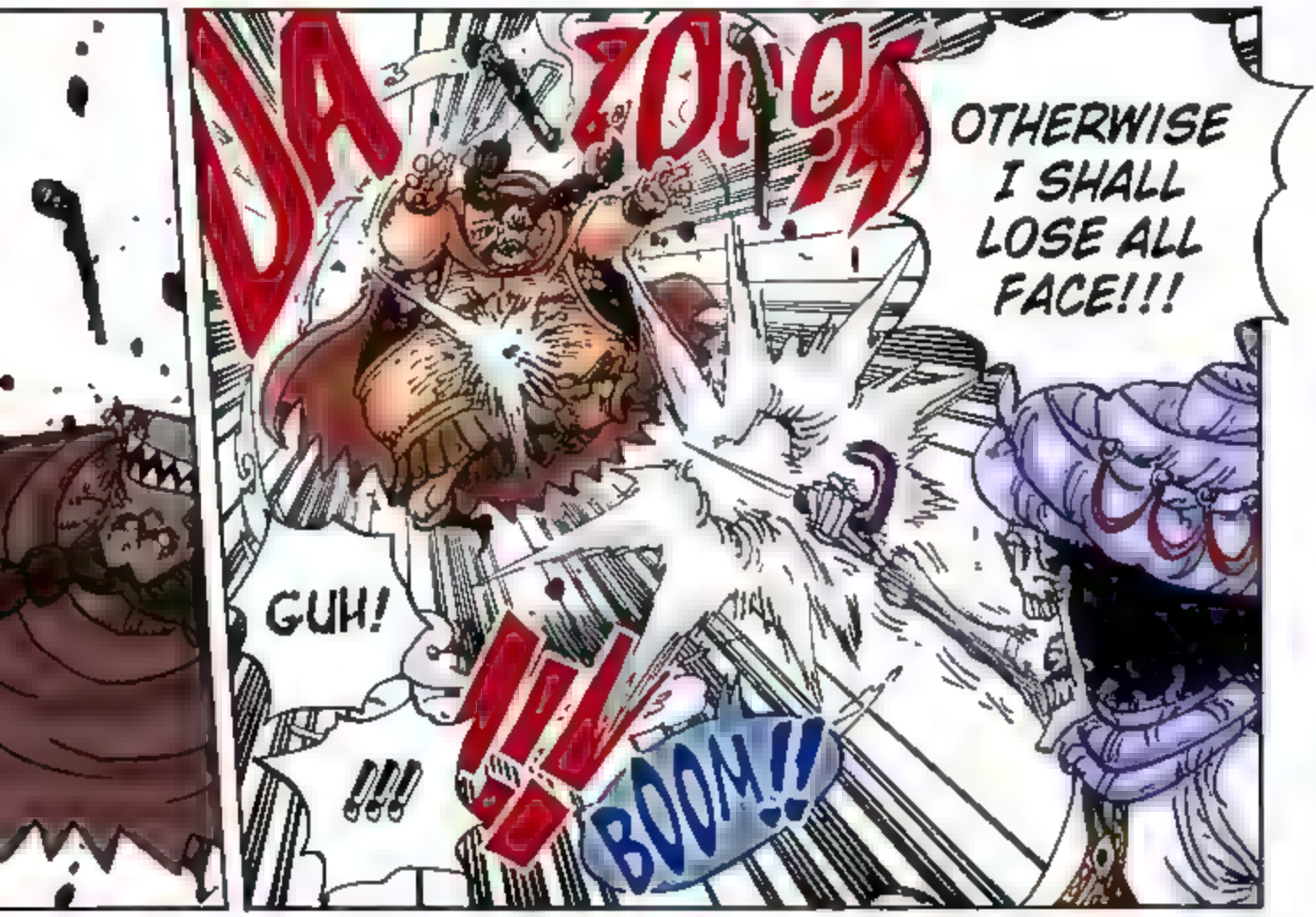
?!
OKAY, THAT'S ENOUGH.
THE GUARDS ARE HAVING QUITE A TIME TRYING TO...

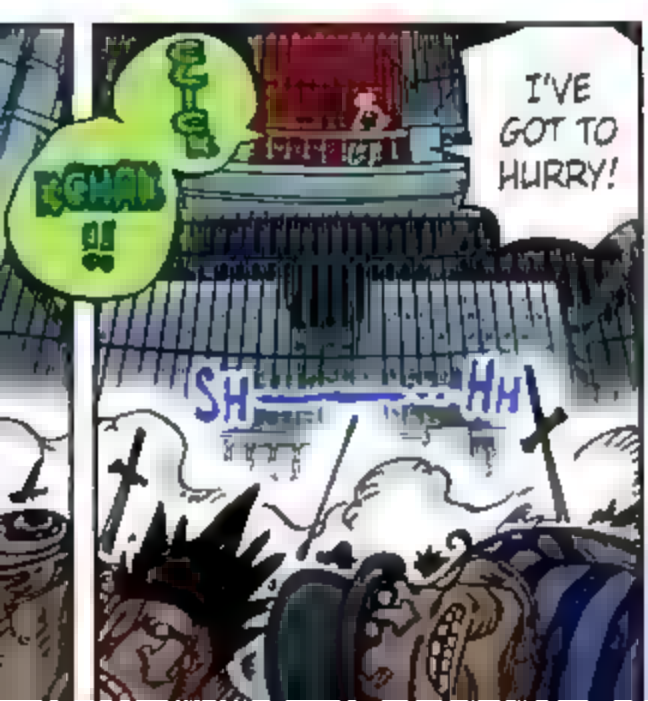

IT SEEMS SHE'S STILL FEELING POORLY...
AHH, YES, OF COURSE!


...SO I'M GOING TO COOK SOMETHING FOR HER. I'M A BIT CONCERNED.
PUDDING DIDN'T SHOW UP FOR THAT LAST MEAL...
NAH, I'M GOING TO USE THIS KITCHEN HERE.
...

YOU'VE REALLY MADE A MESS OF THINGS HERE!!
DAMN YOUUU!!
AHA! HERE ARE THE KEYS!
TREASURE REPOSI-TORY
STOMP STOMP
SWING
BWUH !!!
SWALLOW BANDEROLE !!!
WELL, OF COURSE I HAVE!!
...!!

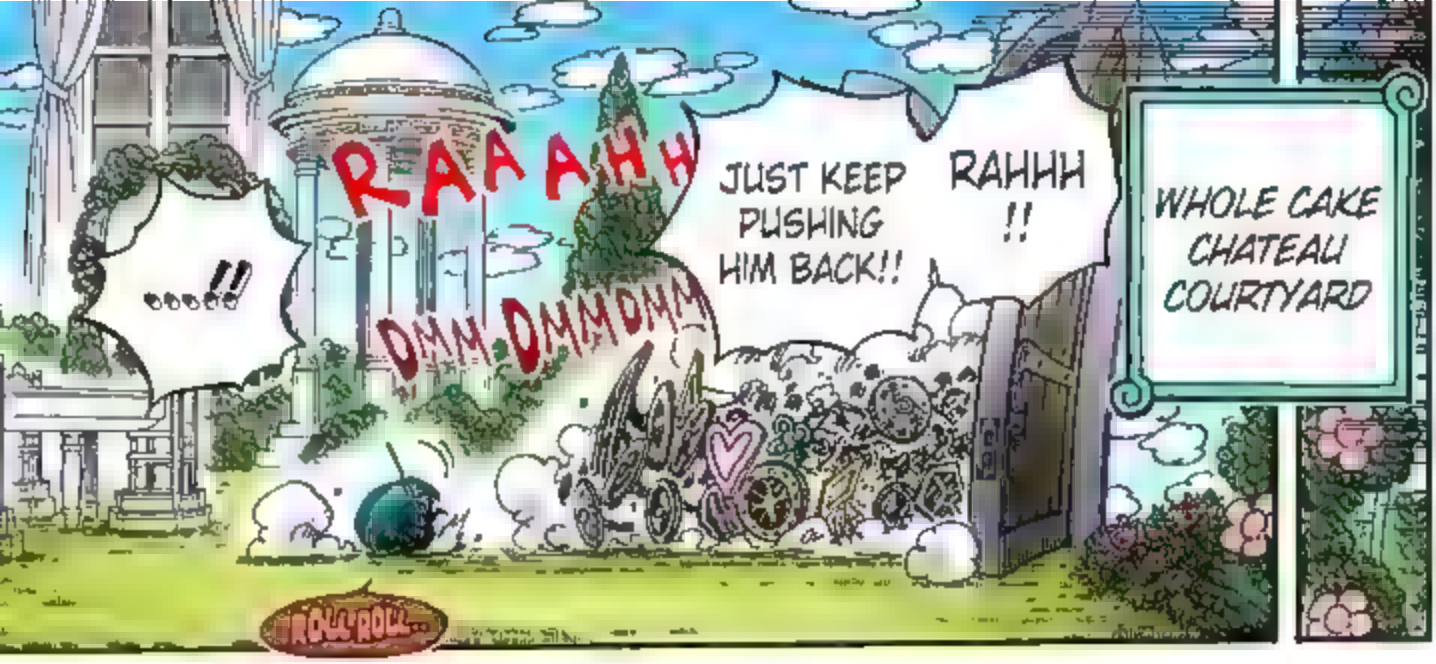
I'VE GOT TO LEAVE WITH WHAT I CAME FOR!!!
...SO THAT I COULD GET IN HERE!!
...WILL YOU BE A DECOY?
PEDRO ...
I ASKED MY PARTNER TO RISK DEATH ITSELF FOR ME...


OTHERWISE I SHALL LOSE ALL FACE!!!
GUH!
!!!
BOOM!!

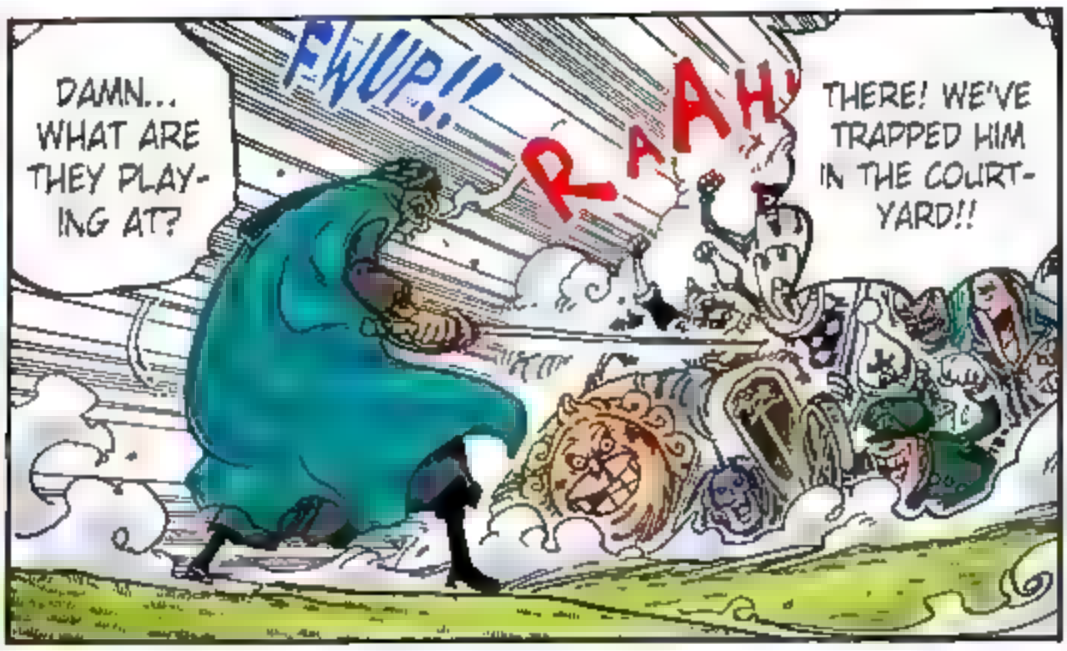

I'VE GOT TO HURRY!
SH---HH

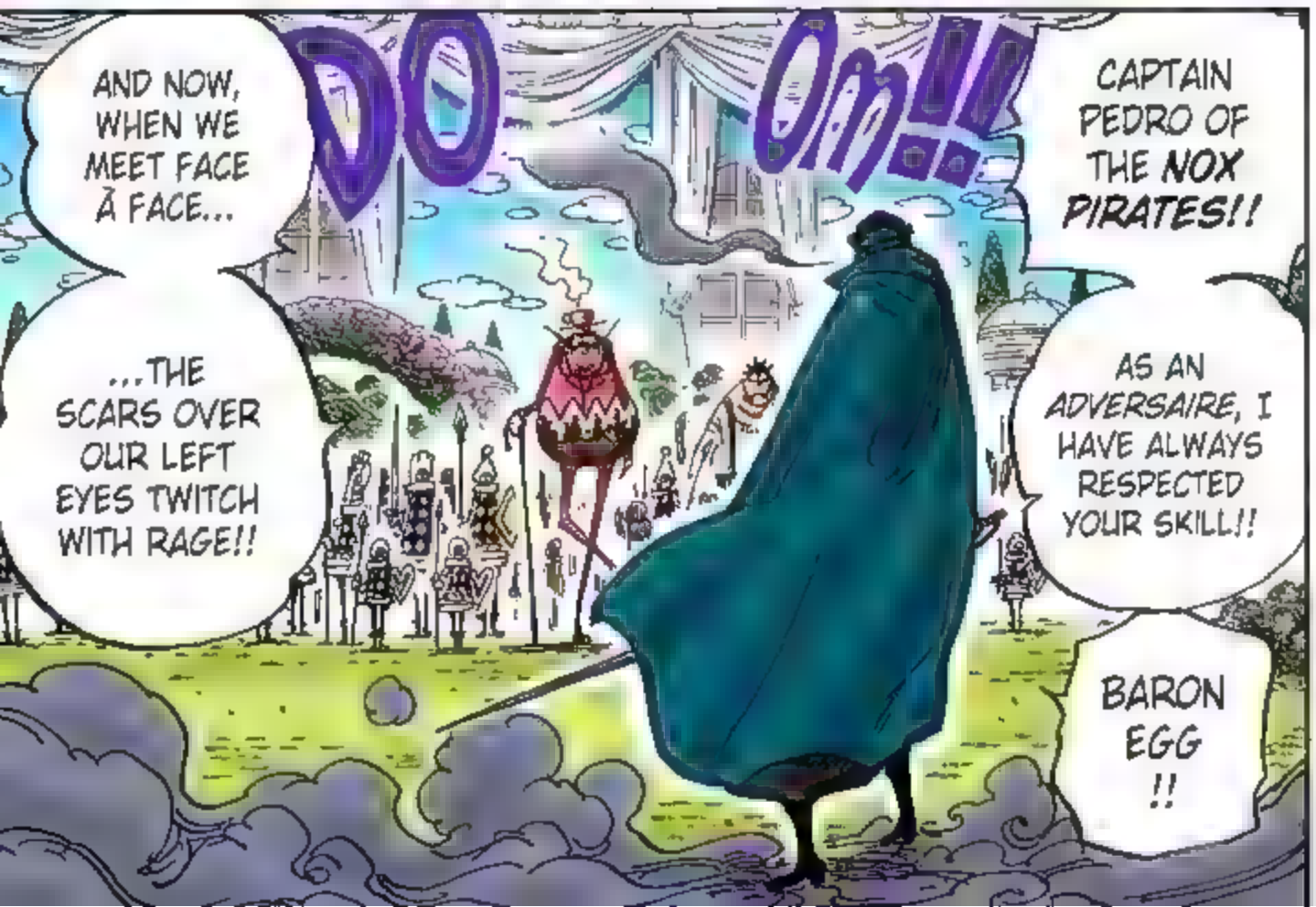
BO—NE!!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN, "I HAVE NO FACE"?!!

OUTTA MY WAY, SMOOTHIE!!
YOU DIDN'T NEED TO COME. I CAN HANDLE...
ZMM!
HUH? MAMA?
MLRMLRK!
YOUR MAJESTY !!
?!
WHO COULD BE SO FOOL-ISH?!!
WHO DARES TO INTERFERE WITH MY FUN?!
KABOOM!!
?!!
BIG MOM ?!!
HMM? WHAT KIND OF CREATURE IS THIS? ♡
HUH...?!
OH... OH NO!!


...!!
RAAAAHH
DMM DMM DMM
JUST KEEP PUSHING HIM BACK!!
RAHHH !!
WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU COURTYARD
ROLL ROLL...

LONG TIME, NON SEE!!
?!


DAMN... WHAT ARE THEY PLAY-ING AT?
FWUP!!
RAAH!
THERE! WE'VE TRAPPED HIM IN THE COURT-YARD!!


AND NOW, WHEN WE MEET FACE À FACE...
...THE SCARS OVER OUR LEFT EYES TWITCH WITH RAGE!!
DO OM!!
CAPTAIN PEDRO OF THE NOX PIRATES!!
AS AN ADVERSAIRE, I HAVE ALWAYS RESPECTED YOUR SKILL!!
BARON EGG !!

NOW TELL ME. WHY WOULD THE MAN...
...WHO CLUNG TO LIFE SO FIERCELY FIVE YEARS AGO...
...RETURN TO REPEAT HIS MISTAKE?!
...
AFTER ALL, YOU HAVE BARELY ANY LIFE REMAINING TO BEGIN WITH!
TUG
...!!
FOR ON THAT FATEFUL DAY...
...MAMA STOLE FIFTY YEARS OF YOUR LIFE FROM YOU!!
DOOM!!
THAT'S RIGHT--I'M UNDER NO ILLUSIONS HERE!!
I DON'T INTEND TO RETURN HOME ALIVE!!!
DOOM!!

FSHAAA...
HUFF ...
HUFF !!
UNGH ...
SLUMP!
HUFF ...
DRIP
DRIP..
SPLAT!
HUFF ...
HUFF ...
HUFF ...
.....!!
NO!!!

(I ♡ OP, Ishikawa)

Q: Hi, Odacchi! I've been counting. Ever since that fateful day in volume 10 when Timmy Ueda first stole the SBS title call (which started in volume 4), readers have begun the SBS corner 60 times! (Doom!) I simply cannot believe that they would be shameless enough to steal your glory!! Go on, Oda Sensei. Scream those words as loud as you can today. Say the words, "The SBS has begun!!!"
And once again, the reader proudly proclaims, "Start the SBS!!!"

--Shokotan

A: The SBS has begun!!! I said it!! Thank you!!
Wait, noooo!!! This is not what I want!! (wailing)

Q: Would Heraclesun be really bad at *shiritori,* the word game where you have to start each word with the last letter of the previous word?

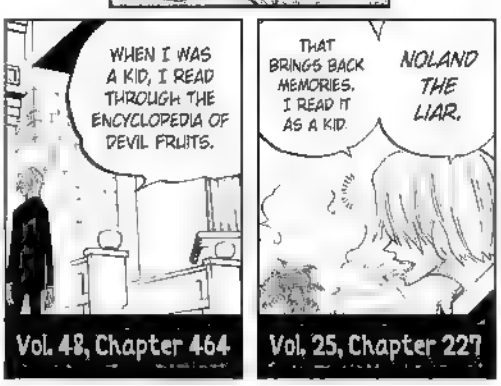
--Seikun

A: Well, since you lose by ending a word in "n," I'd say so.

Q: In chapter 840, "The Iron Mask," young Sanji was reading the storybook about Noland. But I'm more curious about that book of Devil Fruits sitting next to him! This must be the book he used to find out about the Clear-Clear Fruit in chapter 464!!

--Dorry

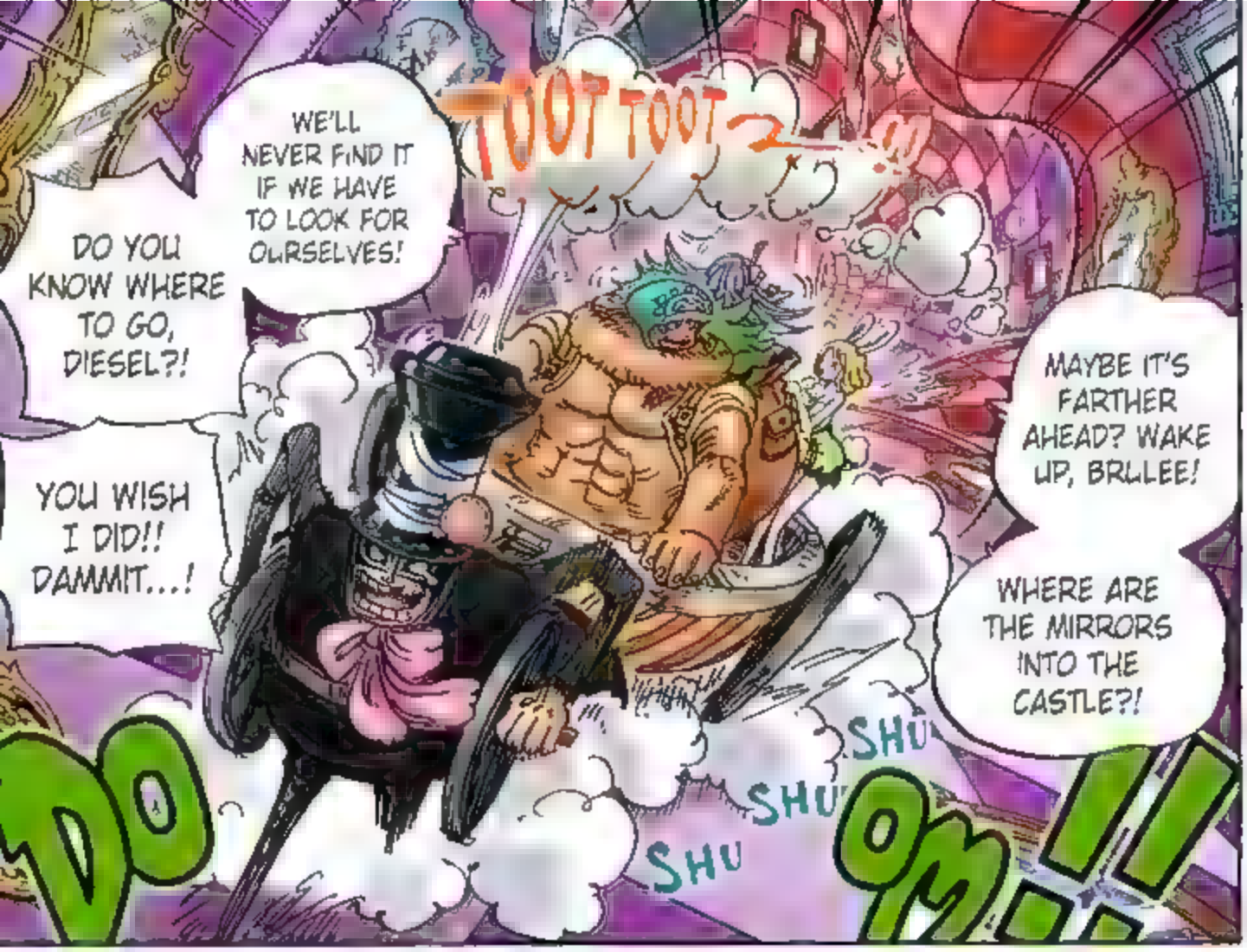
A: Well spotted. Sanji did indeed mention both books before in his travels.

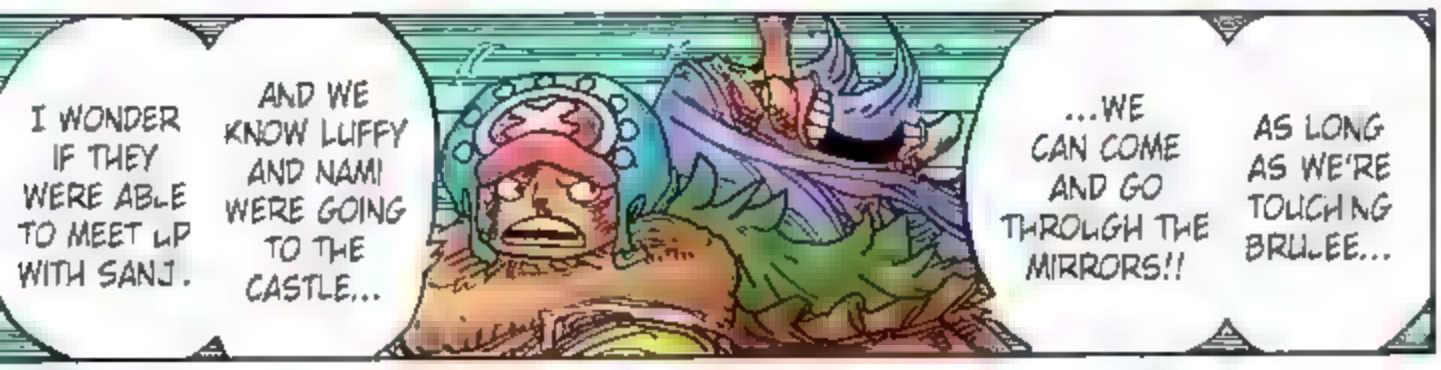


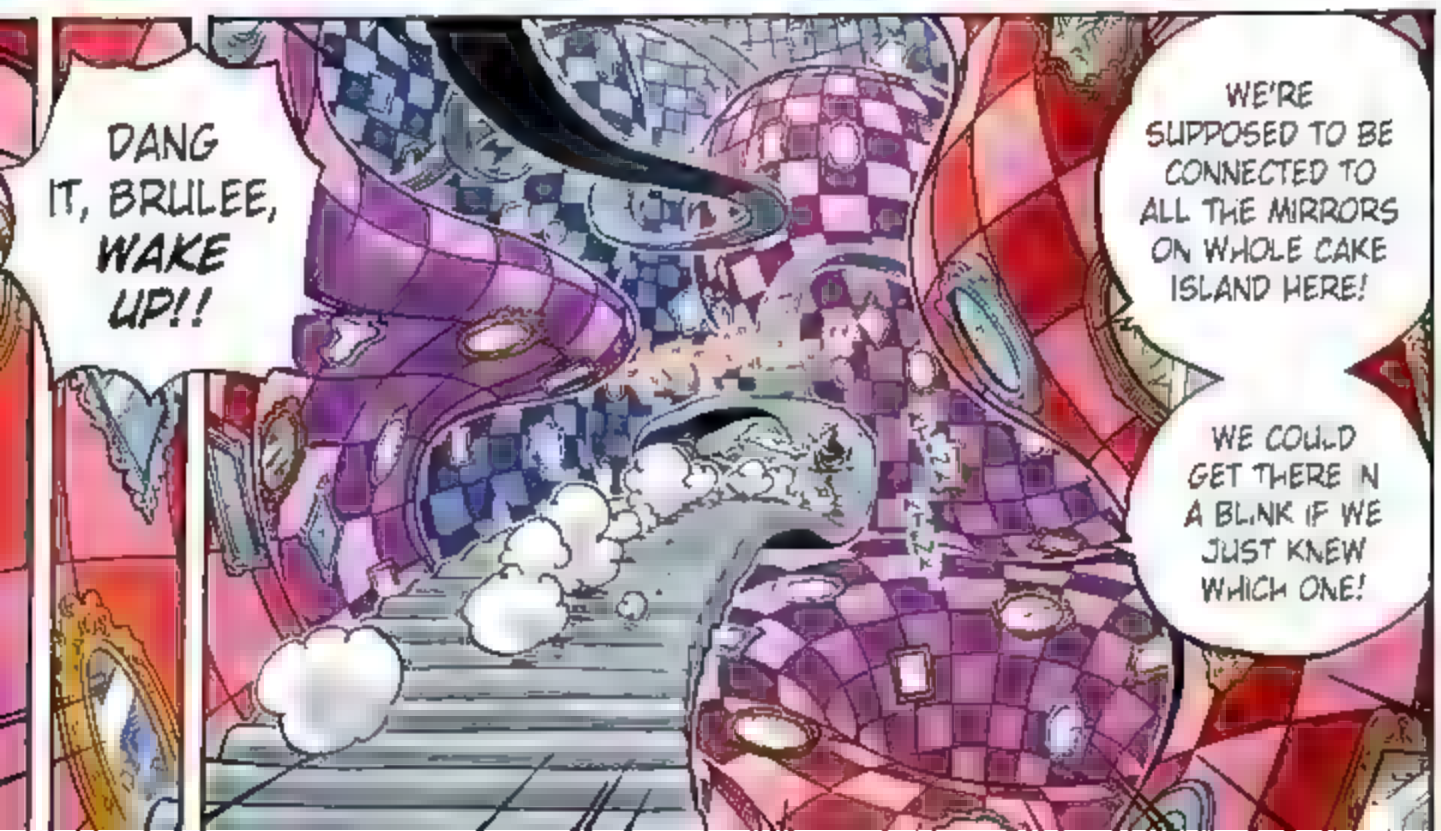
Chapter 850:
A RAY OF LIGHT

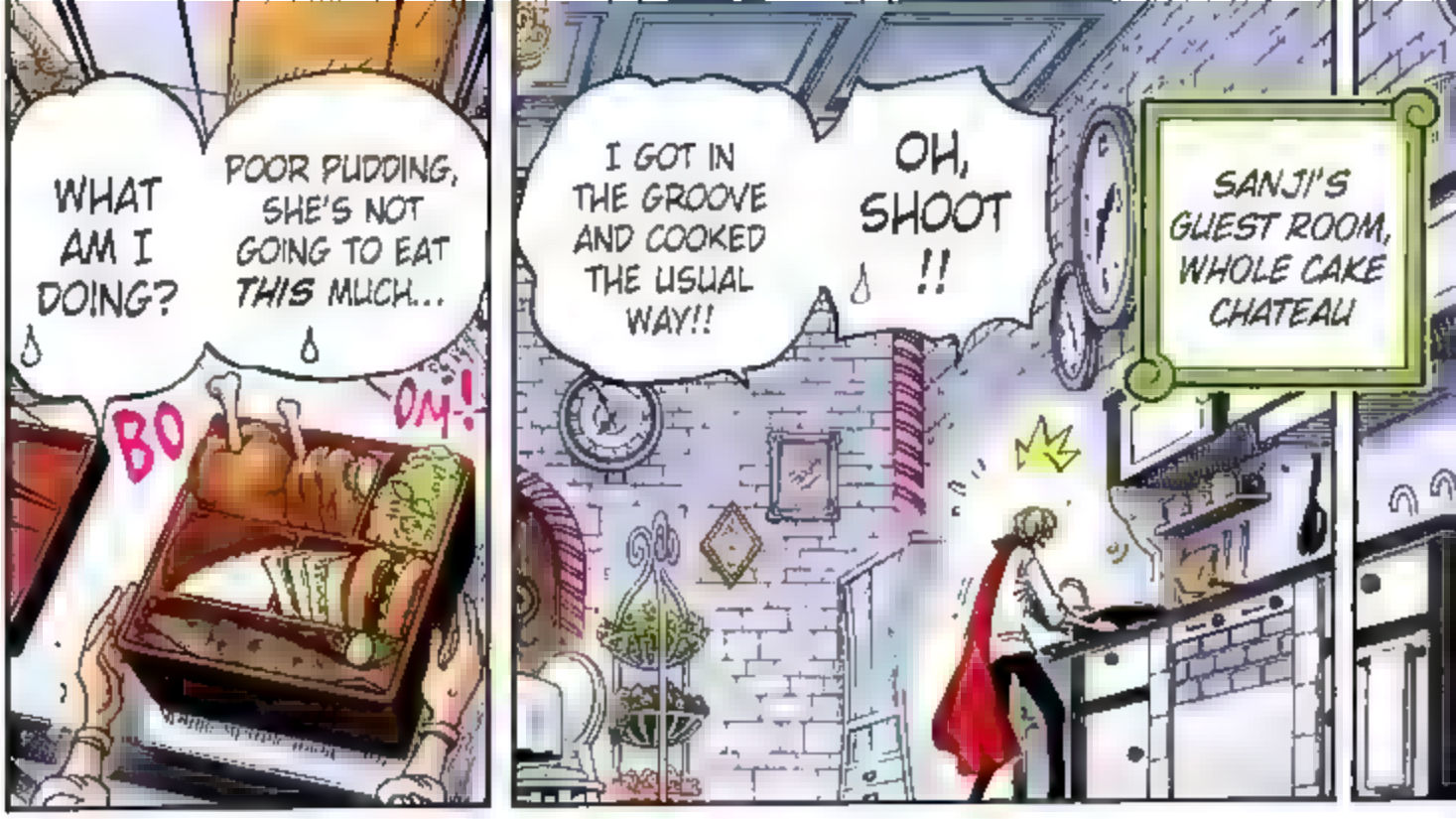
REQUEST: "HEAVY-SMOKING SNAKE AND
SMOKER SITTING IN THE SMOKING AREA"
BY MICHI NAKAHARA FROM TOTTORI

SWEET CITY
AAAAH !!
EEEK !!
WHOA !!
AAAH!! THERE IT IS!!
NOPE!
YEEEK !!
AAA
NOPE.
FFFH
AAAH !!
EEP !!
GYAAAA!!!
AAAA
EEEEK !!
NOT HERE, EITHER.

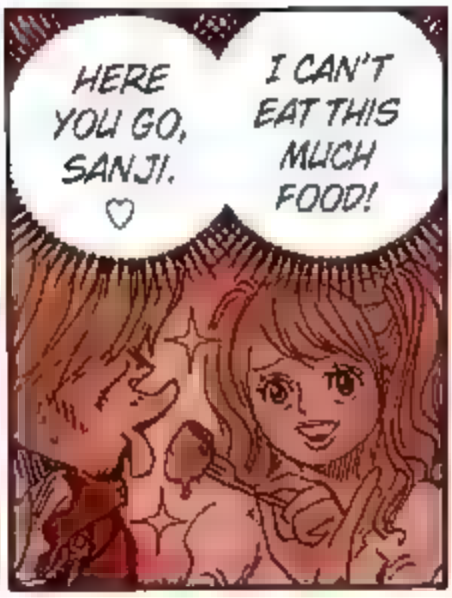

TOOT TOOT
DO YOU KNOW WHERE TO GO, DIESEL?!
WE'LL NEVER FIND IT IF WE HAVE TO LOOK FOR OURSELVES!
YOU WISH I DID!! DAMMIT...!
MAYBE IT'S FARTHER AHEAD? WAKE UP, BRULEE!
WHERE ARE THE MIRRORS INTO THE CASTLE?!
SHU
SHU
SHU
DO
OM!!


I WONDER IF THEY WERE ABLE TO MEET UP WITH SANJ.
AND WE KNOW LUFFY AND NAMI WERE GOING TO THE CASTLE...
...WE CAN COME AND GO THROUGH THE MIRRORS!!
AS LONG AS WE'RE TOUCHING BRULEE...

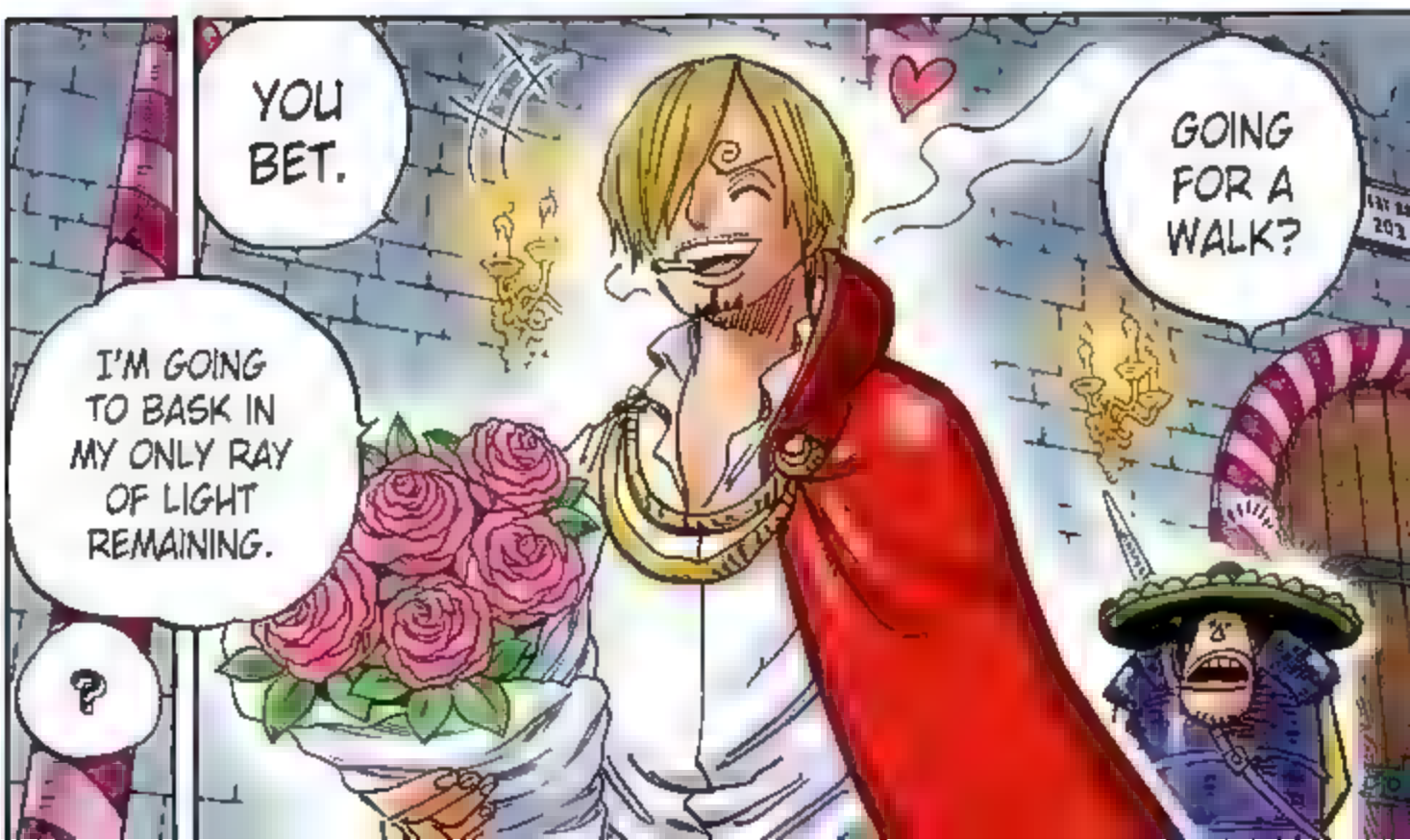

DANG IT, BRULEE, WAKE UP!!
WE'RE SUPPOSED TO BE CONNECTED TO ALL THE MIRRORS ON WHOLE CAKE ISLAND HERE!
WE COULD GET THERE IN A BLINK IF WE JUST KNEW WHICH ONE!

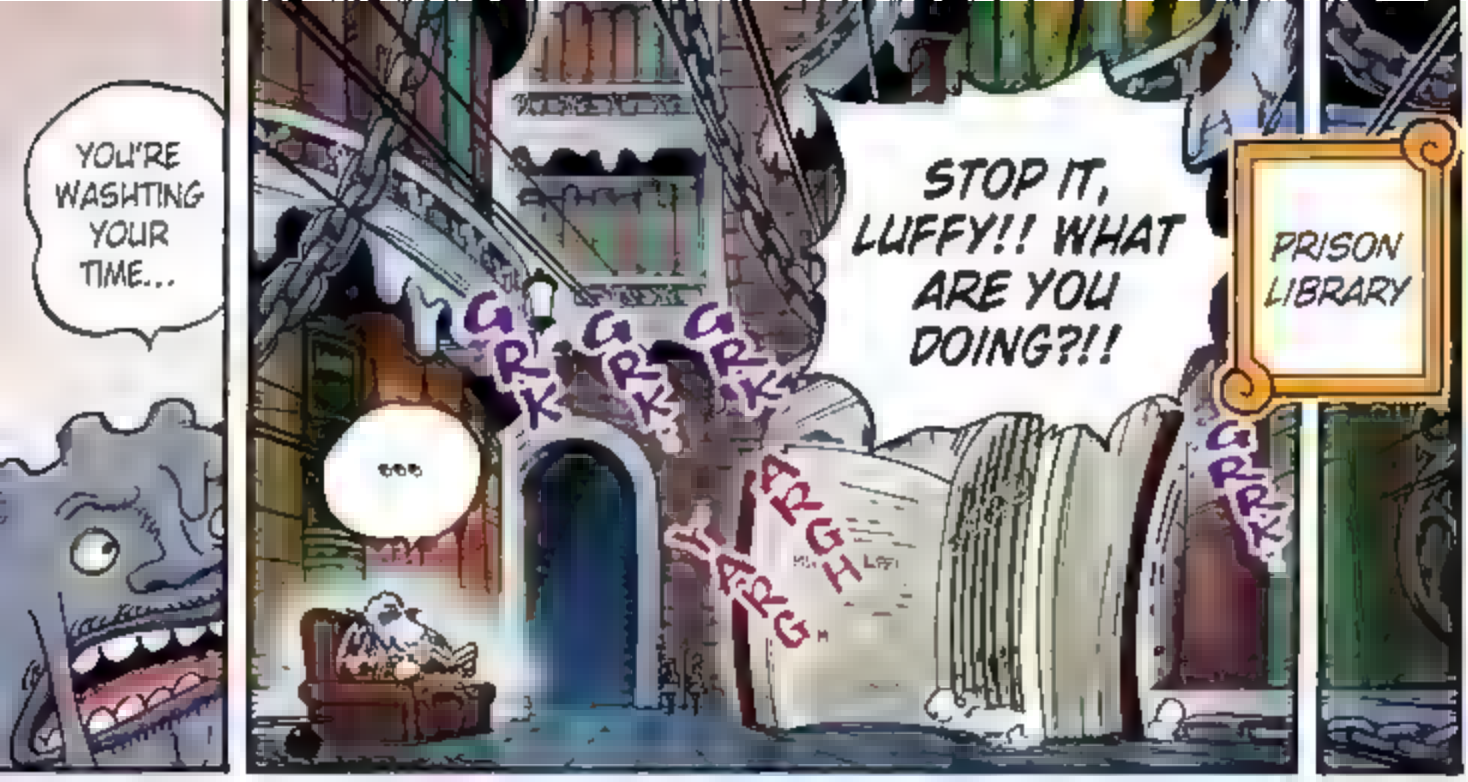

WHAT AM I DOING?
POOR PUDDING, SHE'S NOT GOING TO EAT THIS MUCH...
BO
OM-!
I GOT IN THE GROOVE AND COOKED THE USUAL WAY!!
OH, SHOOT !!
SANJI'S GUEST ROOM, WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU

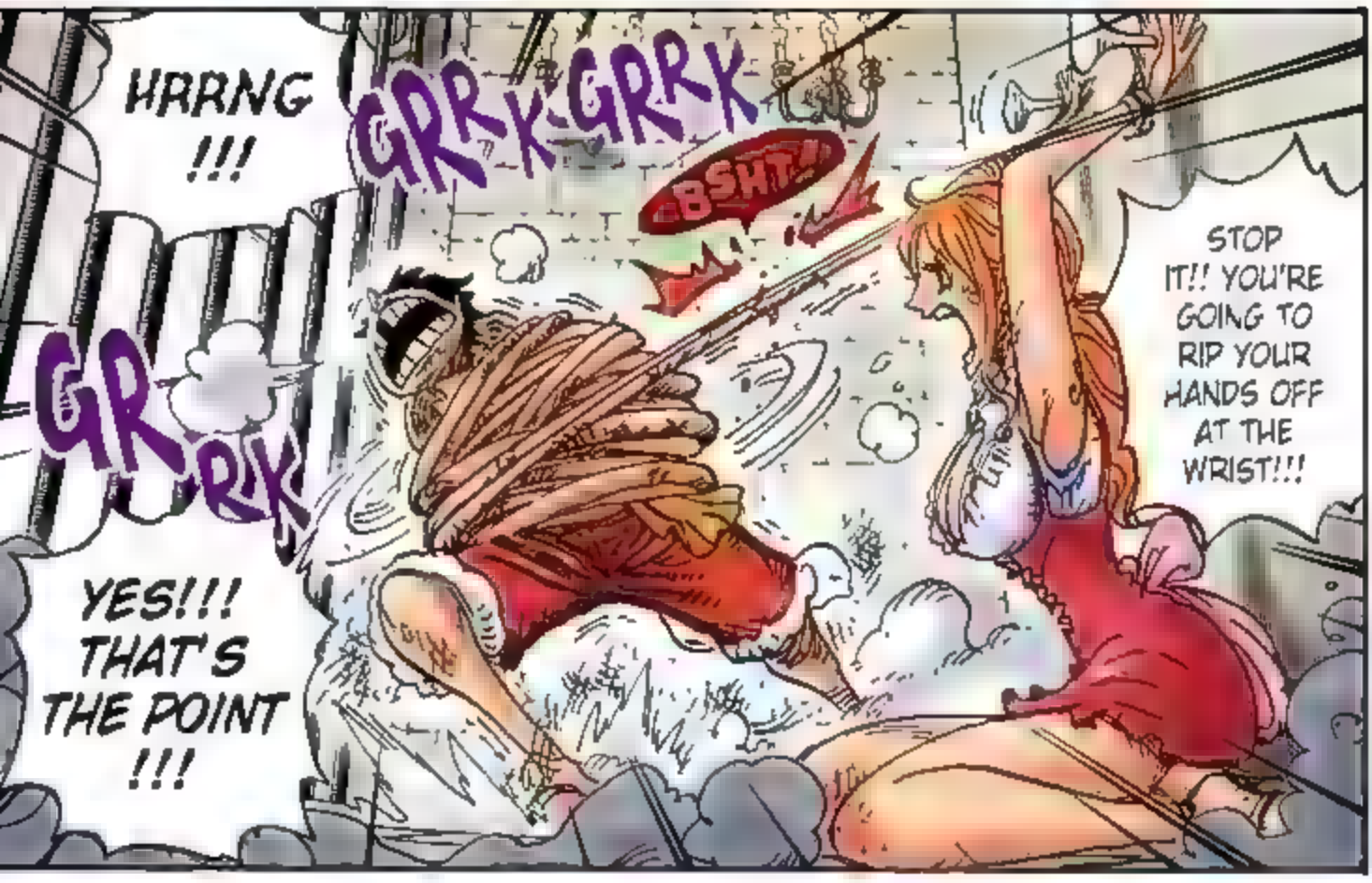
WHATCHA DOING?
"OPEN WIDE!" ♡ AW, GEEZ ...


HERE YOU GO, SANJI. ♡
I CAN'T EAT THIS MUCH FOOD!

I CAN EAT THE LEFT-OVERS.
WELL... WHAT-EVER..


YOU BET.
I'M GOING TO BASK IN MY ONLY RAY OF LIGHT REMAINING.
?
GOING FOR A WALK?

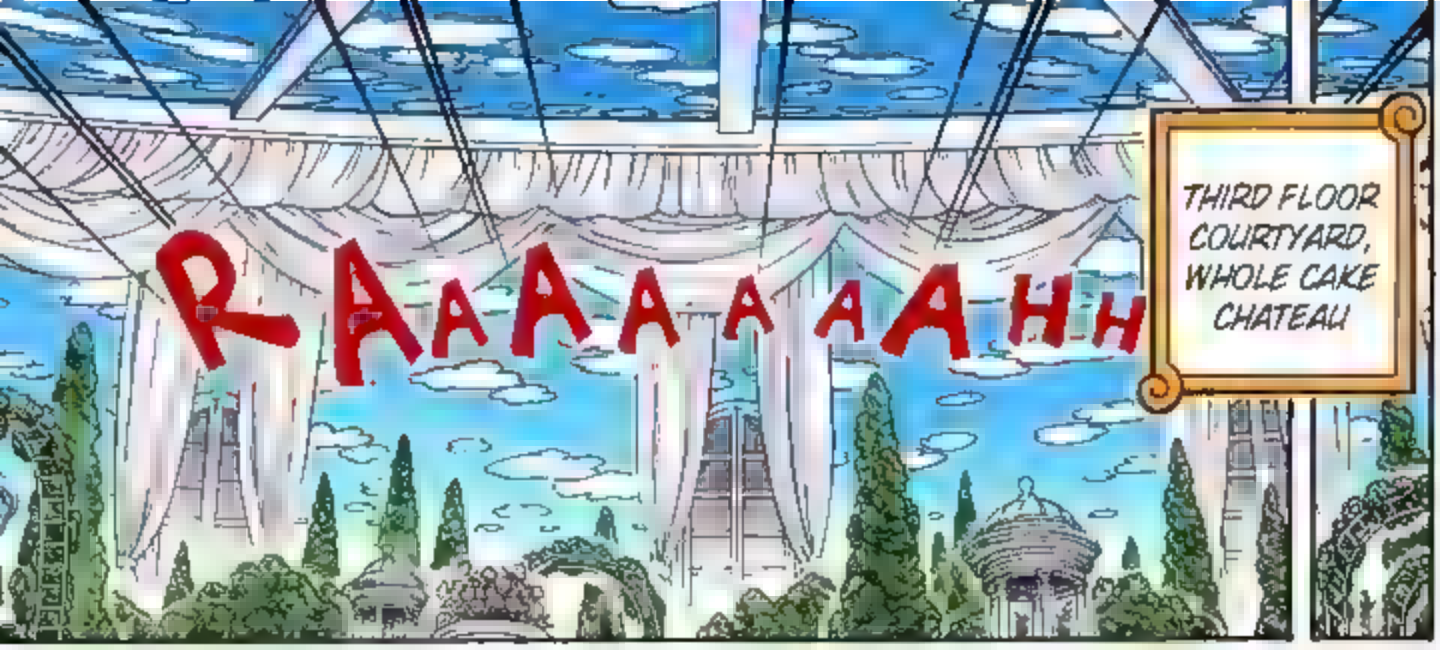

YOU'RE WASHTING YOUR TIME...
...
GRK GRK GRK
STOP IT, LUFFY!! WHAT ARE YOU DOING?!!
ARGH
ARRG
PRISON LIBRARY
GRRK

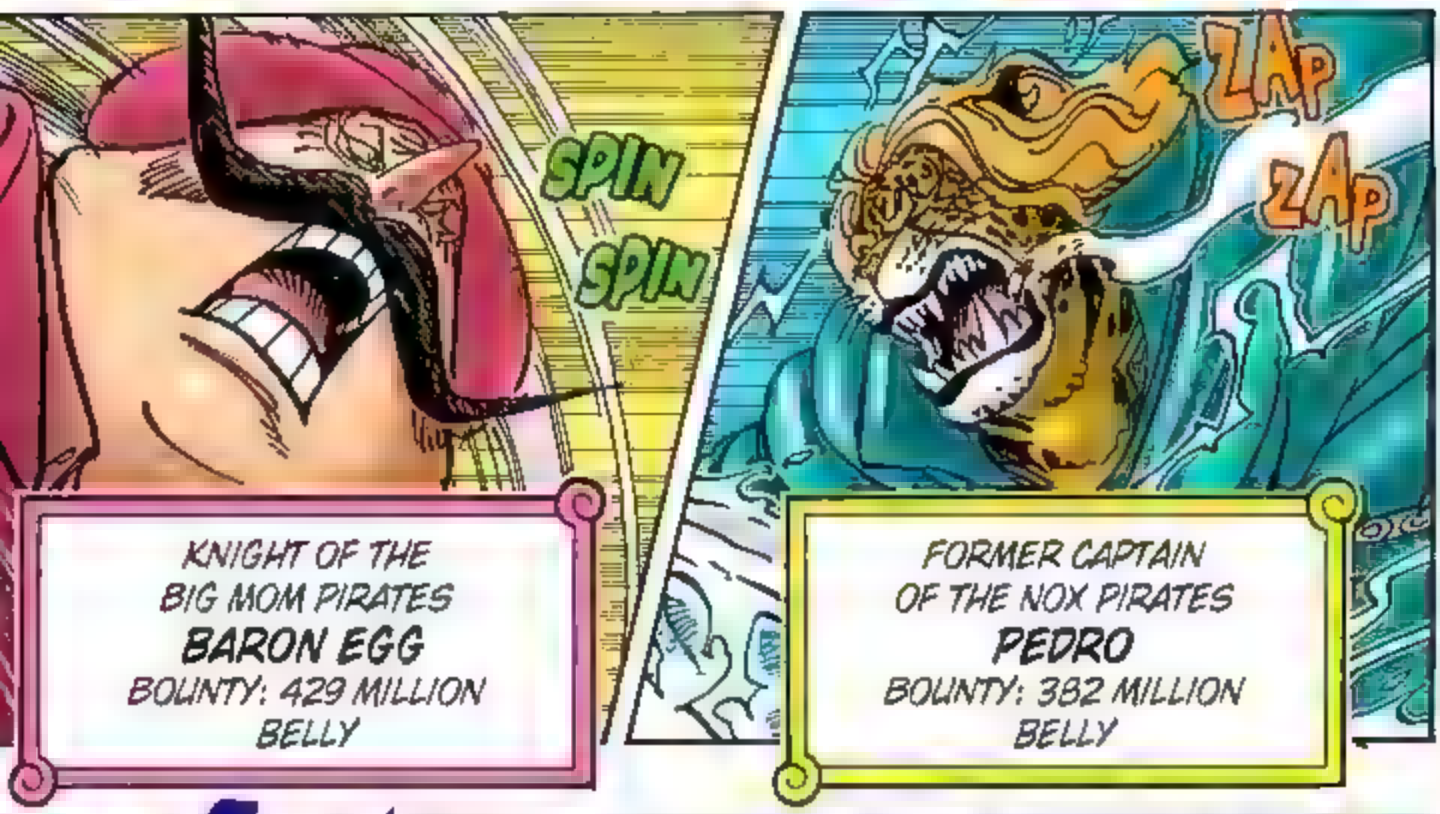

HRRNG !!!
GRRK GRRK
BSHT
GRRK
YES!!! THAT'S THE POINT !!!
STOP IT!! YOU'RE GOING TO RIP YOUR HANDS OFF AT THE WRIST!!!

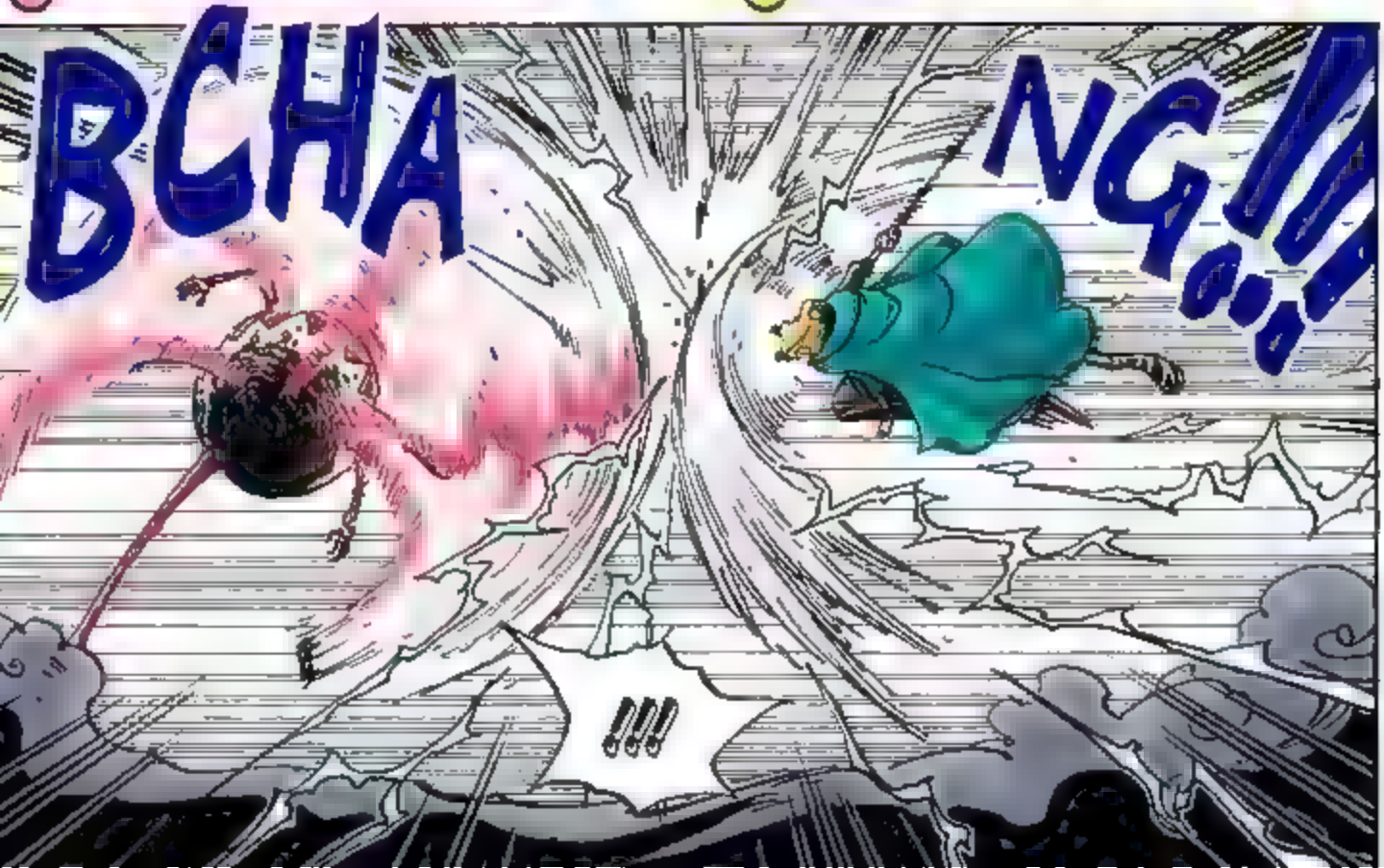
I'D RATHER LOSE MY ARMS THAN BE DEAD!!!
YOU THINK THERE'S ANY OTHER WAY OUT OF HERE?!!

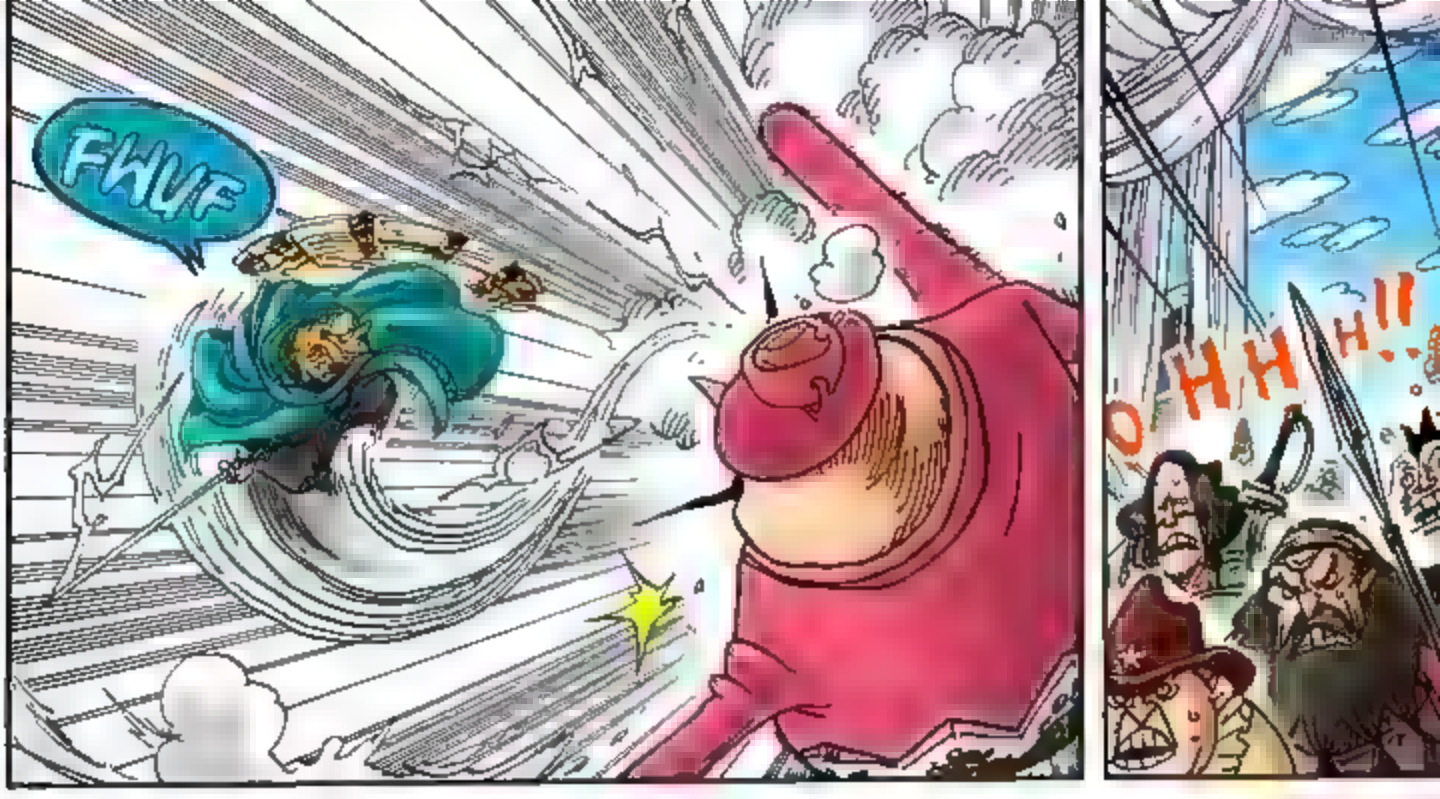
WHAT DO YOU MEAN ?!

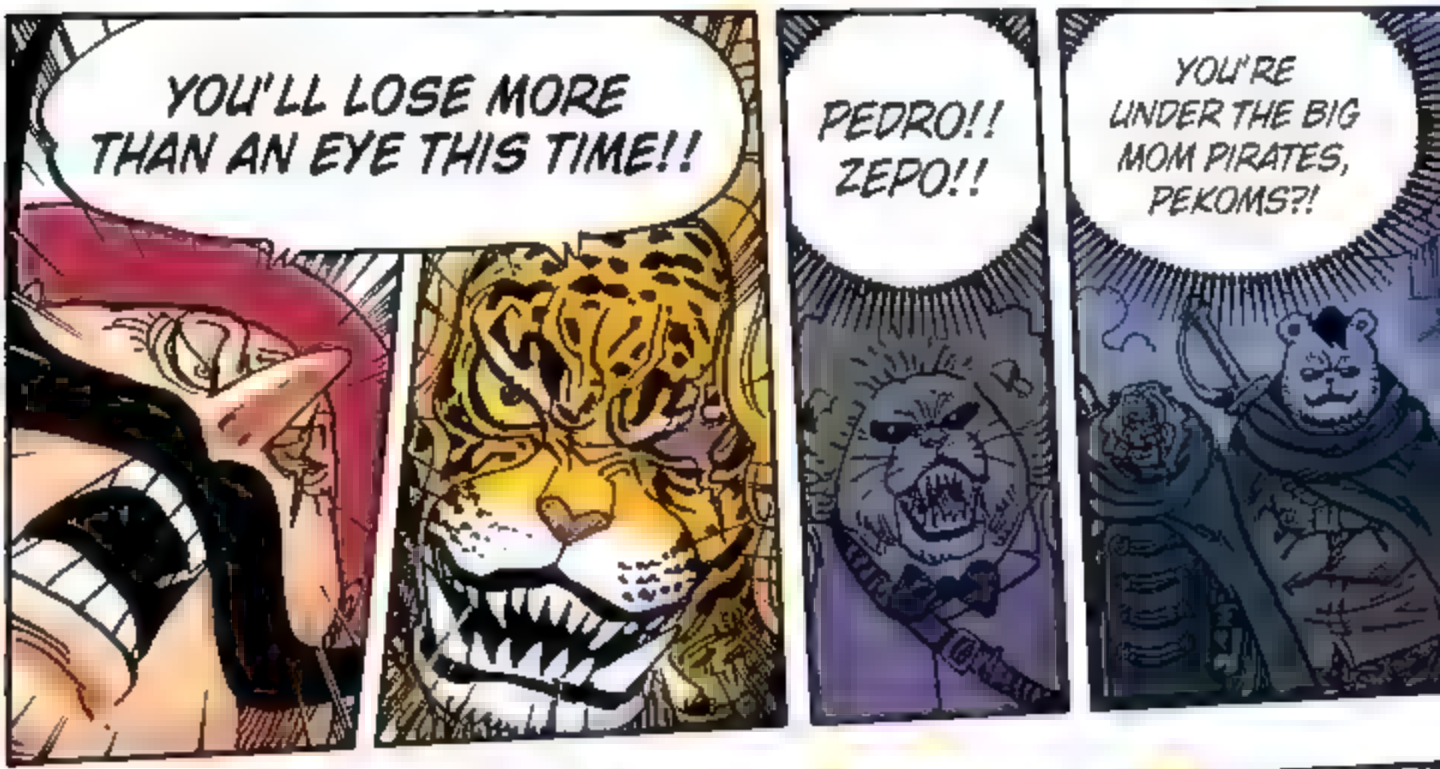
WHILE WE SIT HERE, WONDERING WHO'S GOING TO SAVE US...
...WE'RE LOSING EVERY-THING...
...AND THEN BIG MOM KILLS US IN THE END!!!
WELL, I'LL BE DAMNED IF I DIE IN SUCH A STUPID AND POINTLESS WAY!!!
YOU RIP YOUR ARMS OFF TOO!!
NO WAY!! ARE YOU CRAZY?!
GRRK
GRRK
FINE! THEN I'M GOING TO SOLVE THIS PROBLEM!
SO STOP YELLING IN MY EAR!!!
LISTEN, I DON'T WANT TO WATCH YOU RIP YOUR ARMS OFF!!!
STOP COMPLAIN-ING!!!
GRAHH
GRAHH
I AM NOT...
DOOM!!
GRRK GRRK
...GOING TO DIE IN A PLACE LIKE THIS!!!!
BSHT!!
AAAAH!!!

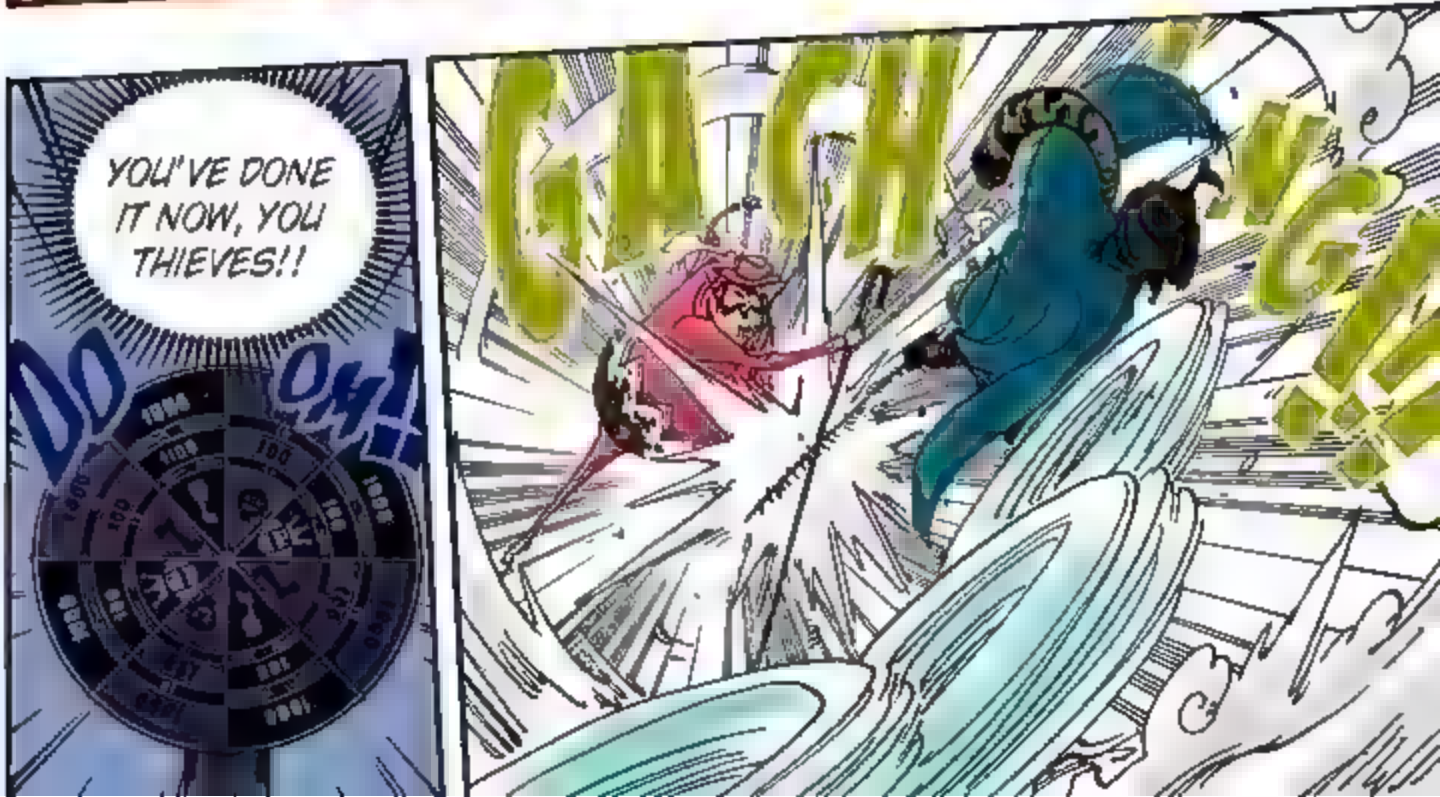

RAAAAAAAHH
THIRD FLOOR COURTYARD, WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU

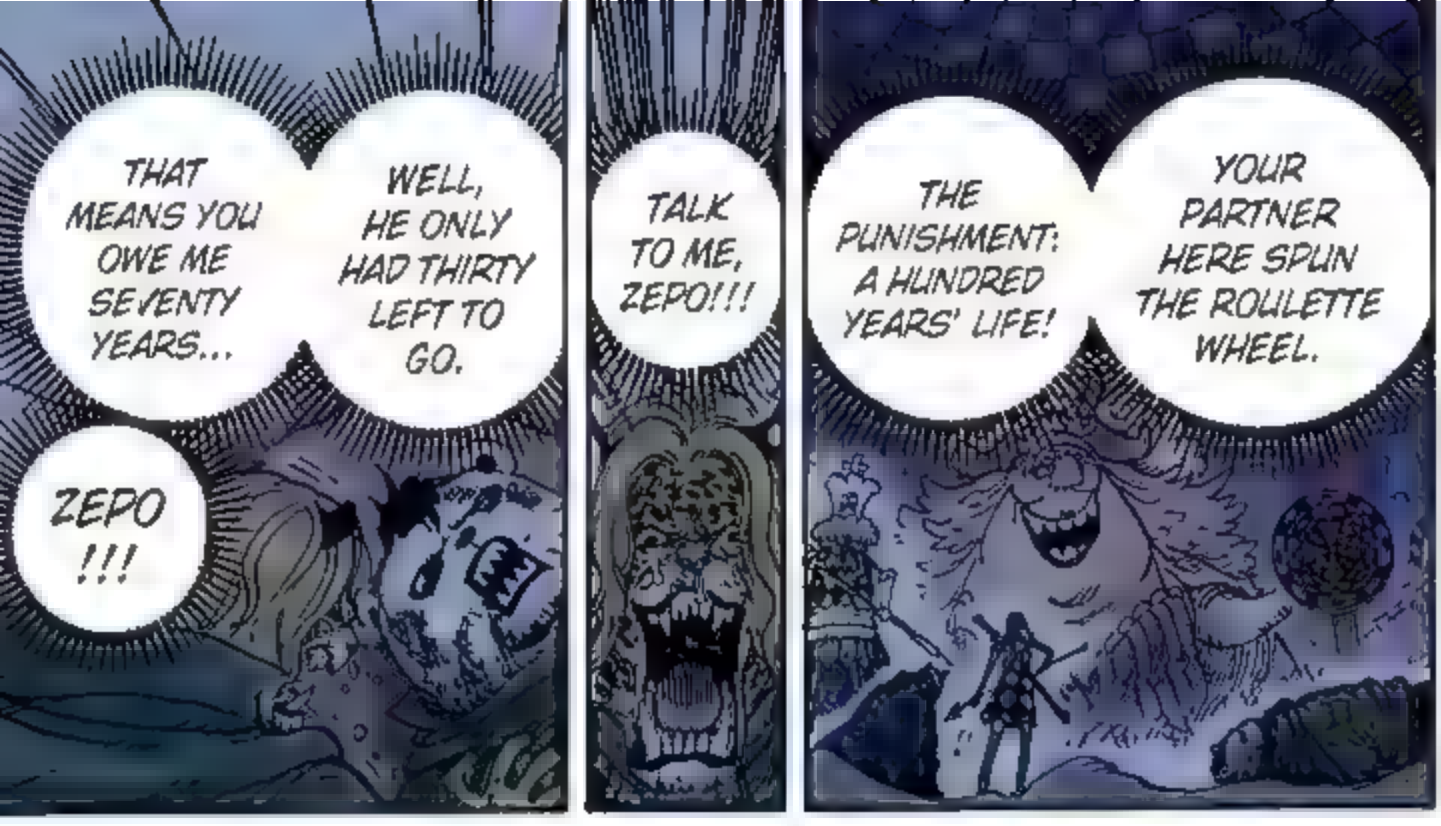

SPIN
SPIN
ZAP
ZAP
KNIGHT OF THE BIG MOM PIRATES
BARON EGG
BOUNTY: 429 MILLION BELLY
FORMER CAPTAIN OF THE NOX PIRATES
PEDRO
BOUNTY: 382 MILLION BELLY

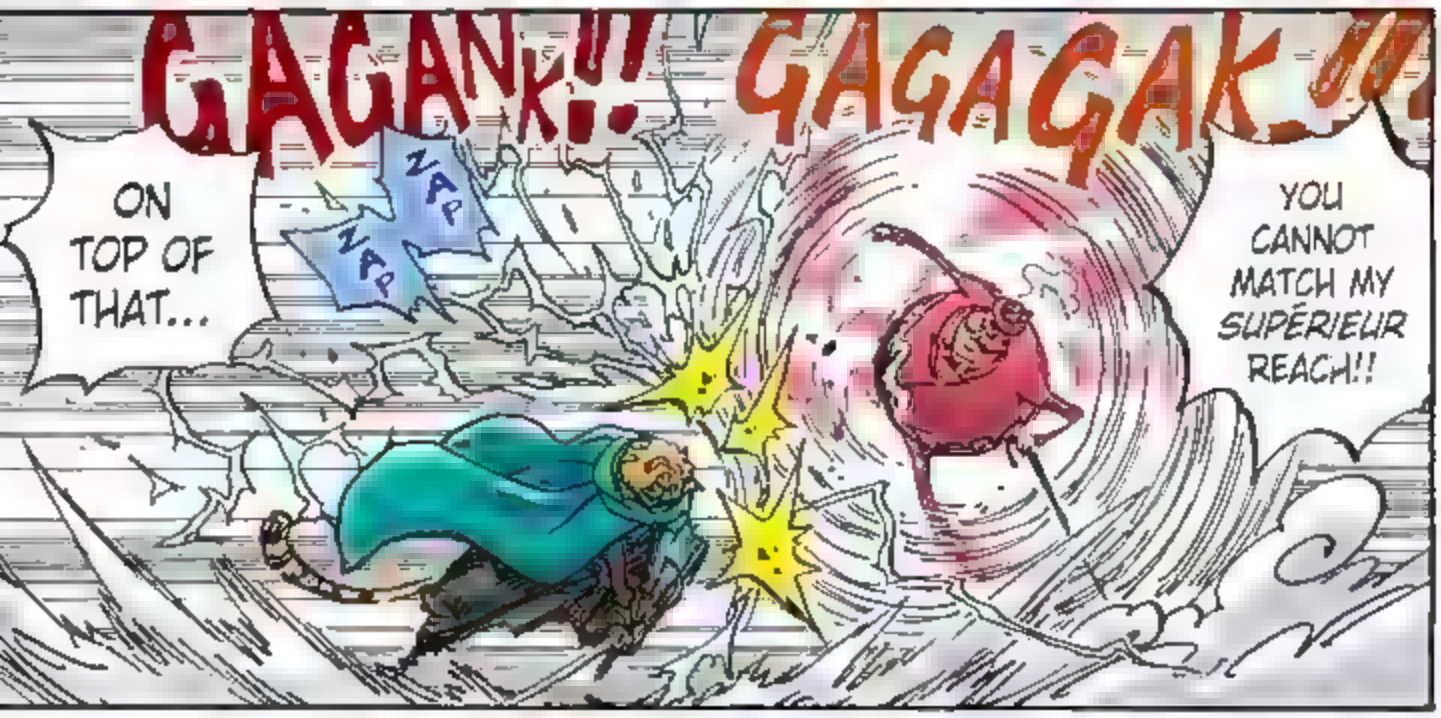

BCHA
NG!!!
!!!

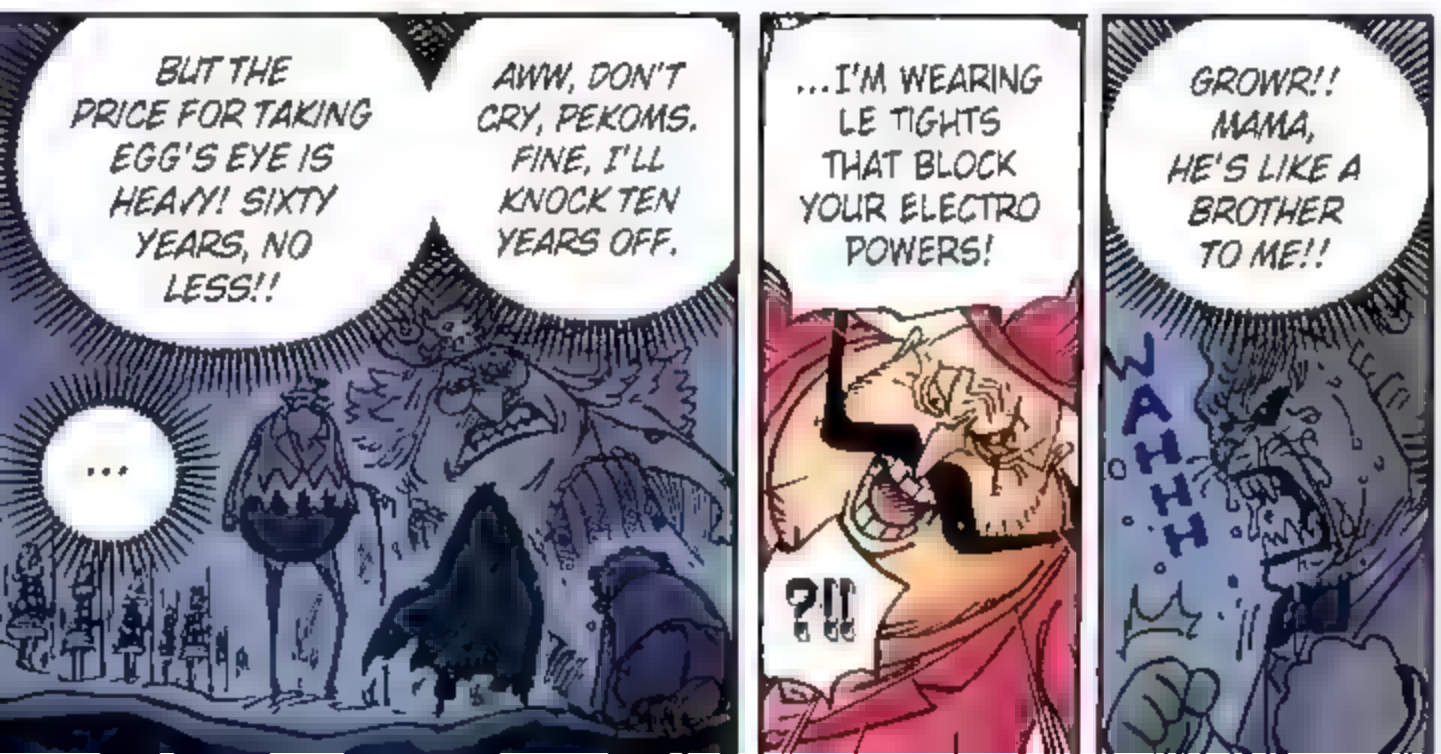

FWUF
OHHH!!

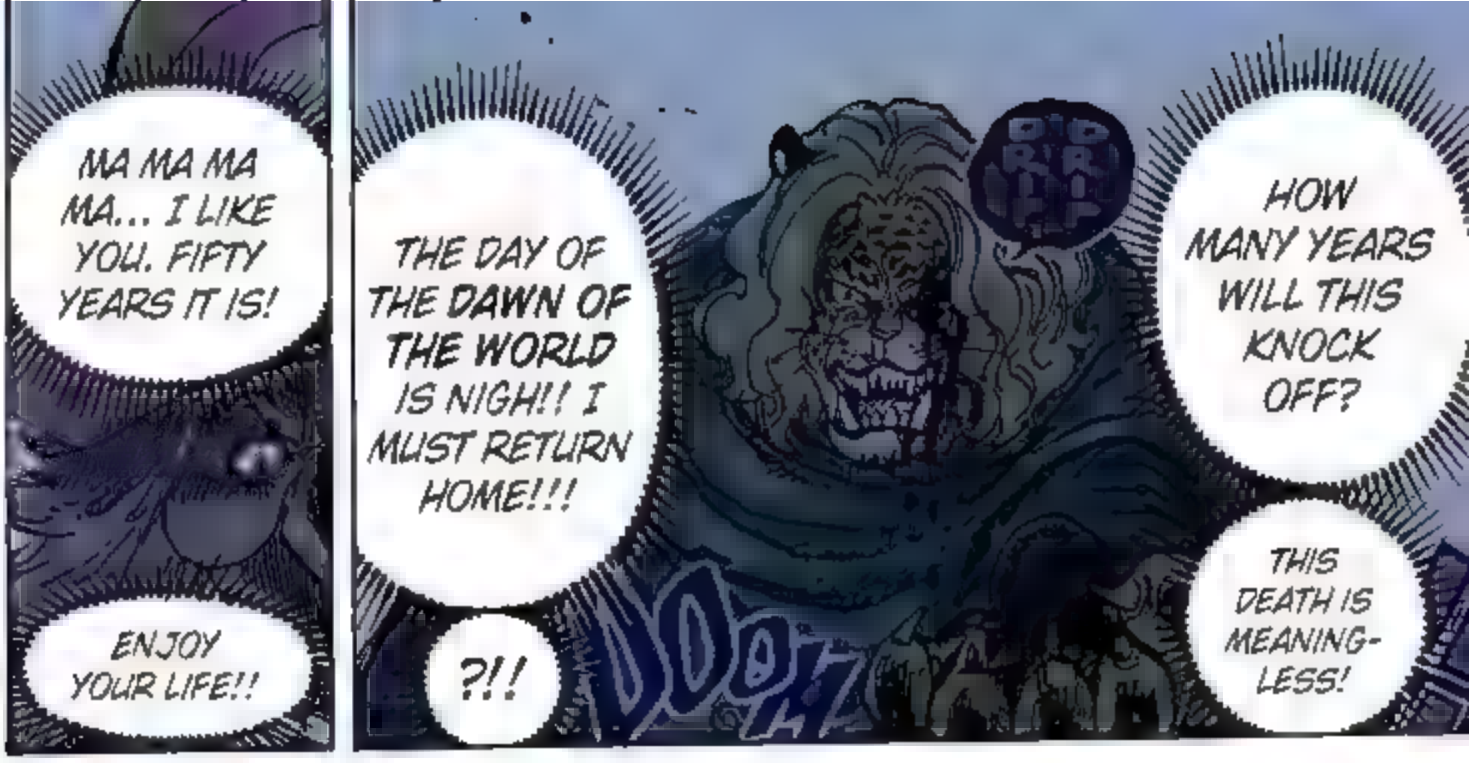

YOU'LL LOSE MORE THAN AN EYE THIS TIME!!
PEDRO!! ZEPO!!
YOU'RE UNDER THE BIG MOM PIRATES, PEKOMS?!

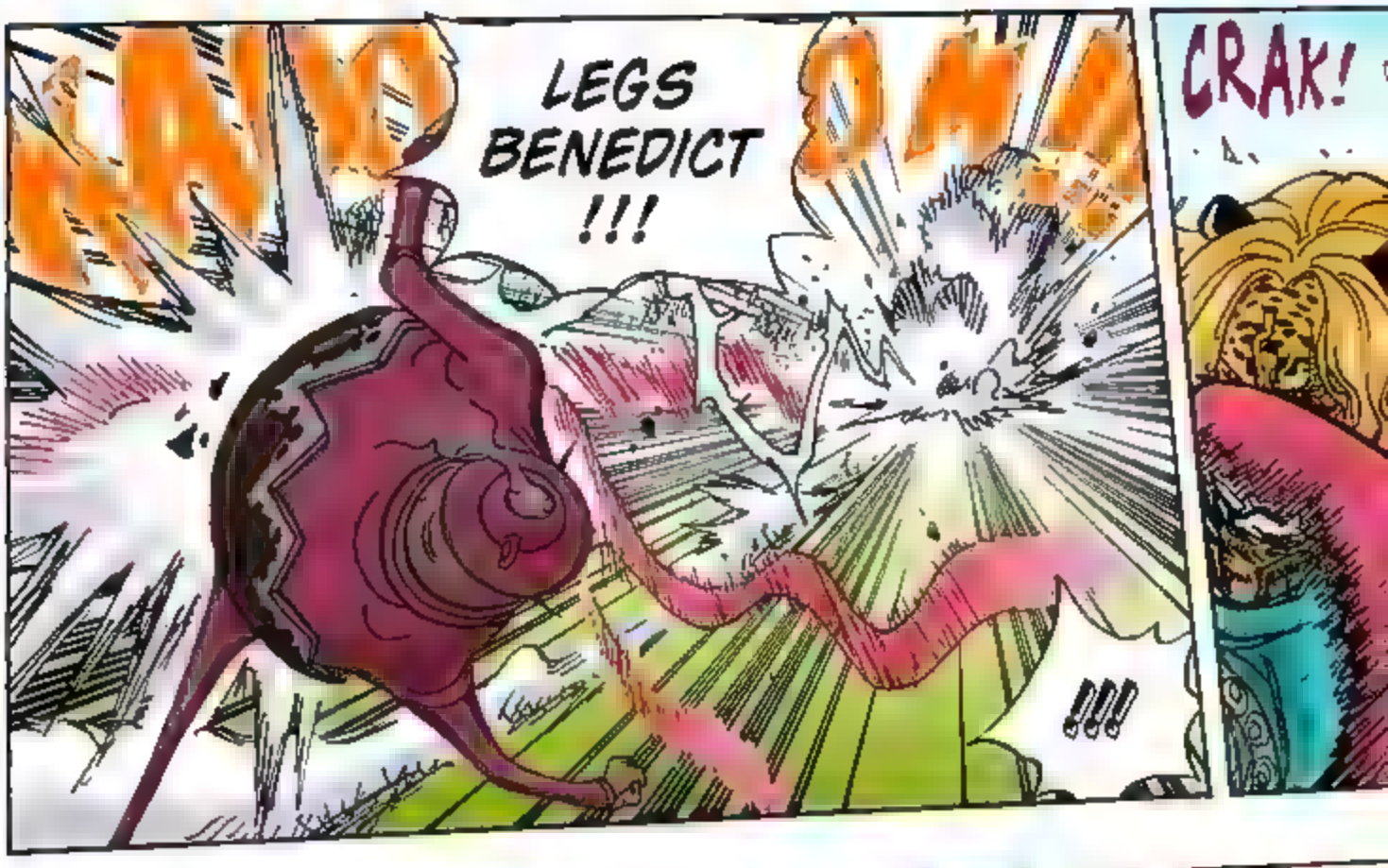

YOU'VE DONE IT NOW, YOU THIEVES!!
GA-CH
GA-CH

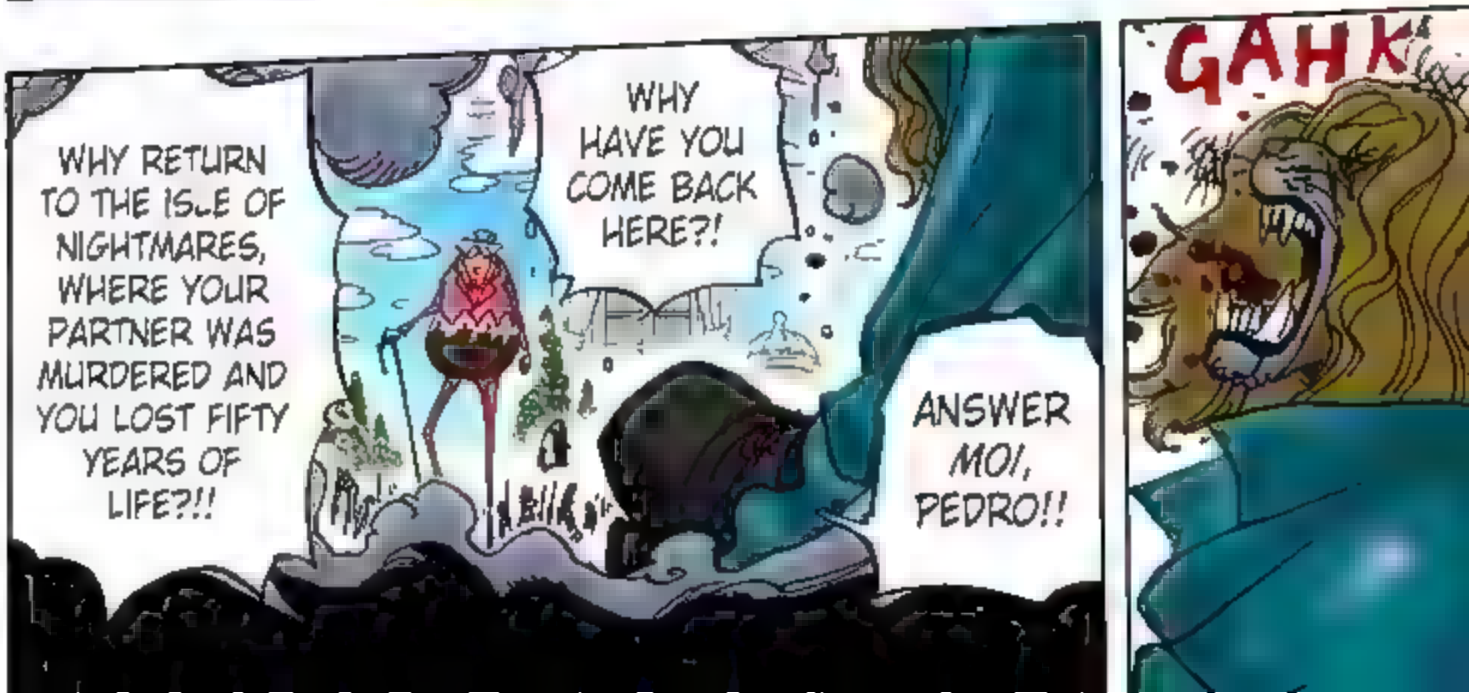

THAT MEANS YOU OWE ME SEVENTY YEARS...
WELL, HE ONLY HAD THIRTY LEFT TO GO.
ZEPO !!!
TALK TO ME, ZEPO!!!
THE PUNISHMENT: A HUNDRED YEARS' LIFE!
YOUR PARTNER HERE SPUN THE ROULETTE WHEEL.


GAGANK!!
GAGAGAK!!
ON TOP OF THAT...
ZAP
ZAP
YOU CANNOT MATCH MY SUPÉRIEUR REACH!!

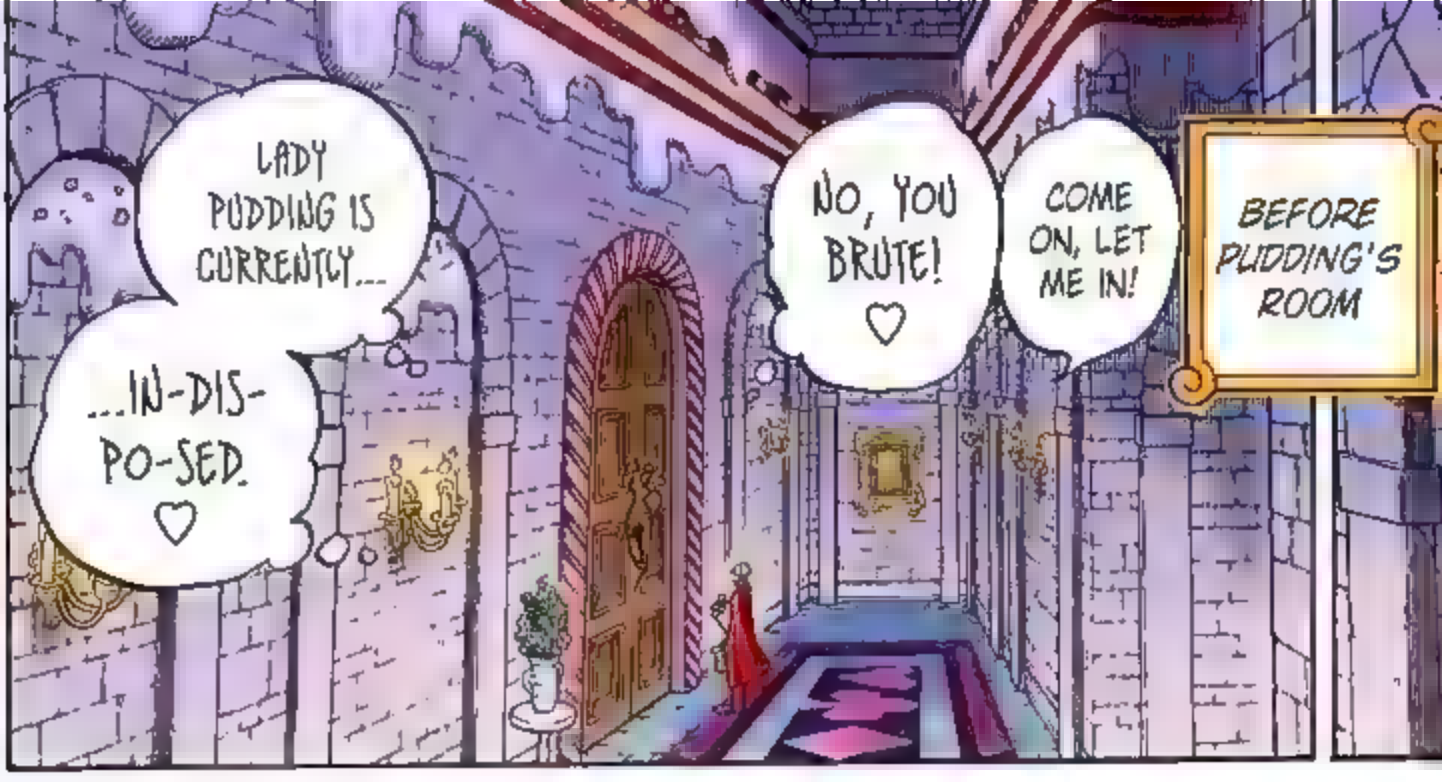

BUT THE PRICE FOR TAKING EGG'S EYE IS HEAVY! SIXTY YEARS, NO LESS!!
AWW, DON'T CRY, PEKOMS. FINE, I'LL KNOCK TEN YEARS OFF.
...
...I'M WEARING LE TIGHTS THAT BLOCK YOUR ELECTRO POWERS!
?!!
GROWR!! MAMA, HE'S LIKE A BROTHER TO ME!!
WAHHH

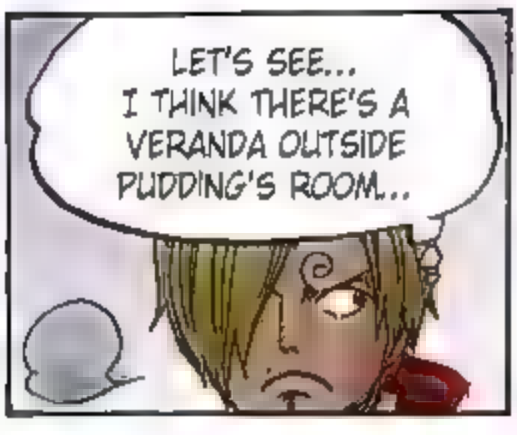

MA MA MA MA... I LIKE YOU. FIFTY YEARS IT IS!
ENJOY YOUR LIFE!!
THE DAY OF THE DAWN OF THE WORLD IS NIGH!! I MUST RETURN HOME!!!
?!!
DRIP
HOW MANY YEARS WILL THIS KNOCK OFF?
THIS DEATH IS MEANING-LESS!

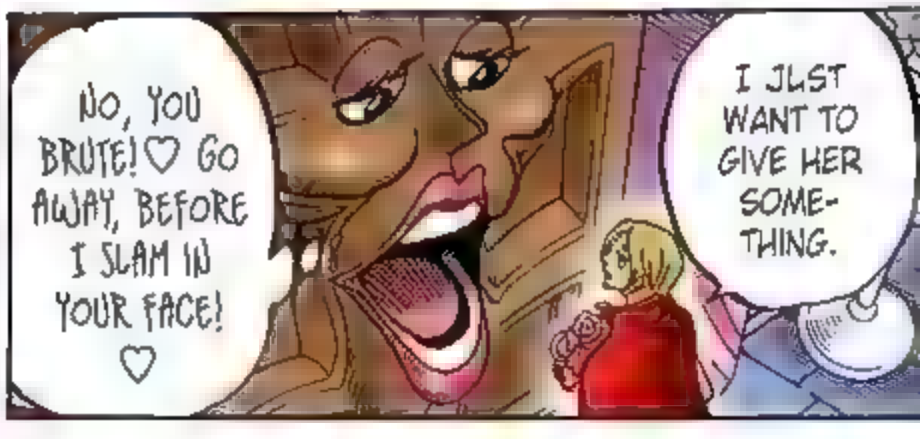

LEGS BENEDICT !!!
!!!
CRAK!

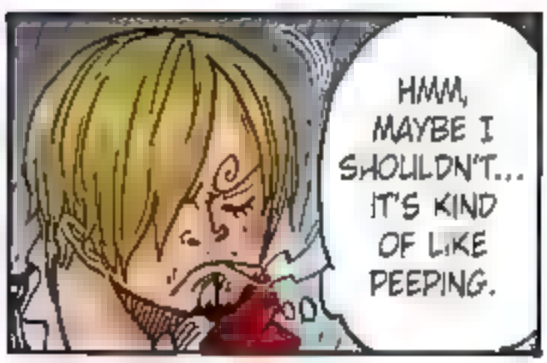

WHY RETURN TO THE ISLE OF NIGHTMARES, WHERE YOUR PARTNER WAS MURDERED AND YOU LOST FIFTY YEARS OF LIFE?!!
WHY HAVE YOU COME BACK HERE?!
ANSWER MOI, PEDRO!!
GAHK

THEY SHALL SURPASS YOU ALL AND CHANGE THE WORLD!!!
?!
I AM CERTAIN... THAT THEY WILL ONE DAY GUIDE THE WORLD TO A NEW DAWN!!!
KOFF!! THE STRAW HAT CREW SAVED MY HOMELAND. I OWE THEM MY LIFE!!
BUT DON'T GET ME WRONG... I'M NOT DYING HERE!!
SO THERE'S NO BETTER WAY TO USE THE LAST REMNANTS OF MY LIFE THAN IN THEIR SERVICE!!
KRAK!!
!!!
I'M NOT DYING YET!!!
THEY HAVEN'T FULFILLED THEIR REASON FOR BEING HERE YET!!!
DOOM!!


LADY PUDDING IS CURRENTLY...
...IN-DIS-PO-SED. ♡
NO, YOU BRUTE! ♡
COME ON, LET ME IN!
BEFORE PUDDING'S ROOM


LET'S SEE... I THINK THERE'S A VERANDA OUTSIDE PUDDING'S ROOM...

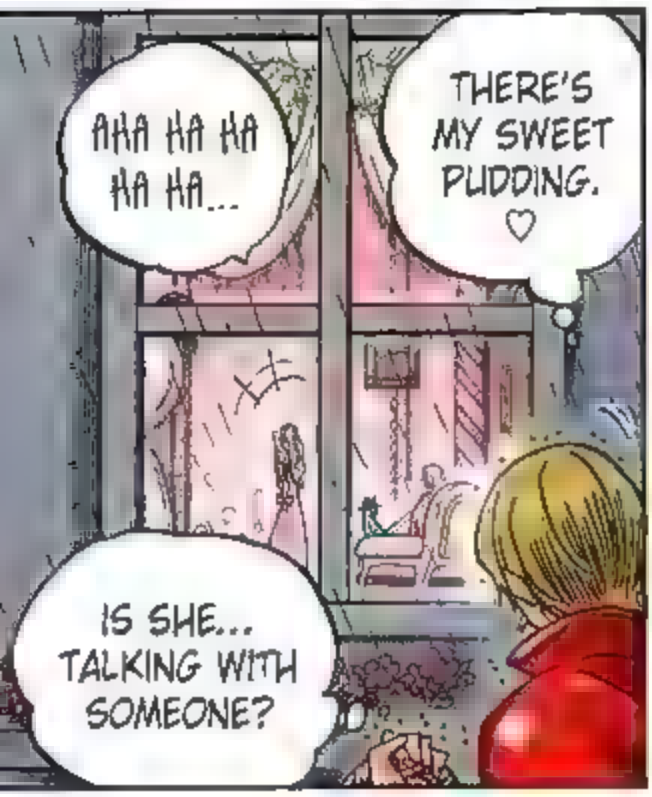

NO, YOU BRUTE! ♡ GO AWAY, BEFORE I SLAM IN YOUR FACE! ♡
I JLST WANT TO GIVE HER SOME-THING.


HMM, MAYBE I SHOULDN'T... IT'S KIND OF LIKE PEEPING.

IT'S NOT GOING TO BE A CRIME IF SHE'S CHANGING...OR N-NAKED...♡
WHAT AM I TALKING ABOUT? WE'LL BE HUSBAND AND WIFE TOMORROW!

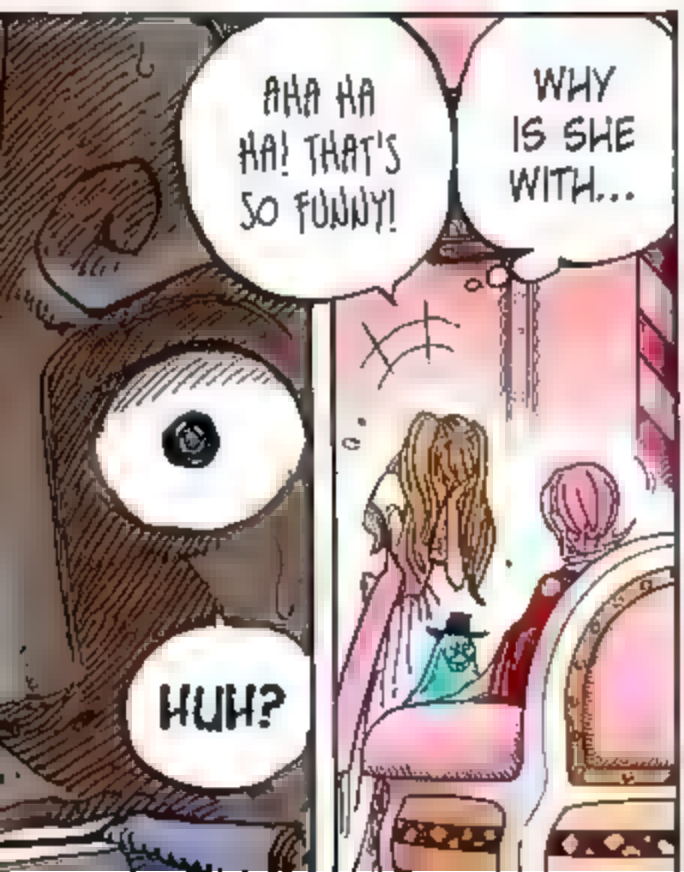
AHA, HERE WE GO...
CREAK..!
I CAN HAND IT THROUGH THE WINDOW...

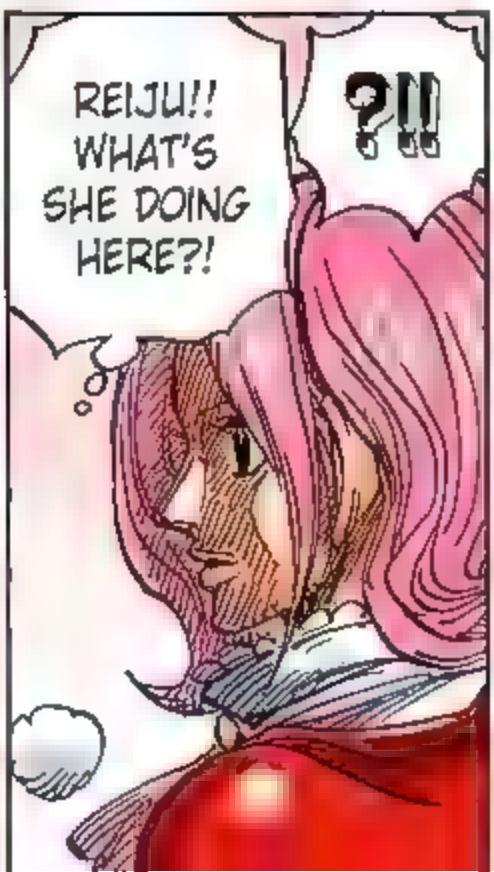
SPLISH SPLISH.
FSSHHHHHHH...
RMBL
RMBL...!!


AHA HA HA HA HA...
THERE'S MY SWEET PUDDING. ♡
IS SHE... TALKING WITH SOMEONE?

OH, GOOD! SHE'S LAUGHING.

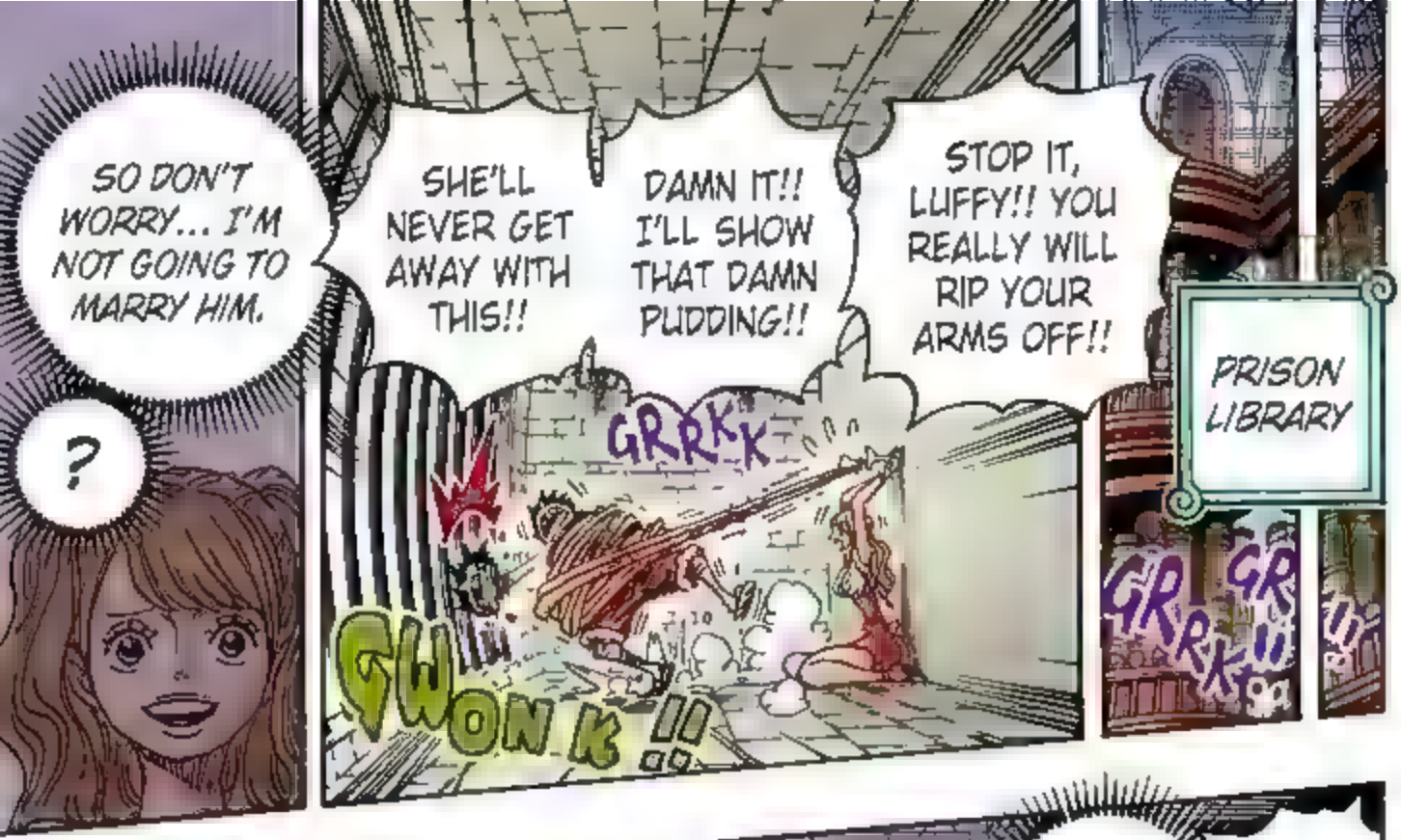
HEE HEE HEE HEE...
!

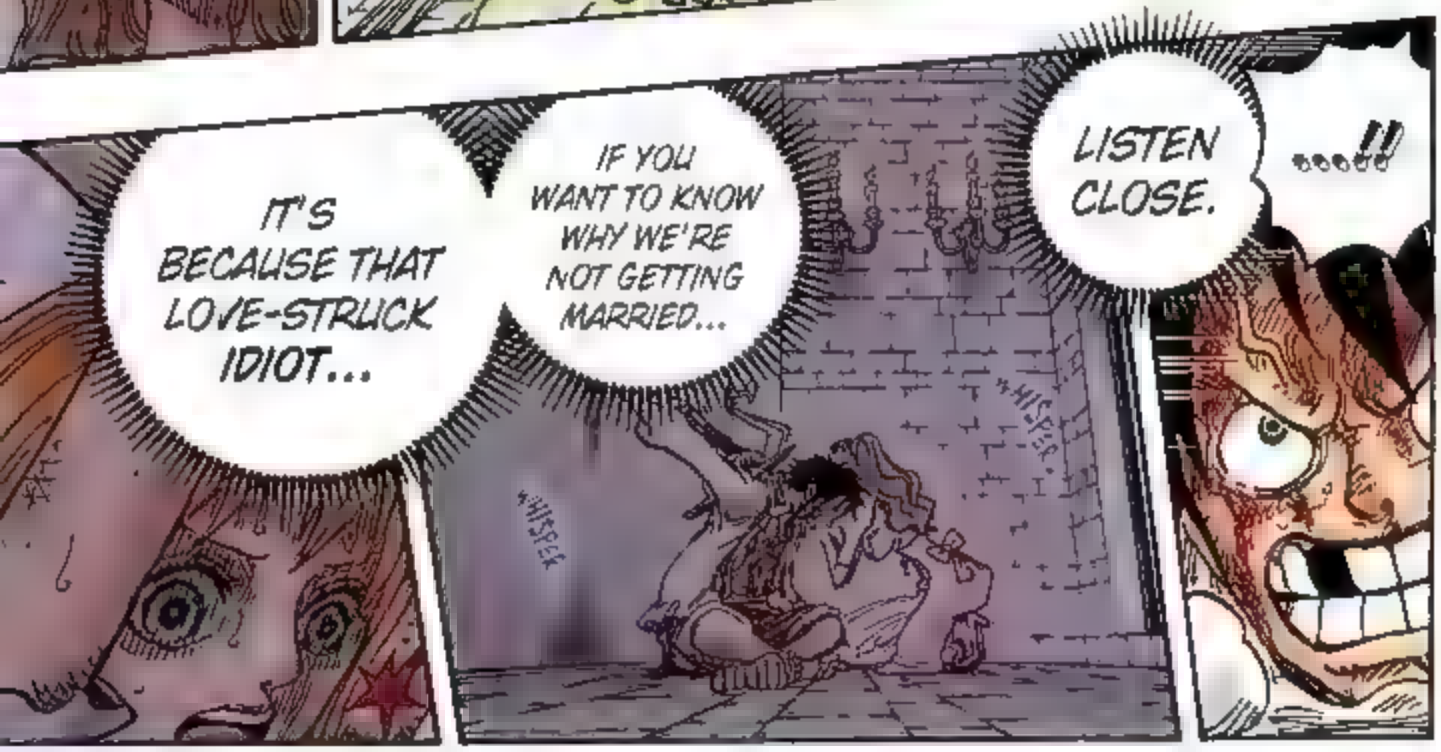

AHA HA HA! THAT'S SO FUNNY!
WHY IS SHE WITH...
HUH?

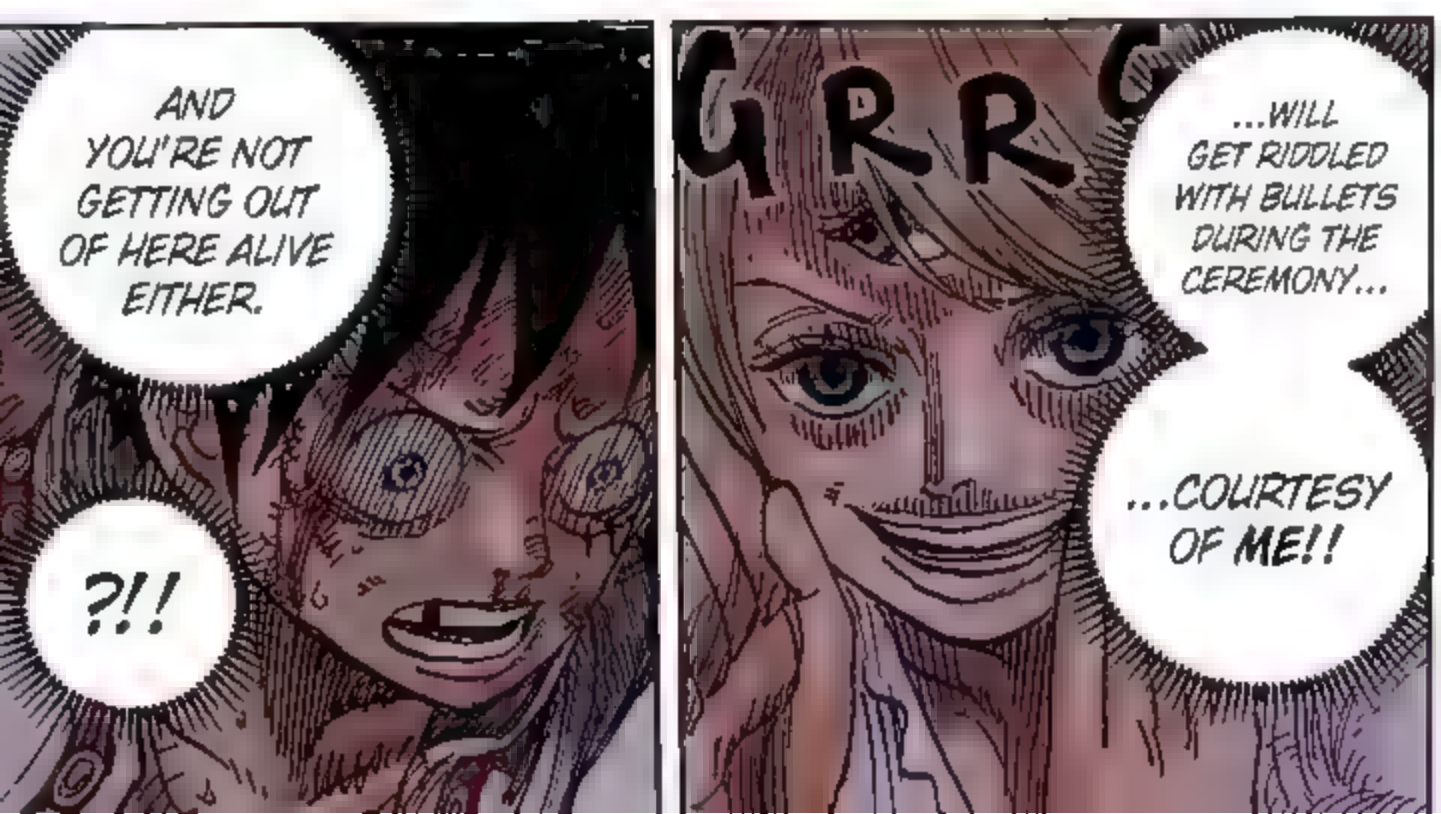

REIJU!! WHAT'S SHE DOING HERE?!
?!!

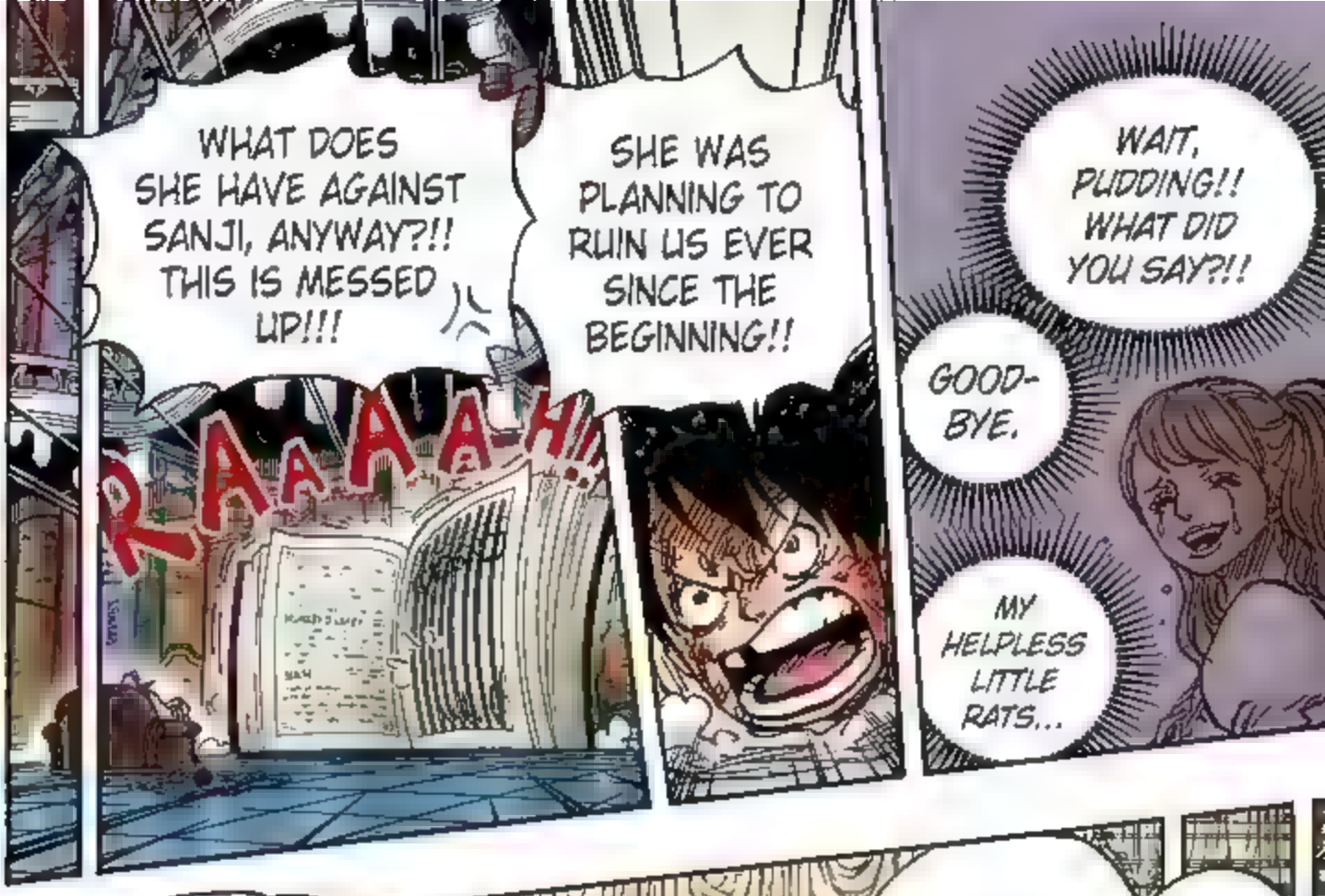
!

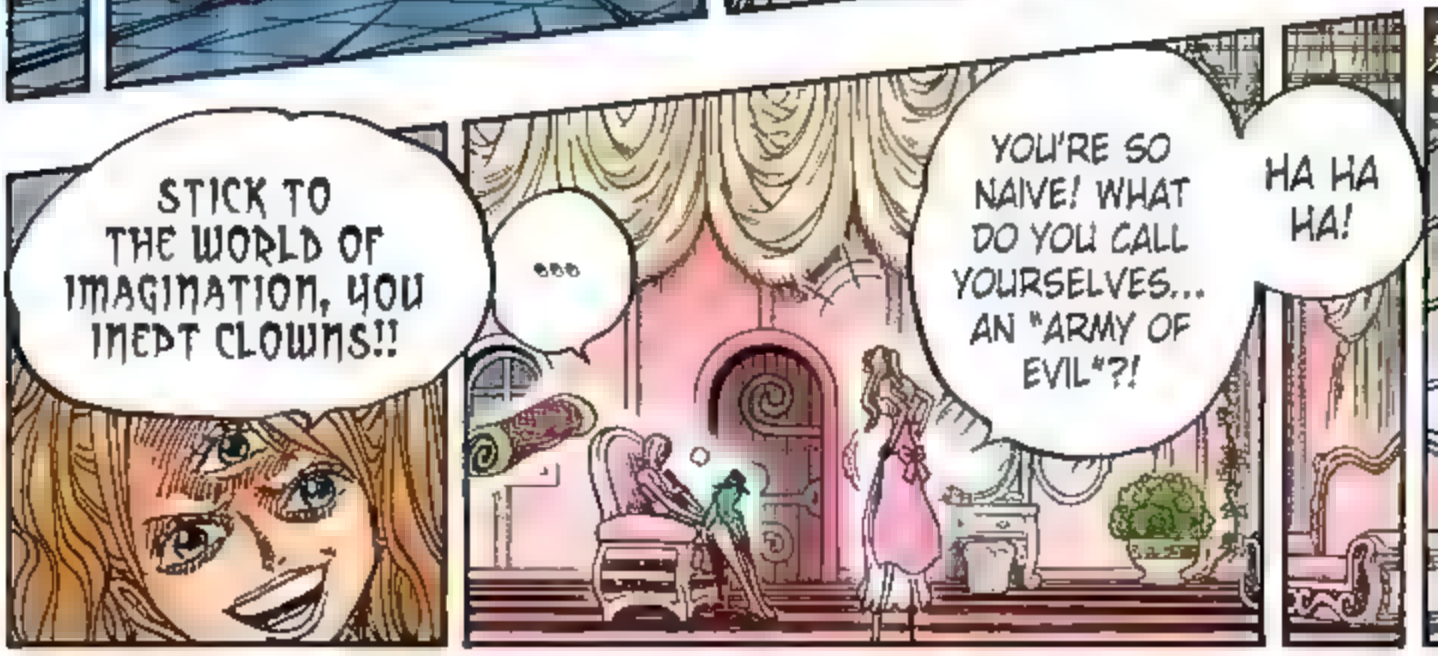
AHA HA HA!! YOU'VE GOT TO BE DREAMING!!!
ME, MARRY THAT STUPID THUG?!!
BAM!!
STILL, IT'S SO EASY TO FOOL MEN WHEN MAMA ASKS ME TO! THOSE STRAW HATS NEVER STOOD A CHANCE.
IN FACT, SHE'S SO FUSSY OVER ME THAT IT GETS ANNOYING SOMETIMES!
I'M MAMA'S "FAVORITE"... ESPECIALLY WHEN IT COMES TO MY ACTING!♡
HA HA HA HA HA
...
ONLY MY FAMILY KNOWS WHAT I'M REALLY LIKE.
OF COURSE I'M NOT!!
?!!

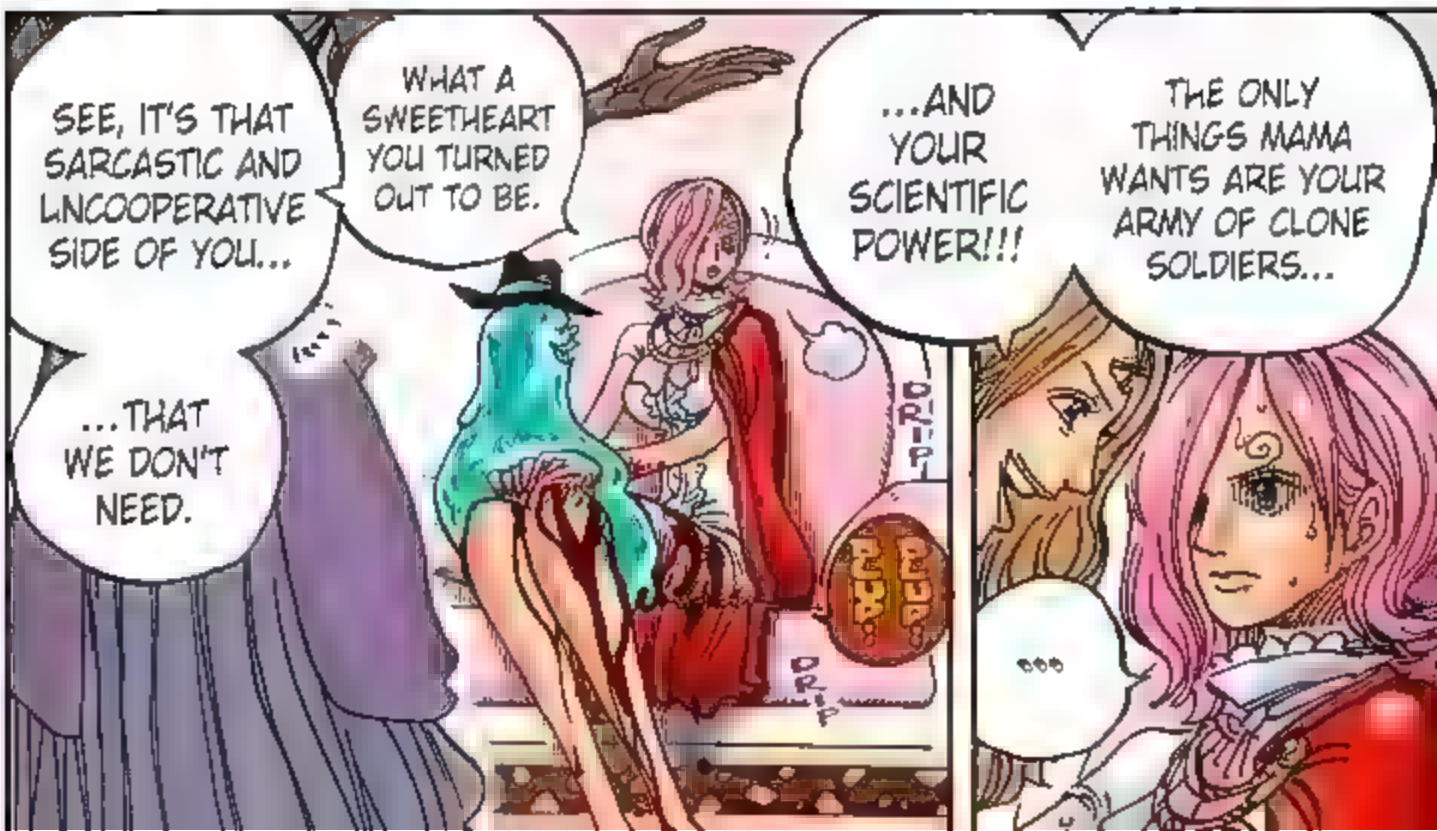

SO DON'T WORRY... I'M NOT GOING TO MARRY HIM.
?
SHE'LL NEVER GET AWAY WITH THIS!!
DAMN IT!! I'LL SHOW THAT DAMN PUDDING!!
STOP IT, LUFFY!! YOU REALLY WILL RIP YOUR ARMS OFF!!
GRRK-K
GWONK!!
PRISON LIBRARY
GRRK
GRRK

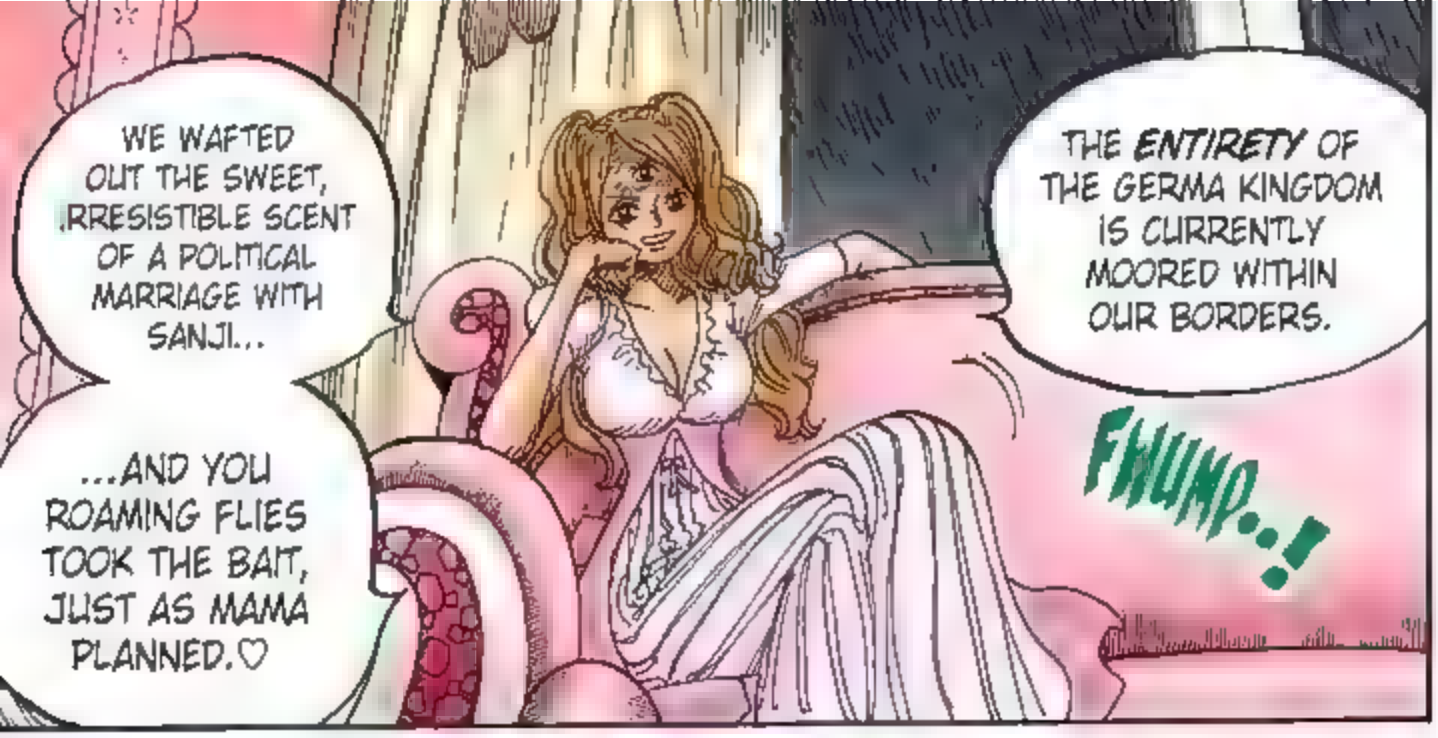

IT'S BECAUSE THAT LOVE-STRUCK IDIOT...
IF YOU WANT TO KNOW WHY WE'RE NOT GETTING MARRIED...
LISTEN CLOSE.
...!!
WHISPER
WHISPER

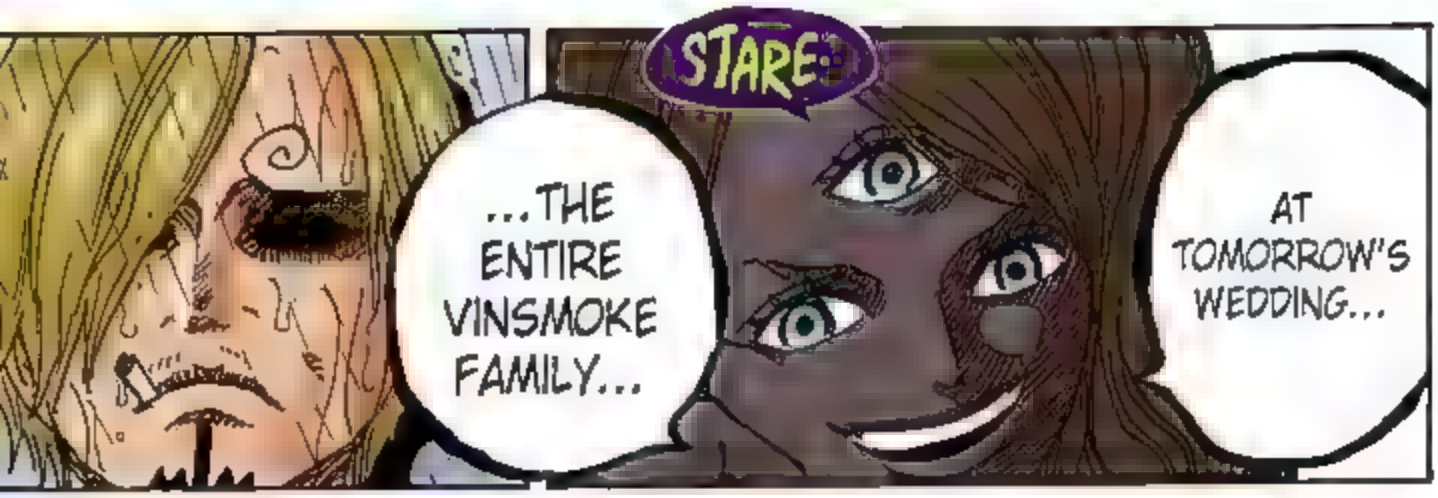

AND YOU'RE NOT GETTING OUT OF HERE ALIVE EITHER.
?!!
GRRR
...WILL GET RIDDLED WITH BULLETS DURING THE CEREMONY...
...COURTESY OF ME!!

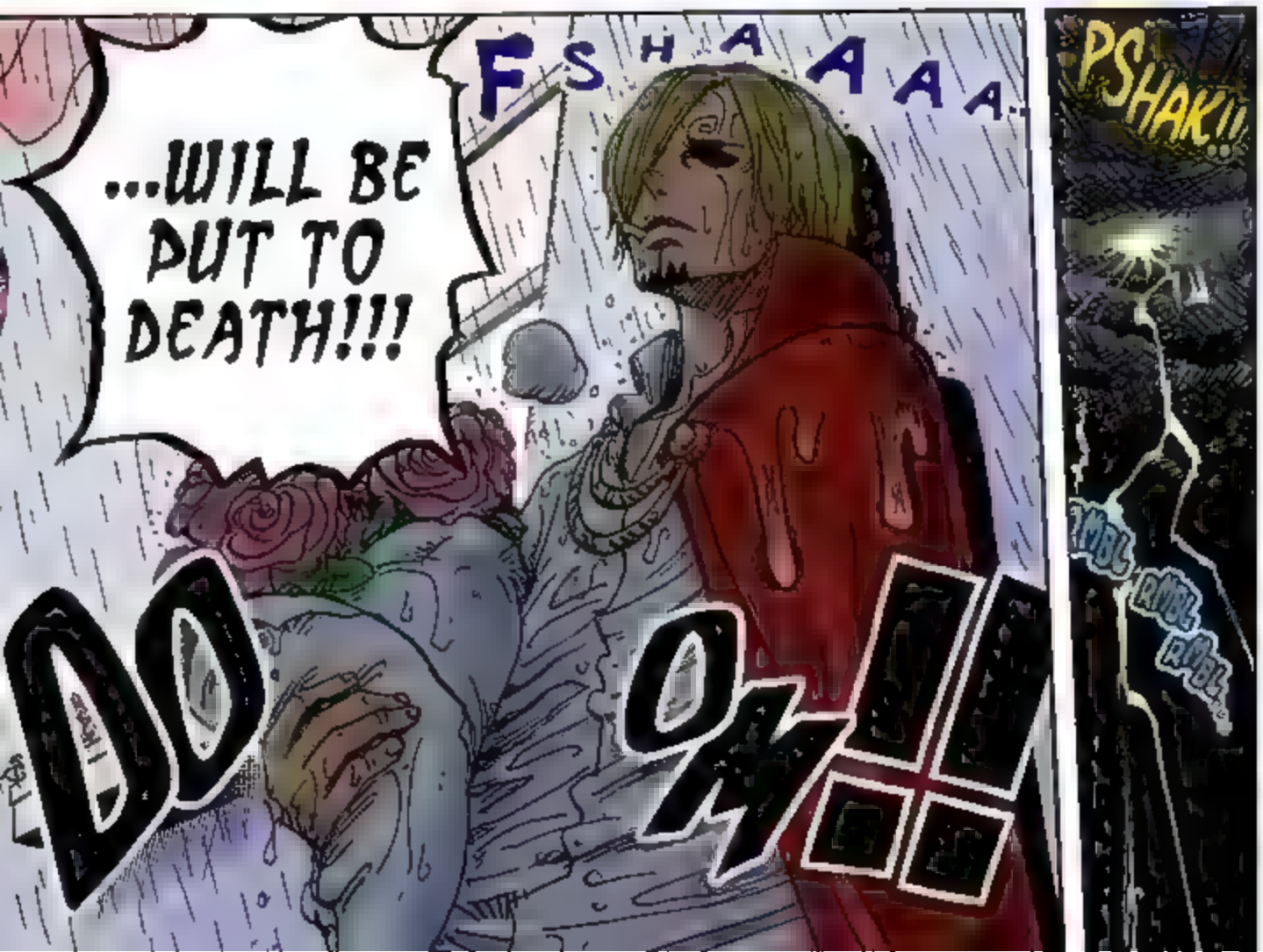

WHAT DOES SHE HAVE AGAINST SANJI, ANYWAY?!! THIS IS MESSED UP!!!
SHE WAS PLANNING TO RUIN US EVER SINCE THE BEGINNING!!
RA A A A-H!!
WAIT, PUDDING!! WHAT DID YOU SAY?!!
GOOD-BYE.
MY HELPLESS LITTLE RATS...


STICK TO THE WORLD OF IMAGINATION, YOU INEPT CLOWNS!!
...
YOU'RE SO NAIVE! WHAT DO YOU CALL YOURSELVES... AN "ARMY OF EVIL"?!
HA HA HA!


SEE, IT'S THAT SARCASTIC AND UNCOOPERATIVE SIDE OF YOU...
...THAT WE DON'T NEED.
WHAT A SWEETHEART YOU TURNED OUT TO BE.
...AND YOUR SCIENTIFIC POWER!!!
THE ONLY THINGS MAMA WANTS ARE YOUR ARMY OF CLONE SOLDIERS...
DRIP
DRIP
DRIP
...


WE WAFTED OUT THE SWEET, IRRESISTIBLE SCENT OF A POLITICAL MARRIAGE WITH SANJI...
...AND YOU ROAMING FLIES TOOK THE BAIT, JUST AS MAMA PLANNED.♡
THE ENTIRETY OF THE GERMA KINGDOM IS CURRENTLY MOORED WITHIN OUR BORDERS.
FHUMP..!

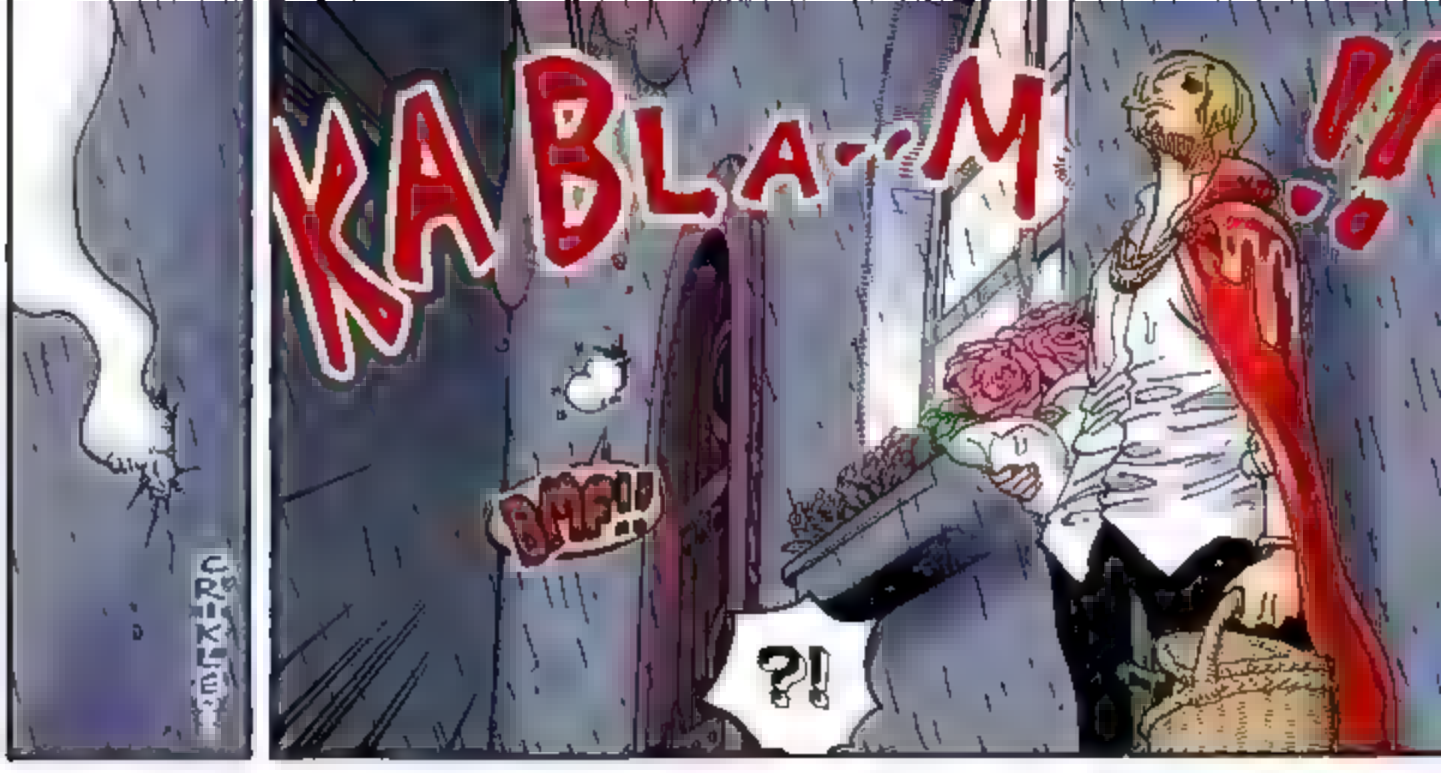

STARE
...THE ENTIRE VINSMOKE FAMILY...
AT TOMORROW'S WEDDING...

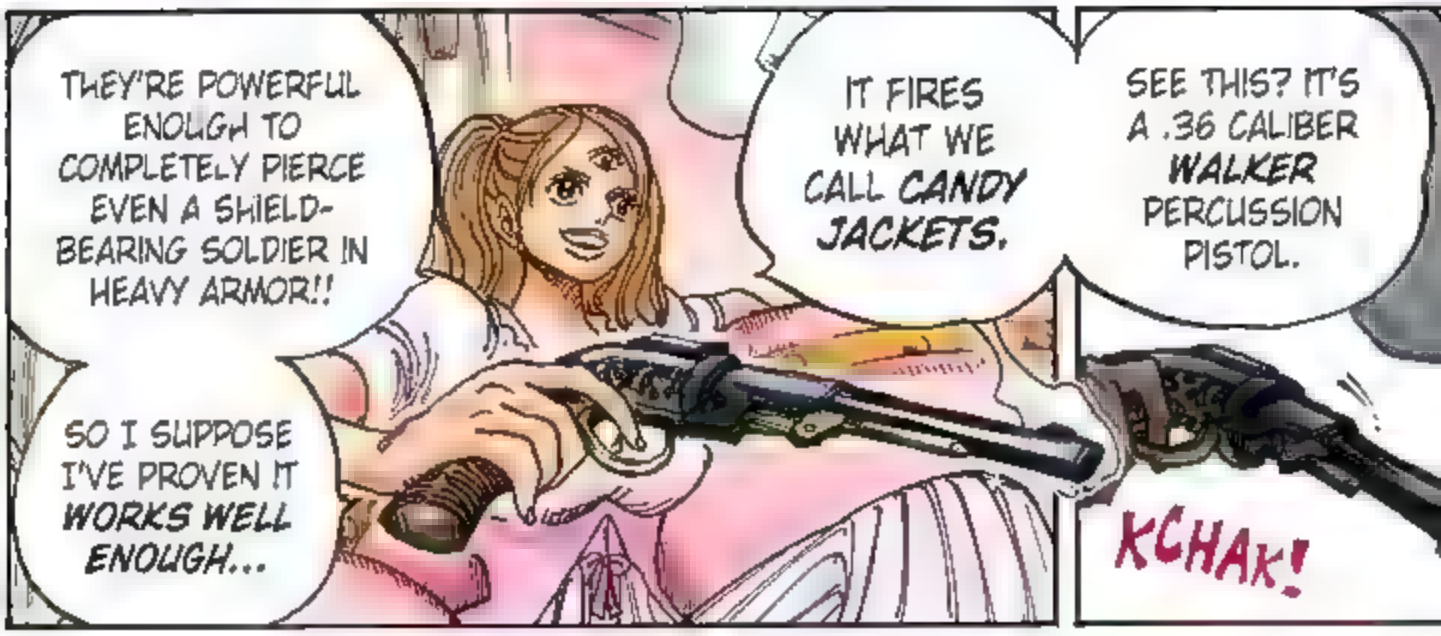

...WILL BE PUT TO DEATH!!!
FSHAAAA..
DO
PSHAK!!
RMBL
RMBL
RMBL

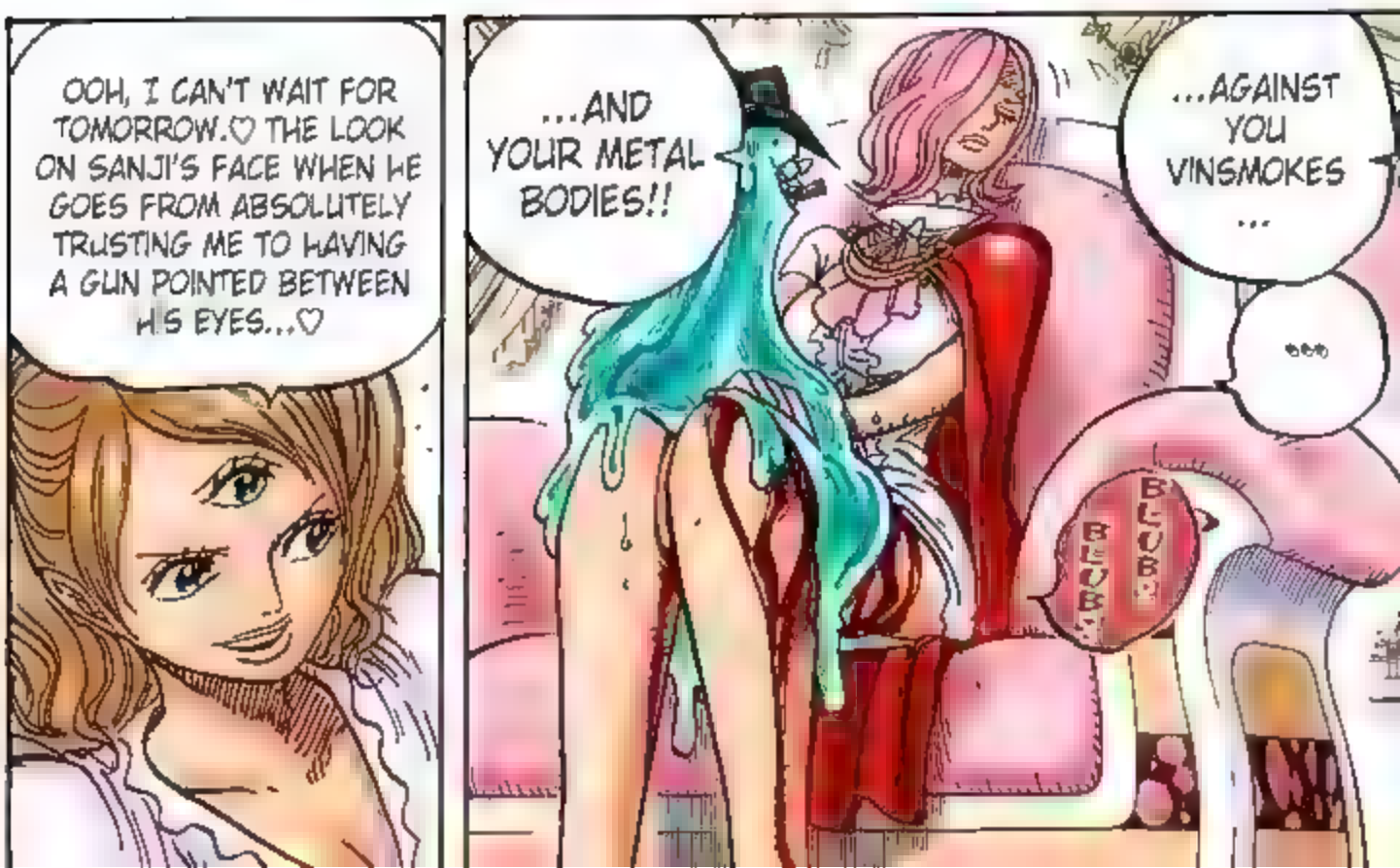
Chapter 851: DOG-END

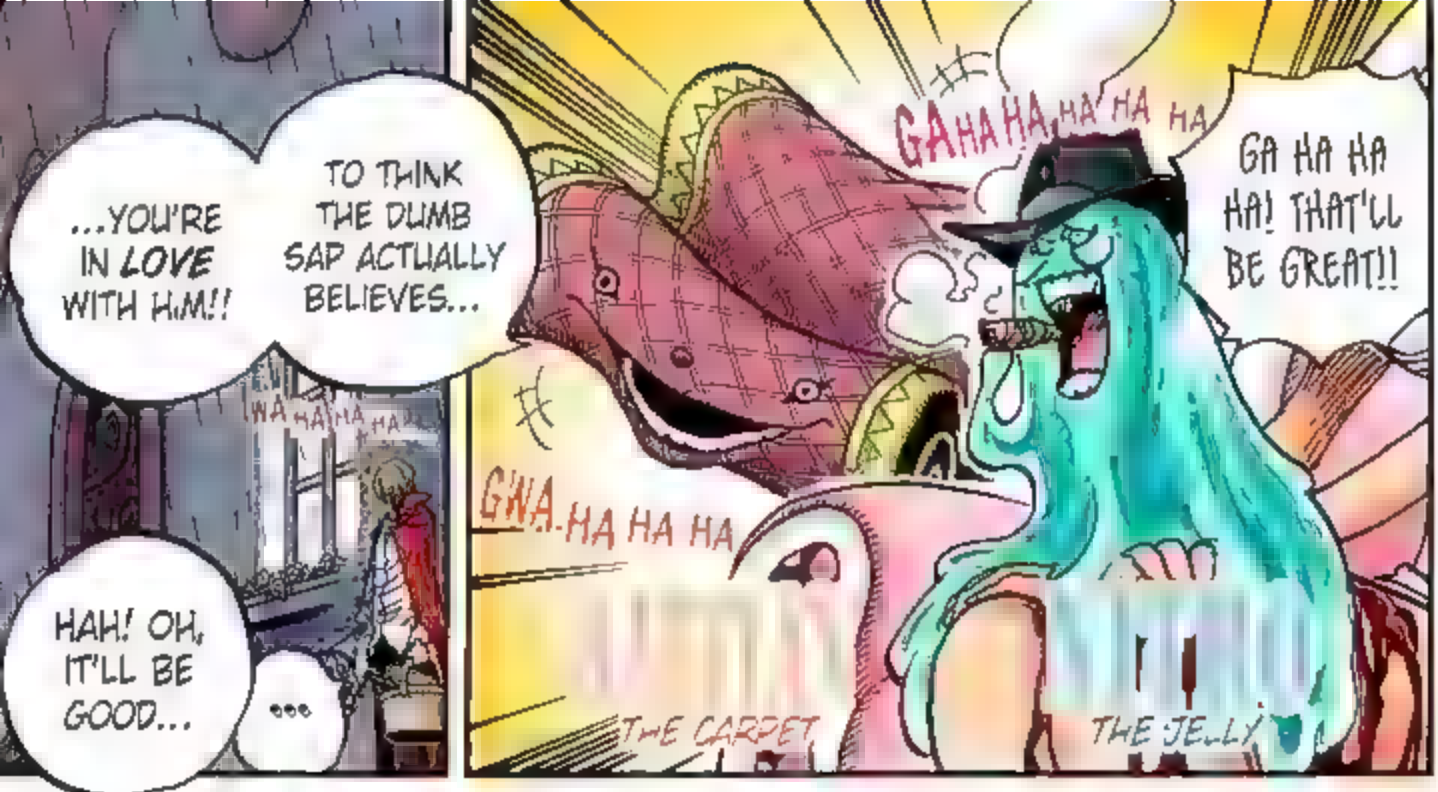
vol.85
ONE PIECE

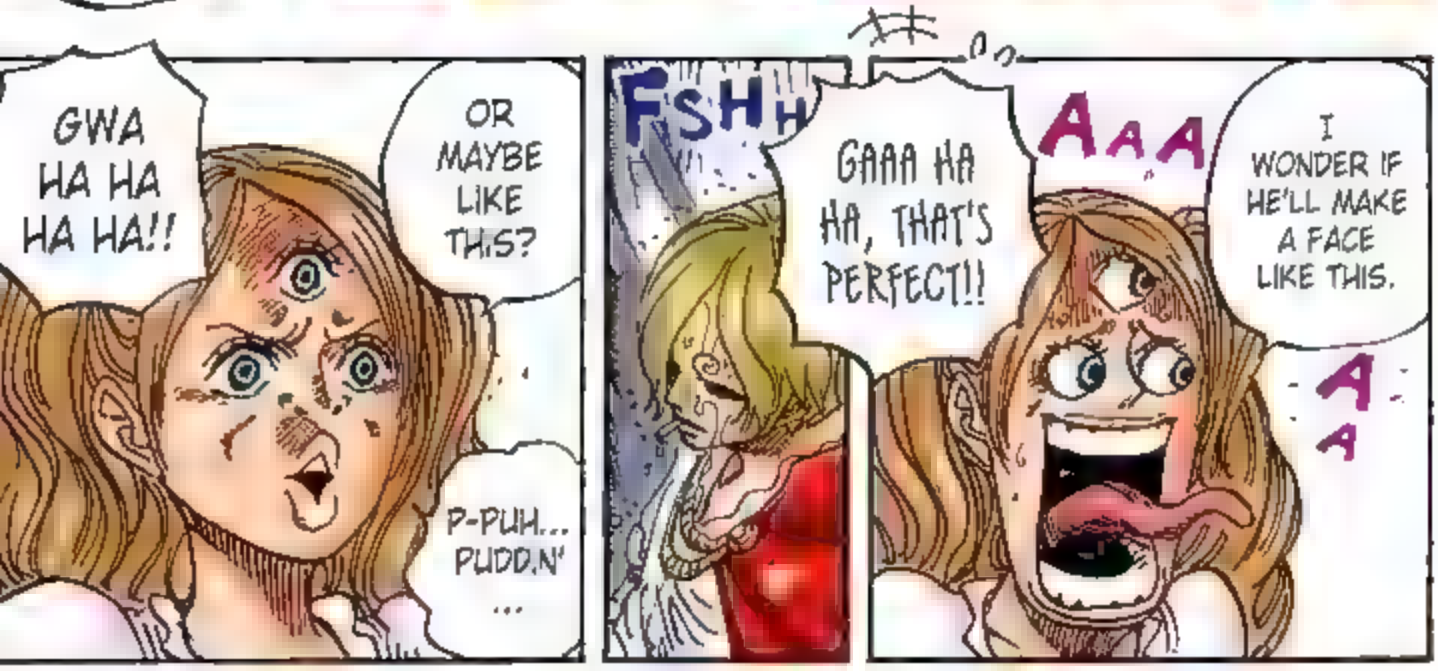
...ARE GETTING PUMPED FULL OF LEAD!!
FSHAAA
AHA HA HA HA!! TOMORROW, THE SIX VINSMOKES...
...WILL BE DYED RED WITH BLOOD!!
FSHHHH
THE WEDDING ...
RMB RMB...
...MAMA'S GOING TO BE SO FURIOUS SHE'LL DESTROY THE ENTIRE BUILDING!!
IF THE WEDDING CAKE GETS SPLATTERED WITH BLOOD...
CAREFUL WHEN YOU DIE, ALL RIGHT?
KCHAK...
...

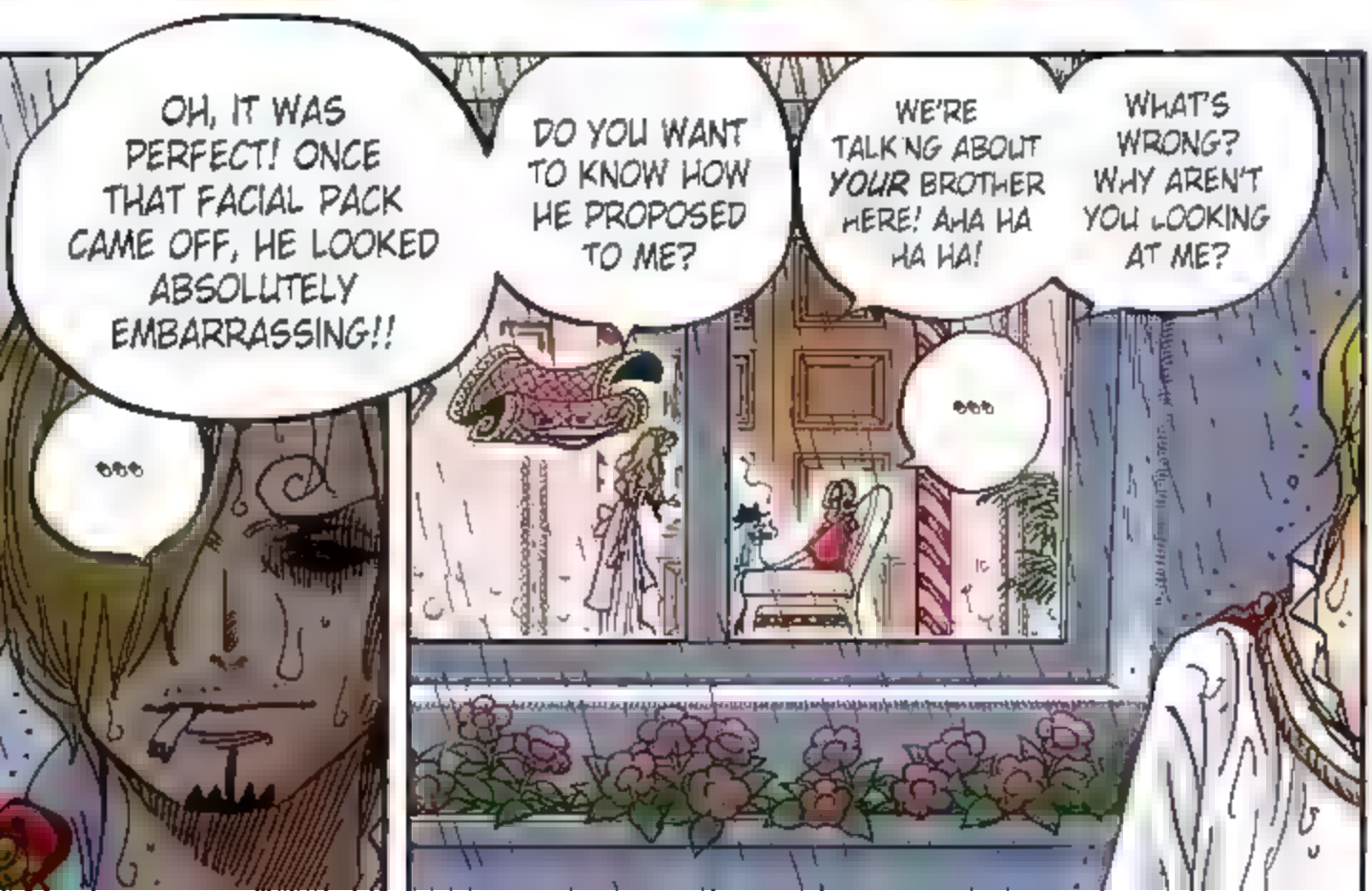

KABLA-M!!
BMF!!
?!

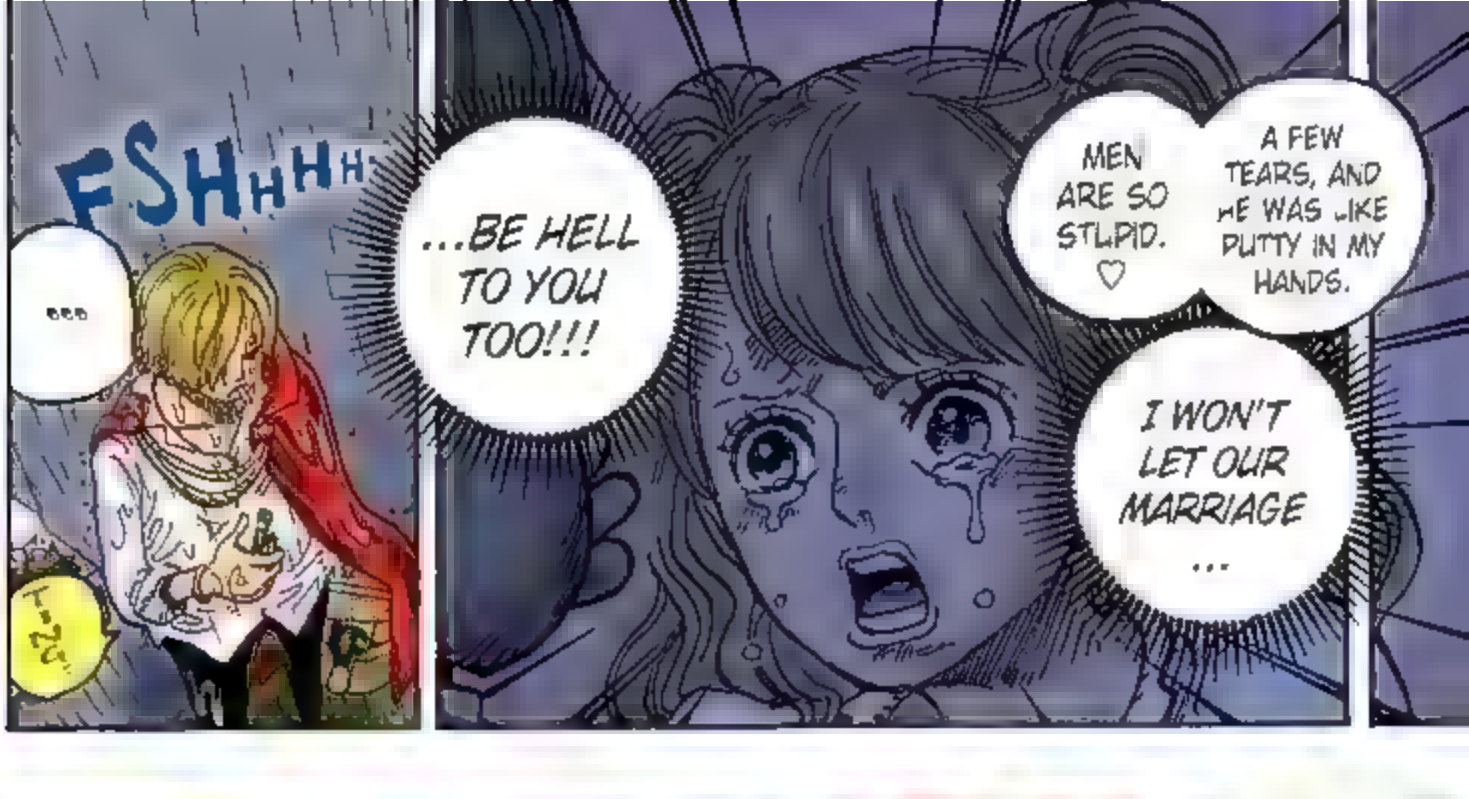

THEY'RE POWERFUL ENOUGH TO COMPLETELY PIERCE EVEN A SHIELD-BEARING SOLDIER IN HEAVY ARMOR!!
SO I SUPPOSE I'VE PROVEN IT WORKS WELL ENOUGH...
IT FIRES WHAT WE CALL CANDY JACKETS.
SEE THIS? IT'S A .36 CALIBER WALKER PERCUSSION PISTOL.
KCHAK!

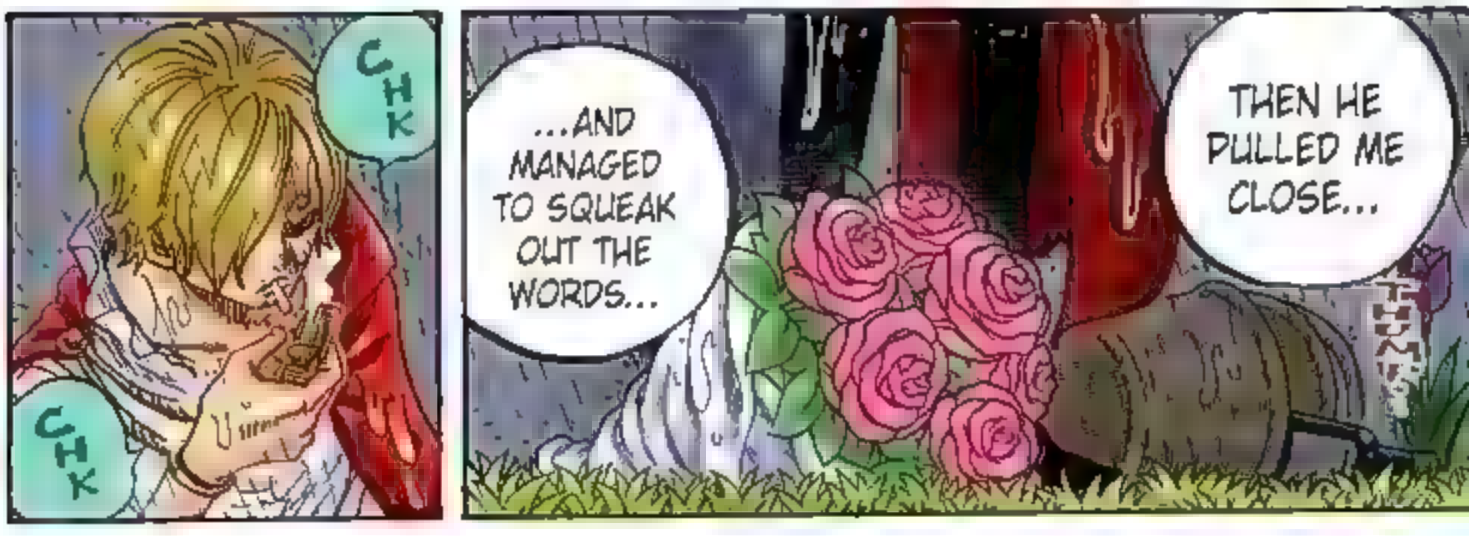

OOH, I CAN'T WAIT FOR TOMORROW.♡ THE LOOK ON SANJI'S FACE WHEN HE GOES FROM ABSOLUTELY TRUSTING ME TO HAVING A GUN POINTED BETWEEN HIS EYES...♡
...AND YOUR METAL BODIES!!
...AGAINST YOU VINSMOKES ...
...
BLUBB
BLUBB

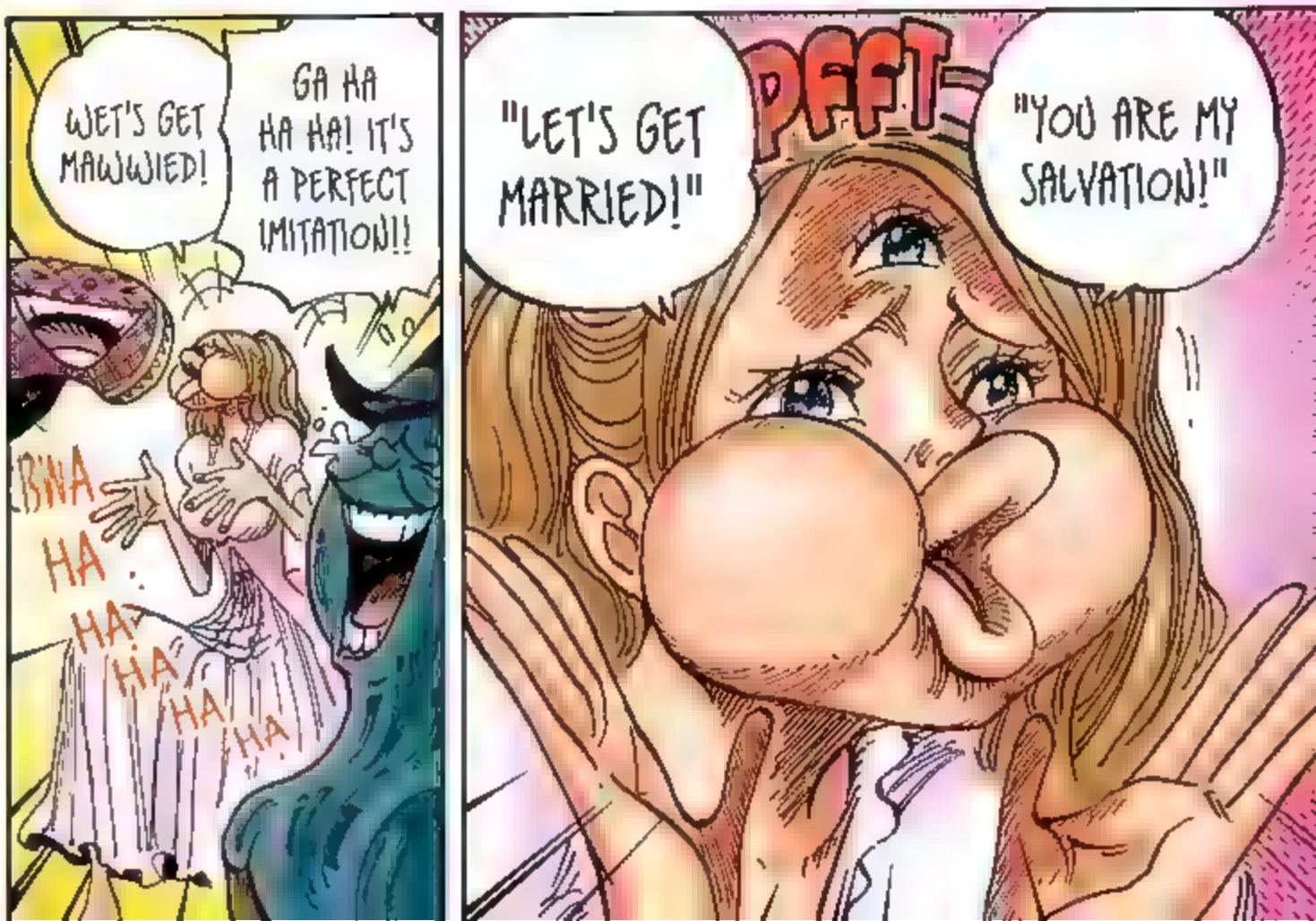

...YOU'RE IN LOVE WITH H.M!!
TO THINK THE DUMB SAP ACTUALLY BELIEVES...
HAH! OH, IT'LL BE GOOD...
...
GAHAHA HA HA HA
GA HA HA HA! THAT'LL BE GREAT!!
GWA HA HA HA
THE CARPET
THE JELLY


GWA HA HA HA HA!!
OR MAYBE LIKE THIS?
P-PUH... PUDD'N' ...
FSHH
GAAA HA HA, THAT'S PERFECT!!
AAA
I WONDER IF HE'LL MAKE A FACE LIKE THIS.
A A


OH, IT WAS PERFECT! ONCE THAT FACIAL PACK CAME OFF, HE LOOKED ABSOLUTELY EMBARRASSING!!
...
DO YOU WANT TO KNOW HOW HE PROPOSED TO ME?
WE'RE TALK'NG ABOUT YOUR BROTHER HERE! AHA HA HA HA!
WHAT'S WRONG? WHY AREN'T YOU LOOKING AT ME?
...

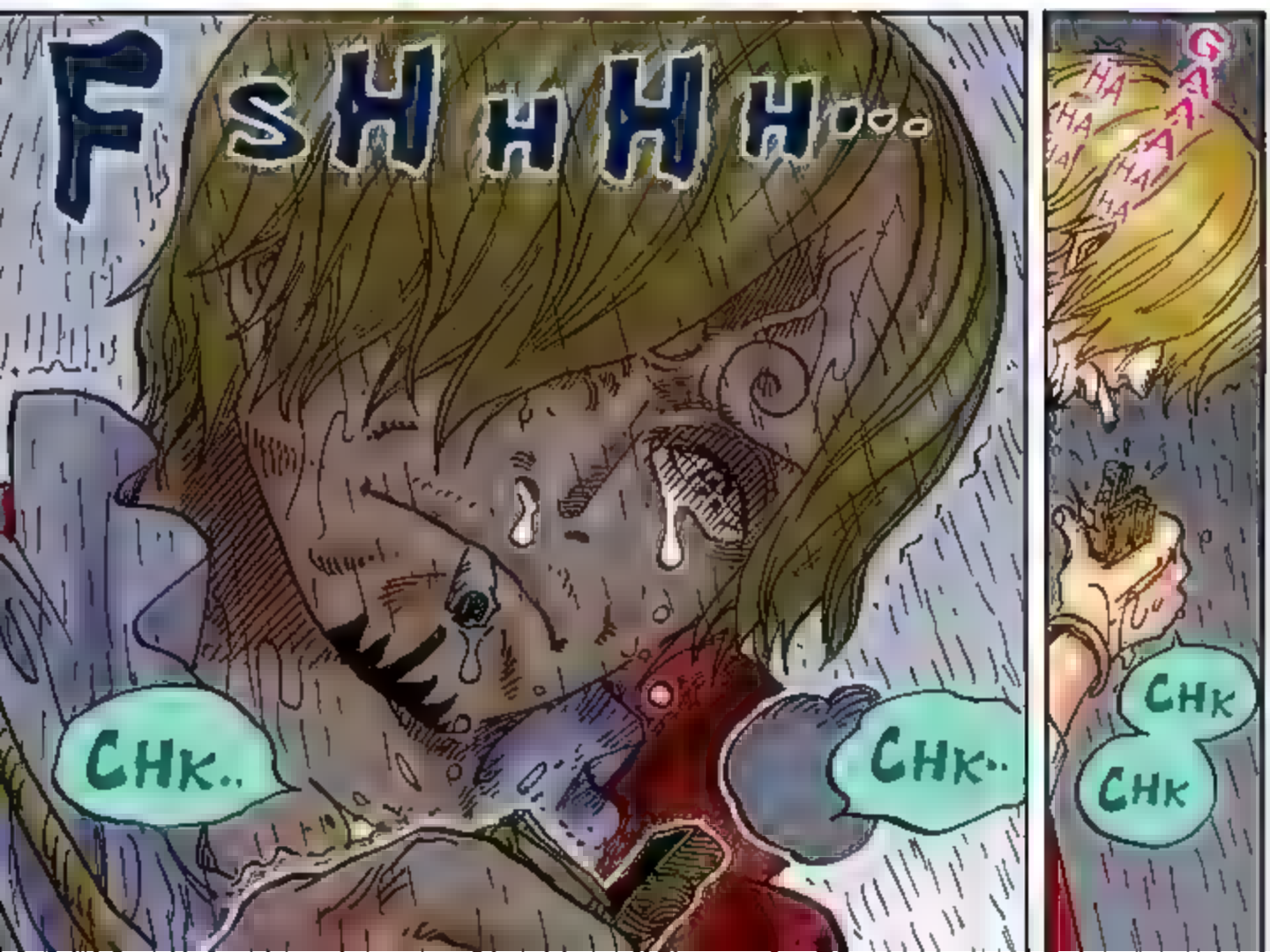

FSHHHHH
...
...BE HELL TO YOU TOO!!!
MEN ARE SO STUPID. ♡
A FEW TEARS, AND HE WAS LIKE PUTTY IN MY HANDS.
I WON'T LET OUR MARRIAGE ...
T-2?


CHK
CHK
...AND MANAGED TO SQUEAK OUT THE WORDS...
THEN HE PULLED ME CLOSE...


WET'S GET MAWWIED!
GA HA HA HA! IT'S A PERFECT IMITATION!!
BWA HA HA HA HA HA
"LET'S GET MARRIED!"
PFFT
"YOU ARE MY SALVATION!"

WHO IN THEIR RIGHT MIND WOULD EVER GET MARRIED TO A DISGRACEFUL FAILURE LIKE YOU?!
OH, IT WAS SO FUNNY!
HAVE YOU EVER HEARD OF SUCH A MISERABLE PROPOSAL?!
...
HA HA HA HA
CHK
CHK
CHK
...

BWA HA HA HA HA
PST..
I MEAN, AT LEAST BRING ME A PROPER PRINCE!!
GYA HA HA HA HA
CHK
CHK


FSHHHHooo
CHK..
CHK..
GA HA HA HA HA
CHK
CHK

NOT QUITE! I AM DOING IT SO THAT IF, IN THE ***WORST-CASE*** SCENARIO, SANJI DOES NOT RETURN WITH US...

...HE WILL NOT NEED TO KICK HIMSELF FOR BRINGING US HERE...

SO YOU HAVE NOTHING BETTER TO DO THAN COPY A STONE?

HAAAA HA HA HA... IS THAT SO?

SO WHATEVER HAPPENS WILL BE DECIDED BY ***THEM!!!***

AND OUR CAPTAIN, MEANWHILE, IS A MAN WHO ALWAYS TRUSTS IN HIS OWN BELIEFS WHEN HE ACTS!!!

...BECAUSE WE WILL HAVE GAINED SOMETHING ***TREMENDOUS*** FOR OUR TROUBLE!!!

DA- DO OM!!

WHY ARE YOU STILL ON YOUR FEET...

TREASURE REPOSI-TORY

ARE YOU TELLING ME YOU'RE MORE INTERESTED IN COPYING THAT ***STONE*** THAN RESCUING SANJI?!

...SOUL KING?!

...WITH THE EXPECTATION OF DYING?

YOUNG LADY, WHAT KIND OF IDIOT DRAWS UP PLANS...

?!!

DO OM!

SANJI NOT RETURNING?! ***THAT'S*** THE WORST THING YOU CAN IMAGINE?! NOBODY DIES?!

MA MA MA MA!! THAT WORST-CASE SCENARIO YOU ENVISION IS RATHER TAME!!

EVERY-ONE MIGHT DIE!!

WE WILL HAVE TAKEN YOUR ROAD PONEGLYPH!!!

HIS KINDNESS KNOWS NO BOUNDS!!

ONCE HE'S MADE UP HIS MIND TO SACRI-FICE HIMSELF FOR SOMEONE, HE WILL NOT CHANGE HIS WAYS!!!

?!

THAT'S RIGHT! THE THING ABOUT SANJI IS...HE'S VERY KINDHEARTED.

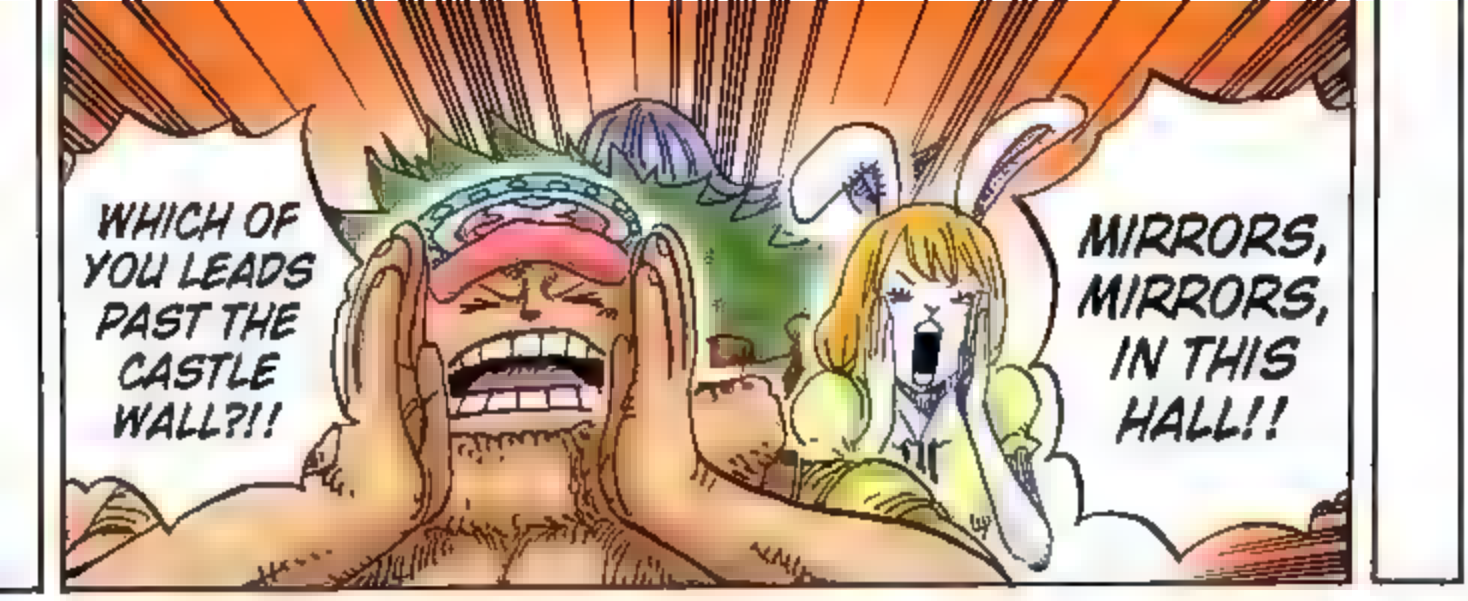
ZSH...!!

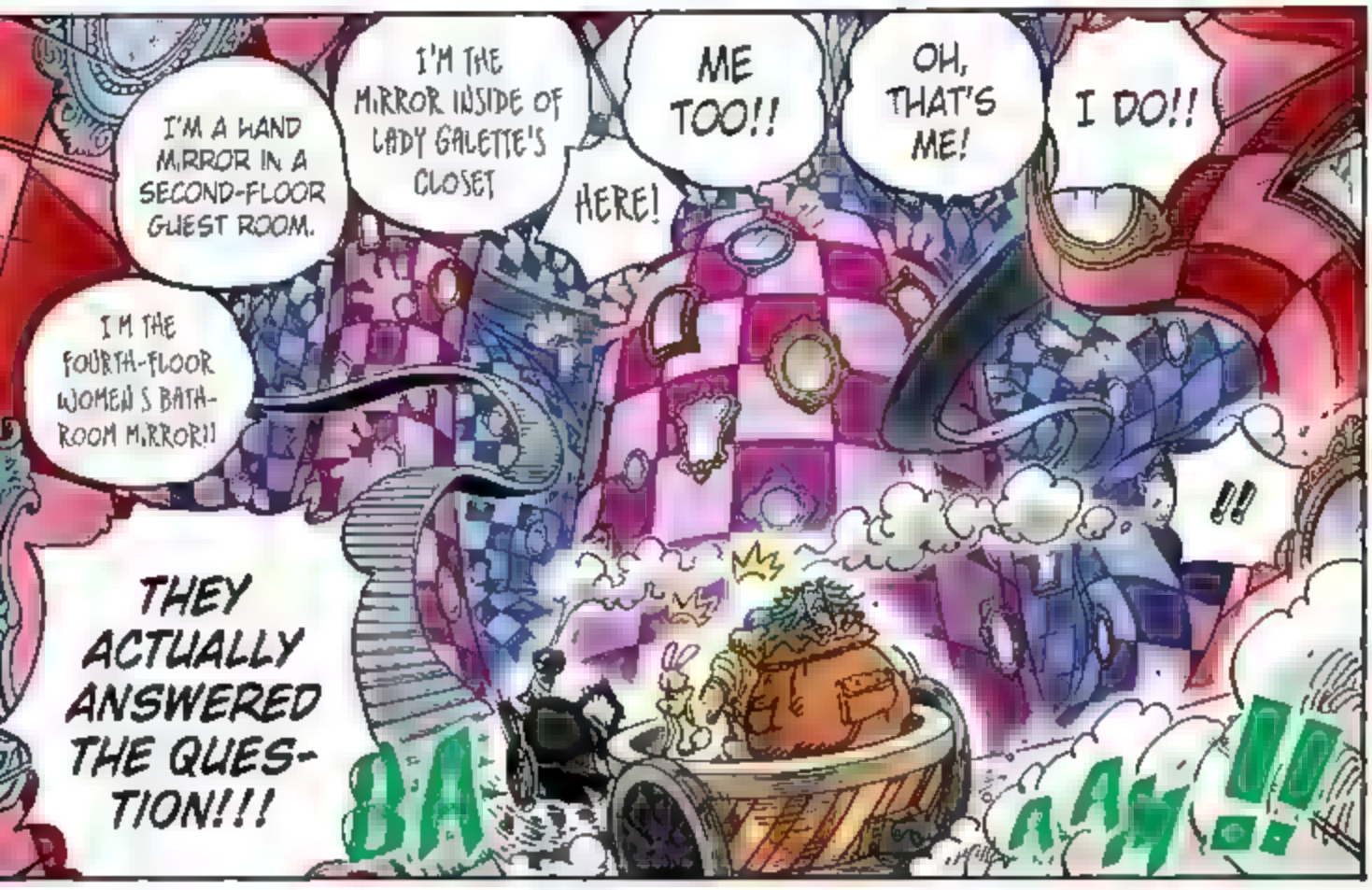
WOBBLE

NO MATTER WHAT TRAP IT IS YOU'VE SET UP FOR HIM!!

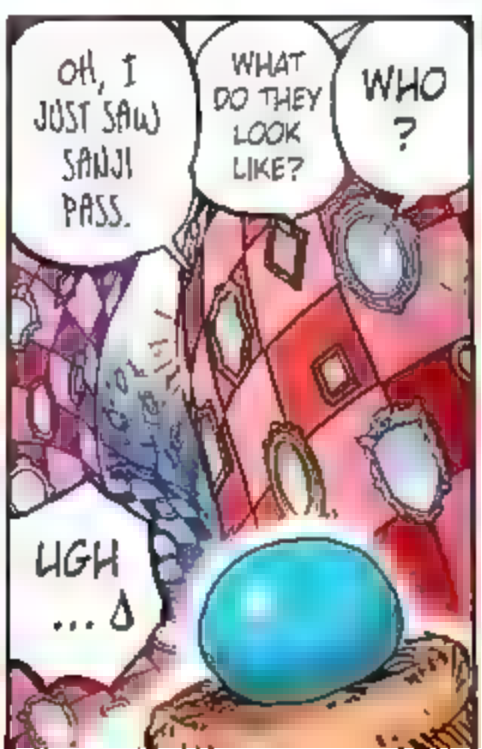
SO I KNEW THAT HE WOULD NOT RETURN TO US.

MIRRO-WORLD
WIIII-FWI-FWI! SHTOP!!
WI-WI-FWIIII!!
STUH... STOP!
STOP TIGGLING MEEEE!!
WI HEE HEE
I'LL TELL YOU! I'LL TELL YOUUU!!
WI HEE HEE
OKAY, CARROT, YOU CAN STOP.
TELL US! WHICH MIRROR GOES TO THE CASTLE?!
FWEE, FWOO...
OHH, YOU'RE GONNA GET IT... FWEE...
LOOK, I DON'T REMEMBER EVERY SINGLE ONE!!
JUST ASK THE STUPID THINGS YOUR-SELVES!!
!
ASK ?!
THE MIRRORS ALL KNOW WHAT THEY'RE REFLECTING!!
HUH ?

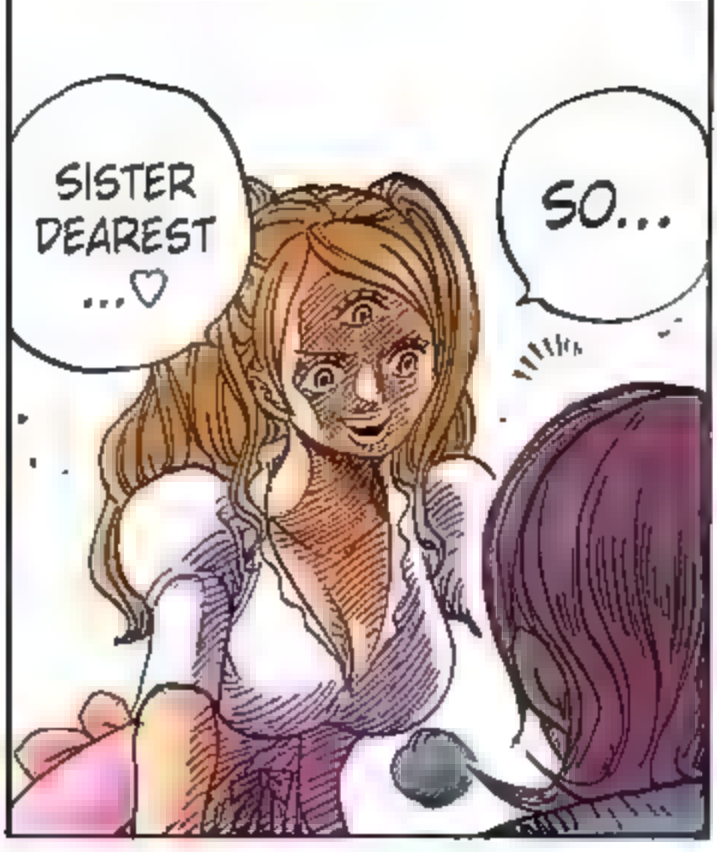

WHICH OF YOU LEADS PAST THE CASTLE WALL?!!
MIRRORS, MIRRORS, IN THIS HALL!!

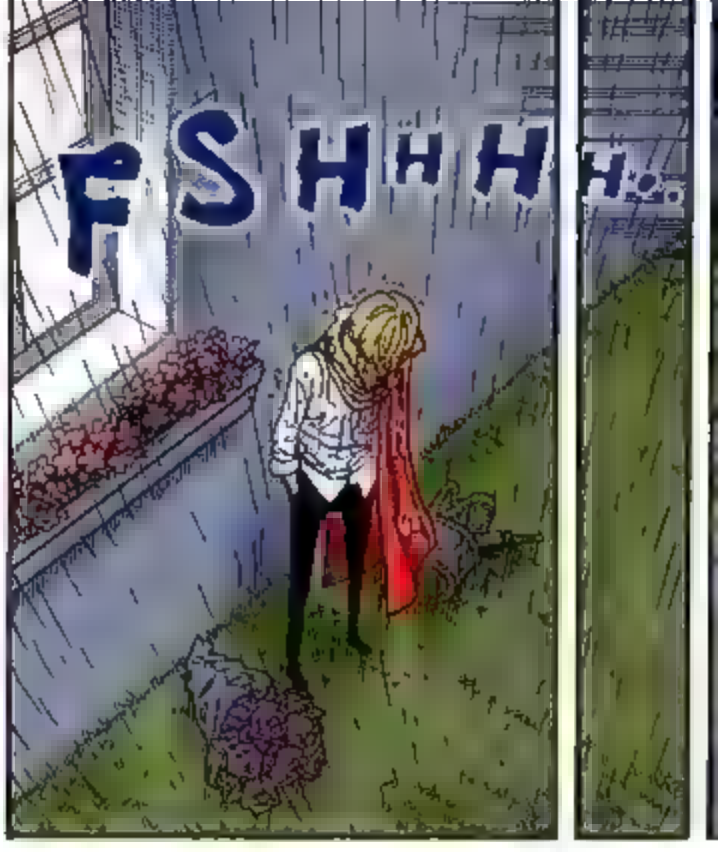

I'M A HAND MIRROR IN A SECOND-FLOOR GUEST ROOM.
I'M THE MIRROR INSIDE OF LADY GALETTE'S CLOSET
ME TOO!!
OH, THAT'S ME!
I DO!!
HERE!
I'M THE FOURTH-FLOOR WOMEN'S BATH-ROOM MIRROR!!
THEY ACTUALLY ANSWERED THE QUES-TION!!!
!!
AAH!!

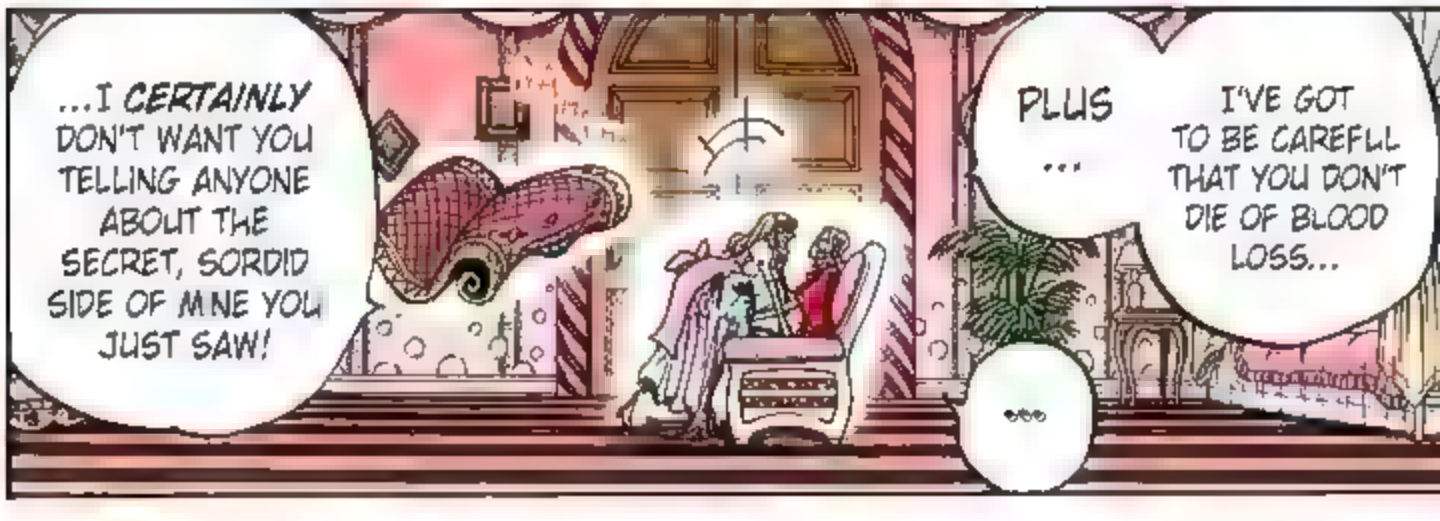
I'VE GOT THIS, CHOBRO!
I'M GREAT AT DRAWING FACES!!

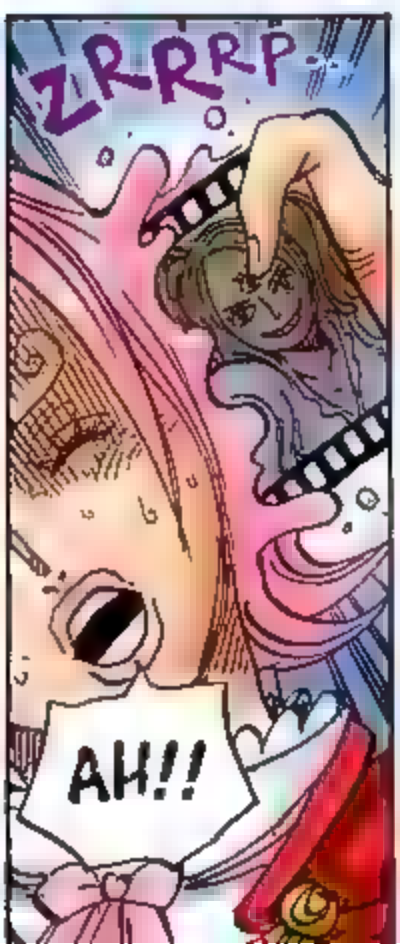

OH, I JUST SAW SANJI PASS.
WHAT DO THEY LOOK LIKE?
WHO?
UGH...

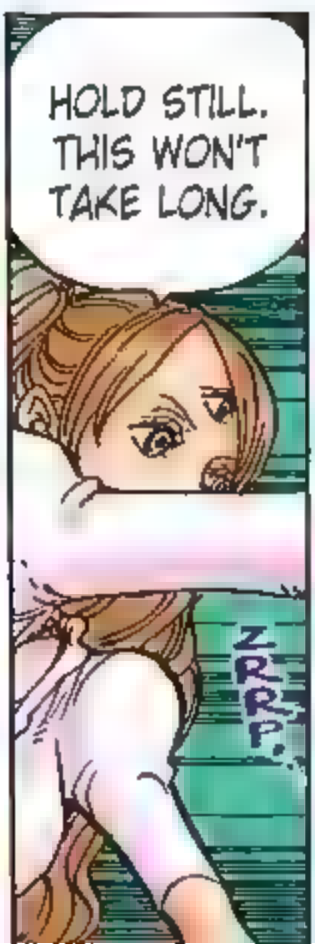
...LUFFY, NAMI, BROOK, PEDRO OR SANJI?!!
OKAY, DO ANY OF YOU CURRENTLY REFLECT...
WE'RE LOOKING FOR THEM!!!


SISTER DEAREST ...♡
SO...

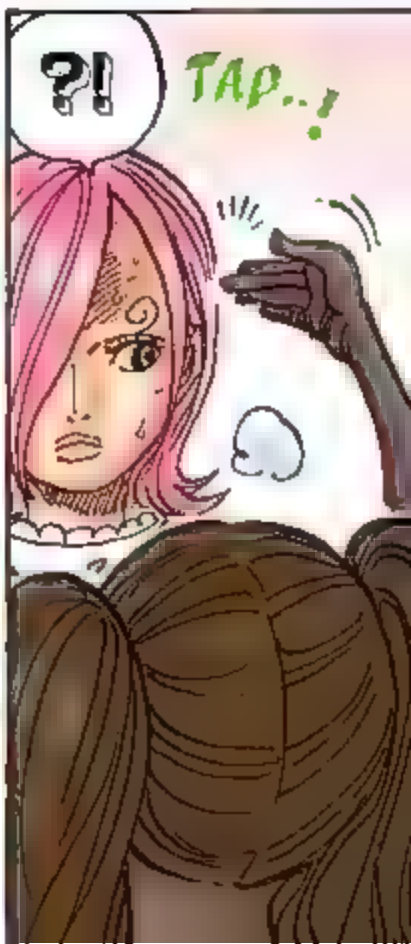

FSHHHH...

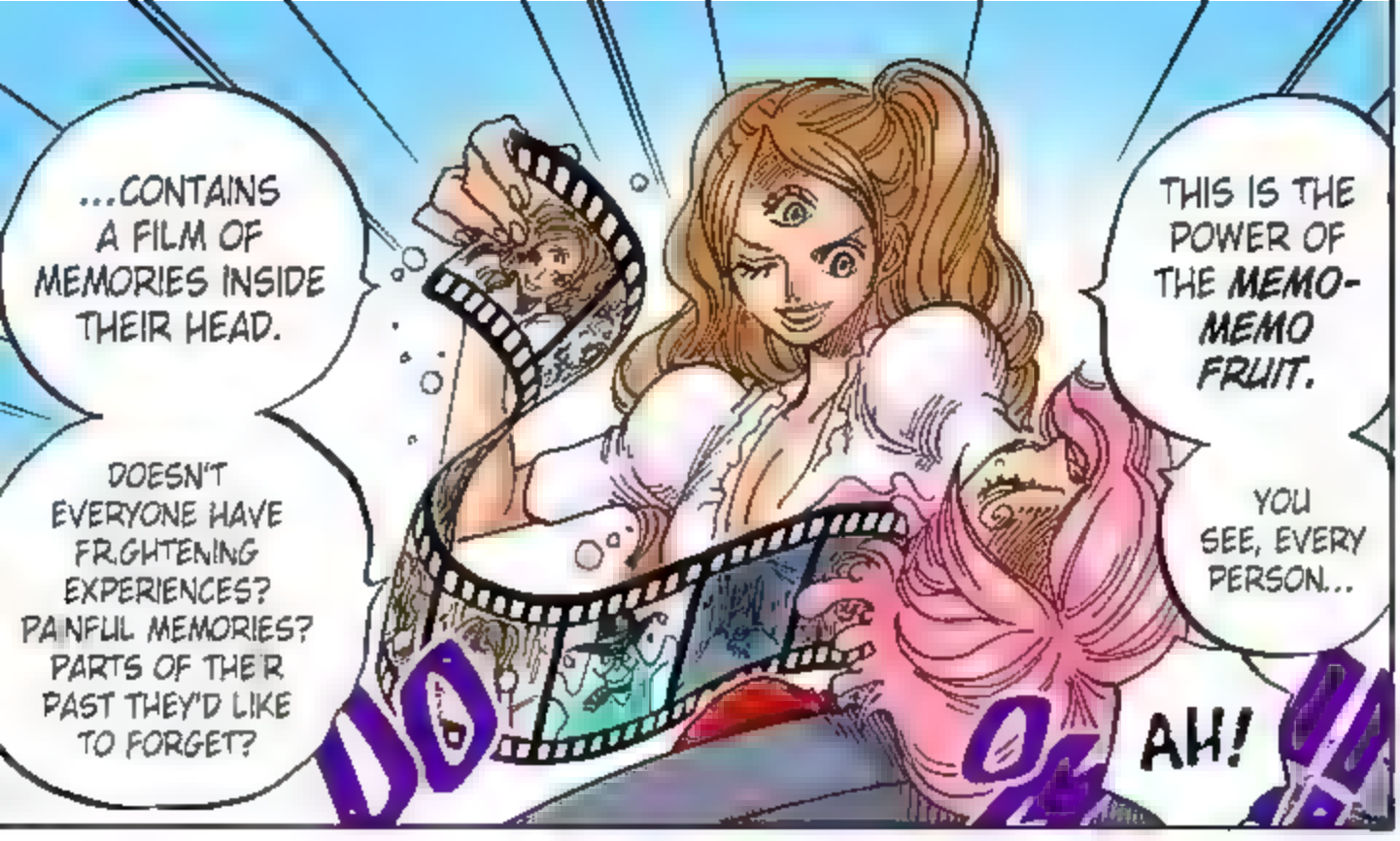

...I CERTAINLY DON'T WANT YOU TELLING ANYONE ABOUT THE SECRET, SORDID SIDE OF MINE YOU JUST SAW!
PLUS ...
I'VE GOT TO BE CAREFUL THAT YOU DON'T DIE OF BLOOD LOSS...
...

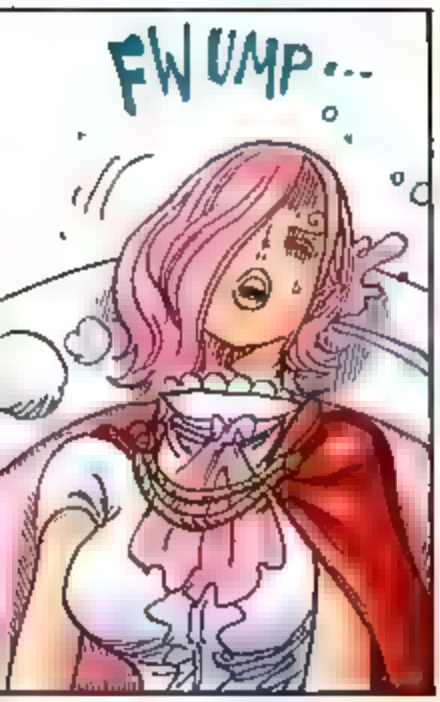

ZRRRP..!
AH!!

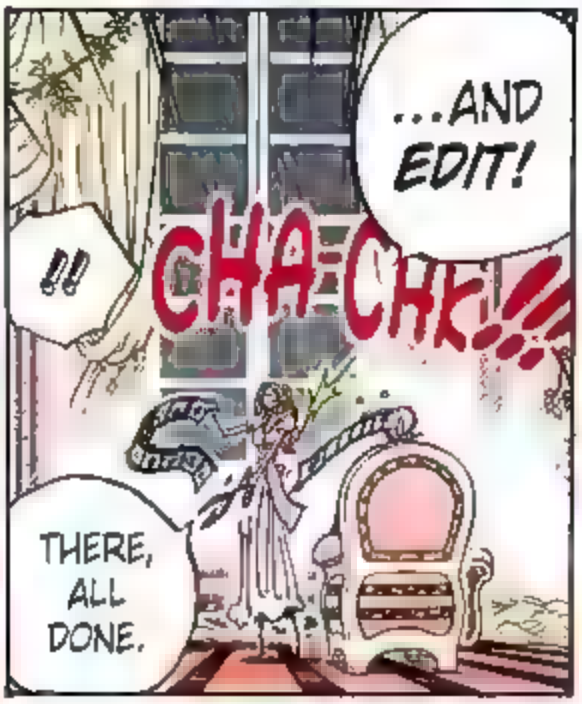

HOLD STILL. THIS WON'T TAKE LONG.
ZRRRP..

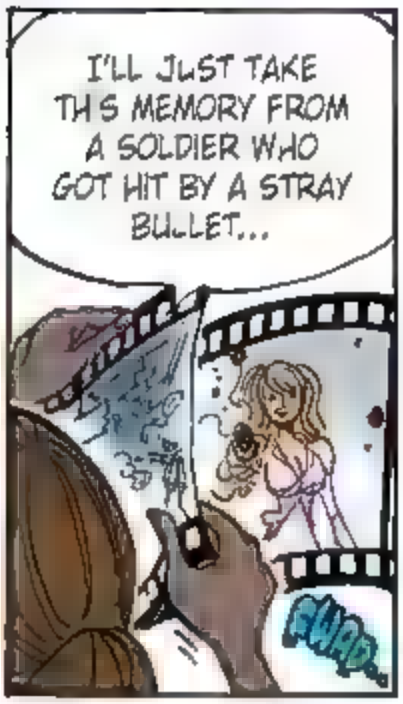
HUH ?!
ZLURK
WHAT'S HAPPEN-ING?!

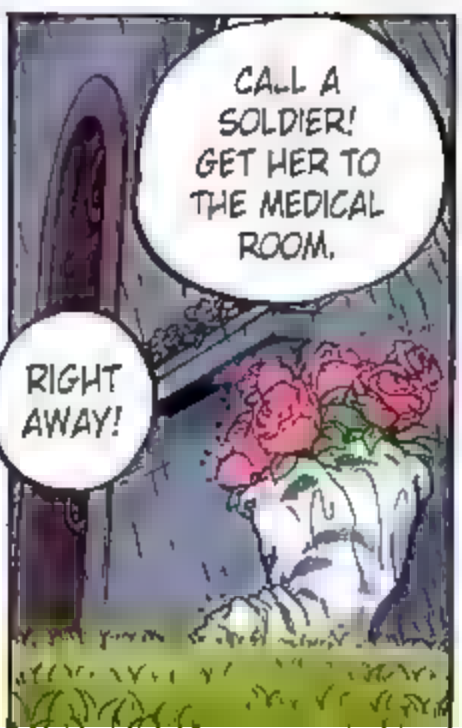

?!
TAP..!

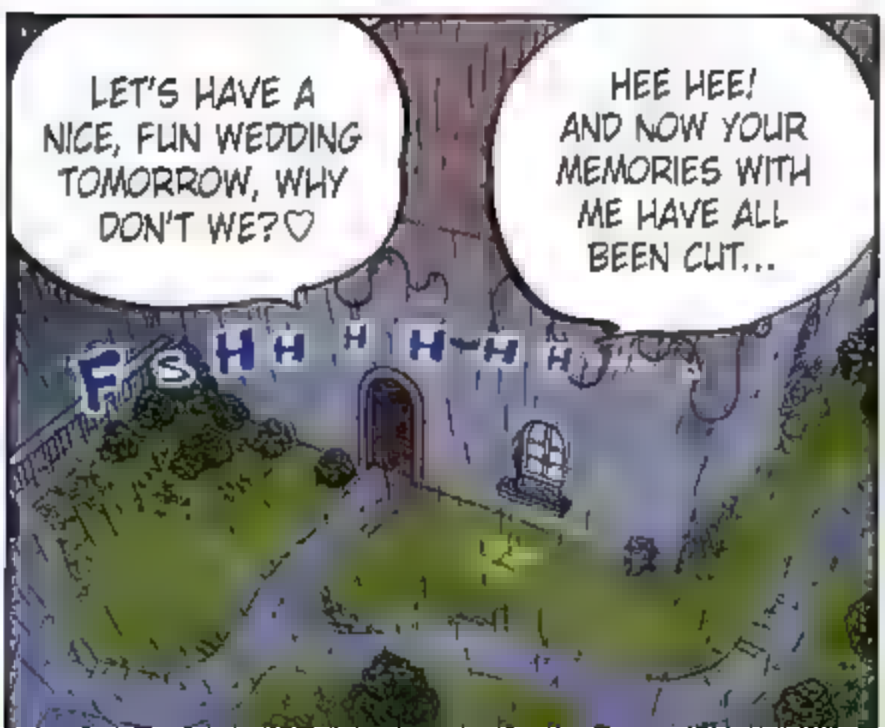

...CONTAINS A FILM OF MEMORIES INSIDE THEIR HEAD.
DOESN'T EVERYONE HAVE FRIGHTENING EXPERIENCES? PAINFUL MEMORIES? PARTS OF THEIR PAST THEY'D LIKE TO FORGET?
THIS IS THE POWER OF THE MEMO-MEMO FRUIT.
YOU SEE, EVERY PERSON...
AH!

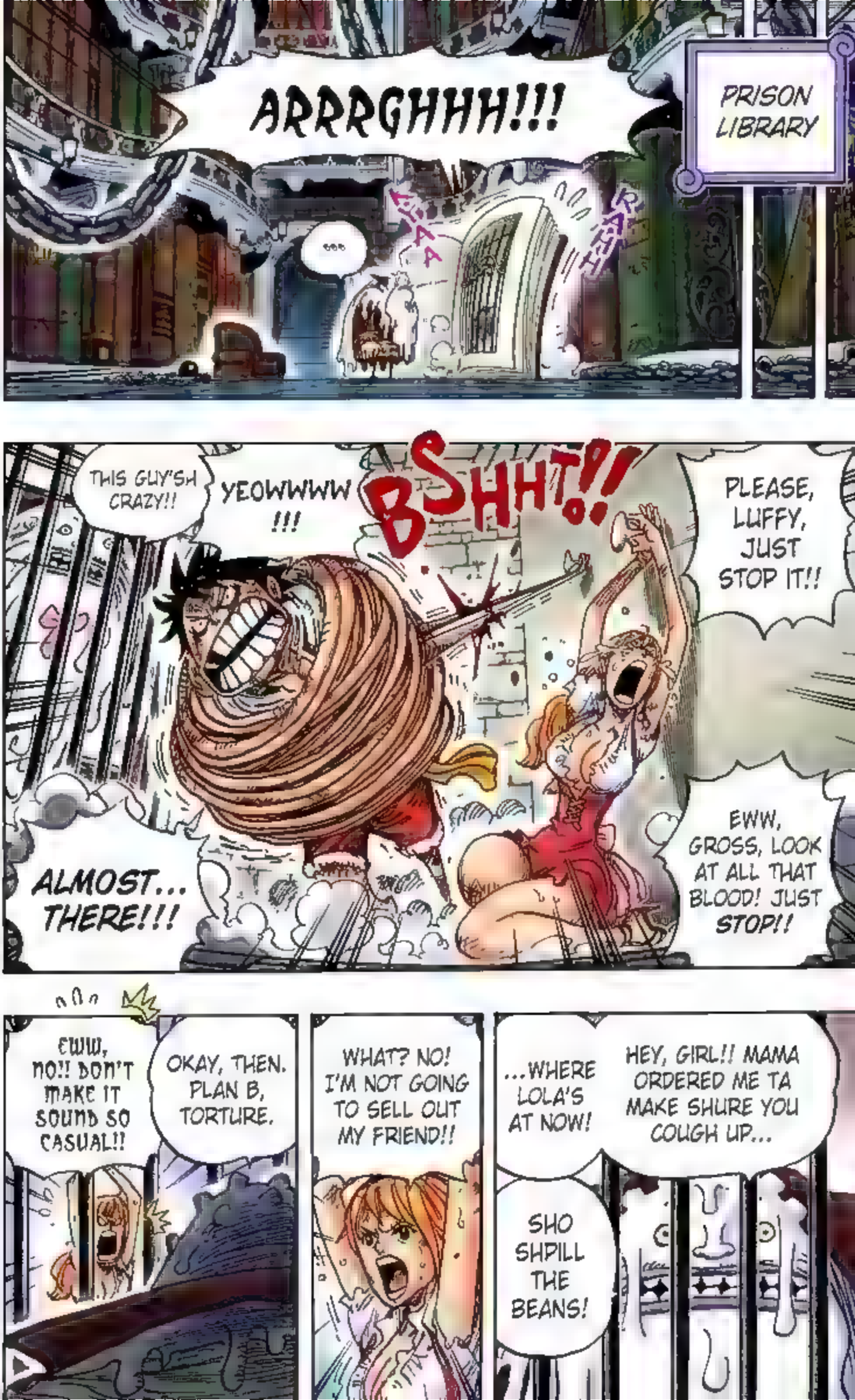

FWUMP...

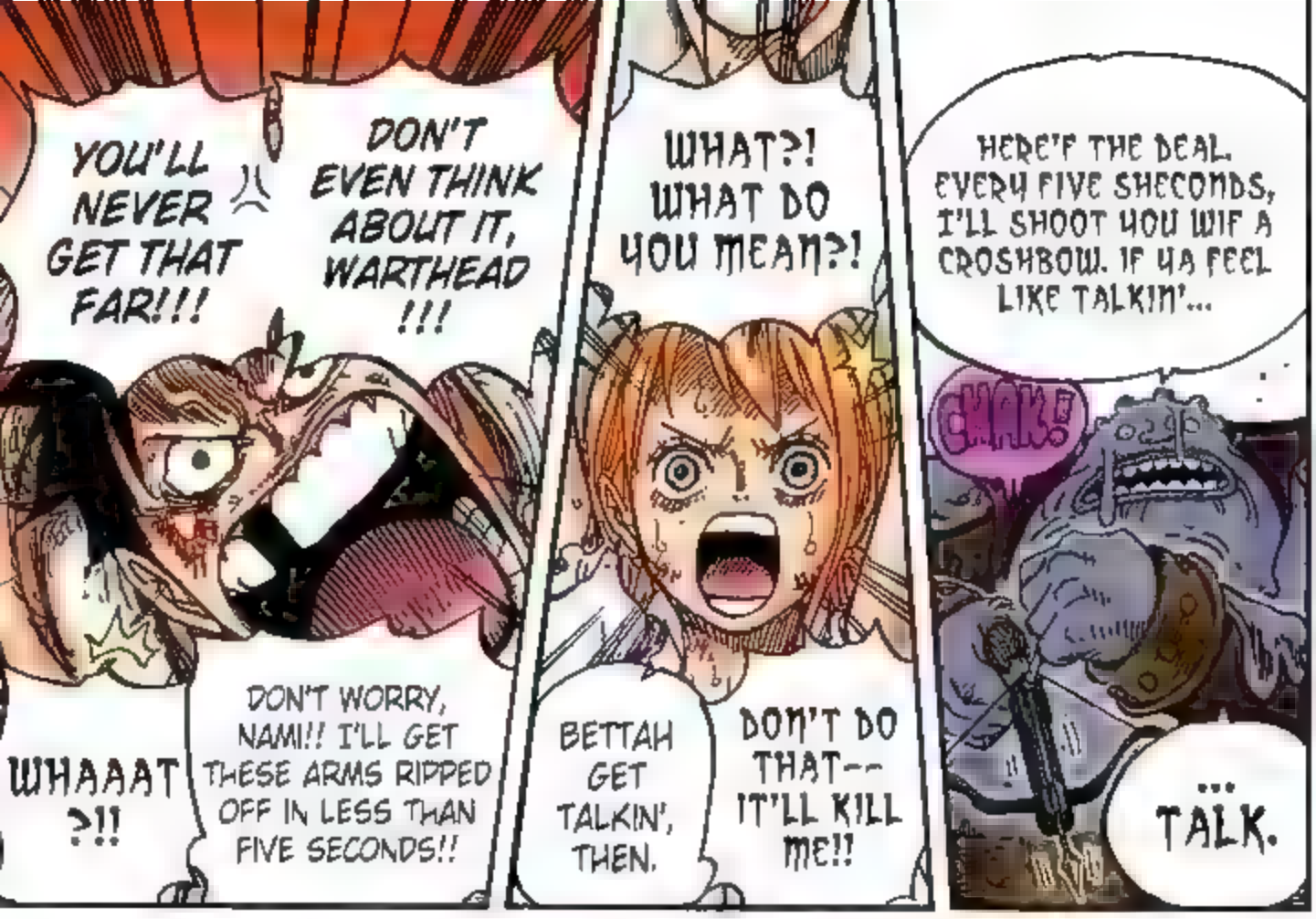

...AND EDIT!
!!
CHA-CHK!!!
THERE, ALL DONE.

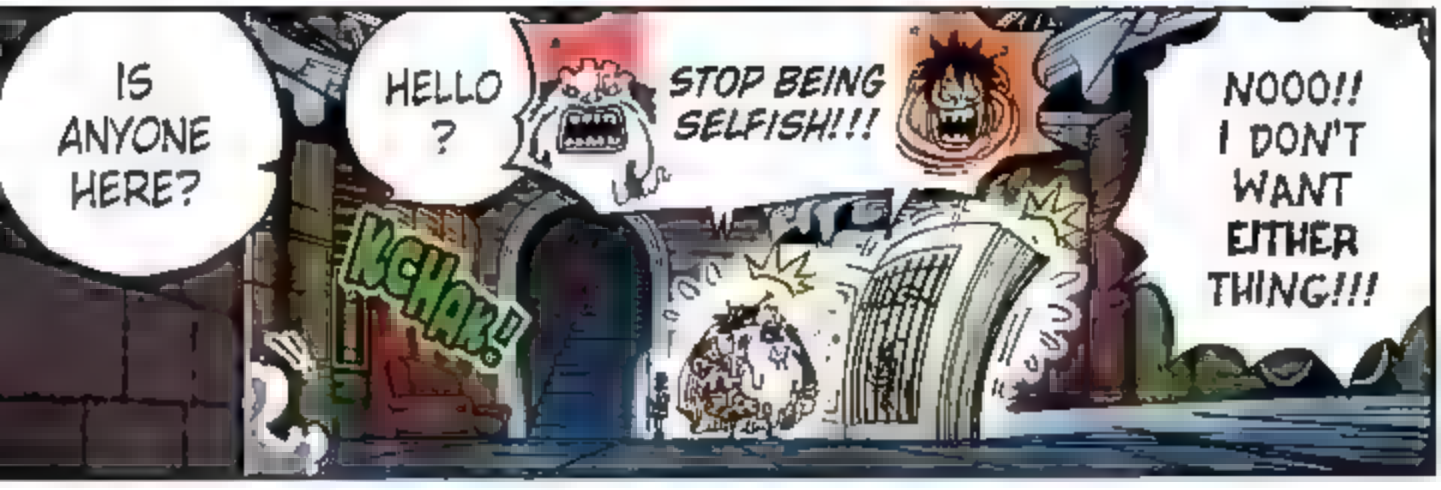

I'LL JUST TAKE THIS MEMORY FROM A SOLDIER WHO GOT HIT BY A STRAY BULLET...
BLAM

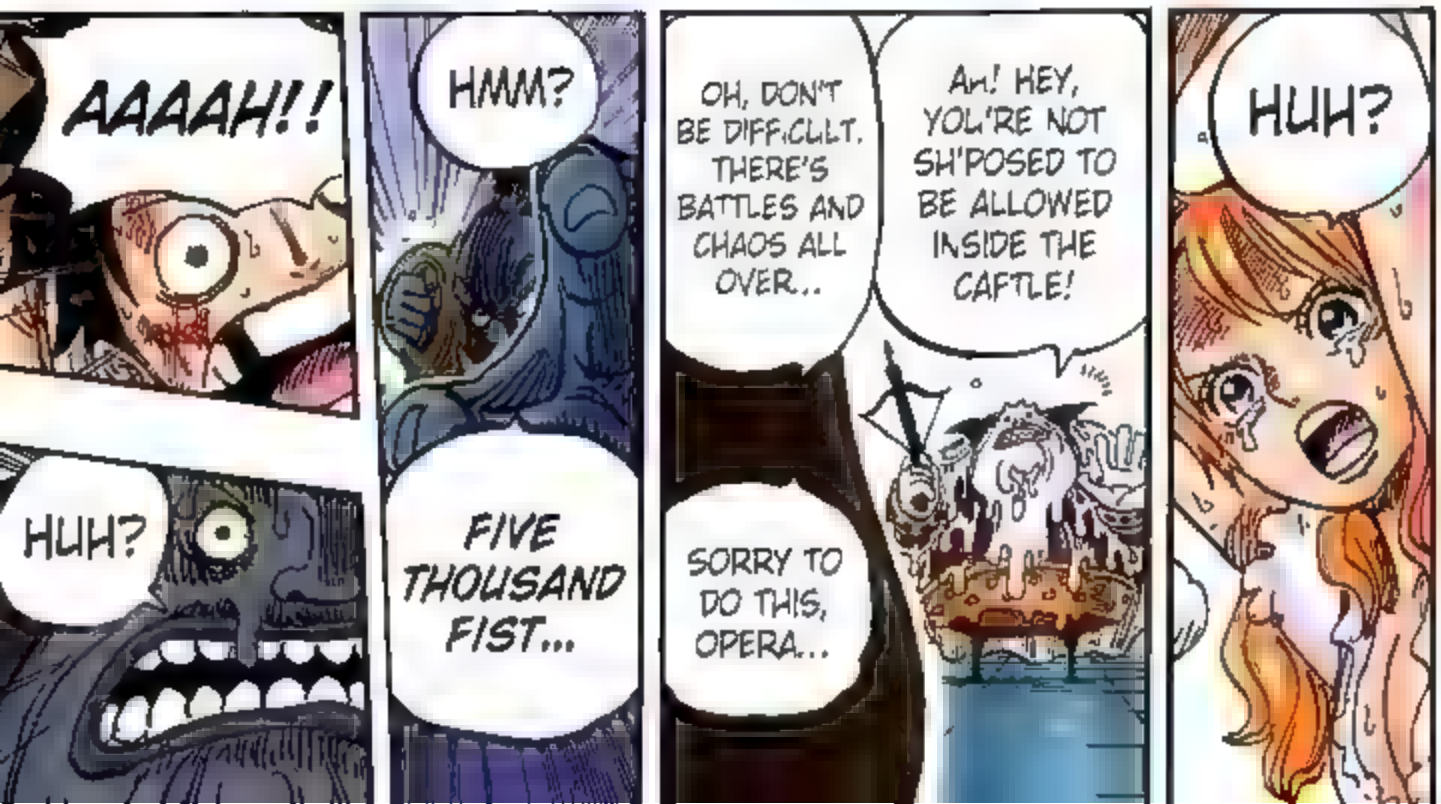

CALL A SOLDIER! GET HER TO THE MEDICAL ROOM.
RIGHT AWAY!


LET'S HAVE A NICE, FUN WEDDING TOMORROW, WHY DON'T WE?♡
HEE HEE! AND NOW YOUR MEMORIES WITH ME HAVE ALL BEEN CUT...
FSHHHHHHH


PRISON LIBRARY
ARRRGHHH!!!
...
PLEASE, LUFFY, JUST STOP IT!!
BSHHT!!
YEOWWWW !!!
THIS GUY'SH CRAZY!!
EWW, GROSS, LOOK AT ALL THAT BLOOD! JUST STOP!!
ALMOST... THERE!!!
HEY, GIRL!! MAMA ORDERED ME TA MAKE SHURE YOU COUGH UP...
...WHERE LOLA'S AT NOW!
SHO SHPILL THE BEANS!
WHAT? NO! I'M NOT GOING TO SELL OUT MY FRIEND!!
OKAY, THEN. PLAN B, TORTURE.
EWW, NO!! DON'T MAKE IT SOUND SO CASUAL!!


YOU'LL NEVER GET THAT FAR!!!
DON'T EVEN THINK ABOUT IT, WARTHEAD !!!
WHAAAT?!!
DON'T WORRY, NAMI!! I'LL GET THESE ARMS RIPPED OFF IN LESS THAN FIVE SECONDS!!
WHAT?! WHAT DO YOU MEAN?!
BETTAH GET TALKIN', THEN.
DON'T DO THAT-- IT'LL KILL ME!!
HERE'F THE DEAL. EVERY FIVE SHECONDS, I'LL SHOOT YOU WIF A CROSHBOW. IF YA FEEL LIKE TALKIN'...
CHAK!
...TALK.


IS ANYONE HERE?
HELLO ?
KCHAK!
STOP BEING SELFISH!!!
NOOO!! I DON'T WANT EITHER THING!!!


AAAAH!!
HUH?
HMM?
FIVE THOUSAND FIST...
OH, DON'T BE DIFFICULT. THERE'S BATTLES AND CHAOS ALL OVER..
SORRY TO DO THIS, OPERA...
Ah! HEY, YOU'RE NOT SH'POSED TO BE ALLOWED INSIDE THE CAFTLE!
HUH?

WHAT ARE YOU DOING HERE?!!

KABOOM!!

JINBEEEE !!

DO OM!!

AHH! LUFFY, NAMI!

BUT FIRST-- WOULDN'T YOU RATHER GET OUT OF THERE?

WE CAN TALK LATER.

I HEARD THEY HAD YOU PRISONER... I'M GLAD YOU'RE BOTH ALL RIGHT.

YES, YES, YES!!!

ZWOM

TILE BREAKER !!!!

?!!!

JIN... BE ...!!

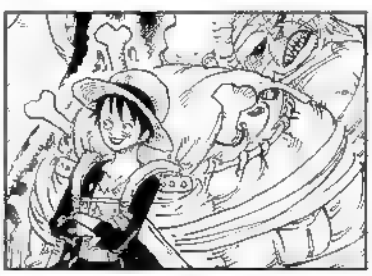
GRRG

SBS Question Corner

(420 Land, Hong Kong)

Q: Heso, Oda Sensei!! The minks are animals, and yet in the food they gave Luffy in volume 82, there was meat. Are they cannibals? I'm so obsessed with this idea, I get five hours of sleep a night.

--Guru-Mayuki



A: That's right. In volume 81 there was a scene where he was chowing down, and the answer was revealed. In chapter 807, Carrot said the meat was "hippo, lizard, alligator and frog." The minks are essentially people who were born with the characteristics of furred animals, so they don't eat other furred animals, but they do eat the meat of birds, reptiles and amphibians.

Q: I bought this figure of Nami. Where should I put it?

--Captain Nobuo

©Eiichiro Oda/Shueisha - Fuji TV - Toei Animation

A: I don't know, man!! ミ

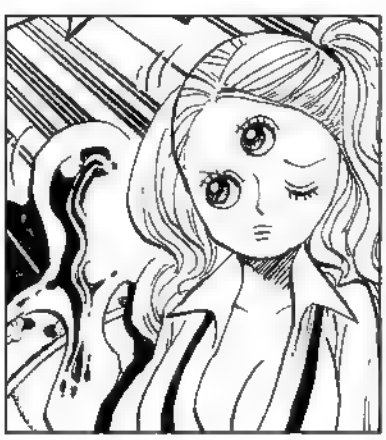
Q: Odacchi… Let's start the SBS.
…Oh, actually, it started a while ago.

--Kakkun Shogo

A: What the heck, man?! ミ

Q: Odachiii!!!!! In chapter 850, Pudding has a third eye on her forehead!! Does that mean the three-eyed girl in chapter 651 was Pudding? Clear this up for us!

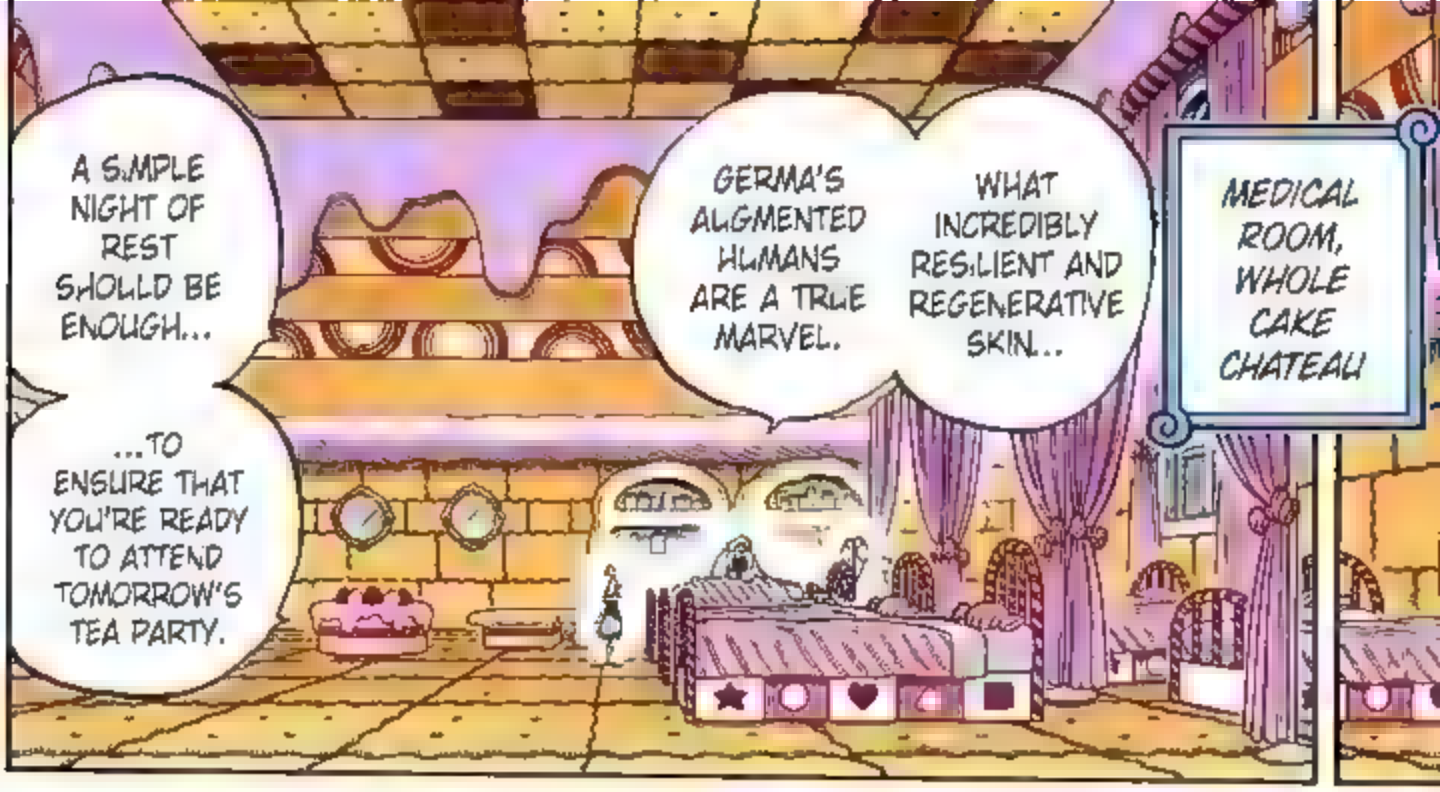
--Resident of New Kama Land

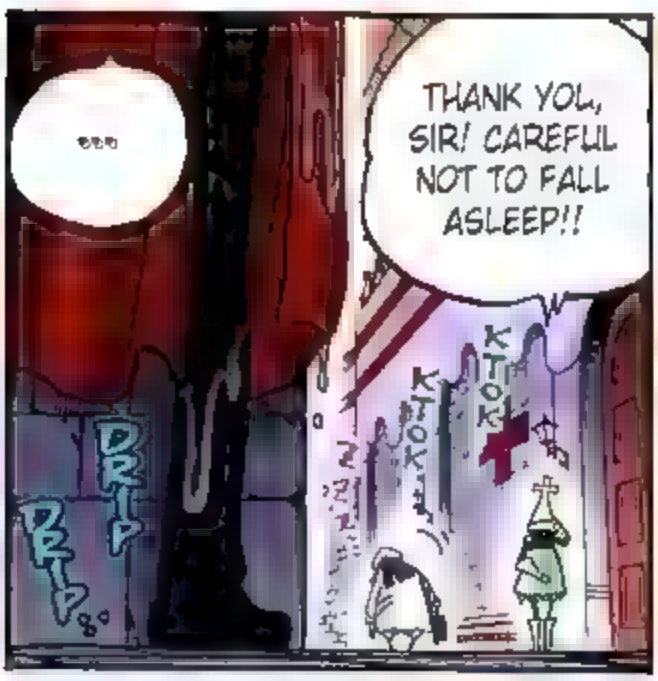


A: That's right! You can see Nitro there too.

Chapter 852:
GERMA'S FAILURE

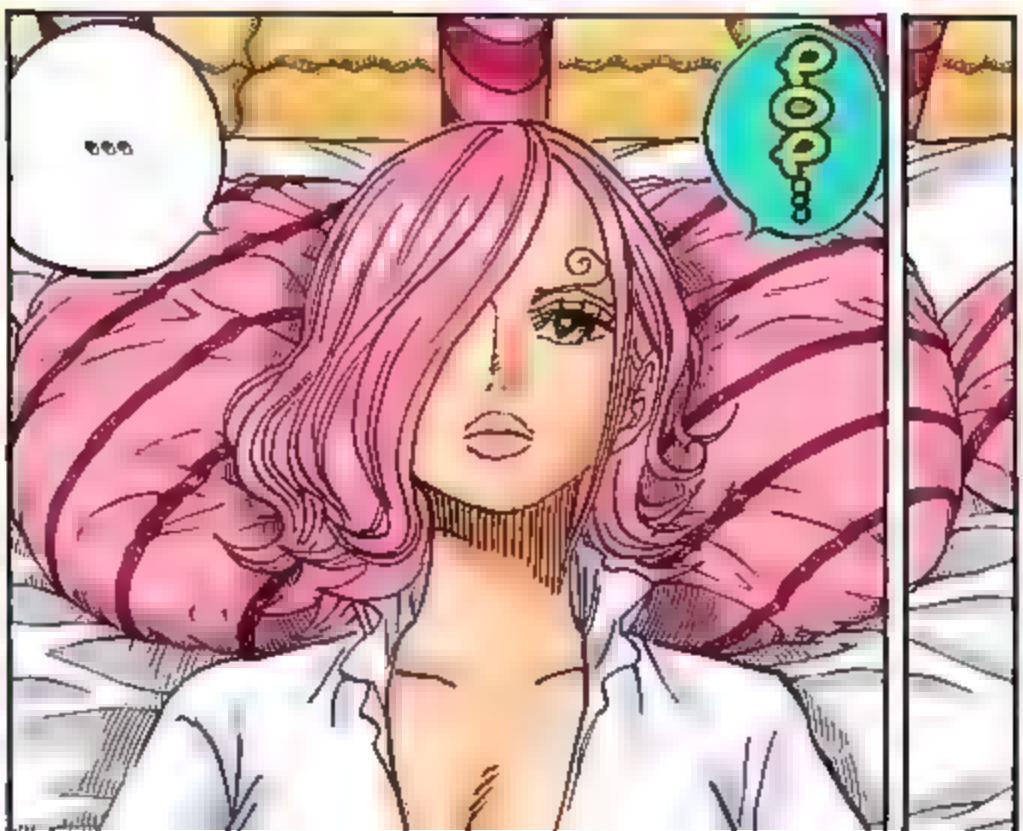
REQUEST: "AN ART CRITIC BEAR APPROVINGLY APPRAISES ROBIN'S GALLERY EXHIBITION" BY HIYU MORI FROM HYOGO

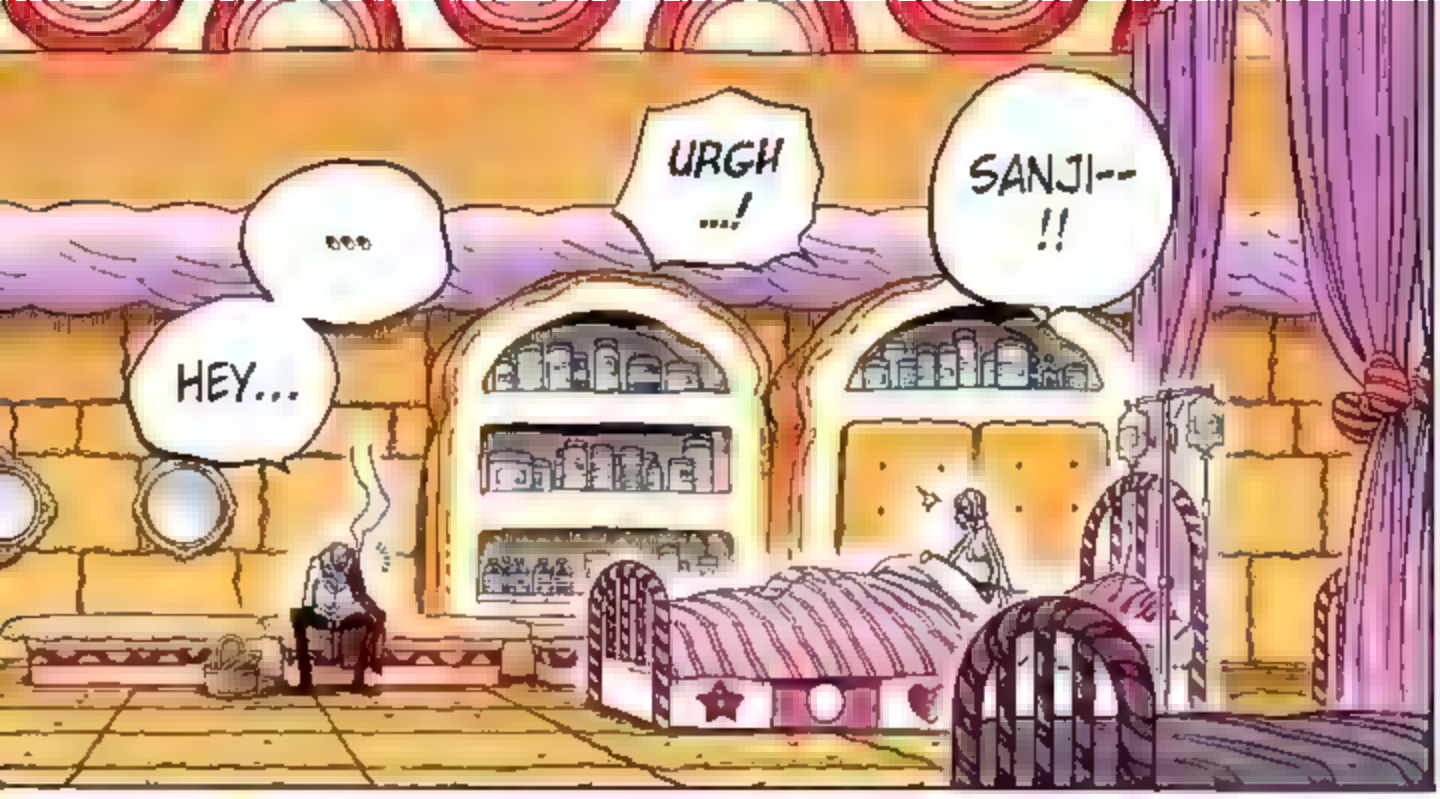

A SIMPLE NIGHT OF REST SHOULD BE ENOUGH...
...TO ENSURE THAT YOU'RE READY TO ATTEND TOMORROW'S TEA PARTY.
GERMA'S AUGMENTED HUMANS ARE A TRUE MARVEL.
WHAT INCREDIBLY RESILIENT AND REGENERATIVE SKIN...
MEDICAL ROOM, WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU

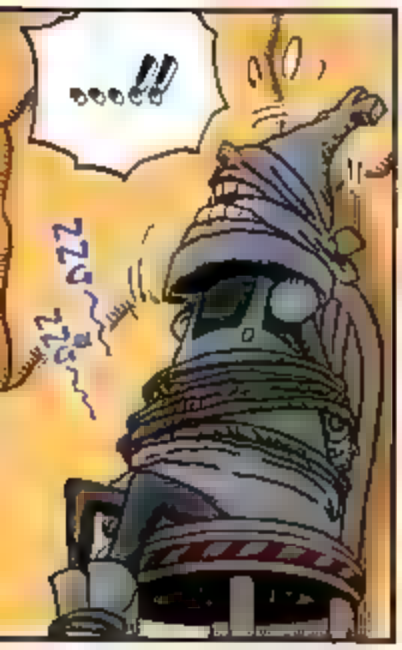

...
THANK YOU, SIR! CAREFUL NOT TO FALL ASLEEP!!
DRIP
DRIP
KTOK
KTOK

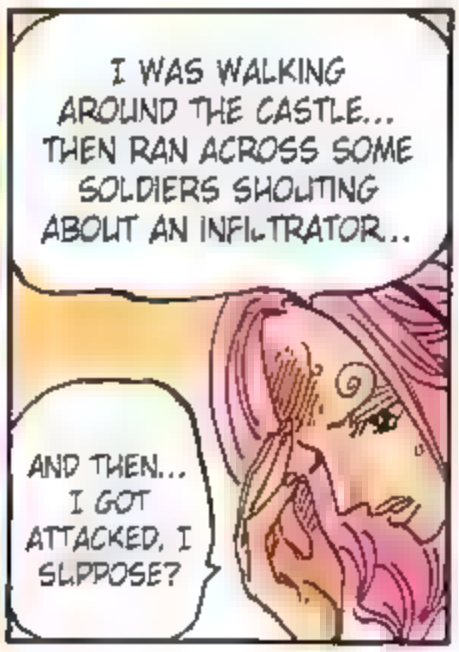
I'LL BE IN THE FOURTH-FLOOR MEDICAL OFFICE, THEN...
NO DOUBT THEY ARE WORRIED ABOUT HER RIGHT NOW.
REPORT TO THE VINSMOKES THAT SHE'LL BE HELD HERE OVERNIGHT FOR RECOVERY.
ZOD
ZOD
YES, SIR!

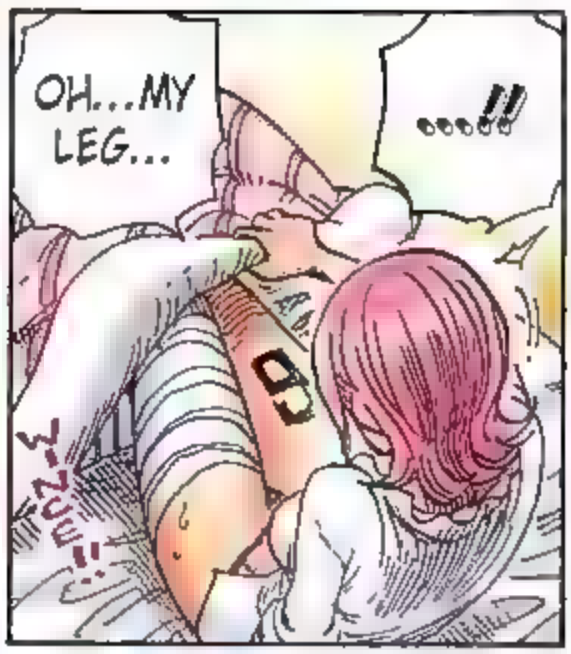
?!
...

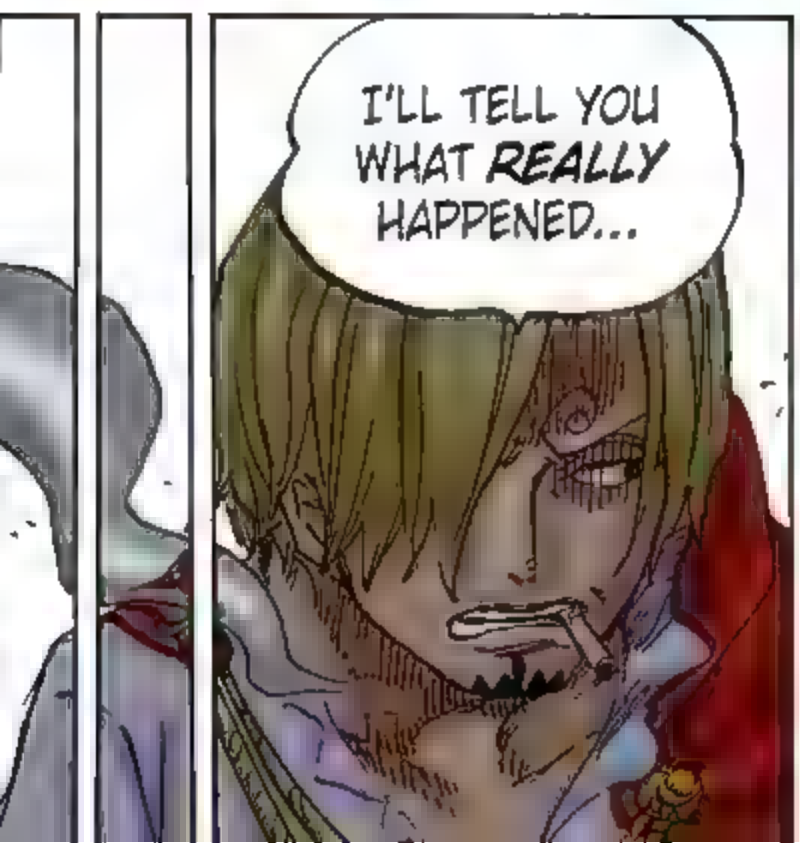

...
POP...

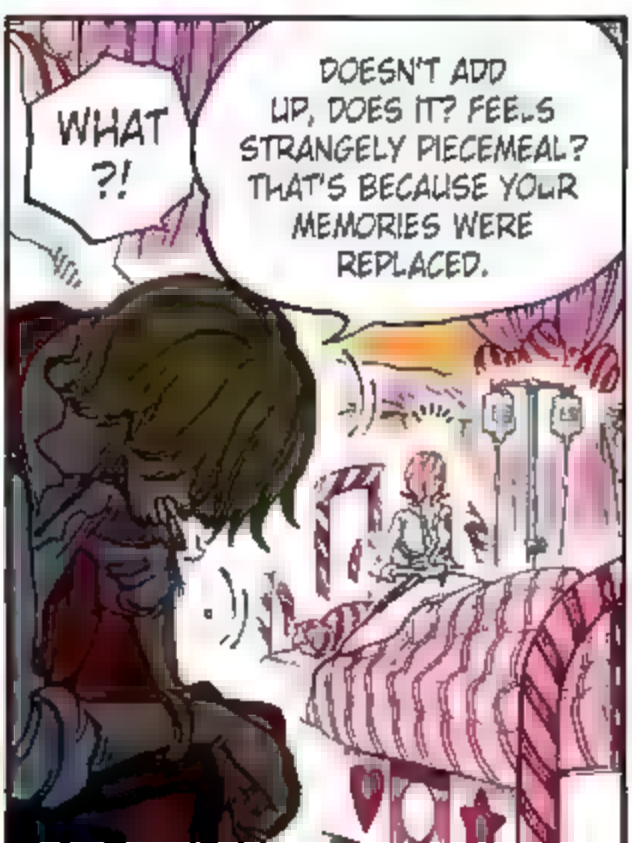

...
HEY...
URGH ...!
SANJI-- !!


...!!
ZZZ


I WAS WALKING AROUND THE CASTLE... THEN RAN ACROSS SOME SOLDIERS SHOUTING ABOUT AN INFILTRATOR..
AND THEN... I GOT ATTACKED, I SUPPOSE?


OH...MY LEG...
...!!
WZUW!!


I'LL TELL YOU WHAT REALLY HAPPENED...


WHAT ?!
DOESN'T ADD UP, DOES IT? FEELS STRANGELY PIECEMEAL? THAT'S BECAUSE YOUR MEMORIES WERE REPLACED.

AAAAAGH!!!
PRISON LIBRARY
LUFFY, NAMI!! HURRY!!
KWOOOM!!!
GAAA
ARGH !!
YEOW !!
SPLASH!!
BLRB !!!
RAAAAH !!

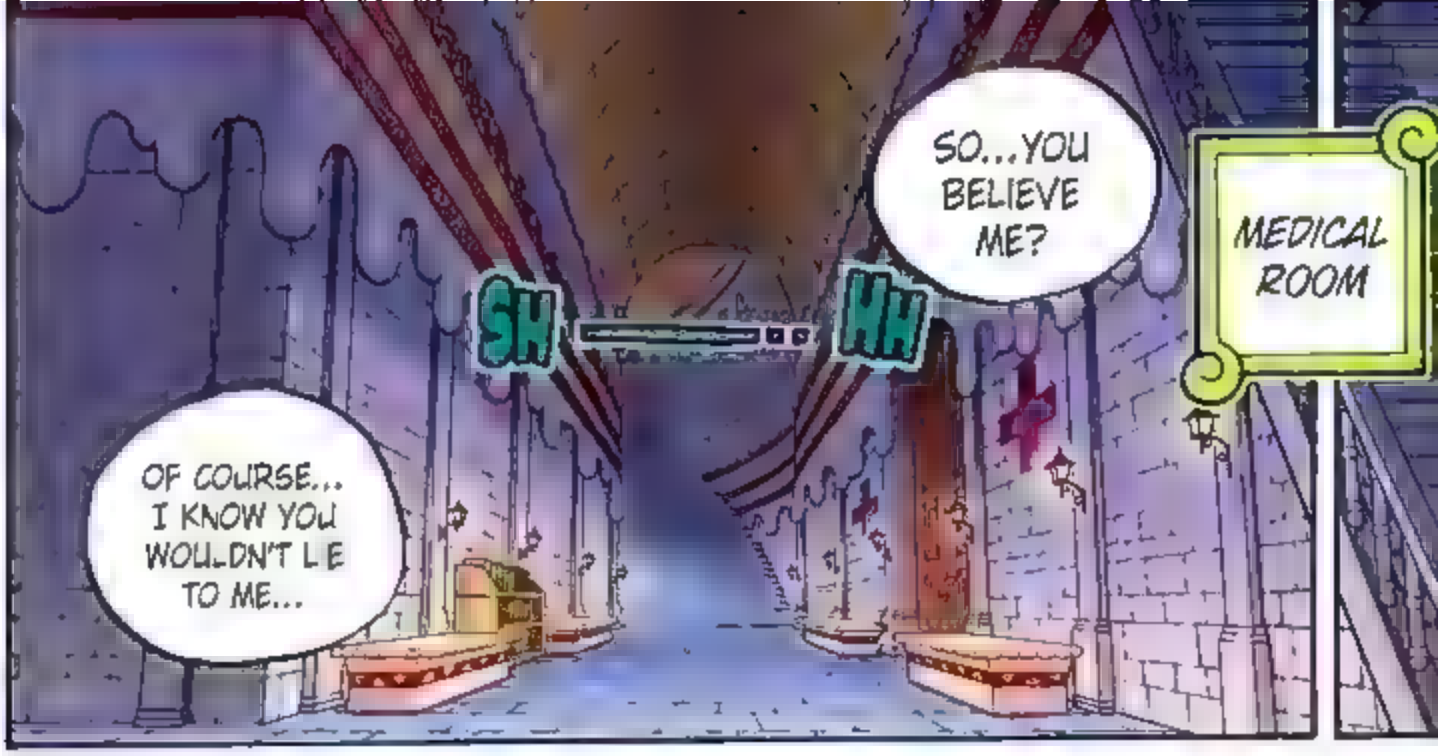
HUFF, HUFF...
WHY DO I FEEL LIKE I'VE BEEN THROUGH THIS BEFORE...?
WE'RE SAVED !!!
HA HA HA HA
PWAAAH !!!
DO—— OM!!

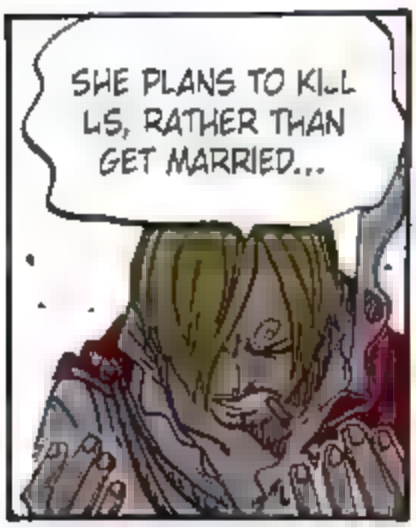
JUST LOOK AT HOW MANY OTHER PRISONERS WERE KEPT INSIDE THAT BOOK!
I SUPPOSE OUR FIRST MEETING WAS IN A PRISON TOO, WASN'T IT...?
RUSTLE RUSTLE
BIG MOM HAS MANY POWERFUL FOLLOWERS!!
THE IMAGINATION AND SPAN OF THE WORLD OF BOOKS IS INFINITE.

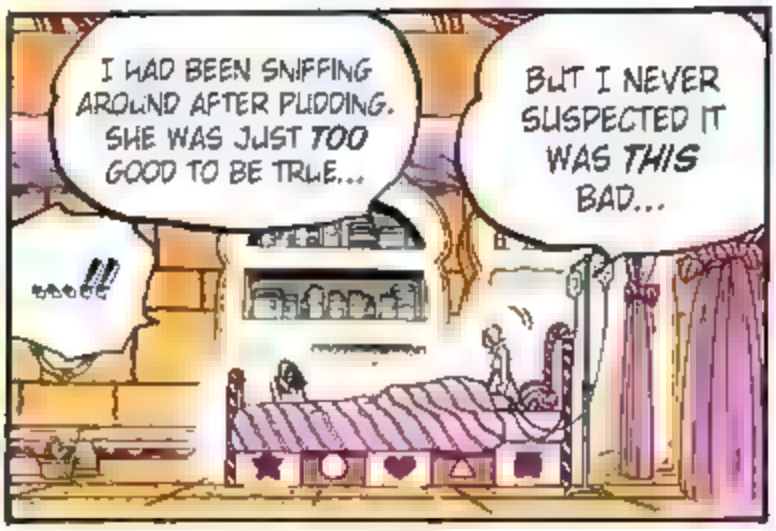
HEE HEE HEE!! HEY, IT SAVED ME FROM RIPPING MY ARMS OFF!!
SORRY ABOUT THAT. THE ONLY WAY TO ESCAPE FROM MONTD'OR'S BOOKS IS TO BURN THEM.
THANKS, JINBE!!

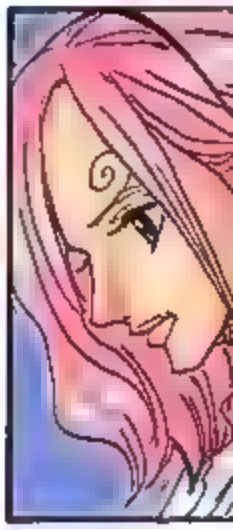
...ARE AFFILIATED WITH BIG MOM'S OPERATION.
I'M HERE BECAUSE MY SUN PIRATES...
?!!
WHAAAT ?!
BUT WHAT ARE YOU DOING HERE?!
THANK YOU, JINBE.
TUG
BUT...BUT ON FISH-MAN ISLAND, YOU SAID THAT YOU STILL HAD A POSITION TO UPHOLD...
WELL, YOU JUST SAW ME ABANDON IT.
REBELLION? PRECISELY! THERE'S NO TURNING BACK NOW!!
BWA HA HA HA!!
BA
M!
BUT THEN...ISN'T THIS...?
!
WHOA... ALL OF A SUDDEN...
FIRST WE NEED TO FIND A PLACE TO HIDE OURSELVES!!
THEY RUN A TIGHT SHIP HERE.
REPORTS OF SCREAMS FROM THE PRISON LIBRARY! WHAT'S GOING ON?!
THUD !
RAAH
DUM DUM DUM
...I FEEL HUNGRY !!!

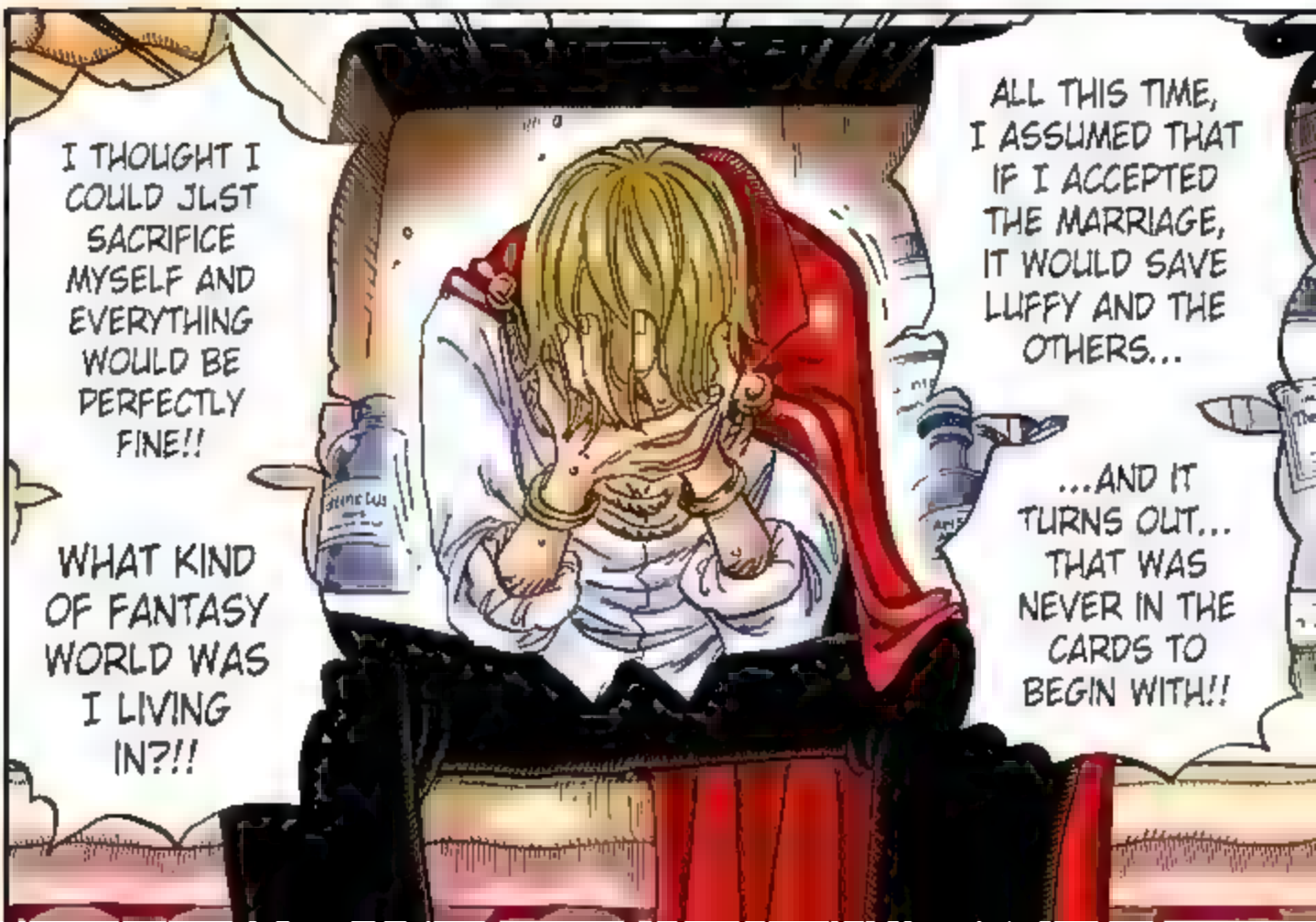
REALLY? YOU'RE HUNGRY AT A TIME LIKE THIS?!
DON'T ASK. LUFFY EXPENDS THREE TIMES THE ENERGY OF A NORMAL PERSON JUST BY BEING ALIVE AND BREATHING.
I'M NOT... COMPLAINING!! I DIDN'T SAY I WANTED ANYTHING TO EAT!!!
?!
GLURGLE
I WON'T EAT ANYONE'S FOOD BUT YOURS ANYMORE!!
ANYWAYS-- THANKS, JINBE.
?!
ZSH!!
SANJI PROPOSED TO ME.
I'M GOING TO RIDDLE HIM WITH BULLETS.
IT'S AN EMERGENCY!!
WE WERE ALL FOOLED... EVEN SANJI!!
DSHH!!
I'VE GOTTA TELL HIM!!!
TAKE CARE OF NAMI, JINBE!!
HUH ?!
YAAAH !!
GYAAA !!
KADOOM!!
WAIT, LUFFY!! THE CASTLE IS FULL OF POWERFUL ENEMIES!!
LUFFY, HAVE YOU FORGOTTEN WHAT YOU ALREADY WENT THROUGH THIS MORNING?!

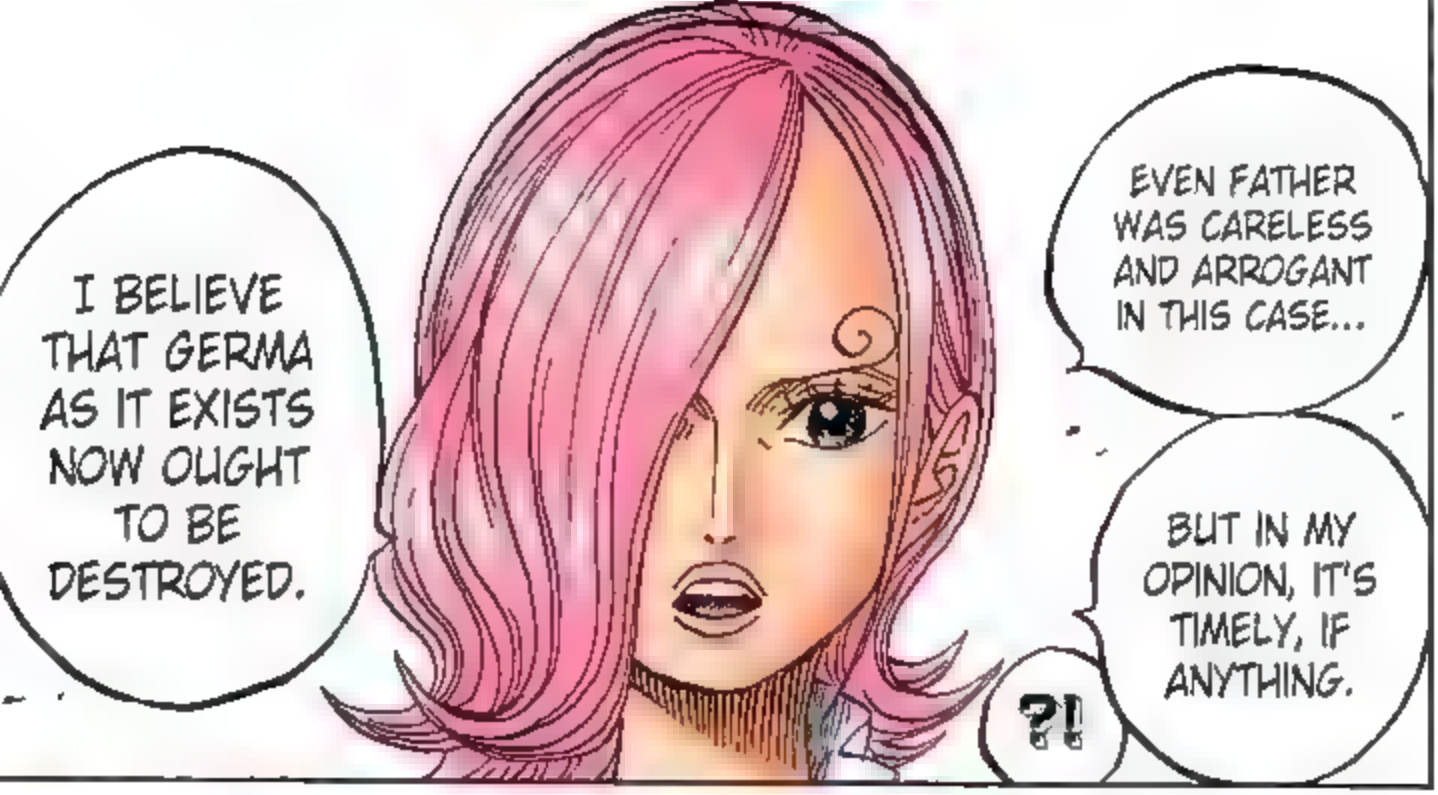

SO...YOU BELIEVE ME?
SH
HH
MEDICAL ROOM
OF COURSE... I KNOW YOU WOULDN'T LIE TO ME...

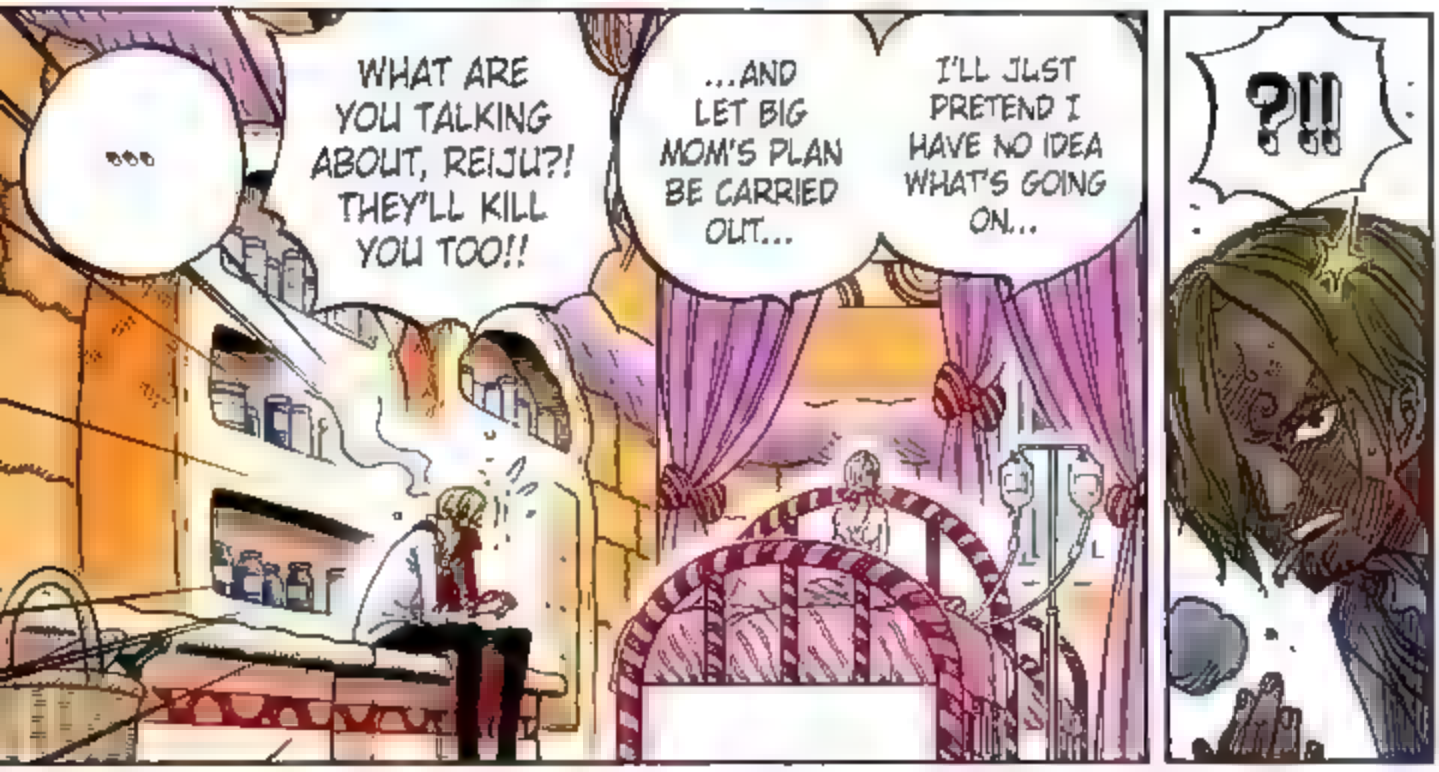

SHE PLANS TO KILL US, RATHER THAN GET MARRIED...

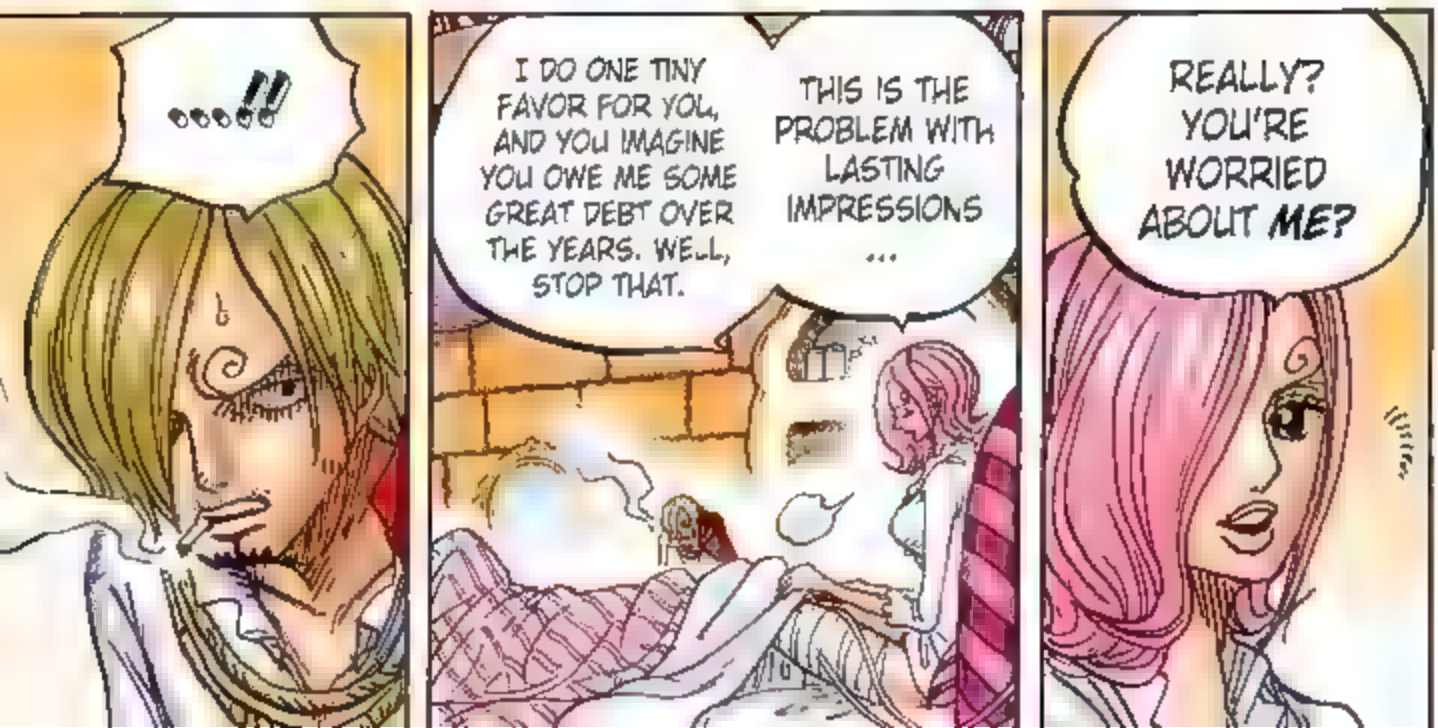

I HAD BEEN SNIFFING AROUND AFTER PUDDING. SHE WAS JUST TOO GOOD TO BE TRUE...
BUT I NEVER SUSPECTED IT WAS THIS BAD...




I THOUGHT I COULD JUST SACRIFICE MYSELF AND EVERYTHING WOULD BE PERFECTLY FINE!!
WHAT KIND OF FANTASY WORLD WAS I LIVING IN?!!
ALL THIS TIME, I ASSUMED THAT IF I ACCEPTED THE MARRIAGE, IT WOULD SAVE LUFFY AND THE OTHERS...
...AND IT TURNS OUT... THAT WAS NEVER IN THE CARDS TO BEGIN WITH!!

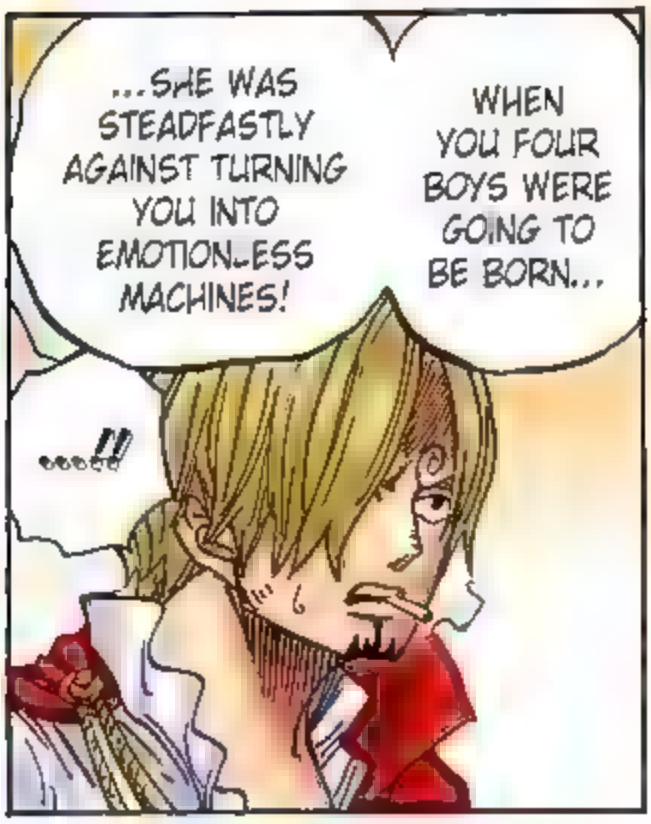

I BELIEVE THAT GERMA AS IT EXISTS NOW OUGHT TO BE DESTROYED.
EVEN FATHER WAS CARELESS AND ARROGANT IN THIS CASE...
BUT IN MY OPINION, IT'S TIMELY, IF ANYTHING.
?!


...
WHAT ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT, REIJU?! THEY'LL KILL YOU TOO!!
...AND LET BIG MOM'S PLAN BE CARRIED OUT...
I'LL JUST PRETEND I HAVE NO IDEA WHAT'S GOING ON...
?!!

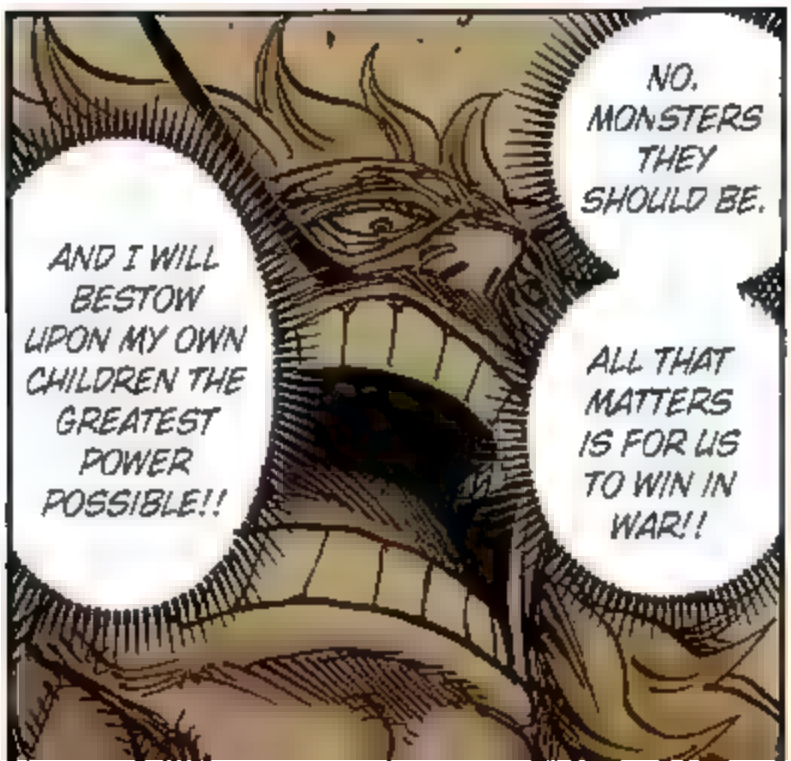

...!!
I DO ONE TINY FAVOR FOR YOU, AND YOU IMAGINE YOU OWE ME SOME GREAT DEBT OVER THE YEARS. WELL, STOP THAT.
THIS IS THE PROBLEM WITH LASTING IMPRESSIONS ...
REALLY? YOU'RE WORRIED ABOUT ME?

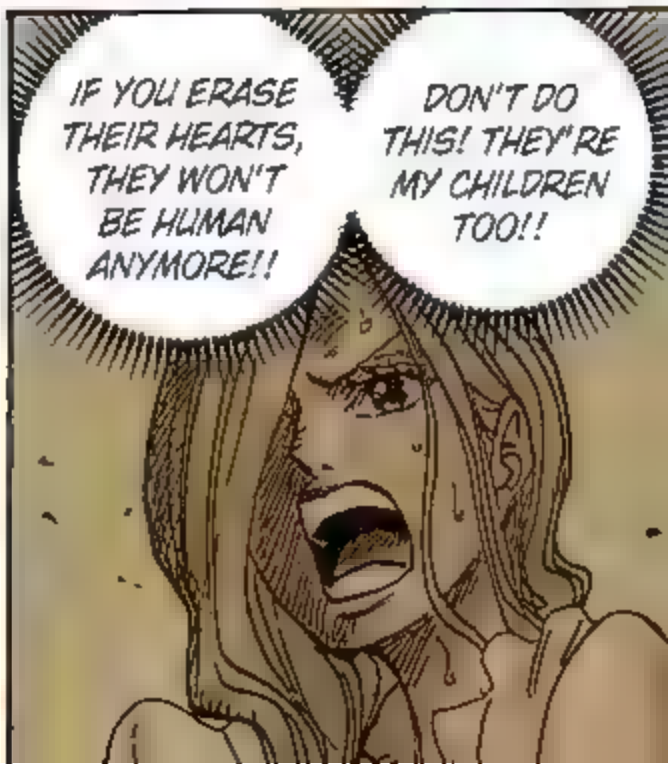
YOU CAN WORRY ABOUT THAT ONCE YOU'RE SAFELY AWAY FROM HERE.
BUT...THEN WHAT WILL BECOME OF THE BARATIE?!
STAY, AND ALL OF YOU WILL DIE.

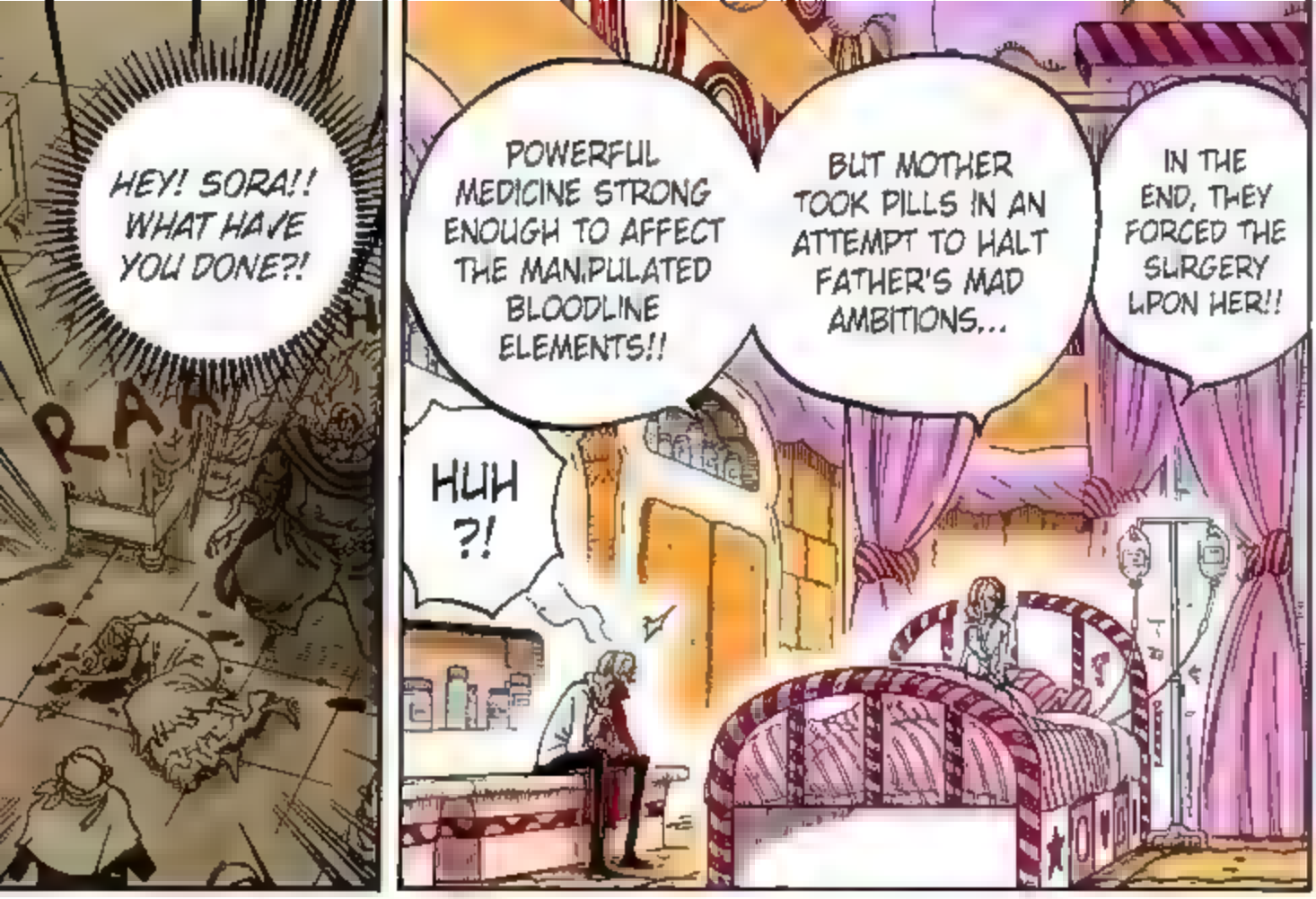
...AND GET AWAY FROM THIS PLACE, SANJI.
JOIN THE STRAW HATS...
WHAT ?!

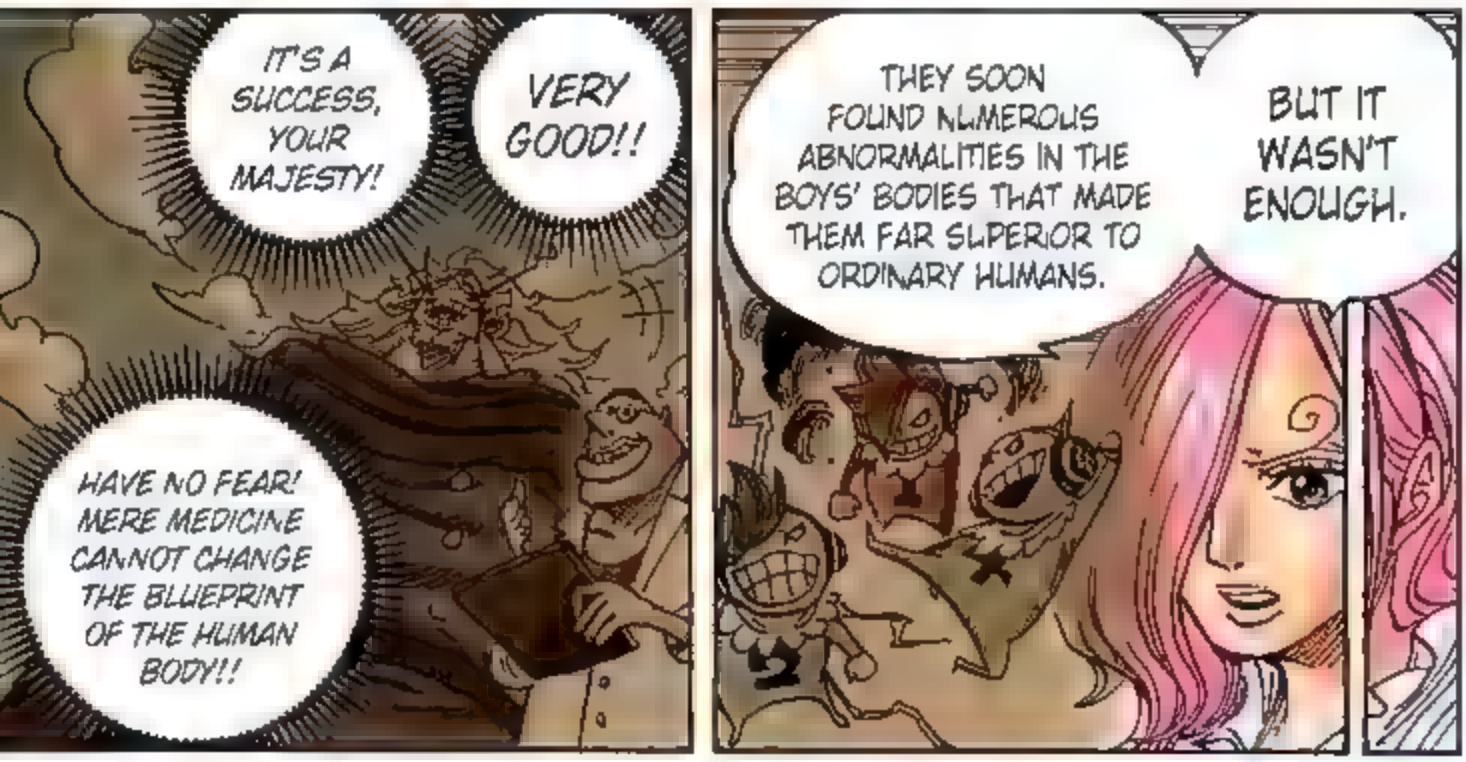

...SHE WAS STEADFASTLY AGAINST TURNING YOU INTO EMOTIONLESS MACHINES!
WHEN YOU FOUR BOYS WERE GOING TO BE BORN...
...!!

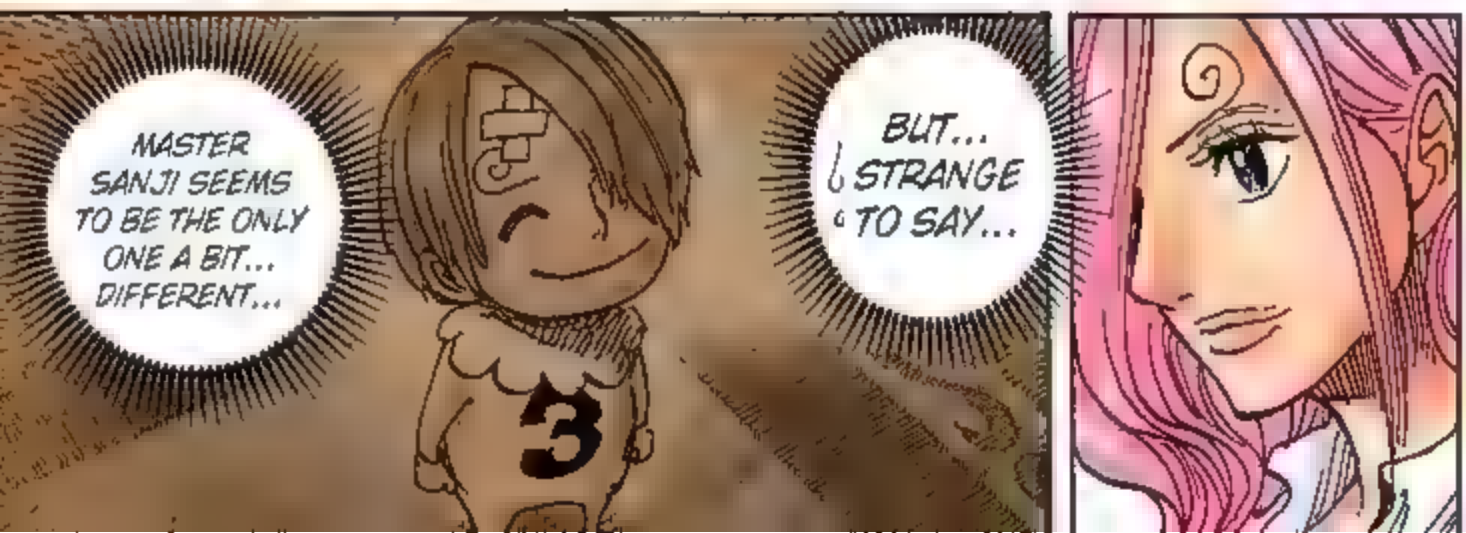
I ONLY UNDERSTOOD WHAT IT MEANT MUCH LATER.
A HUGE FIGHT BETWEEN FATHER AND MOTHER.
THERE'S A MEMORY IN MY HEAD THAT I WILL NEVER FORGET...
?!

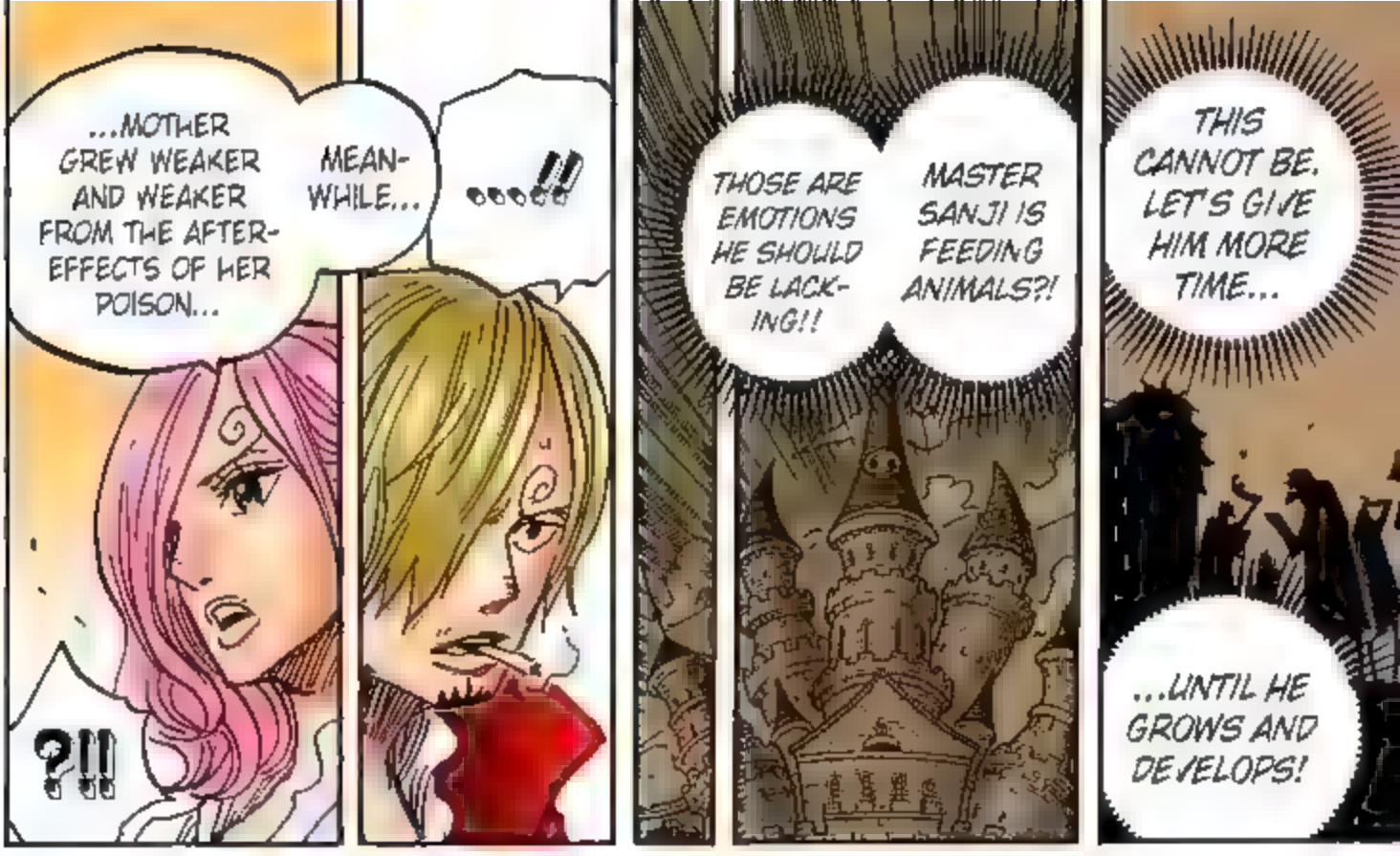

NO. MONSTERS THEY SHOULD BE.
AND I WILL BESTOW UPON MY OWN CHILDREN THE GREATEST POWER POSSIBLE!!
ALL THAT MATTERS IS FOR US TO WIN IN WAR!!

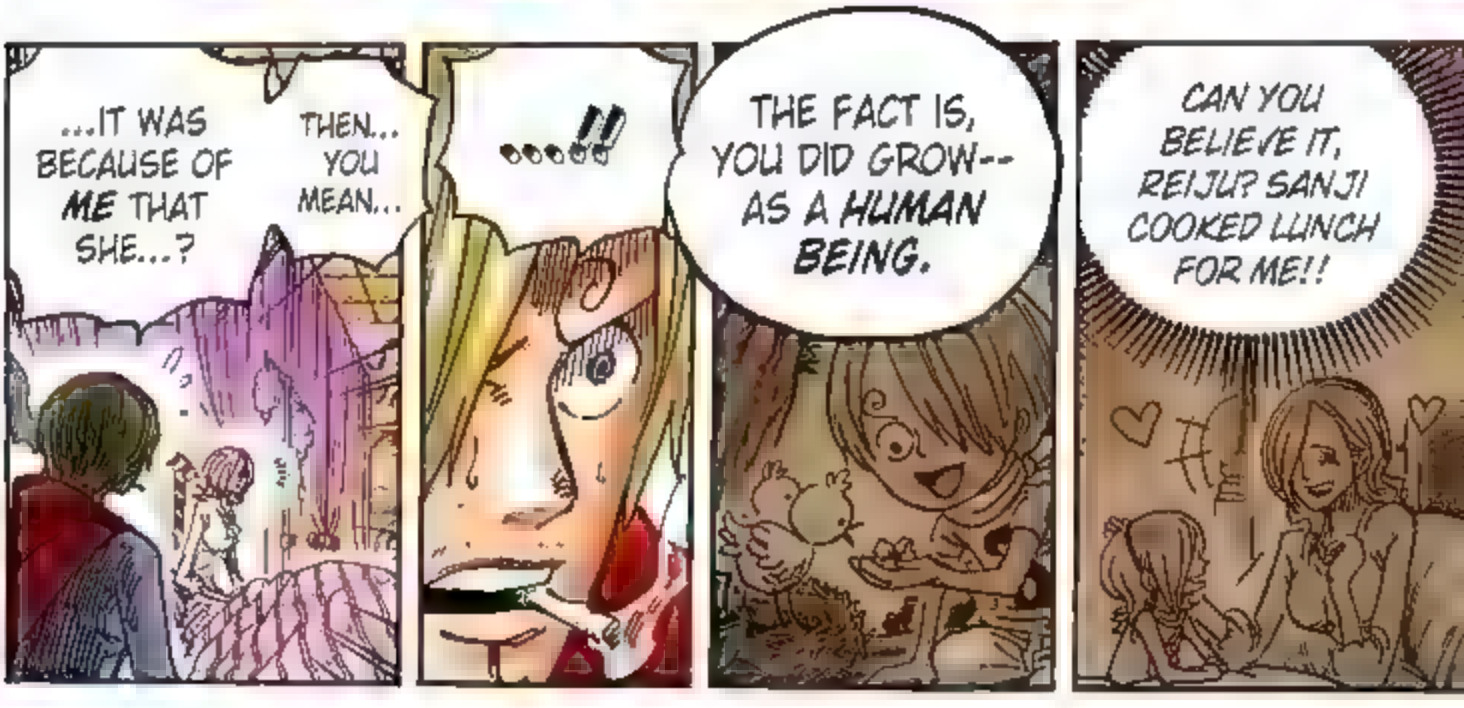

IF YOU ERASE THEIR HEARTS, THEY WON'T BE HUMAN ANYMORE!!
DON'T DO THIS! THEY'RE MY CHILDREN TOO!!

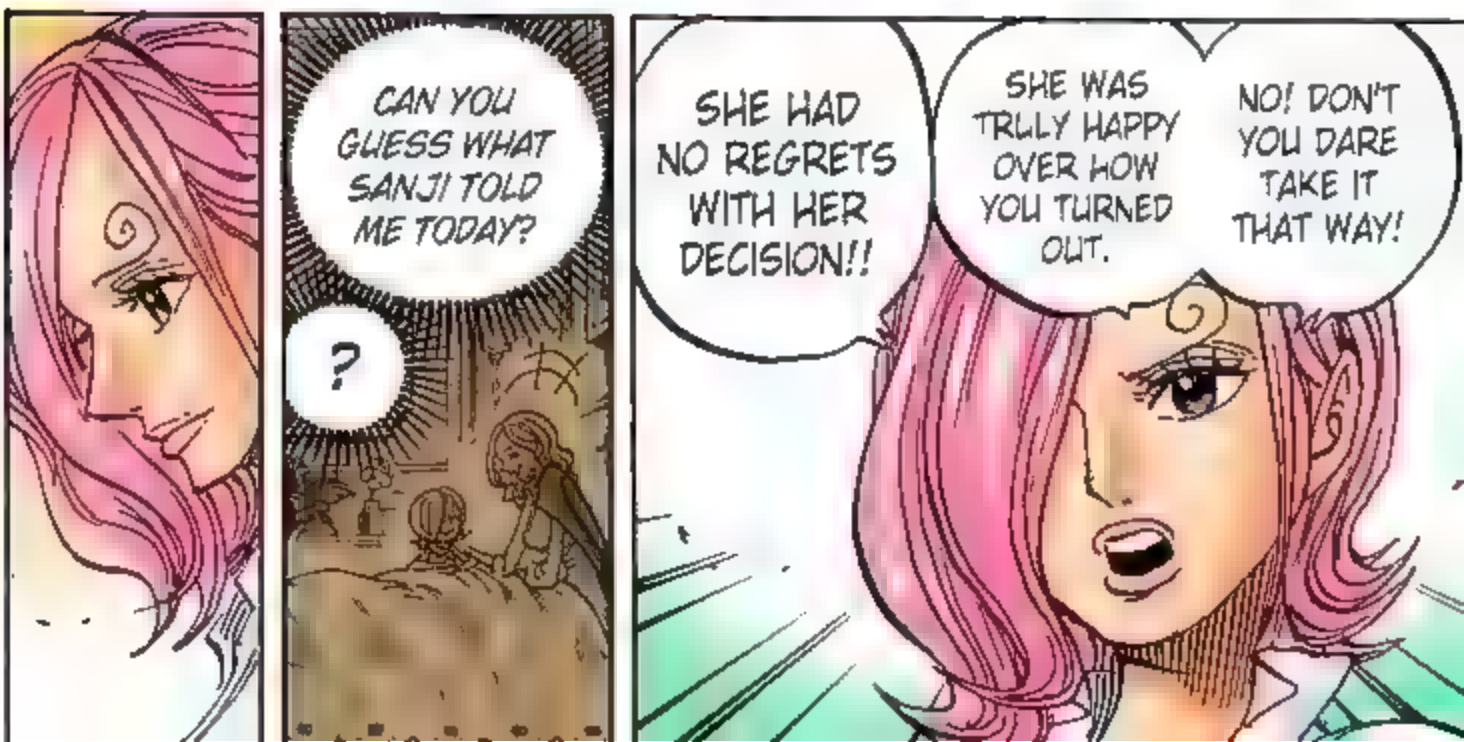

HEY! SORA!! WHAT HAVE YOU DONE?!
RAH
POWERFUL MEDICINE STRONG ENOUGH TO AFFECT THE MANIPULATED BLOODLINE ELEMENTS!!
BUT MOTHER TOOK PILLS IN AN ATTEMPT TO HALT FATHER'S MAD AMBITIONS...
IN THE END, THEY FORCED THE SURGERY UPON HER!!
HUH ?!

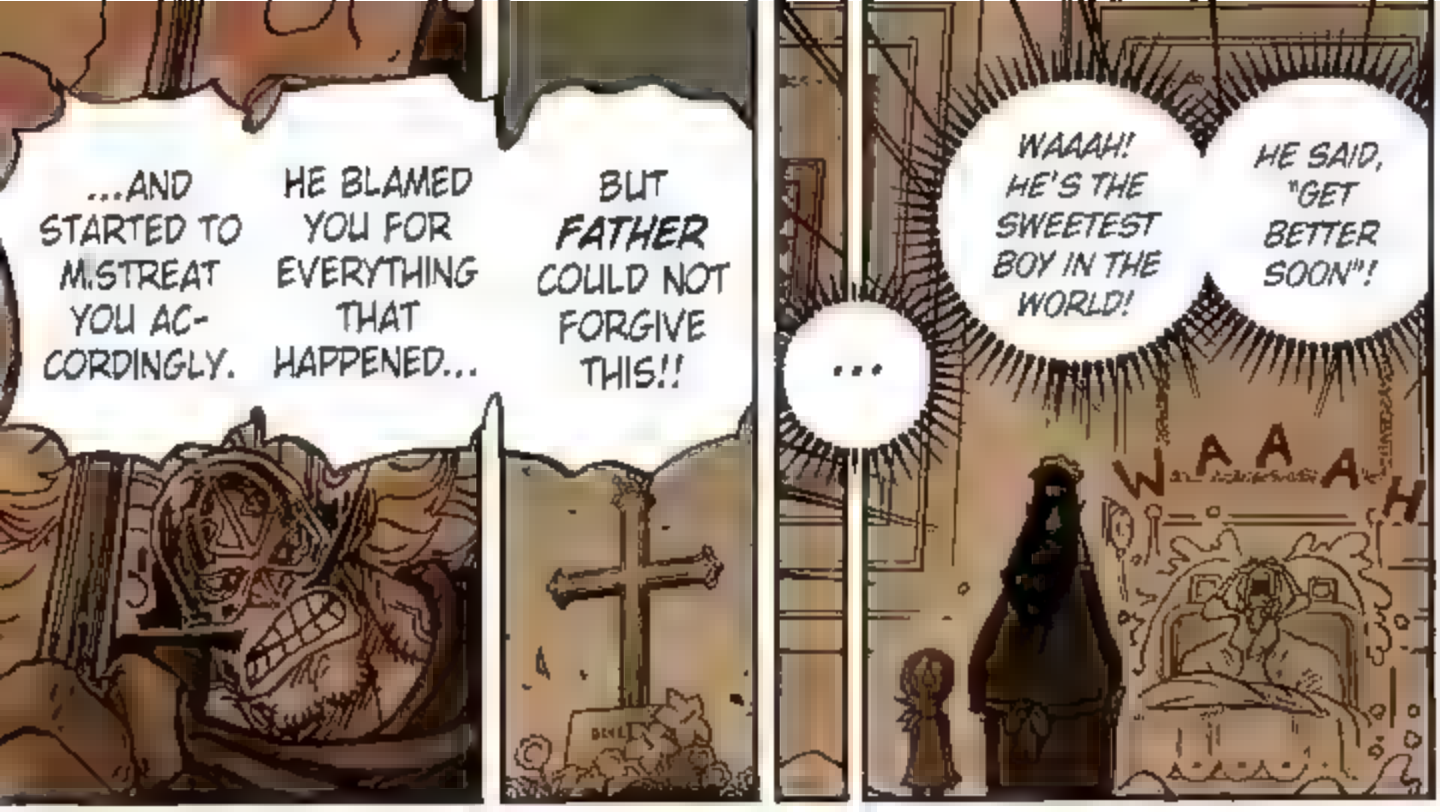

IT'S A SUCCESS, YOUR MAJESTY!
VERY GOOD!!
HAVE NO FEAR! MERE MEDICINE CANNOT CHANGE THE BLUEPRINT OF THE HUMAN BODY!!
THEY SOON FOUND NUMEROUS ABNORMALITIES IN THE BOYS' BODIES THAT MADE THEM FAR SUPERIOR TO ORDINARY HUMANS.
BUT IT WASN'T ENOUGH.

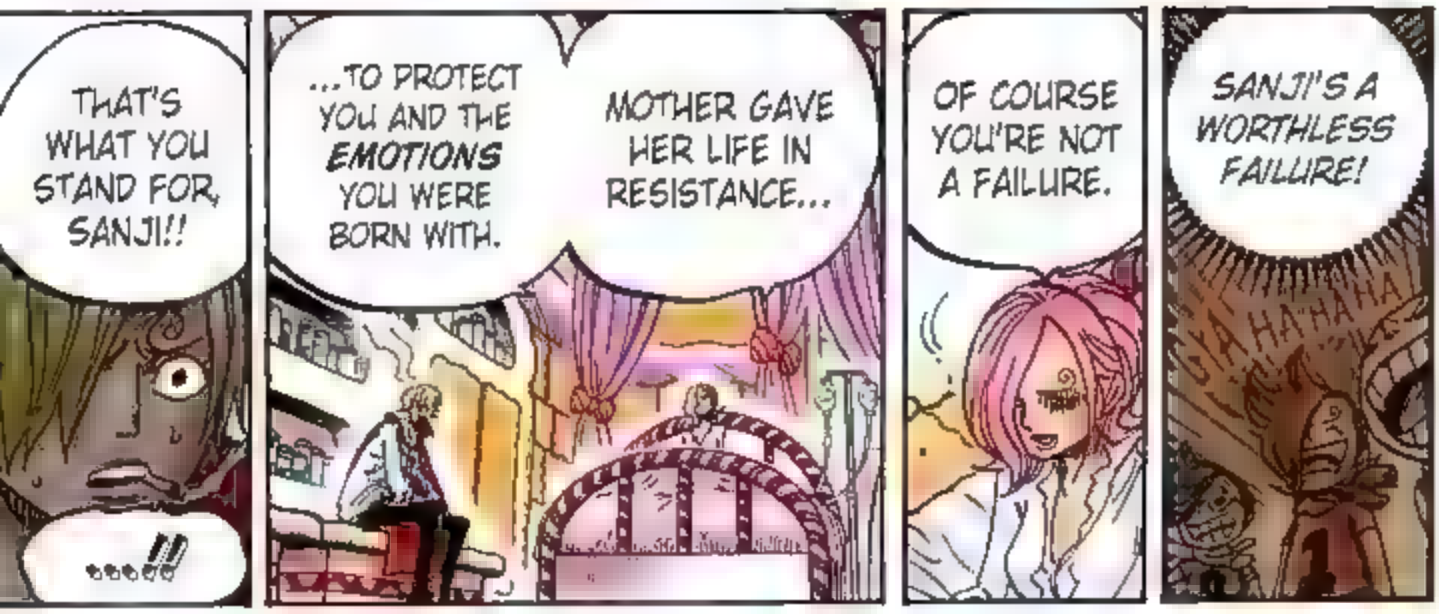

MASTER SANJI SEEMS TO BE THE ONLY ONE A BIT... DIFFERENT...
BUT... STRANGE TO SAY...


...MOTHER GREW WEAKER AND WEAKER FROM THE AFTER-EFFECTS OF HER POISON...
MEAN-WHILE...
...!!
?!!
THOSE ARE EMOTIONS HE SHOULD BE LACK-ING!!
MASTER SANJI IS FEEDING ANIMALS?!
THIS CANNOT BE. LET'S GIVE HIM MORE TIME...
...UNTIL HE GROWS AND DEVELOPS!

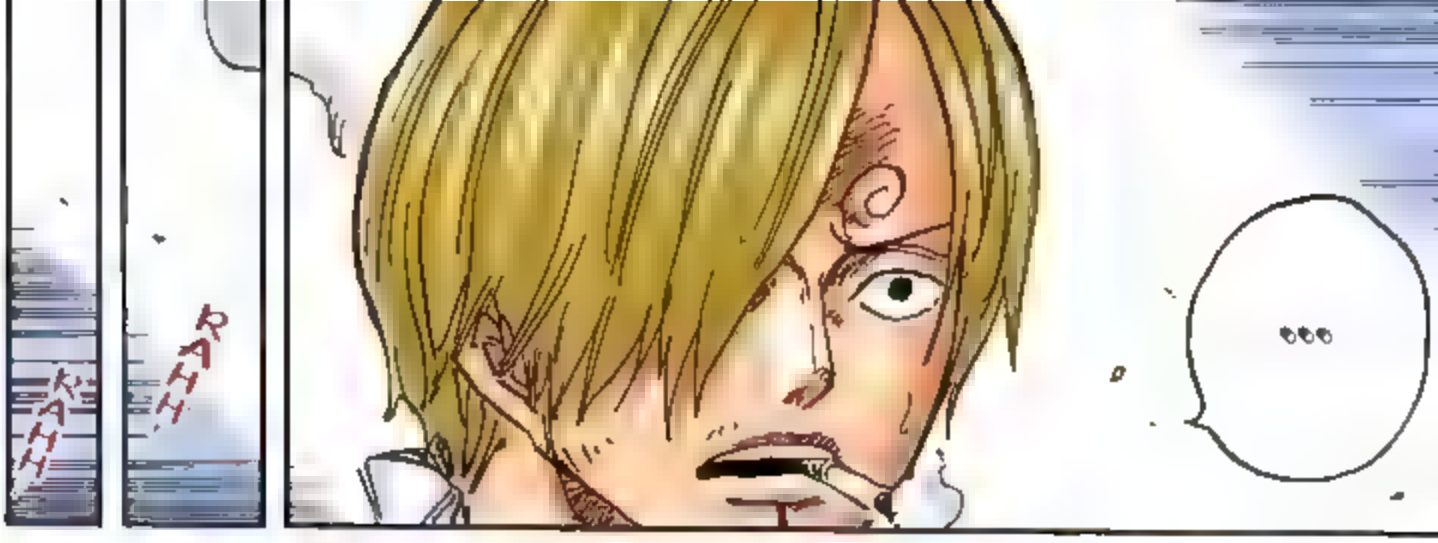

...IT WAS BECAUSE OF ME THAT SHE...?
THEN... YOU MEAN...
...!!
THE FACT IS, YOU DID GROW-- AS A HUMAN BEING.
CAN YOU BELIEVE IT, REIJU? SANJI COOKED LUNCH FOR ME!!

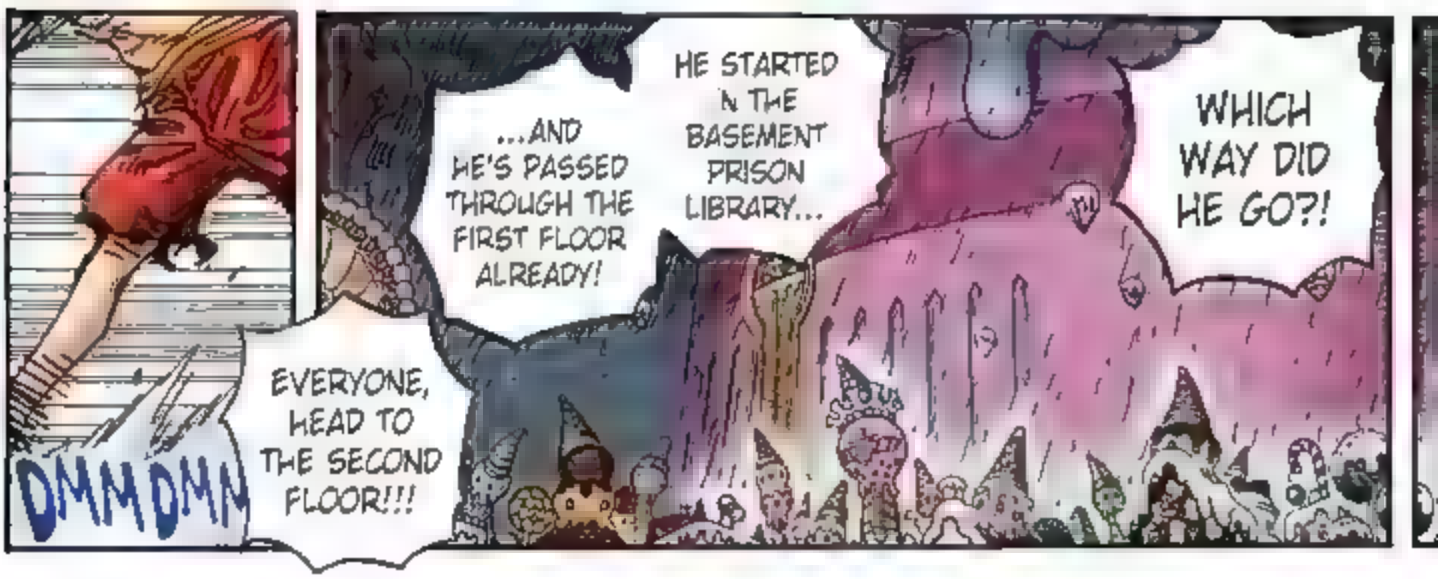

CAN YOU GUESS WHAT SANJI TOLD ME TODAY?
?
SHE HAD NO REGRETS WITH HER DECISION!!
SHE WAS TRULY HAPPY OVER HOW YOU TURNED OUT.
NO! DON'T YOU DARE TAKE IT THAT WAY!


...AND STARTED TO M.STREAT YOU ACCORDINGLY.
HE BLAMED YOU FOR EVERYTHING THAT HAPPENED...
BUT FATHER COULD NOT FORGIVE THIS!!
...
WAAAH! HE'S THE SWEETEST BOY IN THE WORLD!
HE SAID, "GET BETTER SOON"!
WAAAH


THAT'S WHAT YOU STAND FOR, SANJI!!
...!!
...TO PROTECT YOU AND THE EMOTIONS YOU WERE BORN WITH.
MOTHER GAVE HER LIFE IN RESISTANCE...
OF COURSE YOU'RE NOT A FAILURE.
SANJI'S A WORTHLESS FAILURE!
HAHAHA

...KINDER AND GENTLER THAN ANYONE!!!
IT'S WHY YOU WERE BORN...

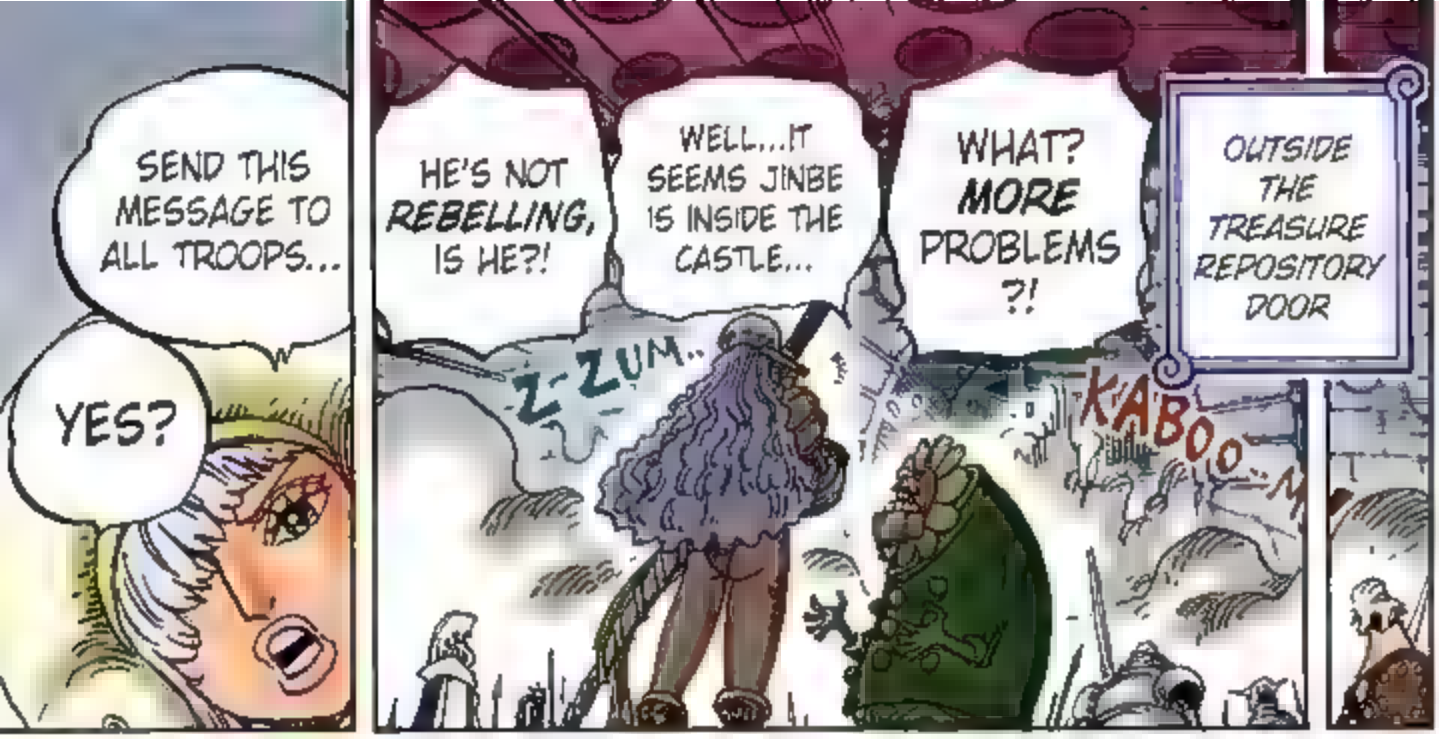

RAH
RAH
...

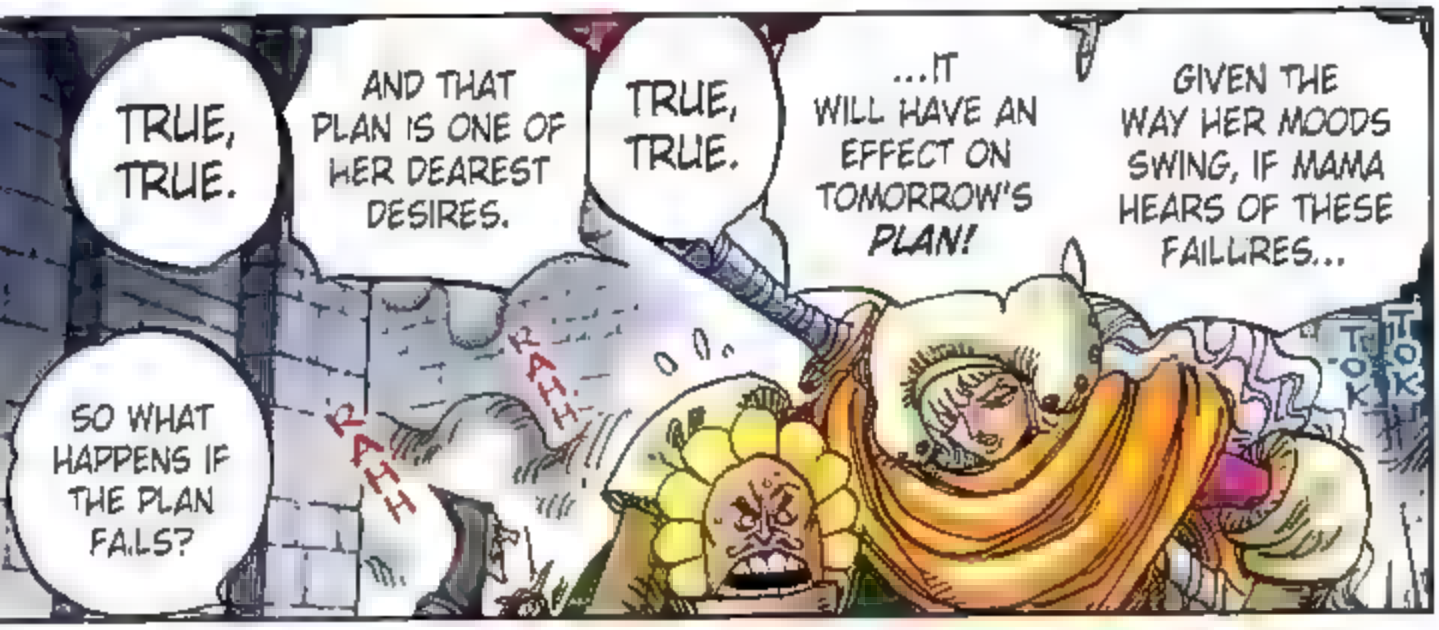

DMM DMM
EVERYONE, HEAD TO THE SECOND FLOOR!!!
...AND HE'S PASSED THROUGH THE FIRST FLOOR ALREADY!
HE STARTED IN THE BASEMENT PRISON LIBRARY...
WHICH WAY DID HE GO?!

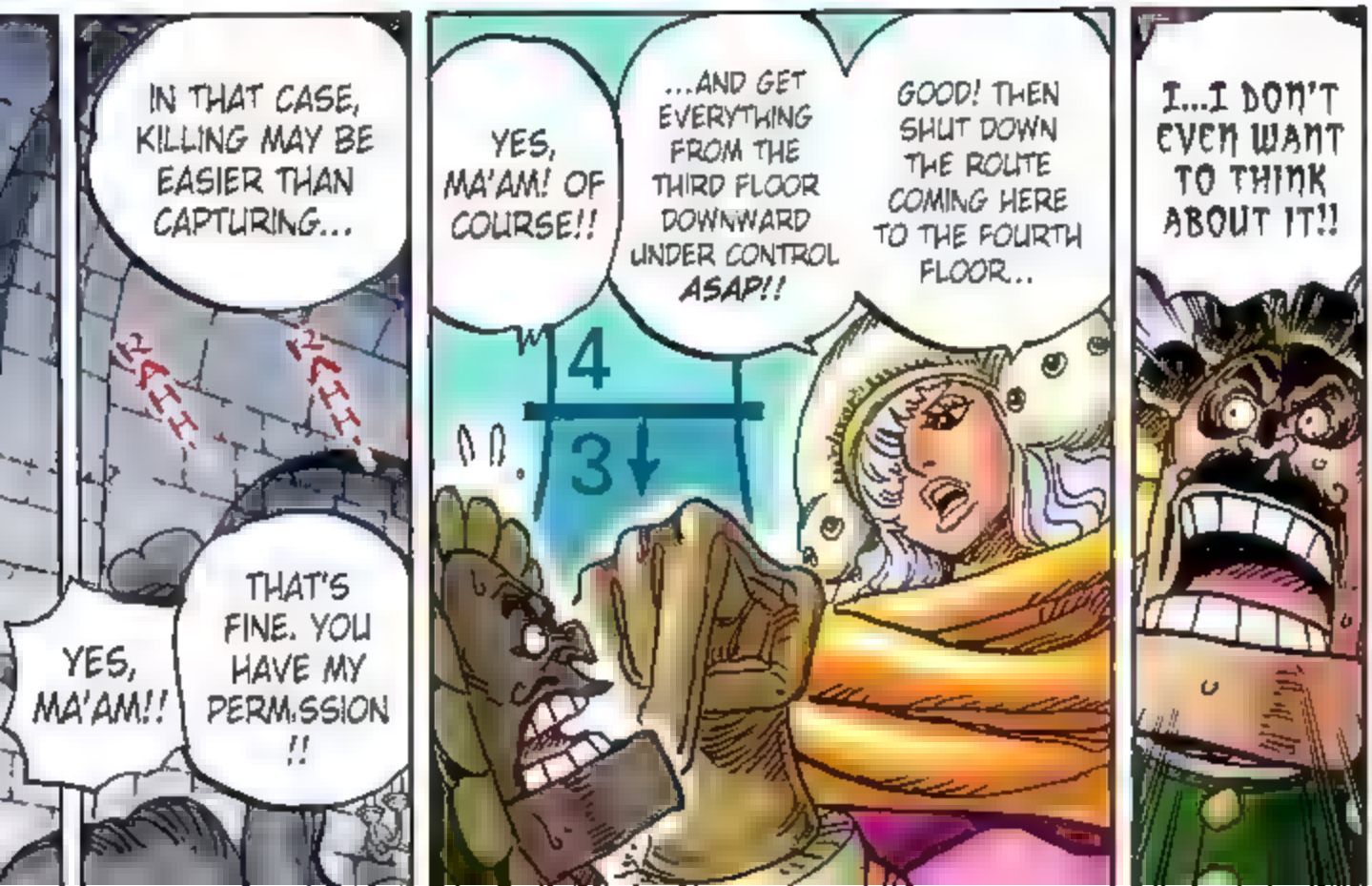
UNG !!
WEEZ, WEEZ!
BISH!

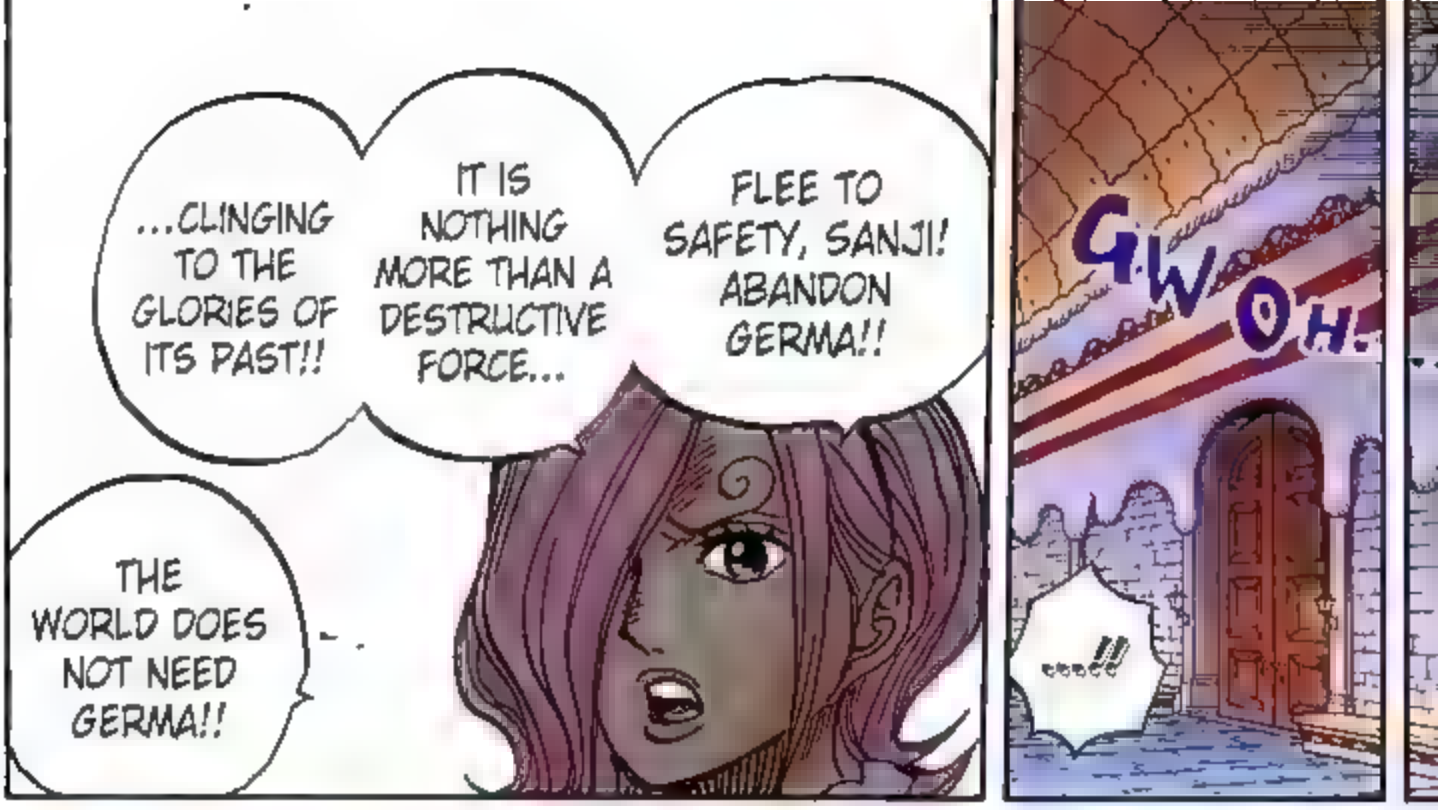
WHERE IS SANJI?!!

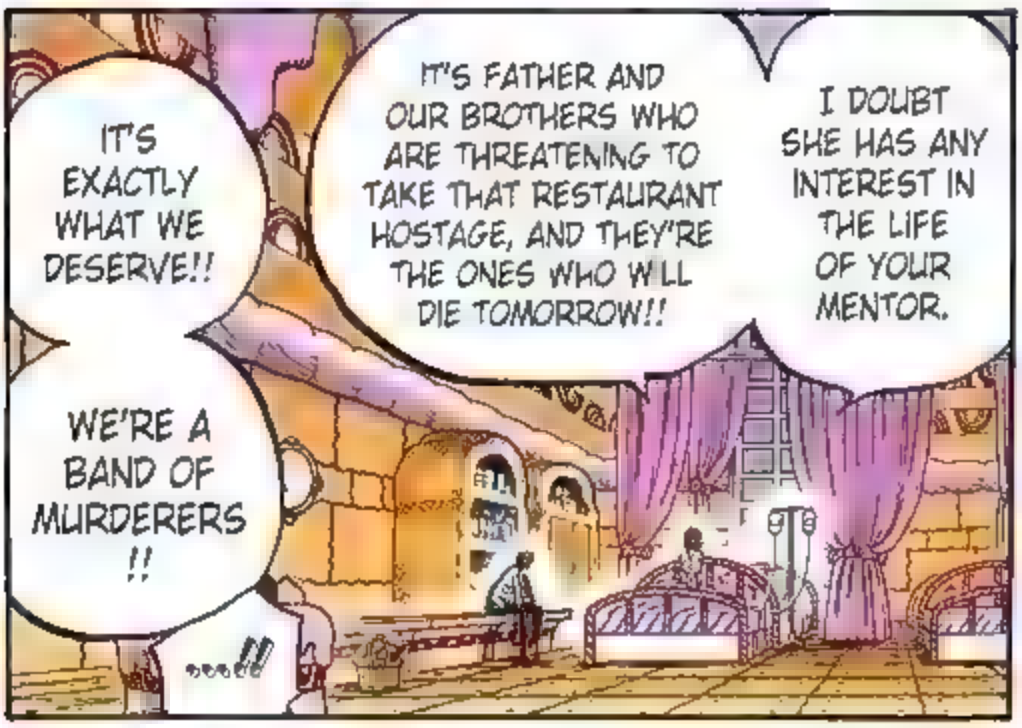
GRAG!!
TELL ME, DAMMIT !!!
HURRGH !!


SEND THIS MESSAGE TO ALL TROOPS...
YES?
HE'S NOT REBELLING, IS HE?!
WELL...IT SEEMS JINBE IS INSIDE THE CASTLE...
WHAT? MORE PROBLEMS ?!
OUTSIDE THE TREASURE REPOSITORY DOOR
Z-ZUM..
KABOOM


TRUE, TRUE.
AND THAT PLAN IS ONE OF HER DEAREST DESIRES.
TRUE, TRUE.
...IT WILL HAVE AN EFFECT ON TOMORROW'S PLAN!
GIVEN THE WAY HER MOODS SWING, IF MAMA HEARS OF THESE FAILURES...
SO WHAT HAPPENS IF THE PLAN FAILS?
RATH
TOK


IN THAT CASE, KILLING MAY BE EASIER THAN CAPTURING...
RATH
YES, MA'AM!!
THAT'S FINE. YOU HAVE MY PERMISSION !!
YES, MA'AM! OF COURSE!!
...AND GET EVERYTHING FROM THE THIRD FLOOR DOWNWARD UNDER CONTROL ASAP!!
GOOD! THEN SHUT DOWN THE ROUTE COMING HERE TO THE FOURTH FLOOR..
4
3
I...I DON'T EVEN WANT TO THINK ABOUT IT!!

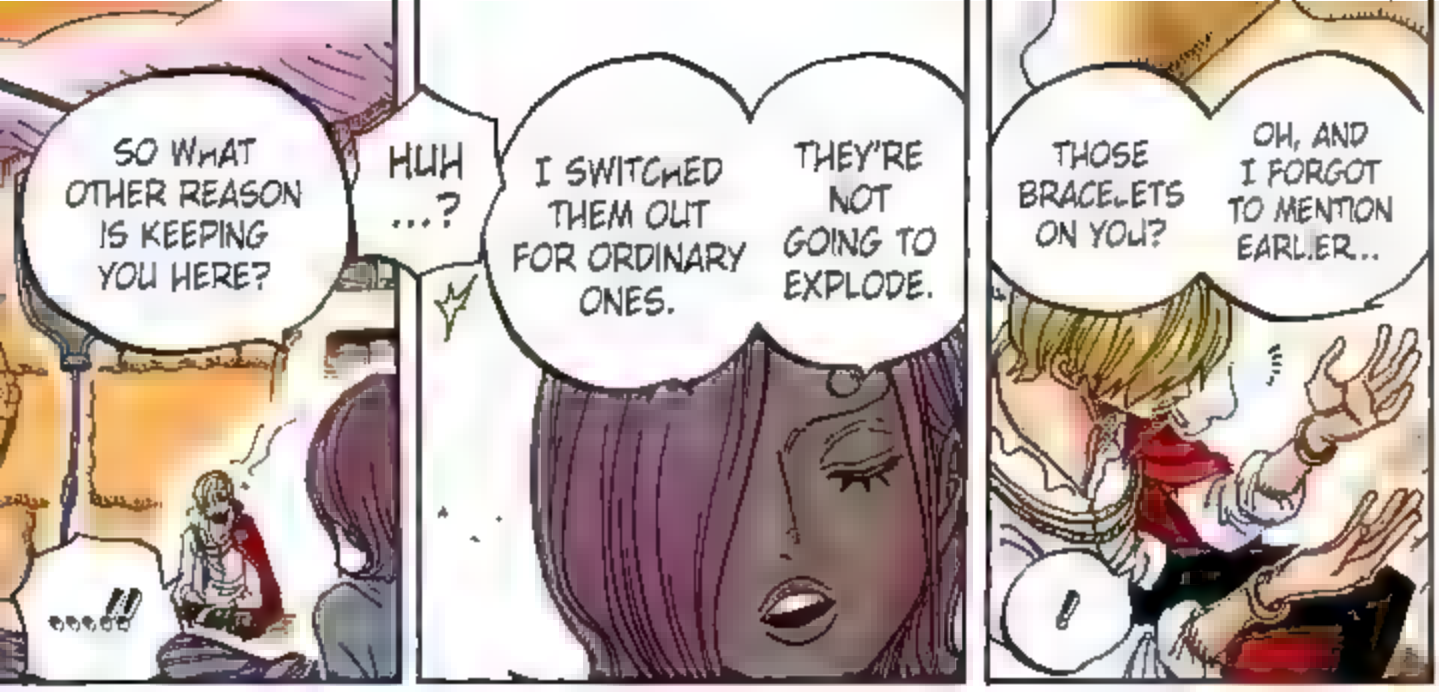

...CLINGING TO THE GLORIES OF ITS PAST!!
IT IS NOTHING MORE THAN A DESTRUCTIVE FORCE...
FLEE TO SAFETY, SANJI! ABANDON GERMA!!
THE WORLD DOES NOT NEED GERMA!!
GWOH.
...!!

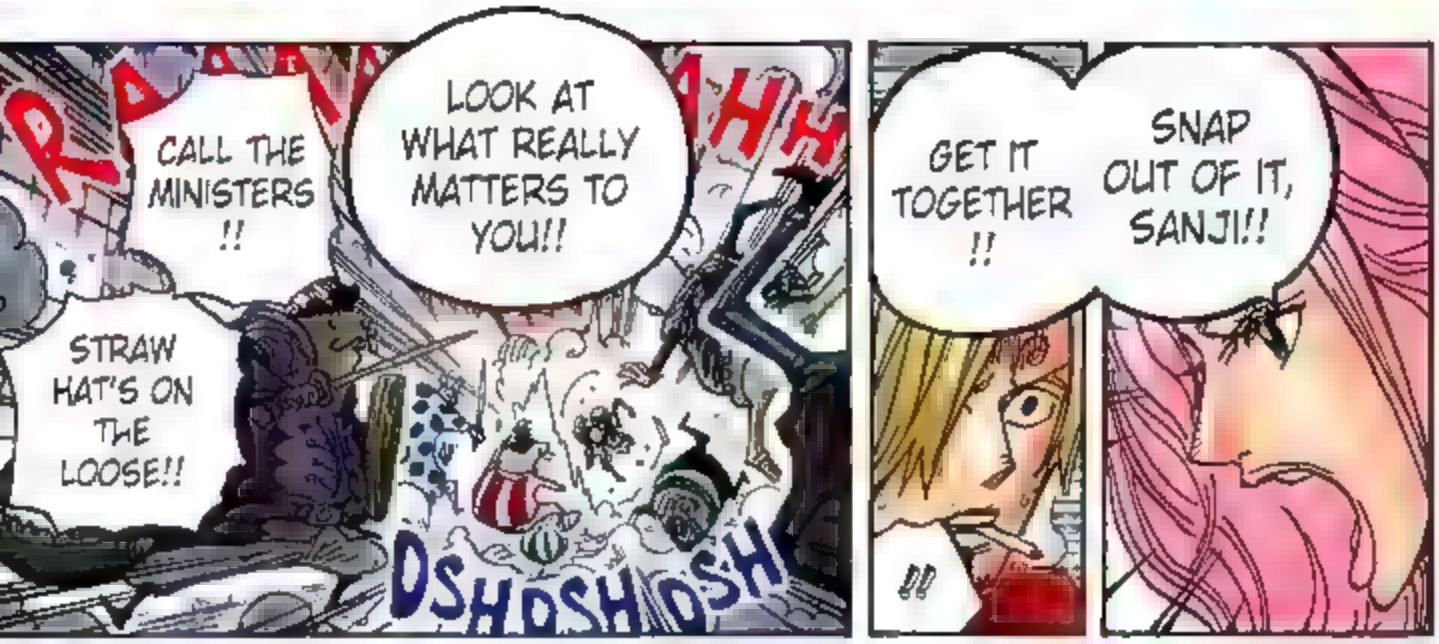

IT'S EXACTLY WHAT WE DESERVE!!
IT'S FATHER AND OUR BROTHERS WHO ARE THREATENING TO TAKE THAT RESTAURANT HOSTAGE, AND THEY'RE THE ONES WHO WILL DIE TOMORROW!!
I DOUBT SHE HAS ANY INTEREST IN THE LIFE OF YOUR MENTOR.
WE'RE A BAND OF MURDERERS !!
...!!

ALL BIG MOM WANTS IS OUR SCIENTIFIC POWER.
...

...BUT FATHER HAD ME AUGMENTED INTO AN ACCOMPLICE WHO CANNOT D SOBEY HIS ORDERS.
I STILL HAVE MY EMOTIONS...
MY HANDS ARE STA NED WITH BLOOD... I DESERVE DEATH.

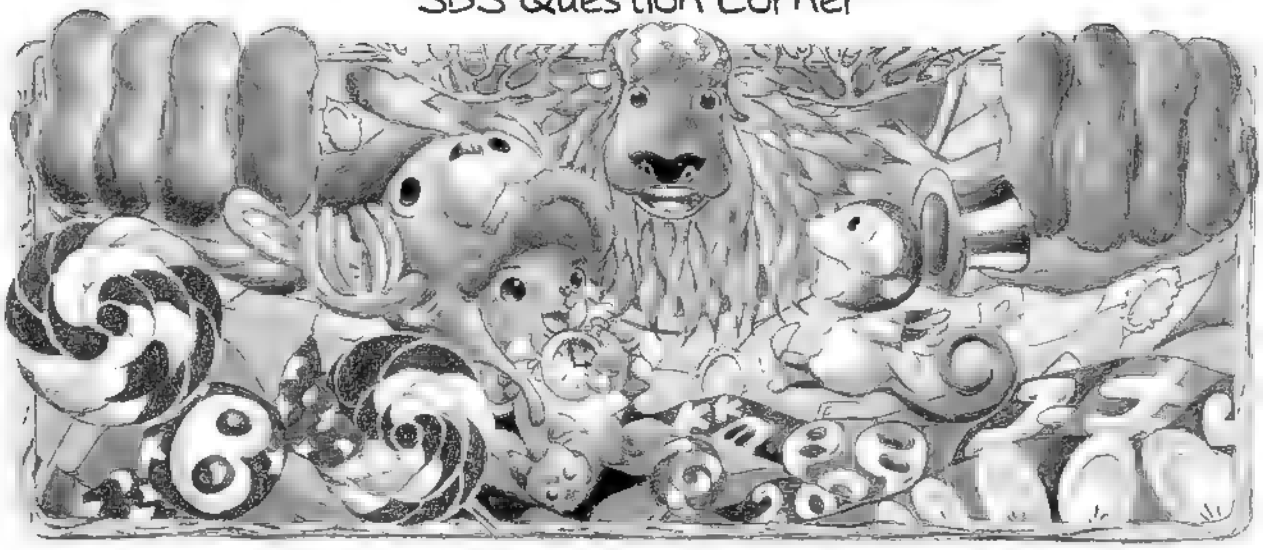
I HAVE NOTHING BUT HATRED FOR THEM...
DON'T GET ME WRONG...
BUT WHY YOU? WHY DO YOU HAVE TO DIE?!


SO WHAT OTHER REASON IS KEEPING YOU HERE?
HUH ...?
I SWITCHED THEM OUT FOR ORDINARY ONES.
THEY'RE NOT GOING TO EXPLODE.
THOSE BRACELETS ON YOU?
OH, AND I FORGOT TO MENTION EARLIER..


CALL THE MINISTERS !!
LOOK AT WHAT REALLY MATTERS TO YOU!!
STRAW HAT'S ON THE LOOSE!!
DSHDSHDSH
GET IT TOGETHER !!
SNAP OUT OF IT, SANJI!!

OUTTA THE WAY!!!
DOKI
...AND YOU'RE NEVER GOING TO MEET PEOPLE LIKE THEM AGAIN!!!
YOU HAVE THOSE WONDERFUL FRIENDS...

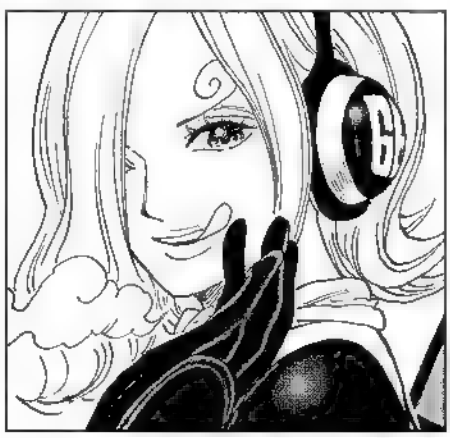
SBS Question Corner



(Takahisa Fujimoto, Nara)

Q: Why doesn't Sanji get heart-eyes with Reiju? Could he maintain his reason even if he saw her naked?

--Match & Takeshi



A: Isn't that how siblings go? (laughs) I have an older sister, and all we ever did was scream and fight, so maybe my experience has me biased. I know this is Sanji we're talking about, but wouldn't it be creepy if he was perving out about his own sister?

Q: Mr. Oda! Here's a question I've been wondering about for ages. If the Straw Hat Crew ran a 50-meter dash, who would come in first?

--Nagatanigawa

A: Ooh, tough question! After all, the weak-willed members are pretty quick to escape. And Franky's Coup de Boo doesn't count.

Brook is so light! And Chopper can go faster thanks to Walk Point. Zolo has the power burst necessary to speed over short distances, but at 50 meters, I'd be concerned with him straying off the course. Franky would probably be last because he's so heavy.

Q: Big Mom is a woman, but in Japanese, she uses a masculine pronoun. Why is this?

--Youth Age 12

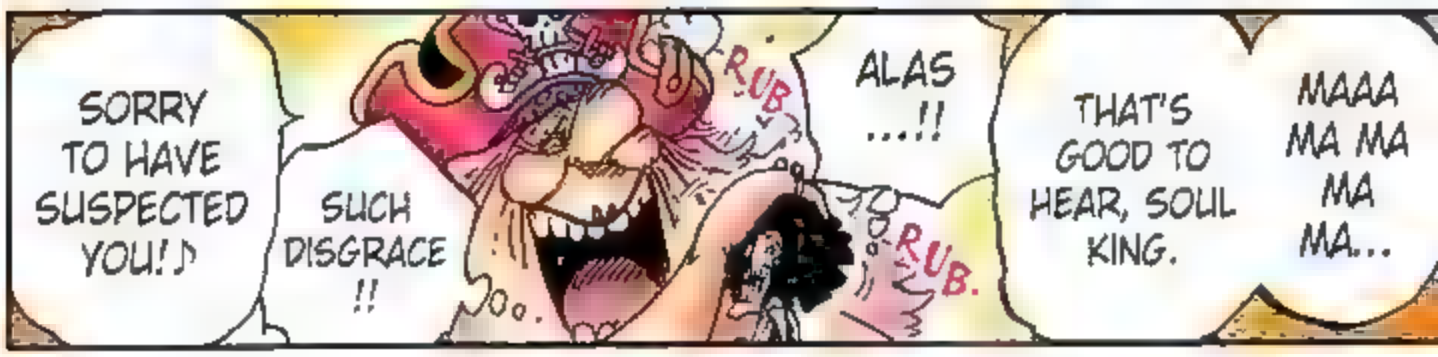
A: Even today, there are regions of the country where women still use the pronoun "ore" when referring to themselves. In the past, it was once used equally by both men and women, so I didn't really think it was that unusual of an idea. But if that's weird to you, I'm surprised that I didn't get more questions about the pronoun that I completely invented for Ivankov.

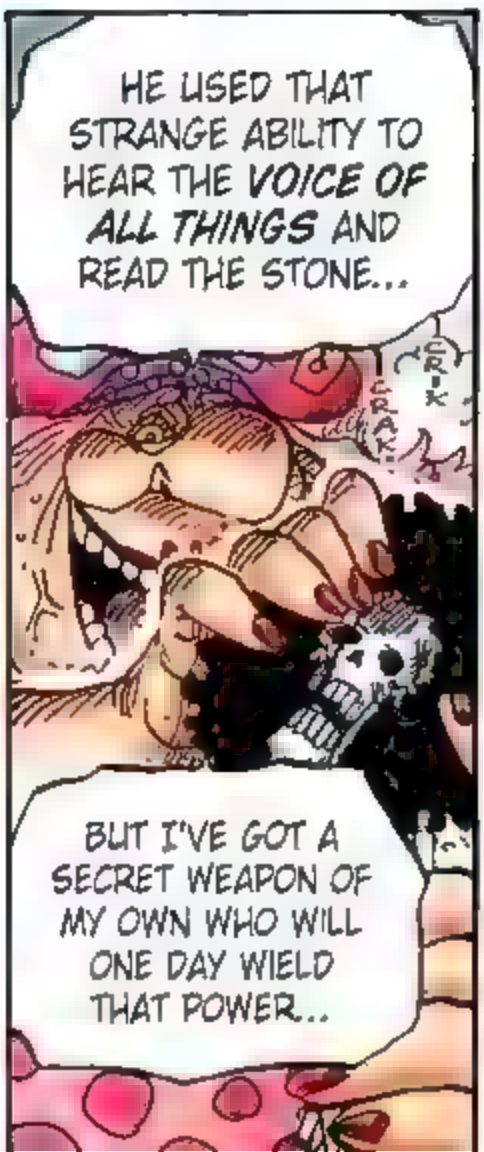
Chapter 853:
NOT HERE

REQUEST: "BARTOLOMEO AND GAMBIA TEARFULLY PREACHING THE GREATNESS OF THE STRAW HAT CREW TO OVERWHELMED SEA TURTLES" BY HIYU MORI FROM HYOGO

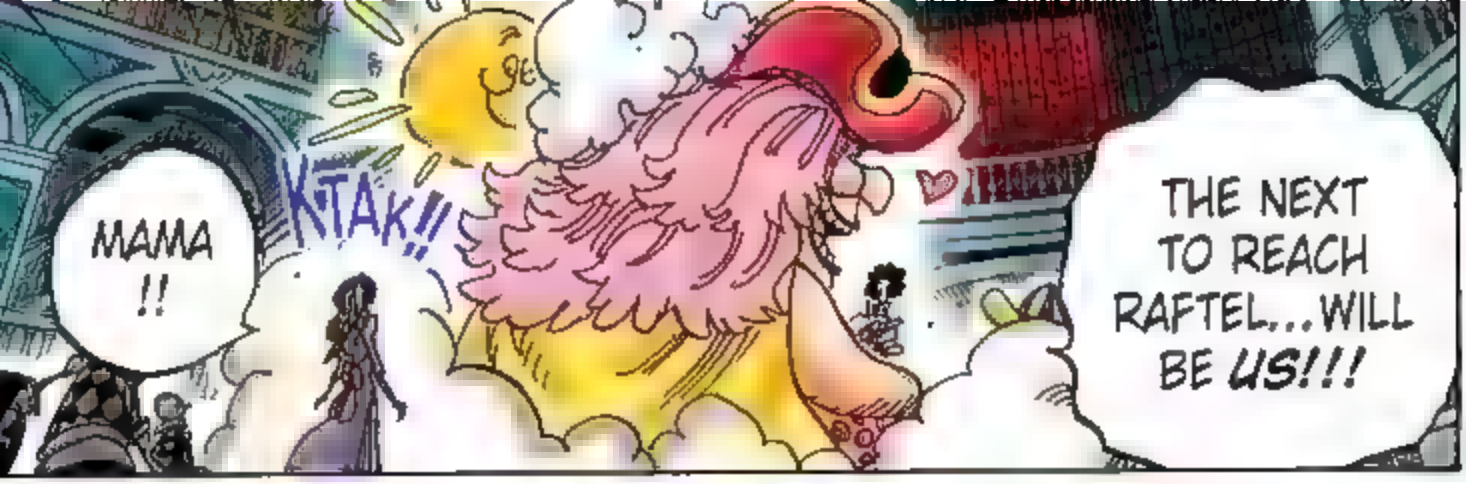
TREASURE REPOSITORY
MA MA MA MA MA...
GWOHH... H...
WHAT A CUTE LITTLE THING YOU ARE!!
EVERY SQUARE INCH OF YOU IS BONES... AND YET YOU'RE MIRACULOUSLY ALIVE!!
RUB RUB
...!!
YOU PUT UP QUITE A GOOD FIGHT, SOUL KING!
NO WONDER THE CHESS PEACE-KEEPERS...
...
...ARE SO AFRAID OF YOU! MA MA MA MA...
YOU'RE THE PERFECT MENACE TO THEM. THE SOUL KING!!
BUT YOU CAN'T DEFEAT THESE ONES!!
BICORN HAT
THEY'RE SPECIAL!!
STORM CLOUD
I GAVE THEM MY SOUL!!
SO THEY MIGHT AS WELL BE A PART OF ME.
?!
THEIR SOULS ARE ON A WHOLE OTHER LEVEL!!
HEH HEH.
WE'VE FINISHED OUR INSPECTION, MAMA!!

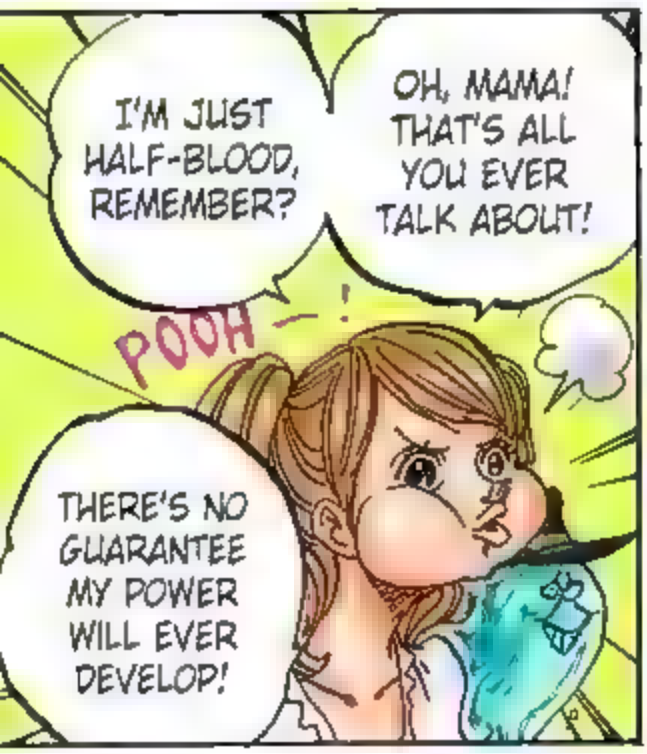
NOTHING IN THIS TUBE!♪
HE HAS TAKEN NOTHIIING! ♫
NOTHING INSIDE OF HIS CLOTHES!♪


SORRY TO HAVE SUSPECTED YOU!♪
SUCH DISGRACE !!
RUB
ALAS ...!!
RUB.
THAT'S GOOD TO HEAR, SOUL KING.
MAAA MA MA MA MA...

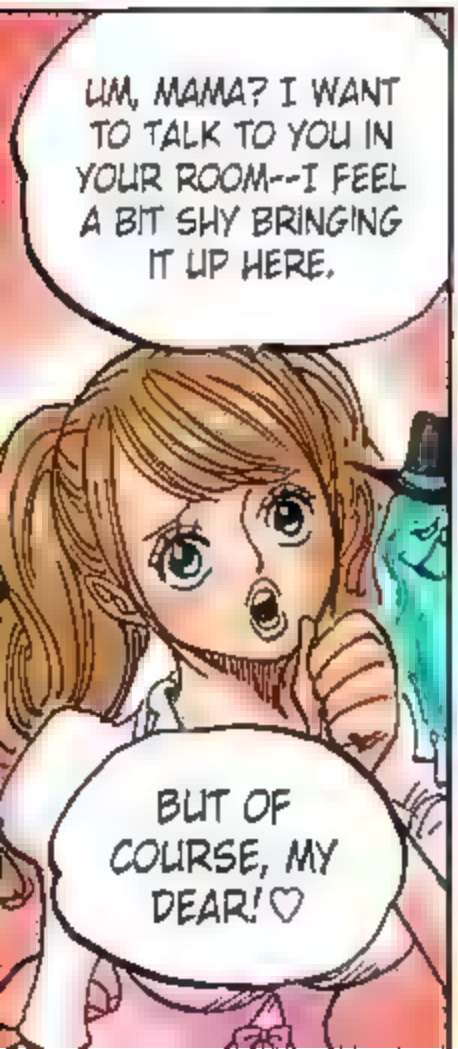

HE USED THAT STRANGE ABILITY TO HEAR THE VOICE OF ALL THINGS AND READ THE STONE...
CRIK
CRAK!
BUT I'VE GOT A SECRET WEAPON OF MY OWN WHO WILL ONE DAY WIELD THAT POWER..

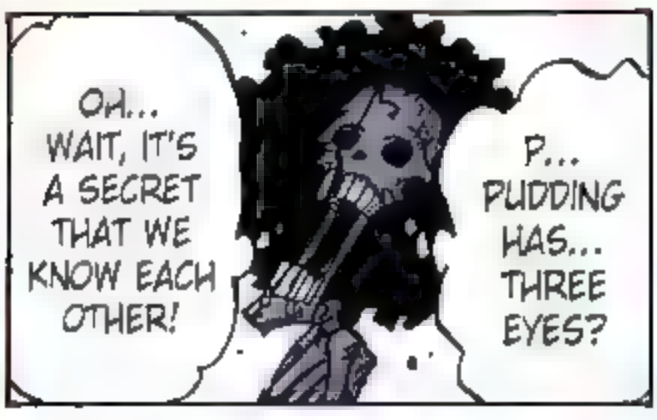
I DON'T WANT ANYONE MAKING OFF WITH THAT AND GETTING TO RAFTEL AGAIN.
AND NO COPIES OF MY PONEGLYPH, EITHER!
WE CERTAINLY CAN'T HAVE YOU STEALING MY TAMATE BOX. ♡
TUK TUK
I'M NOT GOING TO SCREW UP LIKE I DID WITH ROGER!!!
THAT WOULD BE STUPID, WOULDN'T IT? HAAA HA HA HA.


MAMA !!
KTAK!!
THE NEXT TO REACH RAFTEL...WILL BE US!!!


I'M JUST HALF-BLOOD, REMEMBER?
OH, MAMA! THAT'S ALL YOU EVER TALK ABOUT!
POOH —!
THERE'S NO GUARANTEE MY POWER WILL EVER DEVELOP!

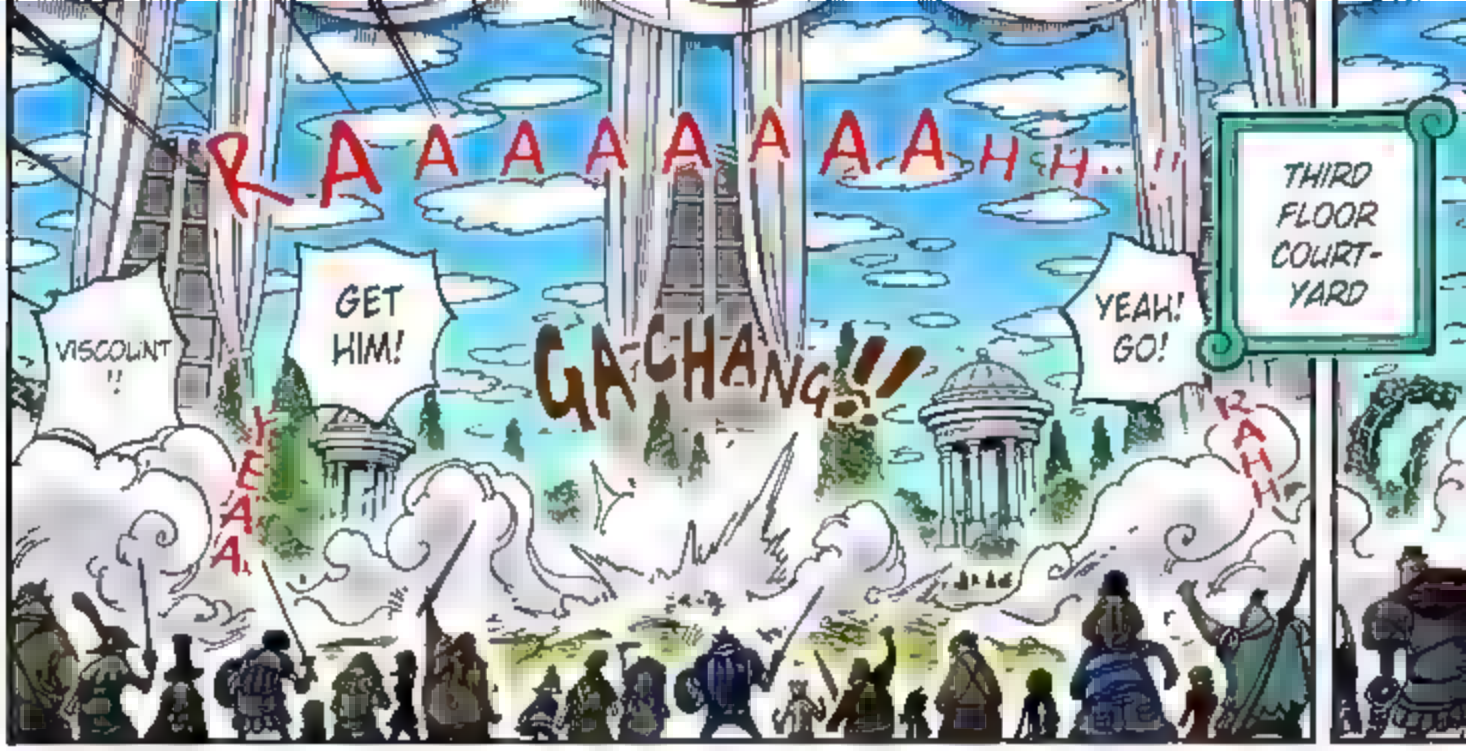
WHAT BRINGS YOU HERE? HAS YOUR THIRD EYE FINALLY OPENED IN THE TRUEST SENSE?!
OH, SPEAK OF THE DEVIL! MY SWEET LITTLE PUDDING! ♡

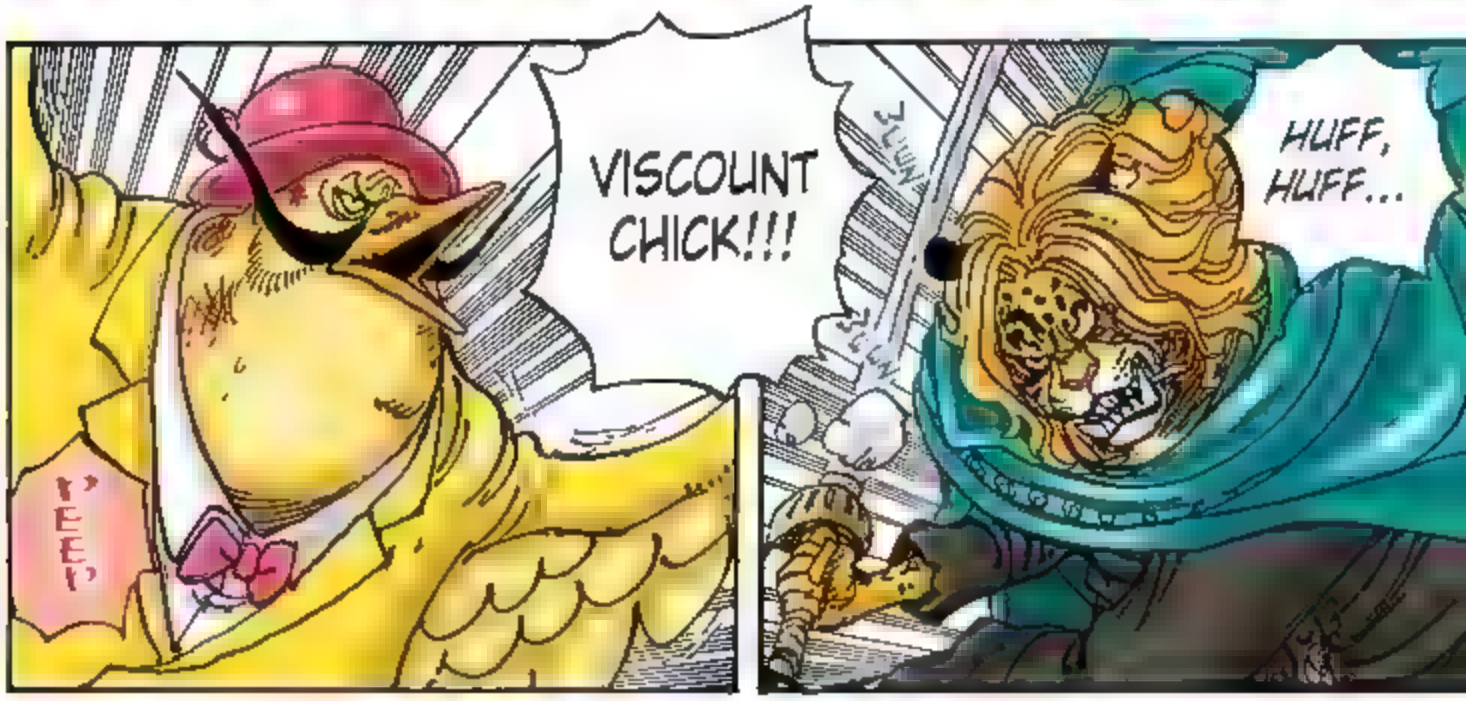

UM, MAMA? I WANT TO TALK TO YOU IN YOUR ROOM--I FEEL A BIT SHY BRINGING IT UP HERE.
BUT OF COURSE, MY DEAR! ♡

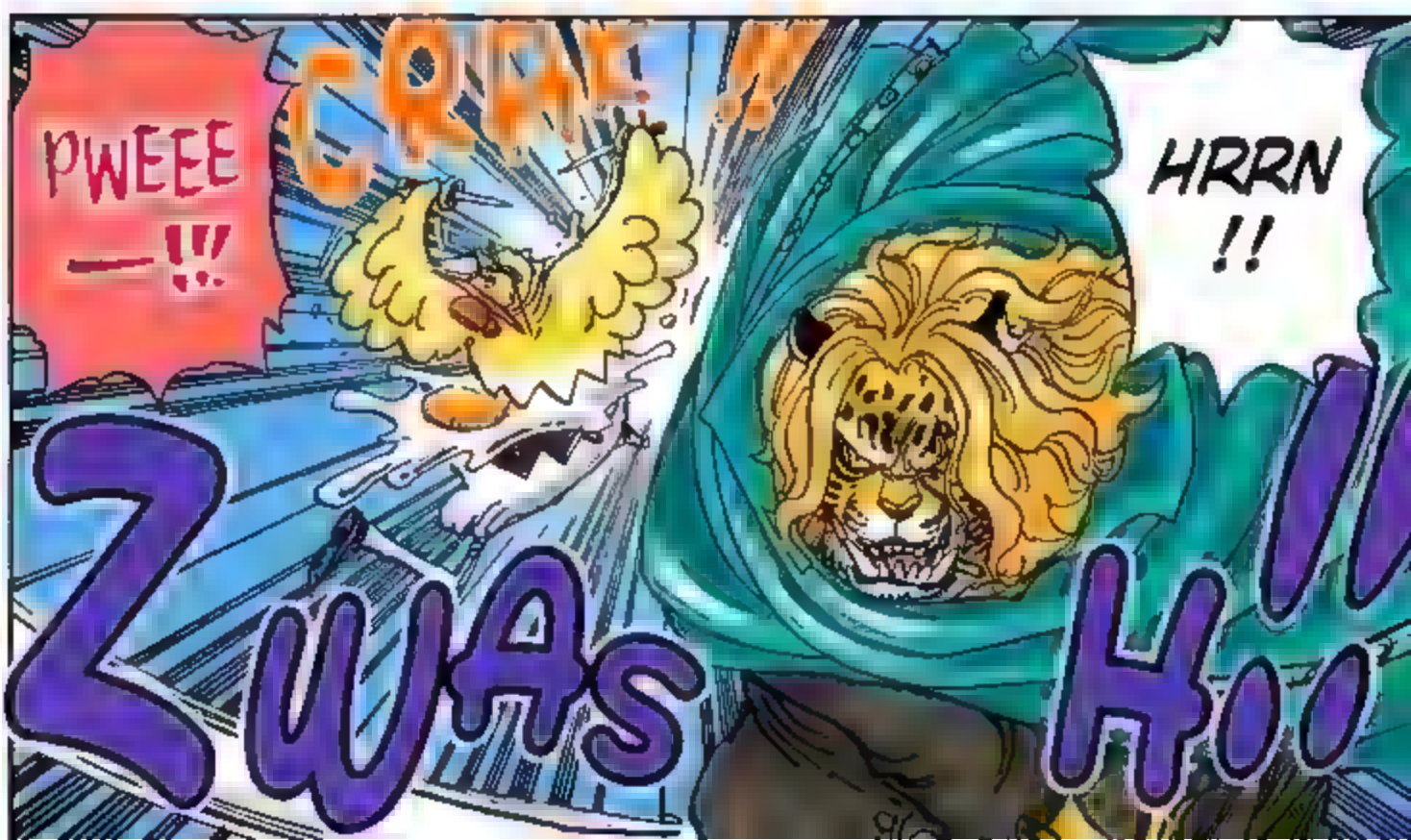

OH... WAIT, IT'S A SECRET THAT WE KNOW EACH OTHER!
P... PUDDING HAS... THREE EYES?

...
WELL... AT LEAST THEY CAUGHT HIM.
SO THAT SKELETON MAN GOT IN HERE...

HAAA HA HA HA, I DON'T MEAN TO BE IMPATIENT.
BUT YOU DO INDEED HAVE THE RARE BLOOD OF THE THREE-EYED PEOPLE!!







THIRD FLOOR COURT-YARD

RAAAAAAAAHH..!!

YEAH! GO!

GET HIM!

GA-CHANG!!!

VISCOUNT!!

YEAA

RAHH

HUFF, HUFF...

VISCOUNT CHICK!!!

PEEP

HRRN!!

CRAF!!

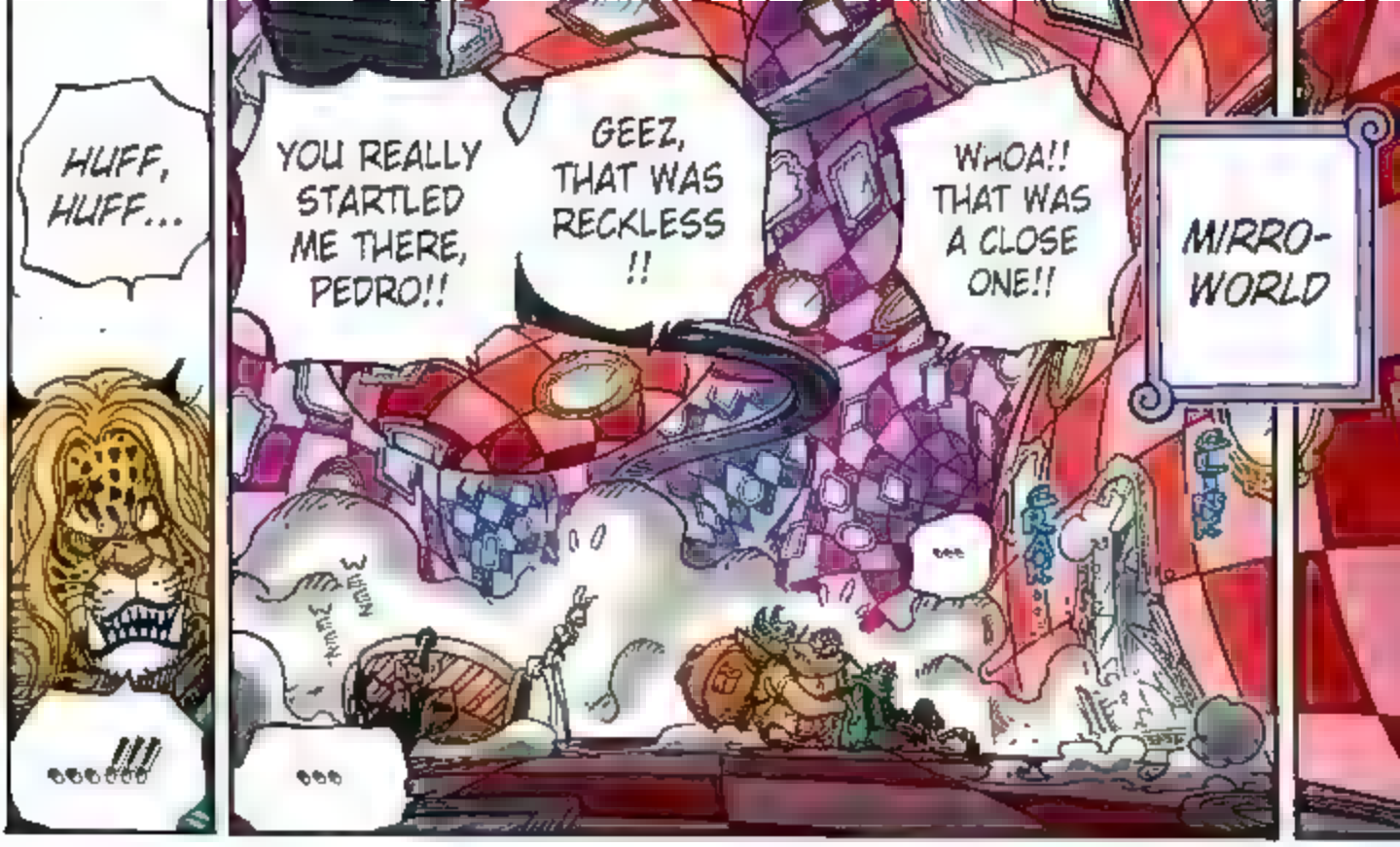
PWEEE—!!!

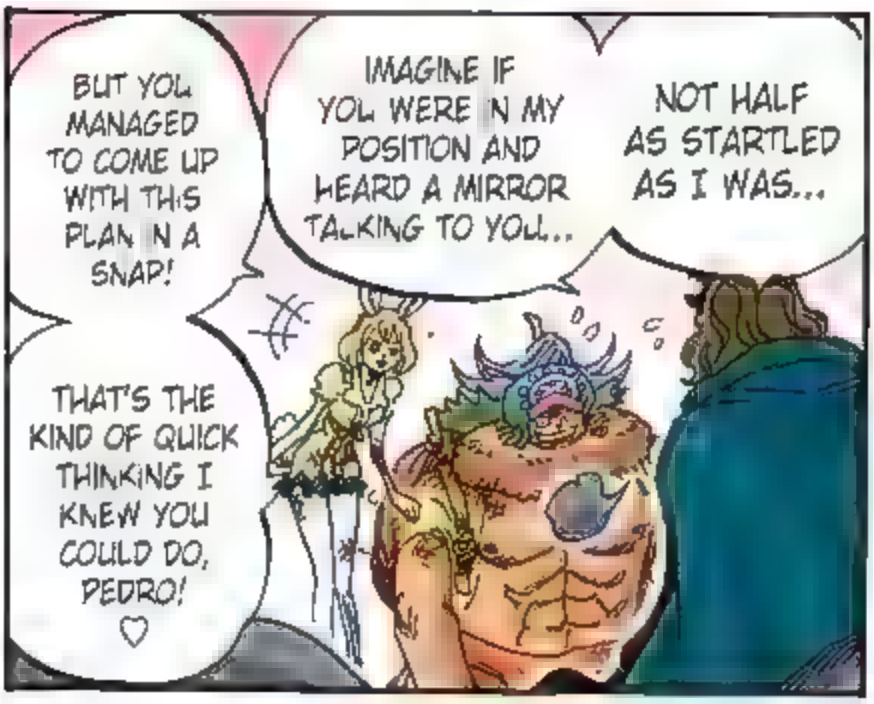
ZWAS

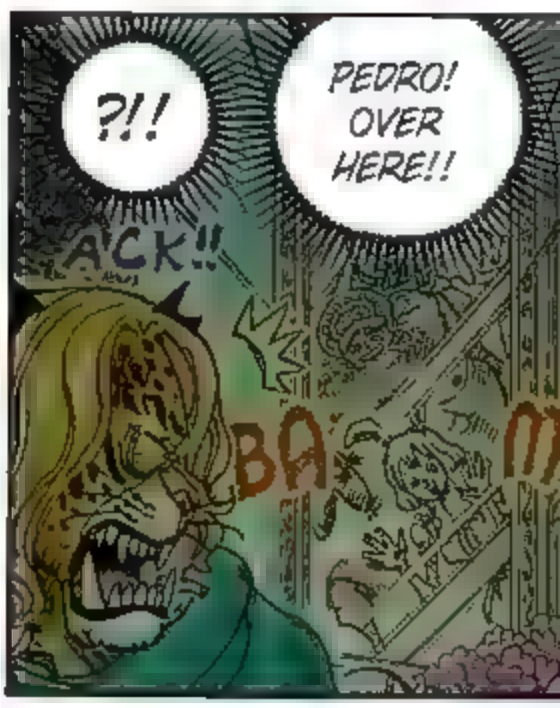
HOO!!

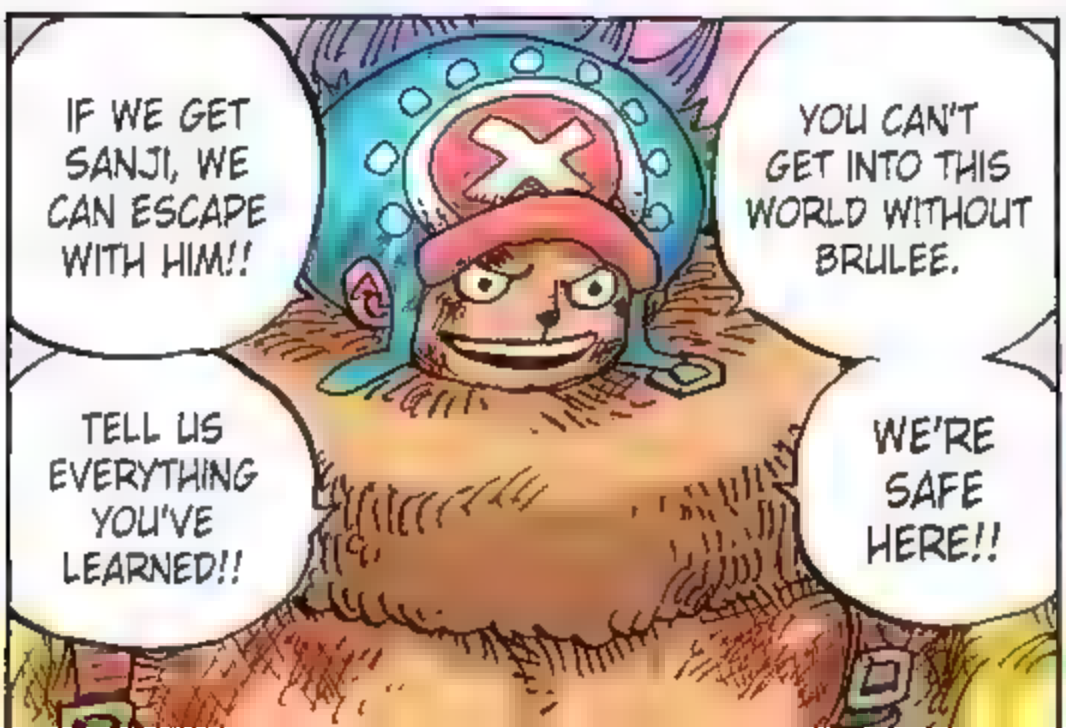
FHUDD...!
VISCOUNT CHICK !!!
SPLAT!
B-BMP..
BUCK.
?!
B-BMP..
WHOA! DID YOU HEAR THAT?!
?!!
BUCKAWW —!!
MURMUR!
B-BMP.
B-BMP.
HE'S ABOUT TO EVOLVE AGAIN!!
HE'S TURNING INTO COUNT CHICKEN!!!
RATTL
RATTL
BA—M!
THIS IS STUPID... I'LL JUST FINISH HIM OFF NOW.
NO!! DON'T !!!
RAAH
B-BMP.. B-BMP
TEK TEK..
EACH TIME HE CRACKS, HE'S REBORN INTO A STRONGER FORM-- FROM "BARON EGG" TO "VISCOUNT CHICK" TO "COUNT CHICKEN"!!
IT'S THE EGG-EGG FRUIT!! COUNT CHICKEN IS A TRUE KNIGHT!! TREMBLE IN FEAR!!!
ONCE HE'S HATCHED, HE WILL HAVE POWER THAT YOU CAN ONLY DREAM OF!!!
B-BMP...
RAAAHH
STOP HIM NOW!!!
I'M NOT GOING TO WAIT AROUND AND SEE...
NOOOO, DON'T!!!

BOOM!!
AAAAHH !!!
RAAAAHHH!!
?!!
FINE. I'LL STOP.
?!!
STOMP STOMP STOMP STOMP
ZSH!
AAAAH, EXPLOSIVES!! WHAT ARE YOU PLANNING TO DO?!!
DO
OM!!
FSHK
GOT A NICE CROWD OF SOLDIERS AROUND NOW.
RAAA
PULL BACK! RUN FOR IT!!
THE PERFECT BAIT!!
NOOOO!!!
BUCKAWWW
FWOOM
CLINK
CLACK

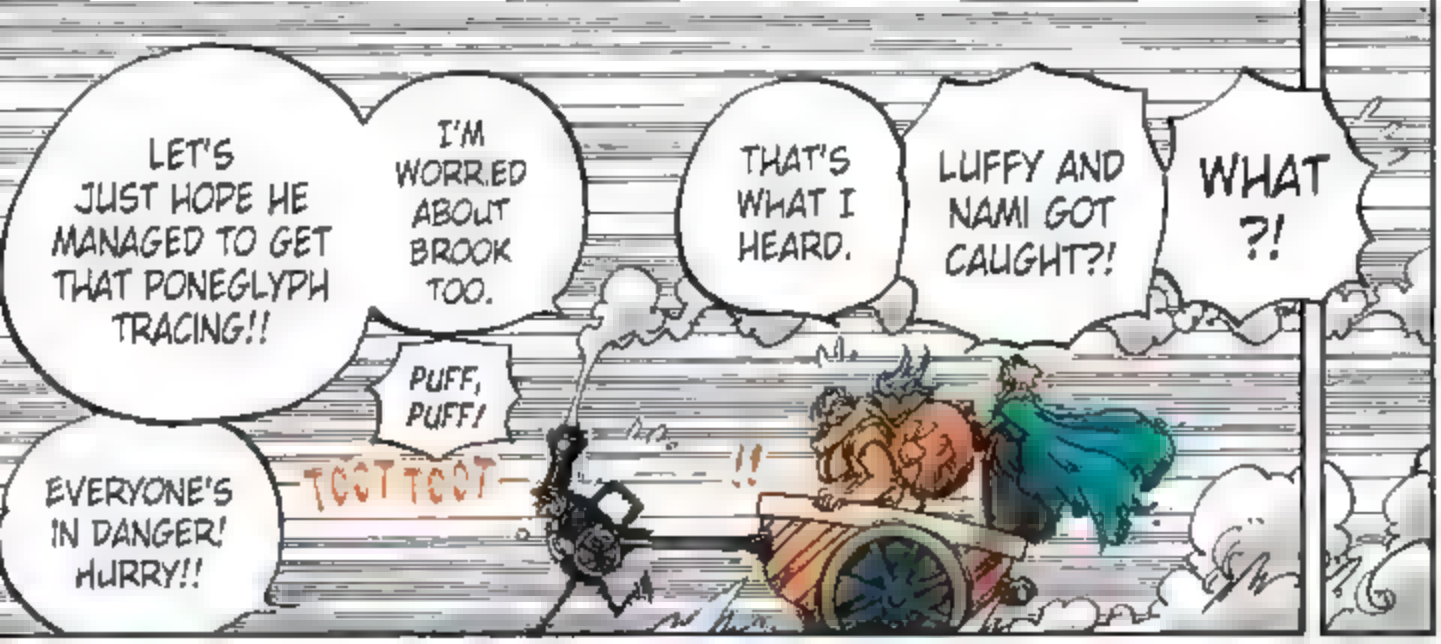

HUFF, HUFF...
...!!!
YOU REALLY STARTLED ME THERE, PEDRO!!
GEEZ, THAT WAS RECKLESS !!
WHOA!! THAT WAS A CLOSE ONE!!
MIRRO-WORLD

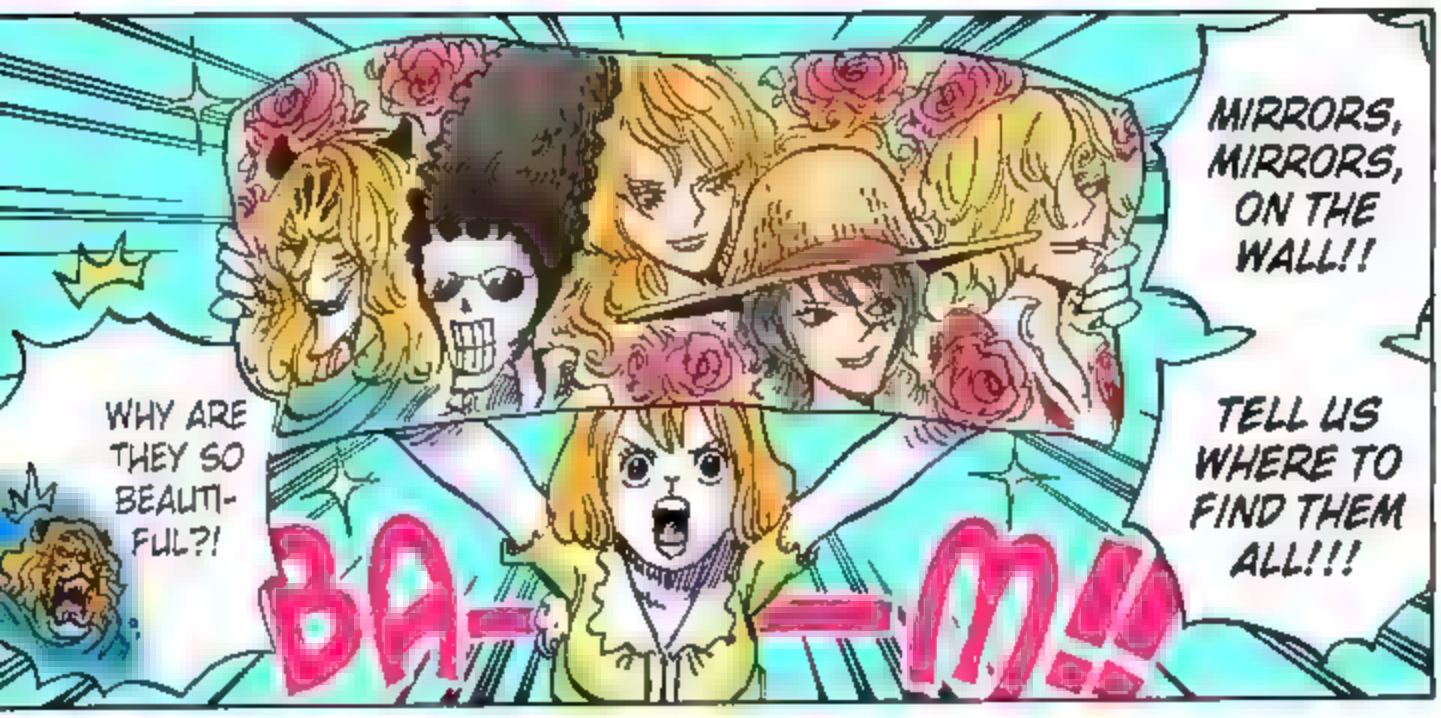

BUT YOU MANAGED TO COME UP WITH THIS PLAN IN A SNAP!
IMAGINE IF YOU WERE IN MY POSITION AND HEARD A MIRROR TALKING TO YOU...
NOT HALF AS STARTLED AS I WAS...
THAT'S THE KIND OF QUICK THINKING I KNEW YOU COULD DO, PEDRO! ♡


?!!
PEDRO! OVER HERE!!
ACK!!

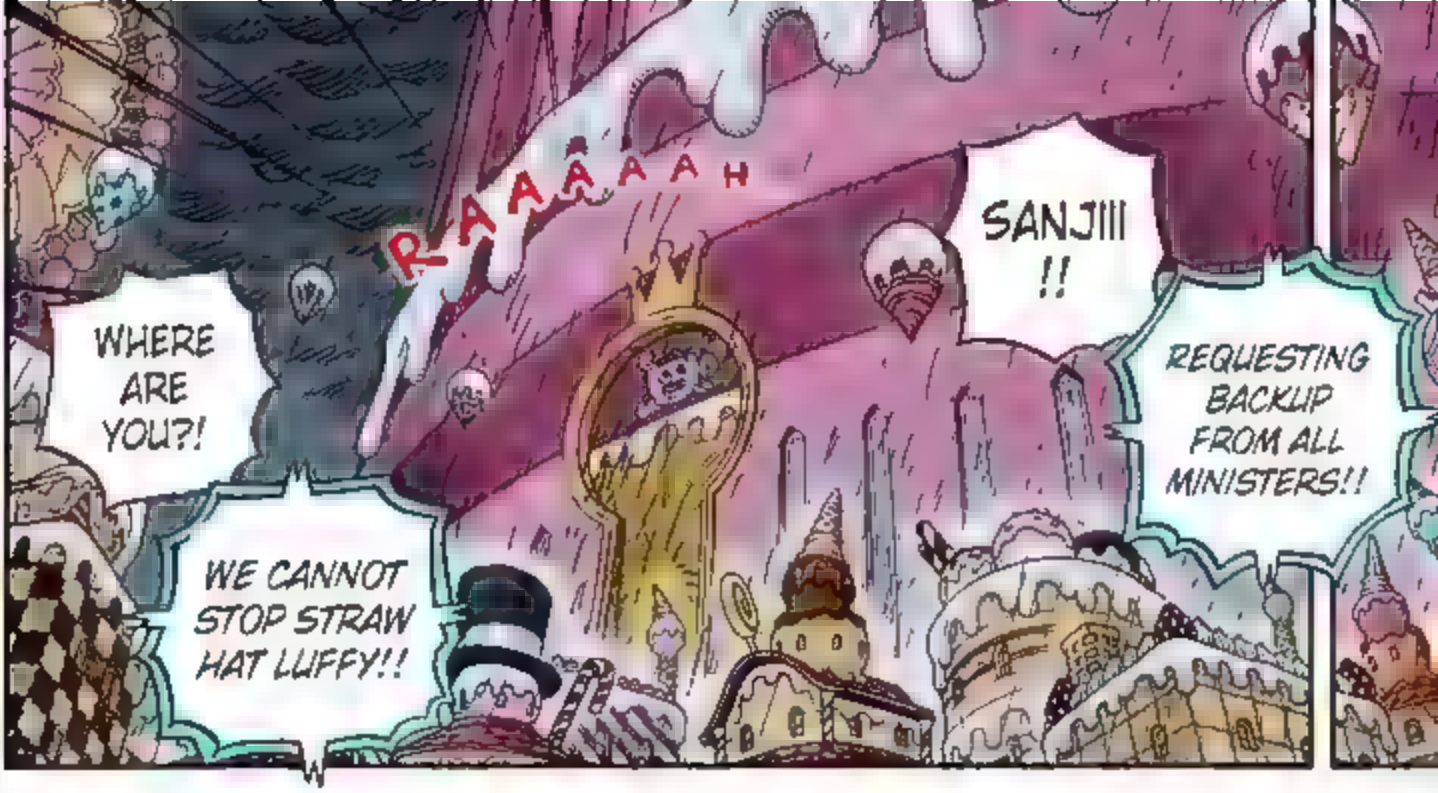

IF WE GET SANJI, WE CAN ESCAPE WITH HIM!!
YOU CAN'T GET INTO THIS WORLD WITHOUT BRULEE.
TELL US EVERYTHING YOU'VE LEARNED!!
WE'RE SAFE HERE!!

SO WE'RE SUPPOSED TO BE INSIDE THE MIRRORS? IT'S HARD TO BELIEVE.

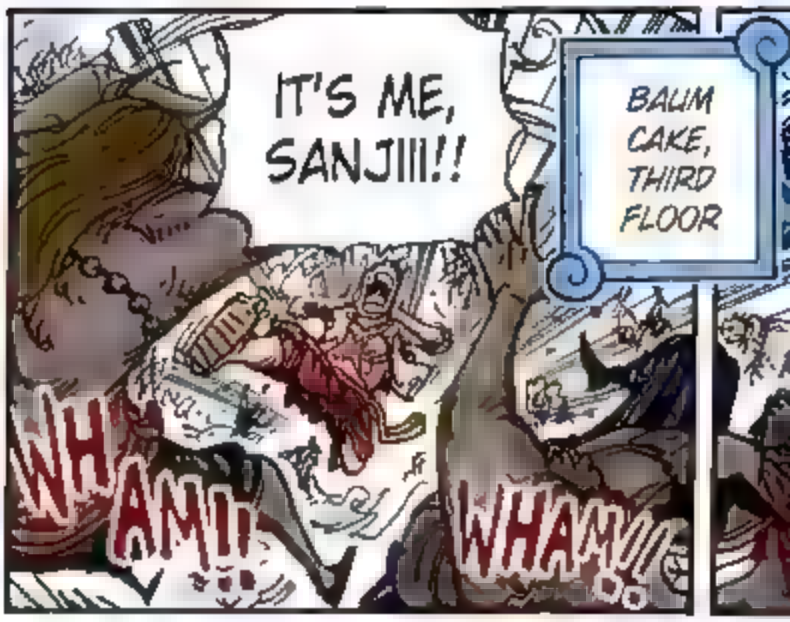

LET'S JUST HOPE HE MANAGED TO GET THAT PONEGLYPH TRACING!!
I'M WORRIED ABOUT BROOK TOO.
EVERYONE'S IN DANGER! HURRY!!
PUFF, PUFF!
TOOT TOOT
THAT'S WHAT I HEARD.
LUFFY AND NAMI GOT CAUGHT?!
WHAT ?!


WHY ARE THEY SO BEAUTI-FUL?!
MIRRORS, MIRRORS, ON THE WALL!!
TELL US WHERE TO FIND THEM ALL!!!
BA—M!!

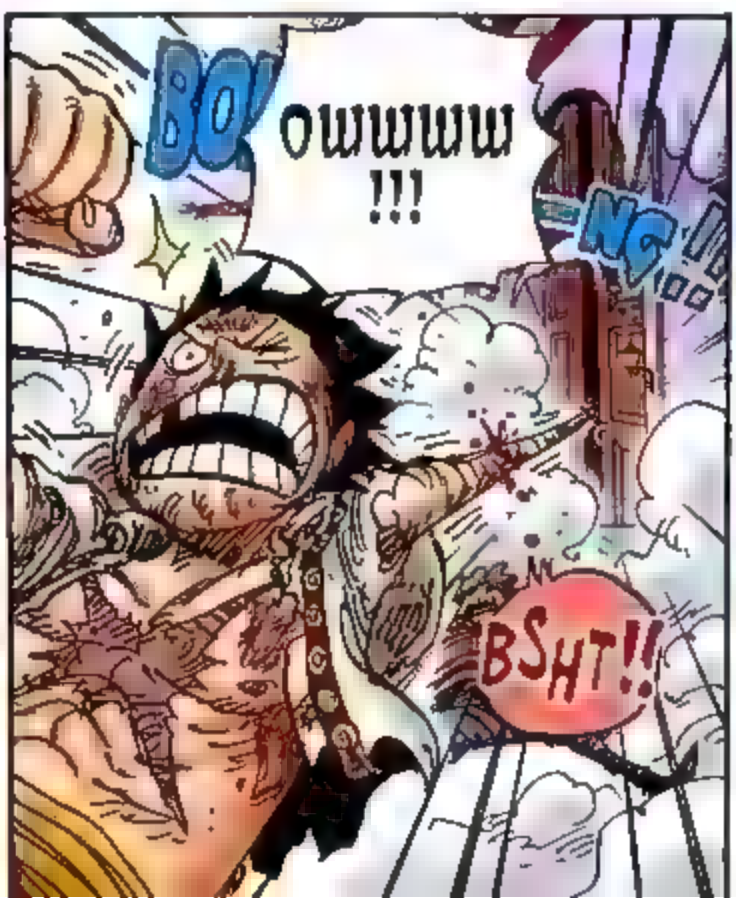
SHE WAS WITH BOSS JINBE!!
LUFFY MIGHT BE WITH HER.
WAIT... DID NAMI ESCAPE, THEN?!
WHOA! THE MIRROR TALKED!!
THAT GIRL WITH THE LONG HAIR JUST RAN PAST!!
J... JINBE?!
PUFF

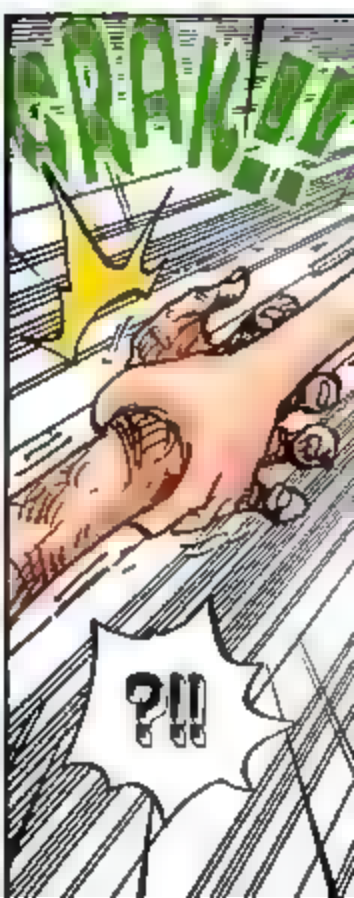

RAAAAAAH
WHERE ARE YOU?!
SANJIII !!
REQUESTING BACKUP FROM ALL MINISTERS!!
WE CANNOT STOP STRAW HAT LUFFY!!

LISTEN !!
OM!
GYAA
YOU GOTTA HEAR ME OUT!!
RAH!
GYAA


IT'S ME, SANJIII!!
BAUM CAKE, THIRD FLOOR
WHAM!!
WHAM!!

WHOAAA !!
TWUG!!


BO
owwww !!!
NG
BSHT!!


?!!

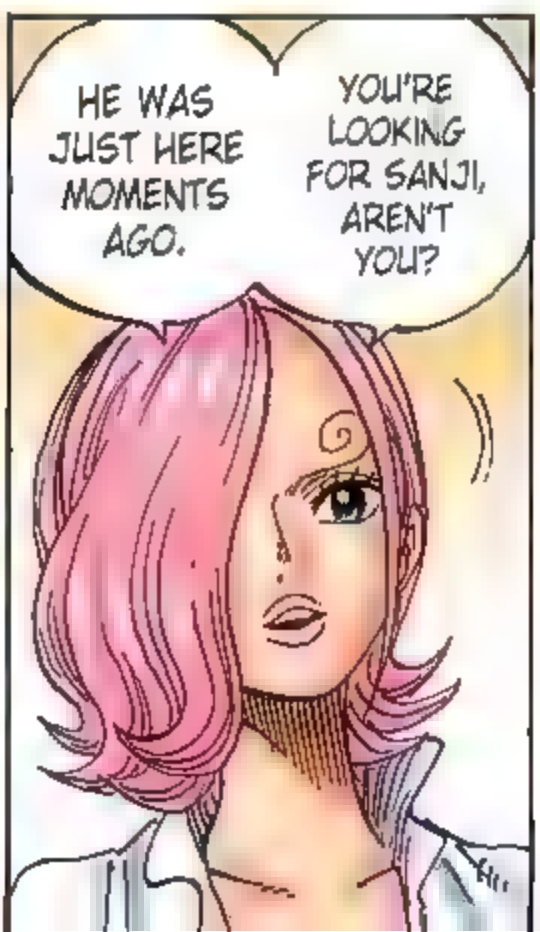
THUMP..
WHAM!!
GAGONK!!
...
BWUH!!
ROLL ROLL ROLL...!!

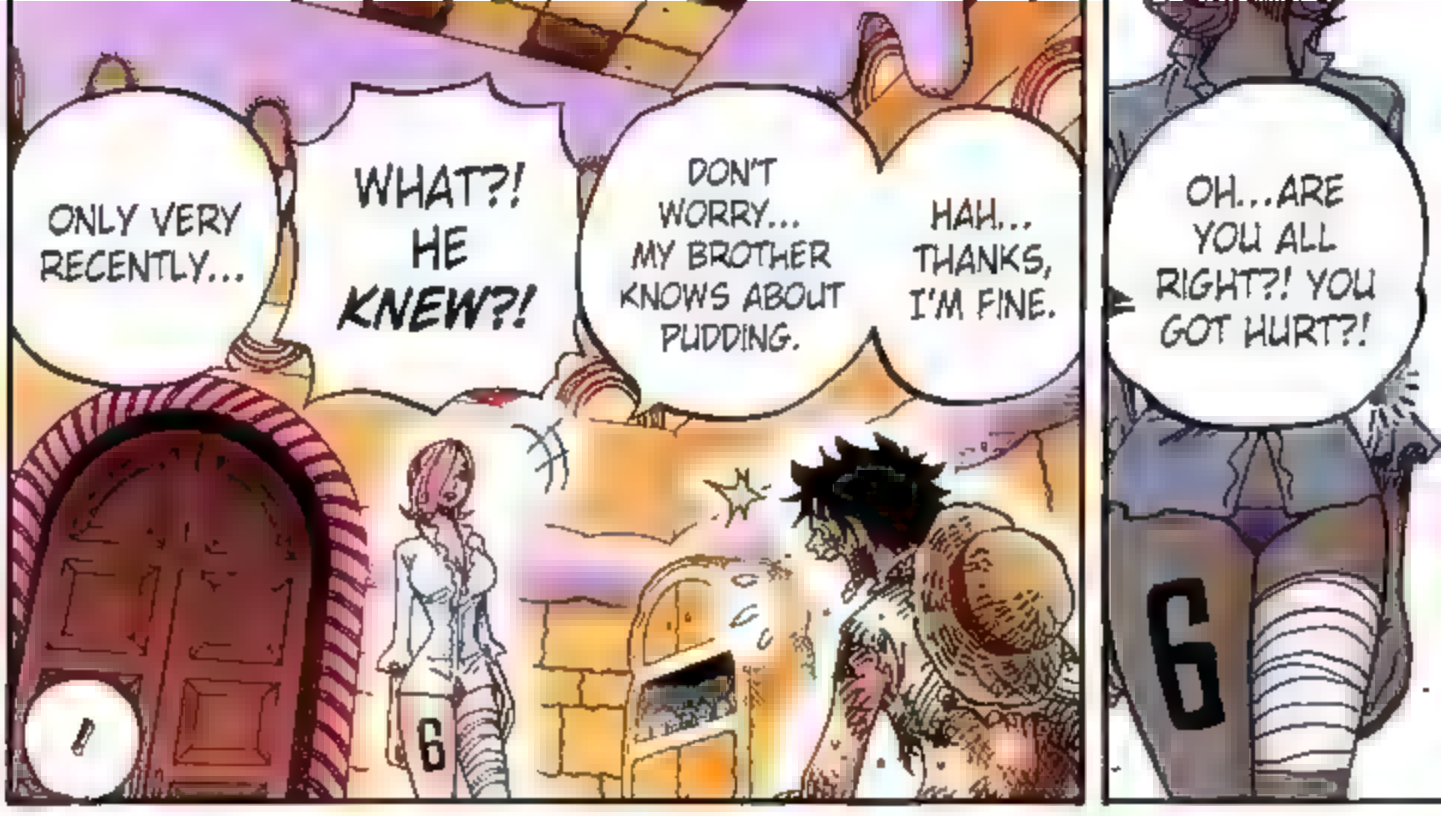
THAT'S RIGHT...
SANJI'S SISTER!!
IT'S YOU...
WHAT'S THE BIG IDEA? I'M IN A RUSH!

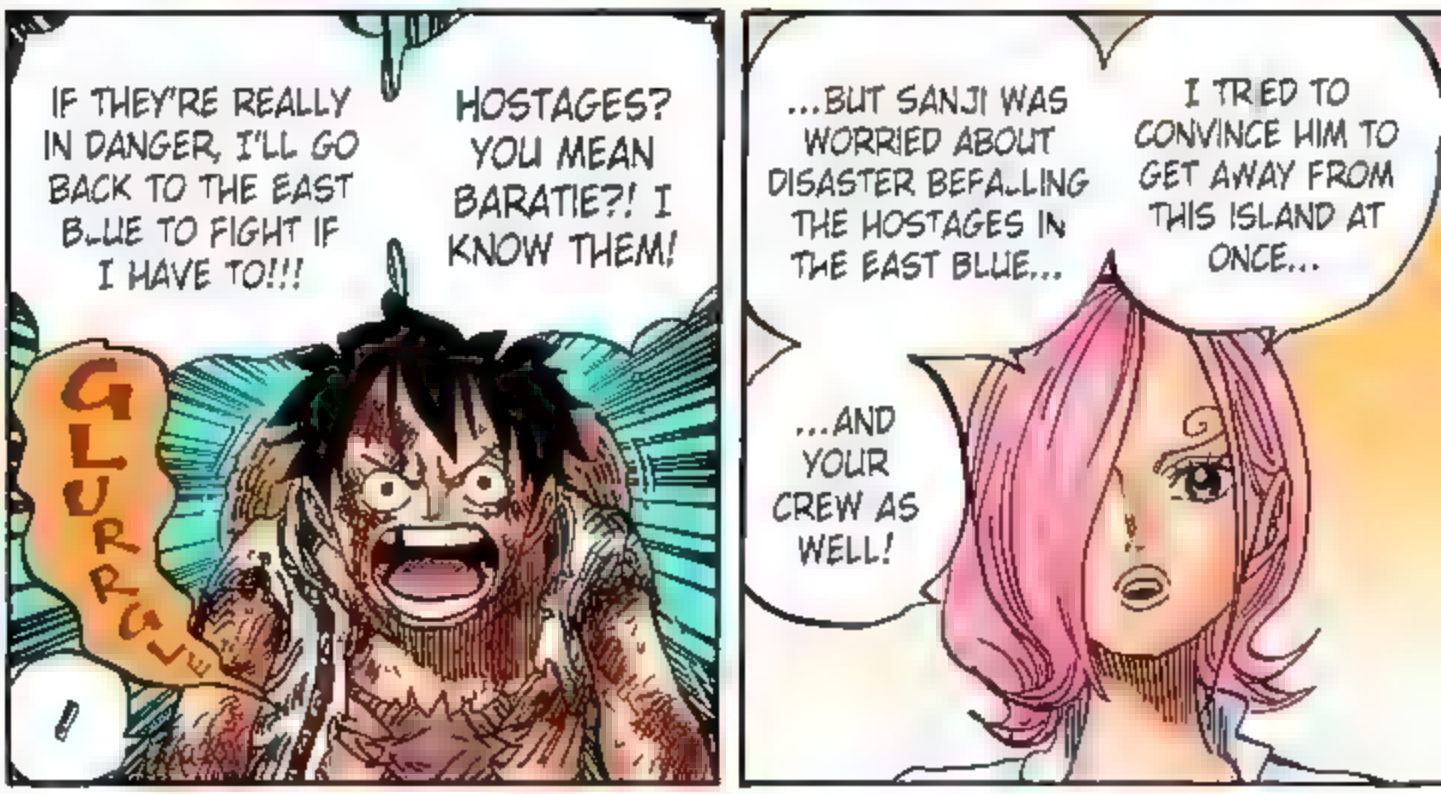
...
DON'T LET HIM GET AWAY!

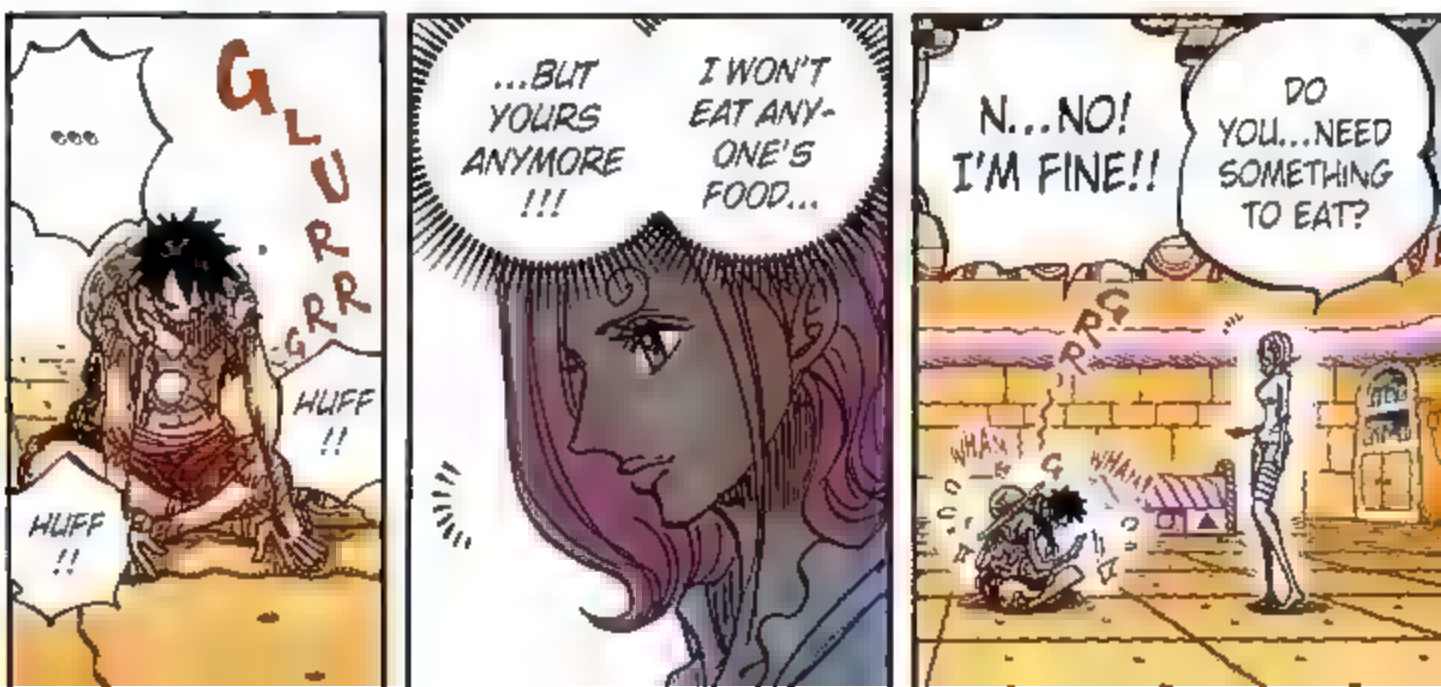
THE SLIPPERY VERMIN!! WHERE HAS HE GOTTEN OFF TO?!
STOMP STOMP

THE VERY GIRL SANJI'S GETTING MARRIED TO...
WE'VE BEEN TRICKED! PUDDING LIED TO US!!
WHAT, REALLY?! WHERE'D HE GO?!
...SAID SHE'S GONNA KILL HIM!!

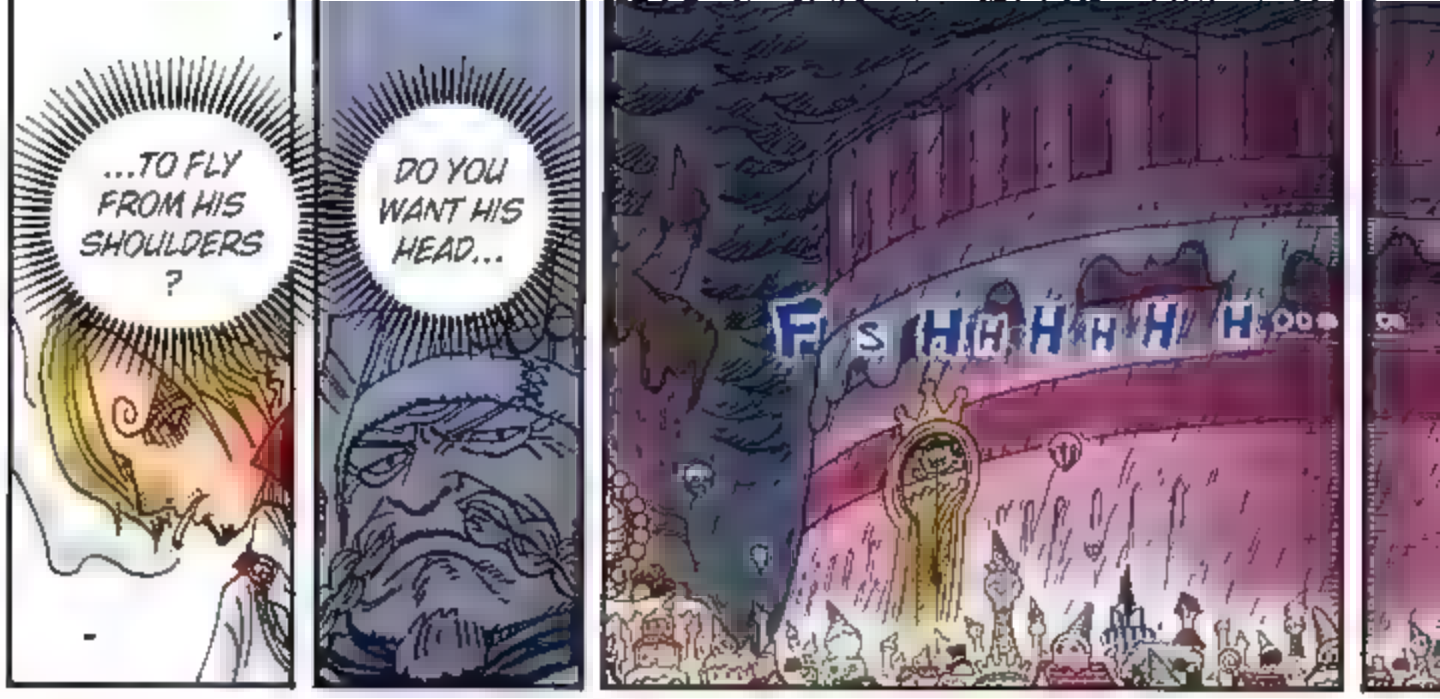

HE WAS JUST HERE MOMENTS AGO.
YOU'RE LOOKING FOR SANJI, AREN'T YOU?

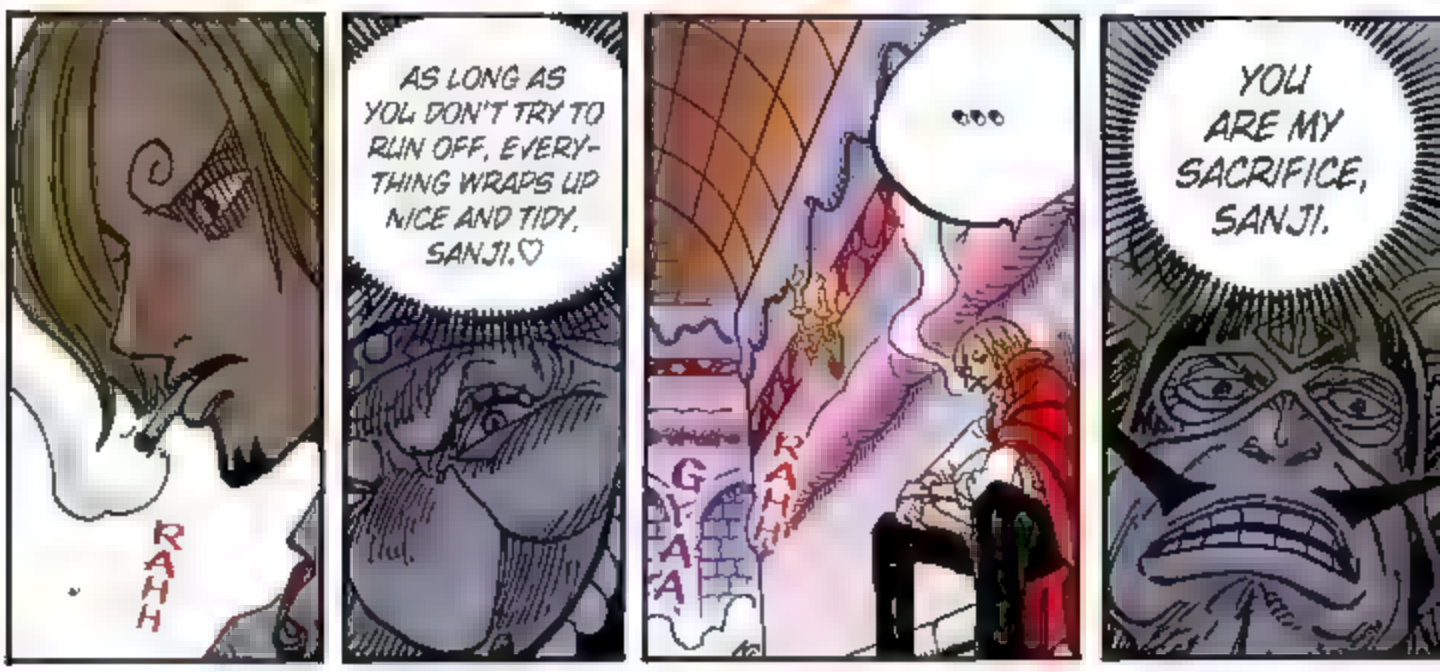

ONLY VERY RECENTLY...
WHAT?! HE KNEW?!
DON'T WORRY... MY BROTHER KNOWS ABOUT PUDDING.
HAH... THANKS, I'M FINE.
OH...ARE YOU ALL RIGHT?! YOU GOT HURT?!
6
6

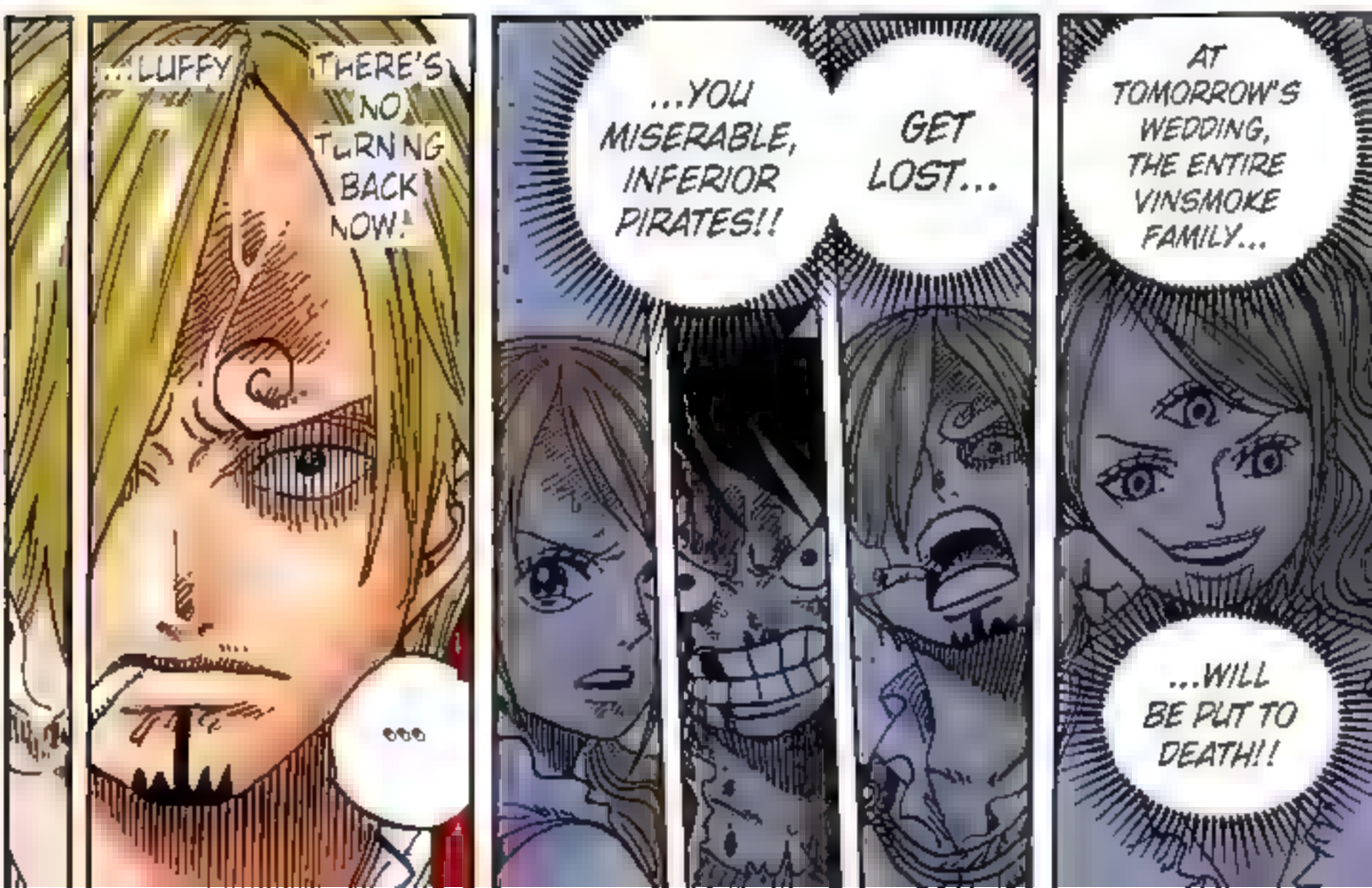

IF THEY'RE REALLY IN DANGER, I'LL GO BACK TO THE EAST BLUE TO FIGHT IF I HAVE TO!!!
HOSTAGES? YOU MEAN BARATIE?! I KNOW THEM!
GLURUU
...BUT SANJI WAS WORRIED ABOUT DISASTER BEFALLING THE HOSTAGES IN THE EAST BLUE...
I TRIED TO CONVINCE HIM TO GET AWAY FROM THIS ISLAND AT ONCE...
...AND YOUR CREW AS WELL!


...
GLURRR
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
...BUT YOURS ANYMORE !!!
I WON'T EAT ANY-ONE'S FOOD...
N...NO! I'M FINE!!
DO YOU...NEED SOMETHING TO EAT?
GRR
WHAM
WHAM

AS LONG AS HE'S NOT BEING TRICKED!!
I'VE DONE EVERYTHING ELSE I CAN!!
WHEW
GRRG
BUT AT LEAST NOW I KNOW...
...SANJI'S AWARE OF WHAT PUDDING'S UP TO!!
I MADE HIM A PROMISE, BUT IT'S NOT HERE!!!
WHERE ARE YOU GOING?! THAT'S NOT...
HUH ?!
DM
THANKS, SANJI'S SISTER!!
?!!
KRASH!!

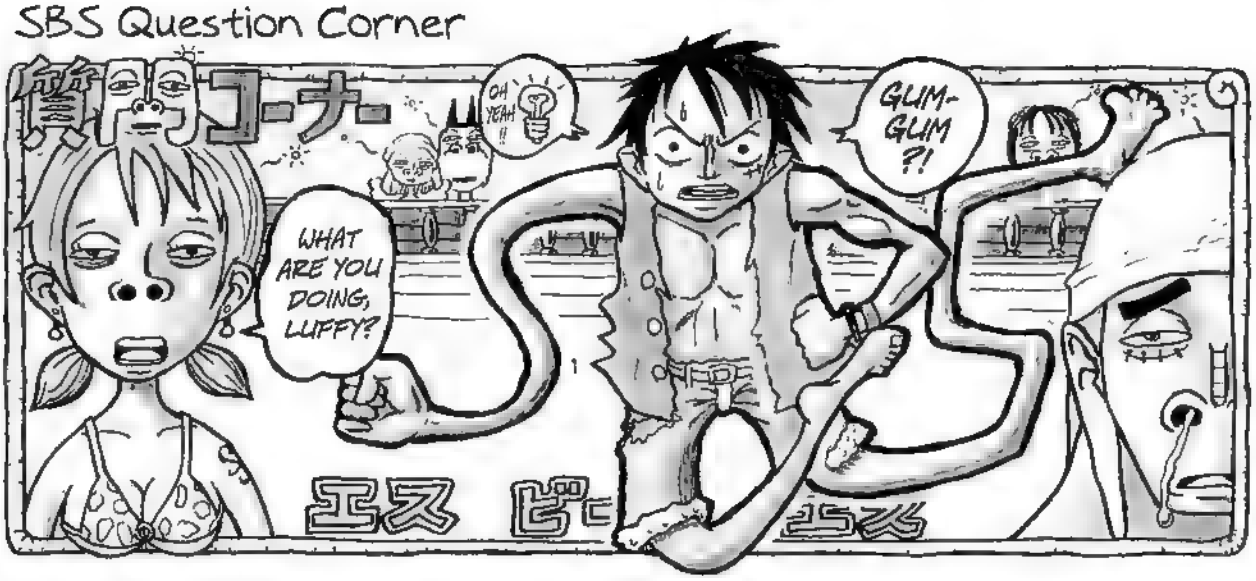

...TO FLY FROM HIS SHOULDERS ?
DO YOU WANT HIS HEAD...
FSHHHHHH


RAH
AS LONG AS YOU DON'T TRY TO RUN OFF, EVERY-THING WRAPS UP NICE AND TIDY, SANJI.♡
...
GATA
RAH
YOU ARE MY SACRIFICE, SANJI.


...LUFFY
THERE'S NO TURNING BACK NOW!
...
...YOU MISERABLE, INFERIOR PIRATES!!
GET LOST...
AT TOMORROW'S WEDDING, THE ENTIRE VINSMOKE FAMILY...
...WILL BE PUT TO DEATH!!

!!!
SOMETHING FELL FROM ABOVE!!
KRAASH!!
A... PERSON ?!!
MURMUR!!
KLUNK
KSHUNK
HEY! MY HOUSE!!
?!
MURMUR
GLURRGG
KSHUNK
GOTTA... GO WAIT...
...AT THAT SPOT...
GLURRGG
OOM!!

SBS Question Corner



(Igarashi, Oita)

Q: I have a question. How does someone get to be an editor at *Shonen Jump?* Do the editors all graduate from elite colleges?

--Koichiro

A: I can feel your sincerity about this, Koichiro. You really want to be an editor, don't you? As a matter of fact, many editors do have higher education degrees. But they're all freaks and weirdos. The only requirement for hiring at Shueisha, the publisher of Jump, is a degree from a four-year college. You don't need to have graduated from a very famous university to take the company test. And everyone turns into a weirdo as a result of all the studying. Keep your head straight, work hard, and you can be my editor someday, Koichiro.

Q: Can I lick the syrup off of Nami's body?

--Chamoro Shimizu

A: It's you again, you pervert!! ⚡ You keep ruining the morals of this manga!! But hang on!! I feel like the handwriting on this postcard is different!! Did you always have such nice handwriting?! You better not be an imposter!! If this isn't the real Chamoro...you can go.
No, you can't!!! ⚡ Don't send me these postcards, whoever you are!!

Q: I was the leader of the Whitebeard Pirates 2nd Division before Ace was.

--Capt. Nobuo

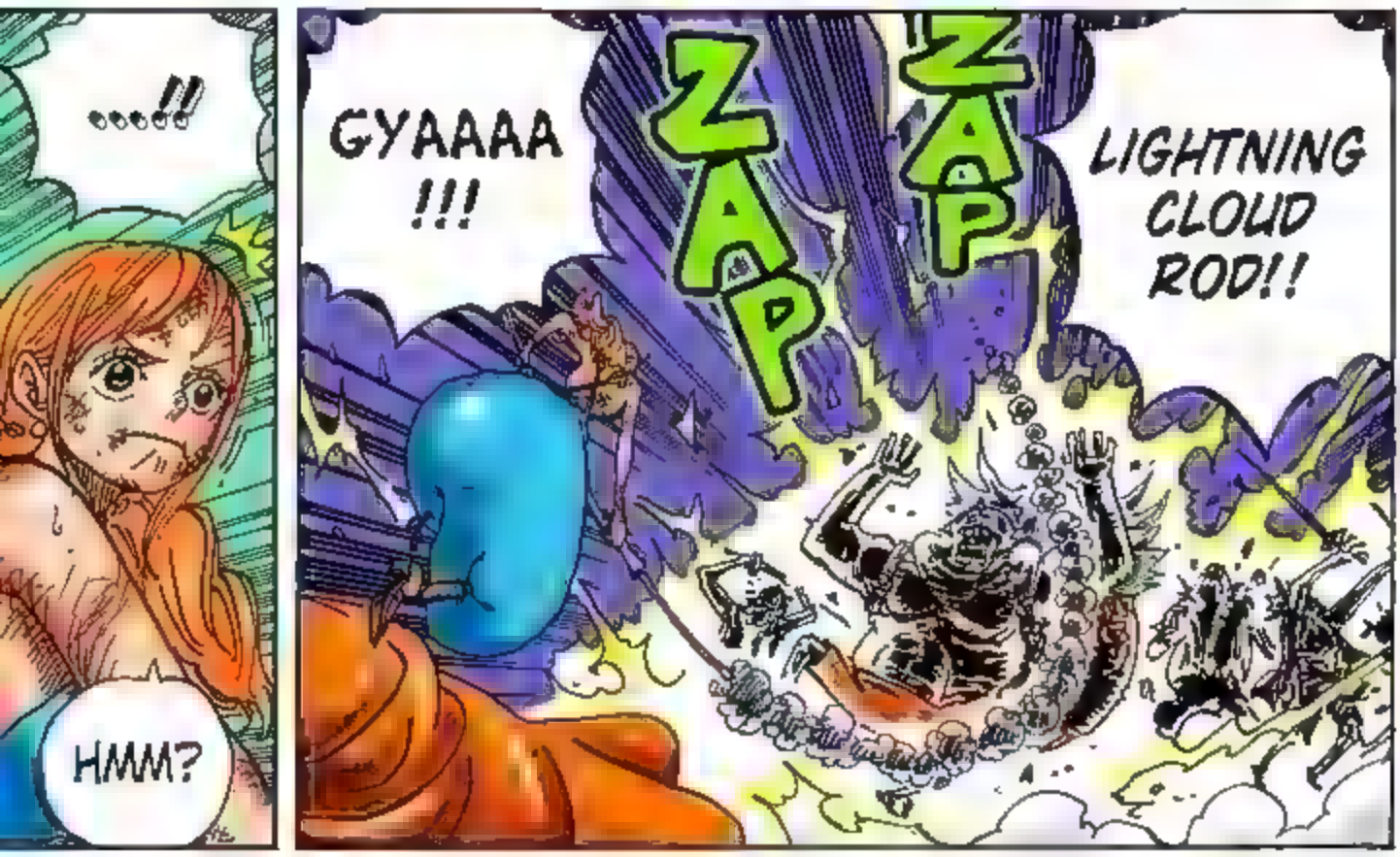
A: Liar!!! ⚡ *Huff...huff...*

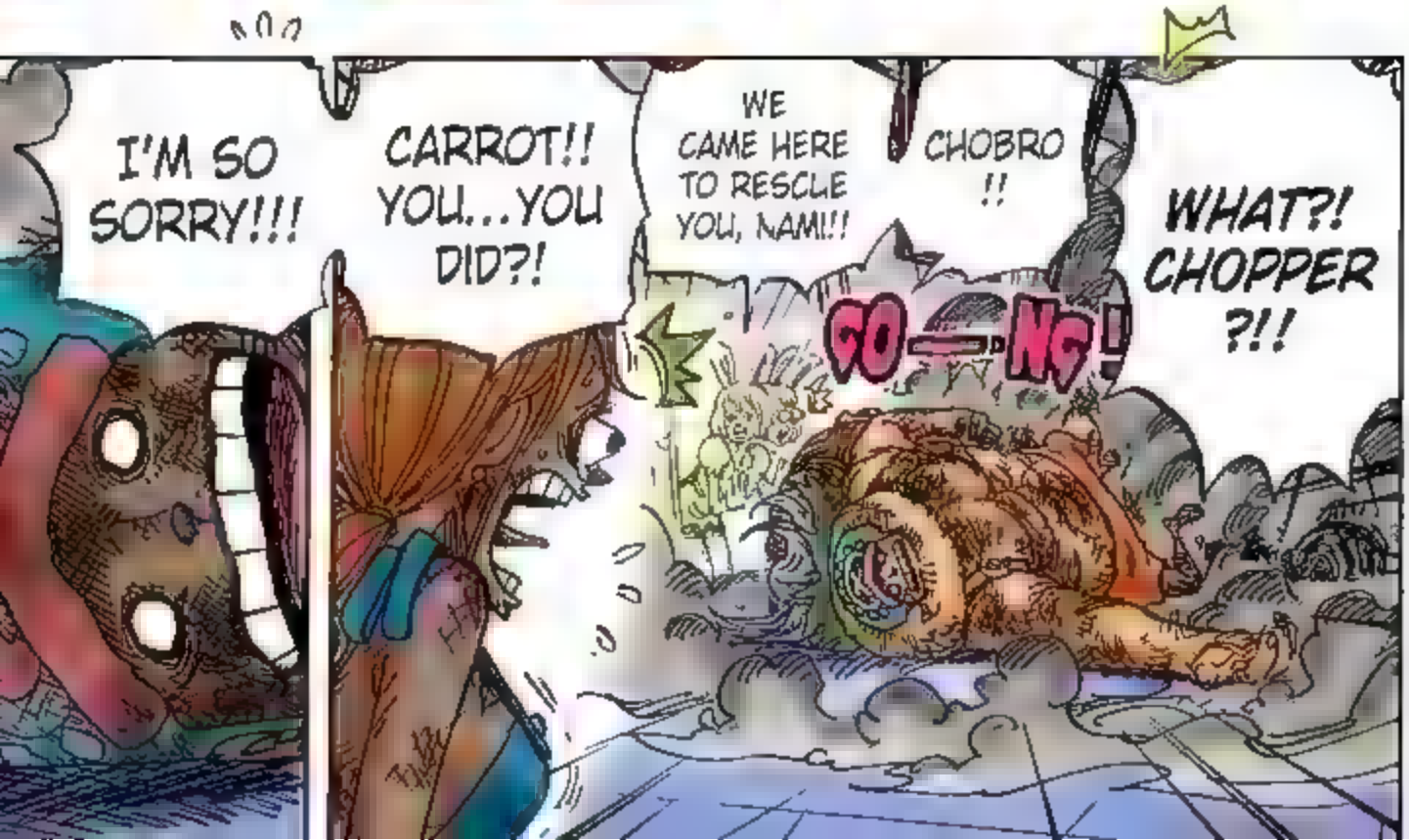
Chapter 854: WHAT ARE YOU DOING?

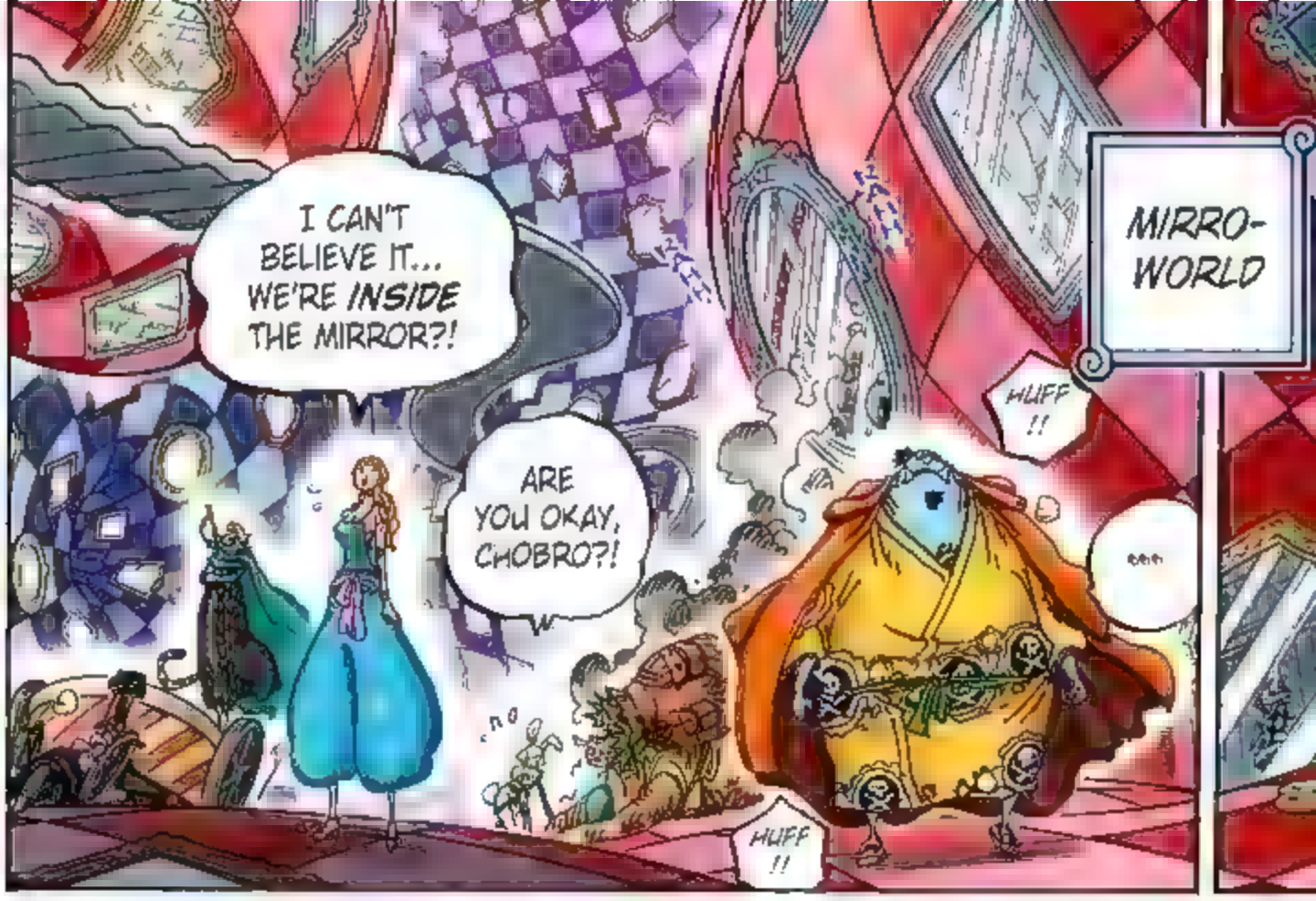
REQUEST: "PLEASE DRAW ZORO WEARING SHADES AND RIDING A HARLEY LOOK-ALIKE" BY RORONOA NATSUKI

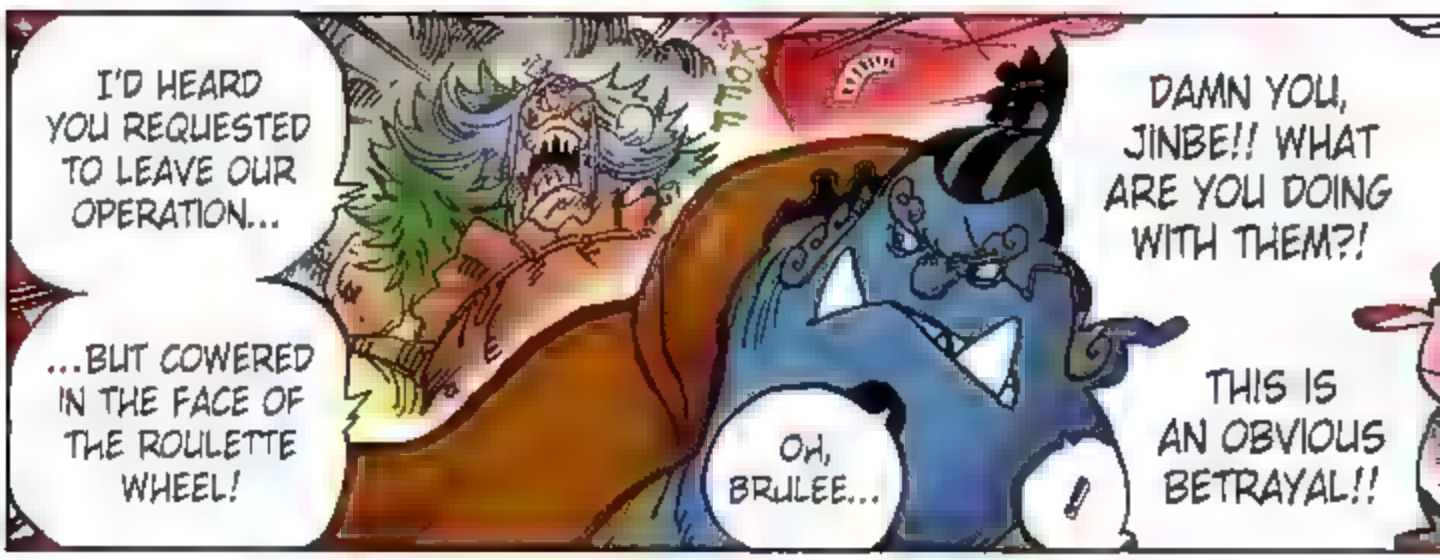
DON'T LET THEM GET OUTSIDE!!
SURROUND THEM!!
RAAH
BA-BLAM!
BLAM!
BLOCK OFF THE EXITS!!!
WE'RE ABOUT TO BE SURROUNDED.
WELL, THIS ISN'T SHAPING UP WELL!
NO
OH!
WHAT?! THERE'S NO ESCAPE?!
JINBE IS STAGING A MUTINY!!!
BOSS JINBE IS...ER, I MEAN...!
CAN YOU HANDLE THE REAR, NAMI?!
EEK!
BA-BLAM!!
BLAM!!

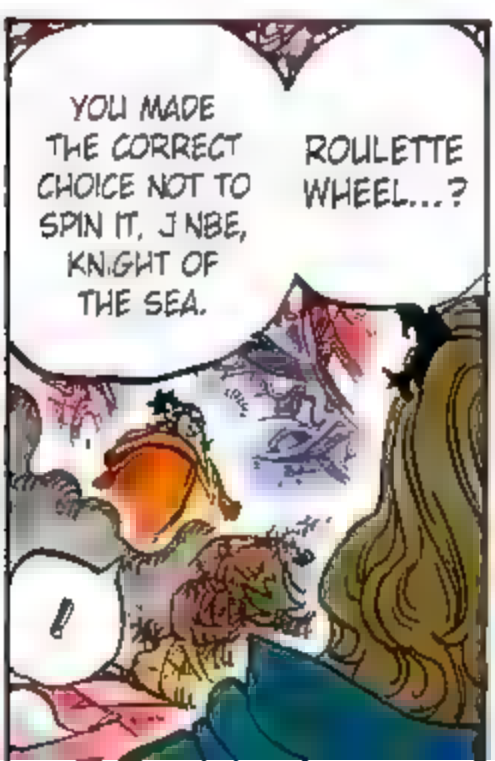
AND HERE ARE MORE FOES UP AHEAD.
RAAH
PUFF
PUFF
SPIN
JUST LEAVE US ALONE!!!
AHA!! FOUND THEM!! HEY, OVER HERE!!
ALL RIGHT, THIS S GETTING OLD VERY FAST!!


...!!
HMM?
GYAAAA !!!
ZAP
ZAP
LIGHTNING CLOUD ROD!!


I'M SO SORRY!!!
CARROT!! YOU...YOU DID?!
WE CAME HERE TO RESCUE YOU, NAMI!!
CHOBRO !!
GO-ING!
WHAT?! CHOPPER ?!!


I CAN'T BELIEVE IT... WE'RE INSIDE THE MIRROR?!
ARE YOU OKAY, CHOBRO?!
MIRRO-WORLD
HUFF !!
HUFF !!

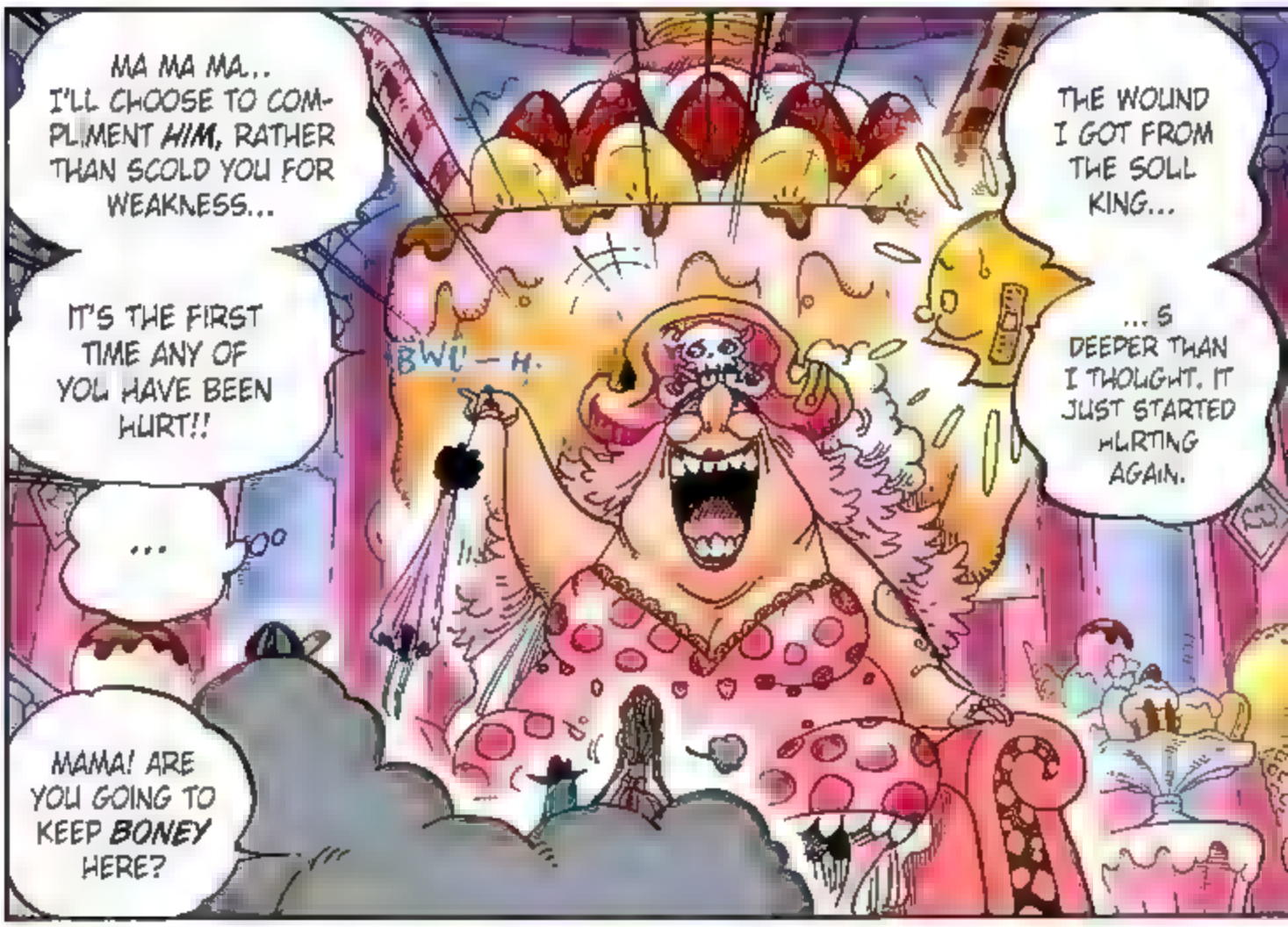

I'D HEARD YOU REQUESTED TO LEAVE OUR OPERATION...
...BUT COWERED IN THE FACE OF THE ROULETTE WHEEL!
KOUF
OH, BRULEE...
DAMN YOU, JINBE!! WHAT ARE YOU DOING WITH THEM?!
THIS IS AN OBVIOUS BETRAYAL!!


YOU MADE THE CORRECT CHOICE NOT TO SPIN IT, JINBE, KNIGHT OF THE SEA.
ROULETTE WHEEL...?

...BUT I SENSED ONLY DEATH AND MALICE FROM THAT WHEEL!!
MAMA GAVE FISH-MAN ISLAND HER PROTECTION! I WANTED TO REPAY HER WITH HONOR...

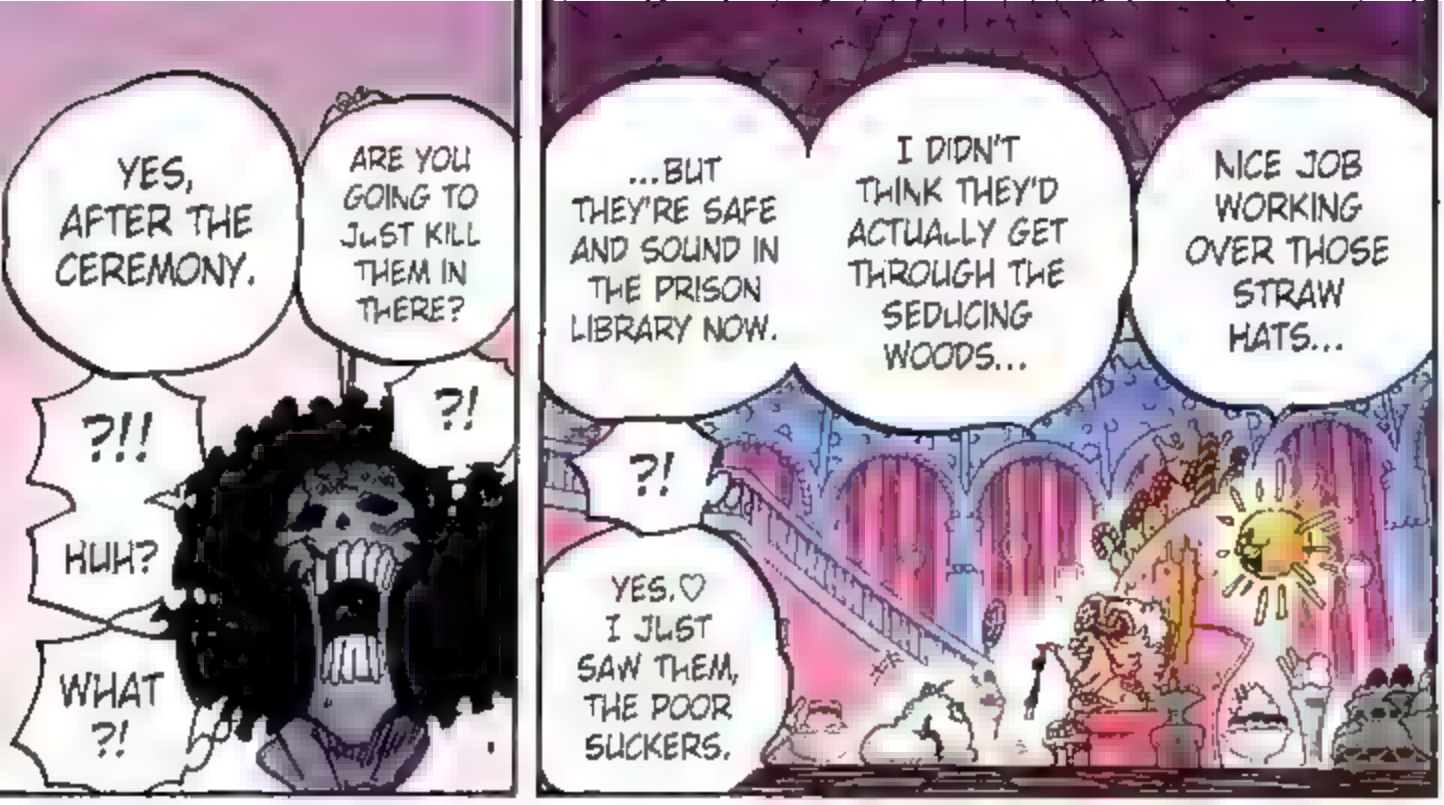
MAMA WILL NOT SUFFER ANYONE TO LEAVE HER REALM ALIVE!!!
WI WI WI! OF COURSE IT IS, YOU FOOLS!!
?!
HE SOUGHT SALVATION AND LOST HIS LIFE INSTEAD.
FIVE YEARS AGO, MY PARTNER SPUN THAT WHEEL.
IT IS CONSTRUCTED SUCH THAT WHOEVER SPINS IT IS GUARANTEED TO DIE.
...AND KILLS ALL LEAVERS !!!
SHE WELCOMES ALL COMERS...
THAT IS MAMA'S--
...OR FAITHFUL PIRATES EMPLOYED IN HER SERVICE!!
WHETHER THEY ARE MERE TRESPASSERS ...
OH, COME ON!! THIS IS WAY TOO HEAVY!!
ALL THAT'S LEFT IS BROOK, LUFFY AND SANJI!!
LET'S KEEP MOVING!!
AAAGH !!
TOOT TOOT
PUFF
PUFF
PUFF

WHAT'S THE MATTER, PROMETHEUS?
OWWW!
QUEEN'S CHAMBER, WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU


MA MA MA... I'LL CHOOSE TO COMPLIMENT HIM, RATHER THAN SCOLD YOU FOR WEAKNESS...
IT'S THE FIRST TIME ANY OF YOU HAVE BEEN HURT!!
...
MAMA! ARE YOU GOING TO KEEP BONEY HERE?
BWU-H.
THE WOUND I GOT FROM THE SOUL KING...
... S DEEPER THAN I THOUGHT. IT JUST STARTED HURTING AGAIN.

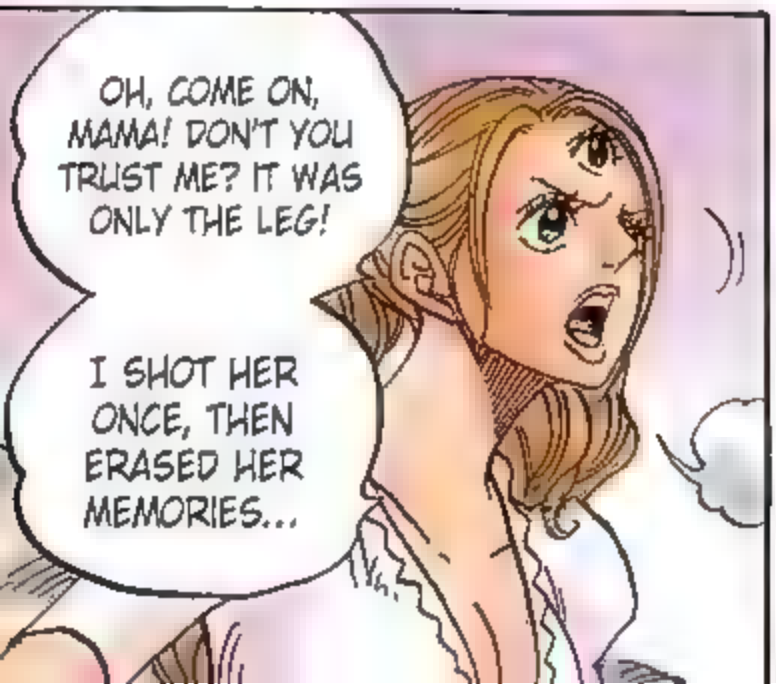
I'D RATHER CARRY HIM AROUND WITH ME FOR A WHILE THAN PUT HIM IN THE BOOK! ♫
BRR
YOU'LL NEVER FIND A RARER CREATURE! IT'S A WORK OF SOUL ART!♪

"BONEY"? THAT'S RATHER RUDE OF PUDDING...
WHA...

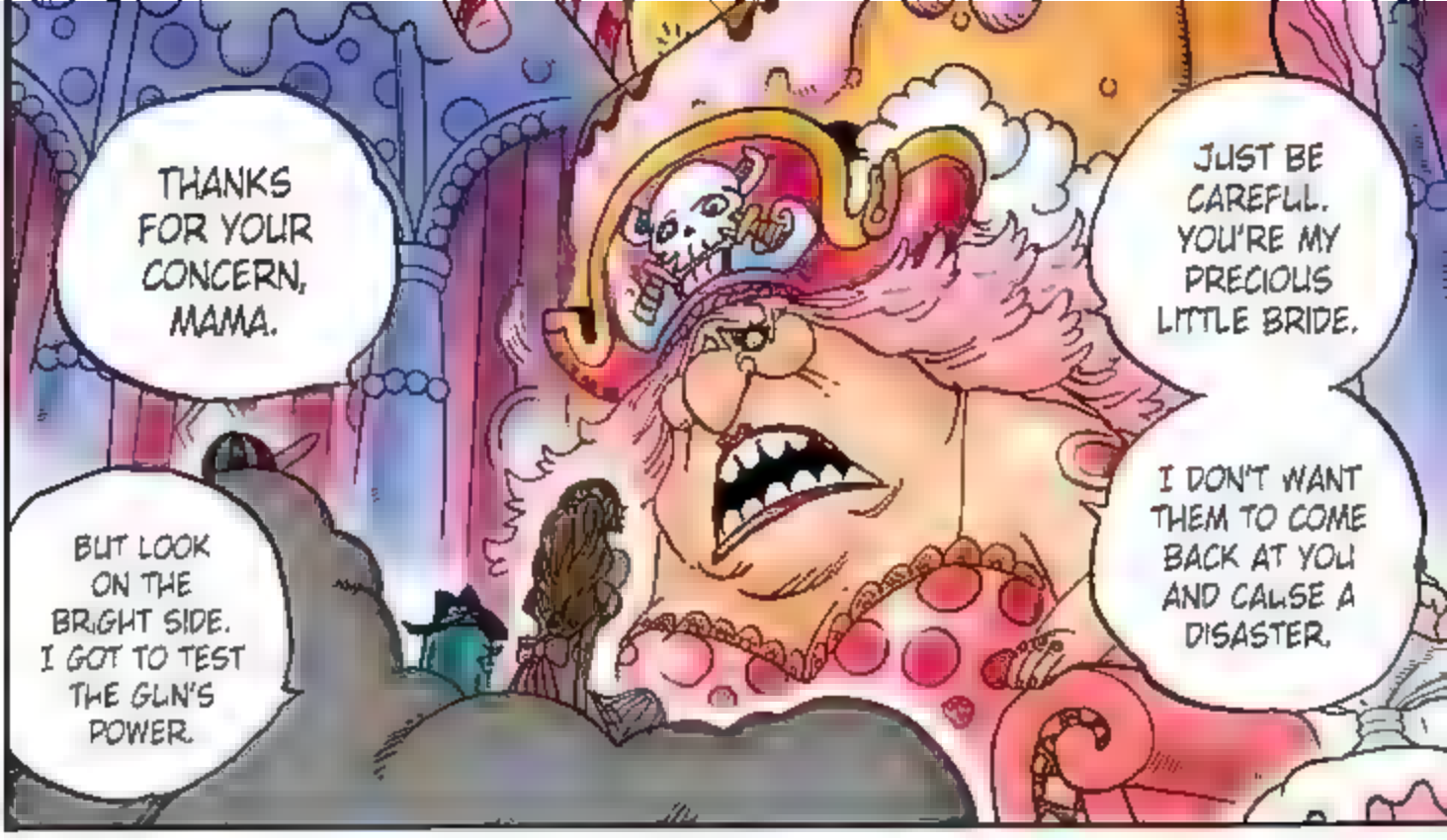

YES, AFTER THE CEREMONY.
ARE YOU GOING TO JUST KILL THEM IN THERE?
?!!
?!
HUH?
WHAT ?!
...BUT THEY'RE SAFE AND SOUND IN THE PRISON LIBRARY NOW.
I DIDN'T THINK THEY'D ACTUALLY GET THROUGH THE SEDUCING WOODS...
NICE JOB WORKING OVER THOSE STRAW HATS...
?!
YES.♡ I JUST SAW THEM, THE POOR SUCKERS.

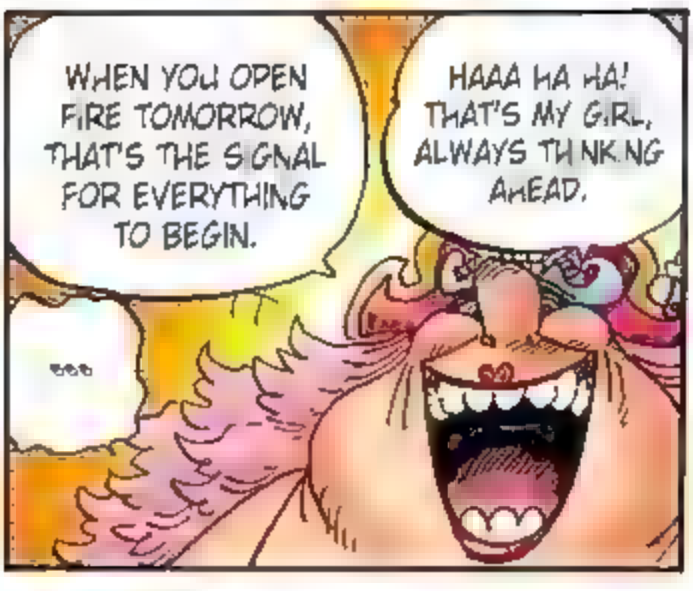
SHE'S VERY SHARP! GOOD THING I TOOK CARE OF IT.
GOOD... BUT REIJU WAS SNIFFING AROUND AFTER ME.
HMM?
WHAT'S THAT? YOU DIDN'T KILL HER, I TRUST.

I'VE GOT THE BARMAIDS ATTENDING TO THEM.
GERMA WILL BE DRINKING THEMSELVES INTO A STUPOR RIGHT ABOUT NOW.
...

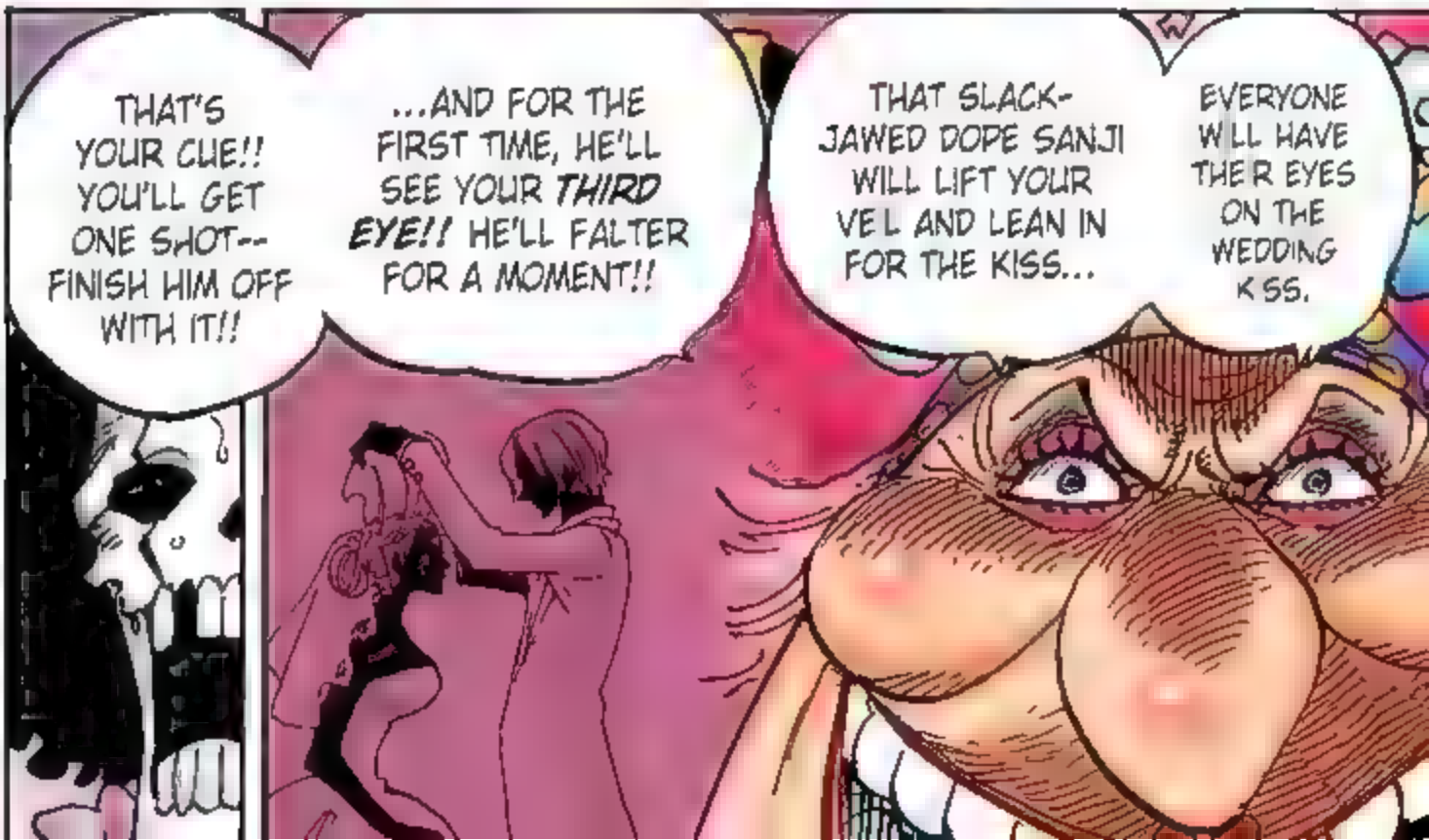

OH, COME ON, MAMA! DON'T YOU TRUST ME? IT WAS ONLY THE LEG!
I SHOT HER ONCE, THEN ERASED HER MEMORIES...

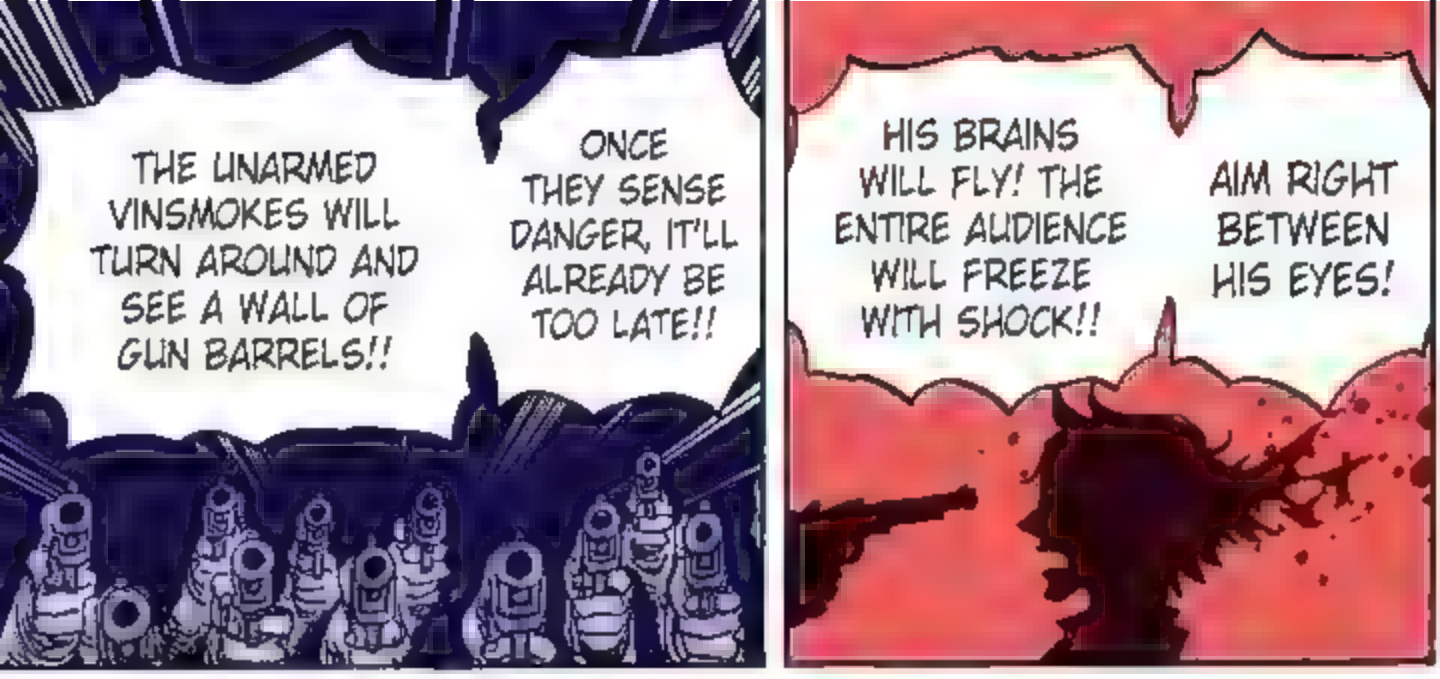
WHAT ARE YOU TWO TALKING ABOUT, PUDDING? WHAT HAPPENED TO THAT SWEET, WONDERFUL GIRL WE MET...?
...?!

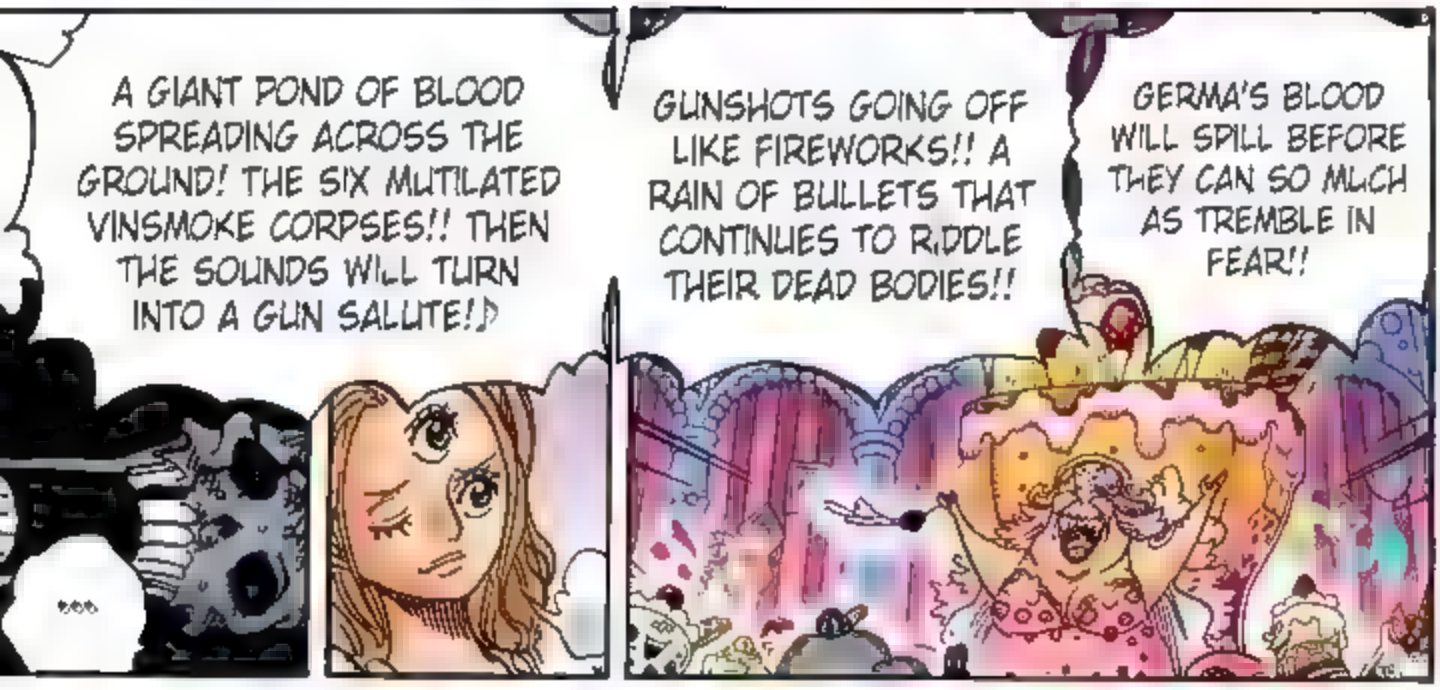

THANKS FOR YOUR CONCERN, MAMA.
JUST BE CAREFUL. YOU'RE MY PRECIOUS LITTLE BRIDE.
BUT LOOK ON THE BRIGHT SIDE. I GOT TO TEST THE GUN'S POWER.
I DON'T WANT THEM TO COME BACK AT YOU AND CAUSE A DISASTER.


WHEN YOU OPEN FIRE TOMORROW, THAT'S THE SIGNAL FOR EVERYTHING TO BEGIN.
HAAA HA HA! THAT'S MY GIRL, ALWAYS THINKING AHEAD.
...

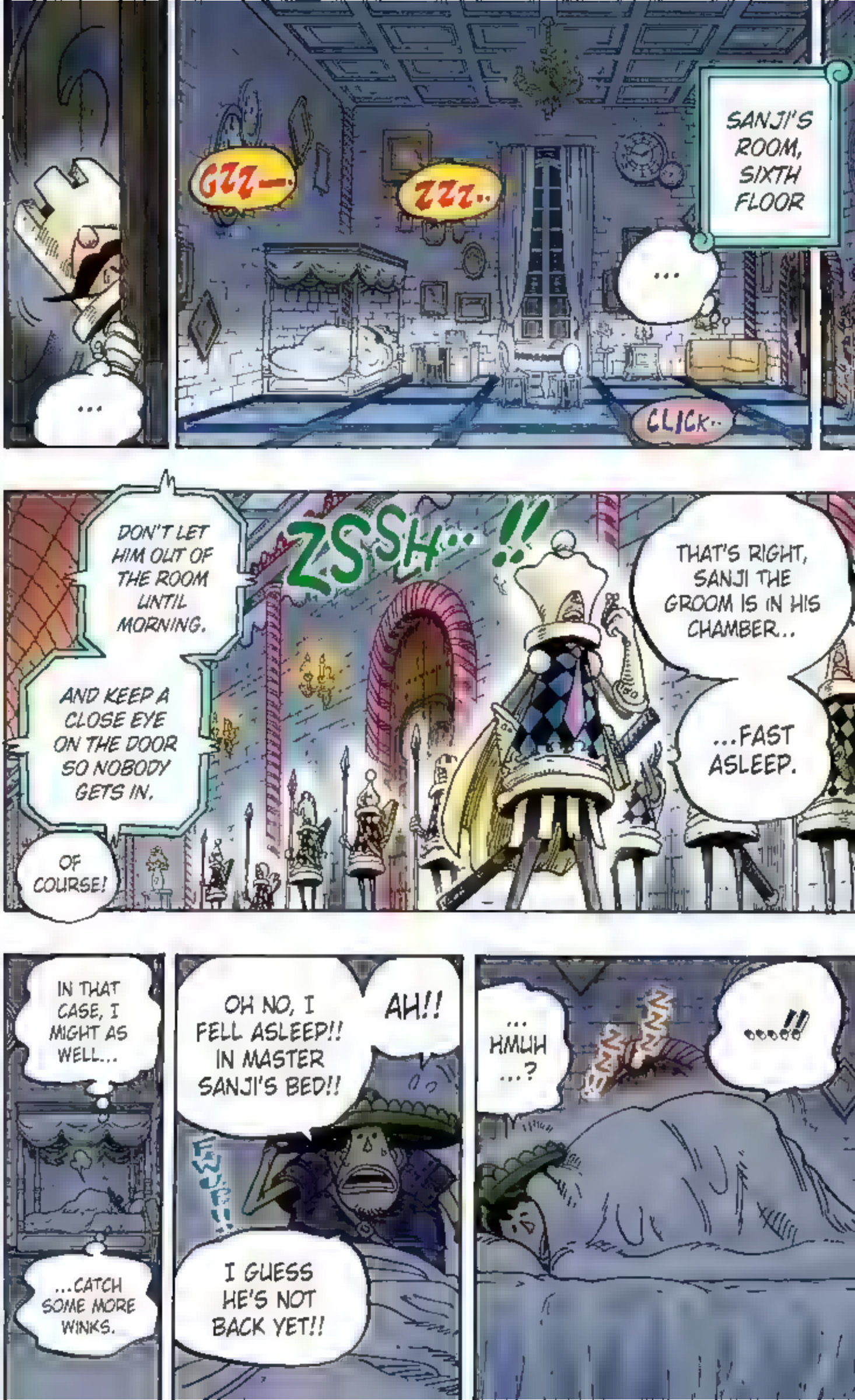
...DON'T STAND A CHANCE. ♡
EVEN GERMA'S AUGMENTED HUMANS...
CLICK


THAT'S YOUR CUE!! YOU'LL GET ONE SHOT-- FINISH HIM OFF WITH IT!!
...AND FOR THE FIRST TIME, HE'LL SEE YOUR THIRD EYE!! HE'LL FALTER FOR A MOMENT!!
THAT SLACK-JAWED DOPE SANJI WILL LIFT YOUR VEIL AND LEAN IN FOR THE KISS...
EVERYONE WILL HAVE THEIR EYES ON THE WEDDING KISS.

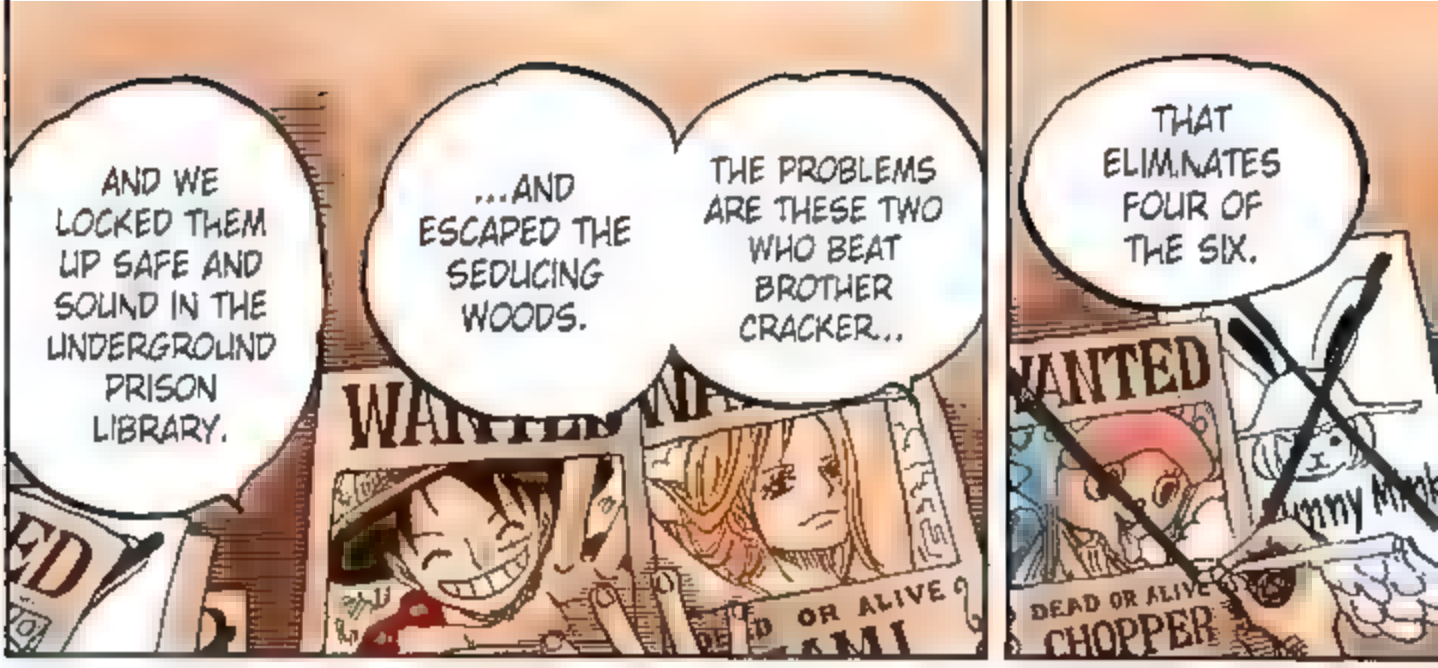

THE UNARMED VINSMOKES WILL TURN AROUND AND SEE A WALL OF GUN BARRELS!!
ONCE THEY SENSE DANGER, IT'LL ALREADY BE TOO LATE!!
HIS BRAINS WILL FLY! THE ENTIRE AUDIENCE WILL FREEZE WITH SHOCK!!
AIM RIGHT BETWEEN HIS EYES!


A GIANT POND OF BLOOD SPREADING ACROSS THE GROUND! THE SIX MUTILATED VINSMOKE CORPSES!! THEN THE SOUNDS WILL TURN INTO A GUN SALUTE!♪
...
GUNSHOTS GOING OFF LIKE FIREWORKS!! A RAIN OF BULLETS THAT CONTINUES TO RIDDLE THEIR DEAD BODIES!!
GERMA'S BLOOD WILL SPILL BEFORE THEY CAN SO MUCH AS TREMBLE IN FEAR!!

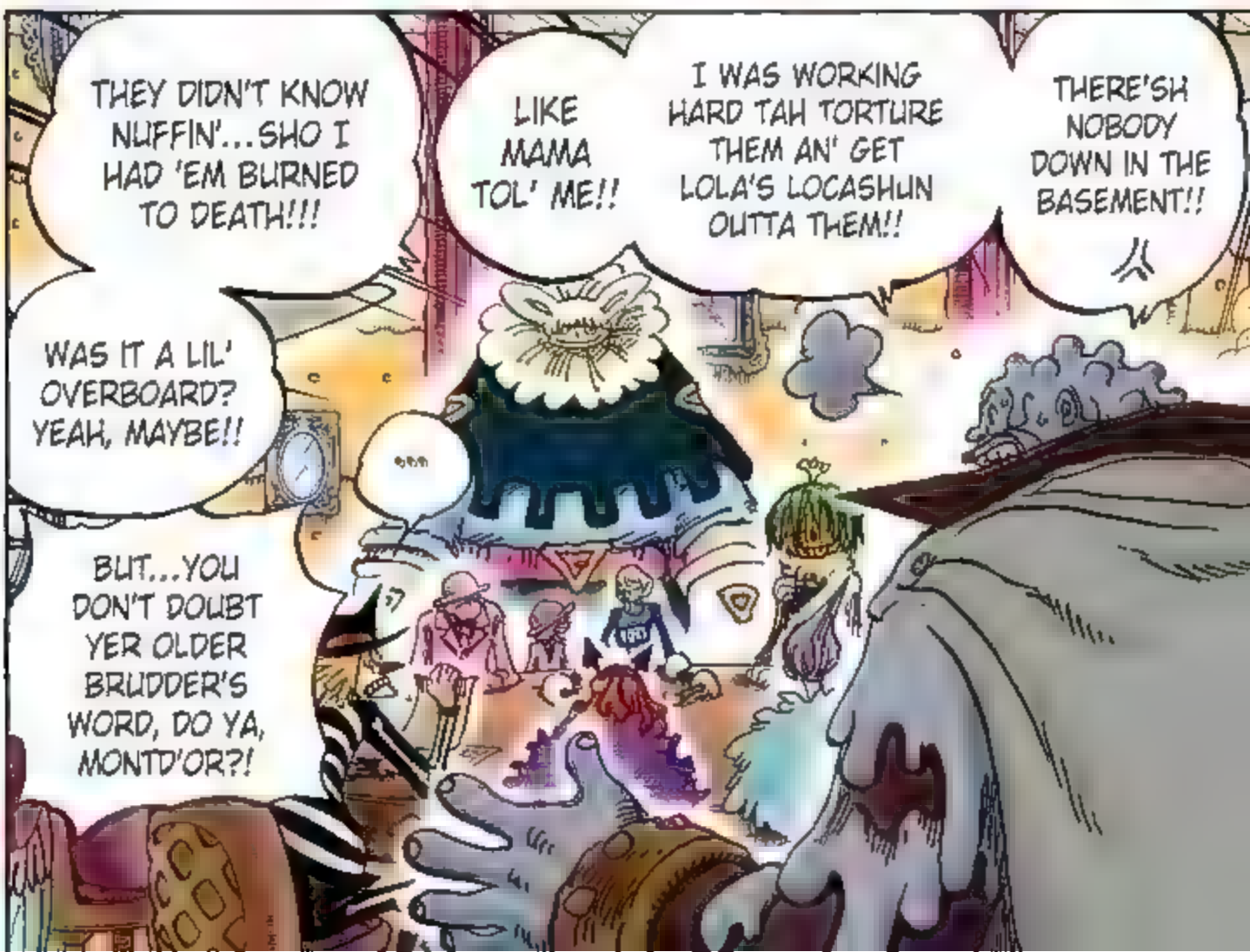
...ALL THE REST OF GERMA WILL BELONG TO ME!!!
ONCE THEIR ANNOYING LEADERSHIP IS GONE...
WE'LL CELEBRATE WITH CAKE!! WE'LL TOAST WITH TEA!!
THAT'S WHEN THE REAL PARTY BEGINS!!!


SANJI'S ROOM, SIXTH FLOOR
...
CLICK..
ZZZ..
GZZ—
...
THAT'S RIGHT, SANJI THE GROOM IS IN HIS CHAMBER..
...FAST ASLEEP.
ZSSH..!!
DON'T LET HIM OUT OF THE ROOM UNTIL MORNING.
AND KEEP A CLOSE EYE ON THE DOOR SO NOBODY GETS IN.
OF COURSE!
...!!
ZZZ
ZZ!!
... HMUH ...?
AH!!
OH NO, I FELL ASLEEP!! IN MASTER SANJI'S BED!!
FWUP!!
I GUESS HE'S NOT BACK YET!!
IN THAT CASE, I MIGHT AS WELL...
...CATCH SOME MORE WINKS.

IT WAS S.X OF THEM THAT PUDDING GUIDED ONTO THE MAIN ISLAND!!
THEY'RE TRYING TO GET SANJI BACK.
IN OTHER WORDS, PEKOMS WAS WITH THEM UNTIL THEY ENTERED OUR TERRITORY.
MEETING ROOM, SECOND FLOOR
INDUBI-TABLY.
...WHEN HE BLEW HIMSELF UP?
AND PEDRO WAS IN THE THIRD-FLOOR COURT-YARD...
SOUL KING IS CURRENTLY IN MAMA'S POSSESSION.
IS THIS CORRECT, COUNT?
SHIK!
...THAT SHE CAUGHT THEM EARLIER TODAY.
WE HAD A REPORT FROM SISTER BRULEE...
THERE WAS THE RABBIT AND RACCOON DOG...
AND OF THE FOUR IN THE SEDUCING WOODS...
SO THAT'S TWO GONE.
SHIK SHIK

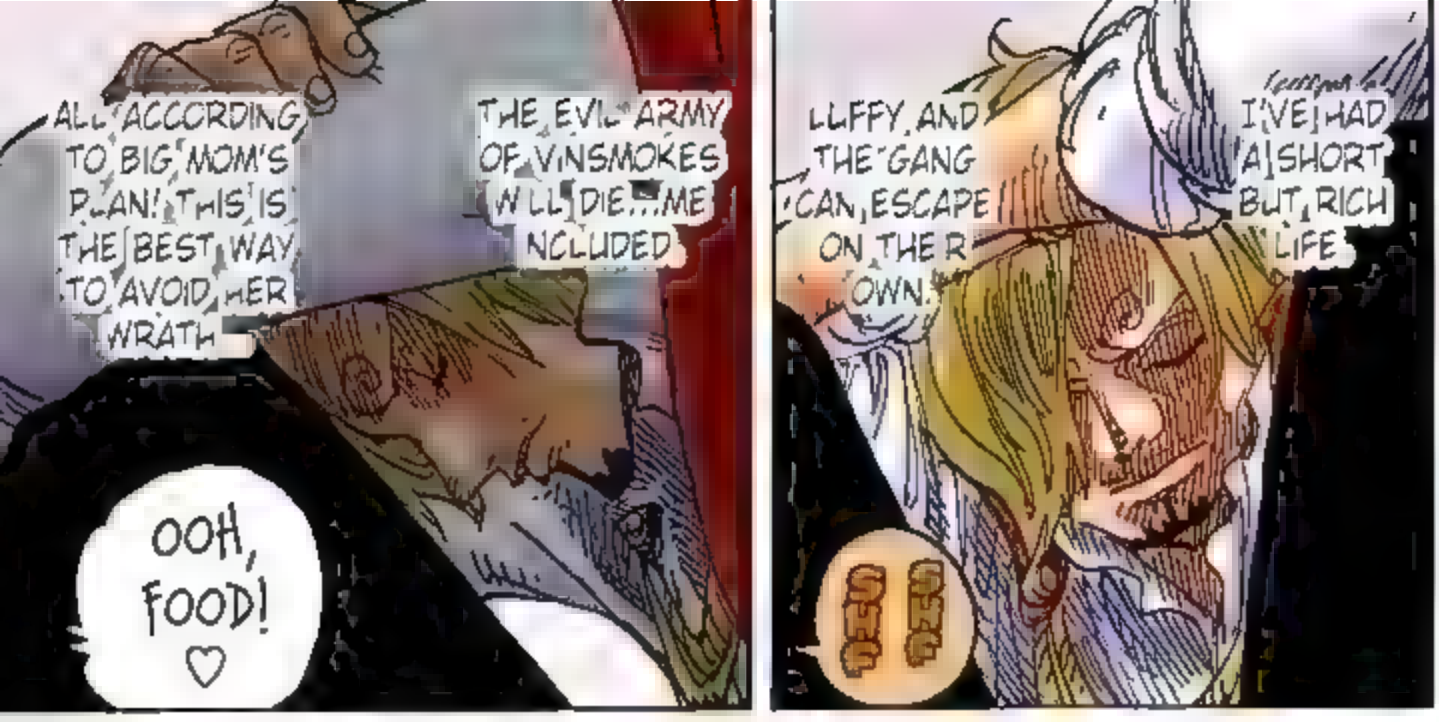

AND WE LOCKED THEM UP SAFE AND SOUND IN THE UNDERGROUND PRISON LIBRARY.
...AND ESCAPED THE SEDUCING WOODS.
THE PROBLEMS ARE THESE TWO WHO BEAT BROTHER CRACKER...
WANTED
DEAD OR ALIVE
THAT ELIMINATES FOUR OF THE SIX.
WANTED
DEAD OR ALIVE
CHOPPER

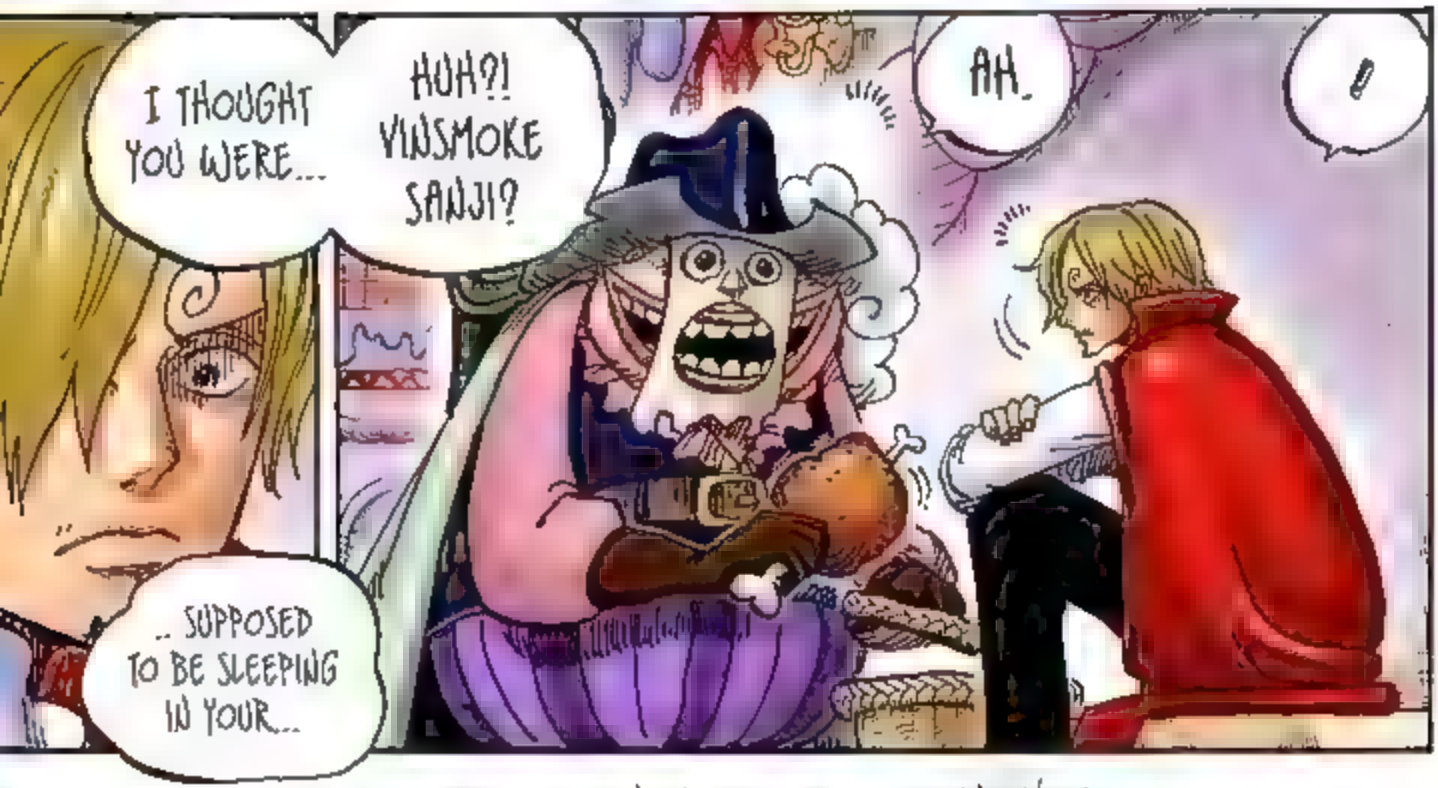
DON'T MAKE ME REPEAT MYSHELF!!!
ABSHOLUTELY GROUNDLESH!
WHERE IS HE NOW?! THERE'SH NO REPORTSH AT ALL!!
WHAT'S THIS ABOUT JINBE SHOWING UP, BROTHER OPERA?
SO WHY ARE THERE RUMORS THAT THEY ESCAPED?

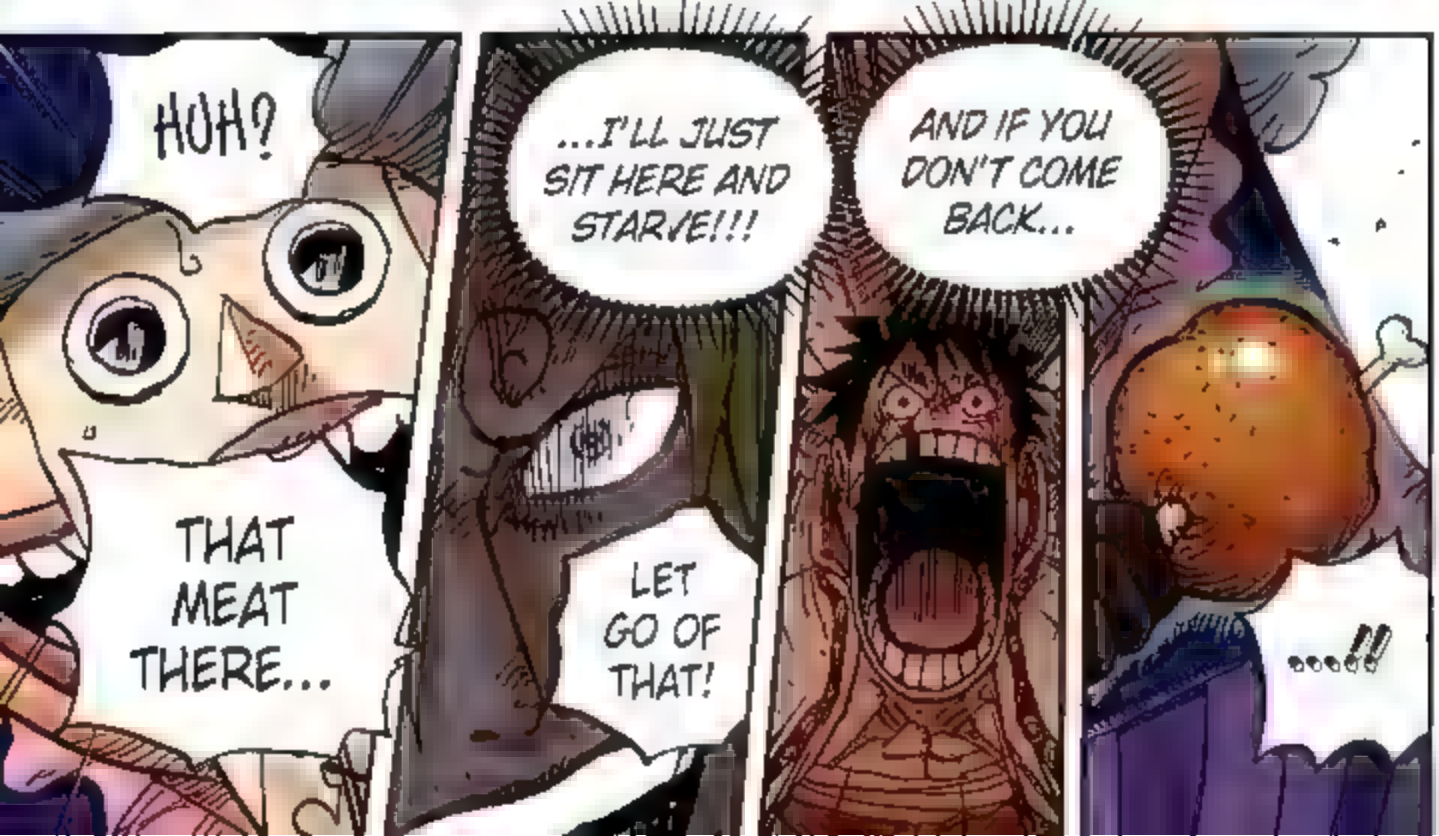

THEY DIDN'T KNOW NUFFIN'...SHO I HAD 'EM BURNED TO DEATH!!!
LIKE MAMA TOL' ME!!
I WAS WORKING HARD TAH TORTURE THEM AN' GET LOLA'S LOCASHUN OUTTA THEM!!
THERE'SH NOBODY DOWN IN THE BASEMENT!!
WAS IT A LIL' OVERBOARD? YEAH, MAYBE!!
BUT...YOU DON'T DOUBT YER OLDER BRUDDER'S WORD, DO YA, MONTD'OR?!

MAMA WILL PULL ALL THE REST OF MY LIFE SHPAN!!!
BBMP
BBMP
NO WAY I CAN ADMIT THAT I SHCREWED UP MY WATCH!!
THEY'RE ALL CONFIRMED TO BE IN THEIR ROOMS.
...AND THE VINSMOKES ?
WHAT ABOUT SANJI...
ALL RIGHT... WE'LL CROSS THEM OFF TOO...
...?!
RAAAHH
SO LET'S PUT ON THE GREATEST WEDDING EVER FOR OUR SWEET LITTLE SISTER, PUDDING!!!
THE PREPARA-TIONS ARE UNDER WAY FOR TOMORROW'S FEAST IN THE GREAT KITCHEN!!
PERFECT!! THEN WE'VE ELIMINATED ALL THE INTRUSIONS !!!
CONTINUE PATROLS THROUGH THE NIGHT. I CAN'T TRUST OPERA ON THIS ONE.
YESSIR !!

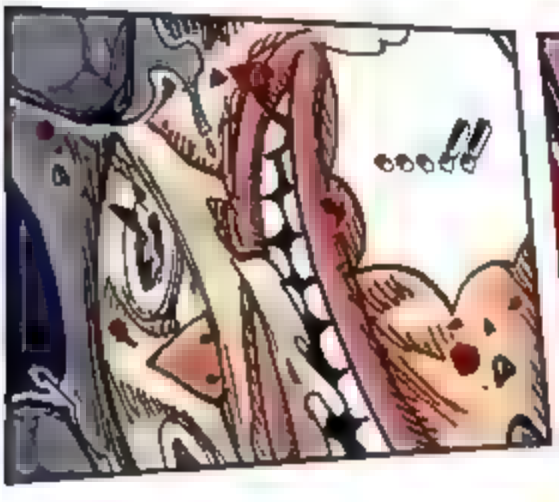
MEDICAL ROOM, THIRD FLOOR
...
...
SWEET CITY
FSHHHH
HUFF!
HUFF...
GLURR
GRRR
WOBL
WOBL
INSIDE THE CHATEAU ...
...
BRING THIS TO PUDDING...?
OH, SHOOT!!
I GOT IN THE GROOVE AND COOKED THE USUAL WAY!!
BOOM!
THUMP
WHAT ARE YOU DOING, SANJI?!
I MADE ALL OF THEIR FAVORITES ...
FORGET IT...JUST FORGET IT!!
HMM?
BOYOING

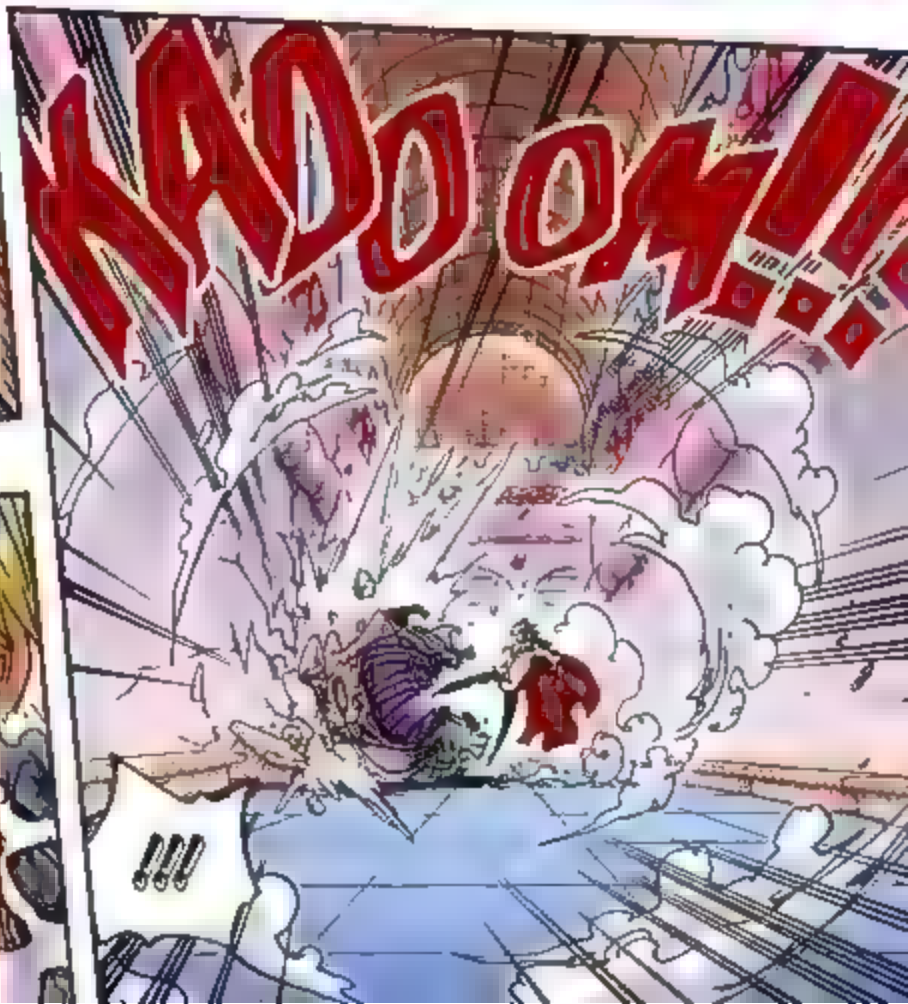

ALL ACCORDING TO BIG MOM'S PLAN! THIS IS THE BEST WAY TO AVOID HER WRATH
THE EVIL ARMY OF VINSMOKES WILL DIE...ME INCLUDED
OOH, FOOD! ♡
LUFFY AND THE GANG CAN ESCAPE ON THEIR OWN.
I'VE HAD A SHORT BUT RICH LIFE
GEO GEO

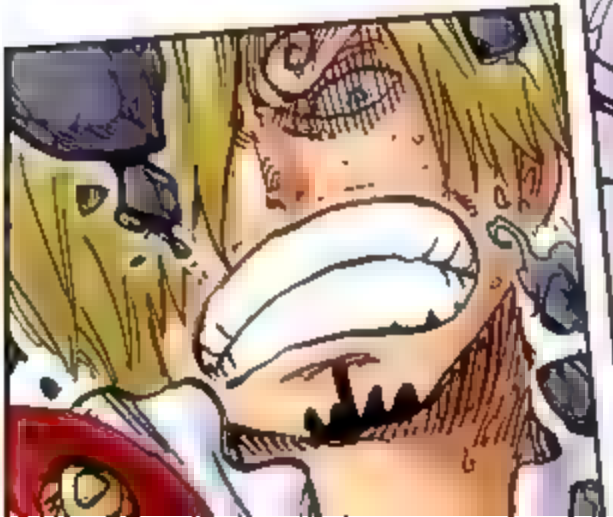

I THOUGHT YOU WERE...
HUH?! VINSMOKE SANJI?
.. SUPPOSED TO BE SLEEPING IN YOUR...
AH.
!

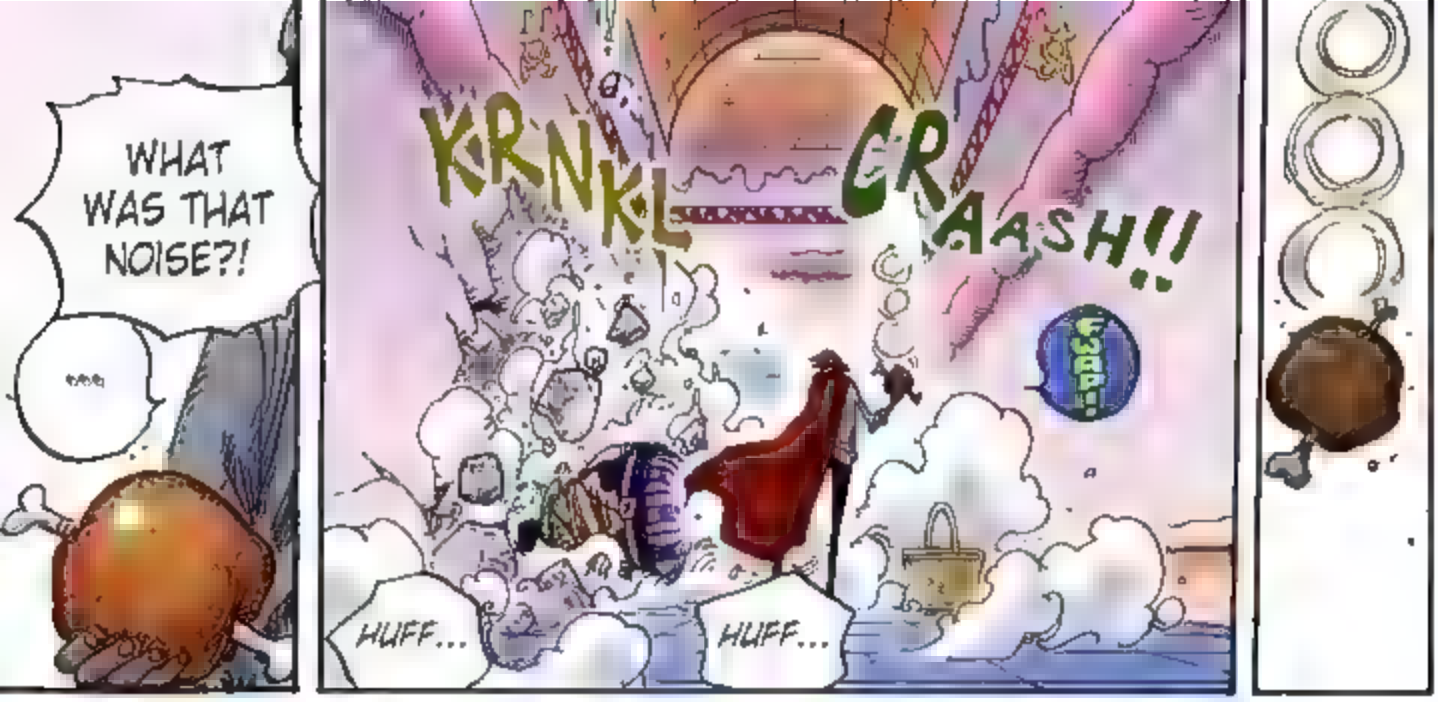

HUH?
THAT MEAT THERE...
...I'LL JUST SIT HERE AND STARVE!!!
LET GO OF THAT!
AND IF YOU DON'T COME BACK...
...!!

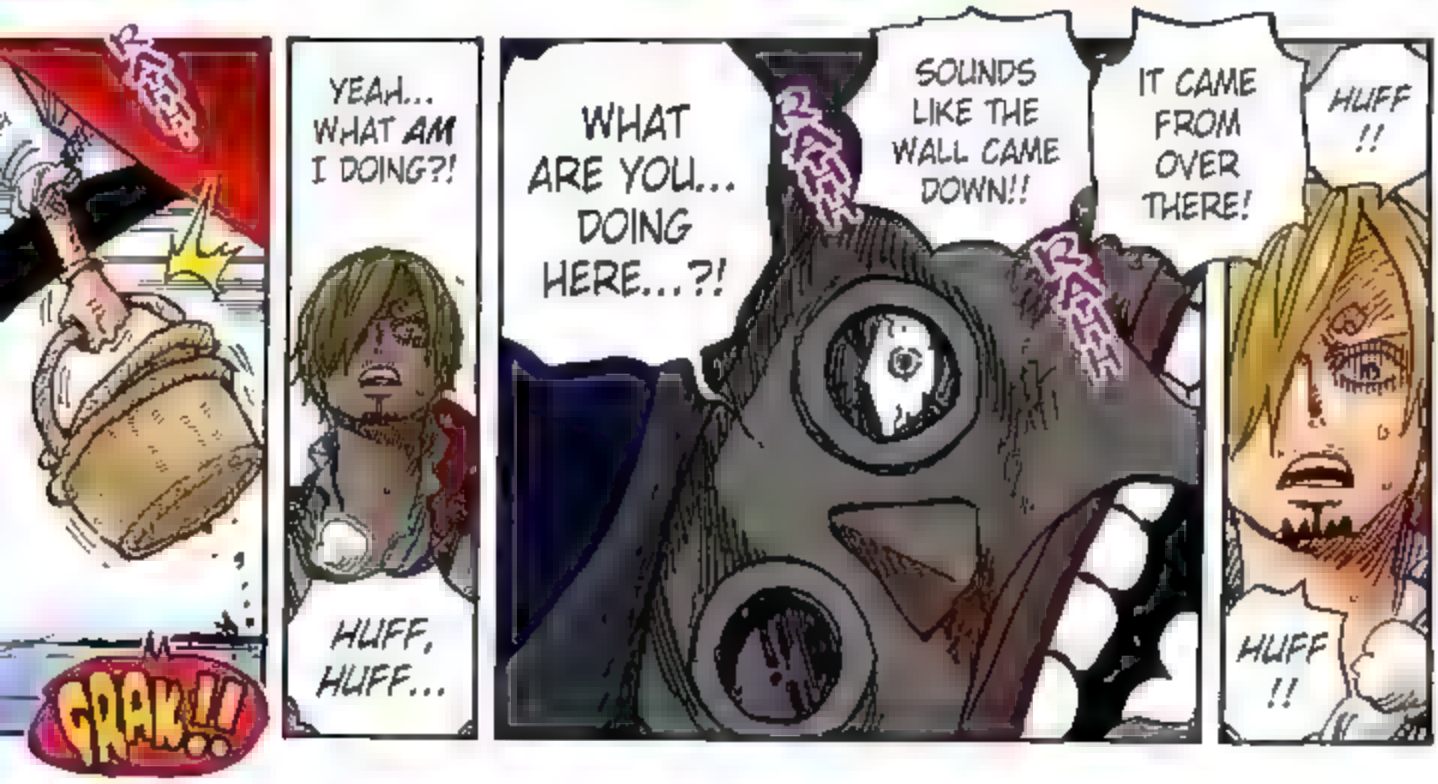
...
DOESN'T BELONG TO YOU!!!!
WA
!!!

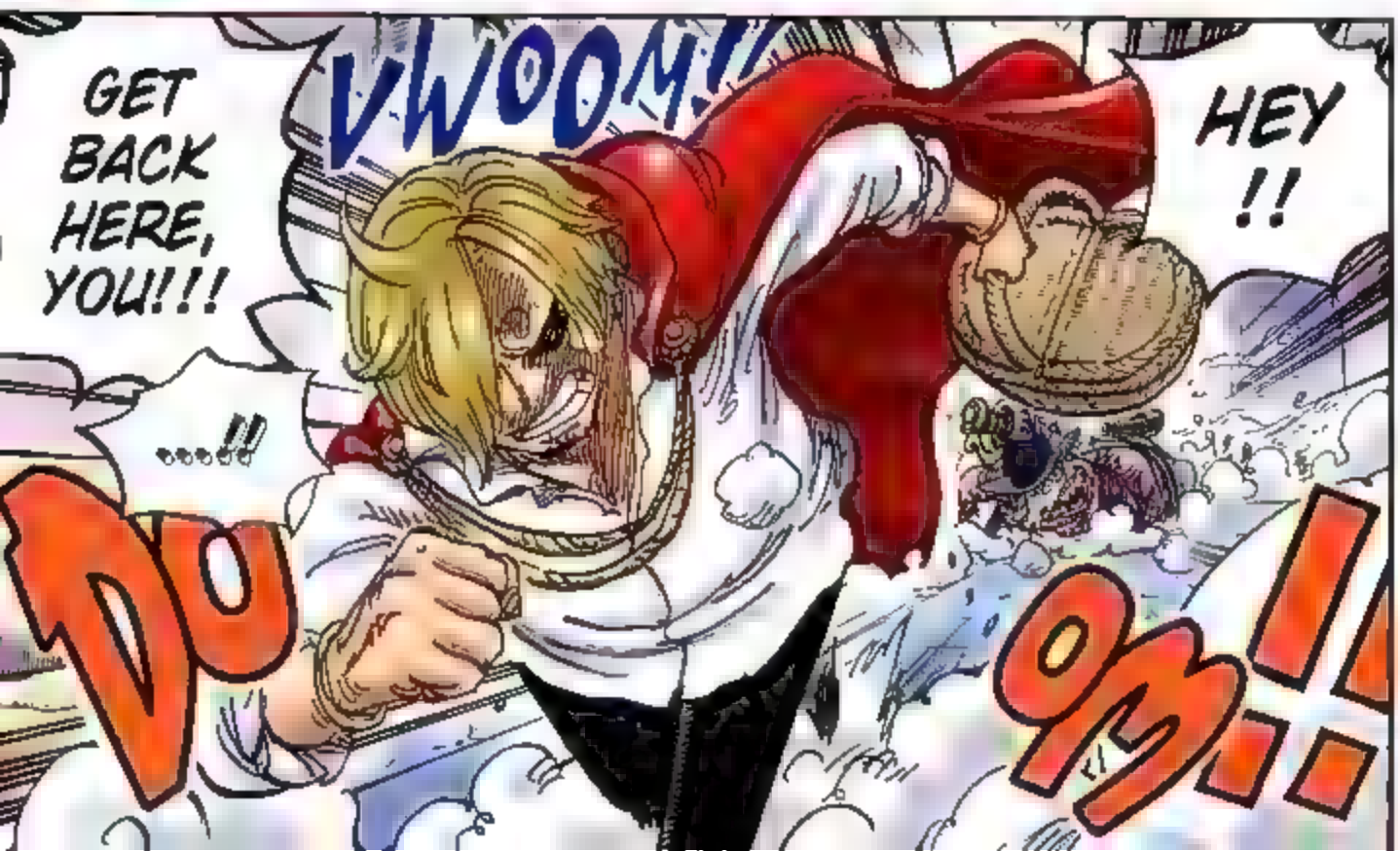

...!!


KADOOM!!
!!!

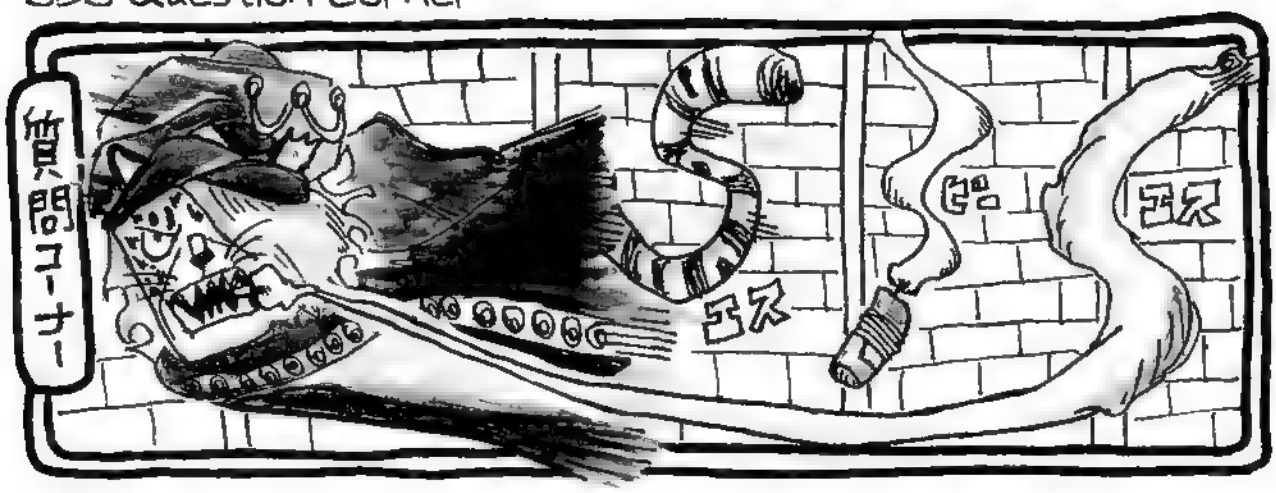



WHAT WAS THAT NOISE?!
...
KRNKL
CRAASH!!
HUFF...
HUFF...


KRAB
GRAK!!
YEAH... WHAT AM I DOING?!
HUFF, HUFF...
WHAT ARE YOU... DOING HERE...?!
RAISH
RAISH
SOUNDS LIKE THE WALL CAME DOWN!!
IT CAME FROM OVER THERE!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!


GET BACK HERE, YOU!!!
.....!!
VWOOM!!
HEY !!
DO
OM!!

SBS Question Corner



(Hayato Asami, Kanagawa)

Q: In the "sons' cups" scene in chapter 800 (volume 80), there's a panel where everyone holds out their cups. On the sound effect bubble, there are eight } marks! But there are seven of them! So who was the last one?! Tell us!

--Mutsu 2

A: Whoa...! You noticed that?! Who does that?! It does seem weird that there are seven cups, and yet the sound effect is coming from eight directions. This is kind of like a live-TV incident. As a matter of fact, the last one belongs to some old lady who just wandered by. I'm very sorry. She's very sorry too, so I hope you can let this one slide.

Q: What is a heart full of belief?!

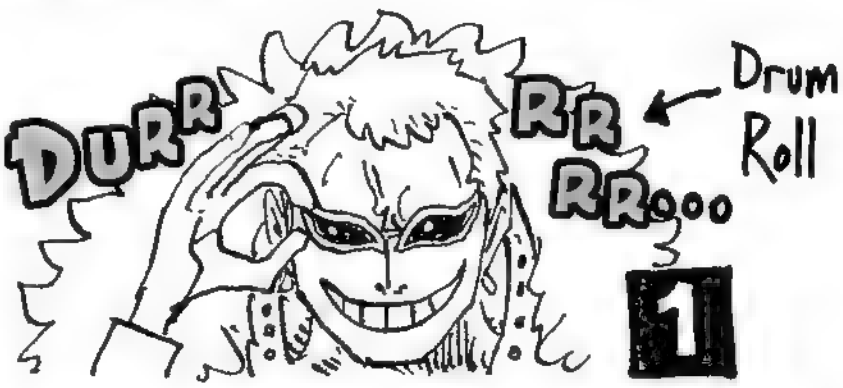
--Rukia, Age 12

A: It could be, for example, the strength of mind not to be led astray by the deceptive lies of adults who cannot admit their own mistakes. You have to be strong enough to say, "No old lady's just gonna be 'passing by' on a boat! That makes no sense!!"

Q: What does Doflamingo look like when he takes off his sunglasses?

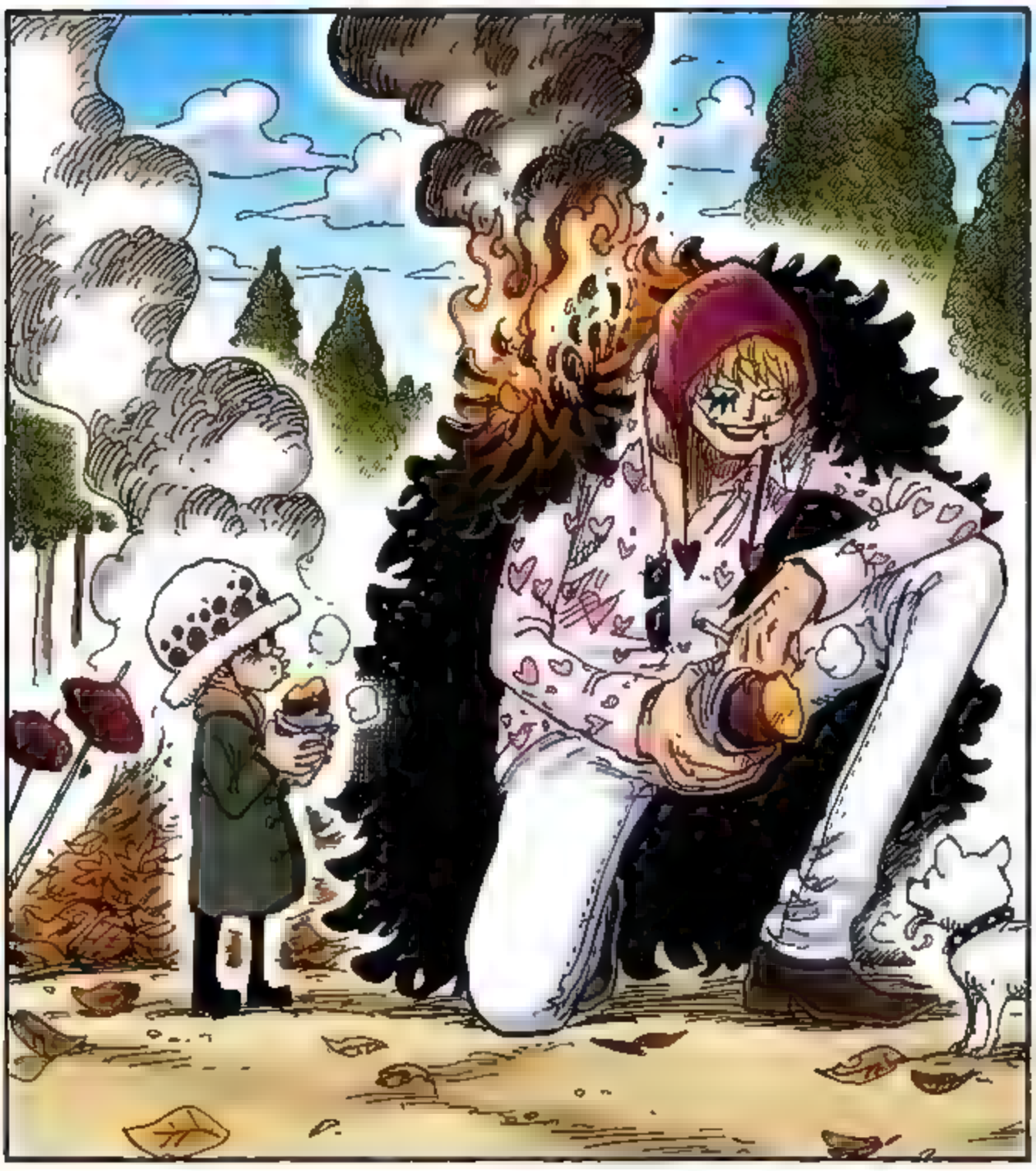
--Saki & Shun

A: Oh! Good timing! Look, Doflamingo's about to remove his glasses right now!!



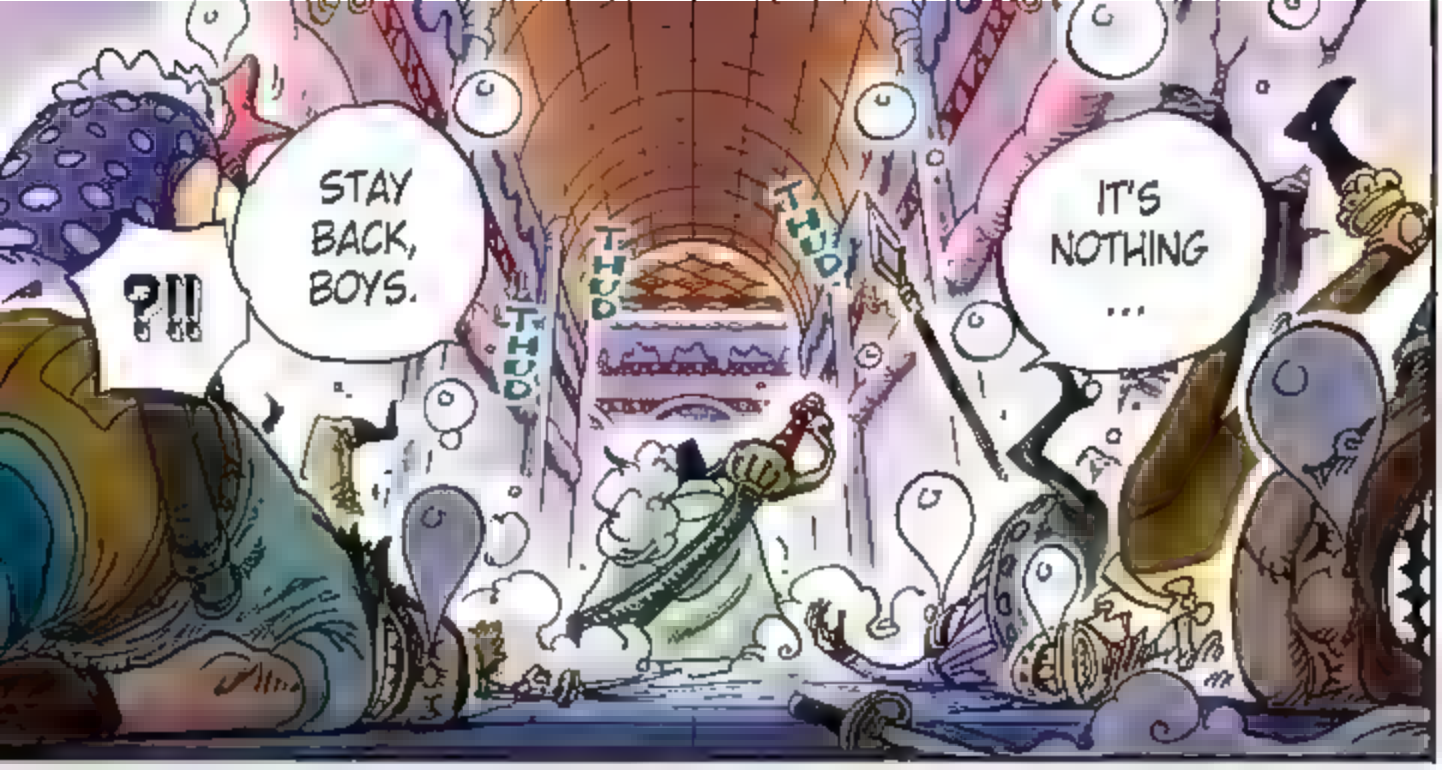
Argh, hurry up!! He's gonna carry this over to pg. 132!! Take those shades off!!

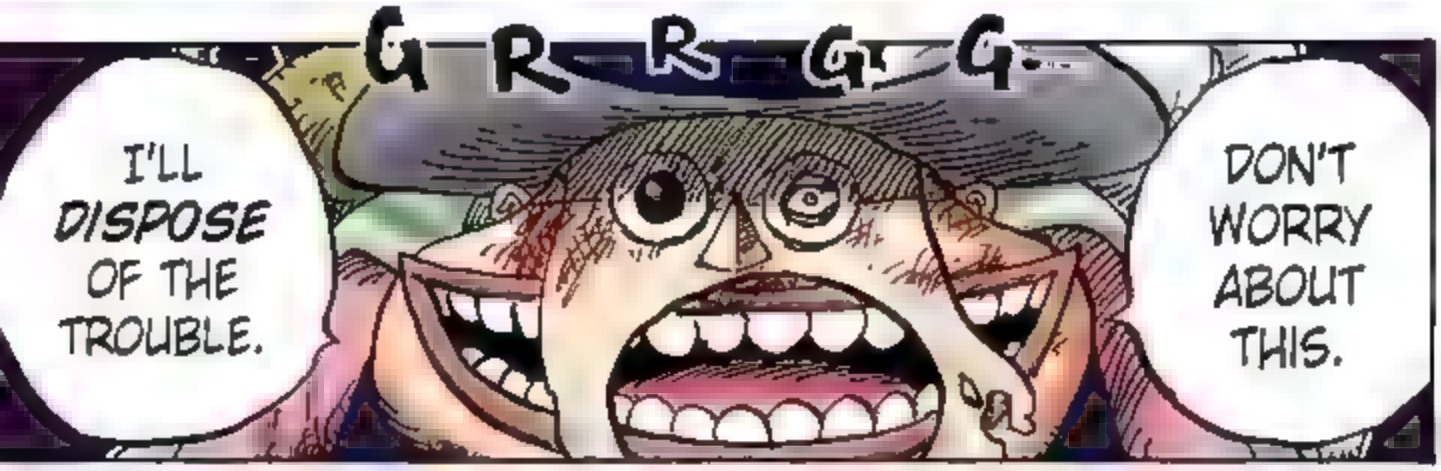
Chapter 855:
GLURRGLE!!!



REQUEST: "LAW NOTICING CORA IS ON FIRE
AS THEY ROAST YAMS OVER A PILE OF LEAVES"
BY NAOMIN SHIRAKI FROM TOKYO

WE HEARD AN INCREDIBLE NOISE!!
WHAT WAS THAT?!
FWSHHHHH...
MASTER BOBBIN!!
BOYOYOING!
...
RATH
DO
WHAT MADE THIS HOLE IN THE WALL?!
BOYOYOING!
OM!!
BIG MOM PIRATES FIGHTER (BISHOP)
BOBBIN THE DISPOSER
BOUNTY: 105.5 MILLION BELLY
SLUMP
ZZ-Z
BOING BOING
MASTER BO...

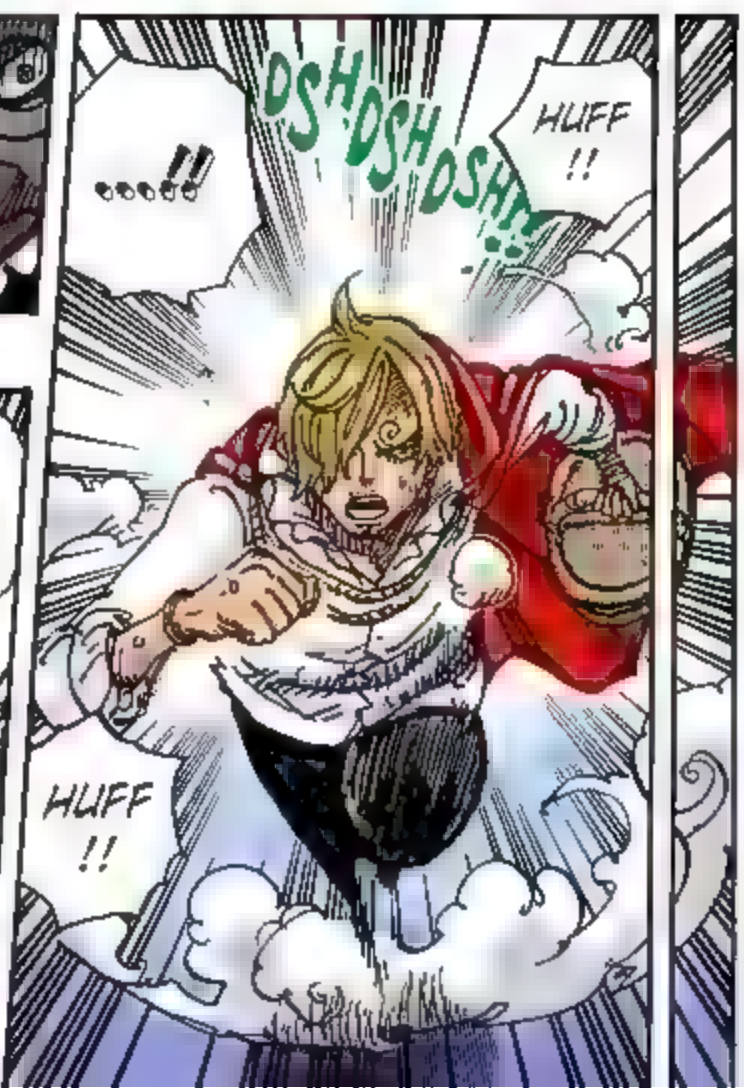

?!!
STAY BACK, BOYS.
THUD
THUD
THUD
IT'S NOTHING ...


G R R G G
I'LL DISPOSE OF THE TROUBLE.
DON'T WORRY ABOUT THIS.

BOYOING
AT MAMA'S TEA PARTY...

...MAKE AN APPEARANCE. ♪
FSHHH

...EVEN THE DEMONS OF HELL...
WOOM!!


...!!
DSH DSH DSH!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!

...OF SUCH A STRANGE BONE CREATURE! BUT DON'T WORRY...

WI WI WI! MAMA WOULD NEVER WILLINGLY LET GO...

!

HUH ...?

I CAN MAKE IT SO SHE LOOSENS HER GRIP...

IT'S ME, BRULEE!! HELP--

MAMAAAA !!!

COVER HER BIG MOUTH!!

YOU STUPID JERK!!

...!!

STOMP

STOMP

SO THAT'S THE EMPEROR OF THE SEA...

SHE'S HUGE!!

WELL, AT LEAST HE'S ALIVE.

W-WHADDLE WE DO...?!

...!!

...!!

WHOA !!

MIRRO-WORLD

BUT WHY IS SHE SLEEPING WITH BROOK CRADLED IN HER ARMS?!

SNORRRR

PWEE-E

BIG MOM !!!

SNORR~~

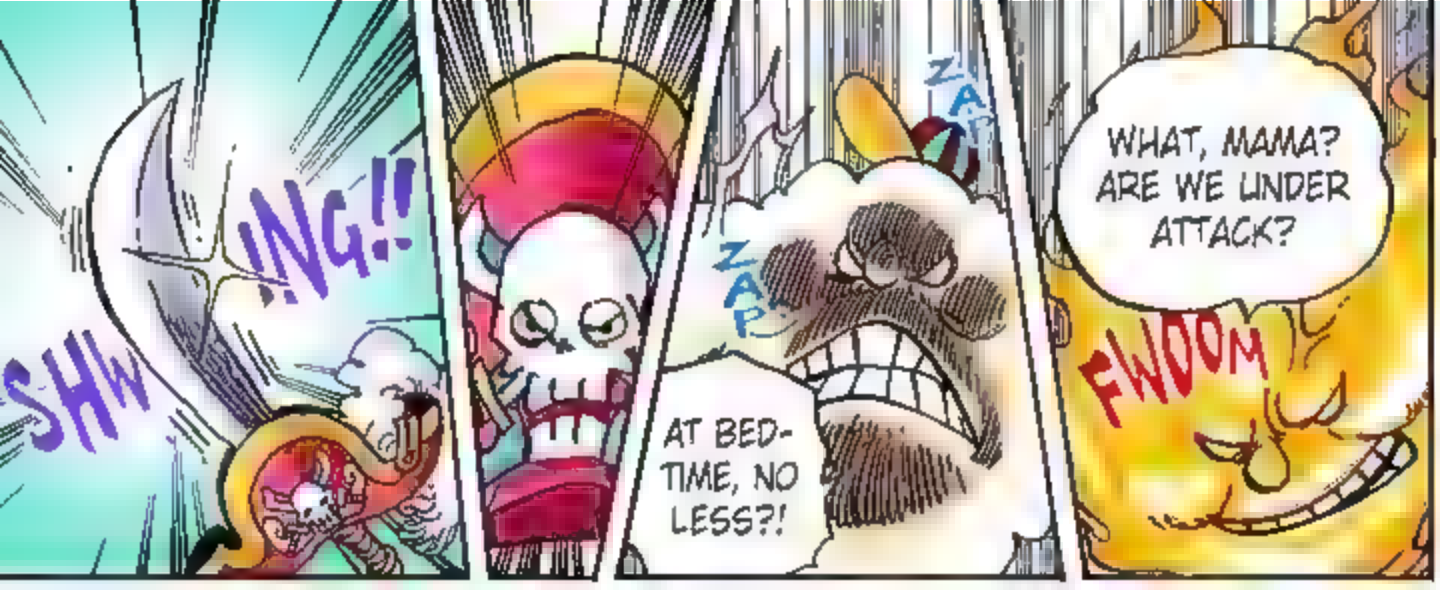
WAKE UP, BROOK !!

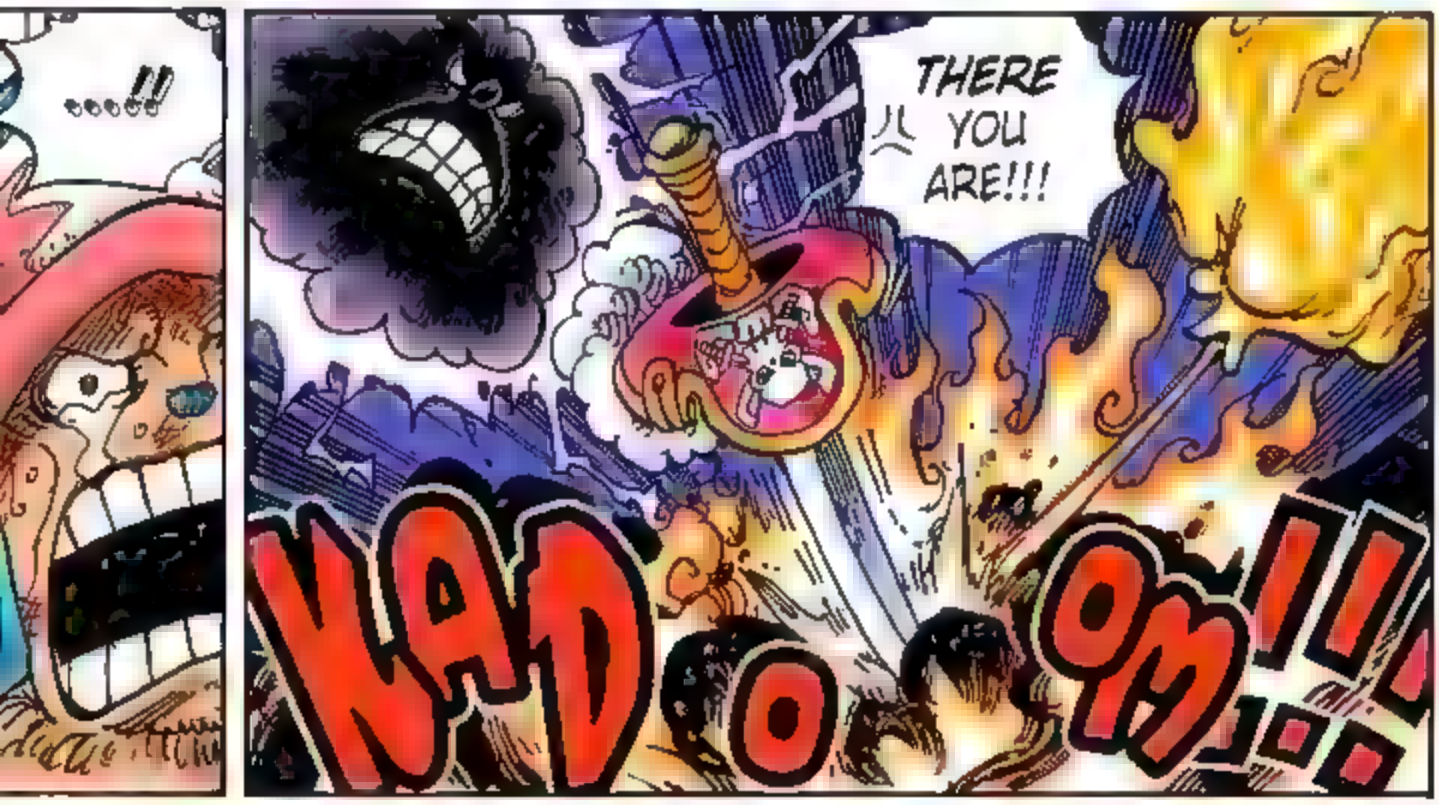
AND LOOK, HE'S PASSED OUT TOO, THE LAZY BUM!!

ZZZ~

DOOM!

!!!
...!!
I HOPE BIG MOM DIDN'T WAKE UP FROM THAT!!
GULP..!
...!!
MRRG!!
...
DAMN IT ALL!!
BZ~~ZZ
...
OH... JUSHT A FLY...
SHE SPOTTED US!!!
DING!!
...!!
POP..
A
A
WHAT?!! WHAT?! WHAT WAS THAT?!
OH... JUST A FLY. ZZZ...
THW
?!!!
ZZZ—Z
Oh
BAM


SHW
NG!!
ZAP
ZAP
AT BED-TIME, NO LESS?!
WHAT, MAMA? ARE WE UNDER ATTACK?
FWOOM


...!!
THERE YOU ARE!!!
KA-BOOM!!!

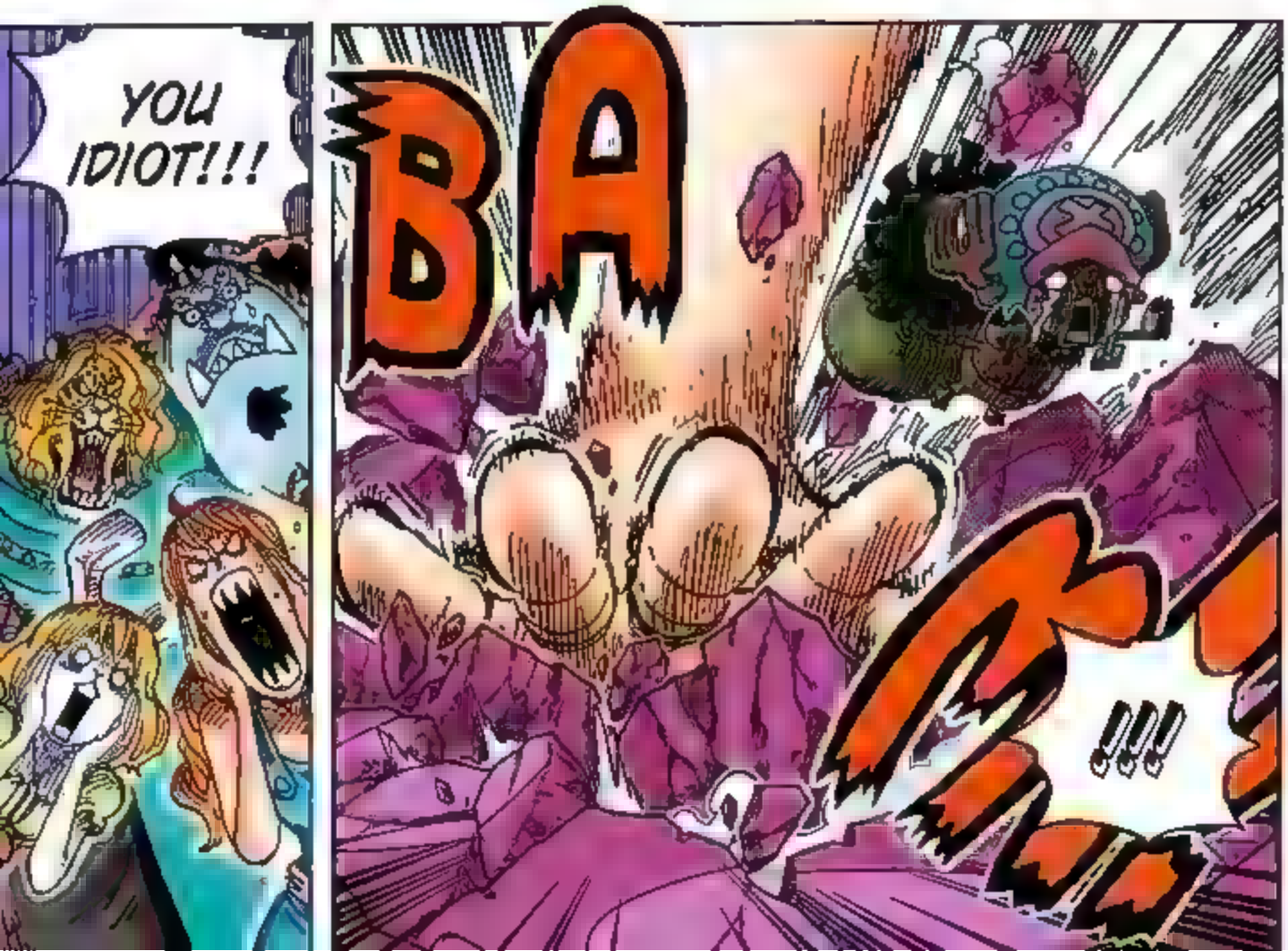
...TO SAVE HIM NOW?!!
...!!
HOW ARE WE SUP-POSED...

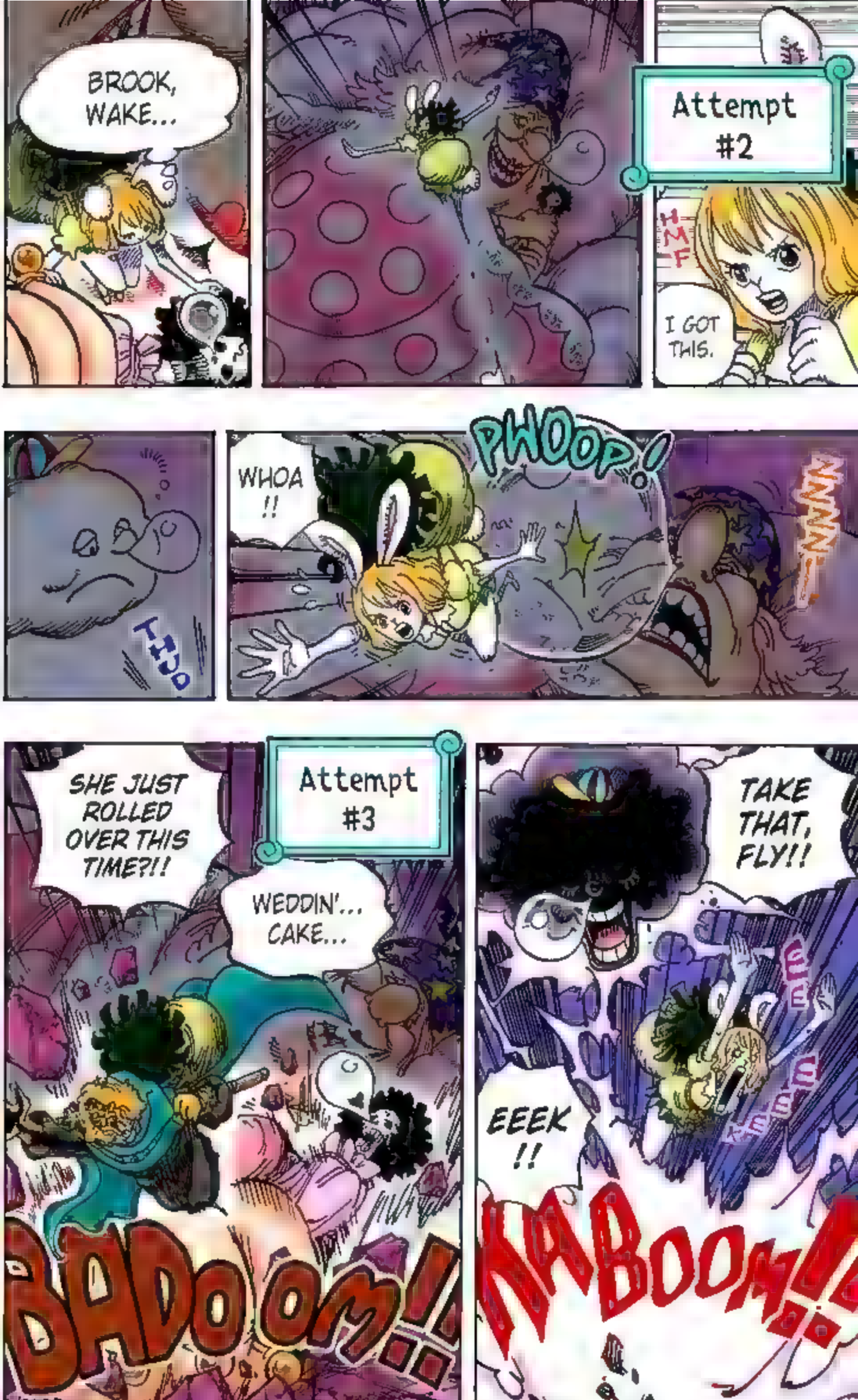
SH
HH
ZZZ~
...!!

NO! STOP!! THAT'S NOT YOUR FOOD!!!
!!
GROWR
CHOMP!!
FSHHHHHHH
HFF!
HFF!
THERE, HOW IS THAT?
WOW, IT'S PERFECT!!
I FOUND IT AT THE CASTLE'S EXECUTION GROUNDS.
AND SOME SEAWEED FROM THE KITCHEN MAKES THE AFRO.
IT LOOKS EXACTLY LIKE BROOK!!
BA——M!
IF WE CAN JUST SWITCH HIM OUT PROPERLY...
...SHE WON'T EVEN REALIZE THAT WE'VE TAKEN BROOK AWAY!!

BE CAREFUL, CHOBRO!!
OKAY, HERE GOES!
SNEAK..
SNEAK..
...THEN WE CAN COME AND GO THROUGH IT FREELY.
IF WE PLACE BRULEE ON THE MIRROR AS A CONDUIT...
Attempt #1
OOH, I'LL GET YOU!!

ACHOO !!
SNEAK..
SNEAK..

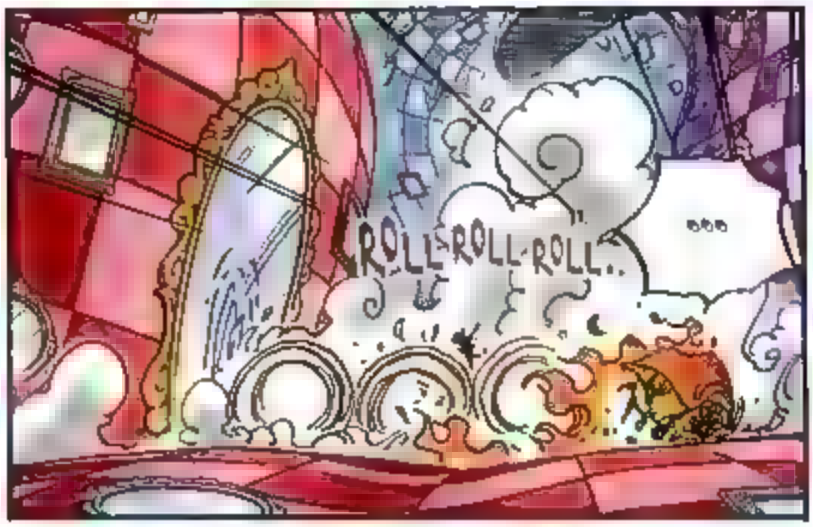

YOU IDIOT!!!
BA
!!!


BROOK, WAKE...
Attempt #2
HMF
I GOT THIS.
THUD
WHOA !!
PHOOP!
NNNN!
SHE JUST ROLLED OVER THIS TIME?!!
Attempt #3
WEDDIN'... CAKE...
BADOOM!!
TAKE THAT, FLY!!
EEEK !!
KABOOM!!

DSH DSH!!
ALL RIGHT! I'LL GO!!
WHOOSH
THAT DID IT!! BROOK'S LOOSE FROM BIG MOM'S HAND NOW!!
IT'S ME.
BROOK !!
HUH ?
MMM ...
WE'RE HERE TO SAVE YOU!!
BROOK! WAKE UP!!
GRRG
?!!
...YOU OBNOXIOUS LITTLE FLY?!!
ARE YOU STILL THERE...
AAAAH!! G-G-GHOOOOST !!!
WHAT ?!!
OH NO!!
AH!!

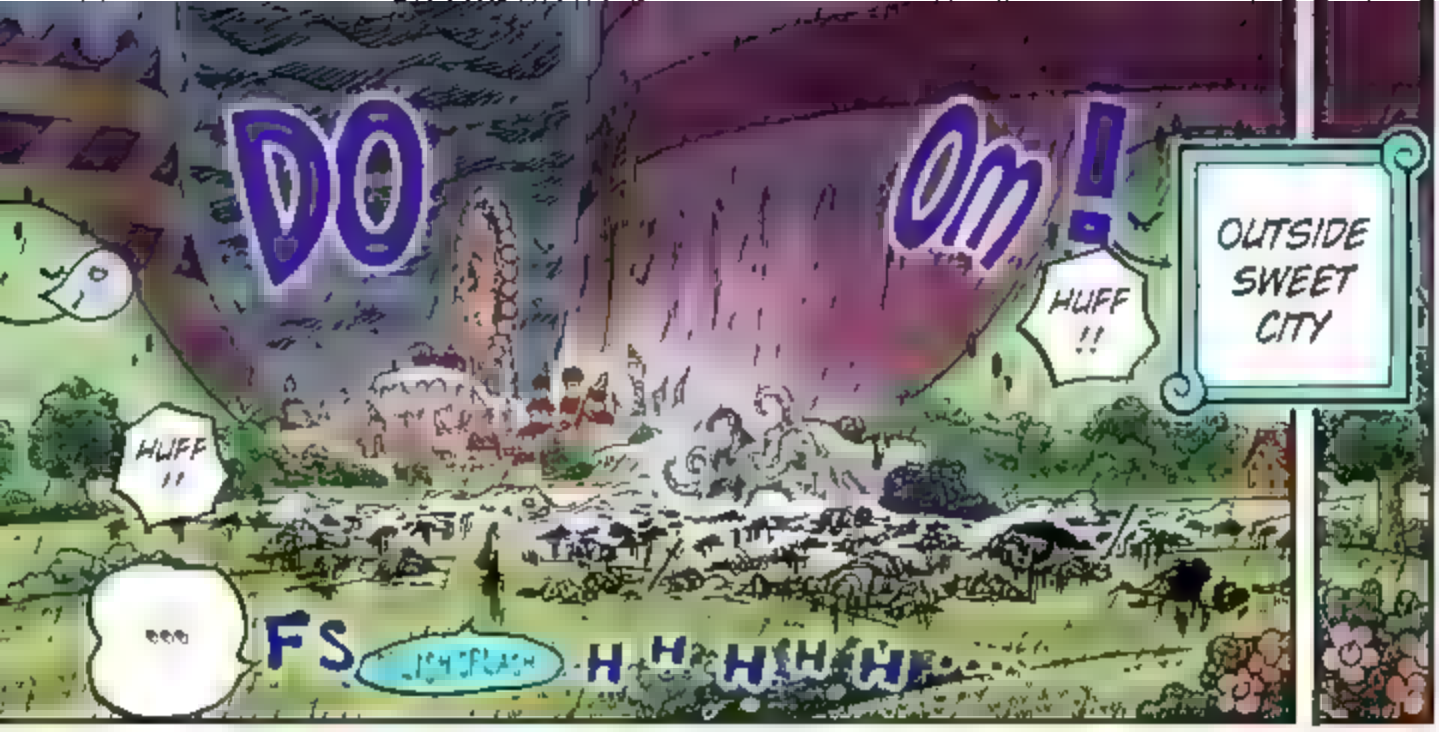
KABOOM
HEAVENLY FIRE!!!

O-H-H


ROLL-ROLL-ROLL..

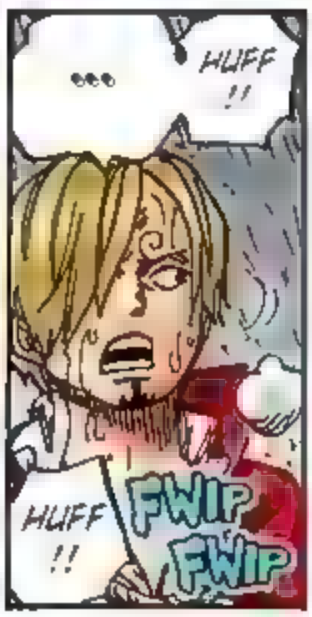
SWISH

ZZZ..
ZZZ..
SNORT


DO
Om!
HUFF !!
OUTSIDE SWEET CITY
HUFF !!
...
FS
H H H H H

SEEMS LIKE IT WAS A HELL OF A BATTLE...
...

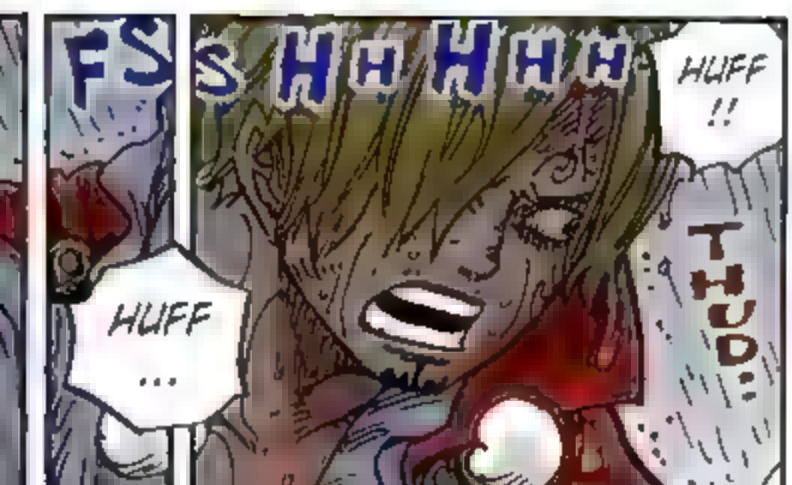
FSHHHH...
IT LOOKS LIKE THEY'RE HEADING OUT.
...TO FIND AND VANQUISH STRAW HAT.
NSH NSH NSH!

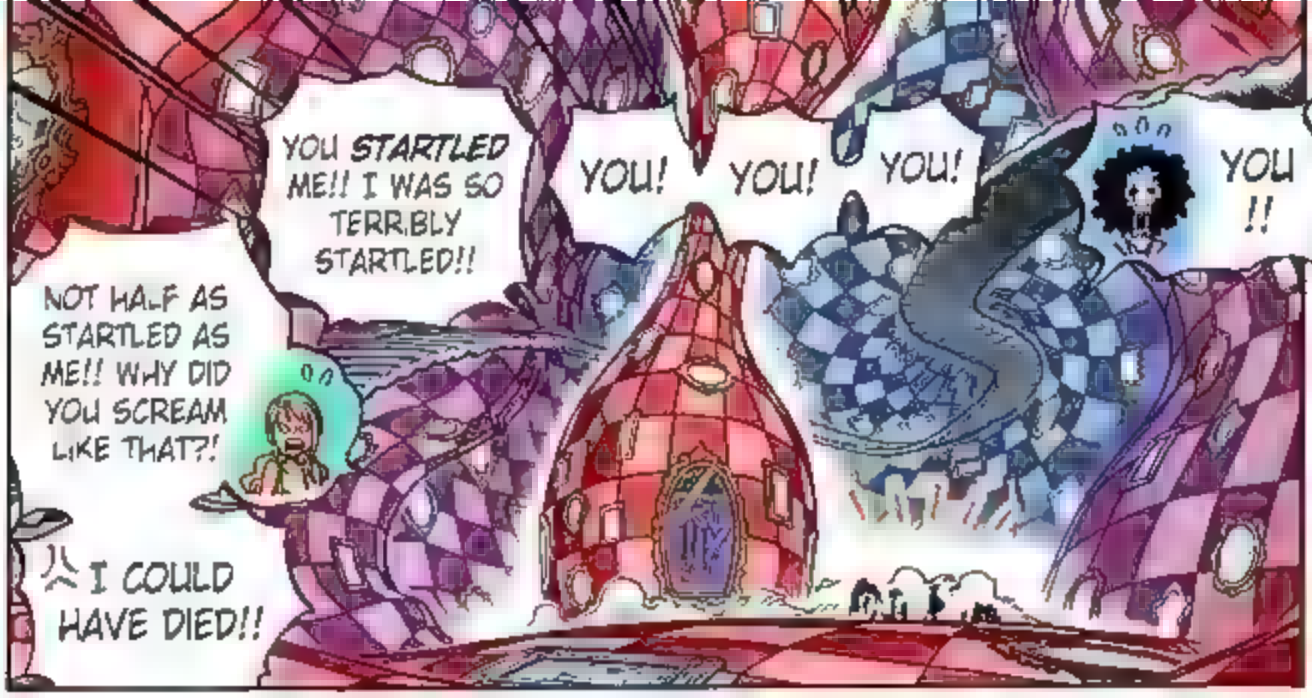

...
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
FWIP FWIP

YANK
THUD
HUFF...
WHERE ARE YOU?!
HUFF ...

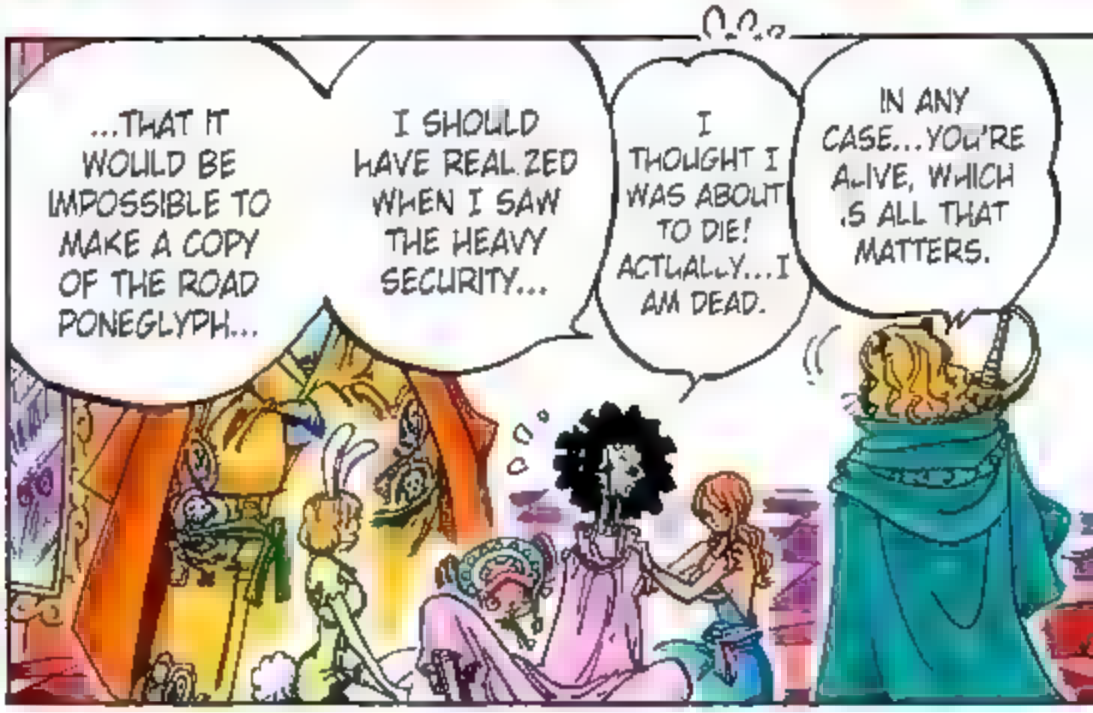
BUT YOU SAID YOU'D BE WAITING FOR ME RIGHT HERE!!
CLANK!!
HFF!

IT SAYS HERE THAT THEY'VE APPREHENDED ...
...BOTH STRAW HAT LUFFY AND THE CAT BURGLAR!!

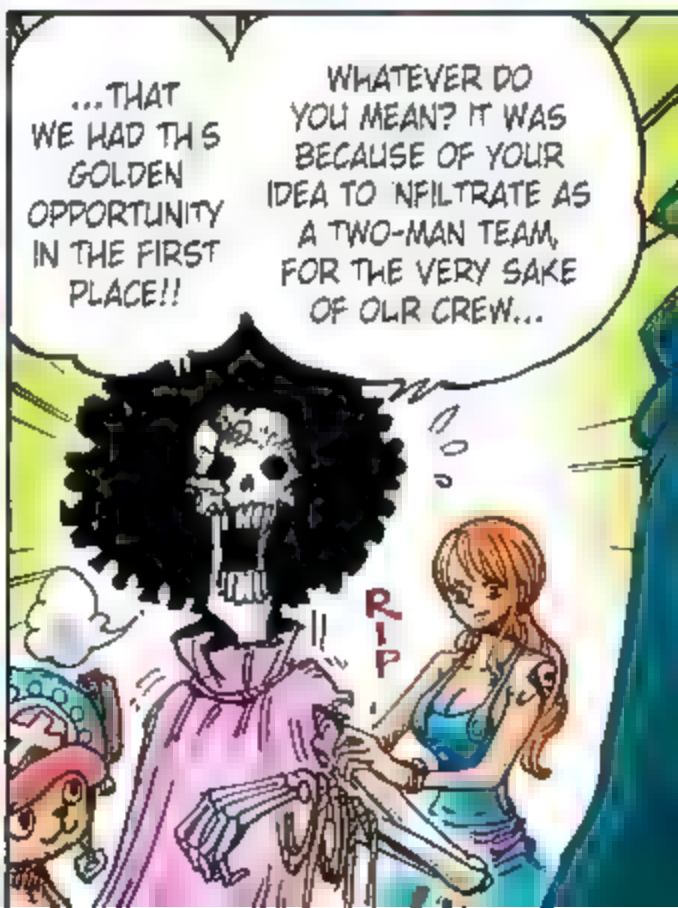

FS
SHHHHH
HUFF !!
HUFF ...
THUD!

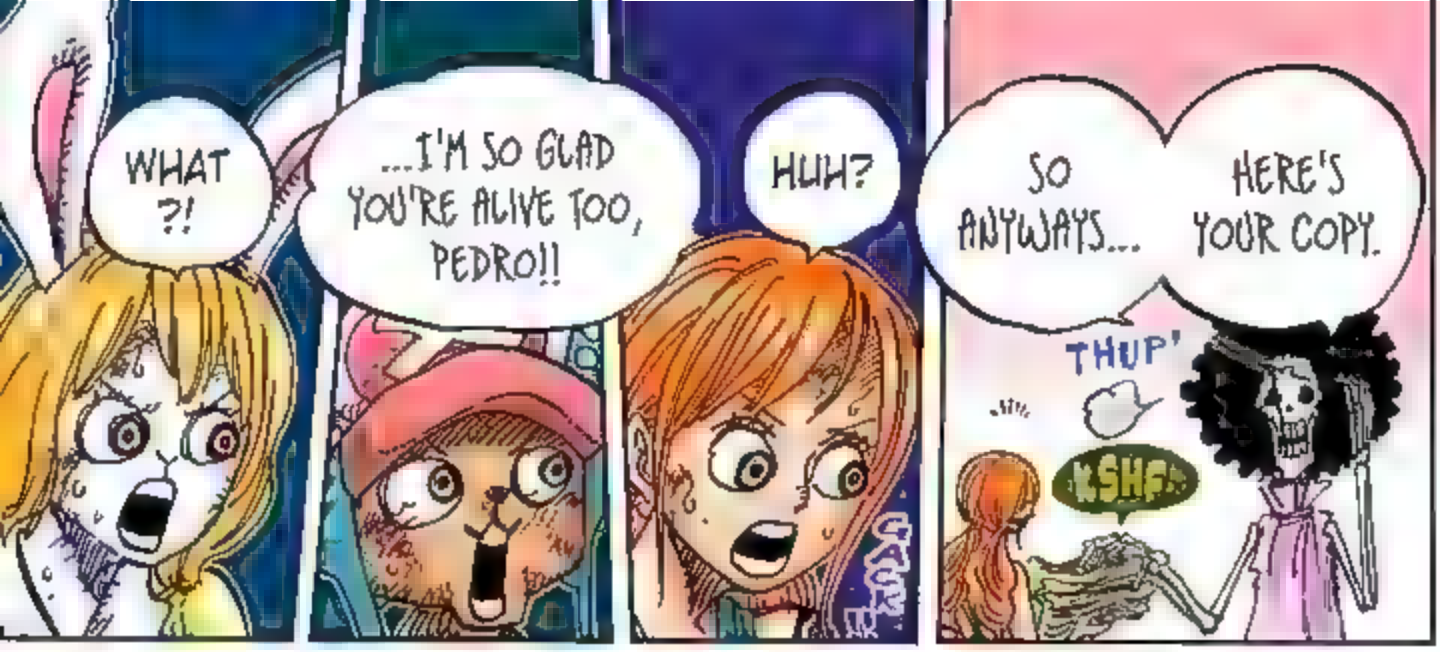

YOU STARTLED ME!! I WAS SO TERRIBLY STARTLED!!
YOU!
YOU!
YOU!
YOU !!
NOT HALF AS STARTLED AS ME!! WHY DID YOU SCREAM LIKE THAT?!
I COULD HAVE DIED!!

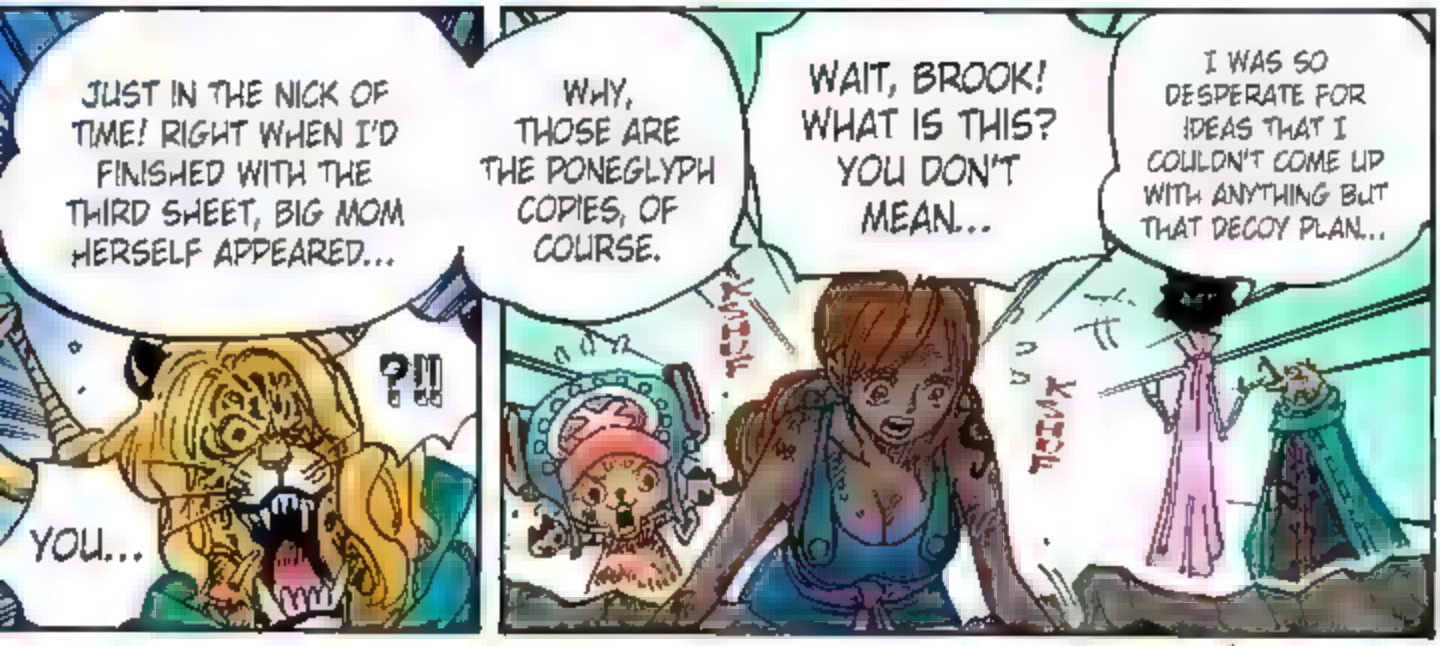
FORGIVE ME FOR PUTTING YOURGARA LIFE IN DANGER.

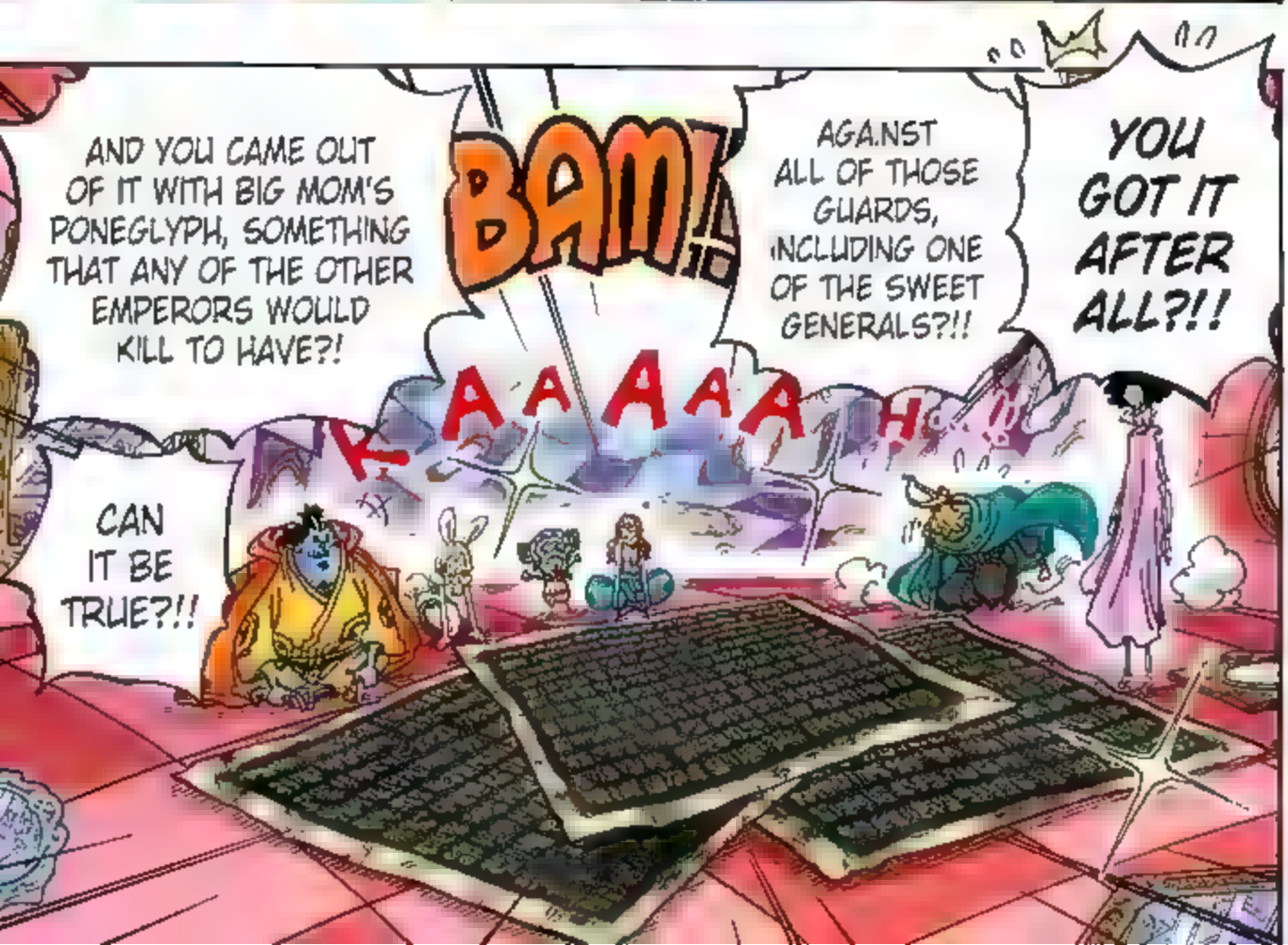

...THAT IT WOULD BE IMPOSSIBLE TO MAKE A COPY OF THE ROAD PONEGLYPH...
I SHOULD HAVE REALIZED WHEN I SAW THE HEAVY SECURITY...
I THOUGHT I WAS ABOUT TO DIE! ACTUALLY...I AM DEAD.
IN ANY CASE...YOU'RE ALIVE, WHICH IS ALL THAT MATTERS.

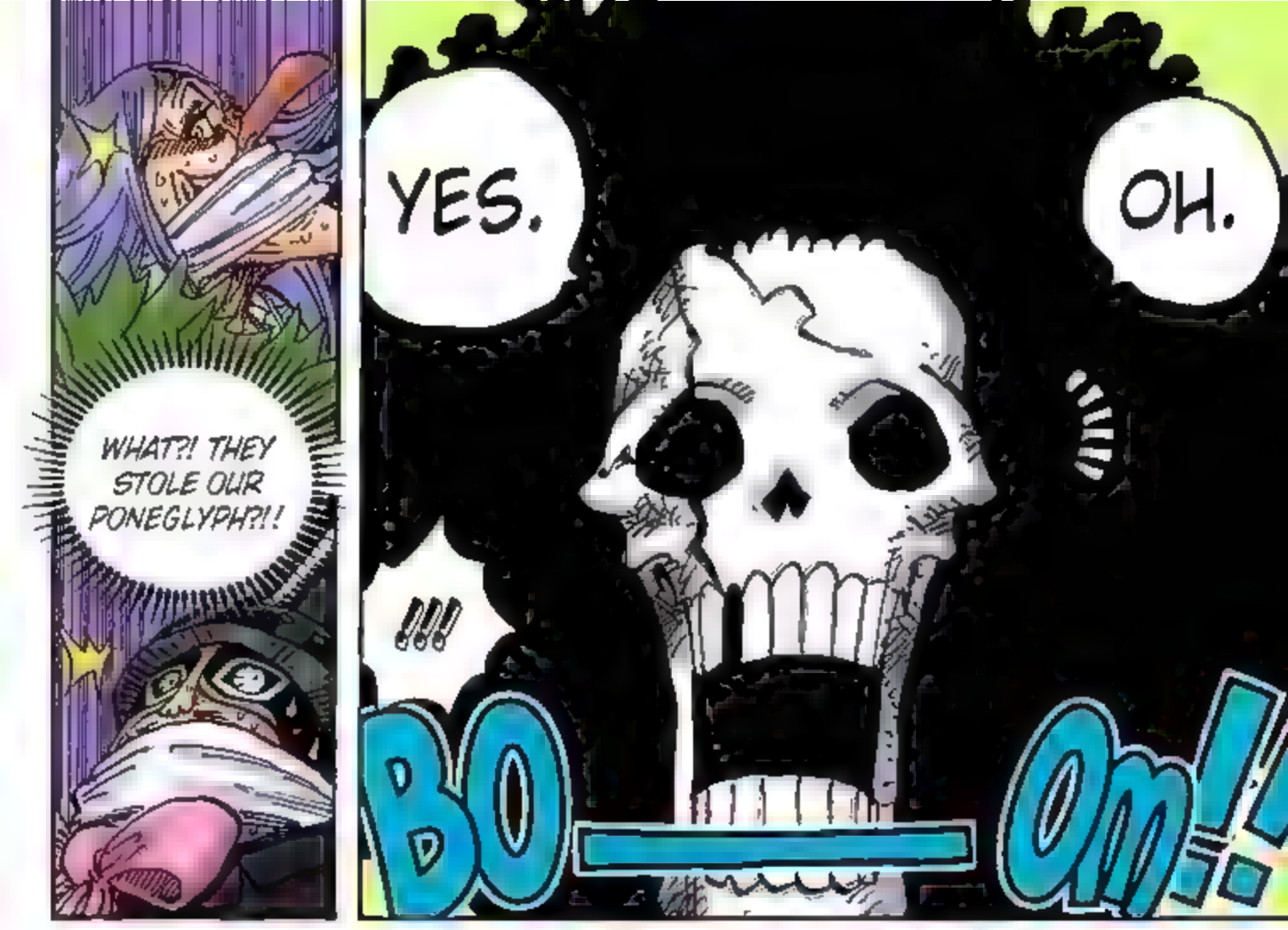
...THERE WOULD HAVE BEEN NO WAY TO AVOID AN ALL-OUT PIRATE WAR!!
IF WE HAD ATTEMPTED TO STEAL BIG MOM'S PONEGLYPH ON ANY OTHER OCCASION...
KWUP!
EEYAAAA
?!!
SHUF SHUF...

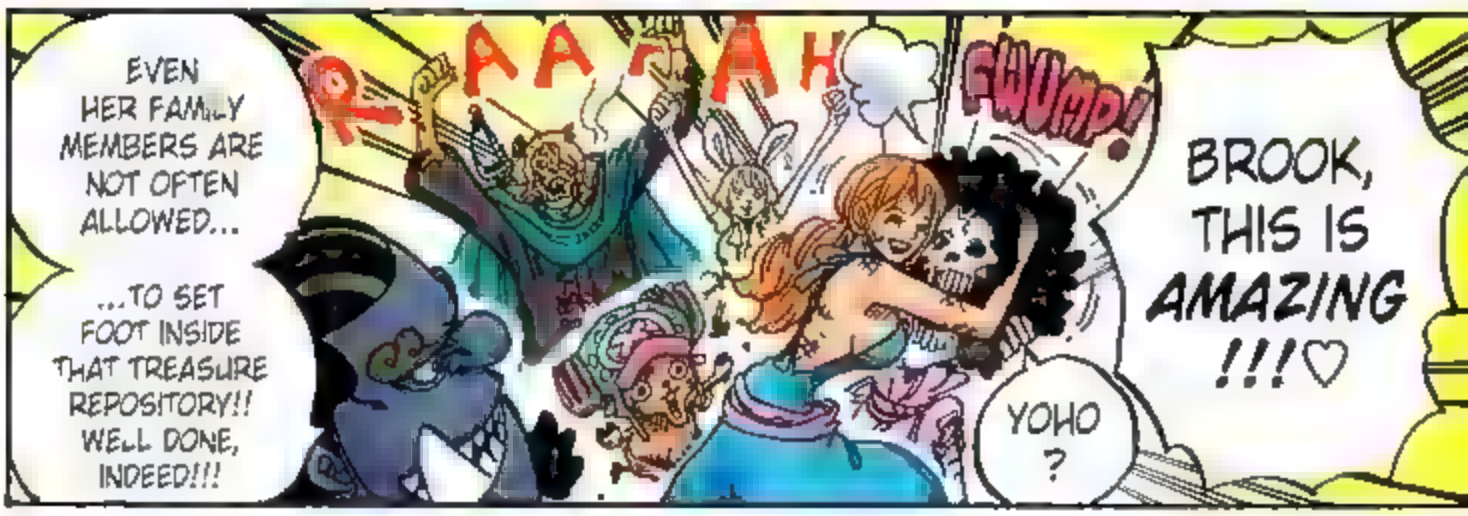

...THAT WE HAD THIS GOLDEN OPPORTUNITY IN THE FIRST PLACE!!
WHATEVER DO YOU MEAN? IT WAS BECAUSE OF YOUR IDEA TO INFILTRATE AS A TWO-MAN TEAM, FOR THE VERY SAKE OF OUR CREW...
RIP


WHAT ?!
...I'M SO GLAD YOU'RE ALIVE TOO, PEDRO!!
HUH?
SO ANYWAYS...
HERE'S YOUR COPY.
THUP'
KSHF

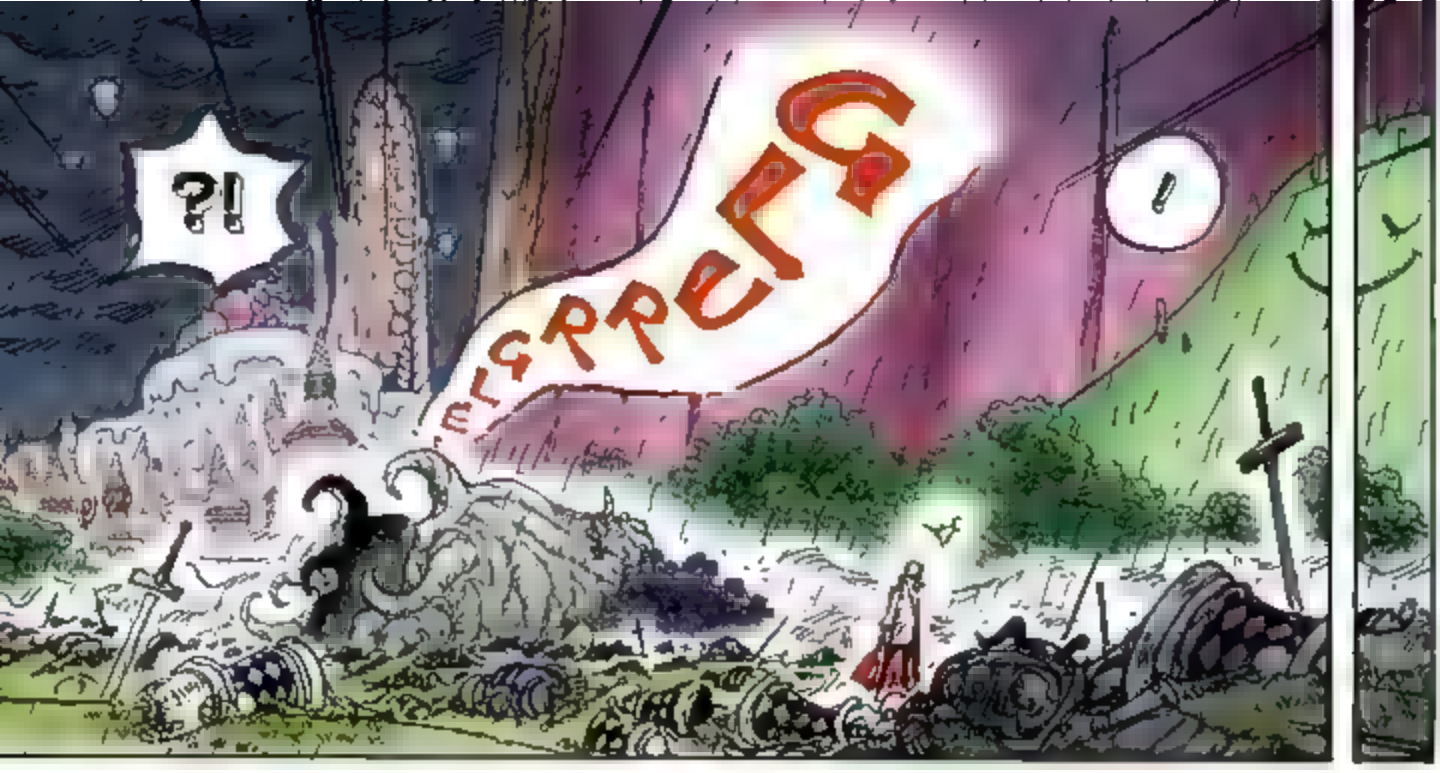

JUST IN THE NICK OF TIME! RIGHT WHEN I'D FINISHED WITH THE THIRD SHEET, BIG MOM HERSELF APPEARED...
?!!
YOU...
WHY, THOSE ARE THE PONEGLYPH COPIES, OF COURSE.
WAIT, BROOK! WHAT IS THIS? YOU DON'T MEAN...
I WAS SO DESPERATE FOR IDEAS THAT I COULDN'T COME UP WITH ANYTHING BUT THAT DECOY PLAN...

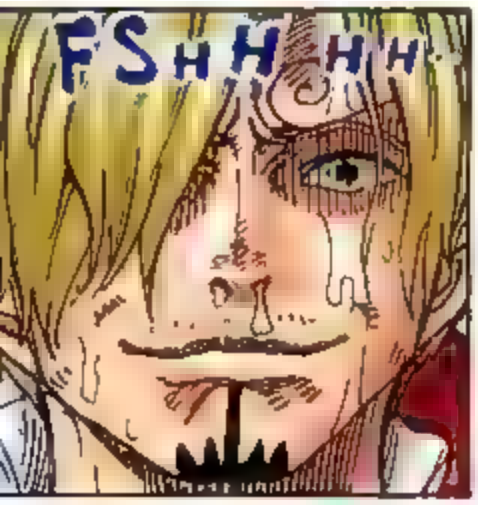

AND YOU CAME OUT OF IT WITH BIG MOM'S PONEGLYPH, SOMETHING THAT ANY OF THE OTHER EMPERORS WOULD KILL TO HAVE?!
BAM!!
AGAINST ALL OF THOSE GUARDS, INCLUDING ONE OF THE SWEET GENERALS?!!
YOU GOT IT AFTER ALL?!!
AAAAAAH!!
CAN IT BE TRUE?!!


WHAT?! THEY STOLE OUR PONEGLYPH?!!
YES.
OH.
!!!
BO
OM!!

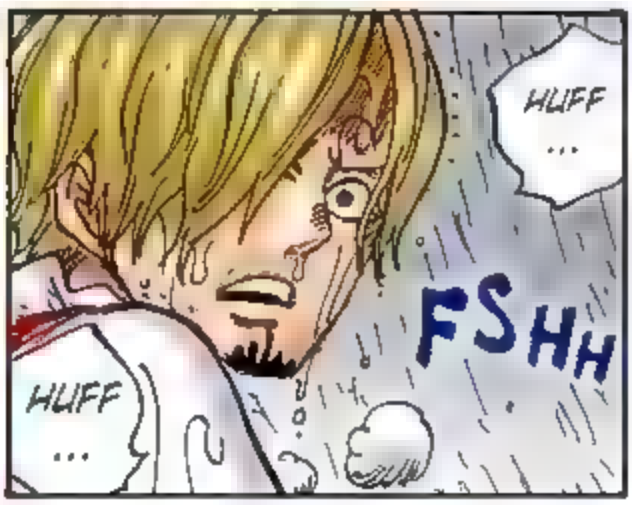

EVEN HER FAMILY MEMBERS ARE NOT OFTEN ALLOWED...
...TO SET FOOT INSIDE THAT TREASURE REPOSITORY!! WELL DONE, INDEED!!!
R-AAAAH
FWUMP!
YOHO ?
BROOK, THIS IS AMAZING !!!♡

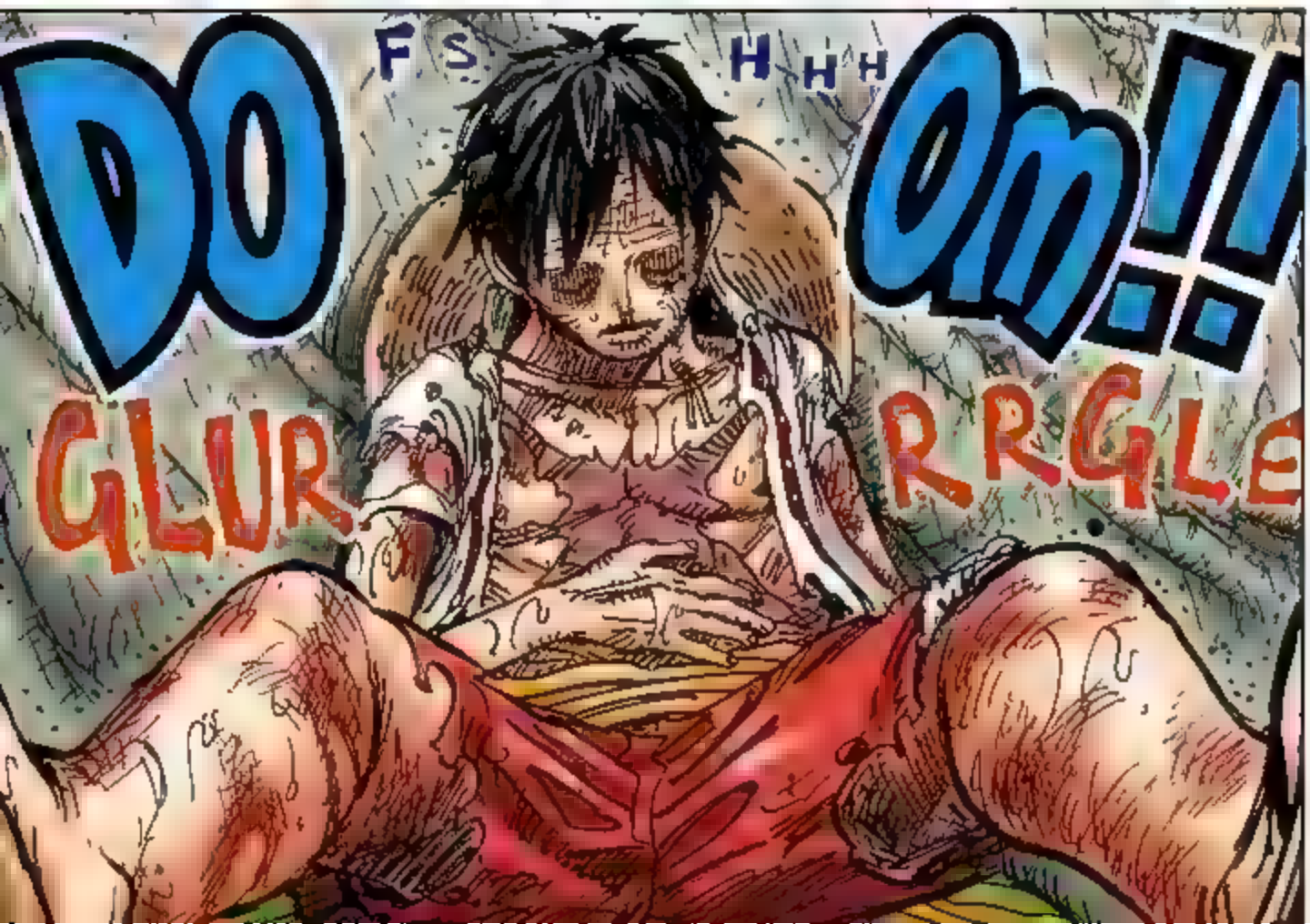
NOW ALL WE HAVE TO DO IS GET SANJI AND SCRAM!!!
WELL, THAT ACHIEVES ONE OF OUR MAIN GOALS!!
CRAK!
TUZE !!
YOHO HO HO!! WELL...IN THAT CASE, MIGHT I HAVE EARNED A LITTLE GLIMPSE AT THOSE PAN--


?!
GRRRR

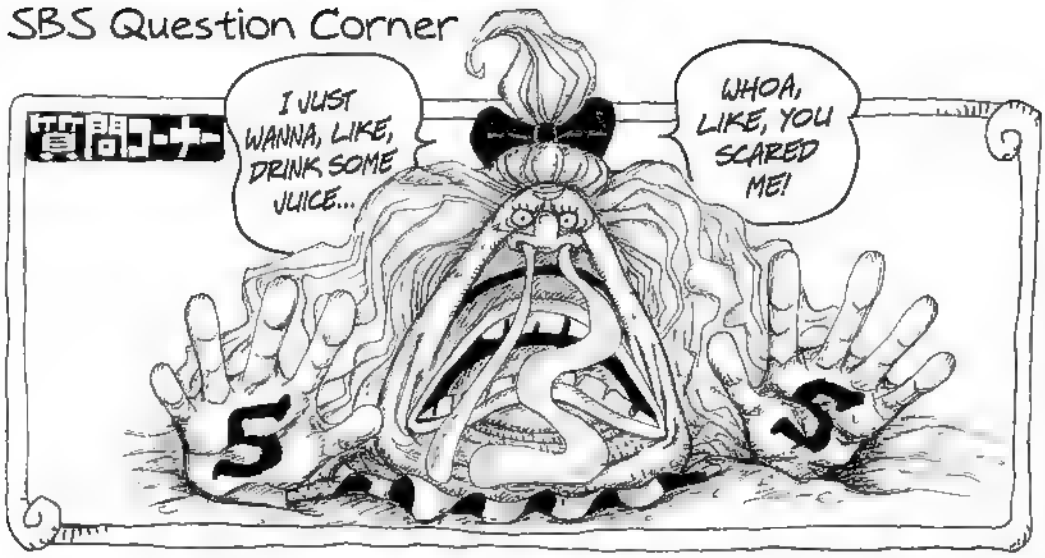

FSHH HHH

FSHHH...
HUFF
...


HUFF
...
FSHH
HUFF
...


DO
F S
H H H
OM!!
GLUR
RRGLE

SBS Question Corner



(Sasaaki, Okinawa)

A:

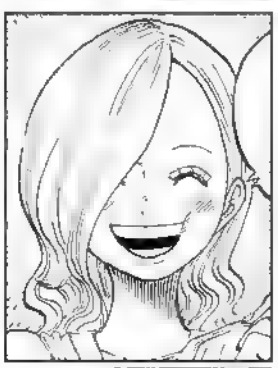
Aaaaah!! Underneath his sunglasses was another pair of sunglasses!! So what's under that pair, then?! (Return to 1 on pg. 114)

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei! My birthday is October 11. There were no characters on my birthday so far, so I came up with an idea! 10/11 could be *ichi (1) ban oo (0) kii wan-wan (1 1)*, meaning "the biggest doggy"! That could be the birthday for Duke Dogstorm, King of the Day of the Mokomo Dukedom!!

--Masaju

A: What?! You want to decide it just like that?! Okay.

Q: My birthday is July 9, but there aren't any characters that share it! So how about if Sanji's mother, Vinsmoke Sora, was born on 7/9? July for its beautiful clear "sky" (sora), and 9th for the ku sound in "Vinsmoke"!



--Space Planet Peace

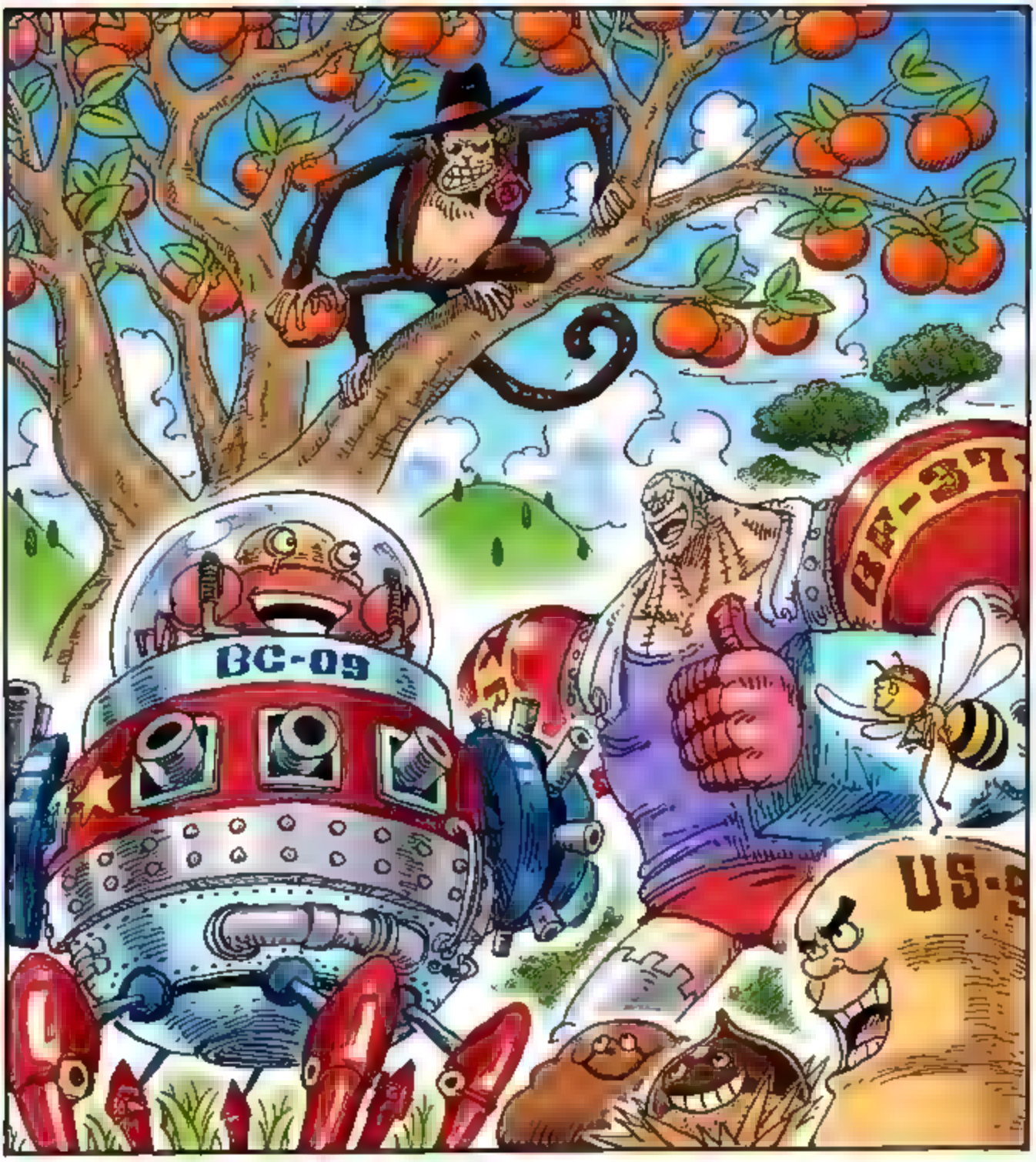
A: Oof, what a stretch! ⅔ You know what? I'm not going...to turn that down!!

Q: Oda Sensei! I thought of a birthday. The most famous of all the hidden characters of *One Piece*, Pandaman, is born on February 29. (Because it's a special day that's usually hiding.)

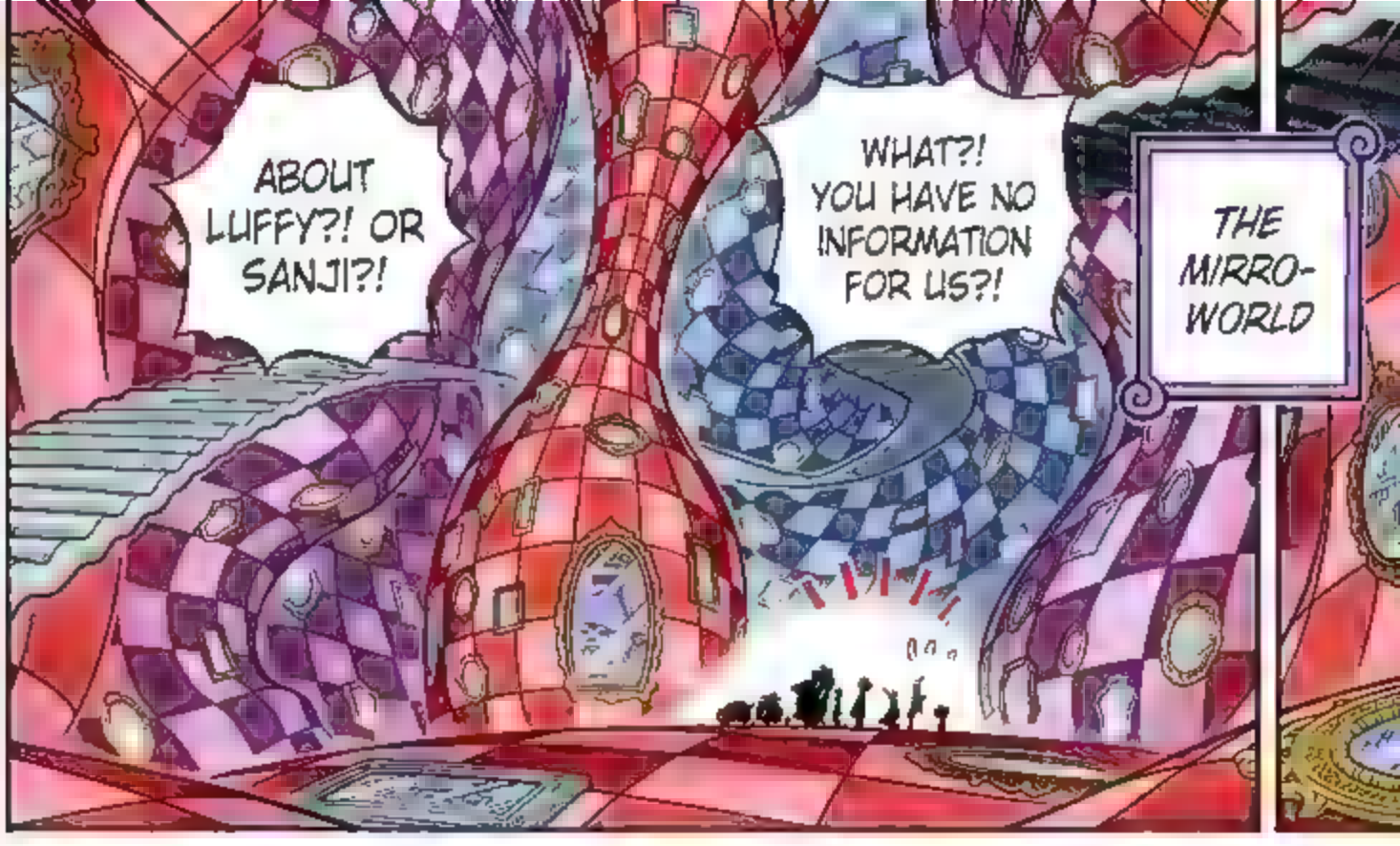
--Kajusa

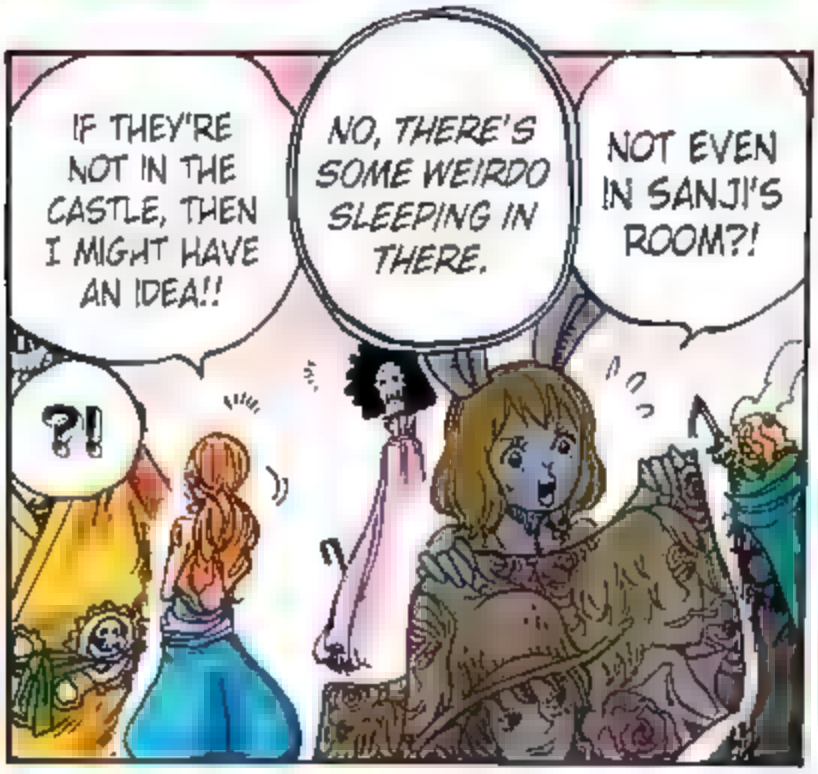
A: Oh man, that's perfect! But I can't just rubber-stamp that..unless I do! Do you share a birthday with any characters? You can check the birthday calendar on the One-piece.com website.

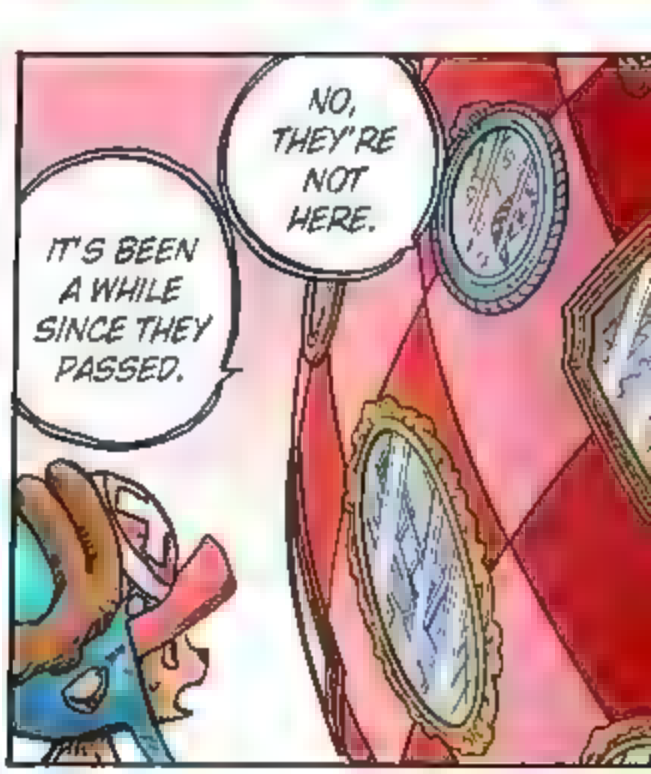
Chapter 856:
LIAR

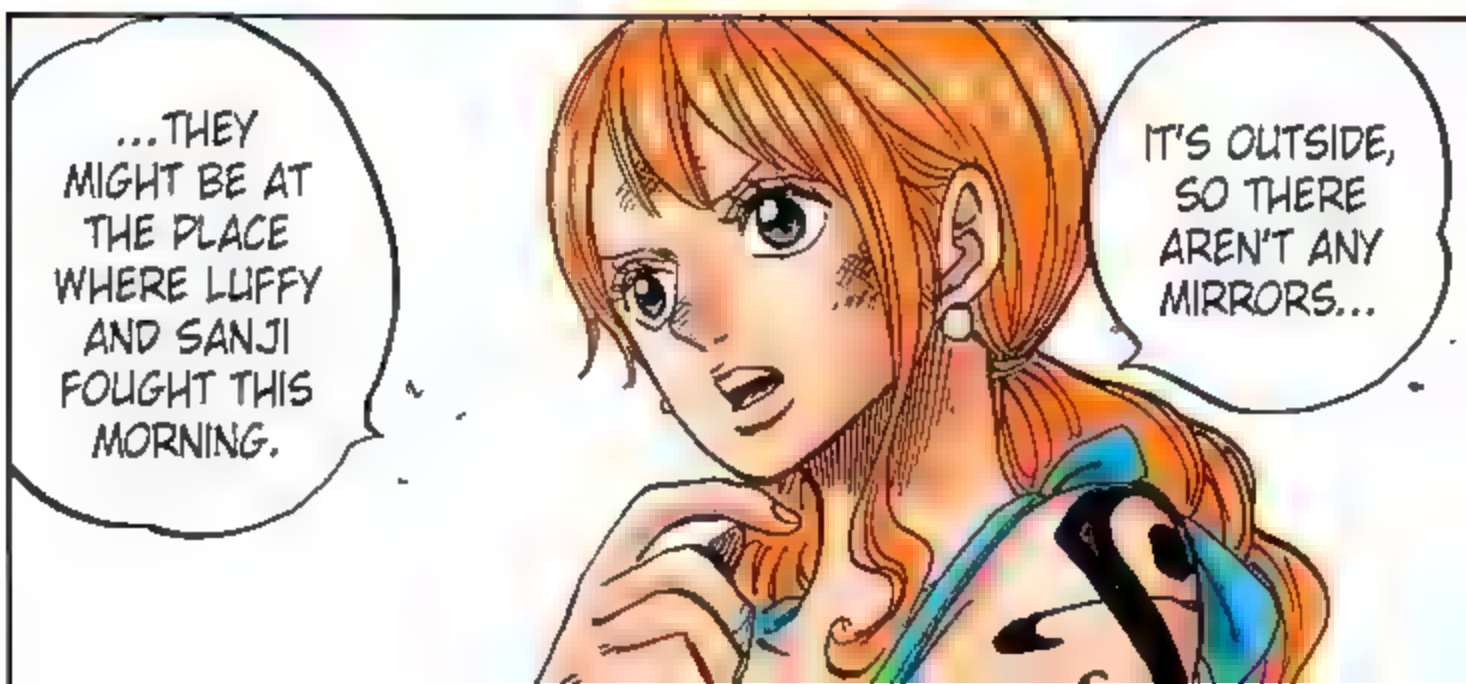


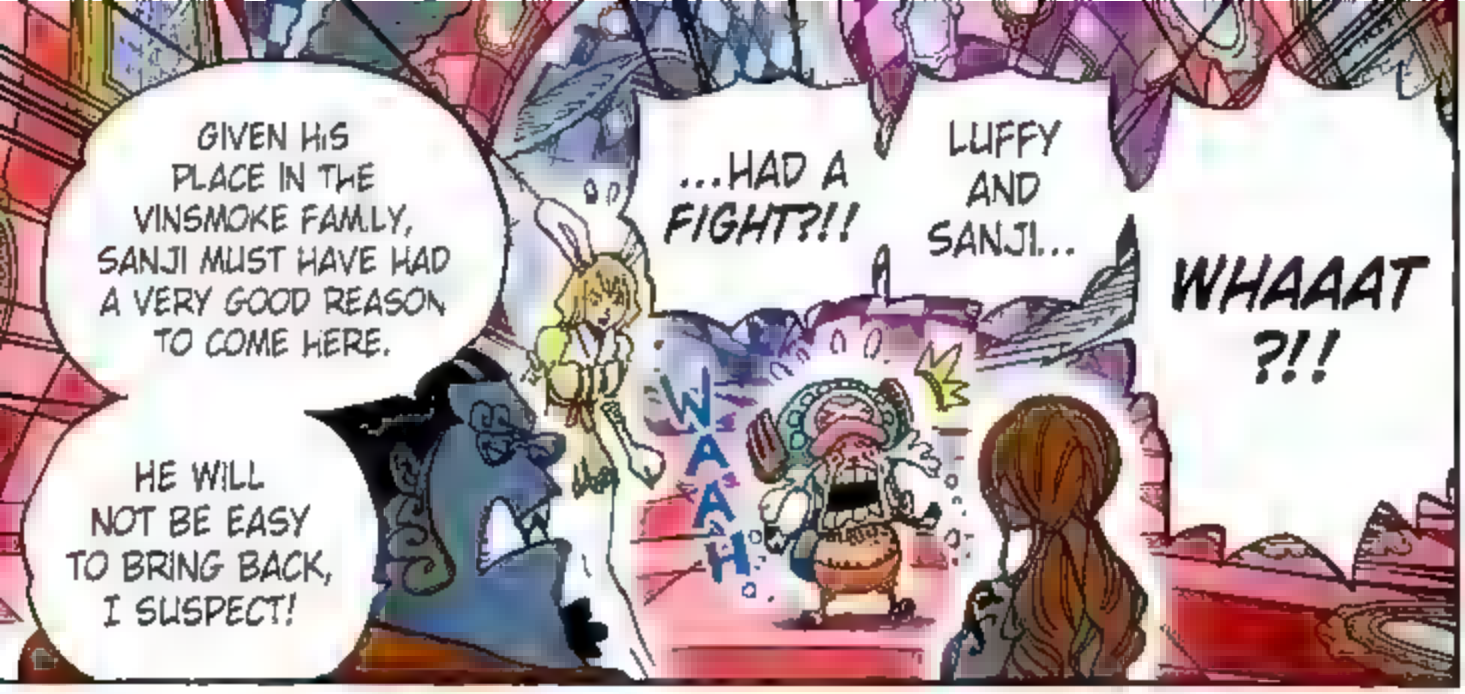
REQUEST: "FRANKY GIVING A CRAB A MECHA BODY TO PROTECT IT FROM A BULLYING MONKEY" BY NODA SKYWALKER FROM OSAKA

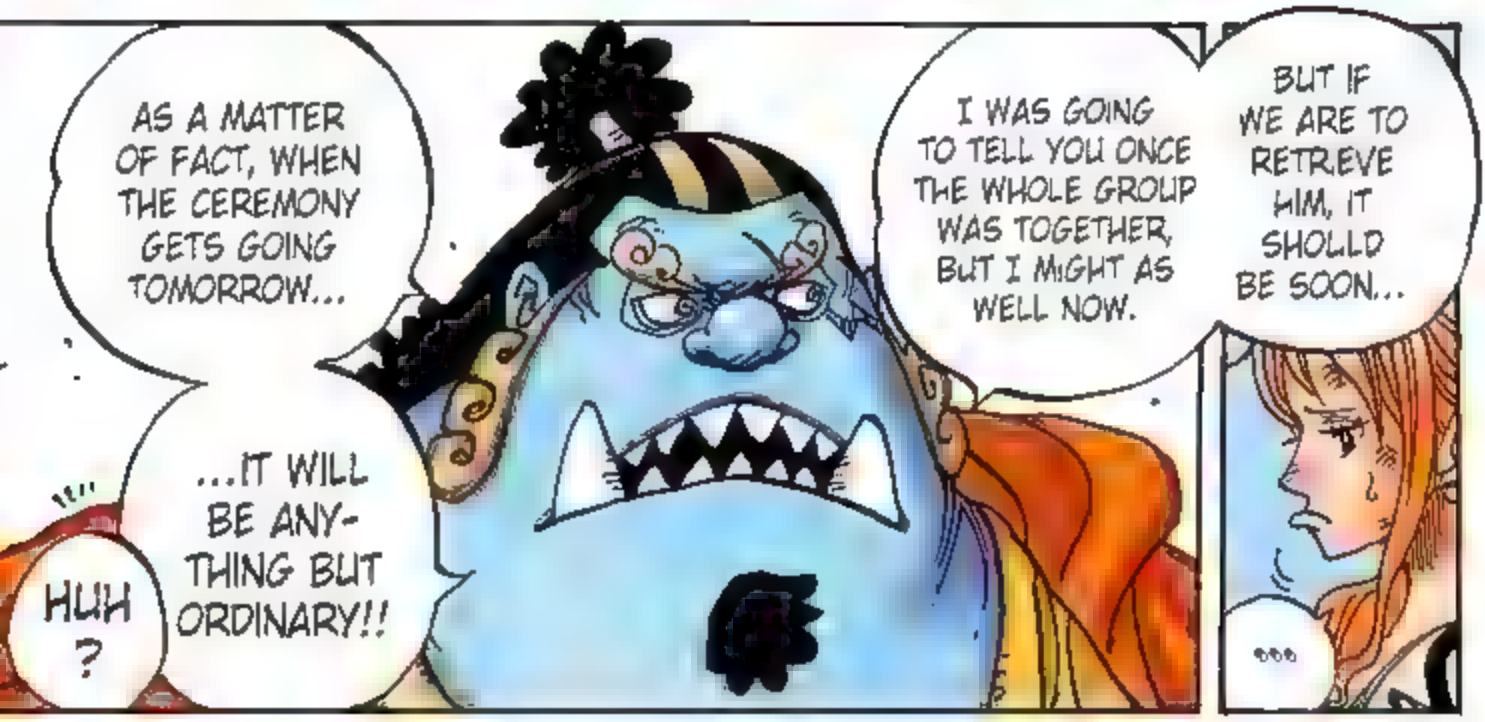

ABOUT LUFFY?! OR SANJI?!
WHAT?! YOU HAVE NO INFORMATION FOR US?!
THE MIRRO-WORLD

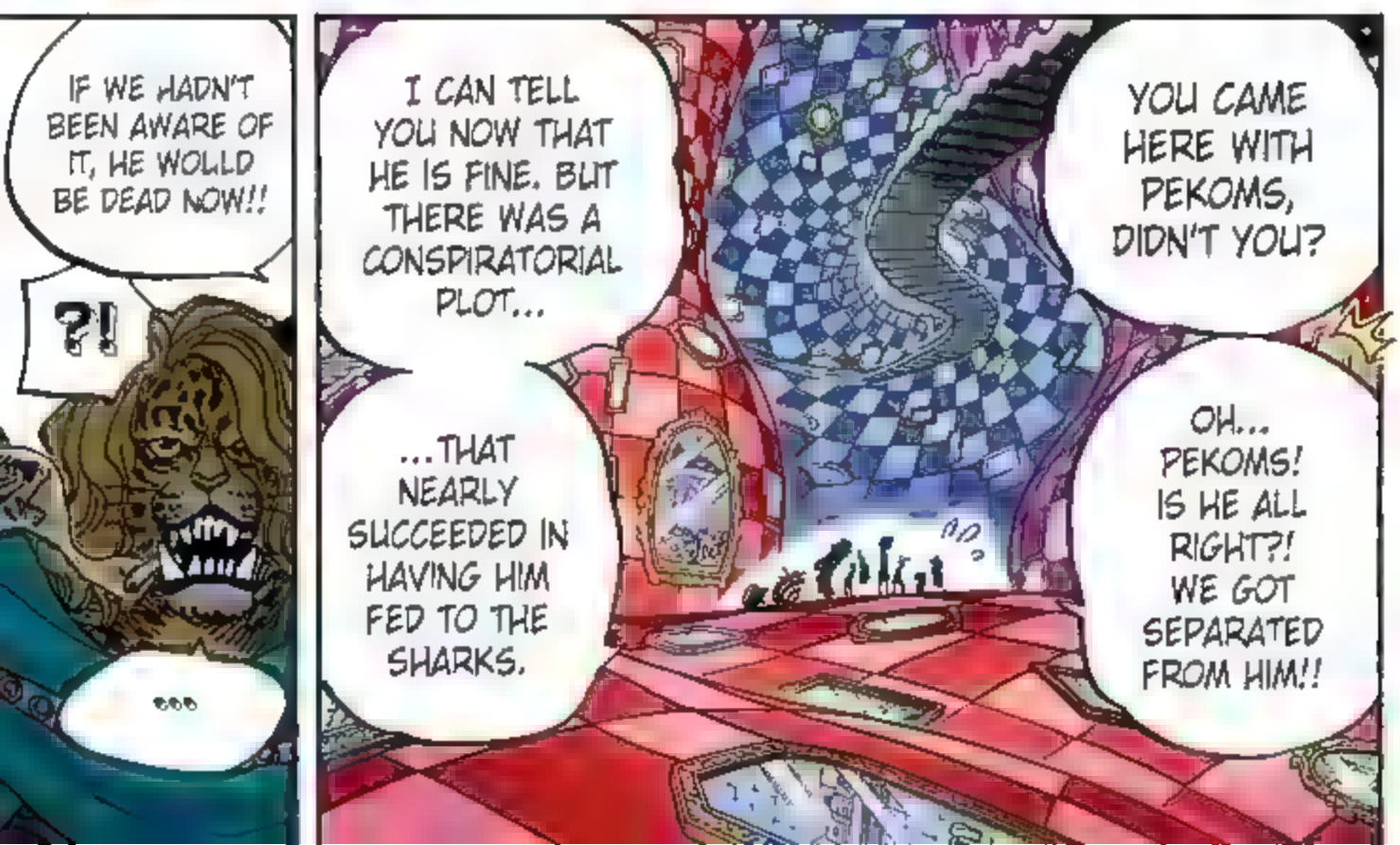

IF THEY'RE NOT IN THE CASTLE, THEN I MIGHT HAVE AN IDEA!!
NO, THERE'S SOME WEIRDO SLEEPING IN THERE.
NOT EVEN IN SANJI'S ROOM?!
?!

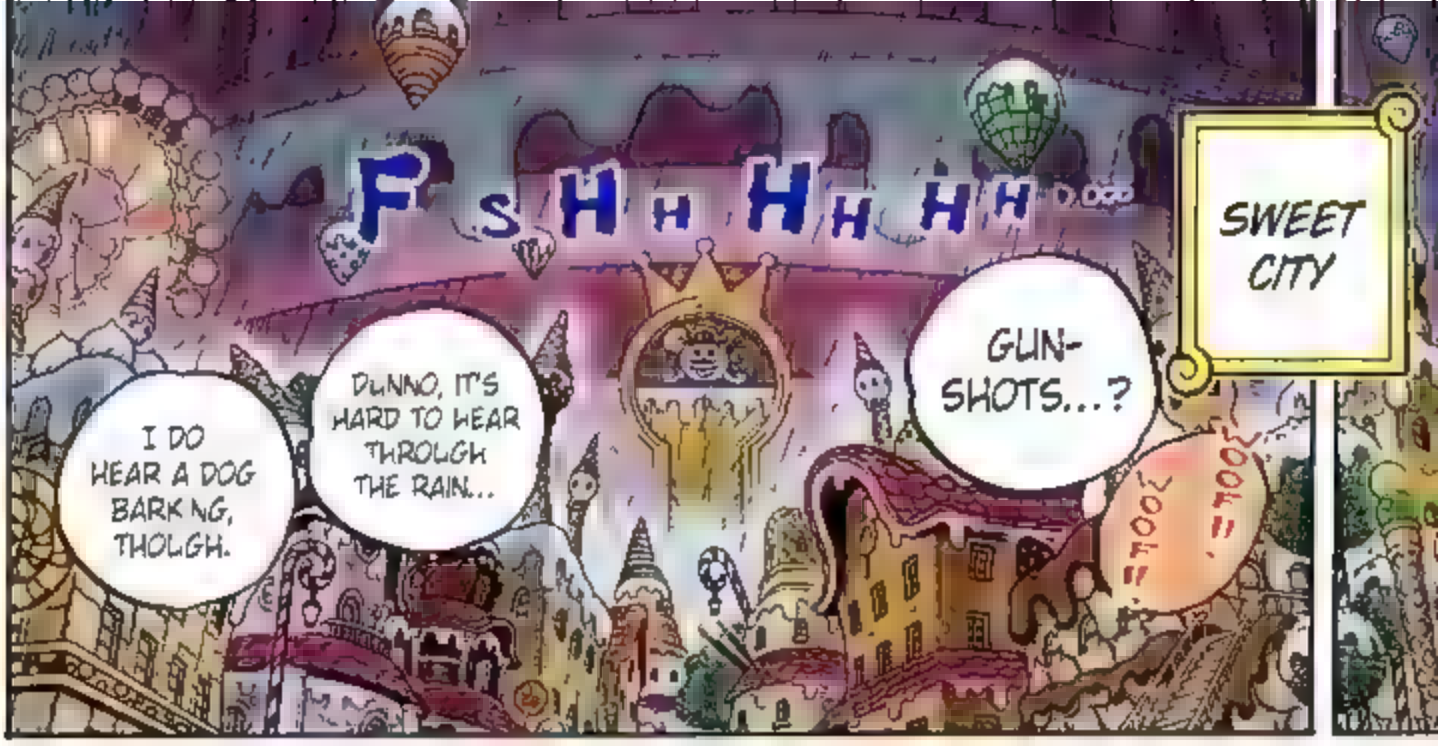

NO, THEY'RE NOT HERE.
IT'S BEEN A WHILE SINCE THEY PASSED.


...THEY MIGHT BE AT THE PLACE WHERE LUFFY AND SANJI FOUGHT THIS MORNING.
IT'S OUTSIDE, SO THERE AREN'T ANY MIRRORS...

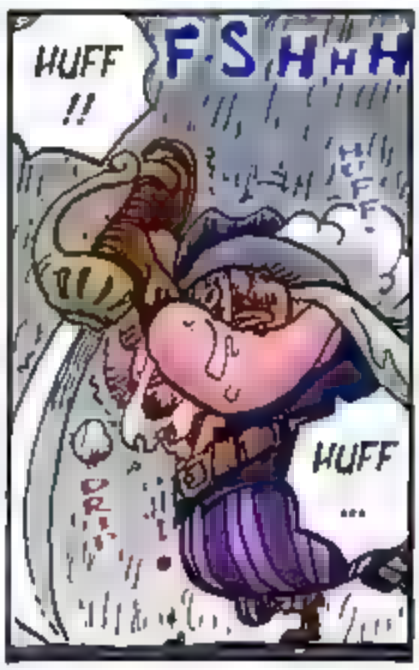

GIVEN HIS PLACE IN THE VINSMOKE FAMILY, SANJI MUST HAVE HAD A VERY GOOD REASON TO COME HERE.
HE WILL NOT BE EASY TO BRING BACK, I SUSPECT!
...HAD A FIGHT?!!
LUFFY AND SANJI...
WHAAAT ?!!
WAAAH


AS A MATTER OF FACT, WHEN THE CEREMONY GETS GOING TOMORROW...
...IT WILL BE ANY-THING BUT ORDINARY!!
HUH ?
I WAS GOING TO TELL YOU ONCE THE WHOLE GROUP WAS TOGETHER, BUT I MIGHT AS WELL NOW.
BUT IF WE ARE TO RETRIEVE HIM, IT SHOULD BE SOON...
...


IF WE HADN'T BEEN AWARE OF IT, HE WOULD BE DEAD NOW!!
?!
...
I CAN TELL YOU NOW THAT HE IS FINE. BUT THERE WAS A CONSPIRATORIAL PLOT...
...THAT NEARLY SUCCEEDED IN HAVING HIM FED TO THE SHARKS.
YOU CAME HERE WITH PEKOMS, DIDN'T YOU?
OH... PEKOMS! IS HE ALL RIGHT?! WE GOT SEPARATED FROM HIM!!


FSHHHHHH....
SWEET CITY
I DO HEAR A DOG BARKING, THOUGH.
DUNNO, IT'S HARD TO HEAR THROUGH THE RAIN...
GUN-SHOTS...?
WOOF!!
WOOF!!

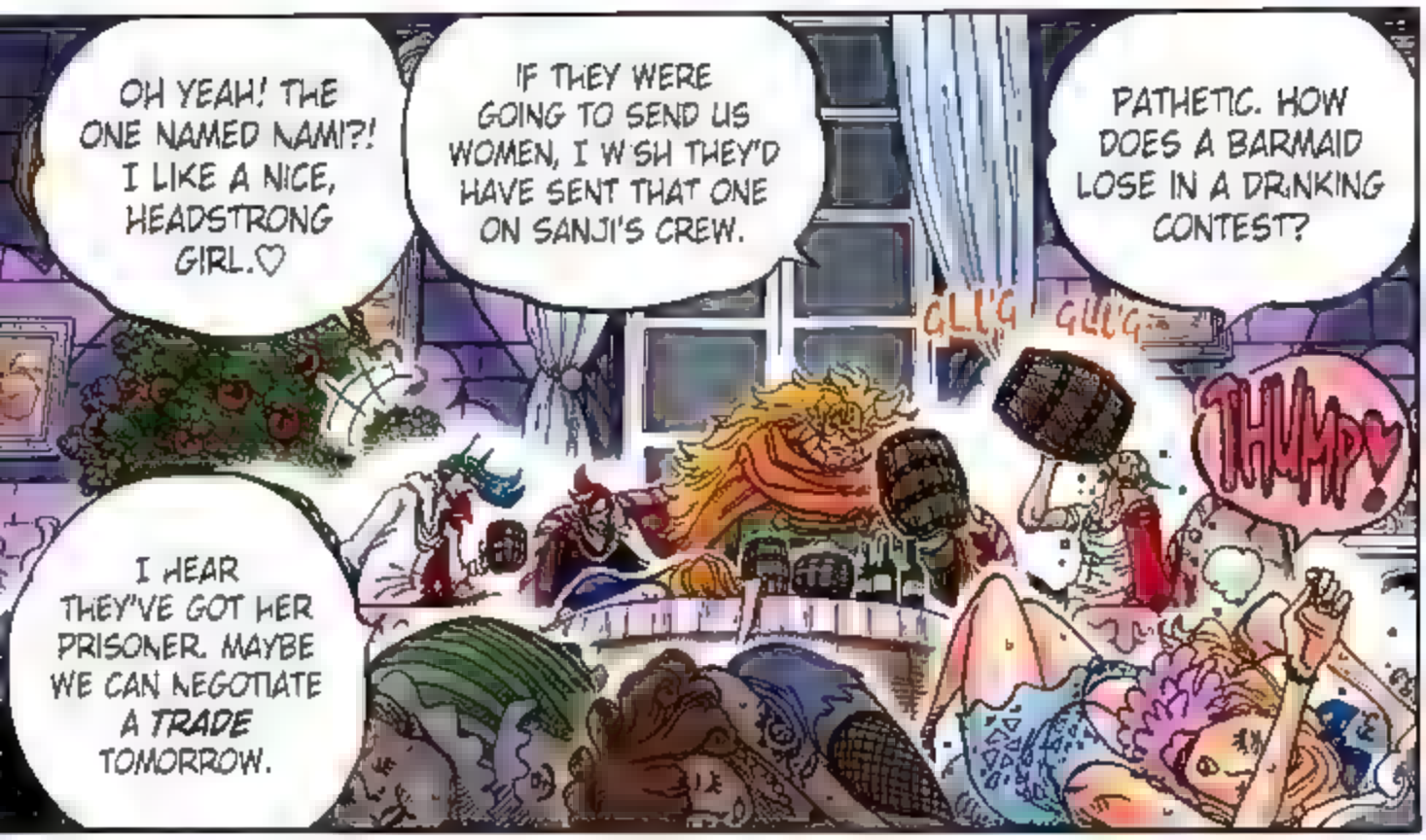
HUFF
HUFF
CURSE THEM...

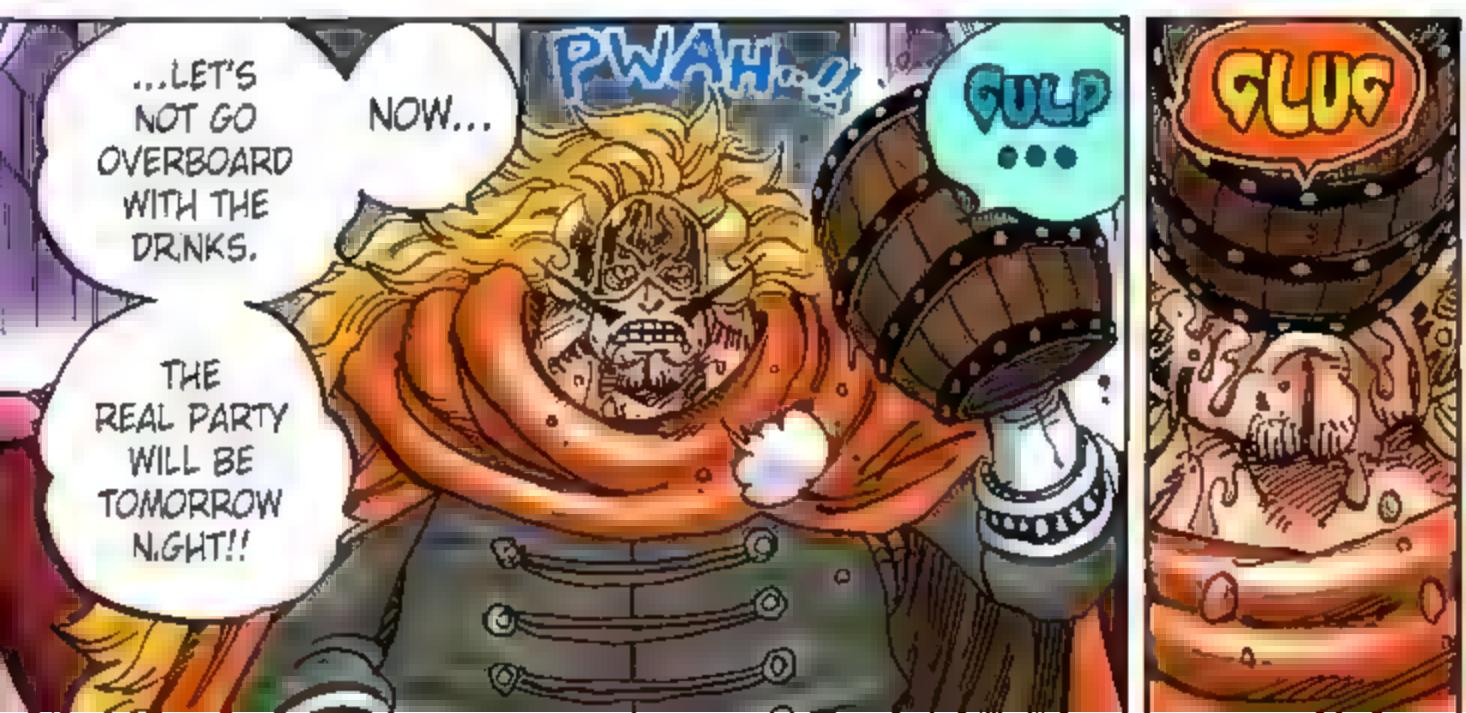

HUFF !!
FSHHH
HUFF
HUFF ...
DRIP!

DAMMIT...
HUFF

DRIP
DRIP
CHUNK!!

FSSSSSHHHH...!!
BOOM!!
BOOM!!
THUD..!!
...!!





GUEST ROOM, SIXTH-FLOOR BAUM

ARE...

FSSSSHHH... HH...

...ARE YOU PEOPLE...

...MON... STERS? ♡

PATHETIC. HOW DOES A BARMAID LOSE IN A DRINKING CONTEST?

IF THEY WERE GOING TO SEND US WOMEN, I WISH THEY'D HAVE SENT THAT ONE ON SANJI'S CREW.

OH YEAH! THE ONE NAMED NAMI?! I LIKE A NICE, HEADSTRONG GIRL.♡

GLL'G GLL'G

THUMP!

I HEAR THEY'VE GOT HER PRISONER. MAYBE WE CAN NEGOTIATE A *TRADE* TOMORROW.

GLUG

GULP ...

PWAH...!

NOW...

...LET'S NOT GO OVERBOARD WITH THE DRINKS.

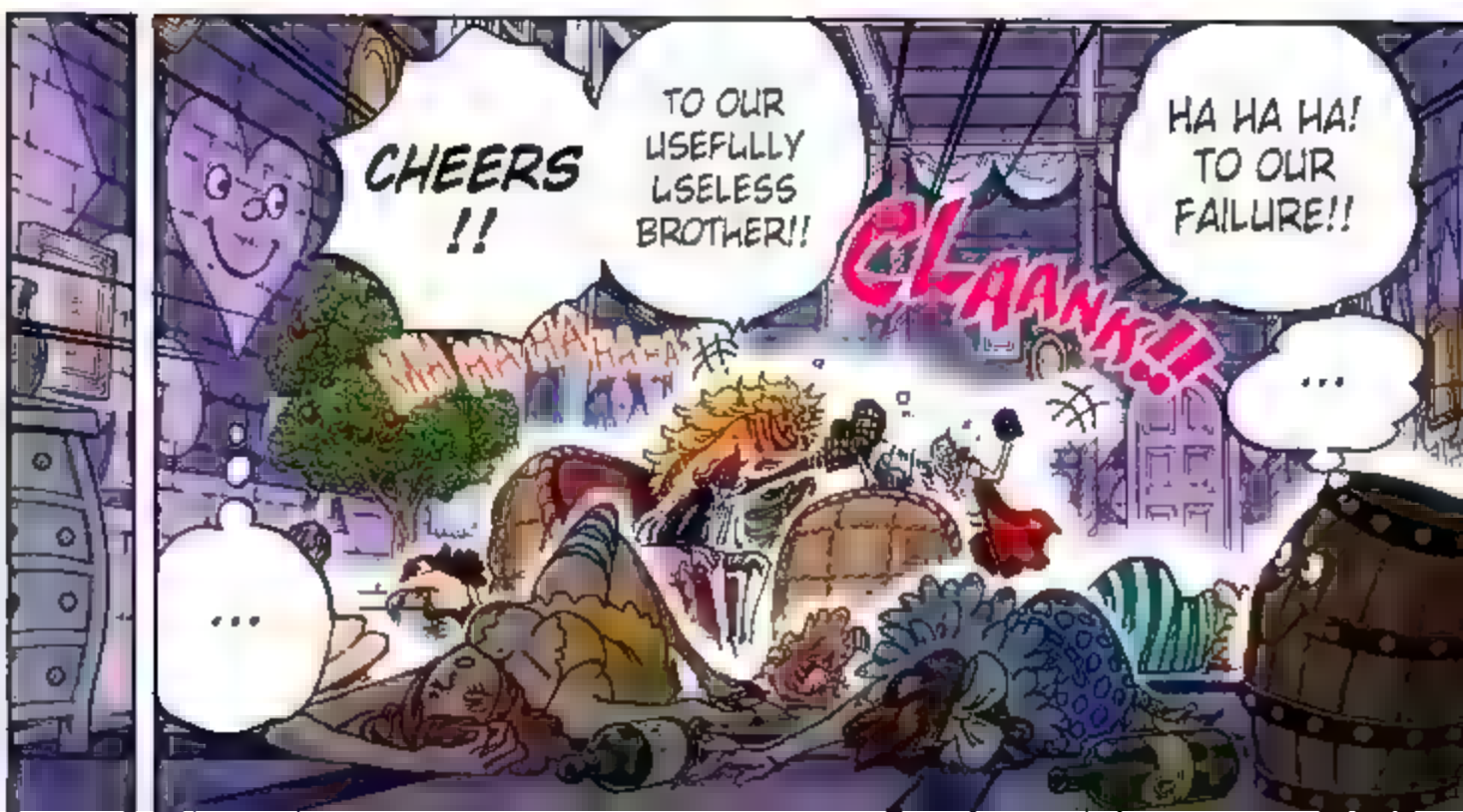
THE REAL PARTY WILL BE TOMORROW NIGHT!!

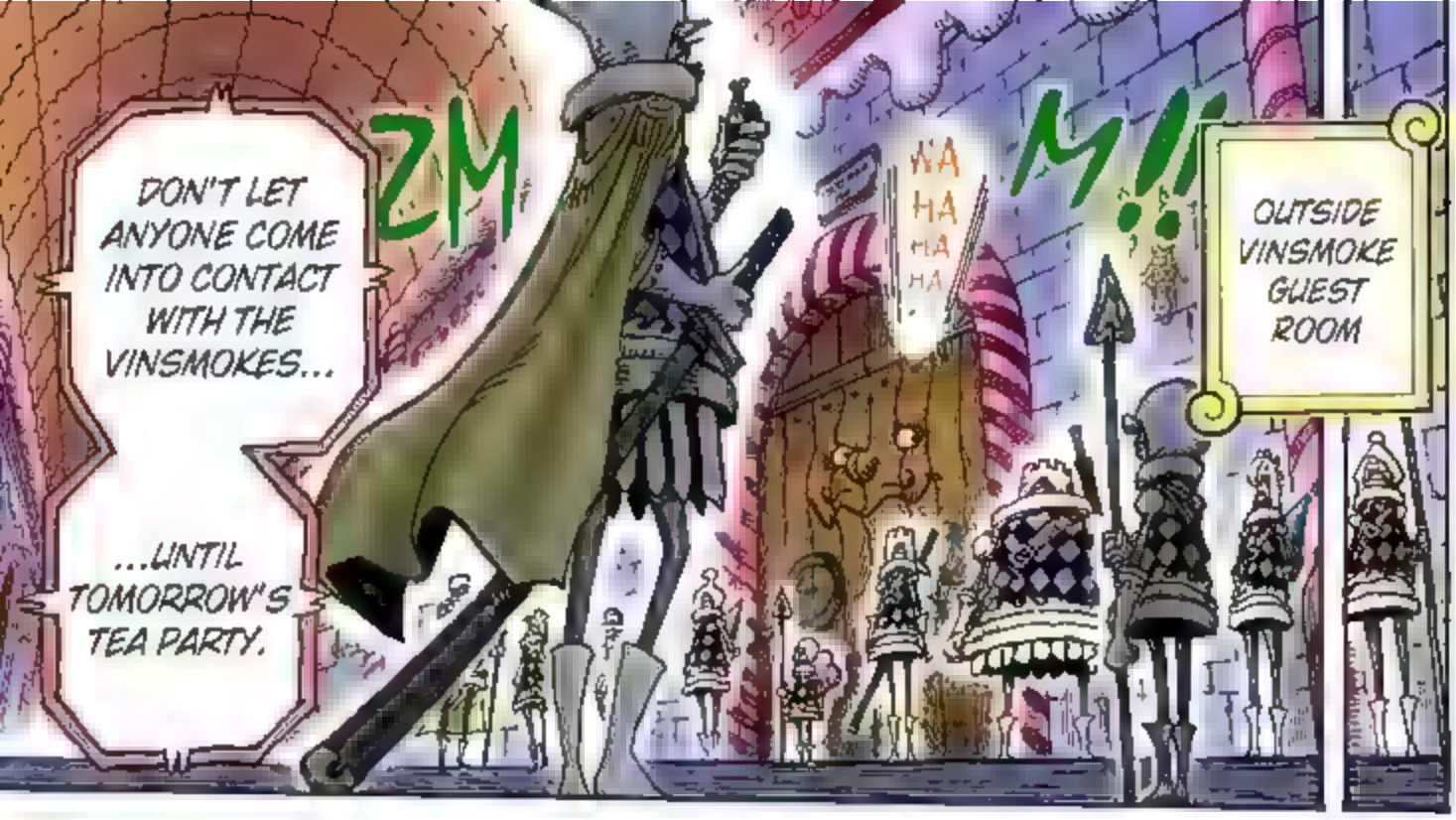
AND TOMORROW IS OUR FIRST CELEBRATION OF THAT FACT!!
I SUPPOSE THAT FAILURE *DID* TURN OUT TO HAVE HIS USES AFTER ALL.
WITH THE BACKING OF THE FEARSOME *BIG MOM*...
...GERMA WILL ONCE AGAIN RULE THE NORTH BLUE.

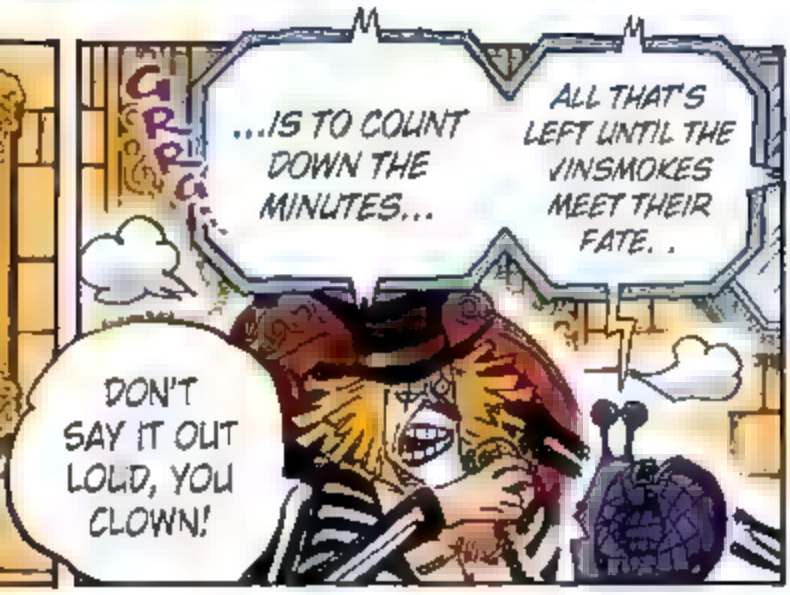
WE CAN CONQUER THE SEAS WITH GREATER POWER THAN EVER BEFORE. WE OUGHT TO THANK SANJI.

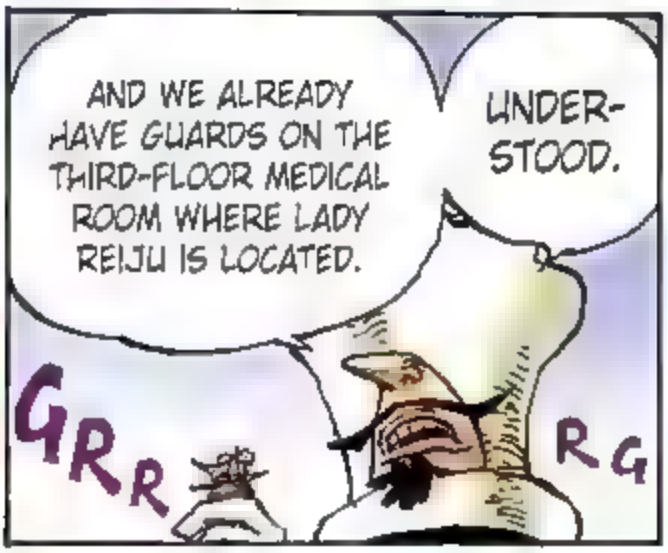
WHEN OUR FOES SEE BIG MOM'S FLAG ON THE GERMA FLEET, THEY'LL LOSE ALL DESIRE TO FIGHT.

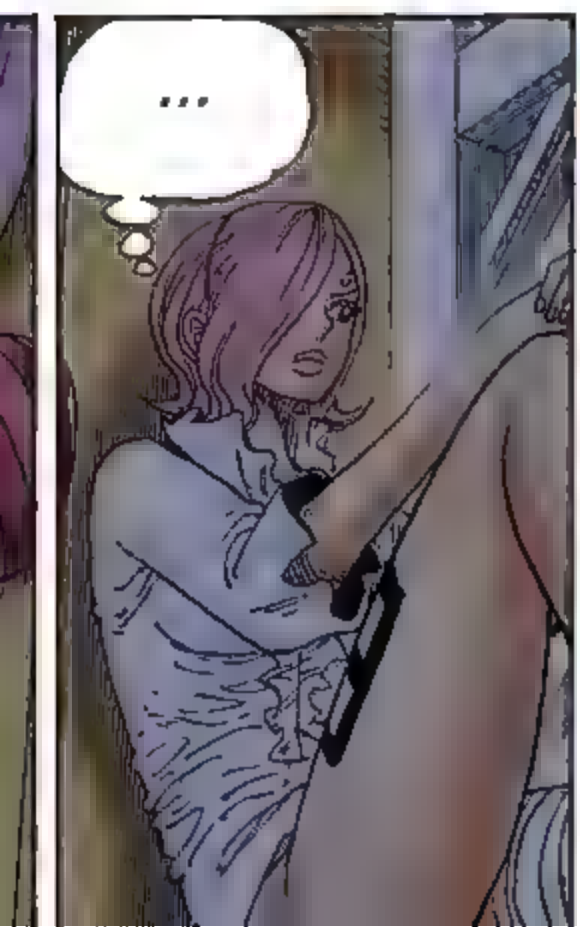
THAT'S TRUE! SANJI WAS OUR BAIT, AND WE CAUGHT A REAL WHOPPER WITH HIM!!


CHEERS!!
TO OUR USEFULLY USELESS BROTHER!!
HA HA HA! TO OUR FAILURE!!
GLAANK!!
...
...


DON'T LET ANYONE COME INTO CONTACT WITH THE VINSMOKES...
...UNTIL TOMORROW'S TEA PARTY.
ZM
WA HA HA HA
M!!
OUTSIDE VINSMOKE GUEST ROOM

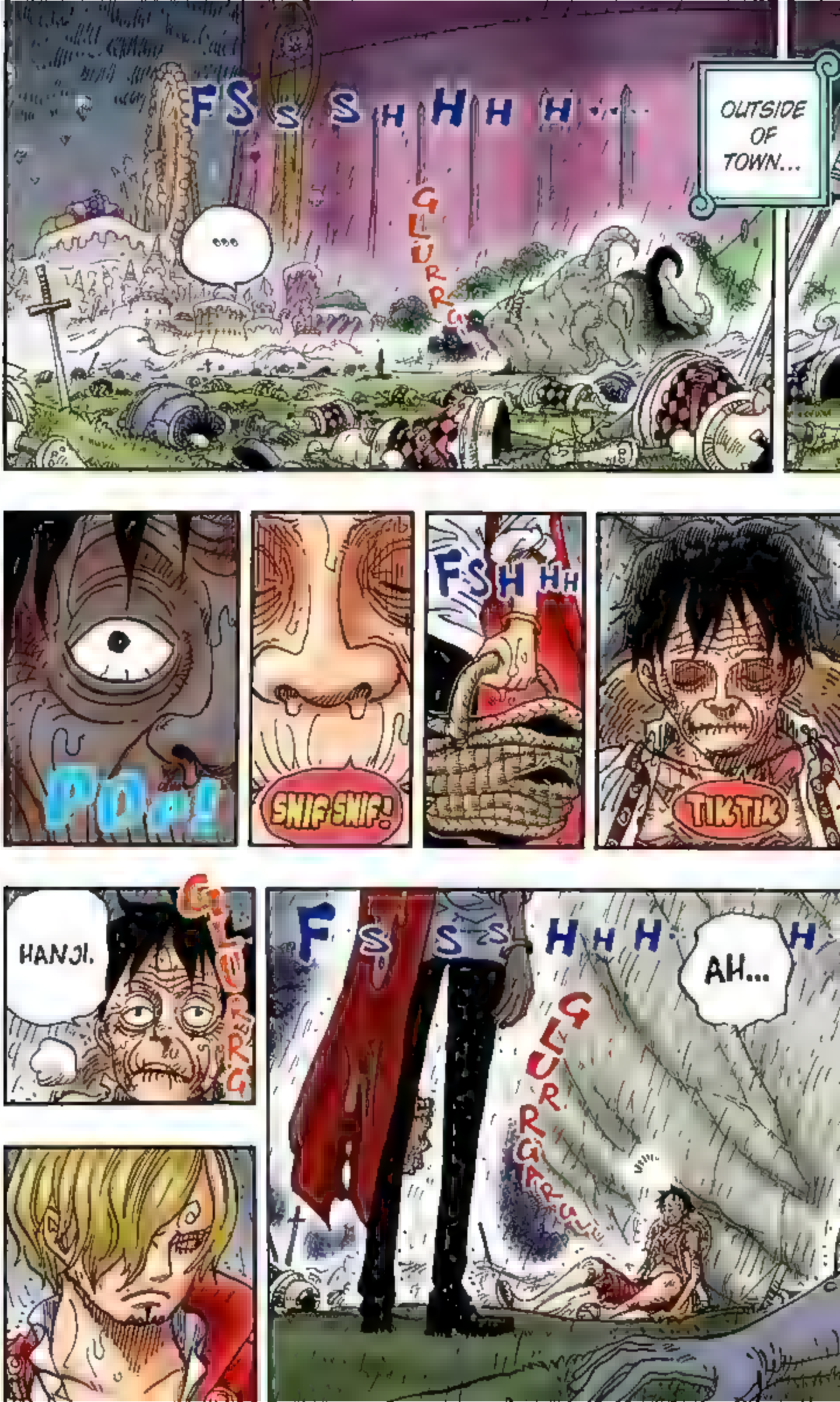

GRRG...
...IS TO COUNT DOWN THE MINUTES...
ALL THAT'S LEFT UNTIL THE VINSMOKES MEET THEIR FATE. .
DON'T SAY IT OUT LOUD, YOU CLOWN!


AND WE ALREADY HAVE GUARDS ON THE THIRD-FLOOR MEDICAL ROOM WHERE LADY REIJU IS LOCATED.
UNDER-STOOD.
GRR
RG

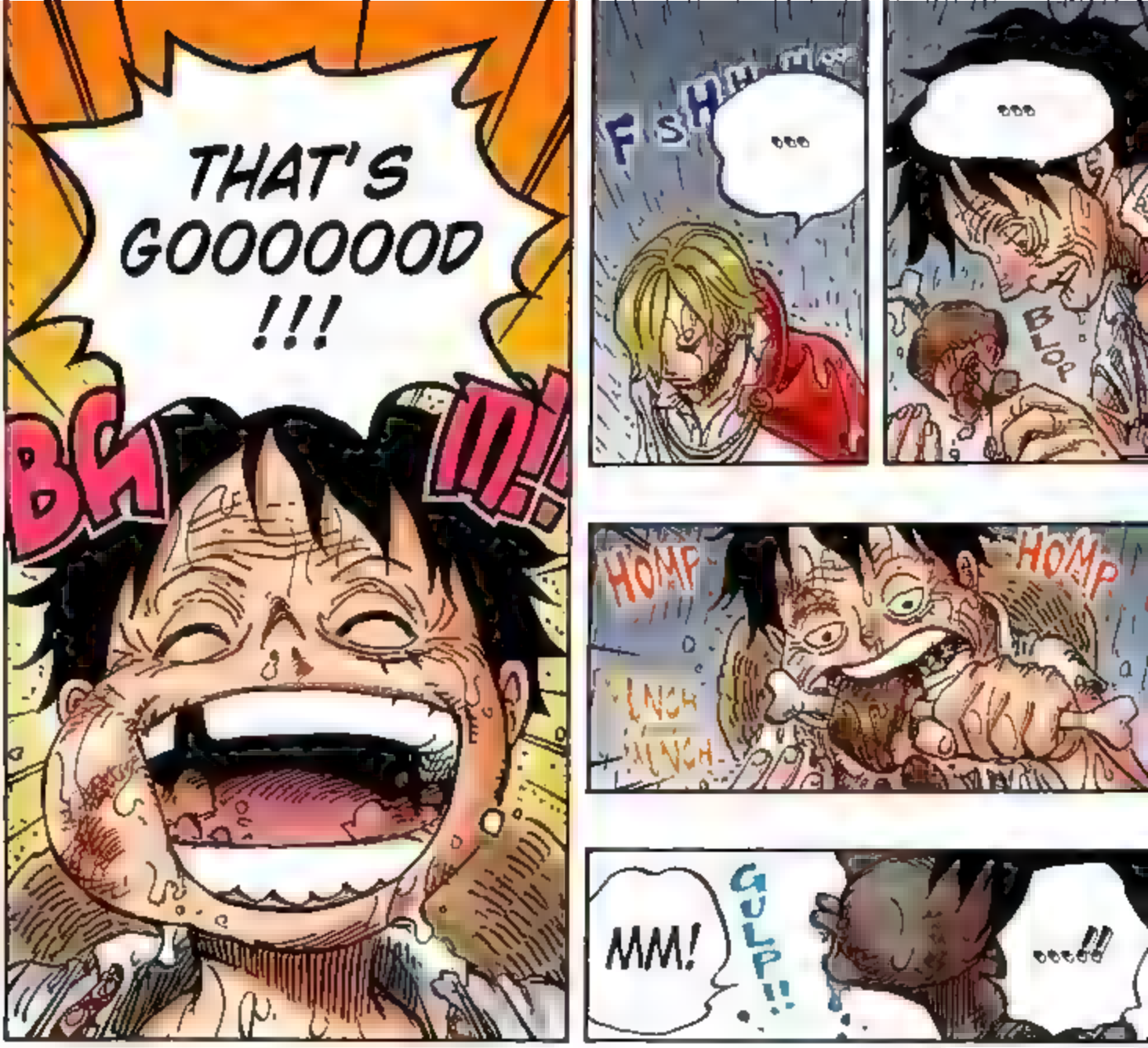

...

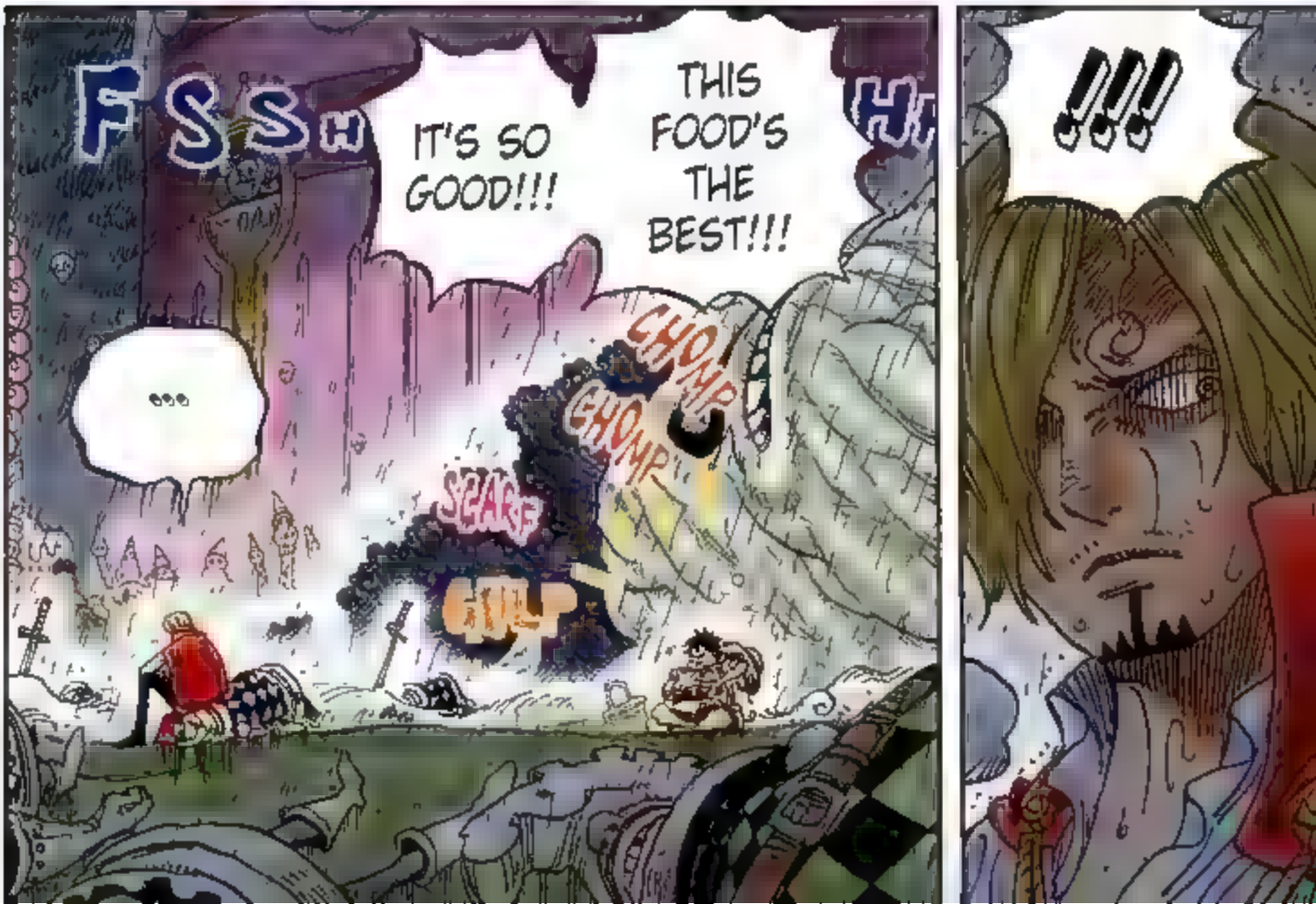
ZZ——ZZ

GRORZZ

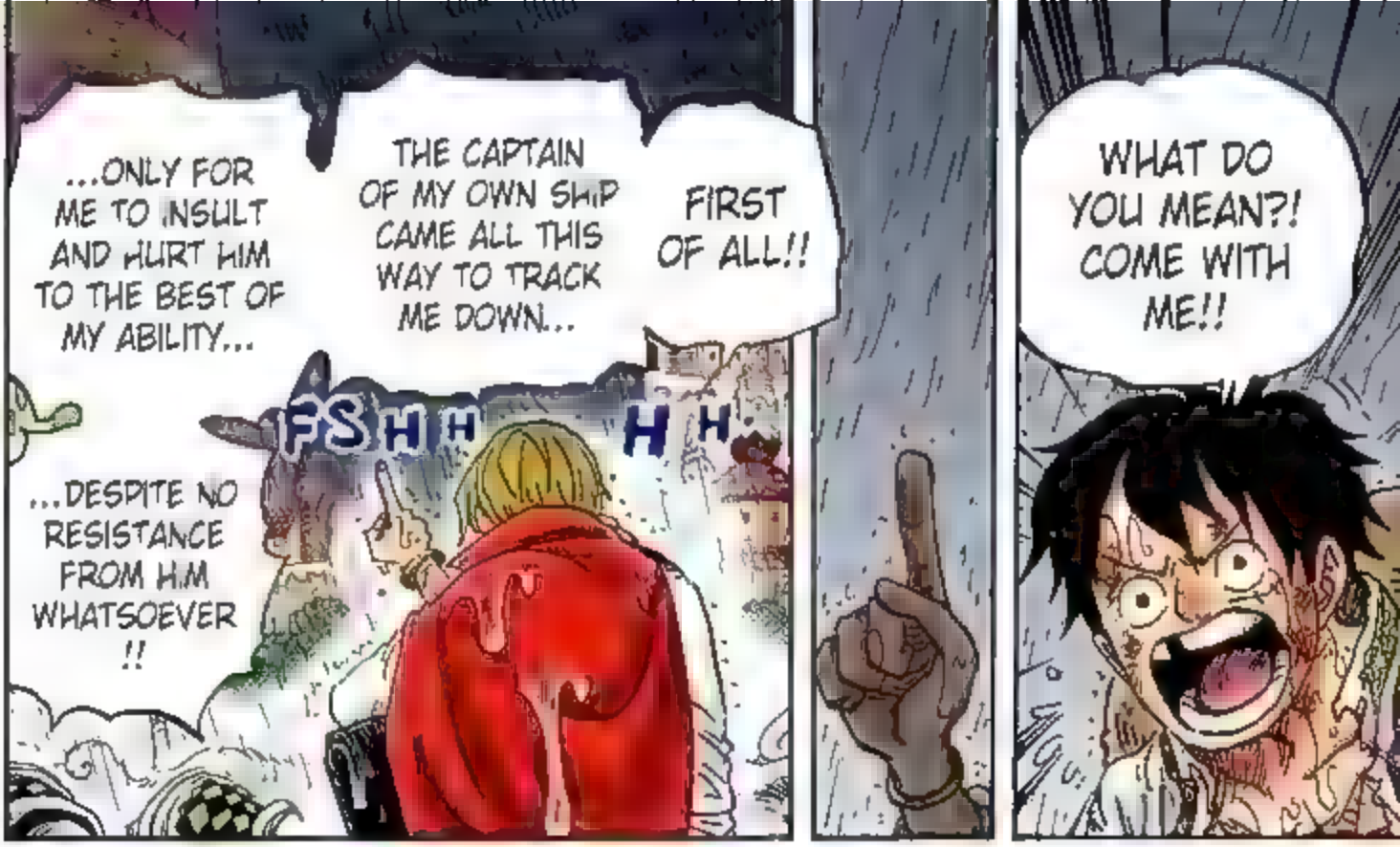

FSSSHHHH...
OUTSIDE OF TOWN...
...
GLURRG
POW!
SNIF SNIF!
FSHHH
TIKTIK
HANJI.
GLURRG
FSSSHHHH...
AH...
GLURRGARSUU

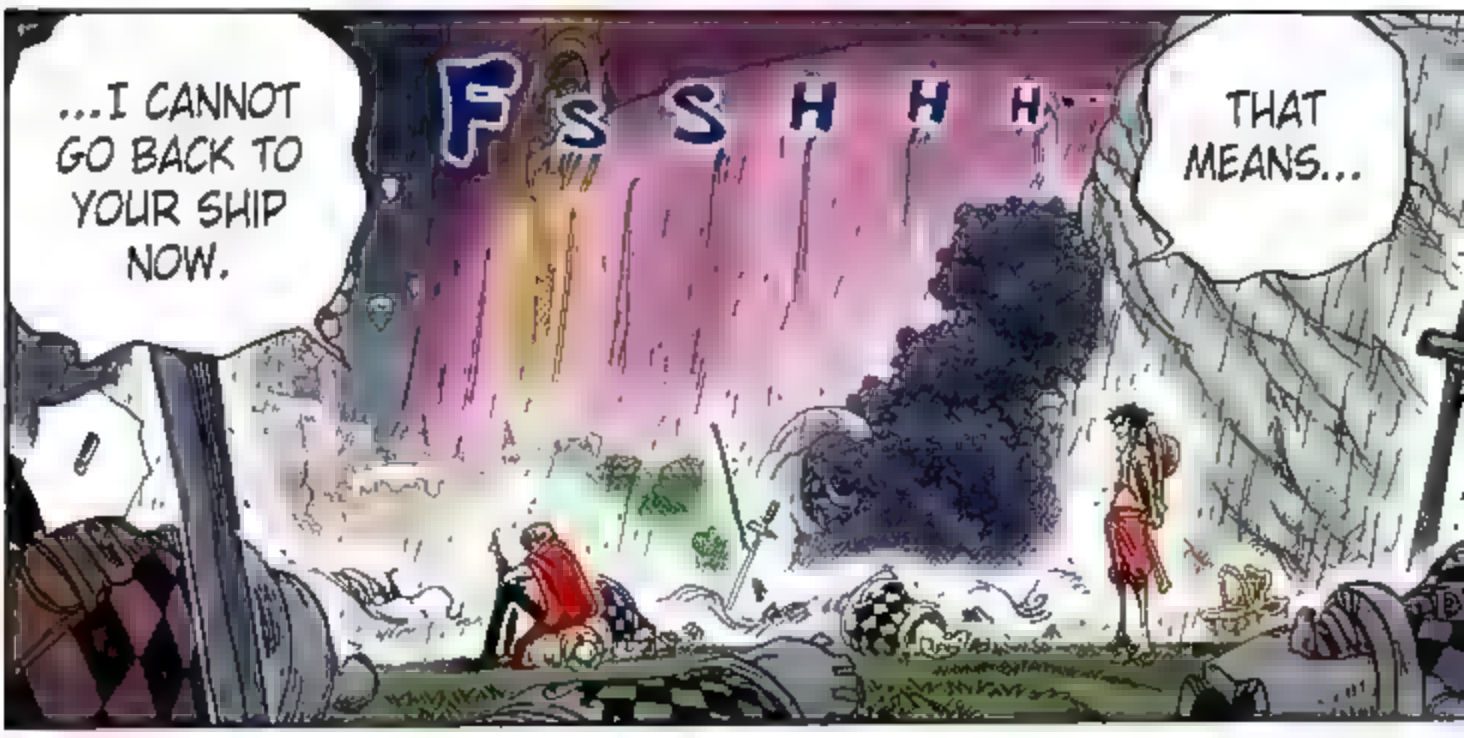
HEE HEE HEE...
NO.
BEGONE FROM MY SIGHT!!
GET LOST ALREADY!
GANK!!
WHAM!!
CRAK!!
I DIDN'T TELL YOU TO WAIT...
FOOG.
?!
...EAT.
IF YOU CAN EAT THIS...
FS
SSHHH
...
AND IT GOT RAINED ON, SO I'M SURE IT'S TERRIBLE...
SO IT'S ALL CRUSHED.
I DROPPED IT ALONG THE WAY.
...
BLO
RP!
HUH ...?


THAT'S GOOOOOOD !!!
BH
M!!
F S H
...
...
BLOP
HOMP
HOMP
LNCH
LNCH
MM!
GULP!!
...!!

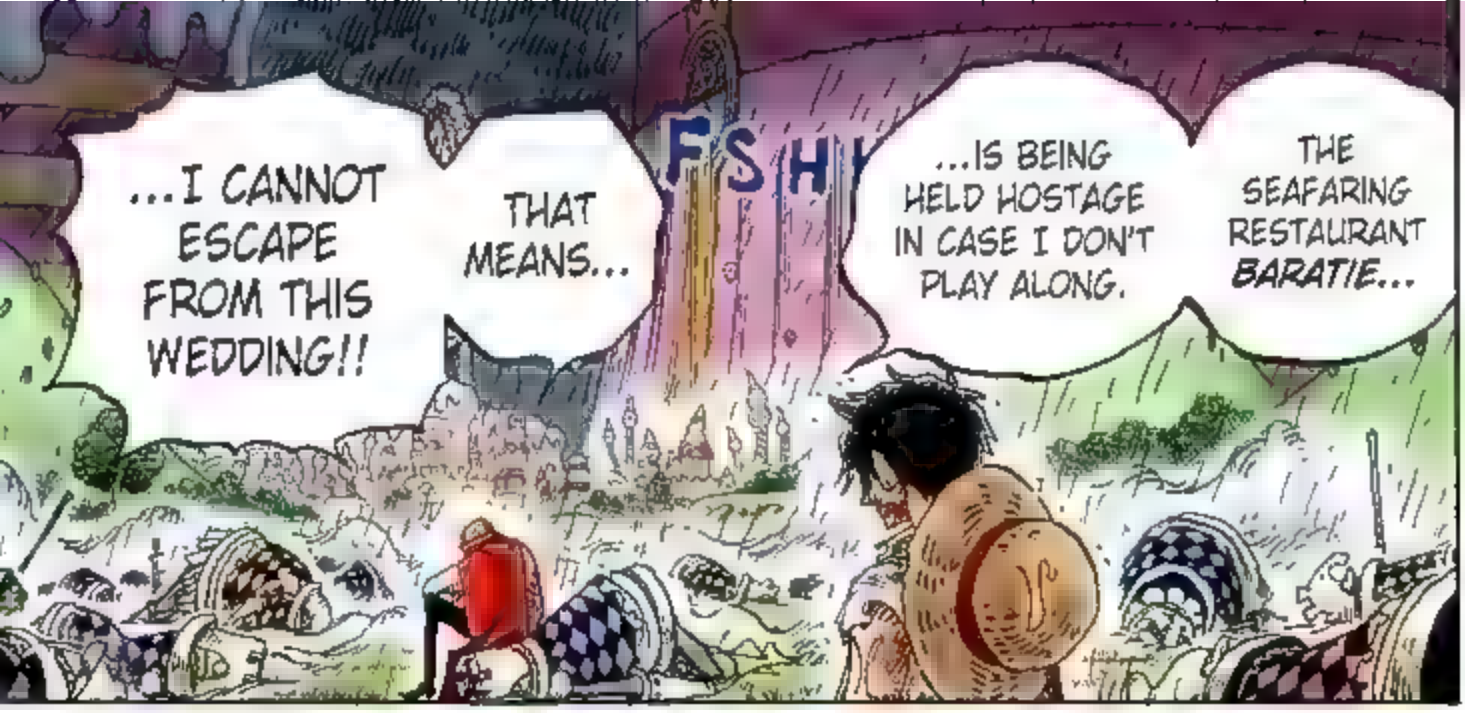

F S S H
IT'S SO GOOD!!!
THIS FOOD'S THE BEST!!!
...
CHOMP
CHOMP
SCARF
GULP
!!!

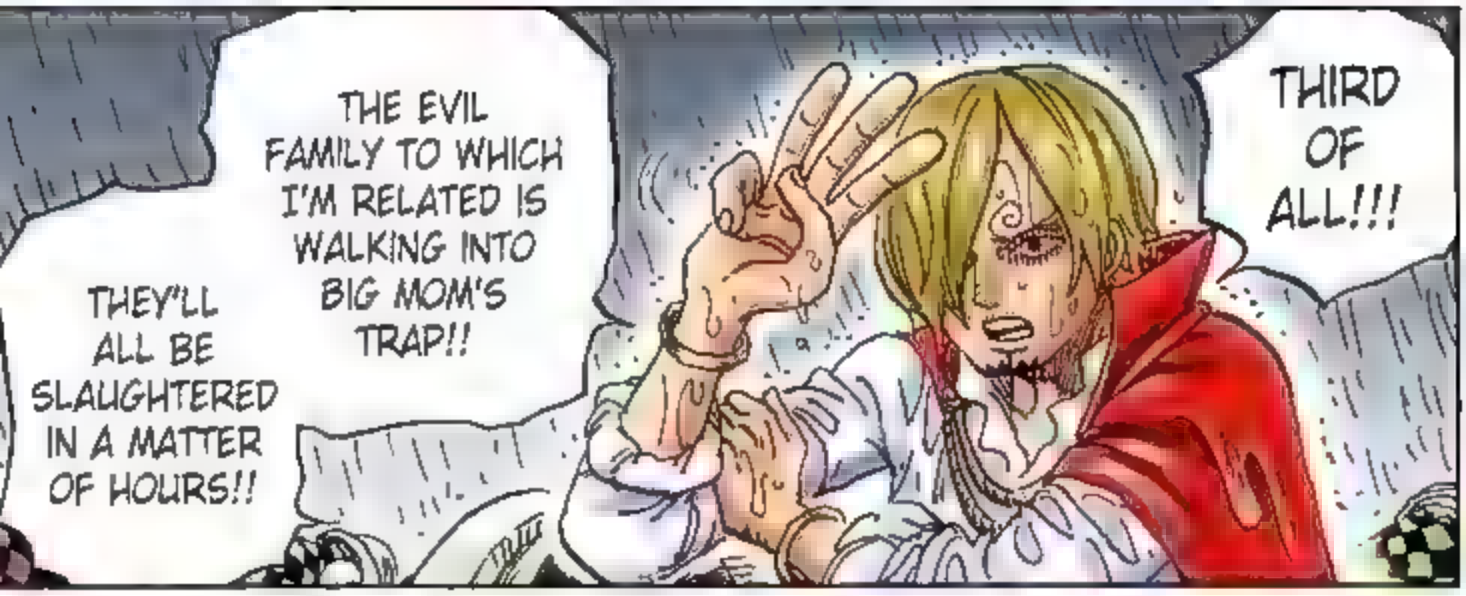
THIS THING'S GOT...
...ALL OF OUR FAVORITES...
...IN ONE BOX!!
MAN, IT'S TASTY!!!
...
FSHH
MMM, MMM!!!
...
FSSSHHH
LIAR.
AHHH, THAT WAS GOOD!!
I NEARLY SHRIVELED UP THERE!!
ARE YOU DONE? THEN LEAVE!!
?!
CLANK...!!


...ONLY FOR ME TO INSULT AND HURT HIM TO THE BEST OF MY ABILITY...
THE CAPTAIN OF MY OWN SHIP CAME ALL THIS WAY TO TRACK ME DOWN...
FIRST OF ALL!!
FSHH H H
...DESPITE NO RESISTANCE FROM HIM WHATSOEVER !!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN?! COME WITH ME!!

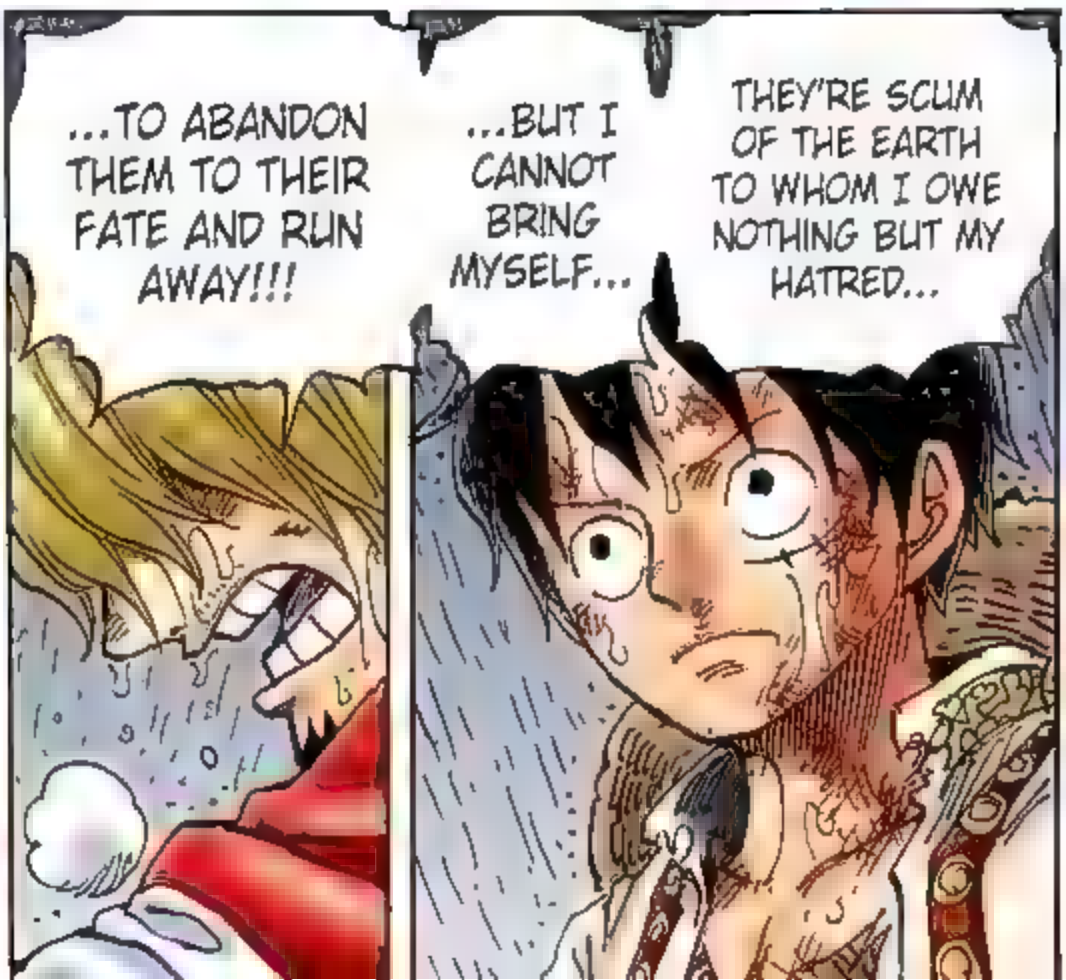

...I CANNOT GO BACK TO YOUR SHIP NOW.
FSSHHH
THAT MEANS...

THE OLD FART WHO SAVED MY LIFE AND THE HOME WHERE I WAS RAISED...
SECOND OF ALL!!
...!!

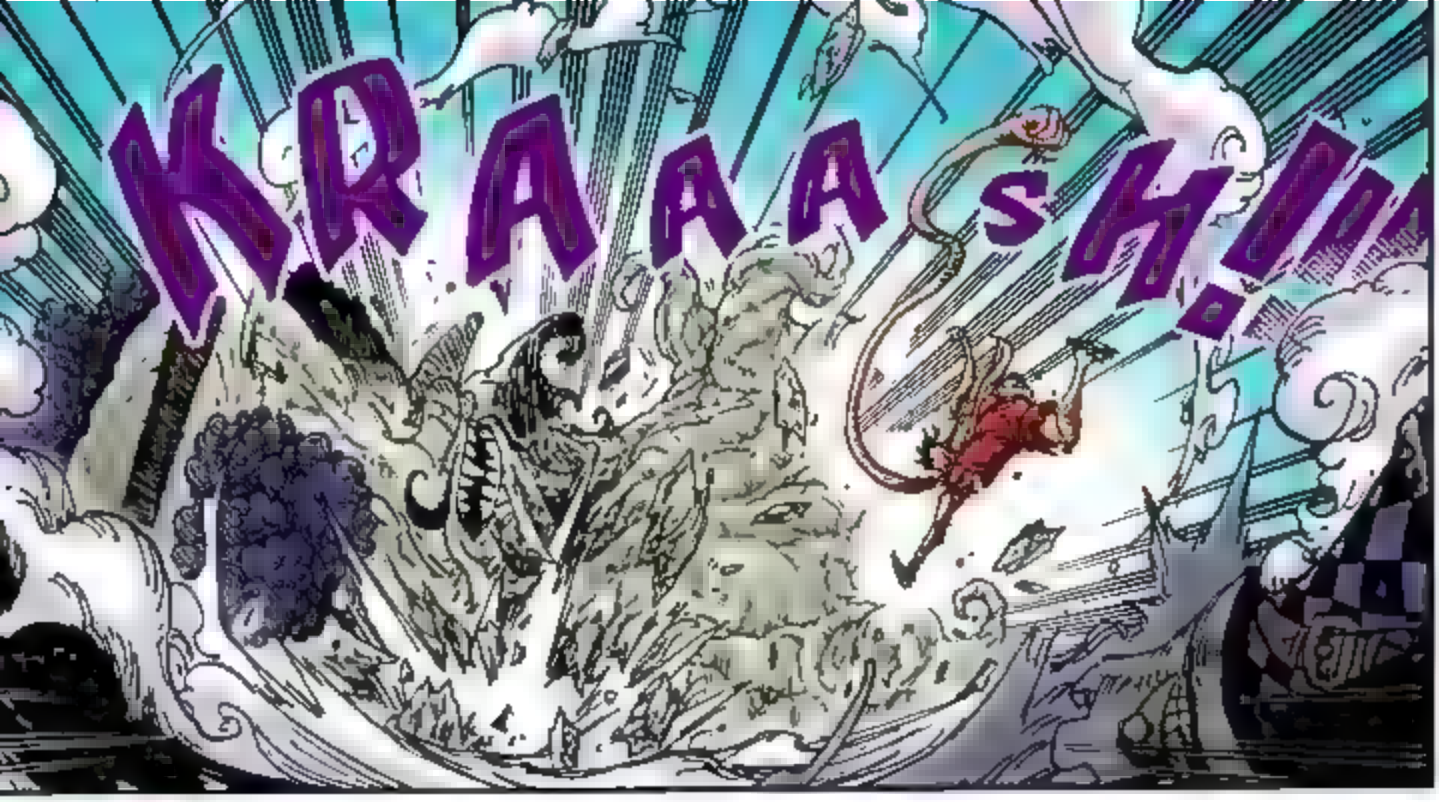

...I CANNOT ESCAPE FROM THIS WEDDING!!
THAT MEANS...
FSH
...IS BEING HELD HOSTAGE IN CASE I DON'T PLAY ALONG.
THE SEAFARING RESTAURANT BARATIE...

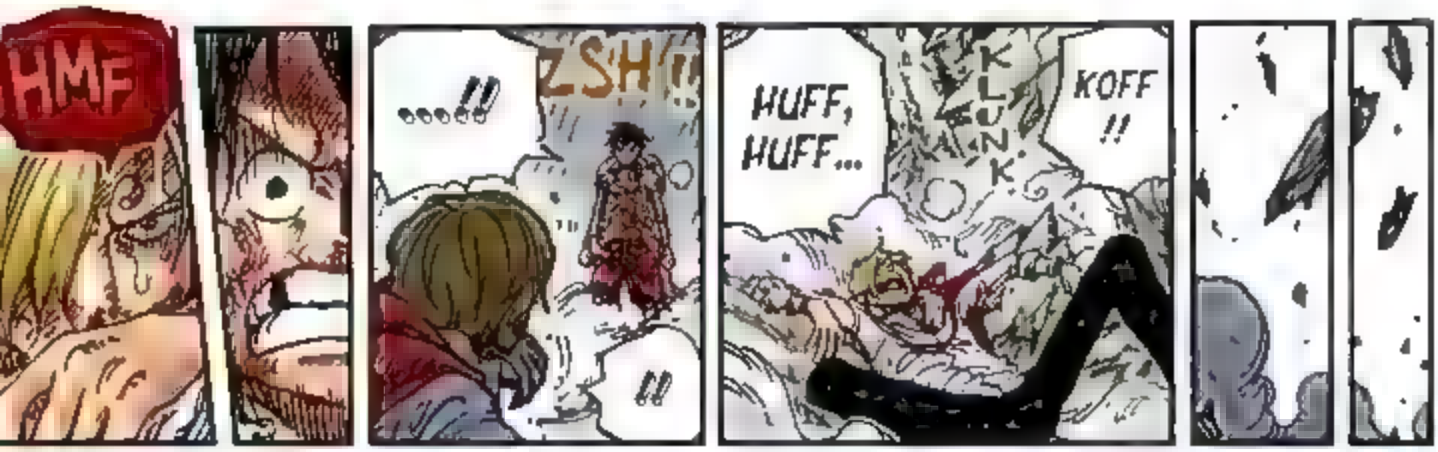

THEY'LL ALL BE SLAUGHTERED IN A MATTER OF HOURS!!
THE EVIL FAMILY TO WHICH I'M RELATED IS WALKING INTO BIG MOM'S TRAP!!
THIRD OF ALL!!!

FSSH
...

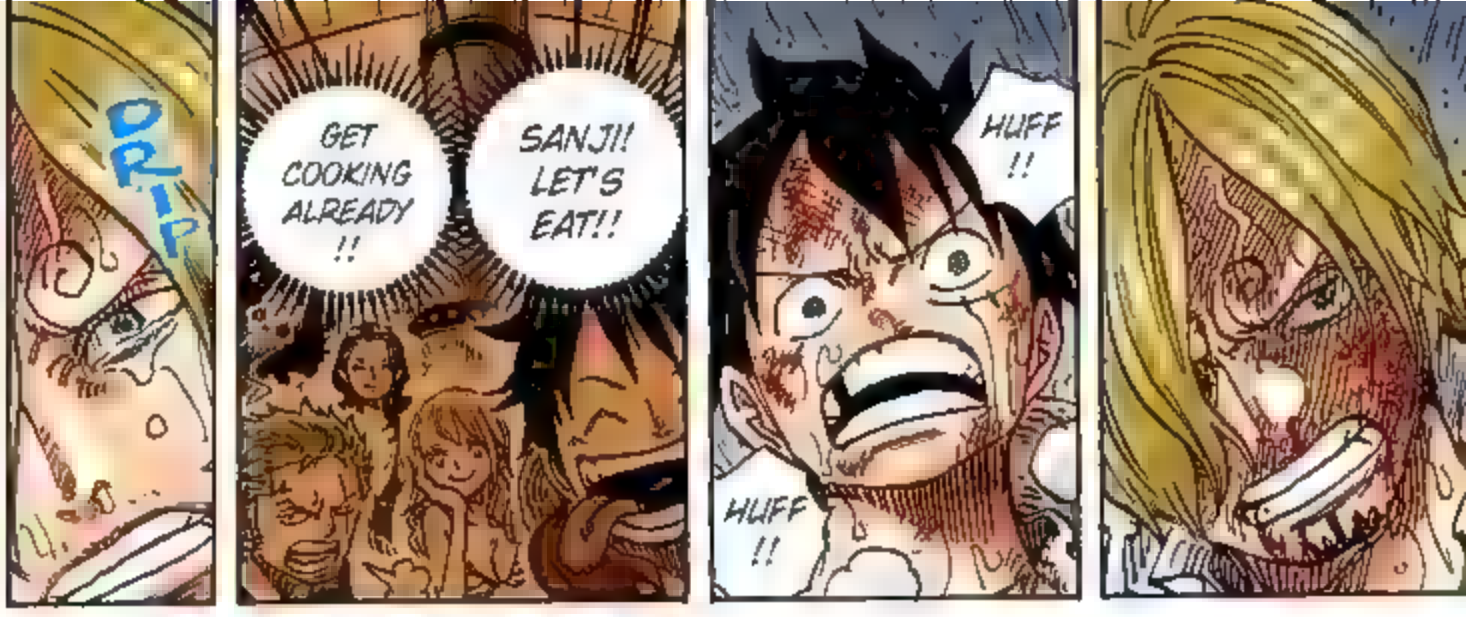

...TO ABANDON THEM TO THEIR FATE AND RUN AWAY!!!
...BUT I CANNOT BRING MYSELF...
THEY'RE SCUM OF THE EARTH TO WHOM I OWE NOTHING BUT MY HATRED...

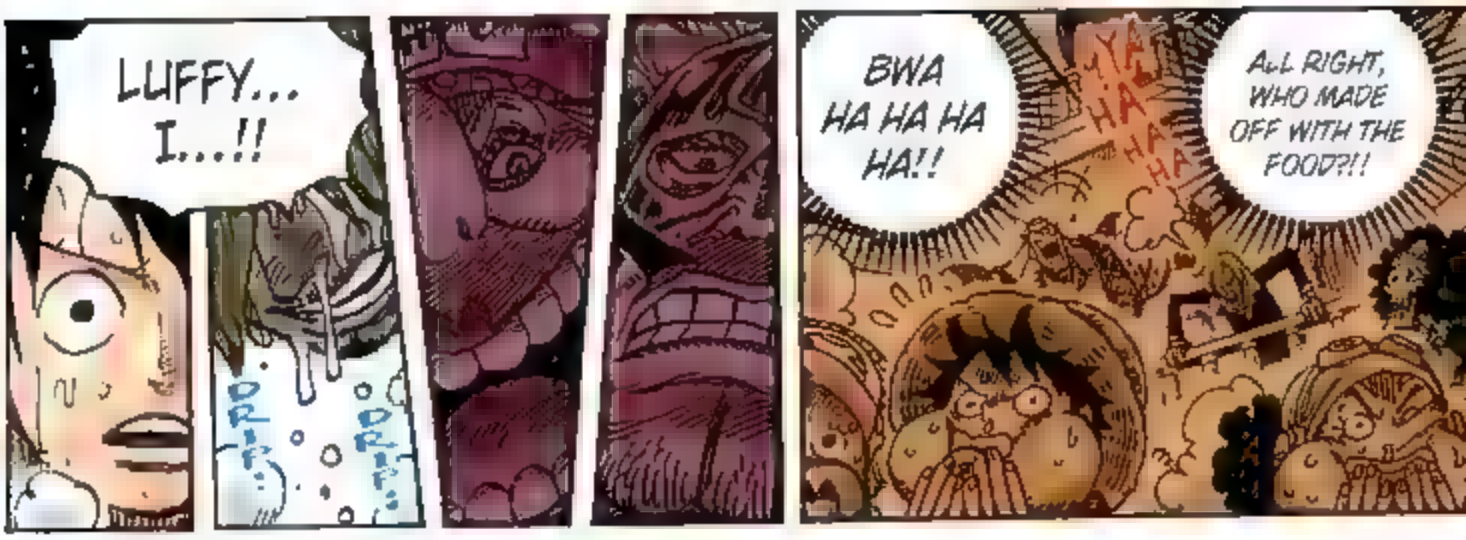
...I CANNOT RETURN...WITH THE REST OF YOU!!!
FSSSSH
FOR THESE THREE REASONS...
...
!
ZSH!!
GRRR!!
FSSSHH
...JUST GET OUT OF HERE...
NOW THAT YOU SEE MY SIDE...
...
THWAKK!!

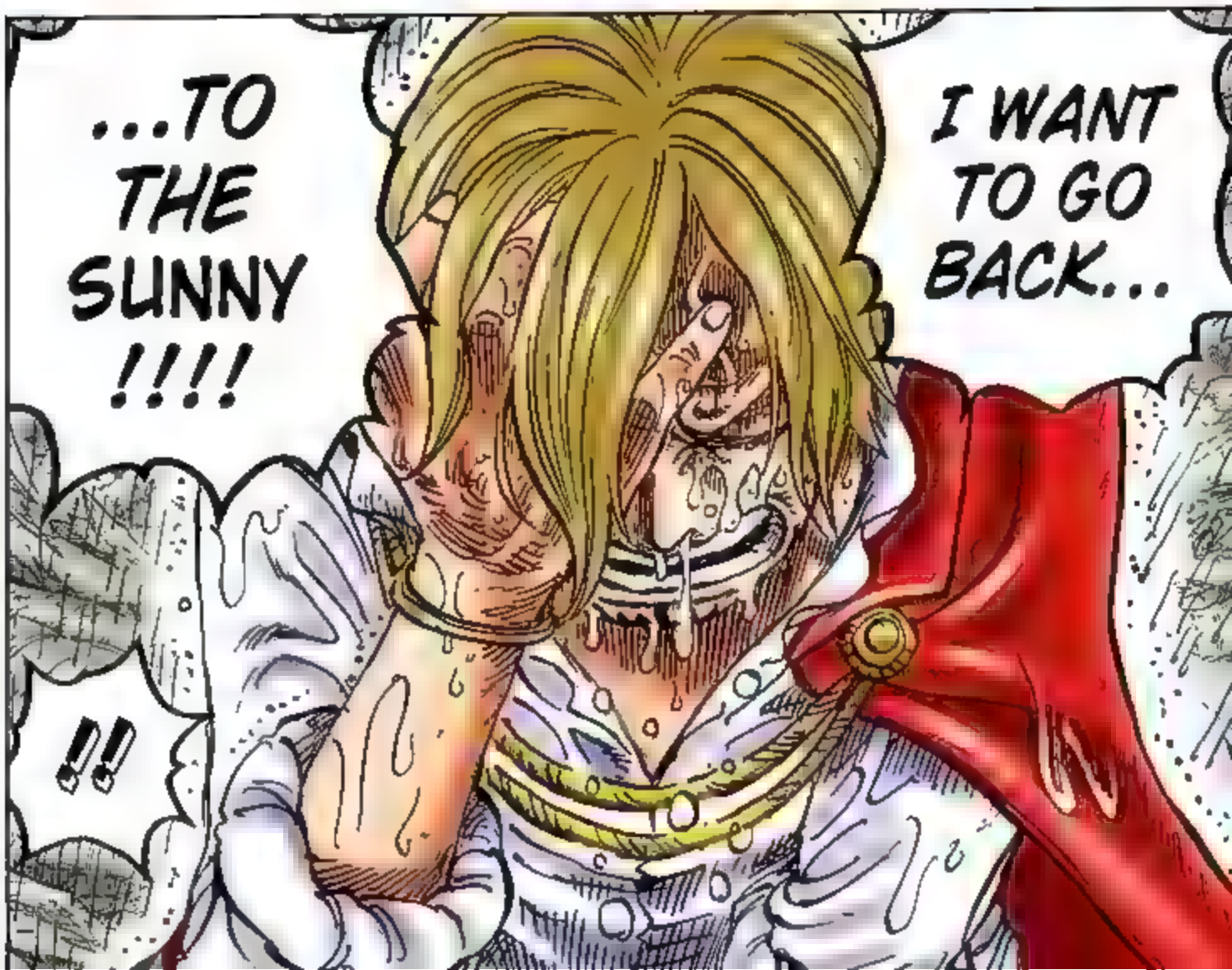

KRAAASH!!!


HMF
...!!
ZSH!!
!!
HUFF, HUFF...
KLUNK
KOFF !!

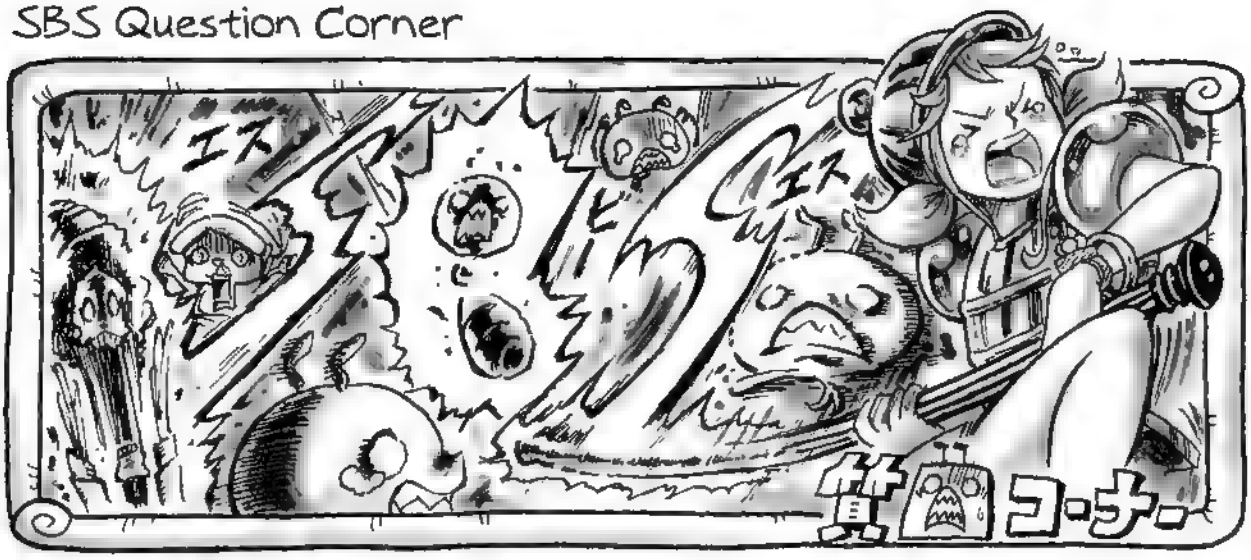
...YOU REALLY FEEL!!!
TELL ME HOW...
!!?
NO!!


DRIP
GET COOKING ALREADY !!
SANJI! LET'S EAT!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!


LUFFY... I...!!
DRIP
DRIP
BWA HA HA HA HA!!
YA HA HA HA
ALL RIGHT, WHO MADE OFF WITH THE FOOD?!!


...TO THE SUNNY !!!!
I WANT TO GO BACK...
!!

...WHOM I DON'T EVEN THINK OF AS FAMILY!!!
AND YET...I STILL WANT TO SAVE THOSE SCUM-BAGS...
ONCE THE CEREMONY STARTS, I CAN'T STOP ANY OF IT ON MY OWN!!!
AAAHH !!!
?!
RIGHT !!
BUT I JUST...DON'T HAVE THE GUTS TO RUN AWAY!!!
!!
FSs
BECAUSE THAT'S WHO YOU ARE!!!
OF COURSE !!
HH
LET'S CRASH THIS WEDDING !!!
?!!
BUT YOU'VE GOT US!!!
Om!!



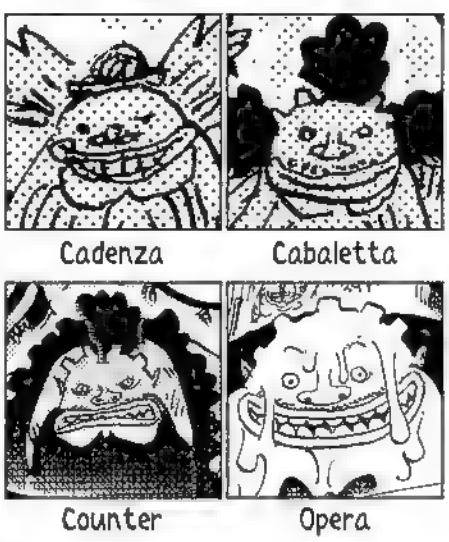
(Hippo Iron, Saitama)

Q: Odacchi! In the SBS of volume 84, you wrote that Zolo is one of the Straw Hats who doesn't chew his ice, but in chapter 701, volume 71, isn't he chewing his ice there?

--Dobbin

A: !!! ..... Right... Yeah... It looks that way, right?! Yeah. Well... It only looks like he's eating his ice. Just an impression. But the thing is...Zolo doesn't have a mustache, soooo...I dunno, that might not be Zolo...y'know? So that's probably not him. I mean...is that Zolo? I'm not sure.

Q: In chapter 845, volume 84, I spotted three other characters who look just like Opera. Are they identical quadruplets, just like Sanji and his brothers?



--?

A: Technically, they're quintuplets, but you don't see the last one. There's Opera, fifth son of Charlotte; Counter, the sixth son; Cadenza, the seventh son; Cabaletta, the eighth son; and Gala, the ninth son. Big Mom is currently 68 years old, and for about 42 years, she had children annually. Yet she has 85 children, so there are tons of twins and triplets. The biggest batch is a decuplet bunch who are all 18 years old now--five boys and five girls!! Big Mom, indeed!!

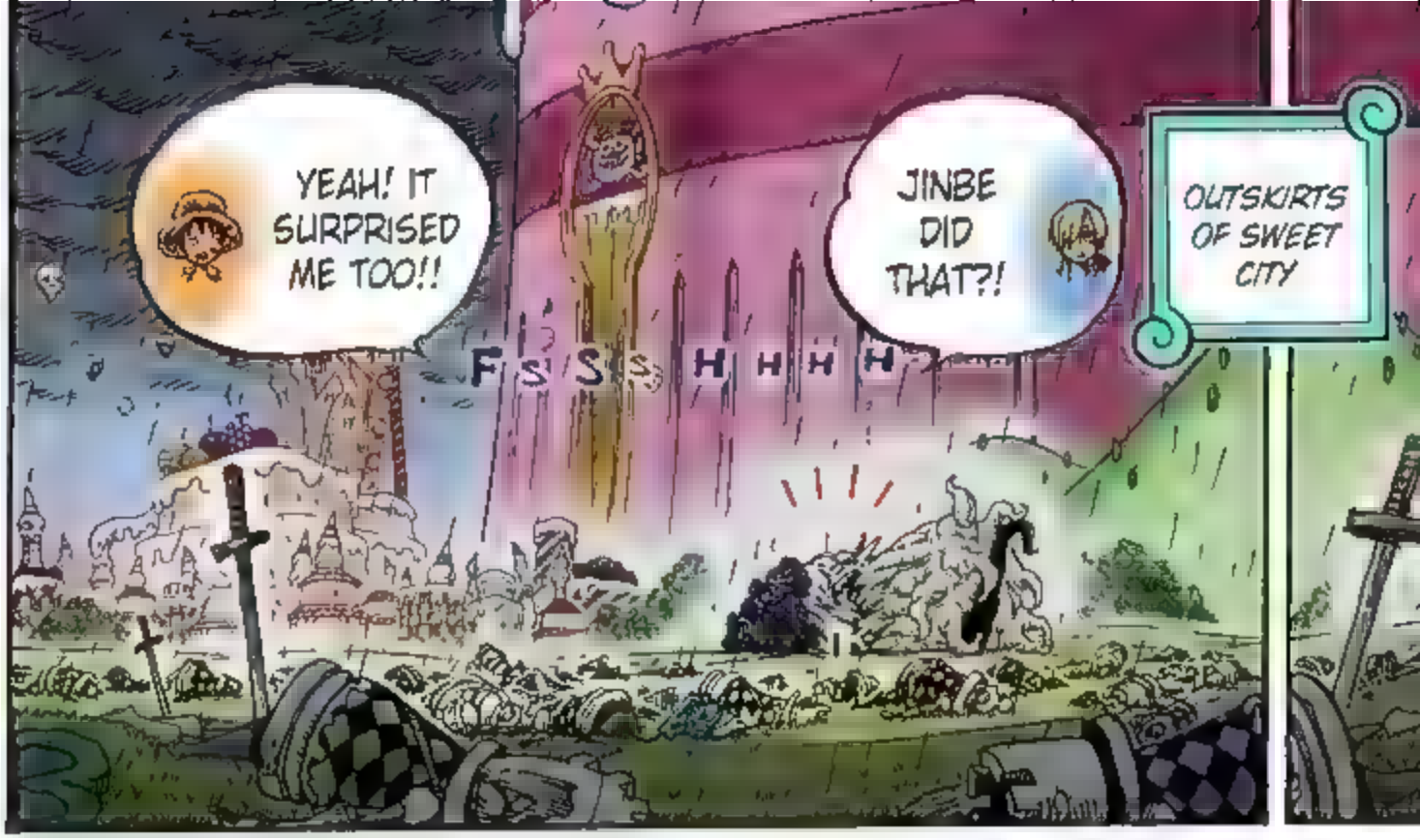
Q: In the corner of page 58 of volume 83, is Nami wearing armor? Is that just a sign of how much she fears an Emperor of the Sea? And the way she takes it off in an instant is super impressive!!

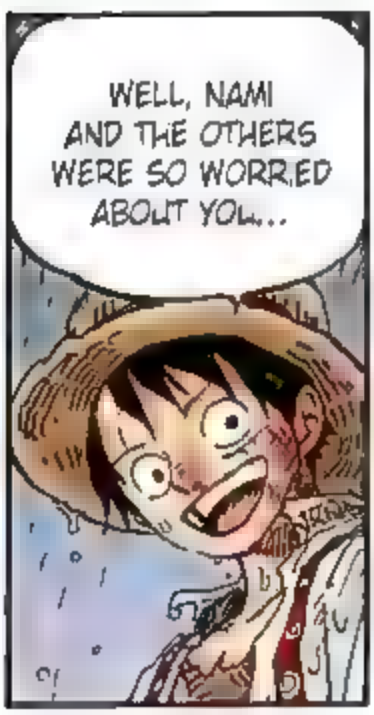
--Kawamacho

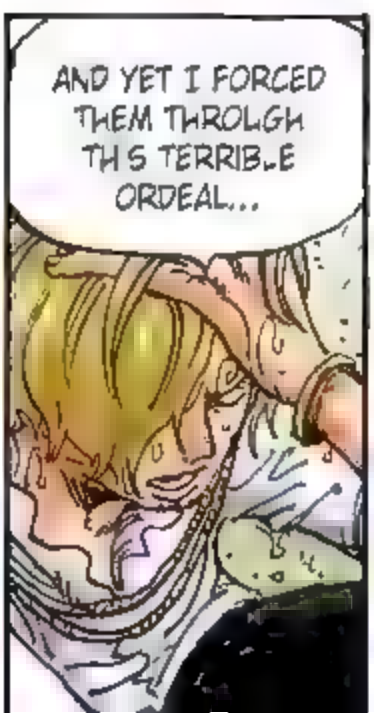
A: Uh, that was her gear from fighting the sea ants the night before. She changed because they reached the island. And now, we're out of time! See you in the SBS next volume!!

Chapter 857:
ROOK

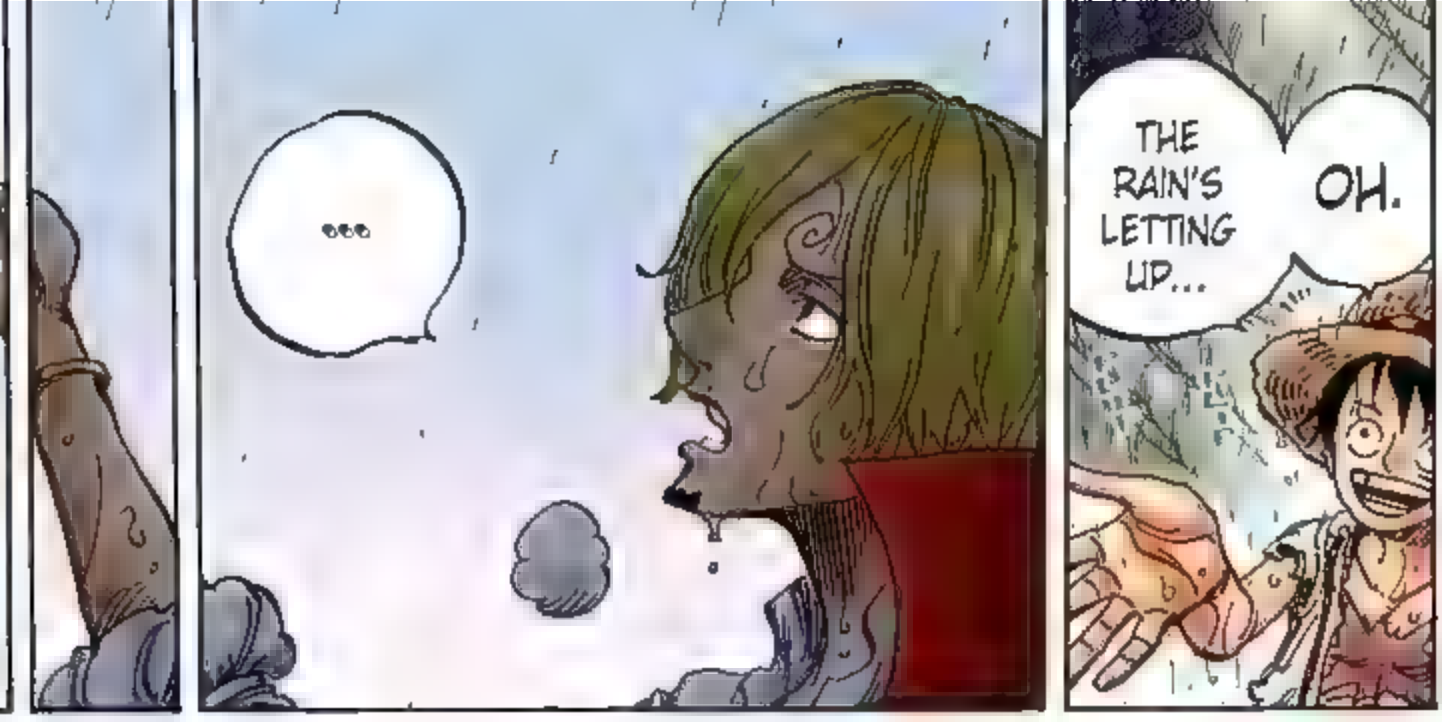
REQUEST: "HANCOCK TAKING A DIP IN THE POOL"
BY ULTRA SEVEN (JUWA!) FROM SAITAMA

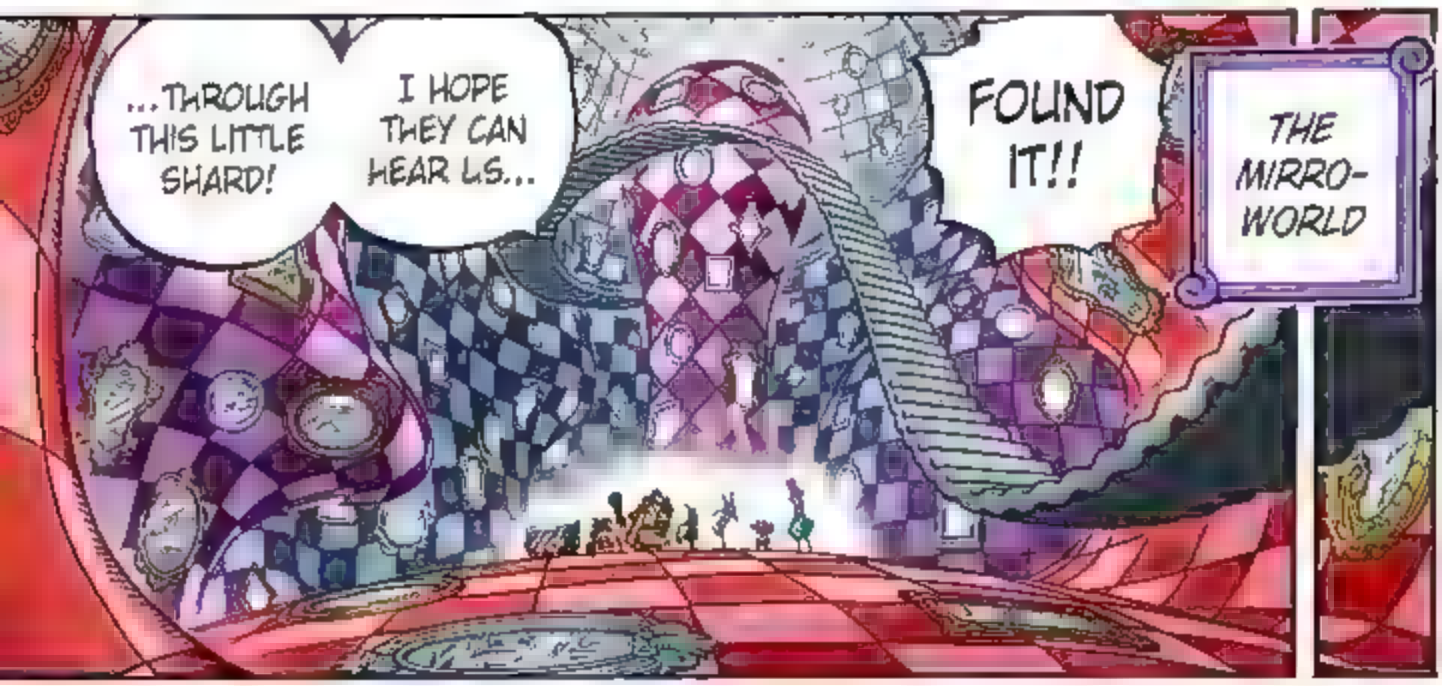

YEAH! IT SURPRISED ME TOO!!
JINBE DID THAT?!
OUTSKIRTS OF SWEET CITY
F S S S H H H H

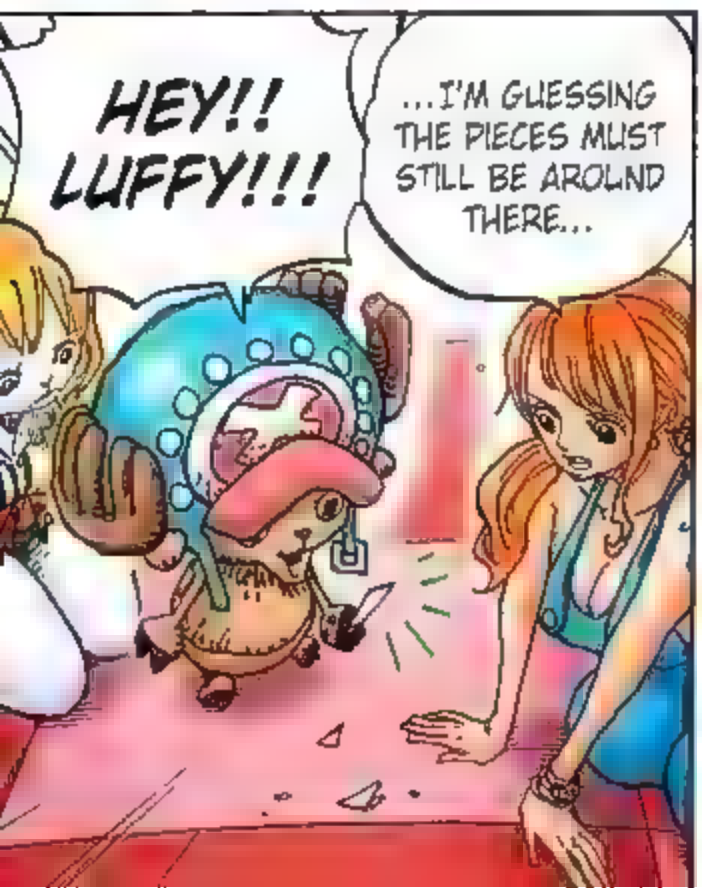

WELL, NAMI AND THE OTHERS WERE SO WORRIED ABOUT YOU...

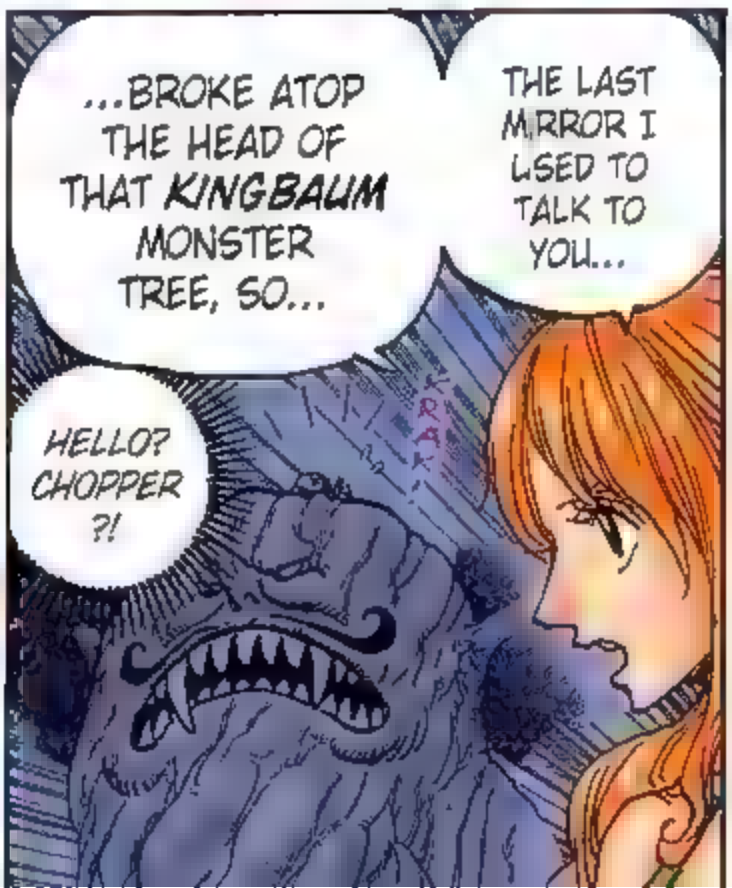

AND YET I FORCED THEM THROUGH THIS TERRIBLE ORDEAL...

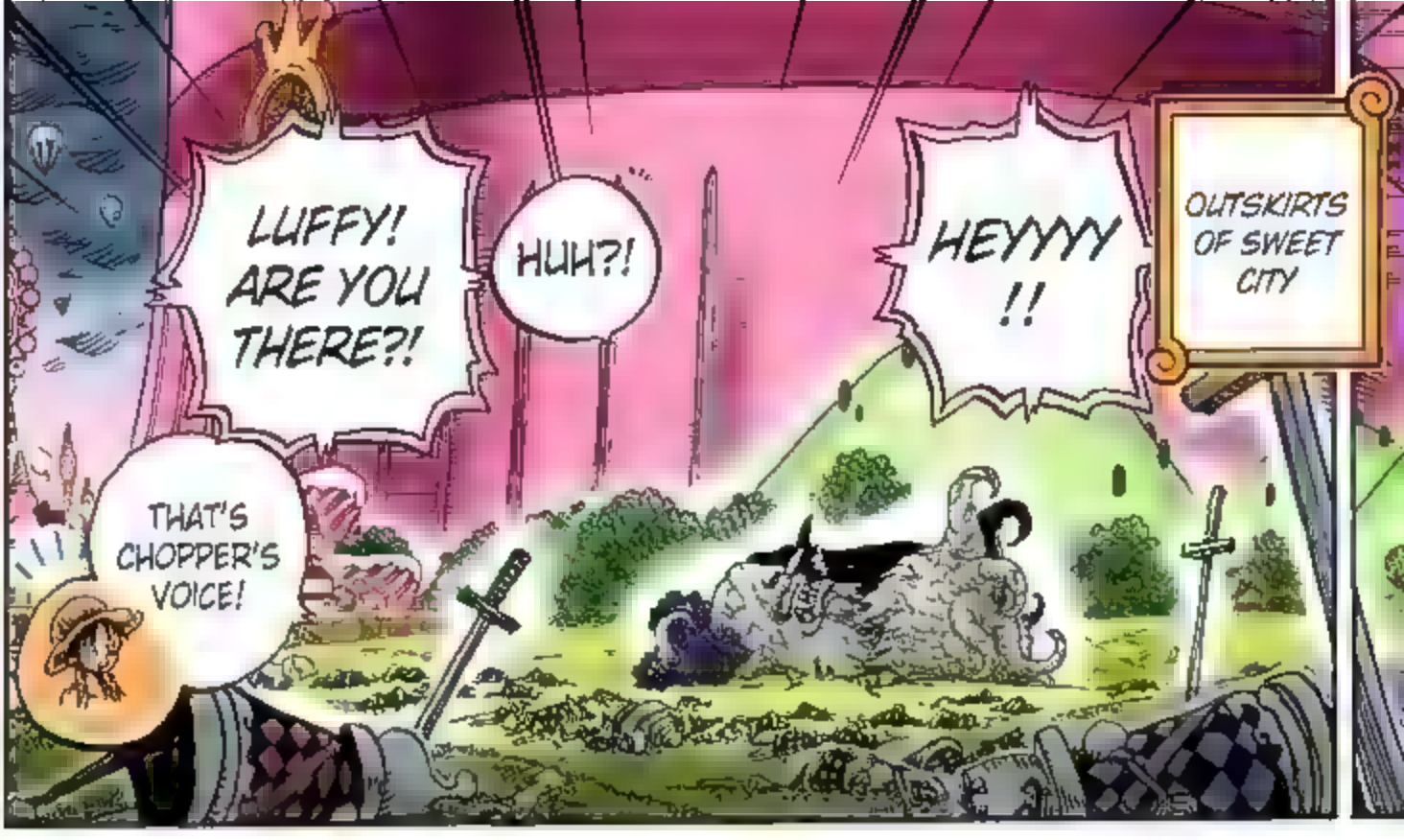
THEY'LL ALL BE SO HAPPY WHEN THEY HEAR YOU'RE COMING BACK!
THE QUESTION IS HOW TO MEET UP WITH THEM AGAIN.
THAT'S A RELIEF. SO NAMI'S FINE...
HEE HEE HEE!!
I DUNNO... I'M AFRAID I CAN'T POSSIBLY FACE NAMI AFTER THIS...

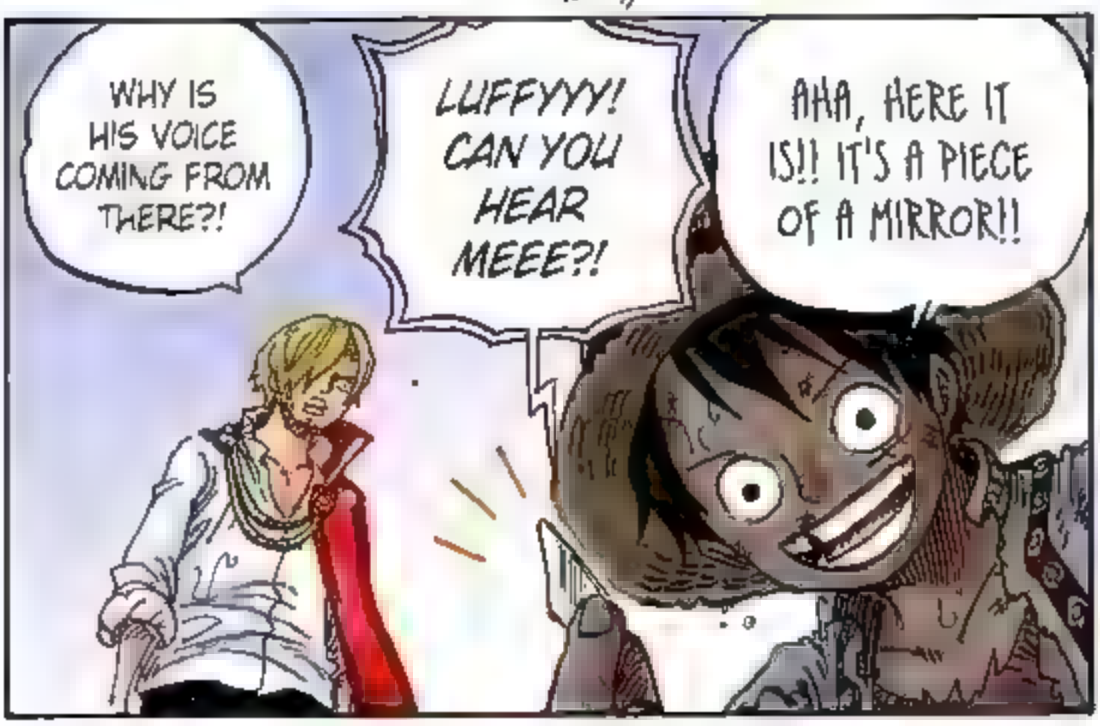

...
THE RAIN'S LETTING UP...
OH.


...THROUGH THIS LITTLE SHARD!
I HOPE THEY CAN HEAR US...
FOUND IT!!
THE MIRRO-WORLD

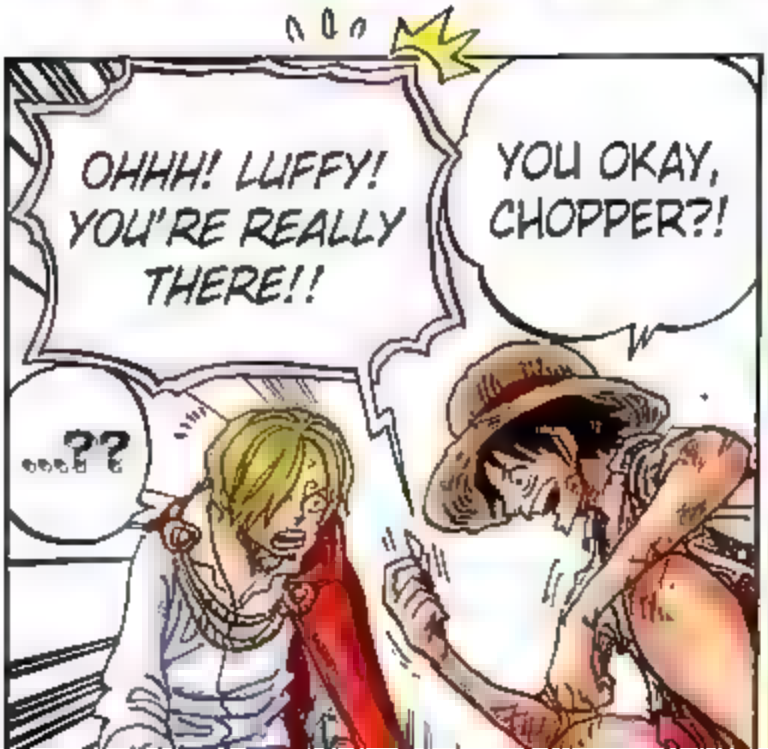

HEY!! LUFFY!!!
...I'M GUESSING THE PIECES MUST STILL BE AROUND THERE...

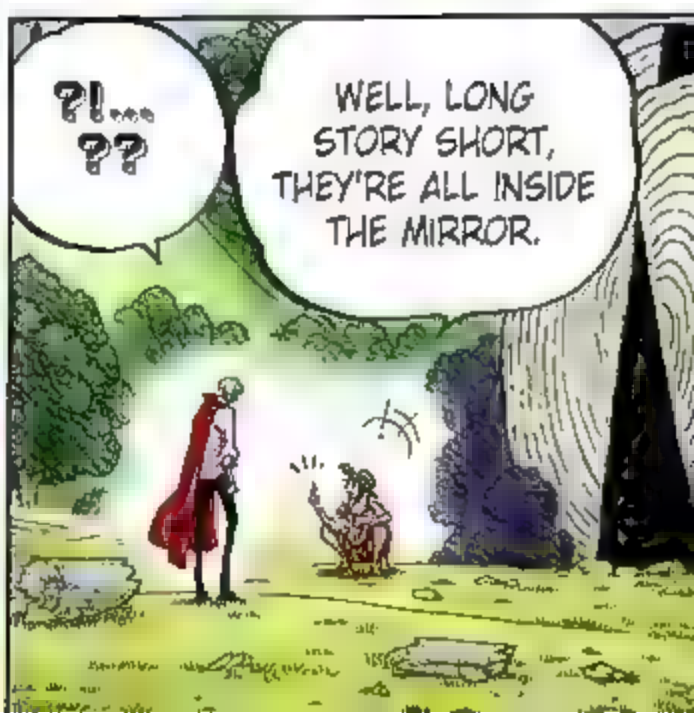

...BROKE ATOP THE HEAD OF THAT KINGBAUM MONSTER TREE, SO...
THE LAST MIRROR I USED TO TALK TO YOU...
HELLO? CHOPPER ?!

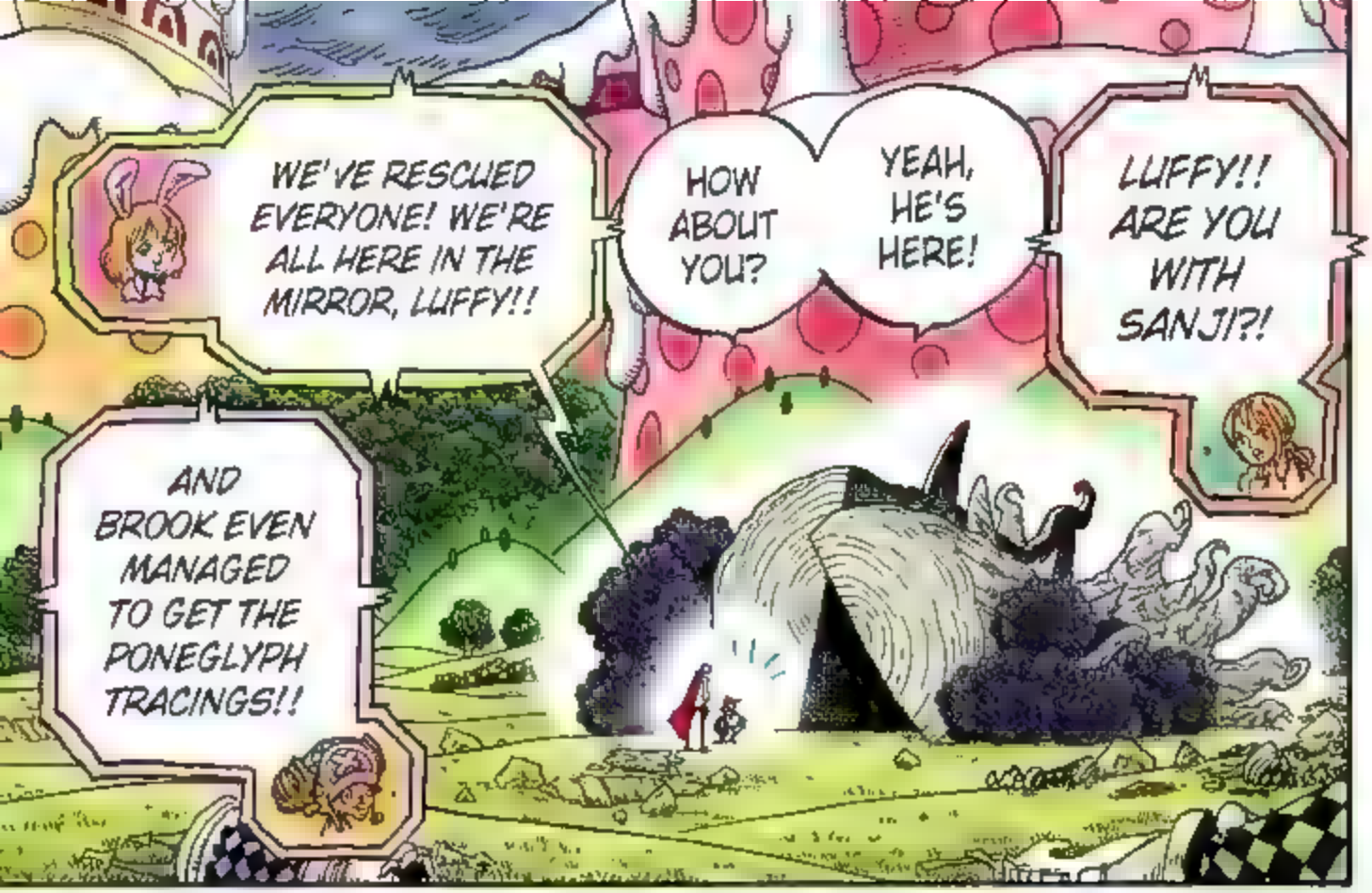

LUFFY! ARE YOU THERE?!
HUH?!
HEYYYY !!
OUTSKIRTS OF SWEET CITY
THAT'S CHOPPER'S VOICE!

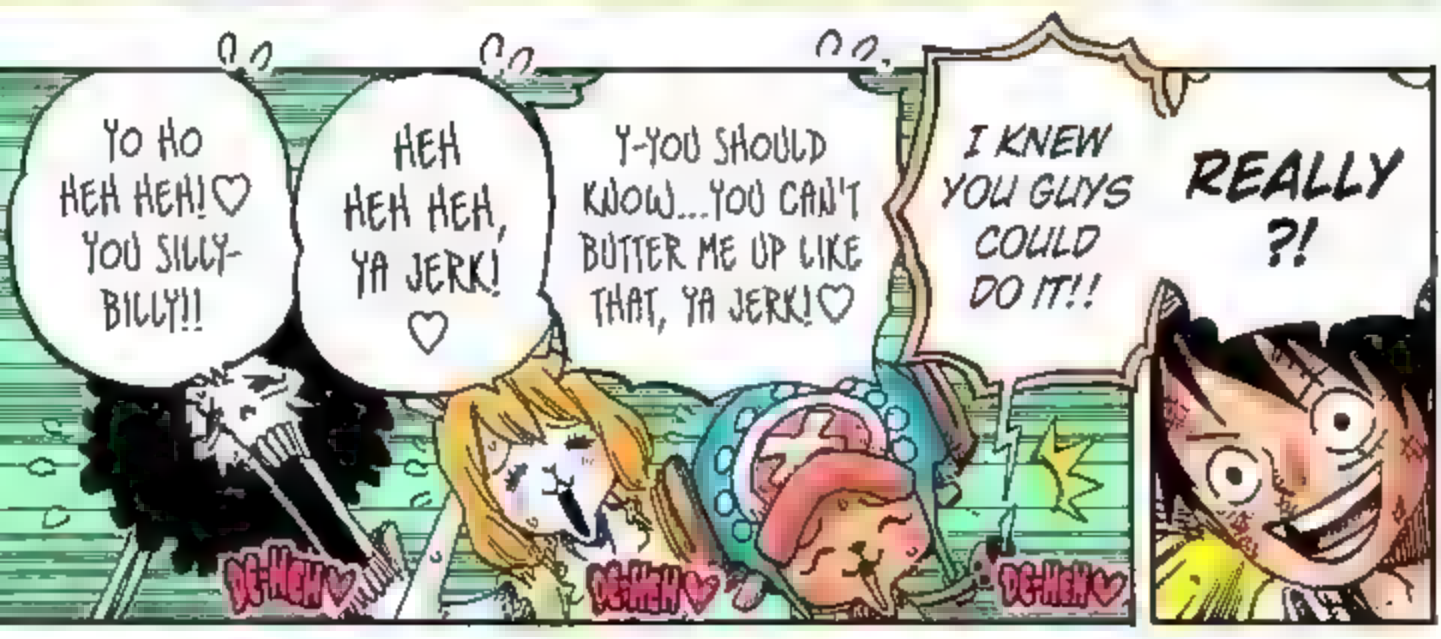

WHY IS HIS VOICE COMING FROM THERE?!
LUFFYYY! CAN YOU HEAR MEEE?!
AHA, HERE IT IS!! IT'S A PIECE OF A MIRROR!!

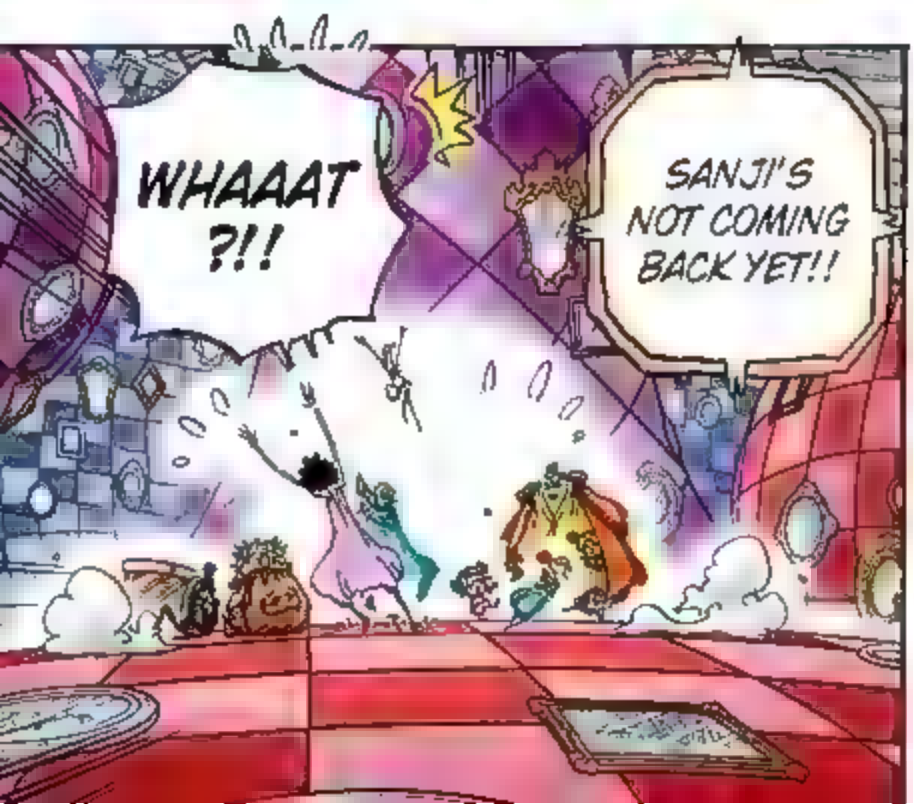
HELLOOO ?!

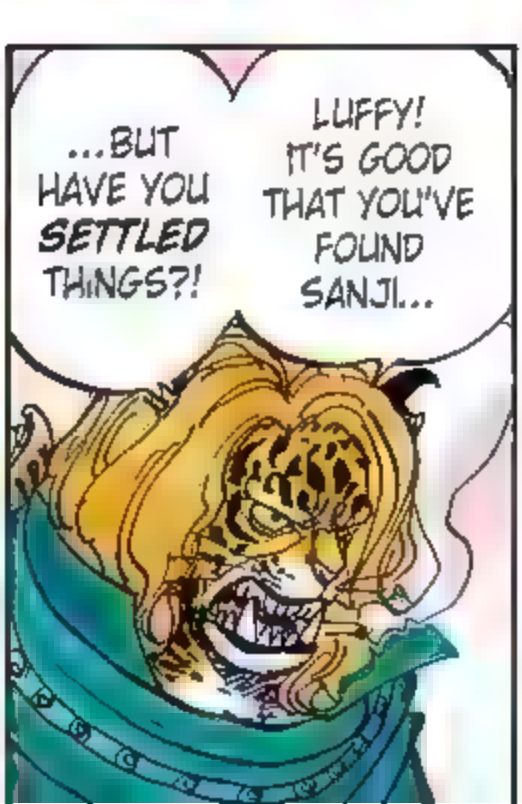

OHHH! LUFFY! YOU'RE REALLY THERE!!
YOU OKAY, CHOPPER?!
...??


?!... ??
WELL, LONG STORY SHORT, THEY'RE ALL INSIDE THE MIRROR.

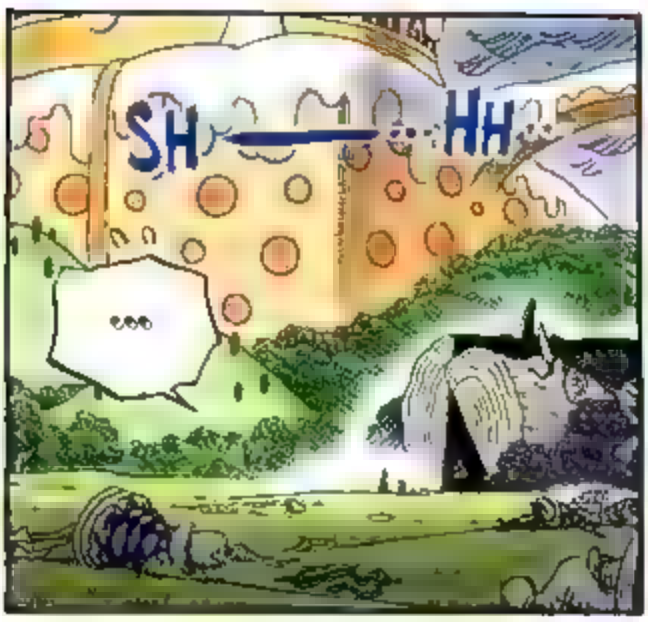

WE'VE RESCUED EVERYONE! WE'RE ALL HERE IN THE MIRROR, LUFFY!!
HOW ABOUT YOU?
YEAH, HE'S HERE!
LUFFY!! ARE YOU WITH SANJI?!
AND BROOK EVEN MANAGED TO GET THE PONEGLYPH TRACINGS!!

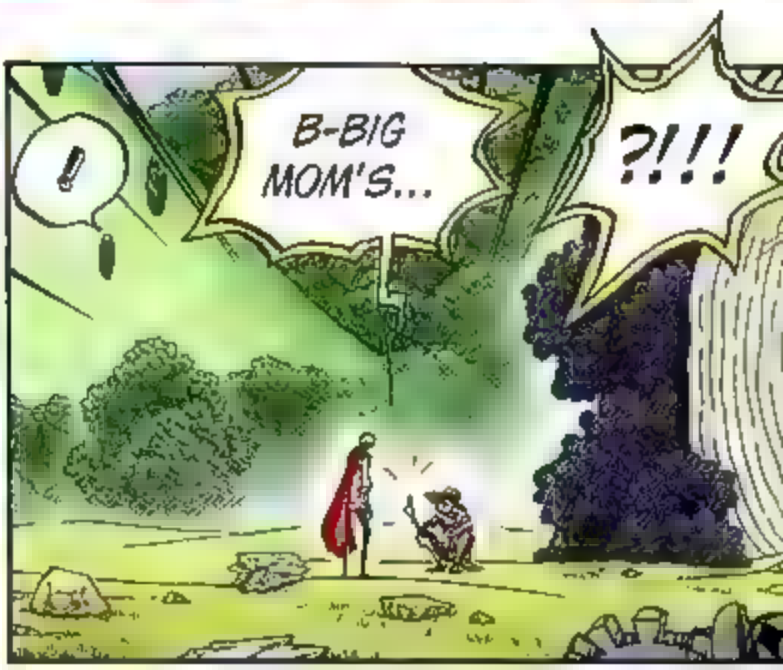

YO HO HEH HEH!♡ YOU SILLY-BILLY!!
HEH HEH HEH, YA JERK! ♡
Y-YOU SHOULD KNOW...YOU CAN'T BUTTER ME UP LIKE THAT, YA JERK!♡
I KNEW YOU GUYS COULD DO IT!!
REALLY ?!
DE-HEH♡
DE-HEH♡
DE-HEH♡

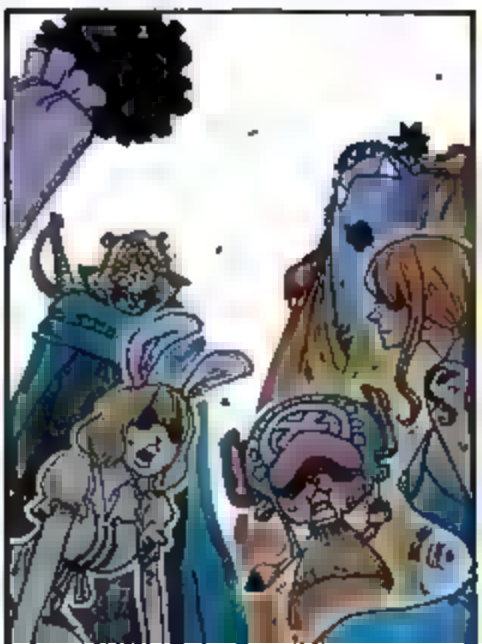

WHAAAT ?!!
SANJI'S NOT COMING BACK YET!!

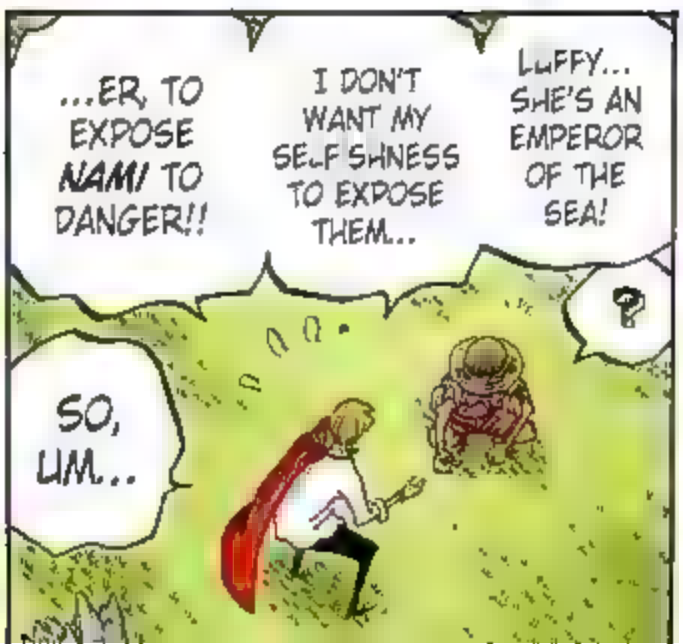

...BUT HAVE YOU SETTLED THINGS?!
LUFFY! IT'S GOOD THAT YOU'VE FOUND SANJI...

AND WE'LL SAVE SANJI'S FAMILY!! AND AFTER *THAT*...
...SANJI'S COMING BACK!!!
WE'RE GONNA GO SMASH UP BIG MOM'S TEA PARTY AND THE WEDDING!!


SH——HH
...


B-BIG MOM'S...
!
?!!!

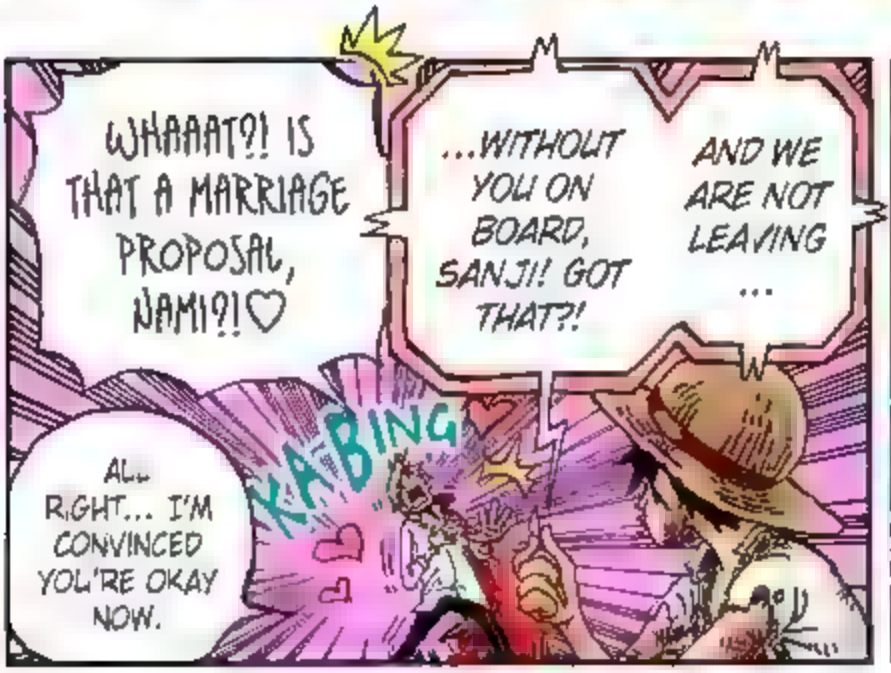


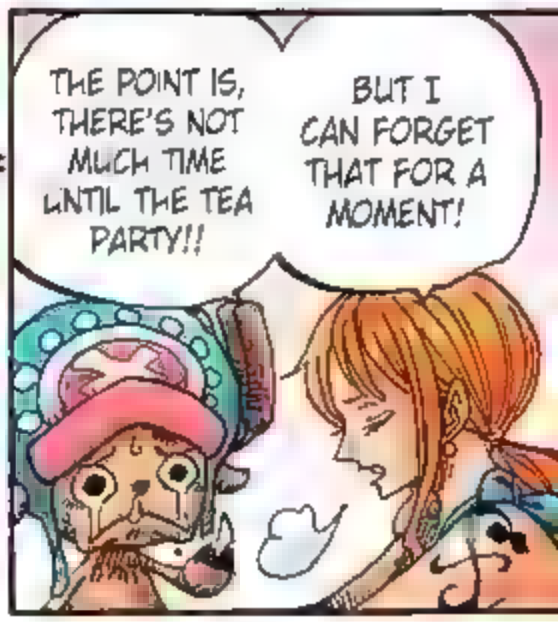

...ER, TO EXPOSE *NAMI* TO DANGER!!
I DON'T WANT MY SELF SHNESS TO EXPOSE THEM...
LUFFY... SHE'S AN EMPEROR OF THE SEA!
?
SO, UM...

...

YIPPEEEEE !!!!
?!!
WHOA !!
...!!
GEEZ, MAN!! I HEARD YOU HAD A HUGE FIGHT WITH LUFFY!!
I WAS SO WORRIED, DUMMY!!
I'M SO GLAD, DUMMY !!
DUMB-DUMB!!
SO ONCE THAT'S DONE, YOU CAN COME BACK!!
UM...
IS THAT YOU, NAMI?! UHH...
OH, AND SANJI... AFTER THE WAY YOU CAST ME INTO THE DEPTHS OF TERROR...
....!!

SHU
NK
I WILL NEVER FORGIVE YOU.
OOF !!
DO OM!!

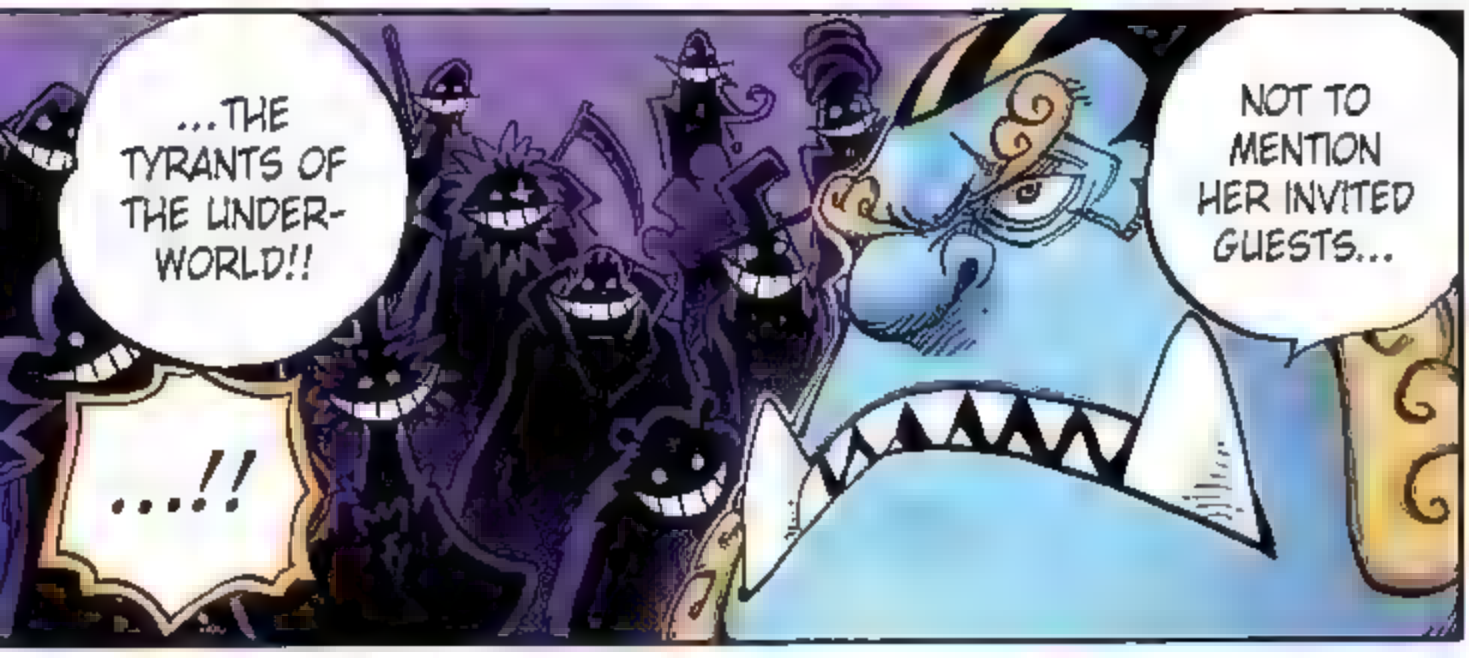

WHAAAT?! IS THAT A MARRIAGE PROPOSAL, NAMI?!♡
...WITHOUT YOU ON BOARD, SANJI! GOT THAT?!
AND WE ARE NOT LEAVING ...
ALL RIGHT... I'M CONVINCED YOU'RE OKAY NOW.
KABING

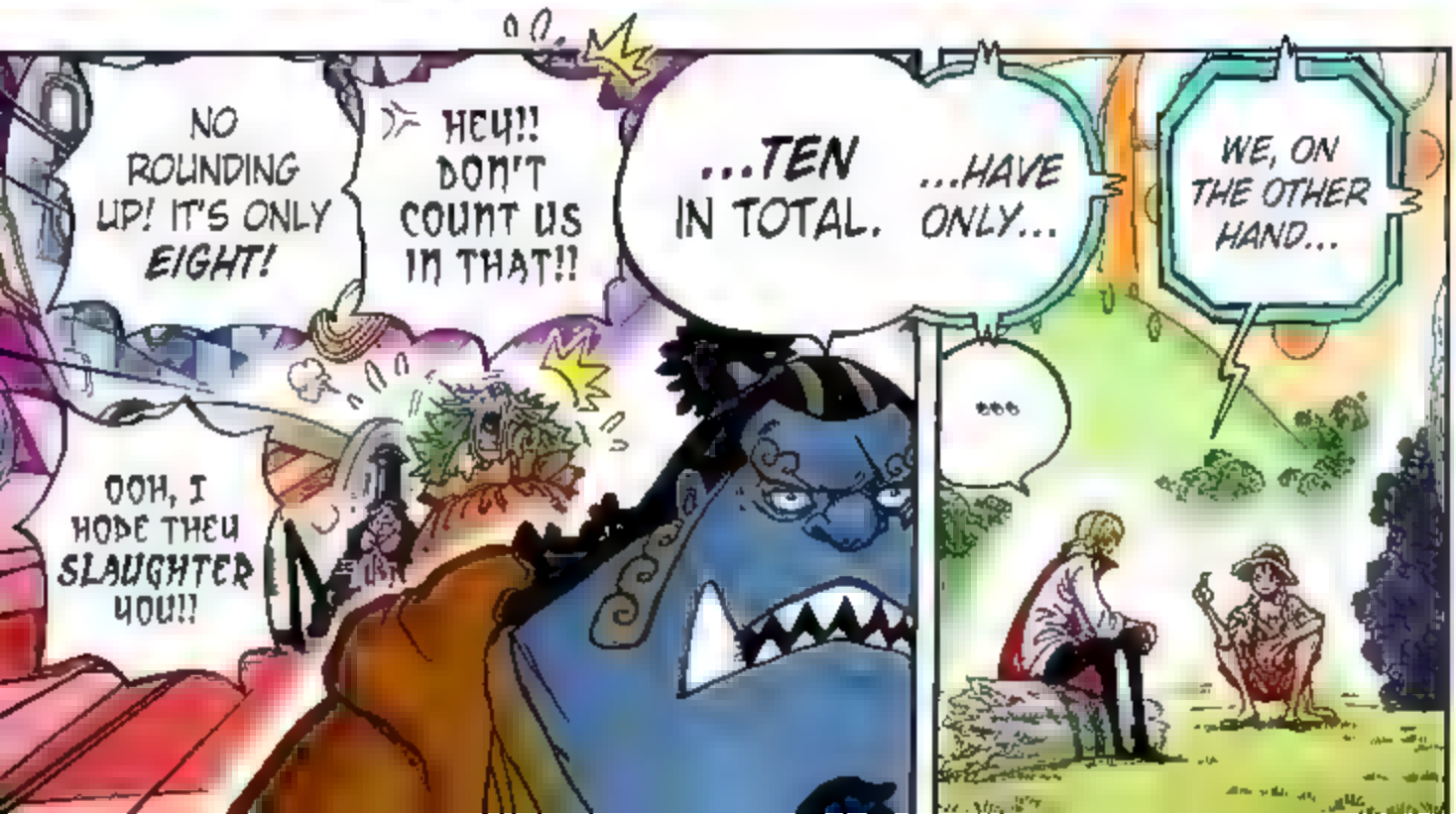

THE POINT IS, THERE'S NOT MUCH TIME UNTIL THE TEA PARTY!!
BUT I CAN FORGET THAT FOR A MOMENT!

BUT IT WILL NOT BE EASY! EVEN IF WE ARE NOT ATTEMPTING TO DEFEAT BIG MOM HERSELF...
YES. WE'LL SEE THAT SHE'S RESCUED.
...SHE LOOKS FORWARD TO HER TEA PARTIES LIKE LITTLE ELSE IN THE WORLD! IF WE PREVENT THAT FROM HAPPENING ...

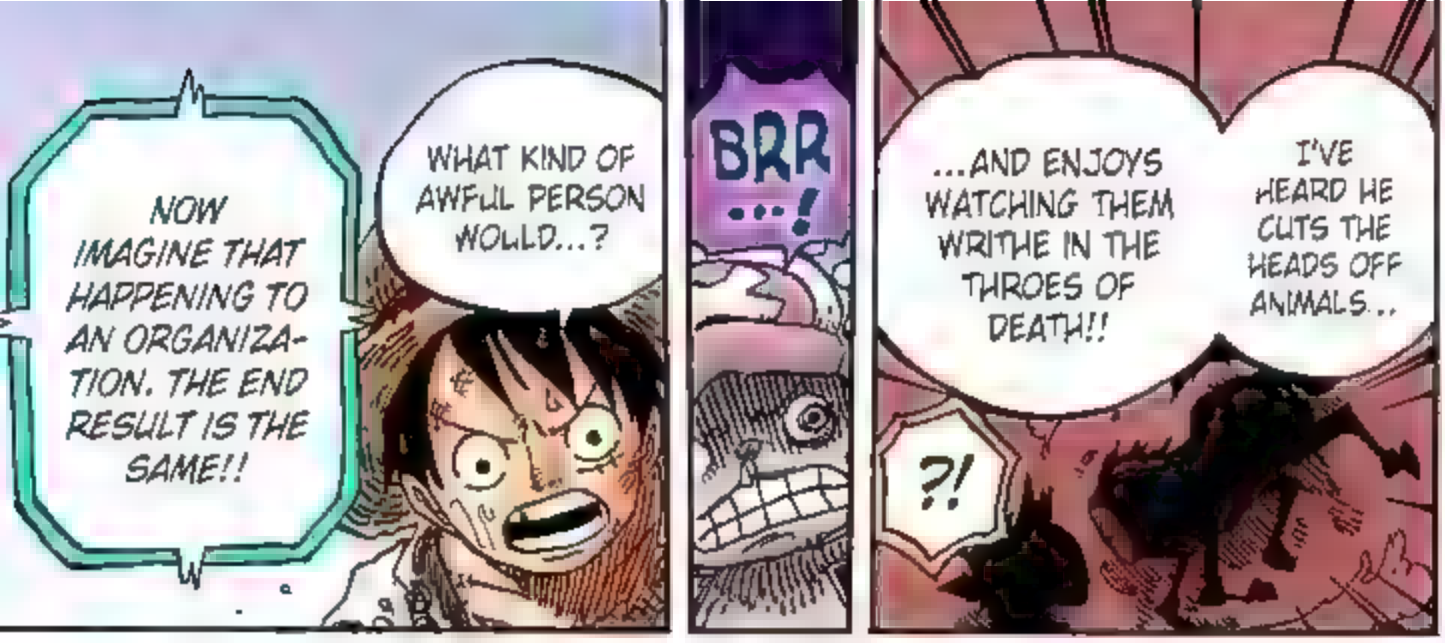
YEAH! OH, BY THE WAY, SANJI'S SISTER SAVED MY LIFE!
WELL, THAT CLEARS UP WHAT WE NEED TO DO, LUFFY!

...THEY ARE MERELY THE TIP OF THE ICEBERG OF HER FORCES.
...WHILE I'M SURE YOU'VE SEEN A NUMBER OF BIG MOM'S MINISTERS...
ON TOP OF THAT...
...WE WILL BE IGNITING THE WRATH OF ONE OF THE FOUR EMPERORS!!
THERE WILL BE FIGURES ATTENDING HER TEA PARTY WHO ARE EVEN MORE FEARSOME.


...THE TYRANTS OF THE UNDER-WORLD!!
...!!
NOT TO MENTION HER INVITED GUESTS...


NO ROUNDING UP! IT'S ONLY EIGHT!
HEY!! DON'T COUNT US IN THAT!!
...TEN IN TOTAL.
...HAVE ONLY...
WE, ON THE OTHER HAND...
...
OOH, I HOPE THEY SLAUGHTER YOU!!

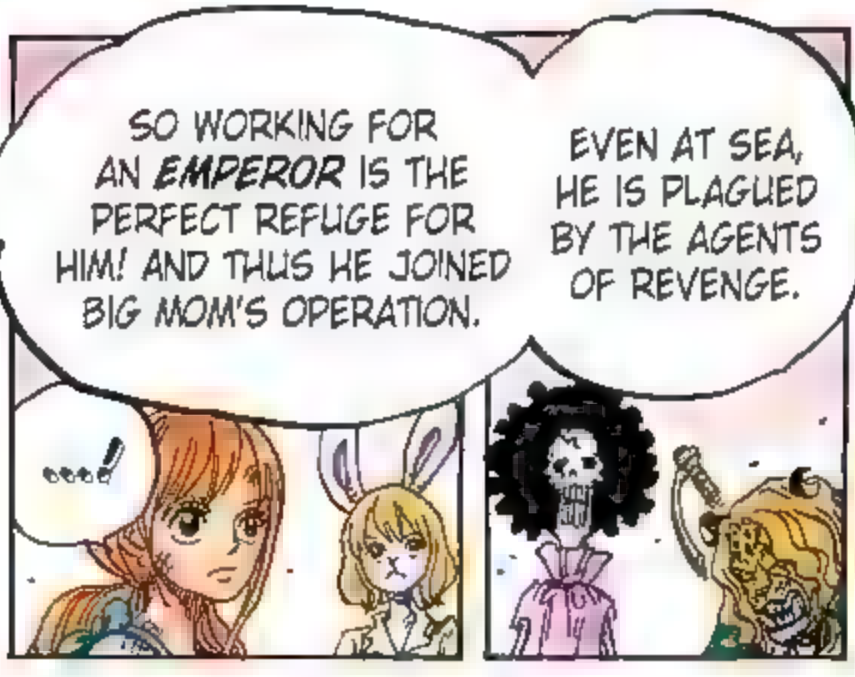
ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH CAPONE "GANG" BEGE?
I'VE TOLD THE GROUP HERE, BUT YOU NEED TO HEAR IT AS WELL.
?
...
THERE'S SOMETHING ELSE WE NEED TO DISCUSS, LUFFY.
HE HAILS FROM THE WEST BLUE, WHERE FIVE POWERFUL MAFIOSI HAVE A STRANGLEHOLD ON THE CRIMINAL MARKET.
?
INDEED. HE'S CONSIDERED ONE OF THE **WORST GENERATION** ALONGSIDE YOU.
YEAH, HE'S THE GUY WHO TOOK SANJI AWAY!
...AND EARNED A REPUTATION AS A SAVAGE AND BRUTAL MUSCLEMAN.
HE RECEIVED THE "GANG" EPITHET WHEN HE WAS YOUNG...
THEY ARE KNOWN AS THE ***FIVE FAMILIES OF THE WEST***... AND ONE OF THOSE FIVE BOSSES IS BEGE!!

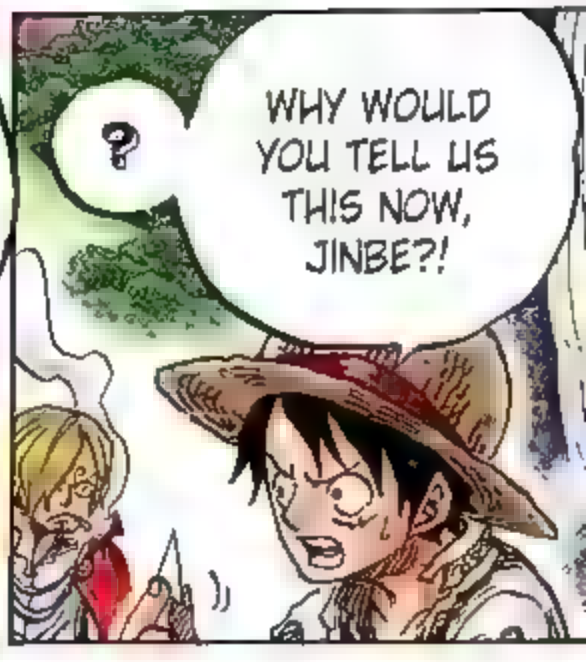

NOW IMAGINE THAT HAPPENING TO AN ORGANIZATION. THE END RESULT IS THE SAME!!
WHAT KIND OF AWFUL PERSON WOULD...?
BRR ...!
...AND ENJOYS WATCHING THEM WRITHE IN THE THROES OF DEATH!!
I'VE HEARD HE CUTS THE HEADS OFF ANIMALS...
?!

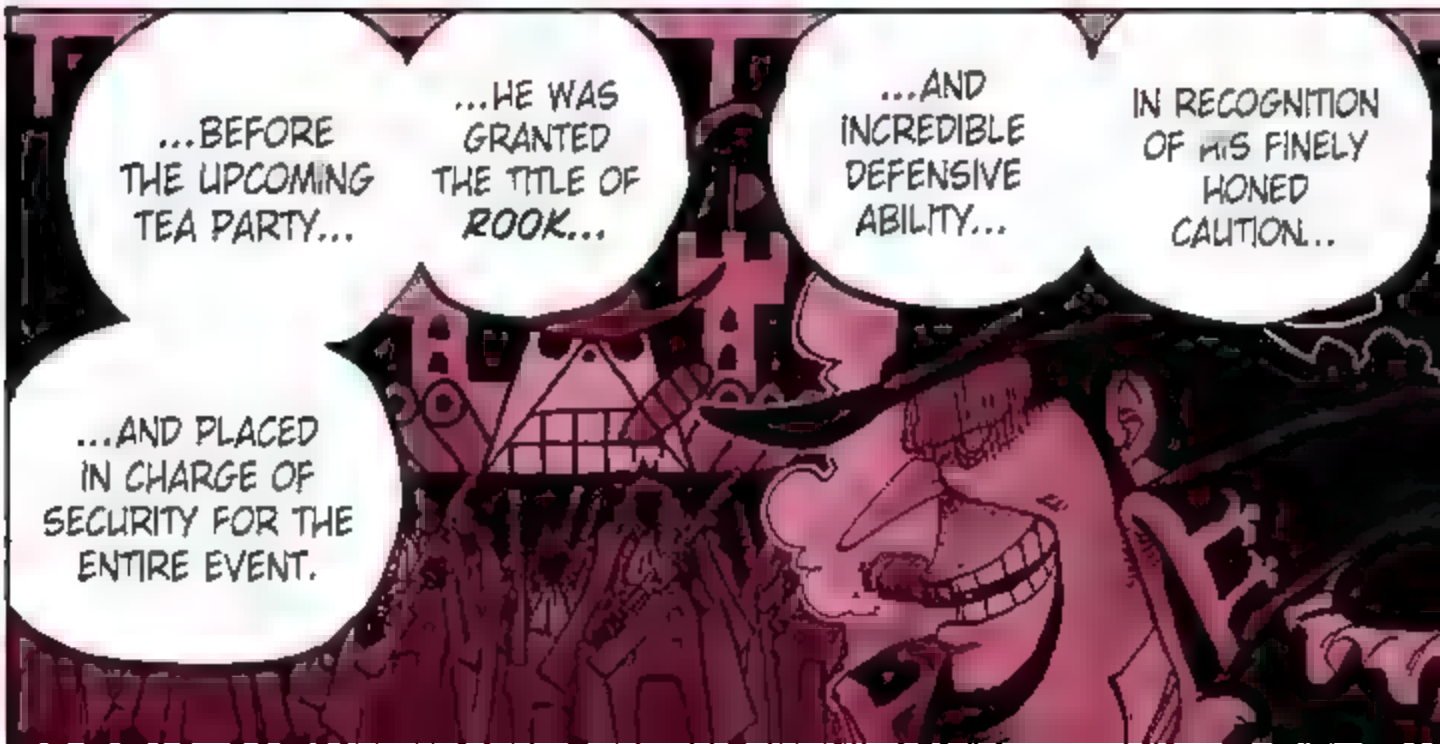
...EXCEPT THAT HE NEVER SHOWED INTEREST IN THEIR POSITION OR TERRITORY...
HE MERELY TOOK THEIR VALUABLES AND LEFT.
IN HIS DAYS AS A YOUNG GANGSTER, HE SOUGHT OUT THE LEADERS OF CRIMINAL ORGANIZATIONS...
...AND TOOK THEM ON ALONE. EVEN AS THE LEADER OF A MOB FAMILY, HE ONLY EVER TOOK DOWN HIS RIVAL LEADERS...

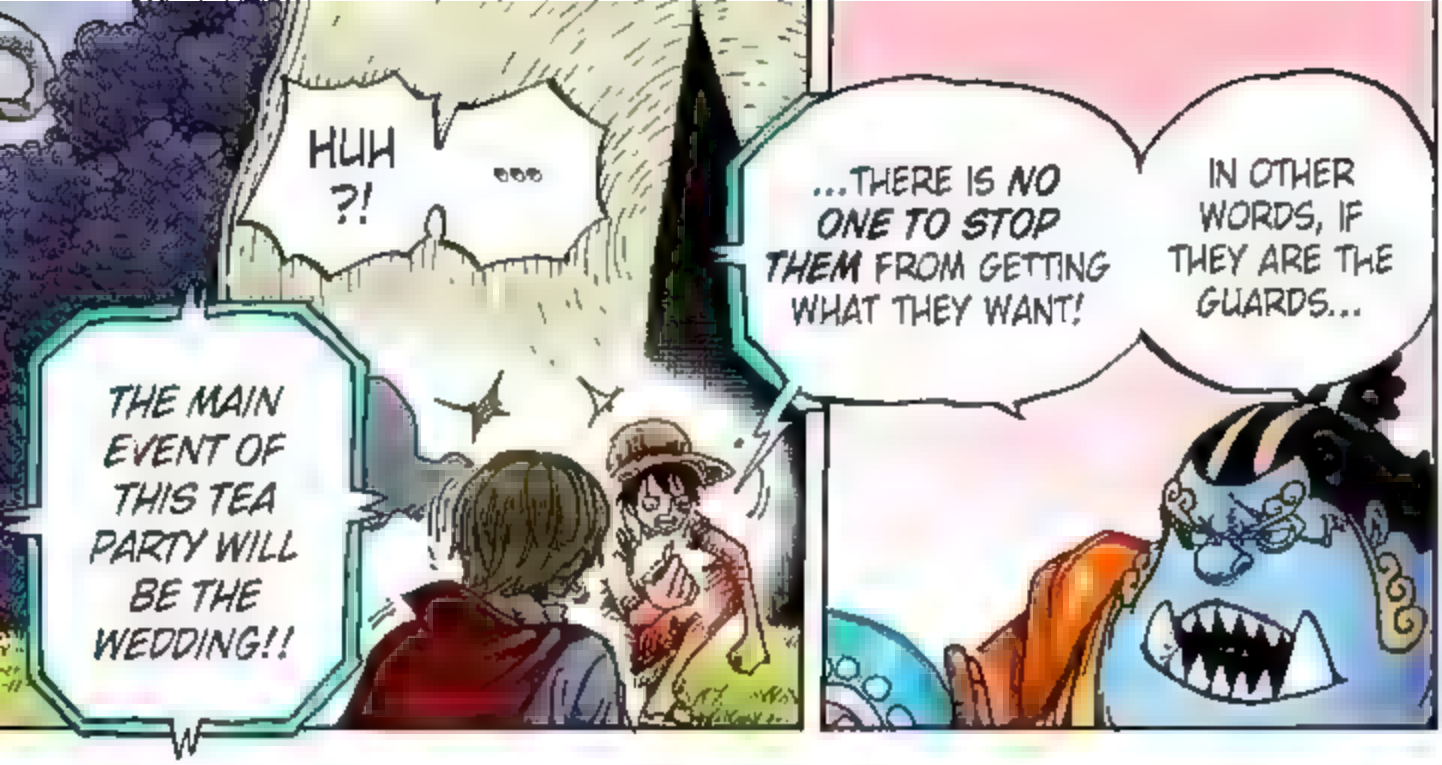
HE IS THE CONSTANT TARGET OF THOSE HUNGRY FOR VENGEANCE!!
BUT EVERYTHING THAT GOES AROUND COMES AROUND!
HE LOVED TO SIT BACK AND WATCH IT ALL UNFOLD, INCLUDING THE CONFUSION AND CONSTERNATION OF THEIR ALLIED SYNDICATES.
ONCE THE HEAD WAS CUT OFF, THE REMNANTS OF THE GROUPS WOULD DESCEND INTO BLOODY SQUABBLING.
A TRULY TASTELESS MAN...

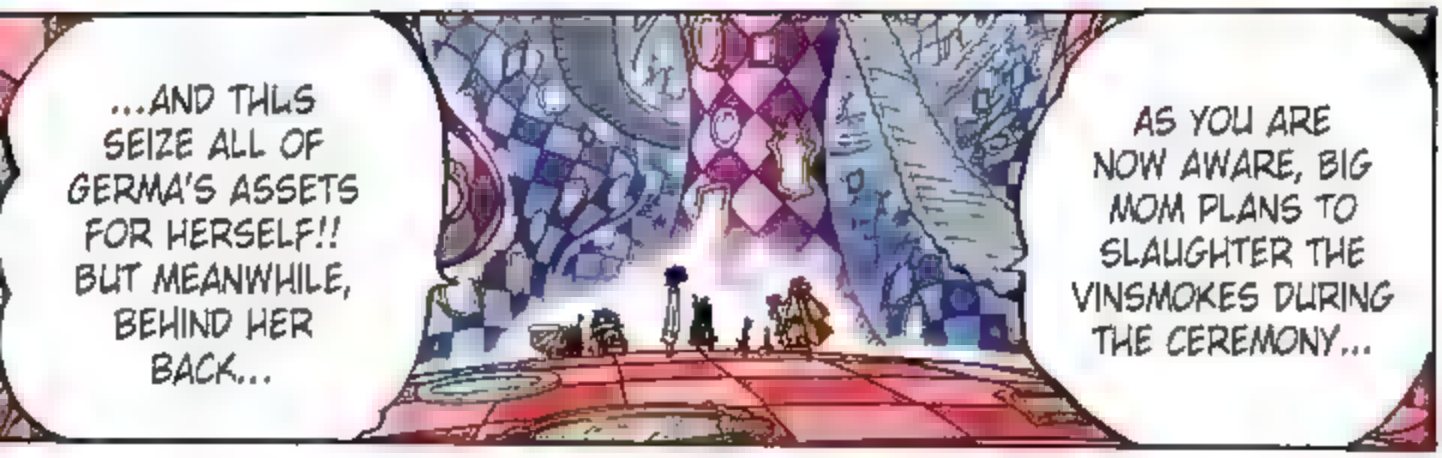
HE'S MADE HIS NAME BY TAKING OUT PIRATE CAPTAINS--AND CAPTAINS *ALONE!!*
ONCE HE WAS TIRED OF LAND, HE WENT OUT TO SEA TO REPEAT THE SAME PATTERN.
HE SETS UP BEHIND HIS IRON FORTRESS, FIGHTS THEM OFF...AND MOCKS HIS ENEMY'S FUTILITY.
BUT EVEN *THAT* IS A GAME TO BEGE.
...!!
...!!


SO WORKING FOR AN *EMPEROR* IS THE PERFECT REFUGE FOR HIM! AND THUS HE JOINED BIG MOM'S OPERATION.
EVEN AT SEA, HE IS PLAGUED BY THE AGENTS OF REVENGE.
...!


?
WHY WOULD YOU TELL US THIS NOW, JINBE?!


...BEFORE THE UPCOMING TEA PARTY...
...HE WAS GRANTED THE TITLE OF *ROOK*...
...AND INCREDIBLE DEFENSIVE ABILITY...
IN RECOGNITION OF HIS FINELY HONED CAUTION...
...AND PLACED IN CHARGE OF SECURITY FOR THE ENTIRE EVENT.

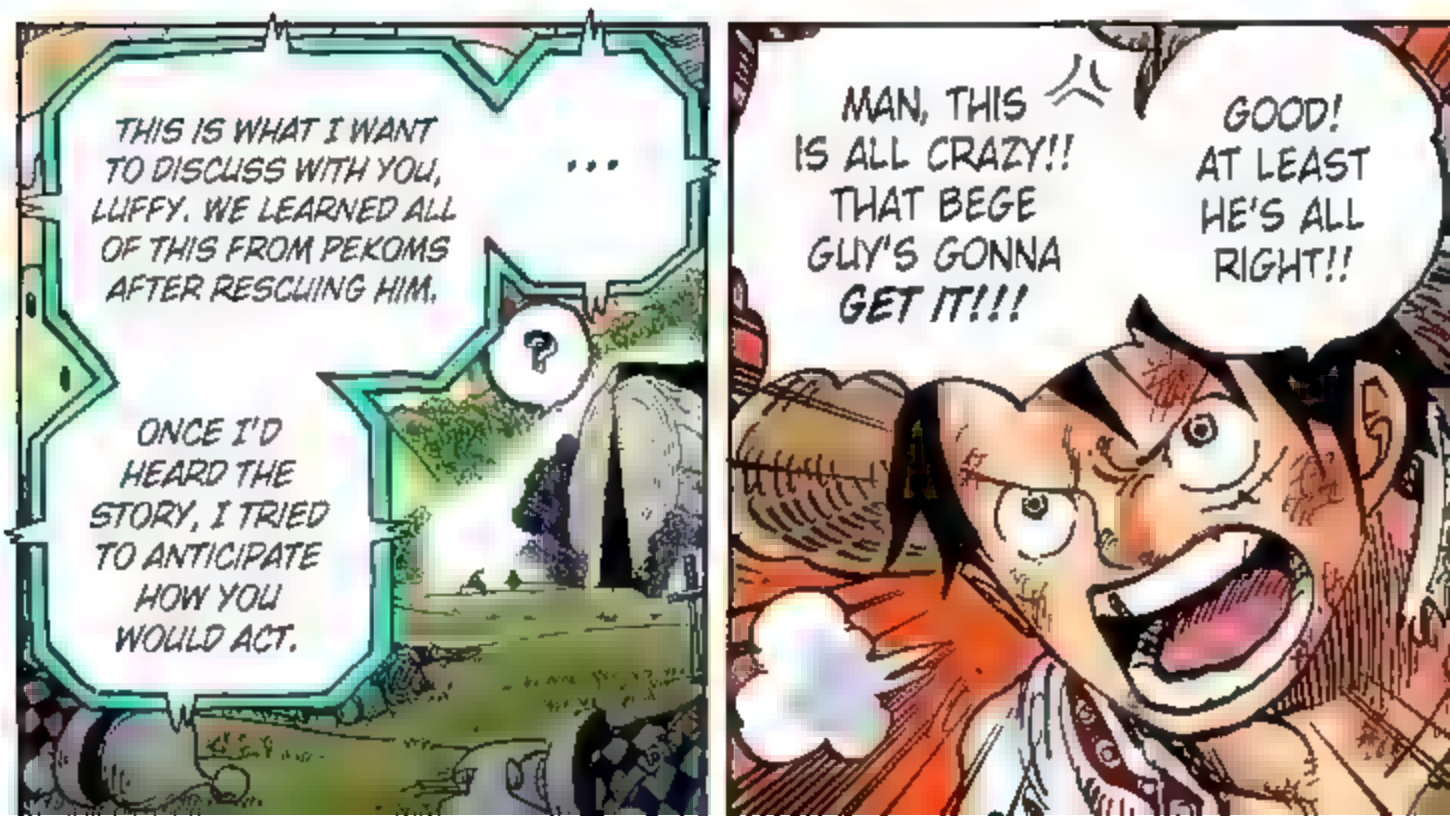

HUH ?!
...
THE MAIN EVENT OF THIS TEA PARTY WILL BE THE WEDDING!!
...THERE IS NO ONE TO STOP THEM FROM GETTING WHAT THEY WANT!
IN OTHER WORDS, IF THEY ARE THE GUARDS...

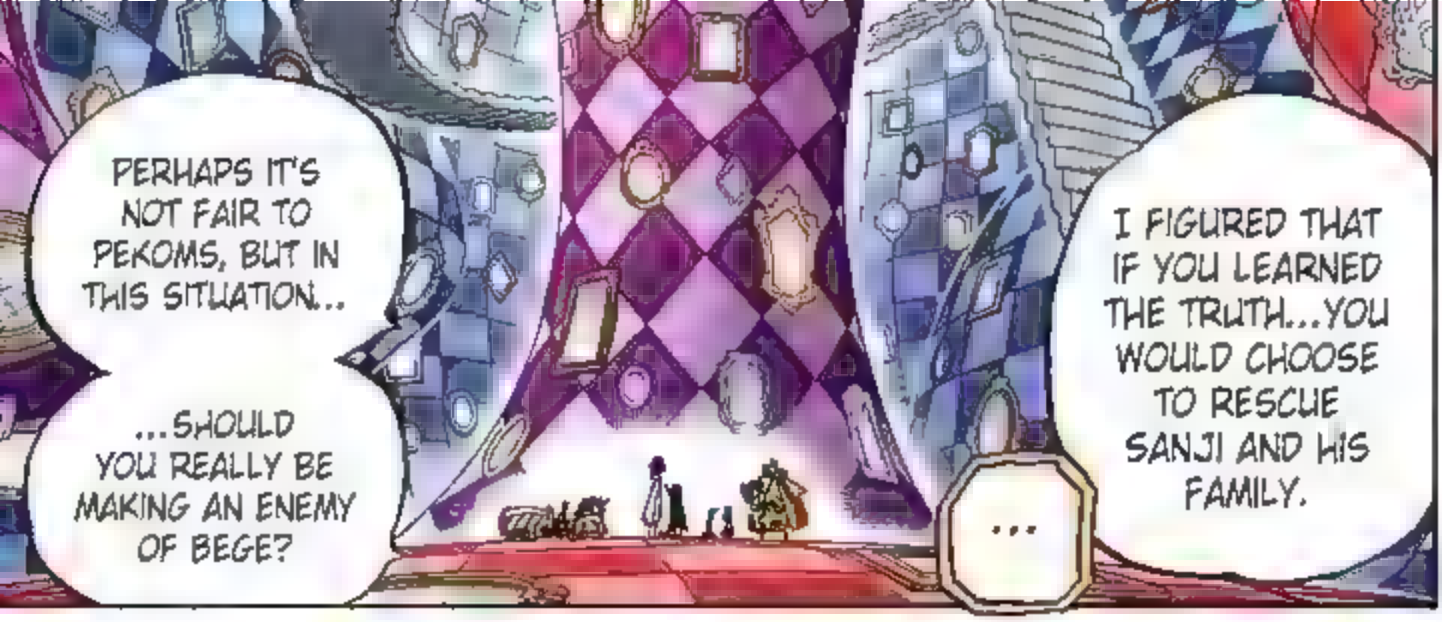

...AND THUS SEIZE ALL OF GERMA'S ASSETS FOR HERSELF!! BUT MEANWHILE, BEHIND HER BACK...
AS YOU ARE NOW AWARE, BIG MOM PLANS TO SLAUGHTER THE VINSMOKES DURING THE CEREMONY...

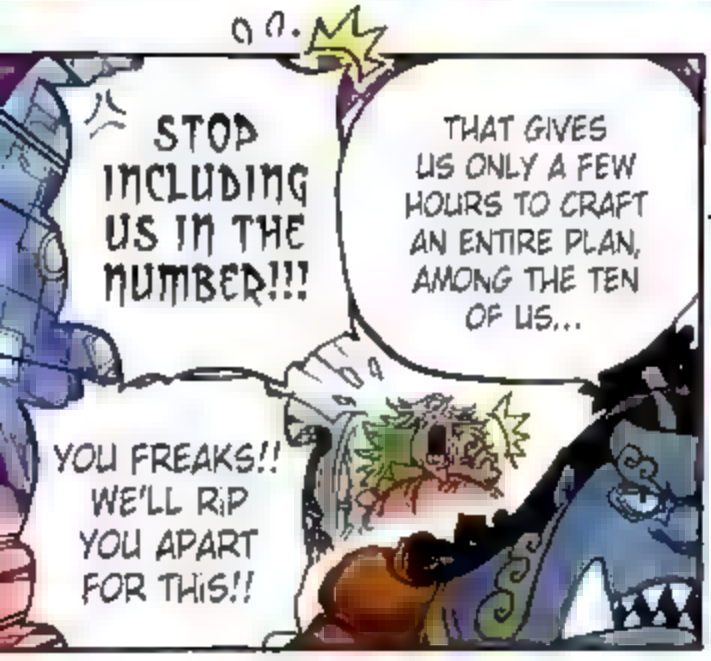
...WHO PLANS TO TAKE BIG MOM'S HEAD!!!
IT IS BEGE...
WHAAAT ?!!
DOOM!!

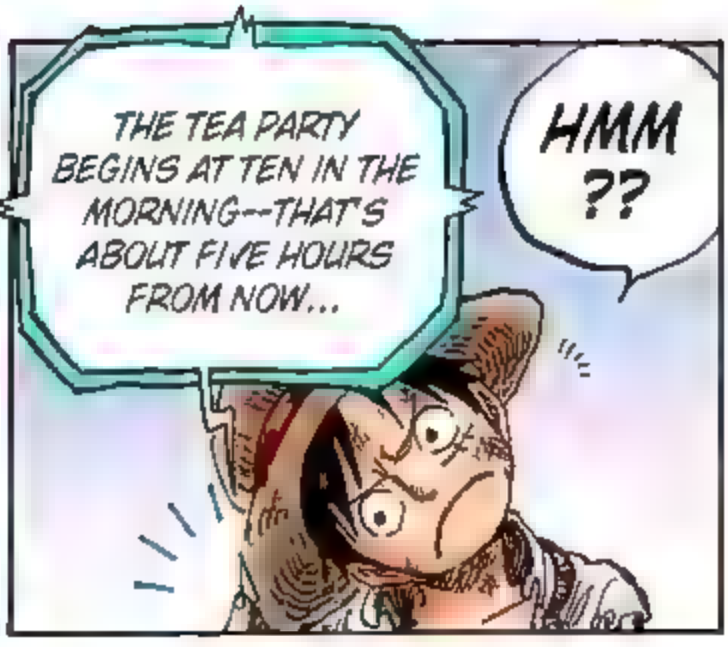
AS A MATTER OF FACT, BEGE'S PEOPLE TOOK HIM AWAY...AND OFFERED HIM A DEAL TO ASSIST WITH THEIR PLAN.
...I'M SURE YOU REMEMBER THAT PEKOMS GUIDED YOU HERE.
WELL, LUFFY ...
PEKOMS !!
SO THAT'S WHAT HAPPENED!!
WHAT'S GOING ON?! IT'S LIKE A WHOLE NEST OF CONSPIRACIES!!!
...!!

BUT ONE OF MY COMPANIONS FOUND HIM AND SAVED HIM IN THE NICK OF TIME.
WHAAAT ?!!
...SO THEY SHOT HIM OFF A CLIFF INTO A SWARM OF SHARKS TO SILENCE HIM.
NATURALLY, PEKOMS WAS TOO LOYAL AND HONORABLE TO ACCEPT...
HE'S CURRENTLY RECUPERATING!!
BL
AM!!


THIS IS WHAT I WANT TO DISCUSS WITH YOU, LUFFY. WE LEARNED ALL OF THIS FROM PEKOMS AFTER RESCUING HIM.
...
?
ONCE I'D HEARD THE STORY, I TRIED TO ANTICIPATE HOW YOU WOULD ACT.
MAN, THIS IS ALL CRAZY!! THAT BEGE GUY'S GONNA GET IT!!!
GOOD! AT LEAST HE'S ALL RIGHT!!


PERHAPS IT'S NOT FAIR TO PEKOMS, BUT IN THIS SITUATION...
...SHOULD YOU REALLY BE MAKING AN ENEMY OF BEGE?
...
I FIGURED THAT IF YOU LEARNED THE TRUTH...YOU WOULD CHOOSE TO RESCUE SANJI AND HIS FAMILY.


STOP INCLUDING US IN THE NUMBER!!!
THAT GIVES US ONLY A FEW HOURS TO CRAFT AN ENTIRE PLAN, AMONG THE TEN OF US...
YOU FREAKS!! WE'LL RIP YOU APART FOR THIS!!


THE TEA PARTY BEGINS AT TEN IN THE MORNING--THAT'S ABOUT FIVE HOURS FROM NOW...
HMM ??

WILL YOU TEAM UP WITH BEGE?!
DOOM!
LUFFY, SANJI!!
WHAAAT ?!!

HOWEVER, BEGE AND HIS CREW HAVE BEEN RELENTLESSLY PREPARING FOR THIS DAY.
HMMM??

ARE THEY REALLY COMING TO US, GODFATHER?!

I TOLDJA, GERMA'S MY HEROES, MAN!!

NYO-LO-LO!!

THAT'S RIGHT--HE WAS CHASIN' AFTER **BLACK-LEG.**

YOU GOT RID OF BOBBIN?

FIRE TANK PIRATES' BASE, NORTH-WEST AREA OF WHOLE CAKE ISLAND

G R

HAVE NO FEAR--IF YOU DON'T LIKE IT, YOU MAY REFUSE!!

OUR GOALS ARE SLIGHTLY DIFFERENT, AFTER ALL.

R G

ARE YOU INSANE, LUFFY?!!

ACTUALLY... YOU'VE GOT A POINT!!

IF HE TRIES ANY FUNNY STUFF...

DO OM

...WE'LL JUST SNUFF HIM OUT HERE!!!

EVERYTHING AFTER THAT DEPENDS ON WHAT STRAW HAT SAYS...

AS WE SHARE A COMMON INTEREST IN OPPOSING BIG MOM, THE RATIONAL COURSE OF ACTION IS NOT TO MAKE EXTRA ENEMIES!!

JINBE AIN'T THE KIND OF MAN TO TELL JOKES!!

17

DA-DO OM!!!

LUFFY!! IT'S FOUR TO TWO AGAINST, JUST SO YOU KNOW!!

YOU SEE? I KNEW HE WOULD BE!

WAIT, IS LUFFY *FOR* THE PLAN?

WHAAAT ?!!

YEAH! LET'S DO IT RIGHT NOW!!

AS A MATTER OF FACT, I'VE ARRANGED A MEETING! WILL YOU SPEAK WITH THEM?!

BISONS
MONKEYS
You lost because you didn't win.
ONE PIECE

vol.85
ONE PIECE

GREAT KITCHEN, EIGHTH FLOOR, WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU

A LIFE OF FLUFF♪

OF ZEST AND ZEAL ♫

THE COOKS ARE BUSY PREPARING THE WEDDING CAKE...

PUFF! PUFF!

LET ME TELL YOU♪

THAT LIFE'S NOT REAL!!

THE HARD KNOCK LIFE♪

IS SALT AND STRAIN ♫

AND TABLE-SPOONS ...

...OF TEARS OF PAIN!♫

BUT AFTER ALL THAT STRIFE AND ACHE...

CH E F!!

BIG MOM PIRATES HEAD CHEF **GOURMET KNIGHT STREUSEN**

DO OM!!

YOU ALL DESERVE A NICE, SWEET CAKE.

HEAD CHEF!!

RAAAH

FLUFF AND PUFF♪

RAAAH

AND THICK AND RICH!♪

LAY BACK AND TAKE IT EASY.

WHICH IS WHY *JINBE* IS HANDLING THIS! IF THEY CATCH YOU IN THAT CONDITION, YOU WON'T STAND A CHANCE!!

B-BUT PRALINE, IF SOMEHOW THE REPORT DOESN'T REACH HER EARS... *GROWR!*

TRUST US, YOU'VE GOT TO LIE DOWN AND REST, PEKOMS!!

EASY, EASY! SHA SHA SHA SHA...

URG!

YEAH, PEKOMS!! AS THE SHIP DOCTOR, I FORB'D ALL PHYSICAL ACTIVITY!!

THUD!

YOU NEED ABSOLUTE REST!!

YOU MUST REST AND RECUPERATE !!

STOP THAT, PEKOMS!!

ZZZSHH

EASTERN COVE, WHOLE CAKE ISLAND

HAS JINBE REPORTED TO MAMA YET?!

HUFF... HUFF... *GROWR!!*

ABOUT THAT DAMN BEGE!!

NO! NO! I...I FORBID IT!!

WHADDAYA MEAN, "FORBID"?! *GROWR!!*

WHAT ARE YOU HIDING?!

HUFF !!

HUFF !!

AND I SAW SOME FOLKS CARRYIN' AROUND *LUGGAGE* AN' STUFF!!

SUSPICIOUS AMOUNT OF ACTIVITY HERE IN THE MIDDLE OF THE NIGHT...

ACK!!

LISTEN, YOU GOT MY GRATITUDE FOR SAVIN' ME...BUT I GOTTA GO!!

WHY ARE YOU ACTIN' SO DODGY?

YOU... YOU GUYS...

AC K!!

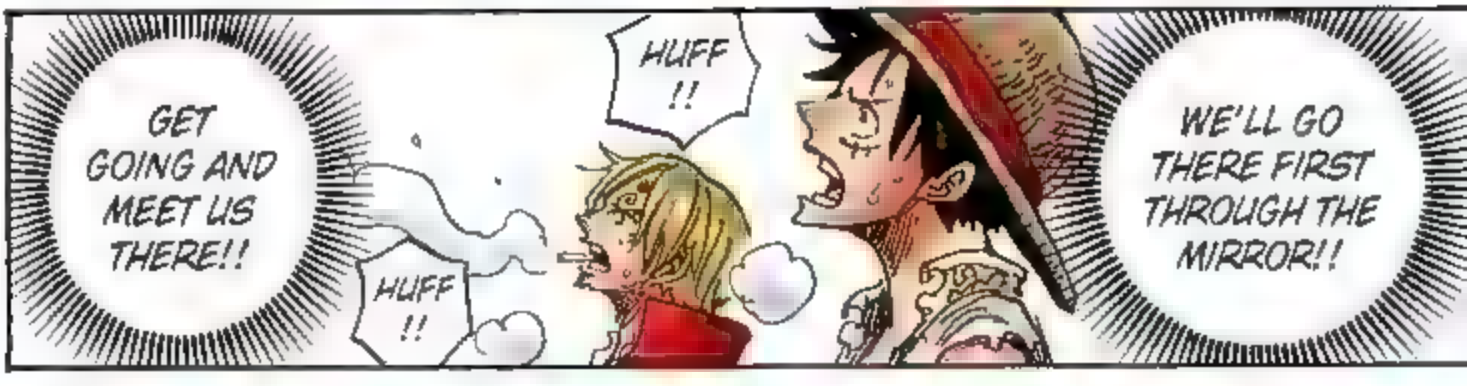
GROWR!! NO DOUBT...? THERE *CAN'T* BE ROOM FOR DOUBT!!

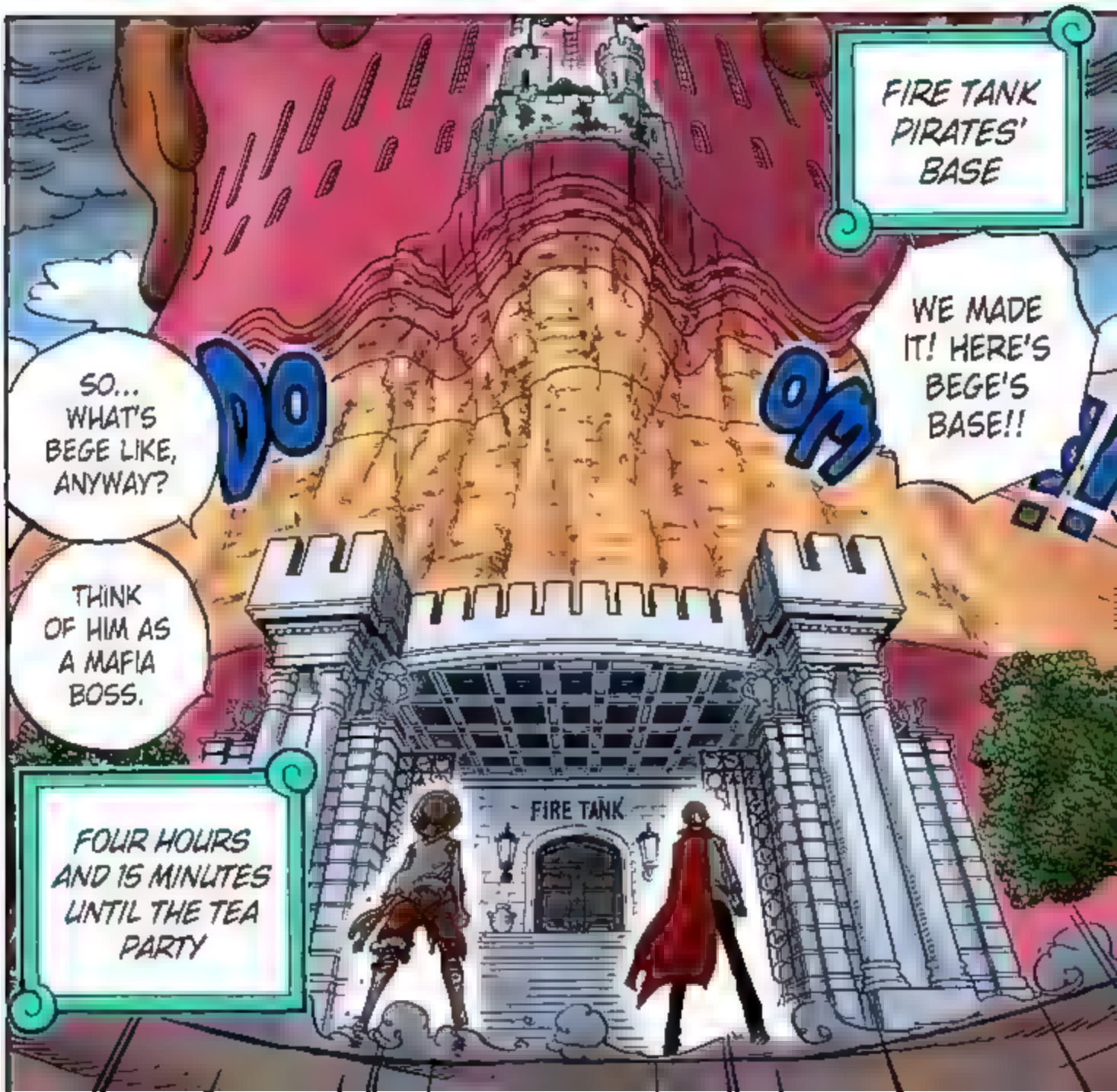
...MAMA WILL BE CRUSHING BEGE THE TRAITOR INTO DUST!!

OF COURSE!! NO DOUBT AT THIS VERY MOMENT...

I'VE GOTTA GO MAKE CERTAIN...

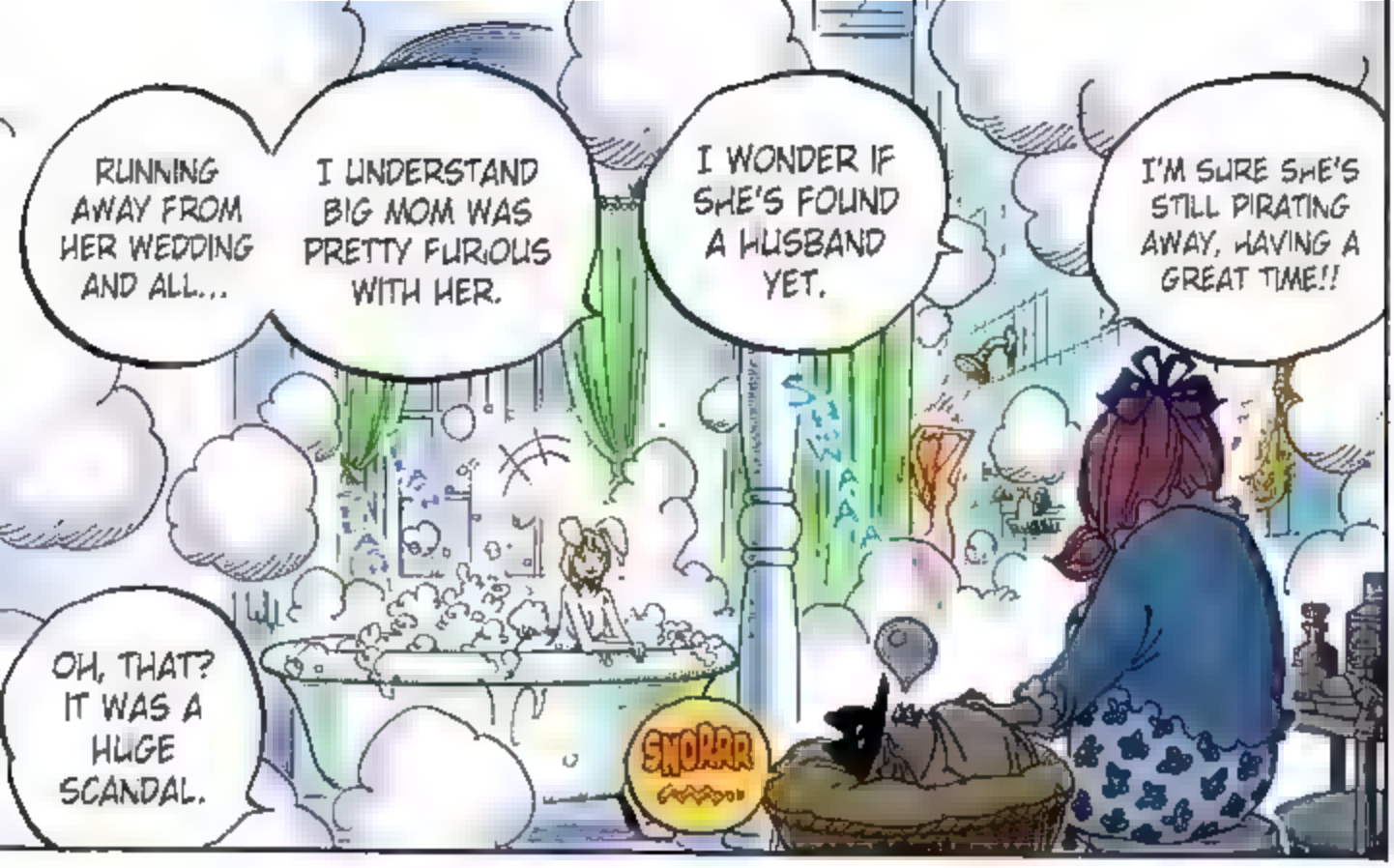
YOU'LL FIND BEGE'S HIDEOUT ON THE NORTH-WEST SIDE OF THE ISLAND!
LUFFY, SANJI...

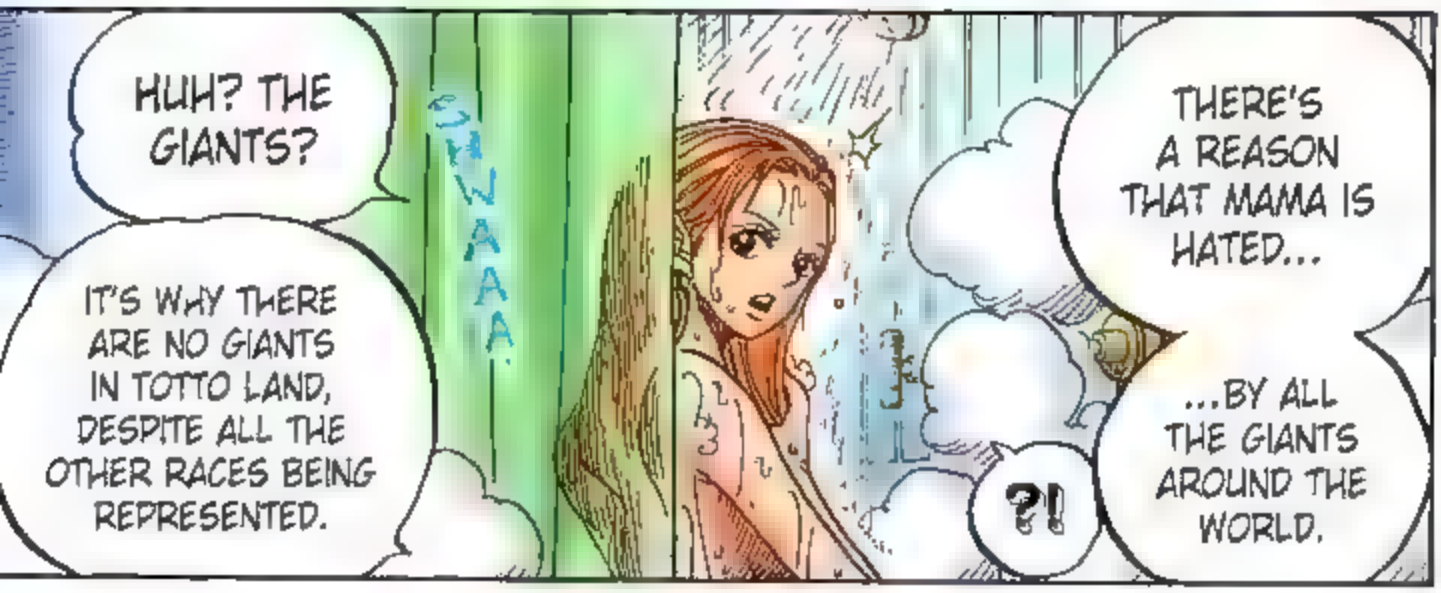

GET GOING AND MEET US THERE!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
WE'LL GO THERE FIRST THROUGH THE MIRROR!!

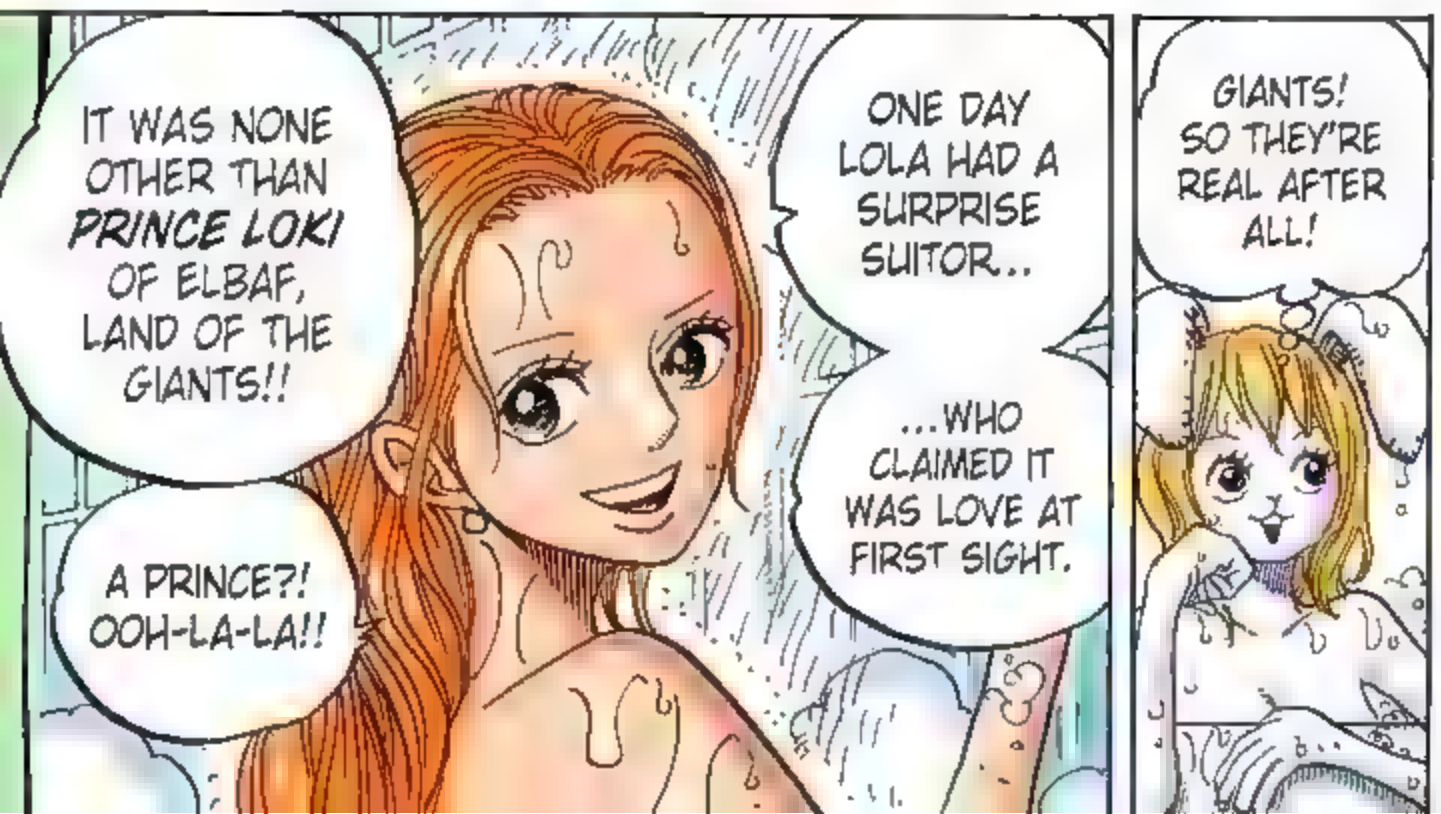

FIRE TANK PIRATES' BASE
WE MADE IT! HERE'S BEGE'S BASE!!
SO... WHAT'S BEGE LIKE, ANYWAY?
THINK OF HIM AS A MAFIA BOSS.
FOUR HOURS AND 15 MINUTES UNTIL THE TEA PARTY
FIRE TANK

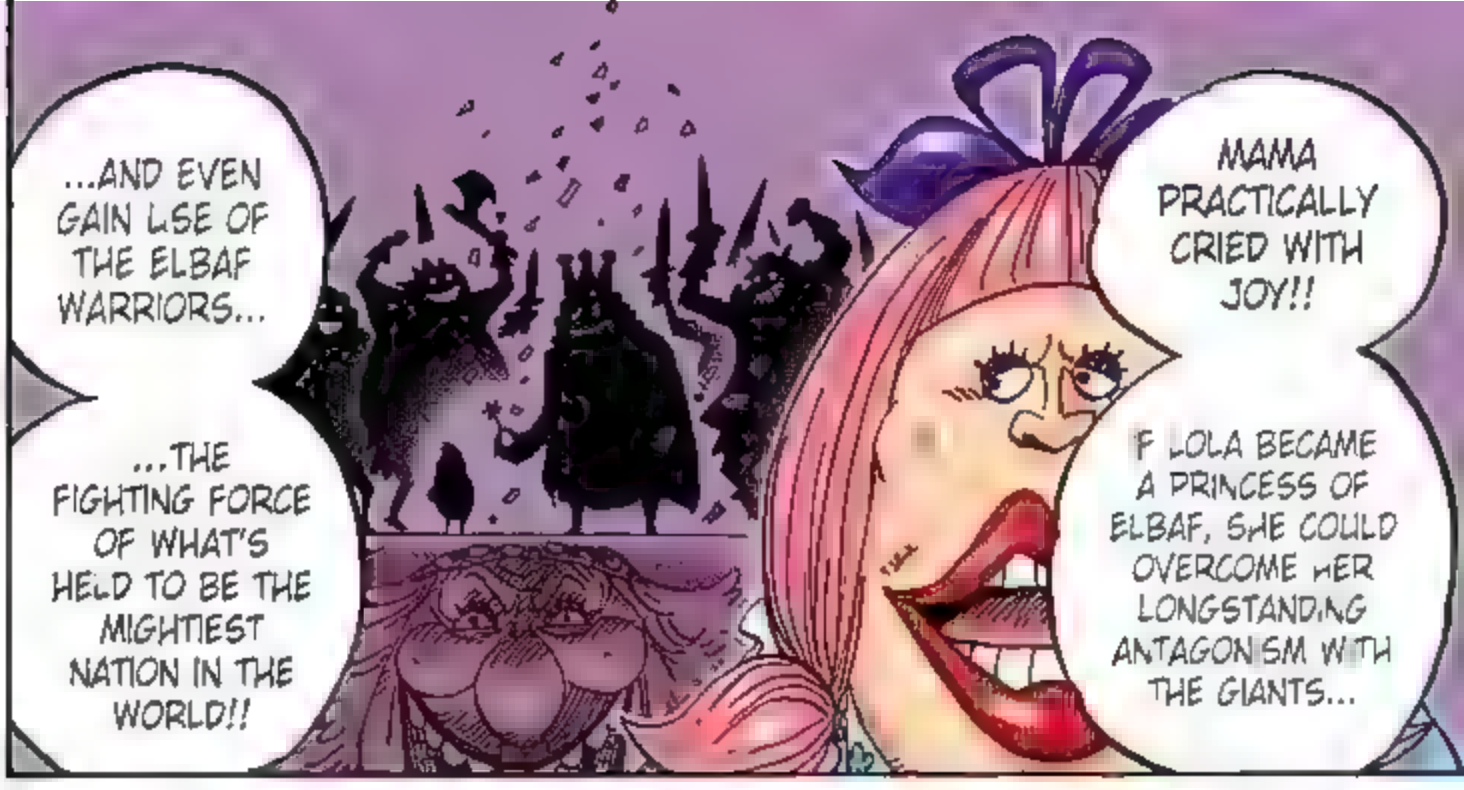
OH, GREAT... YOU.
HEY, WHERE IS EVERYONE?! ARE YOU BEGE?!
VINSMOKE SANJI!!
HEY, HEY! THERE'S MY GERMA HERO!!
NO NEED TO PANIC. YOUR FELLOLELOWS ARE RELELOLAX'NG AT THEIR LELOLE SURE.
UM, CAN YOU REPEAT THAT?!
REAL DE-LELO-LIGHT TO SEE YA AGAIN!! NYOLOLO!!
DO
OM
ITO
THE PHANTOM GUN
HEY! LUFFY, SANJIIII!!
CHOPPER !!
THE GODFATHER REFUSES TO MEET WITH UNCLEAN GUESTS.
!
SHLOP
I'M AFRAID YOU'VE GOT NO CHOICE!!
WHY ARE YOU JUST RELAXING HERE?! TIME IS SHORT!! AND YOU HATE BATHS!!
COME AND TAKE A BATH, YOU GUYS!!
SLURRP

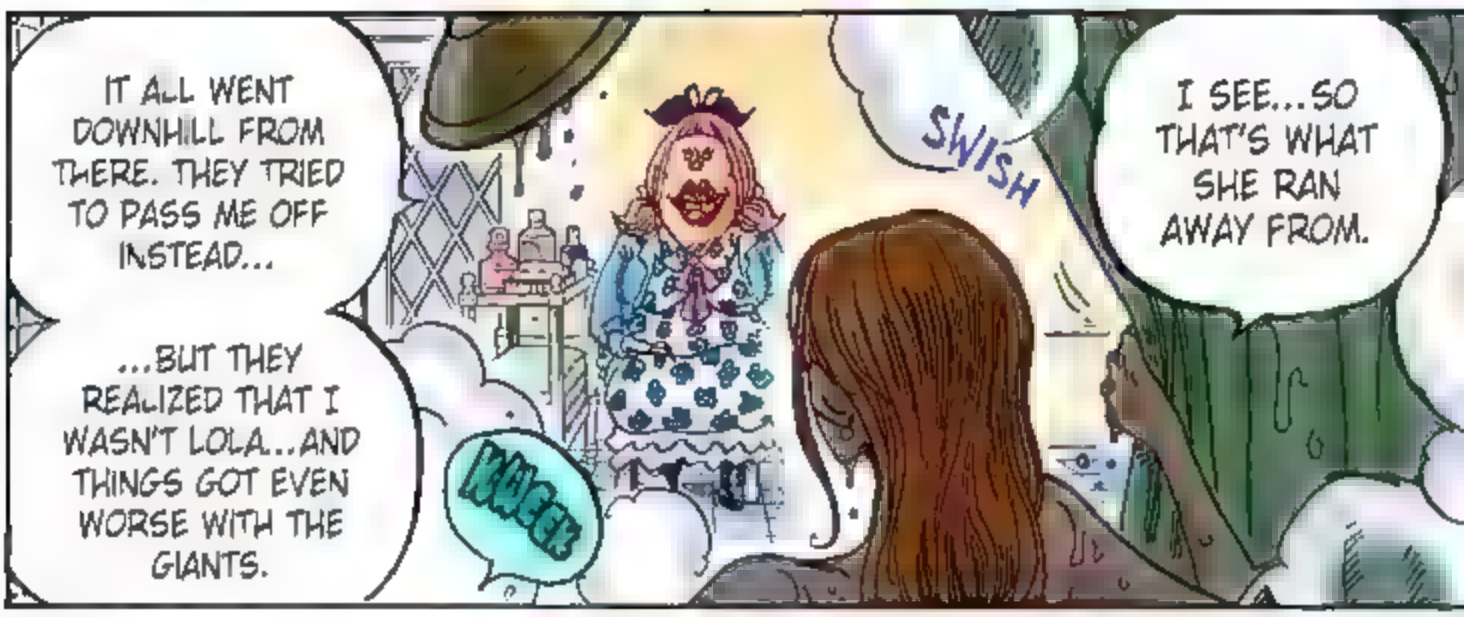
LOLA WAS A GIANT WARTHOG ZOMBIE?!
AHHA HA HA HA
WHAT ?!
KYA HA HA HA HA
WOMEN'S BATH, BEGE'S BASE
NO KIDDING!! BUT YOU SAVED MY LITTLE SISTER TOO!! THANK YOU...
LOOK, I'M SO HAPPY I'M CRYING!! WE'VE ALWAYS BEEN EXTREMELY CLOSE-- WE'RE TWINS!!
...SHE'D CHASE HIM DOWN AND TERRIFY HIM..
YES, AND EVERY TIME SHE SAW A MAN SHE LIKED...
SURUB
SURUB
BUT REALLY, I DON'T KNOW WHAT I'D HAVE DONE WITHOUT HER.
EITHER BACK THEN...OR JUST NOW, WITH THAT TREE MONSTER.
HA HA HA! THAT SOUNDS LIKE LOLA.
AND THEN LOLA TURNED BACK INTO A HUMAN?
SHE DID.
THE OCEAN REALLY IS A WONDER-LAND!!♡
THE DEAD, WALKING AND TALKING?

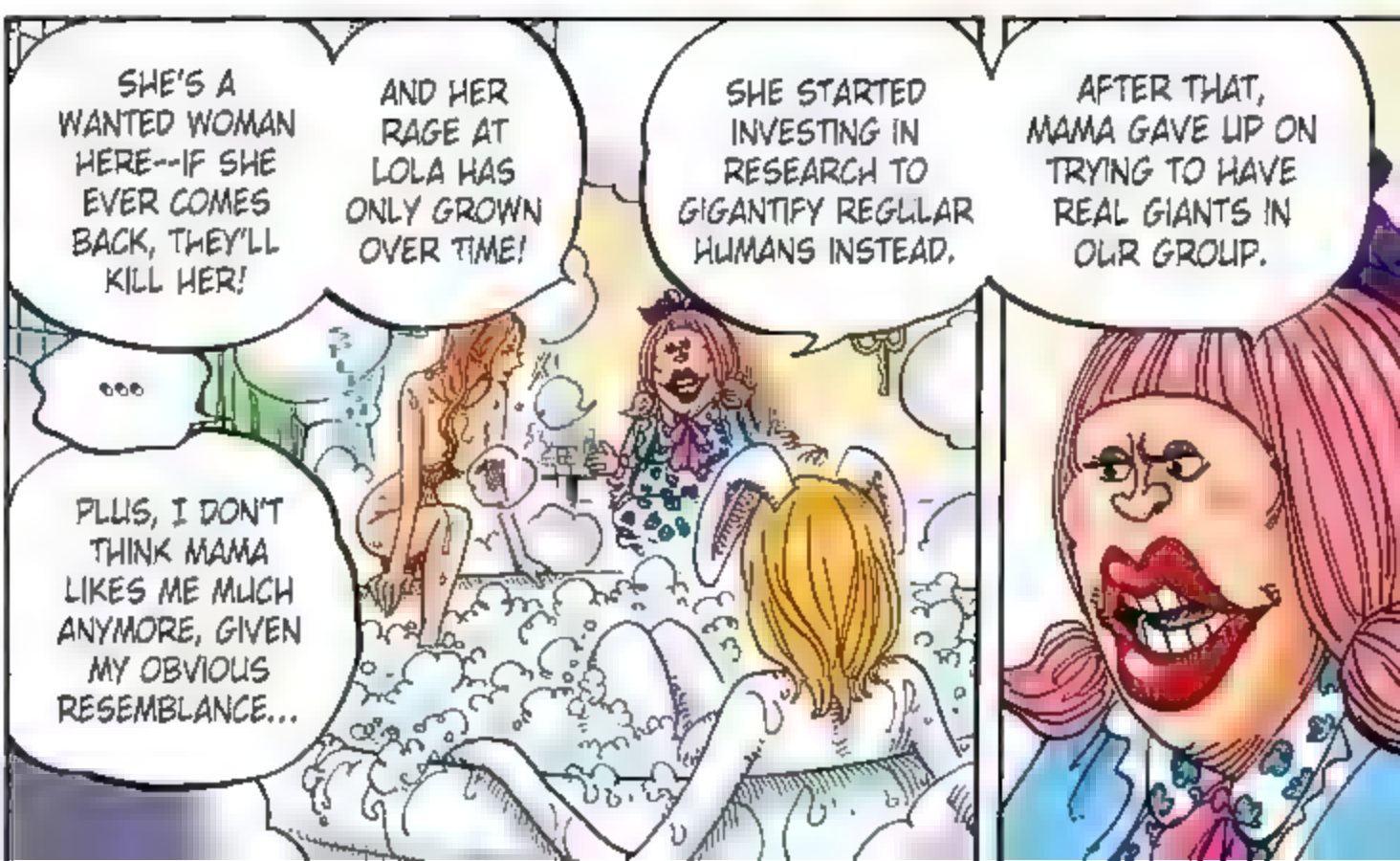

RUNNING AWAY FROM HER WEDDING AND ALL...
I UNDERSTAND BIG MOM WAS PRETTY FURIOUS WITH HER.
I WONDER IF SHE'S FOUND A HUSBAND YET.
I'M SURE SHE'S STILL PIRATING AWAY, HAVING A GREAT TIME!!
SNORRR
OH, THAT? IT WAS A HUGE SCANDAL.

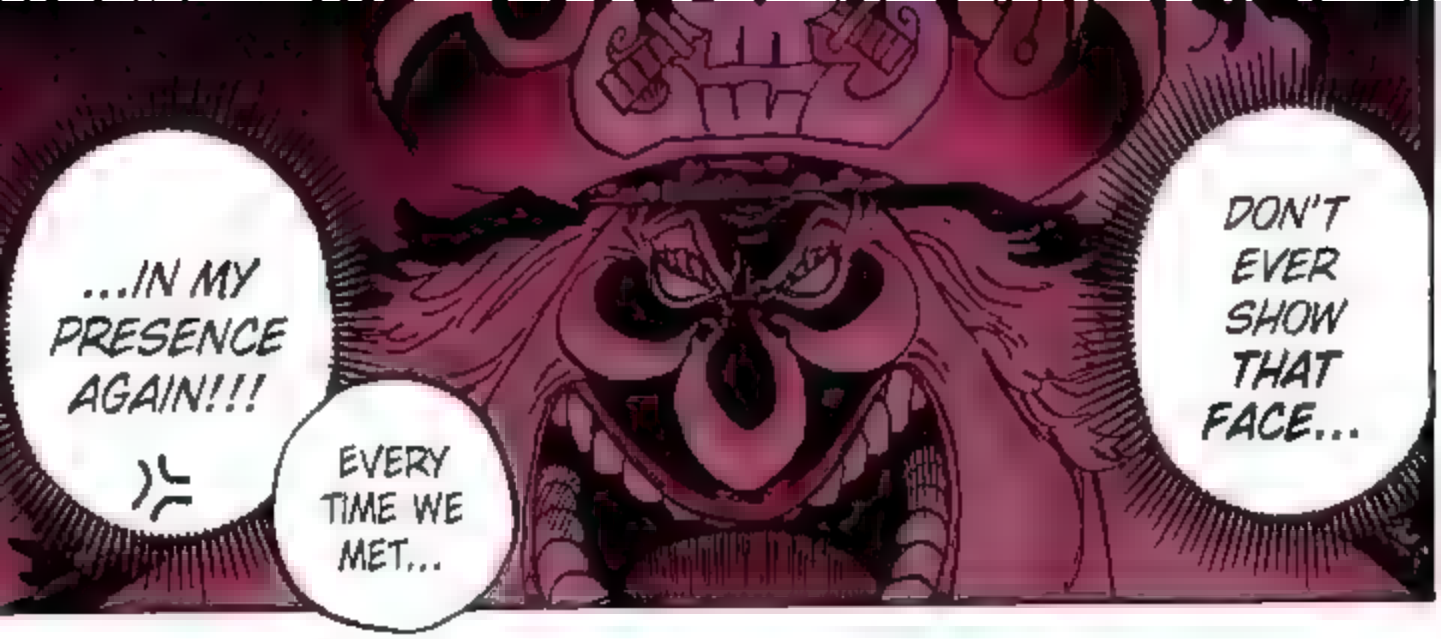

HUH? THE GIANTS?
IT'S WHY THERE ARE NO GIANTS IN TOTTO LAND, DESPITE ALL THE OTHER RACES BEING REPRESENTED.
SWAAA
THERE'S A REASON THAT MAMA IS HATED...
?!
...BY ALL THE GIANTS AROUND THE WORLD.

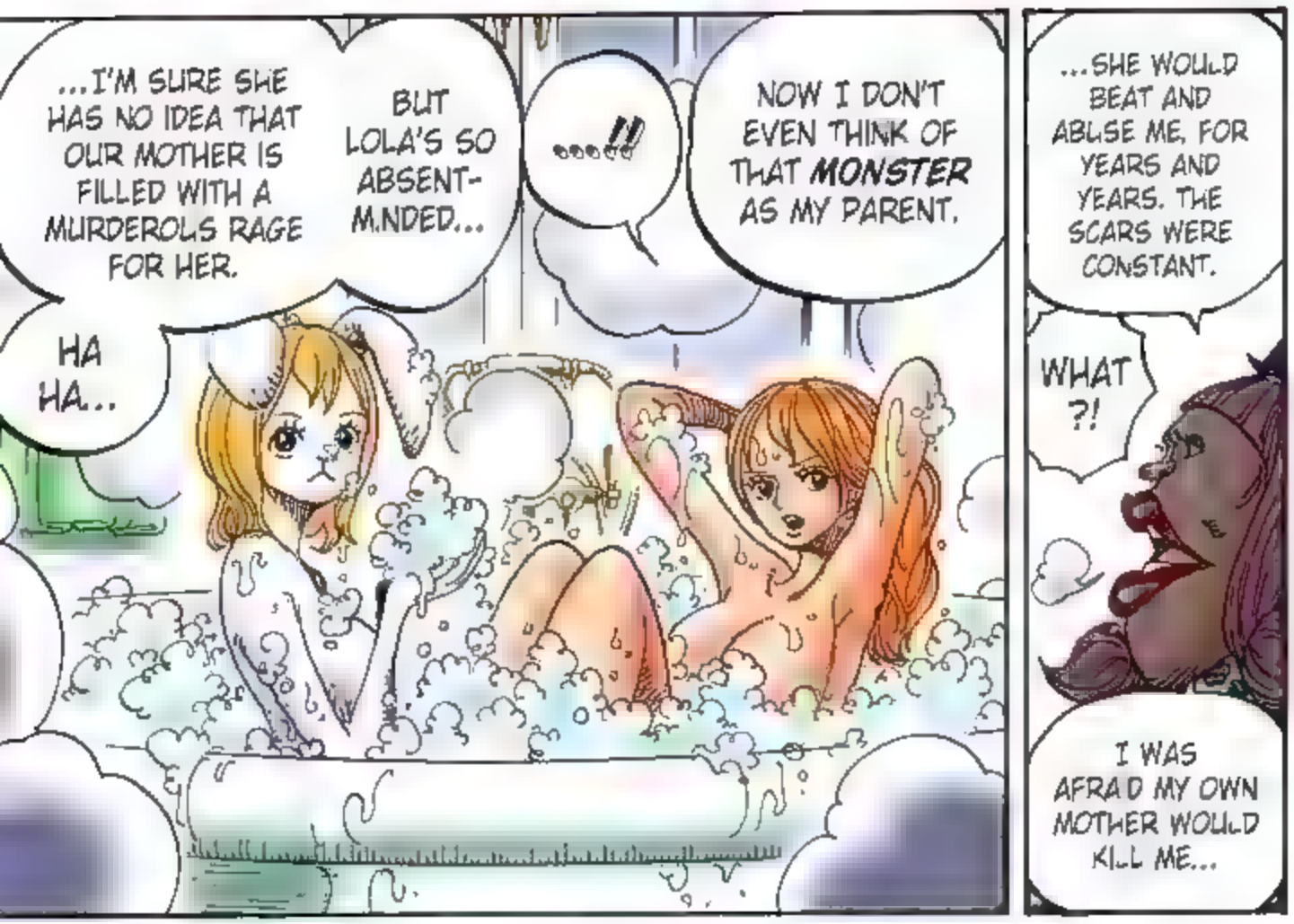

IT WAS NONE OTHER THAN PRINCE LOKI OF ELBAF, LAND OF THE GIANTS!!
A PRINCE?! OOH-LA-LA!!
ONE DAY LOLA HAD A SURPRISE SUITOR...
...WHO CLAIMED IT WAS LOVE AT FIRST SIGHT.
GIANTS! SO THEY'RE REAL AFTER ALL!

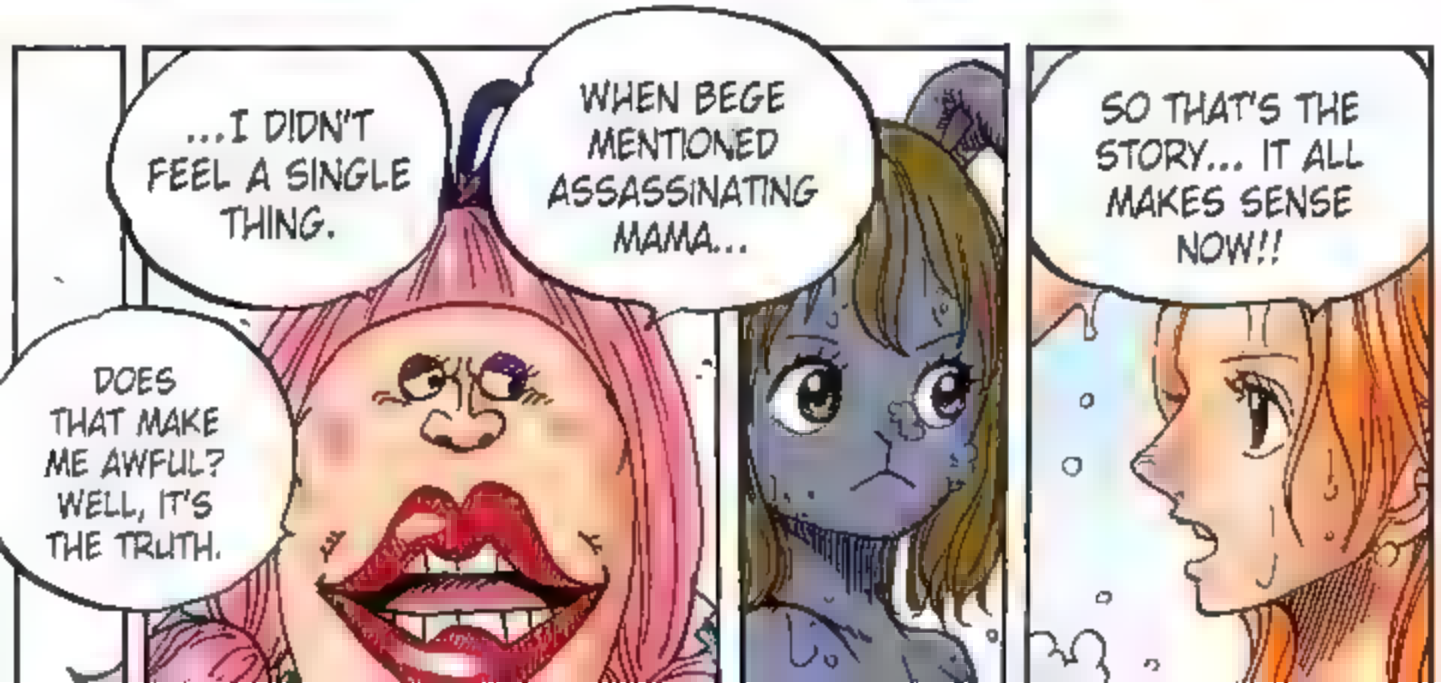

...AND EVEN GAIN USE OF THE ELBAF WARRIORS...
...THE FIGHTING FORCE OF WHAT'S HELD TO BE THE MIGHTIEST NATION IN THE WORLD!!
MAMA PRACTICALLY CRIED WITH JOY!!
IF LOLA BECAME A PRINCESS OF ELBAF, SHE COULD OVERCOME HER LONGSTANDING ANTAGONISM WITH THE GIANTS...

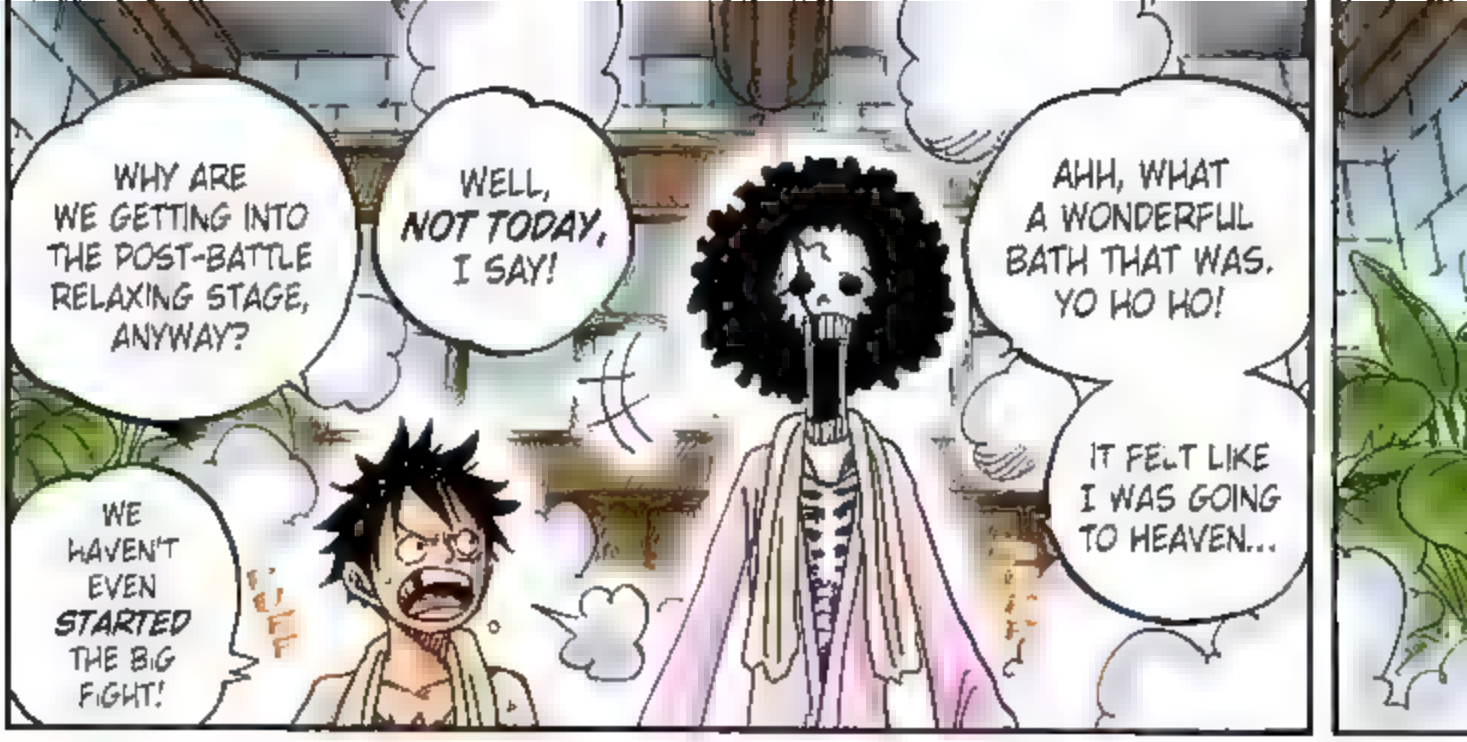

IT ALL WENT DOWNHILL FROM THERE. THEY TRIED TO PASS ME OFF INSTEAD...
...BUT THEY REALIZED THAT I WASN'T LOLA...AND THINGS GOT EVEN WORSE WITH THE GIANTS.
SWISH
WOOSH
I SEE...SO THAT'S WHAT SHE RAN AWAY FROM.

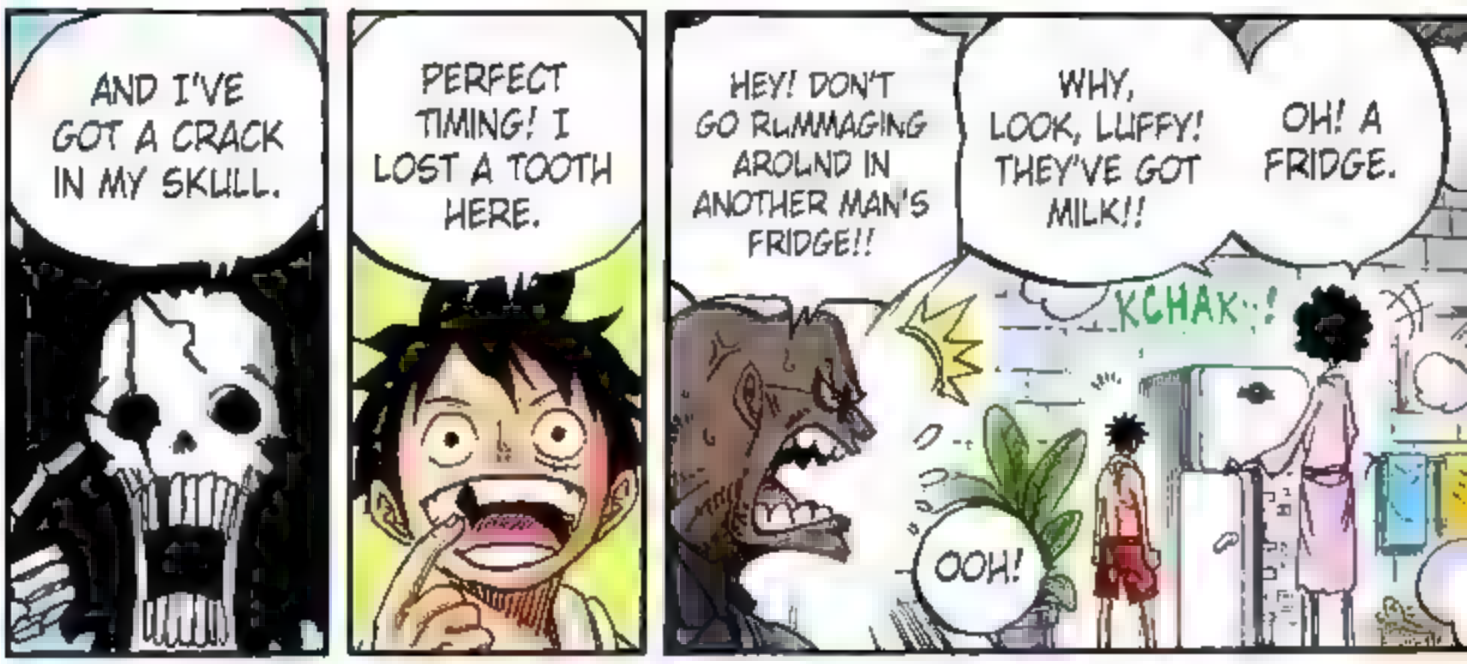

SHE'S A WANTED WOMAN HERE--IF SHE EVER COMES BACK, THEY'LL KILL HER!
AND HER RAGE AT LOLA HAS ONLY GROWN OVER TIME!
SHE STARTED INVESTING IN RESEARCH TO GIGANTIFY REGULAR HUMANS INSTEAD.
AFTER THAT, MAMA GAVE UP ON TRYING TO HAVE REAL GIANTS IN OUR GROUP.
...
PLUS, I DON'T THINK MAMA LIKES ME MUCH ANYMORE, GIVEN MY OBVIOUS RESEMBLANCE...


...IN MY PRESENCE AGAIN!!!
EVERY TIME WE MET...
DON'T EVER SHOW THAT FACE...


...I'M SURE SHE HAS NO IDEA THAT OUR MOTHER IS FILLED WITH A MURDEROUS RAGE FOR HER.
BUT LOLA'S SO ABSENT-MINDED...
...!!
NOW I DON'T EVEN THINK OF THAT MONSTER AS MY PARENT.
HA HA...
...SHE WOULD BEAT AND ABUSE ME, FOR YEARS AND YEARS. THE SCARS WERE CONSTANT.
WHAT ?!
I WAS AFRAID MY OWN MOTHER WOULD KILL ME...


...I DIDN'T FEEL A SINGLE THING.
WHEN BEGE MENTIONED ASSASSINATING MAMA...
SO THAT'S THE STORY... IT ALL MAKES SENSE NOW!!
DOES THAT MAKE ME AWFUL? WELL, IT'S THE TRUTH.


WHY ARE WE GETTING INTO THE POST-BATTLE RELAXING STAGE, ANYWAY?
WELL, NOT TODAY, I SAY!
AHH, WHAT A WONDERFUL BATH THAT WAS. YO HO HO!
WE HAVEN'T EVEN STARTED THE BIG FIGHT!
IT FELT LIKE I WAS GOING TO HEAVEN...


AND I'VE GOT A CRACK IN MY SKULL.
PERFECT TIMING! I LOST A TOOTH HERE.
HEY! DON'T GO RUMMAGING AROUND IN ANOTHER MAN'S FRIDGE!!
WHY, LOOK, LUFFY! THEY'VE GOT MILK!!
OH! A FRIDGE.
KCHAK..!
OOH!

HOW THE HECK DO YOUR BODIES WORK?!!
AHHH, ALL BETTER!!
AAAHH
What?!
SLURRRP
GULP GULP

THREE HOURS AND 30 MINUTES UNTIL THE TEA PARTY
OH, YOU'RE GONNA GET IT, CHIFFON!!
YOU HAVE NO IDEA!!!
TICK
TICK
YOU KNOW WHAT MAMA DID TO ME, SISTER BRULEE!!
PATOOZY
I'M WORRIED ABOUT LOLA--AND BEGE AND PEZ ARE MY ONLY FAMILY NOW! THAT'S ALL I NEED ANYMORE!!
HOW CAN YOU BE AN ACCOMPLICE TO MAMA'S ATTEMPTED ASSASSINATION?!
BE REASONABLE, LADY CHIFFON!! YOU SHOULD KNOW...
...THIS PLAN WILL NEVER WORK!!!
PUFF
AS THE SAYING GOES, "THE SUIT MAKES THE MAN."
AND I AIN'T IN ANY MOOD TO SPEAK WITH SOMEONE WHO CAN'T TAKE CARE OF THEIR APPEARANCE.
TOK
THAT SHOULD BE EVERYBODY...
HAVE YOU CLEANED YOURSELVES UP A BIT?
TOK
CLICK

YOU WON'T HAVE A CEREMONY ANYMORE.

IF I DIE, YOUR CHANCES OF KILLING BIG MOM WILL BE GONE.

THEY'LL BE SUSPICIOUS IF I'M NOT BACK TWO HOURS BEFORE THE WEDDING.

YOU'RE THE ONE MAN I CAN'T KILL.

I HATE TO ADMIT IT... BUT YOU'RE RIGHT.

WHAT DOES YOUR INTUITION SAY, LUFFY? CAN YOU WORK WITH THIS MAN?

WE DON'T HAVE TIME TO WASTE ON THREATS.

HMM...

...

...

LET'S FIRST DECIDE...IF WE'RE WORKING TOGETHER OR NOT!!

WE'VE GOT THREE AND A HALF HOURS...

SO.

DA-

DO

OM

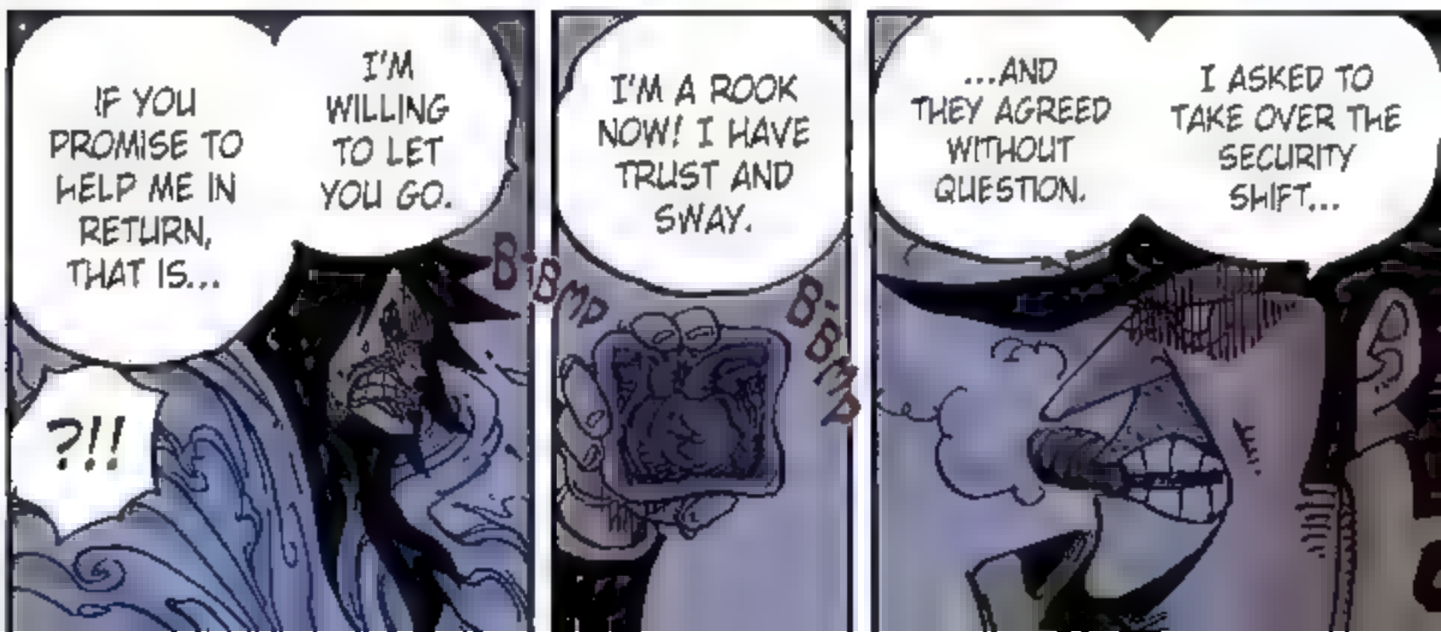
THE TIDIEST SOLUTION FOR US WOULD BE TO ELIMINATE THE WHOLE LOT OF YOU, RIGHT HERE AND NOW!!

?!!

FROM OUR PERSPECTIVE, YOU ARE UNWANTED INTRUDERS.

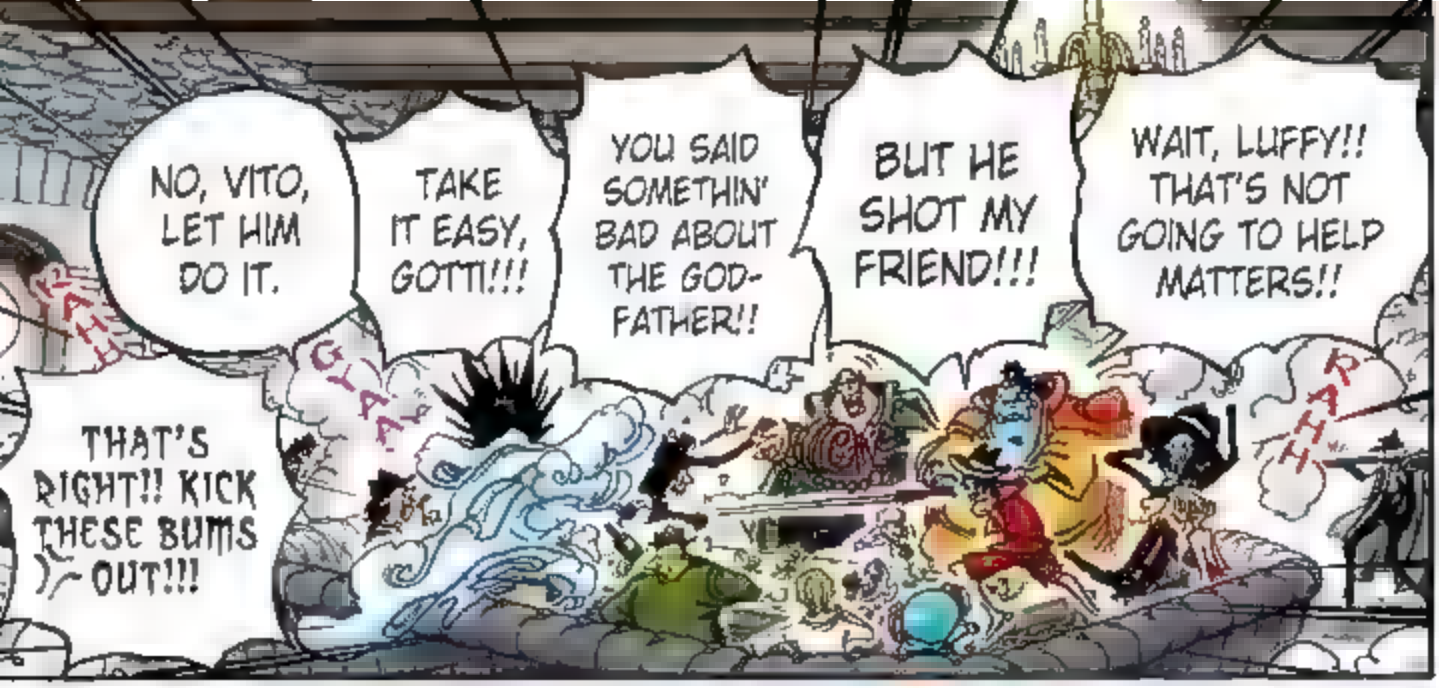
CAESAR?! WHERE?!
OH, CHOPPER.
HE'S BEEN HERE THE WHOLE TIME, MAN.
!!!
YOU'RE CAESAR-- I CAN TELL!!!
GACK!!
AAAGH !!!
HM M..
HMM...

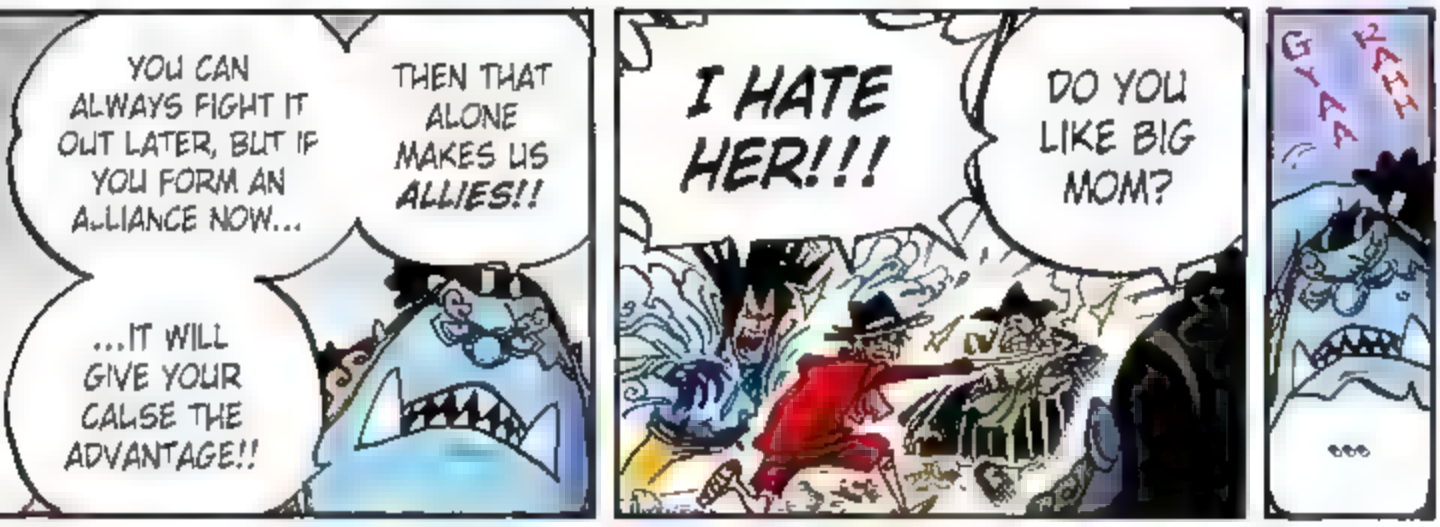
AAAH! YIKES!
FLIP FLOP
CAESAR CLOWN!!
I...I'M WORKING, I SWEAR!! TELL BIG MOM I AM!!
...!!

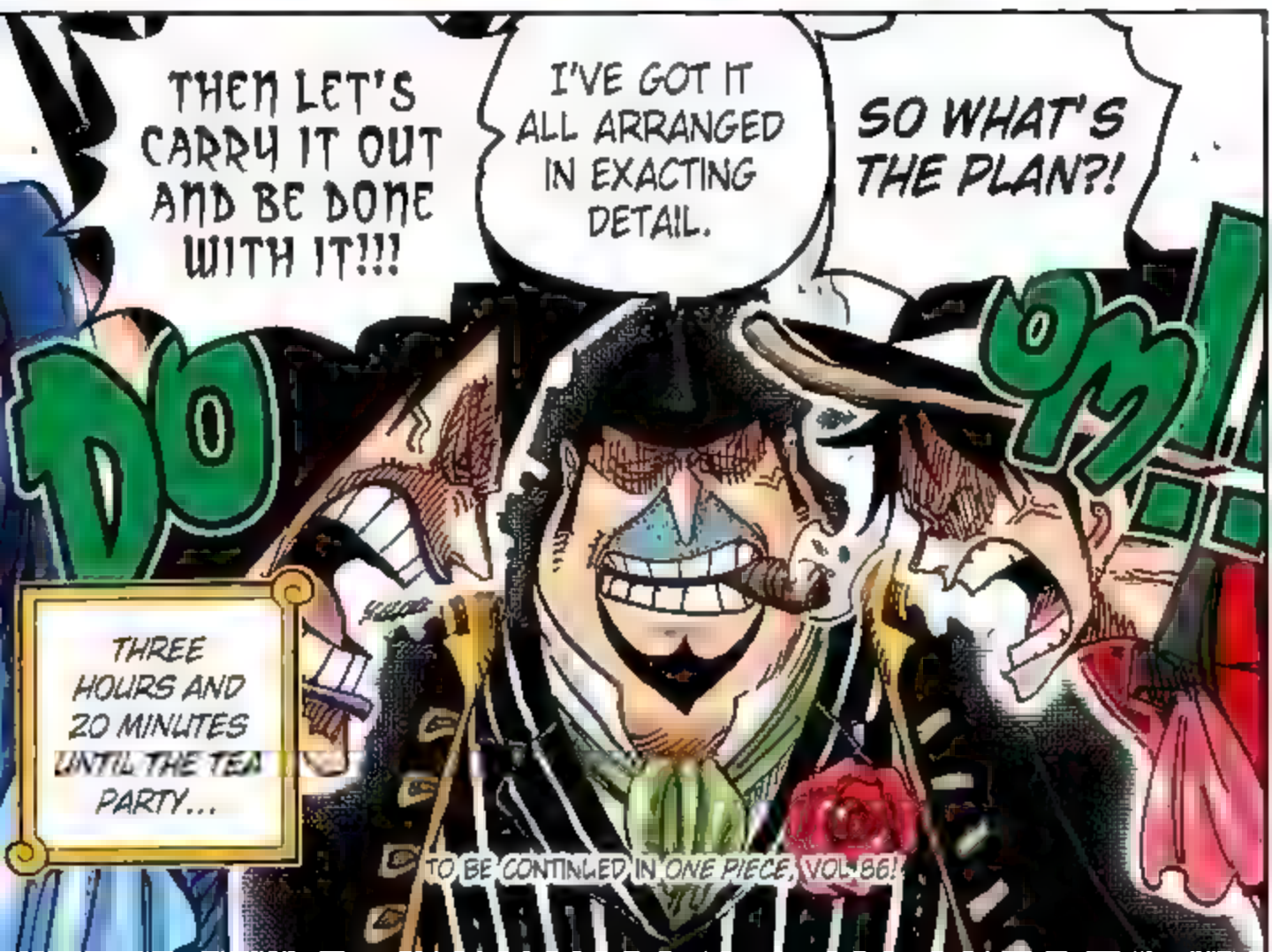

IF YOU PROMISE TO HELP ME IN RETURN, THAT IS...
I'M WILLING TO LET YOU GO.
?!!
B-BMP
I'M A ROOK NOW! I HAVE TRUST AND SWAY.
B-BMP
...AND THEY AGREED WITHOUT QUESTION.
I ASKED TO TAKE OVER THE SECURITY SHIFT...

I NEVER WANNA SEE THAT GUY AGAIN!!
OH, PLEASE, NO!!
WHAT?! STRAW HAT'S COMING HERE?!!
FISH HHH
DO YOU HAVE ANY IDEA WHO YOU'RE TALKING TO?!!
I'M THE GENIUS SCIENTIST CAESAR CLOWN!! I COULD DESTROY THE WORLD IF I WANTED TO!!!
I'M BEGE'S, UH...BLOOD BROTHER!!
C-CAESAR? WHO'S THAT...?
HE'S NOT EVEN ATTEMPTING TO HIDE IT.
I MEAN, "GASTINO" ...?
SHU HO HO HO!!
YOUR LAUGH'S THE SAME!!!
THE NAME'S "GANGSTER" GASTINO!!!
DO
CAESAR CLOWN

DO YOU REALLY THINK I'D BE HERE IF I HAD A CHOICE, YOU IDIOT?!!
AHA!! I KNEW IT WAS YOU!! WHAT ARE YOU DOING HERE?!!
WHAT?! YES, IT IS HIM! THAT'S CAESAR!
SORRY ABOUT THAT.
OH... WRONG GUY.
ARE YOU WORKING WITH ME OR NOT, STRAW HAT?
CAN IT, PEOPLE!! NOW WE'RE REALLY WASTIN' TIME.
OWWWW !!
...
...WAS THIS GUY TAKING CONTROL OF MY HEART AND MAKING ME HIS SLAVE!!!
...AND MY ONLY ESCAPE FROM CERTAIN DEATH...
THANKS TO YOU PEOPLE, I GOT HANDED OVER TO BIG MOM...
DUB DUB
IF YOU SEE TRAFALGAR LAW, TELL HIM I'LL KILL HIM THE NEXT TIME WE MEET!! YOU TOO, IF I GET THE CHANCE!!
...LET ME PUNCH YOU FOR SHOOTING PEKOMS!!!
?!!
FIRST OF ALL...
DOM!!


NO, VITO, LET HIM DO IT.
TAKE IT EASY, GOTTI!!!
YOU SAID SOMETHIN' BAD ABOUT THE GOD-FATHER!!
BUT HE SHOT MY FRIEND!!!
WAIT, LUFFY!! THAT'S NOT GOING TO HELP MATTERS!!
THAT'S RIGHT!! KICK THESE BUMS OUT!!!
GYAA
RAH
RAH


YOU CAN ALWAYS FIGHT IT OUT LATER, BUT IF YOU FORM AN ALLIANCE NOW...
...IT WILL GIVE YOUR CAUSE THE ADVANTAGE!!
THEN THAT ALONE MAKES US ALLIES!!
I HATE HER!!!
DO YOU LIKE BIG MOM?
GYAA
KEH
...


THEN LET'S CARRY IT OUT AND BE DONE WITH IT!!!
I'VE GOT IT ALL ARRANGED IN EXACTING DETAIL.
SO WHAT'S THE PLAN?!
DO
OM!
THREE HOURS AND 20 MINUTES UNTIL THE TEA PARTY...
TO BE CONTINUED IN ONE PIECE, VOL. 86!

（山梨県　佐藤智也さん）

（大分県　五十代さん）

載りゃ何でも
いいのかよー!!

（大阪府　カっくんサン）

こらこら。便乗犯！

（神奈川県　座間容子さん）

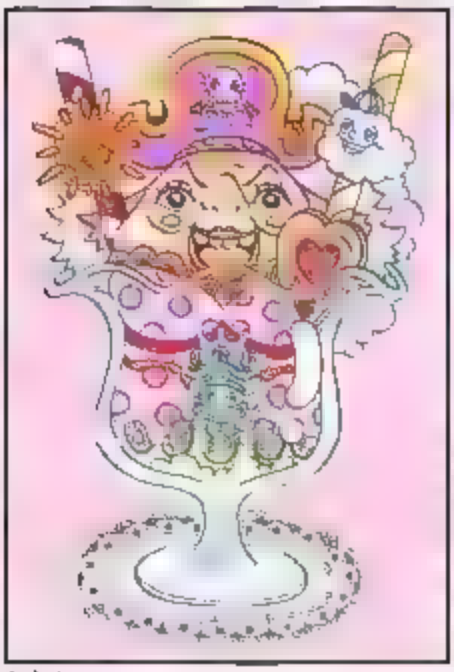
王子？コック？コックだぜ!!!

（福岡県　松井富久美さん）

ムカデ競争ー!!ってそういう事!?

（愛知県　やゆサン）

「もしもし、こちらチムニー！」



（石川県　I♡OPさん）

恐怖!!ビッグ・マム・パフェ!!

（埼玉県　ひぽアイアンさん）

悪の軍団、良心などなし！ぶっ飛ばせ!!

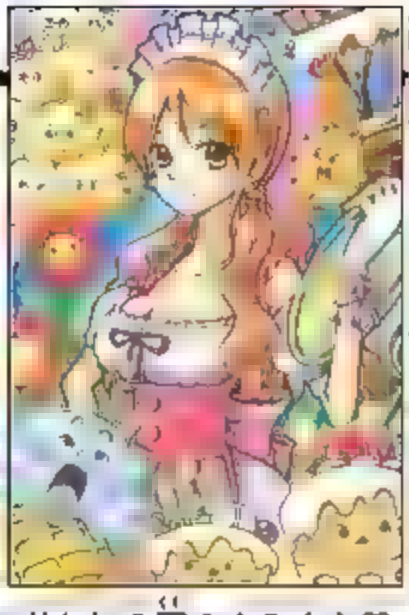
（福岡県　半田実季さん）

おしゃれボニー!!

（大分県　目野貴士さん）

ゴール・D・ロジャーの処刑！大・迫・力っ!!!

応募されました文章、イラスト等の著作権は、集英社に帰属し、集英社が出版・電子配信する雑誌、コミックス等に掲載されることがあります。編集の都合で、文章、イラスト等は一部変更されることがあります。なお、応募の際の郵便物は、一定期間経過後に廃棄されます。文章、イラスト等を保存しておきたい場合は、コピーをとってからご応募ください。また、お名前やご住所等を掲載されたくない場合は、その旨を明記してください。



（岐阜県　ミサトさん）

おかしの国のナミさん♡

（兵庫県　宮下翔真さん）

スーパーだぜ～～～!!!

うおー!!

（愛知県　TSUKUSHIさん）

毒を持つ美女

レイジュ姉さん♡

（福岡県　笹平正広さん）

姉さん達に弄ばれるチョッパー♡

（埼玉県　西山猛さん）

ゴロニャーゴ!! ネコマムシの日那～!!!

（鳥取県　中原路さん）

ギャ――!!

（岡山県　りすもとサン）

デニムアートサンジ！ おしゃれ!!

（島根県　吾川浩さん）

何とマニアック！ ムギワラマン

ハコフィギュア!!

（大阪府　岡本成集さん）

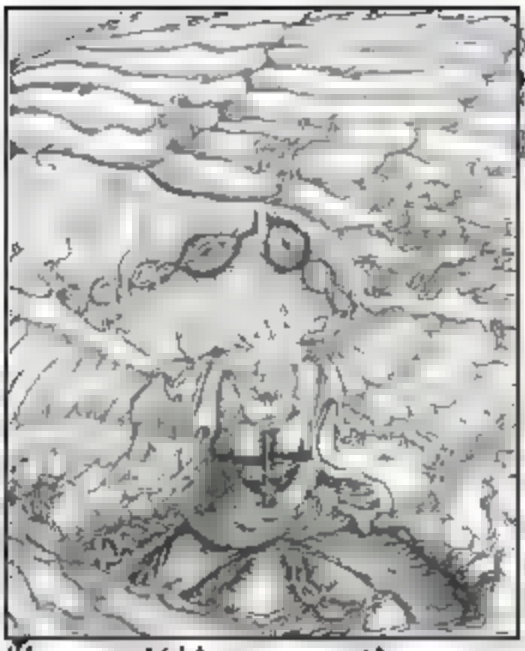
麦わらの忍者団!!参上～!!

（韓国　おさわゆいとサン）

カラーねんどの
将星クラッカー!!

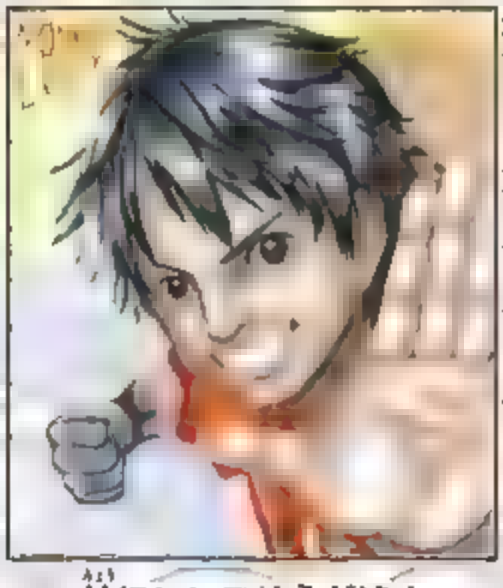
（台湾　MARIA-INESさん）

コーミル中将、
今日もコーヒー！



（沖縄県　ササーキさん）

白ひげの残党マルコ!! 今どこに!?



（沖縄県　池田槇之介さん）

妙にいいコそうだぞ！
ルフィ〜!!

（神奈川県　本間泰子さん）

クロスステッチ刺繍の一味！ 見事っ!!

（大阪府　タクローさん）

ギャングな一味。アダルト!!

（青森県　赤田紬さん）

79巻表紙を版画で再現!! 力強い!!

ウソップ様より告知

[ONE PIECE.com]で『ウソップギャラリー海賊団』がカラーで見れるぞ!!
惜しくもコミックスに載れなかったクルー達の作品も厳選公開だ!!

ワンピース ドットコム　検索

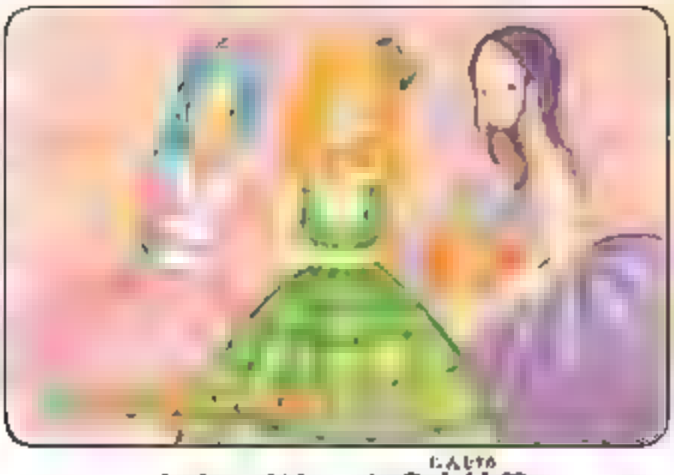
（福岡県　吉瀬丈治さん）

兄二人!!熱き男達!!

（愛知県
水谷渉さん）

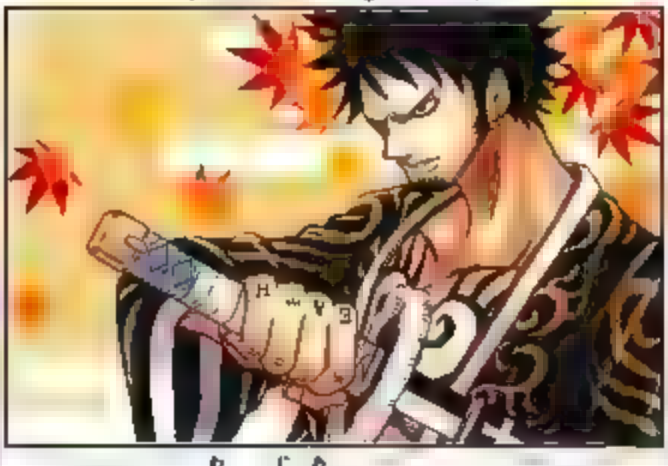
スタイル抜群
タマゴ男爵！

（愛知県　よしこ*サン）



レトロドレスな３人娘♡

（東京都　Kiyuさん）

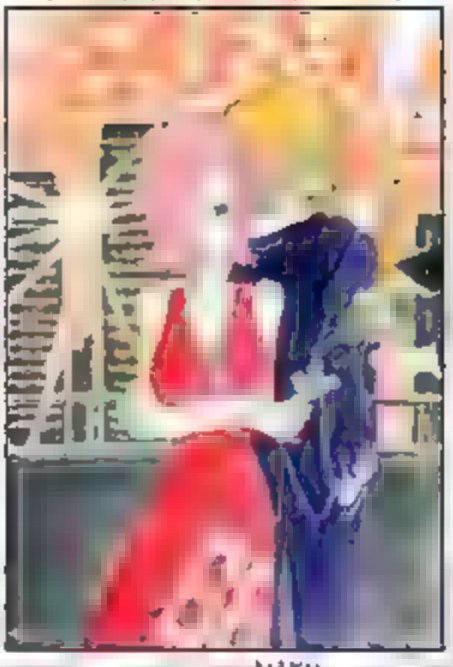


和も似合うロー!!

（東京都　寺町勇人さん）

アクアリウムバー冒険会議。

（千葉県　村田智之さん）



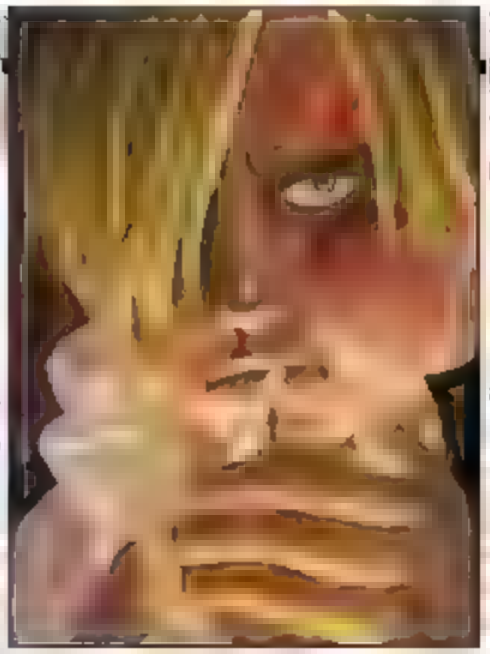
おしゃれ姉弟、
しかし立場は背中合わせ。

UGK編集委員ウソップ様より注意点

必ずイラストや写真の裏に**直接**、住所・氏名(P'N')・年齢・電話番号を書き込んでくれ!!

（神奈川県　KYSKさん）

トリ年の大進撃!!



（静岡県　山田アンナさん）

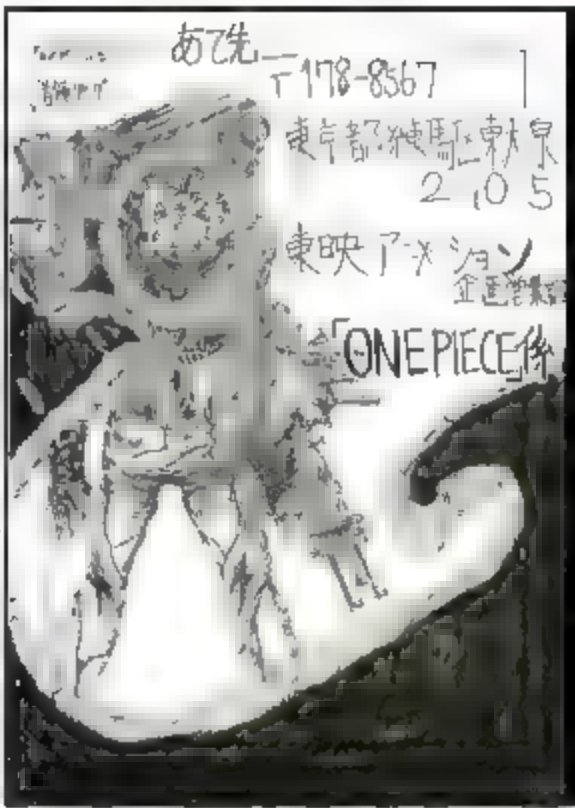
殴られても眼光失わず!!

（東京都　須山尋司さん）

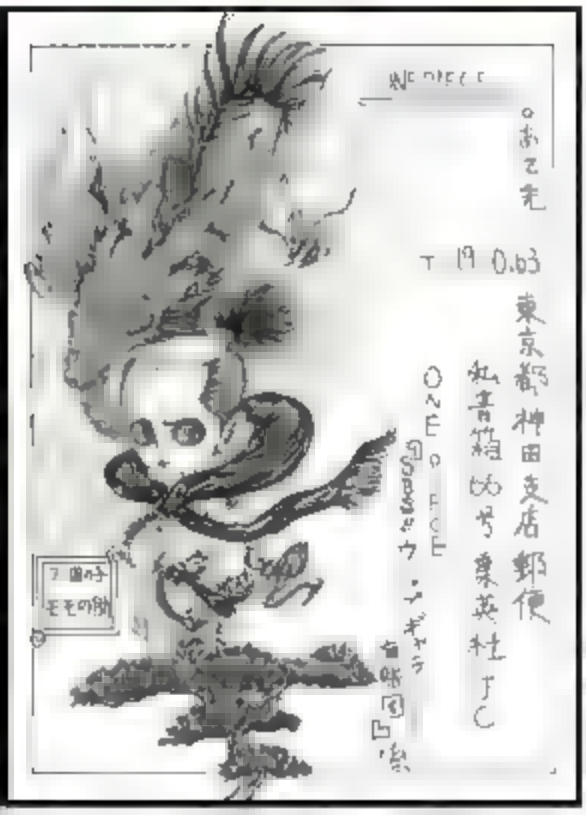
点描エネル！ 苦労の一枚！

（福島県　新い田しょうごサン）

パワフル!!! 強そうだぜ白ひげ!!!



➡騒ぐんじゃねェ!! アニメ関係ここっちだ!!



⬅漫画関係全部ここっちでござる!!

（大分県　目野貴士さん）

■編集協力／現代書院

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
85巻

尾田栄一郎
© 尾田栄一郎 2017, 2019

初版発行　　2017年
デジタル版発行　2019年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

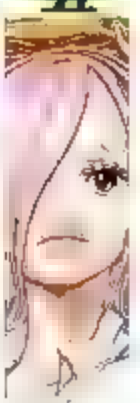
本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS

EXTRA PAGES

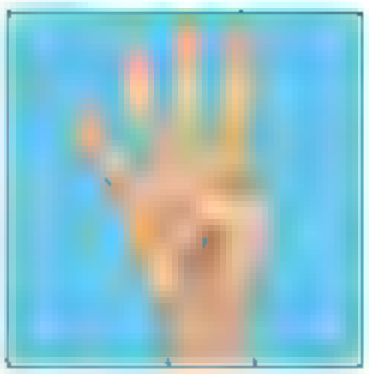
ONE PIECE
ワンピース

巻八十五



尾田栄一郎

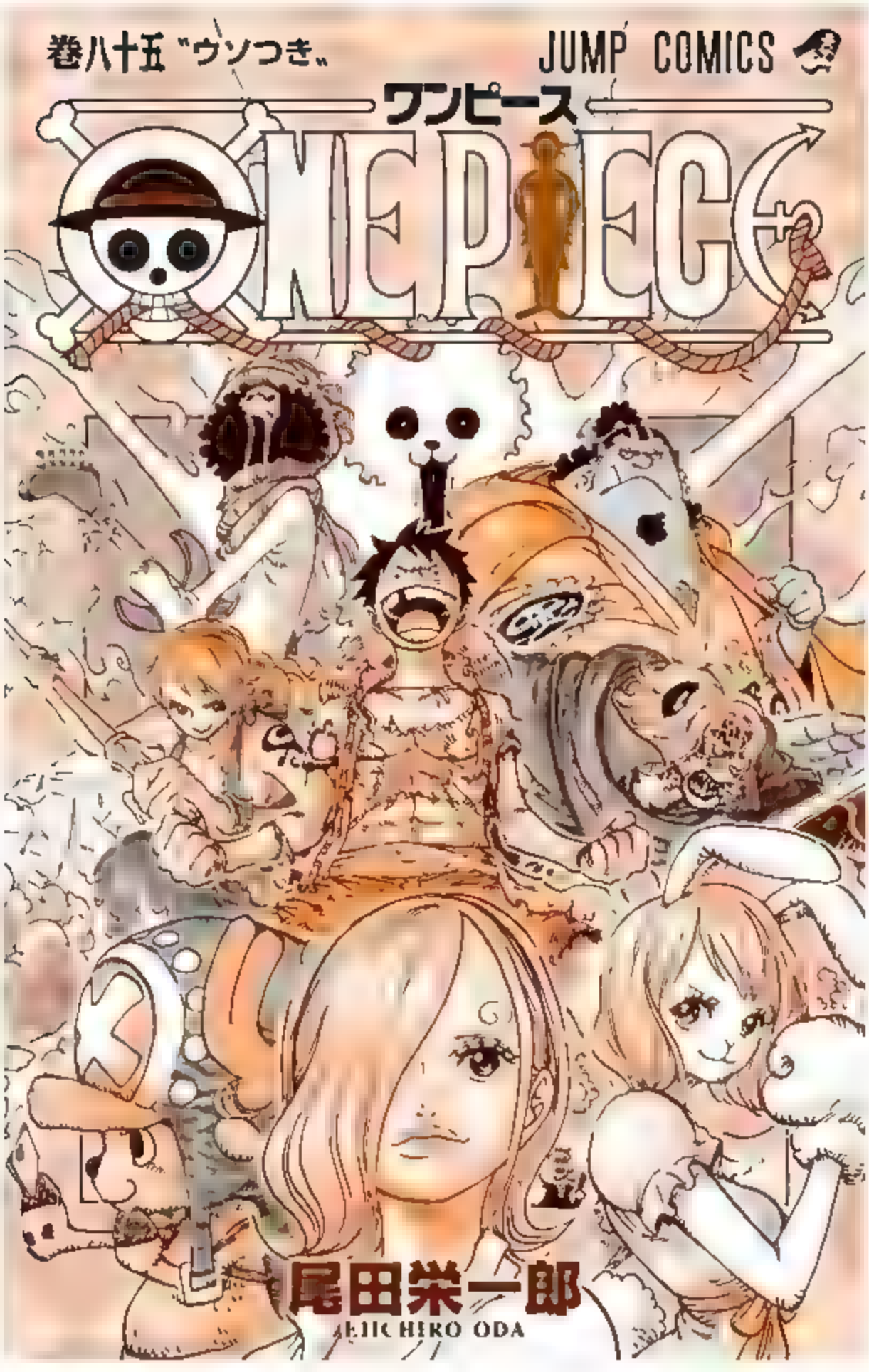
集英社



尾田栄一郎

手で、「4!!」ってやってみてほしい。
「4!!」想像以上に親指まがってない？
さァ！85巻!!始まるよー!!

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。



本体・表紙

巻八十六 "四皇暗殺作戦"

JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE

尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA

It's the 20th anniversary of *One Piece!* Maybe it's time...I **actually take this seriously!!!** Here comes volume 86!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2017

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

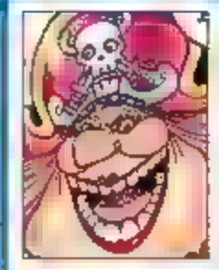
JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE

Vol. 86
EMPEROR
ASSASSINATION
PLAN

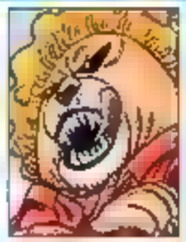
STORY AND ART BY
EIICHIRO ODA

Big Mom Pirates



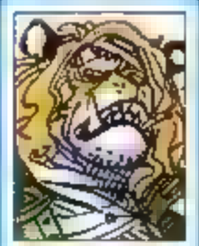
Charlotte Linlin
Captain/Big Mom Pirates

Cracker
Fighter/Big Mom Pirates

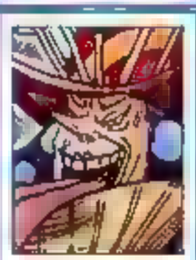


Perospero
Fighter/Big Mom Pirates

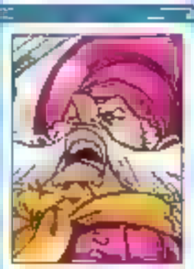
Jinbe
Captain of the Sun Pirates



Leader of the Guardians



Perospero
Fighter/Big Mom Pirates



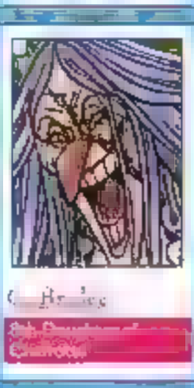
Charlotte Smoothie
Head Chef of the Big Mom Pirates

Charlotte Snack
Fighter/Big Mom Pirates

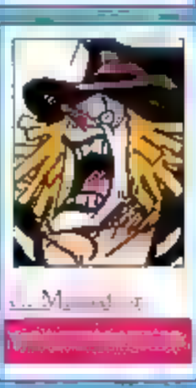
Charlotte Katakuri
Captain of the Sweet Pirates

Charlotte Brulee
Fighter/Big Mom Pirates

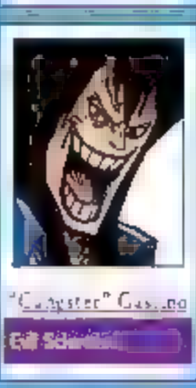
Charlotte Cracker
Fighter/Big Mom Pirates



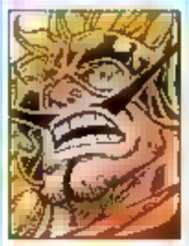
Charlotte Brulee
Fighter/Big Mom Pirates



Charlotte Mont-d'or
Fighter/Big Mom Pirates

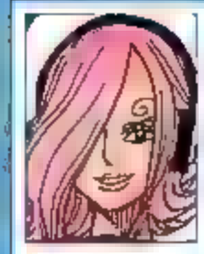


"Gangster" Gasino
Fighter/Big Mom Pirates



Vinsmoke Judge
King of Germa Kingdom

Germa 66



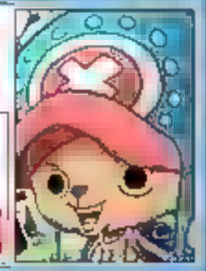
Vinsmoke Reiju
Fighter/Germa 66

Vinsmoke Ichiji
Fighter/Germa 66

Vinsmoke Niji
Second Son of Vinsmoke

Vinsmoke Yonji
Fourth Son of Vinsmoke

Straw Hat Crew・麦わらの一味・



Tony Tony.Chopper
トニートニー・チョッパー

After researching powerful medicine in Birdie Kingdom, he reunited with the rest of the crew

Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 100 belly

Monkey.D.Luffy
モンキー・D・ルフィ

A young man who dreams of becoming the Pirate King. After training with Rayleigh, he and his crew head for the New World.

Captain, Bounty: 500 million belly

Nico Robin
ニコ・ロビン

She spent her time in Ohara with the leader of the Revolutionary Army! Luffy's father, Dragon

Archeologist, Bounty: 130 million belly

Roronoa Zoro
ロロノア・ゾロ

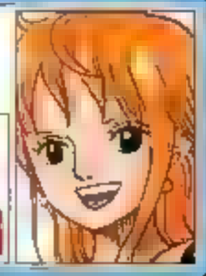
He swallowed his pride and asked to be trained by Mihawk on Gloom Island before reuniting with the rest of the crew

Fighter, Bounty: 320 million belly

Franky
フランキー

He modified himself in Future Land Baldimore and turned himself into Armored Franky before reuniting with the rest of the crew

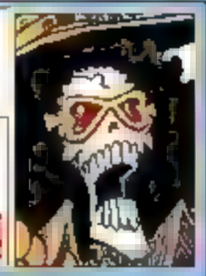
Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million belly



Nami
ナミ

She studied the weather of the New World on the small Sky Island Weatheria, a place where weather is studied as a science

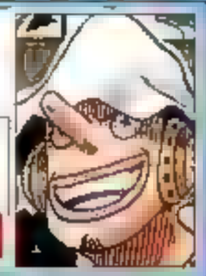
Navigator, Bounty: 366 million belly



Brook
ブルック

After being captured and used as a freak show by the Longarm Tribe, he became a famous rock star called "Soul King" Brook

Musician, Bounty: 83 million belly



Usopp
ウソップ

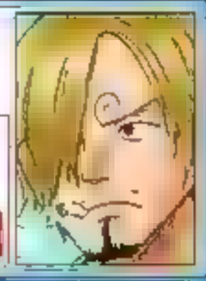
He trained under Heracles at the Bowin Islands to become the King of Snipers.

Sniper, Bounty: 200 million belly

Shanks
シャンクス

One of the Four Emperors. Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line

Yonko, Bounty: 4,048 million belly



Sanji
サンジ

After fighting the New Kama Karate masters in the Kamabakka Kingdom, he returned to the crew

Cook, Bounty: 1,032 million belly

Story ・あらすじ・

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage, the New World!!

After defeating Doflamingo, Luffy and crew's next goal is to topple Kaido, an Emperor of the Sea. But a wrench is thrown into the works when Sanji leaves the crew because he's part of a political marriage to Big Mom's daughter. As a mere cog of secret plots from both Mama and his own family, Sanji is trapped in a bad situation with no apparent way out. When Luffy comes to get him back, Sanji clashes with his former captain, unable to speak his true feelings. Eventually, he breaks down and admits that he wants to return to the *Sunny*. But in order to do that, he needs to prevent Big Mom's true goal—the slaughter of his family! Jinbe's suggestion to tackle this tremendous challenge is to join forces with Bege, who has goals of his own.

ーワンピースー

ONE PIECE

vol.86

EMPEROR ASSASSINATION PLAN

第859話 Emperor Assassination Plan ——— 007

第860話 10:00 Start ——— 025

第861話 The Actor ——— 043

第862話 The Thinker ——— 061

第863話 The Knight ——— 078

第864話 The Vinsmoke Massacre Plot ——— 099

第865話 Hey, Mother ——— 117

第866話 Natural Born Destroyer ——— 135

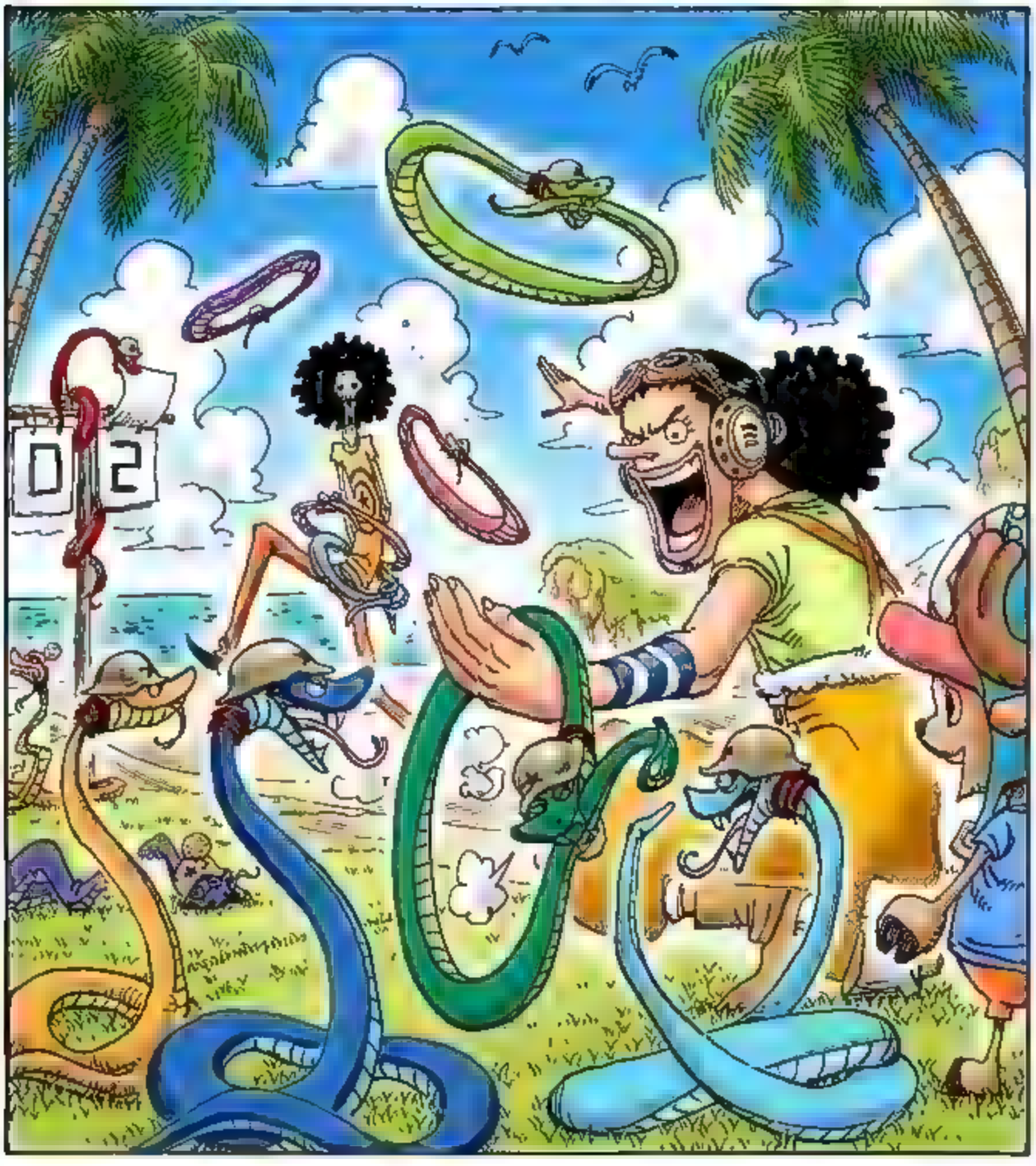
第867話 Happy Birthday ——— 153

第868話 KX Launcher ——— 171

第869話 Castling ——— 189

※今巻はストーリーの構成上、
11話収録されています。

Chapter 859: EMPEROR ASSASSINATION PLAN



REQUEST: "USOPP PLAYING SNAKE RING-TOSS WITH BROOK" BY ORANGE PENGUIN FROM TOKYO

UNDER CERTAIN CIRCUMSTANCES, I CAN HAVE BIG MOM DEAD IN FIVE SECONDS!!!

FIRST, I'LL MAKE IT SIMPLE.

!!

ONE OF HER PEOPLE WILL STOP US IN AN INSTANT.

BUT CREATING A FIVE-SECOND OPPORTUNITY AT THE PARTY WILL PROVE DIFFICULE.OLT.

PERHAPS A GENERALELO!

JUST FIVE SECONDS ?!

...AND OUR CHANCES OF VICTORY ARE ZILCH!!!

HEH HEH HEH!!

?!

THEN IT TURNS INTO A BATTLE...

IF YOU ASK ME, SHE'S LIKE A ***BLIMP MADE OF STEEL!!*** HOW DO YOU KILL SOMEONE LIKE THAT?

...BUT IS SHE EVEN THE TYPE OF PERSON WHO CAN BE KILLED WITH GUNS AND CANNONS?

I'M NOT PARTICULARLY INTERESTED IN ANY PLAN TO ASSASSINATE BIG MOM..

YES, INDEED!!

SO WHY DID YOU CHOOSE THE TEA PARTY FOR YOUR ASSASSINATION ATTEMPT, WHEN ALL OF HER OFFICERS WILL BE THERE?!

WHAT IS THE POINT, MR. BEGE?

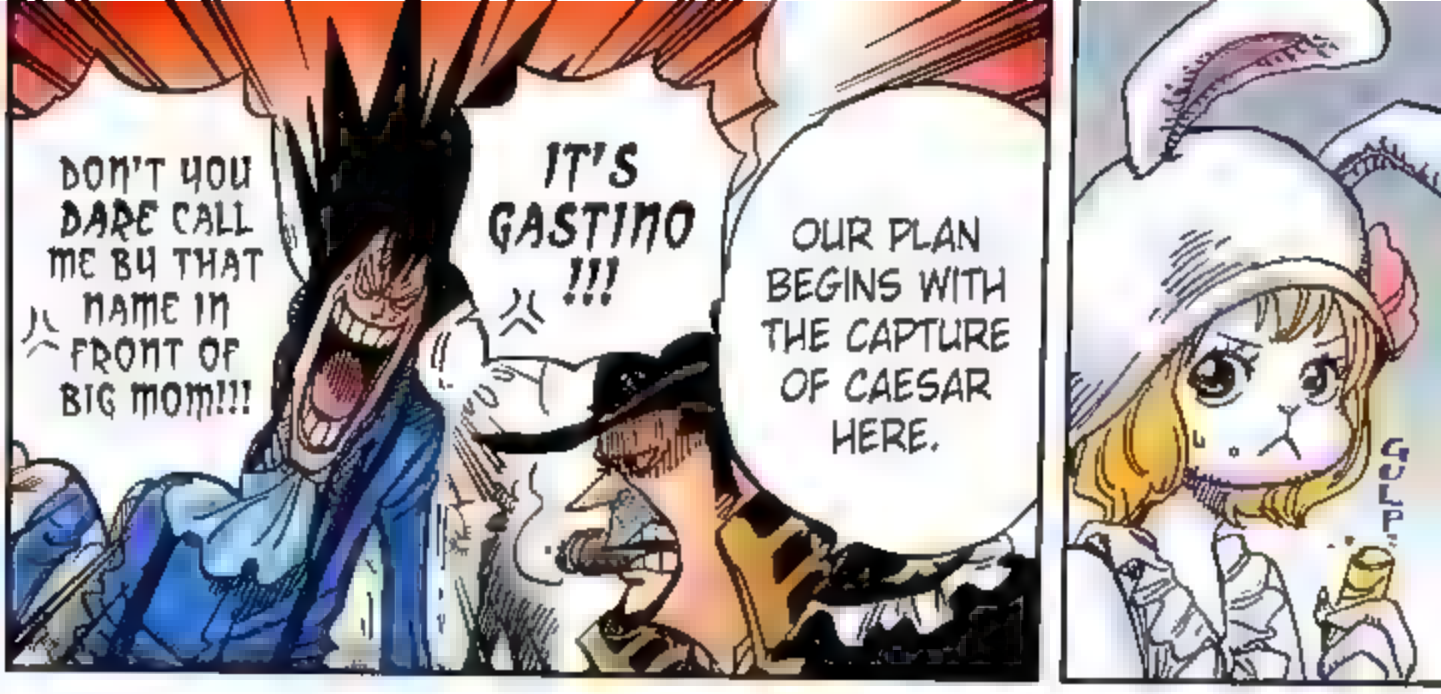
WELL, THAT'S AN HONEST QUESTION.

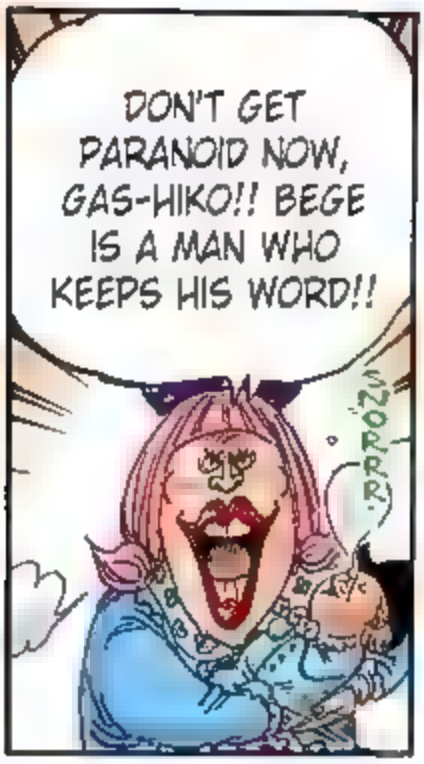
OF COURSE! SHE'S A MONSTER!! WE HAD TO RISK OUR LIVES JUST TO GET BROOK BACK WHILE SHE WAS SLEEPING!!

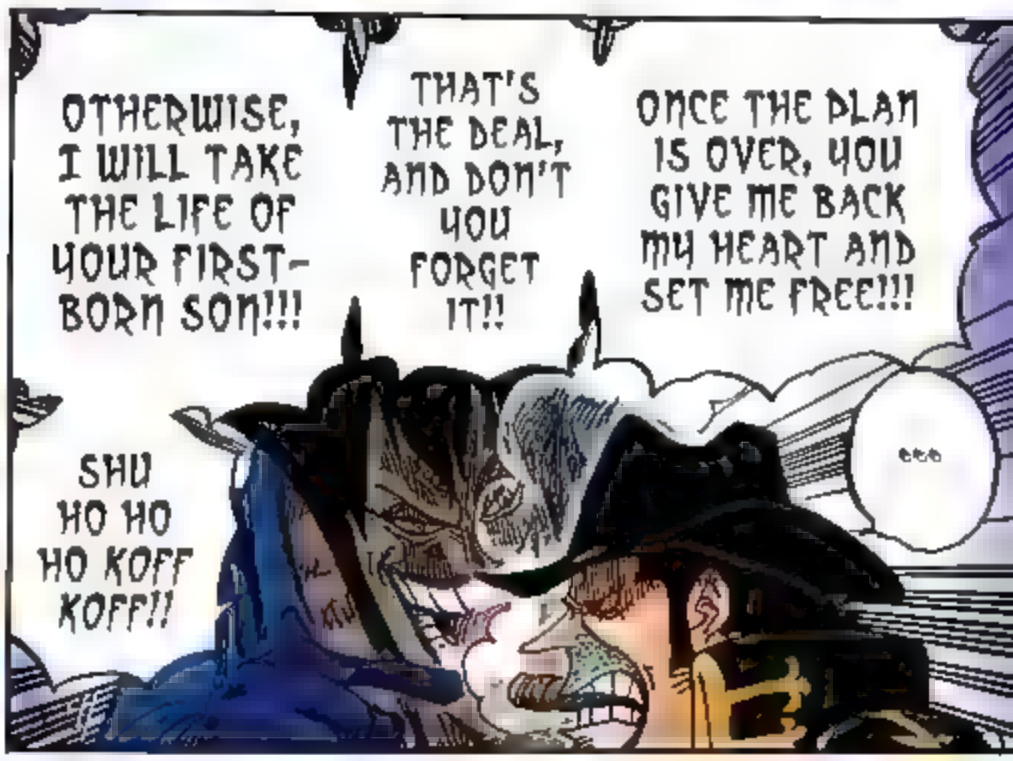
SO EMPERORS OF THE SEA ARE REALLY TOUGH, EH?

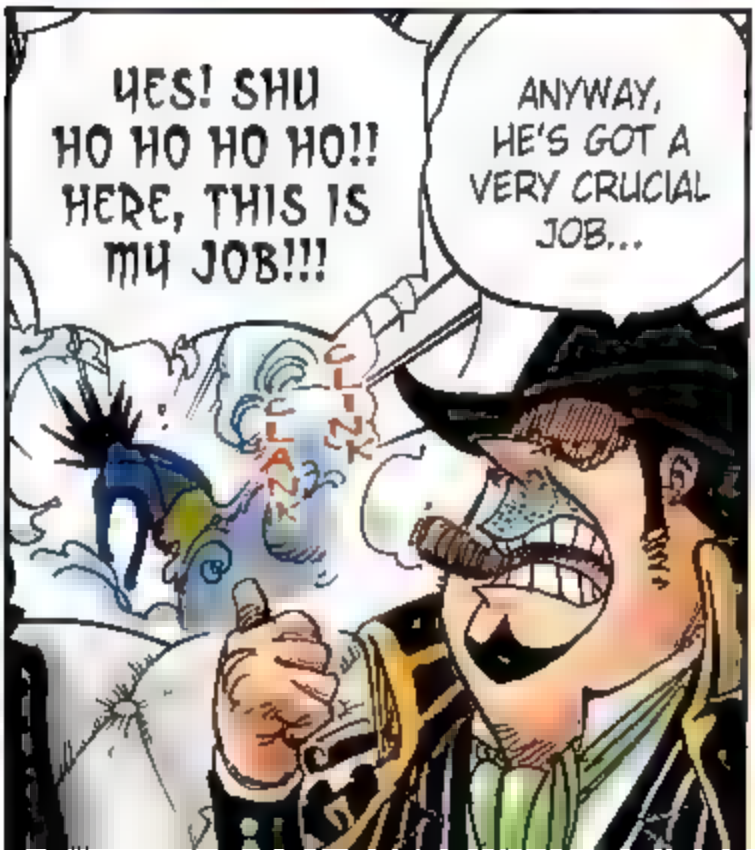
OTHERWISE WE'LL BE SURROUNDED AND DEALT WITH PROMPTLY.

INDEED. ASSASSINATION REQUIRES THE JOB TO BE SUCCESSFUL IN A SNAP.

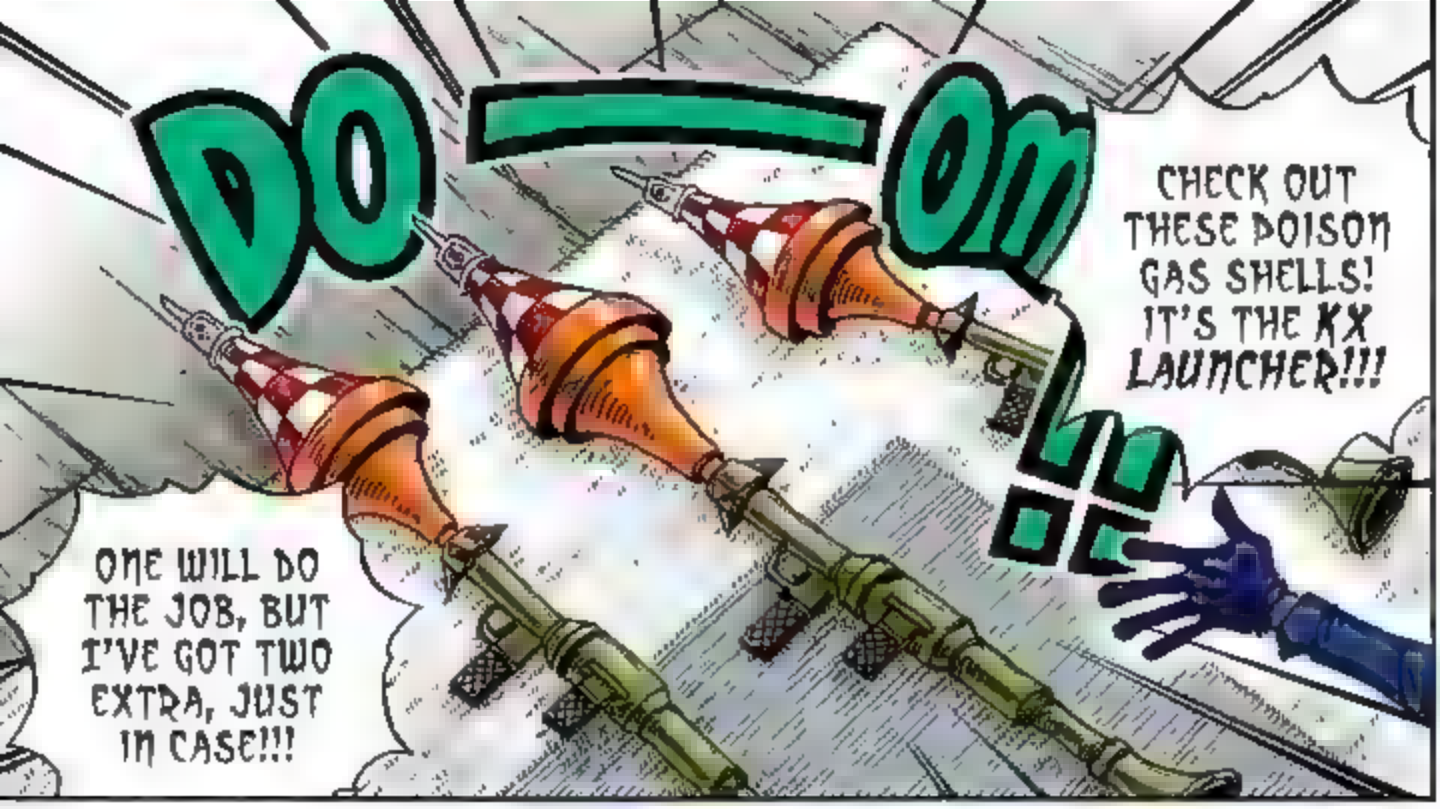

DON'T YOU DARE CALL ME BY THAT NAME IN FRONT OF BIG MOM!!!
IT'S GASTINO !!!
OUR PLAN BEGINS WITH THE CAPTURE OF CAESAR HERE.
GULP

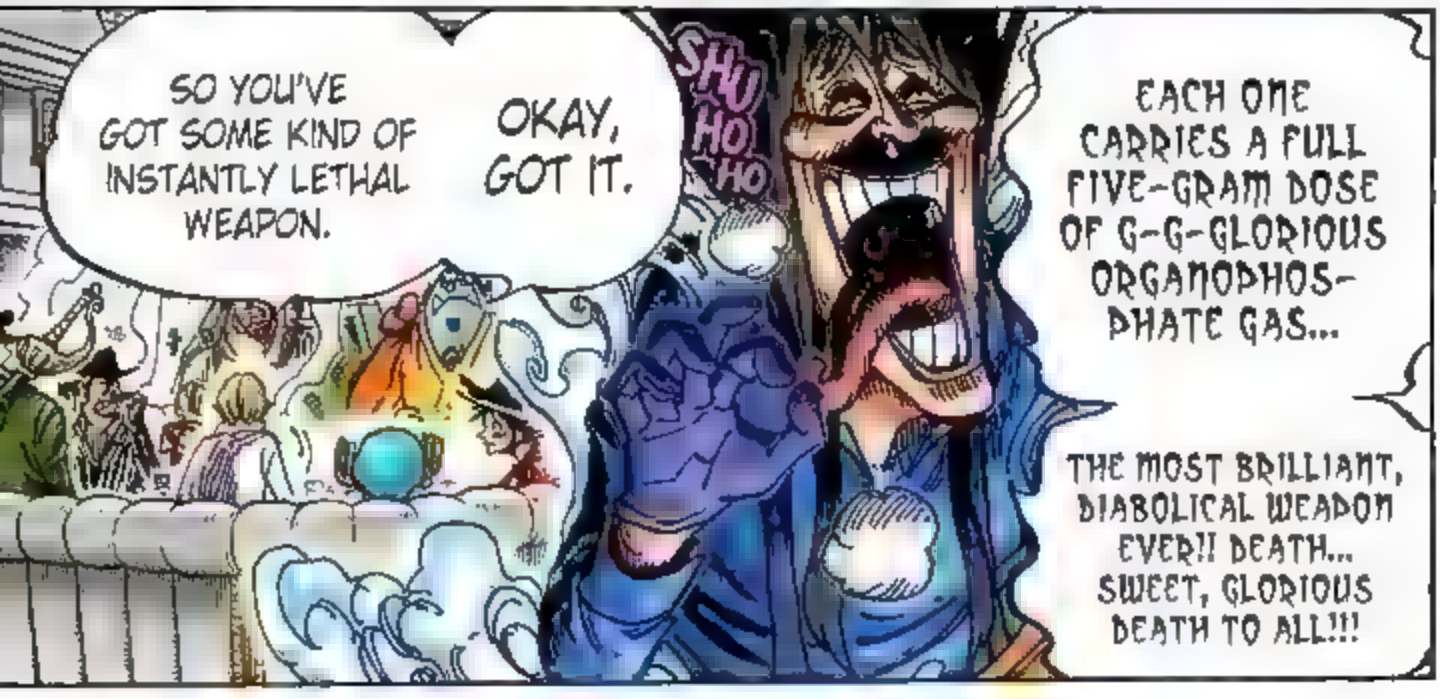

DON'T GET PARANOID NOW, GAS-HIKO!! BEGE IS A MAN WHO KEEPS HIS WORD!!
BRROZN

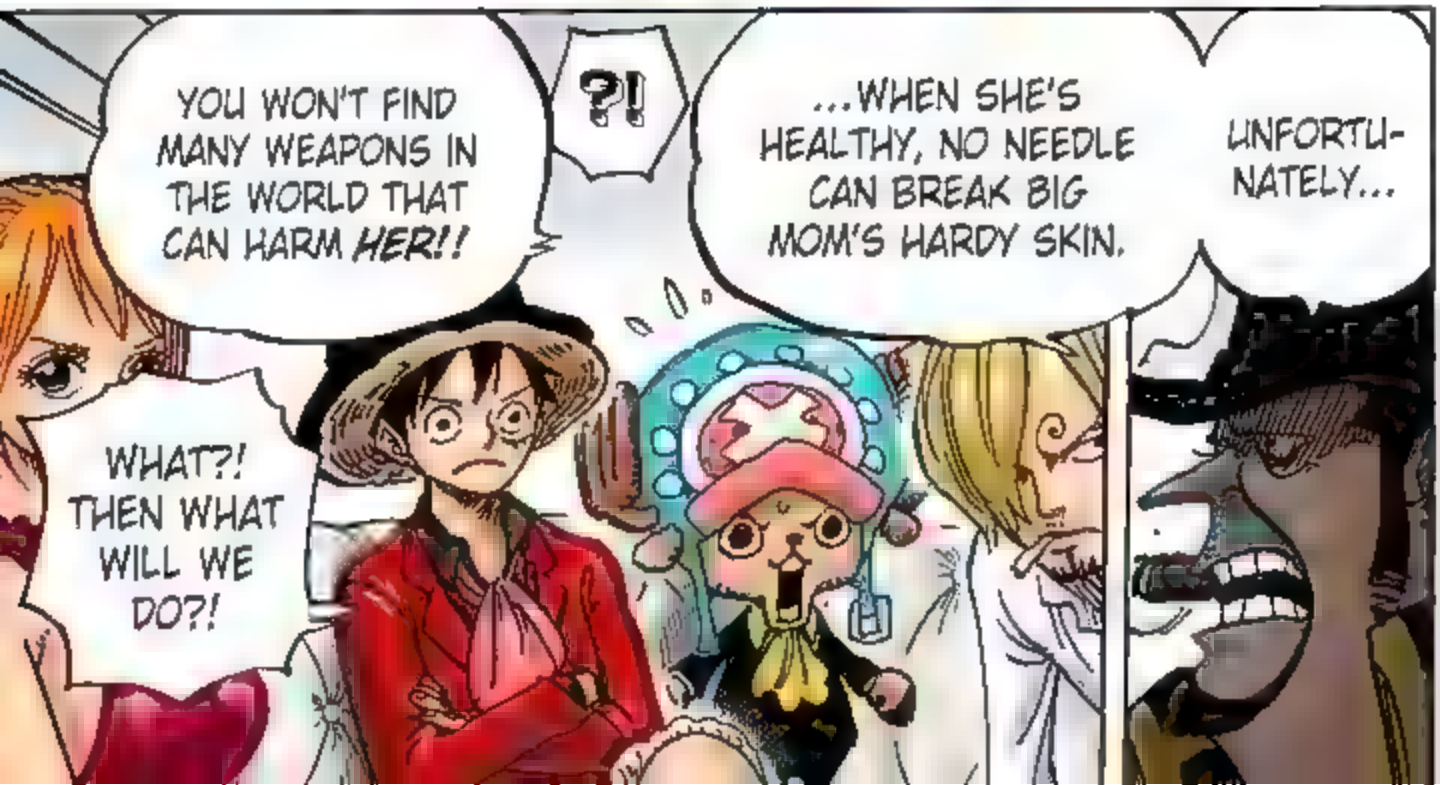

OTHERWISE, I WILL TAKE THE LIFE OF YOUR FIRST-BORN SON!!!
THAT'S THE DEAL, AND DON'T YOU FORGET IT!!
ONCE THE PLAN IS OVER, YOU GIVE ME BACK MY HEART AND SET ME FREE!!!
SHU HO HO HO KOFF KOFF!!
...


YES! SHU HO HO HO HO!! HERE, THIS IS MY JOB!!!
ANYWAY, HE'S GOT A VERY CRUCIAL JOB...
CLANK
CLINK

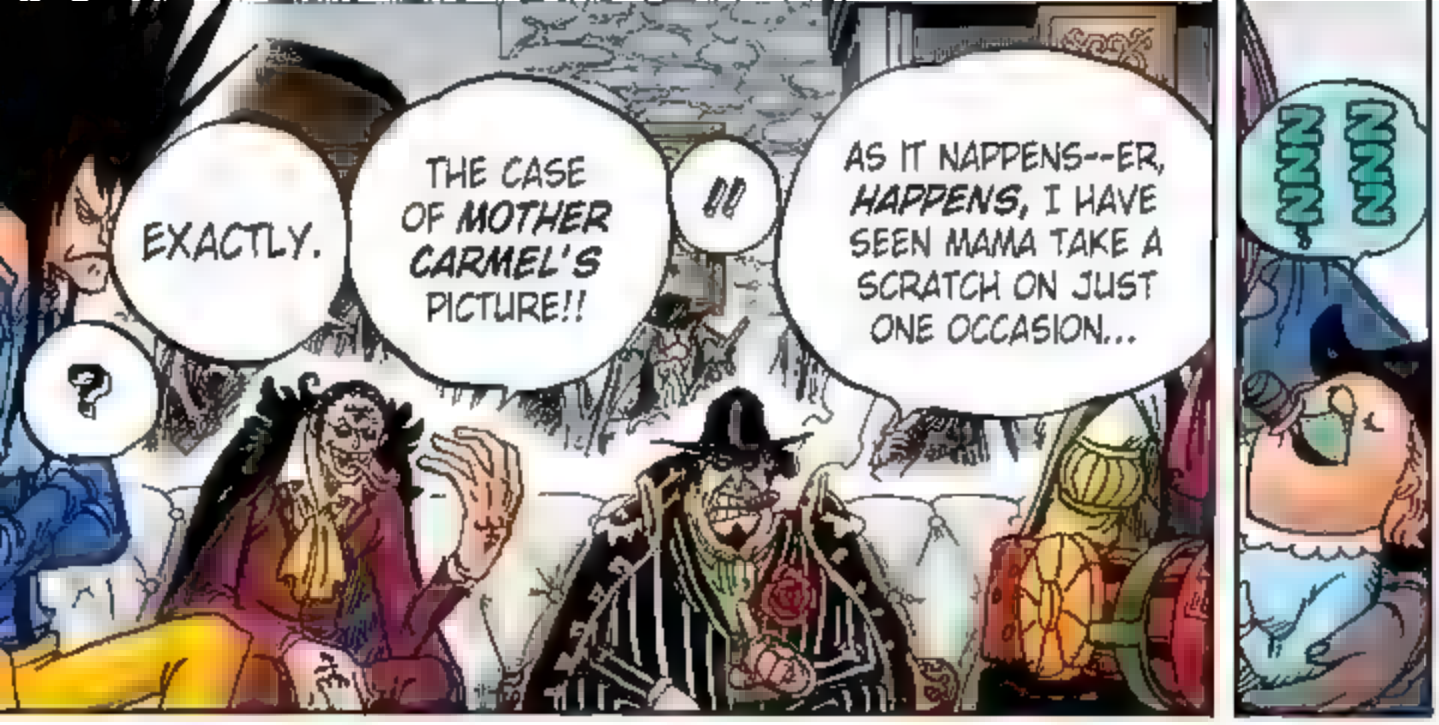
HA HA HA HAAAA!! GAS-HIKO!!
GAS-HIKO?! IT'S GASTINO !!!
WHO CARES WHAT WE CALL HIM? HE'S STILL A SCUMBAG!
?!!


DO
OM
CHECK OUT THESE POISON GAS SHELLS! IT'S THE XX LAUNCHER!!!
ONE WILL DO THE JOB, BUT I'VE GOT TWO EXTRA, JUST IN CASE!!!

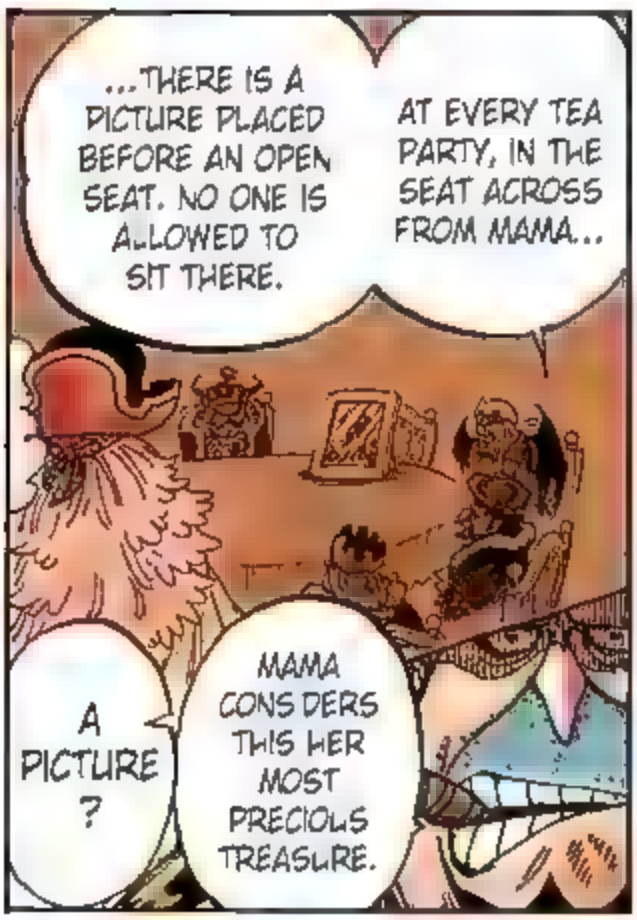

SO YOU'VE GOT SOME KIND OF INSTANTLY LETHAL WEAPON.
OKAY, GOT IT.
SHU HO HO
EACH ONE CARRIES A FULL FIVE-GRAM DOSE OF G-G-GLORIOUS ORGANOPHOS-PHATE GAS...
THE MOST BRILLIANT, DIABOLICAL WEAPON EVER!! DEATH... SWEET, GLORIOUS DEATH TO ALL!!!

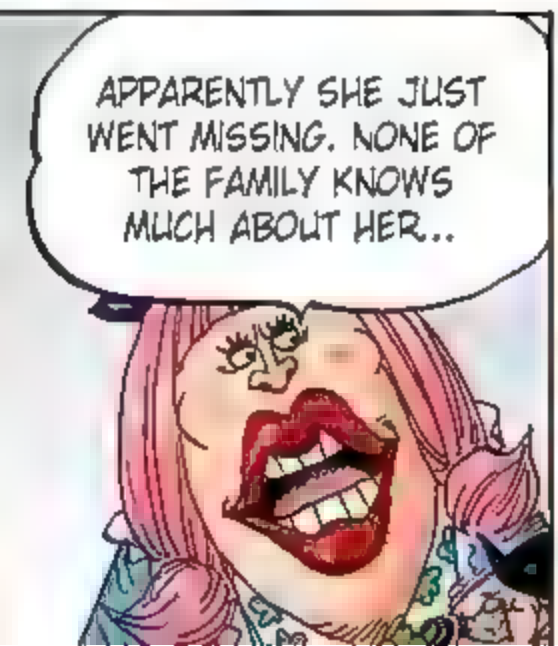

YOU WON'T FIND MANY WEAPONS IN THE WORLD THAT CAN HARM HER!!
?!
...WHEN SHE'S HEALTHY, NO NEEDLE CAN BREAK BIG MOM'S HARDY SKIN.
UNFORTU-NATELY...
WHAT?! THEN WHAT WILL WE DO?!

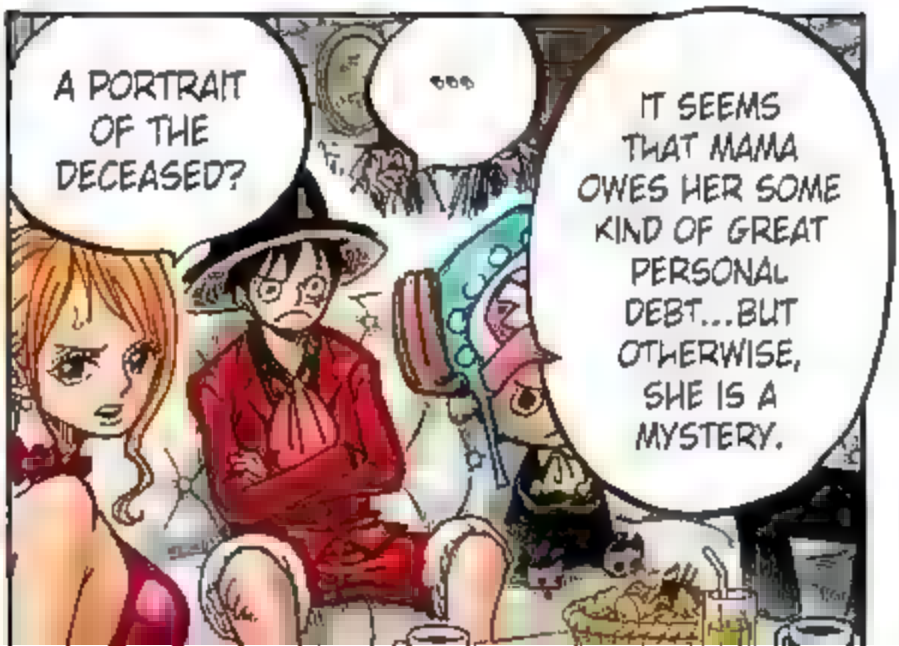
...AND MAMA'S BODY HAS TO BE WEAKENED SOMEHOW!!
WE NEED TO MAKE SURE NO ONE CAN STOP US FOR FIVE SECONDS...
THERE ARE TWO CONDITIONS NECESSARY FOR THE KX LAUNCHER TO DO THE JOB PROPERLY!!
WHAT ABSURDLY CONVENIENT CONDITIONS!! HOW OPTIMISTIC ARE YOU?!
OH, SOWWY, JUNIOR!♡
DID DADDY SUPWISE YOU? SHUSH, SHUSH!♡
FWAAAH !!
...AT THE TEA PARTY!!!
!!
DO
OM!!
AS IT HAPPENS, THOSE CONVENIENT CONDITIONS WILL COME ABOUT...
I'VE NEVER SEEN THAT STURDY BODY OF HERS TAKE A SINGLE SCRATCH.
...
STEEL BLIMP IS A BETTER COMPARISON THAN YOU REALIZE!!
WE'VE BEEN UNDER MAMA'S UMBWELLA--ER, UMBRELLA FOR OVER A YEAR...AND SHE NEVER GETS WOUNDED!!
DESTROYING TOWNS, SINKING SHIPS, TAKING BULLETS AND BLASTS...

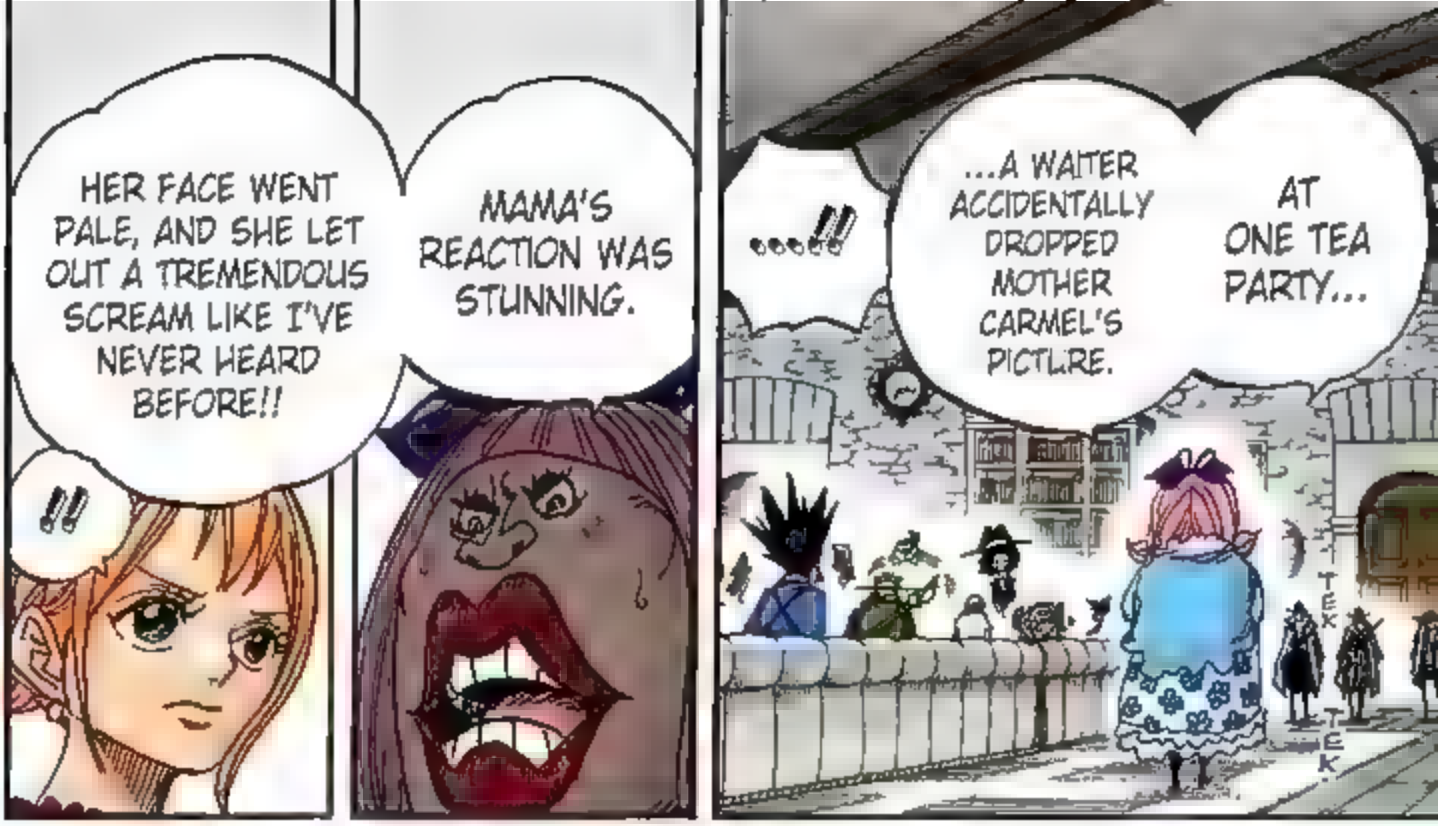

EXACTLY.
THE CASE OF MOTHER CARMEL'S PICTURE!!
!!
AS IT NAPPENS--ER, HAPPENS, I HAVE SEEN MAMA TAKE A SCRATCH ON JUST ONE OCCASION...
?
NNN
NNN

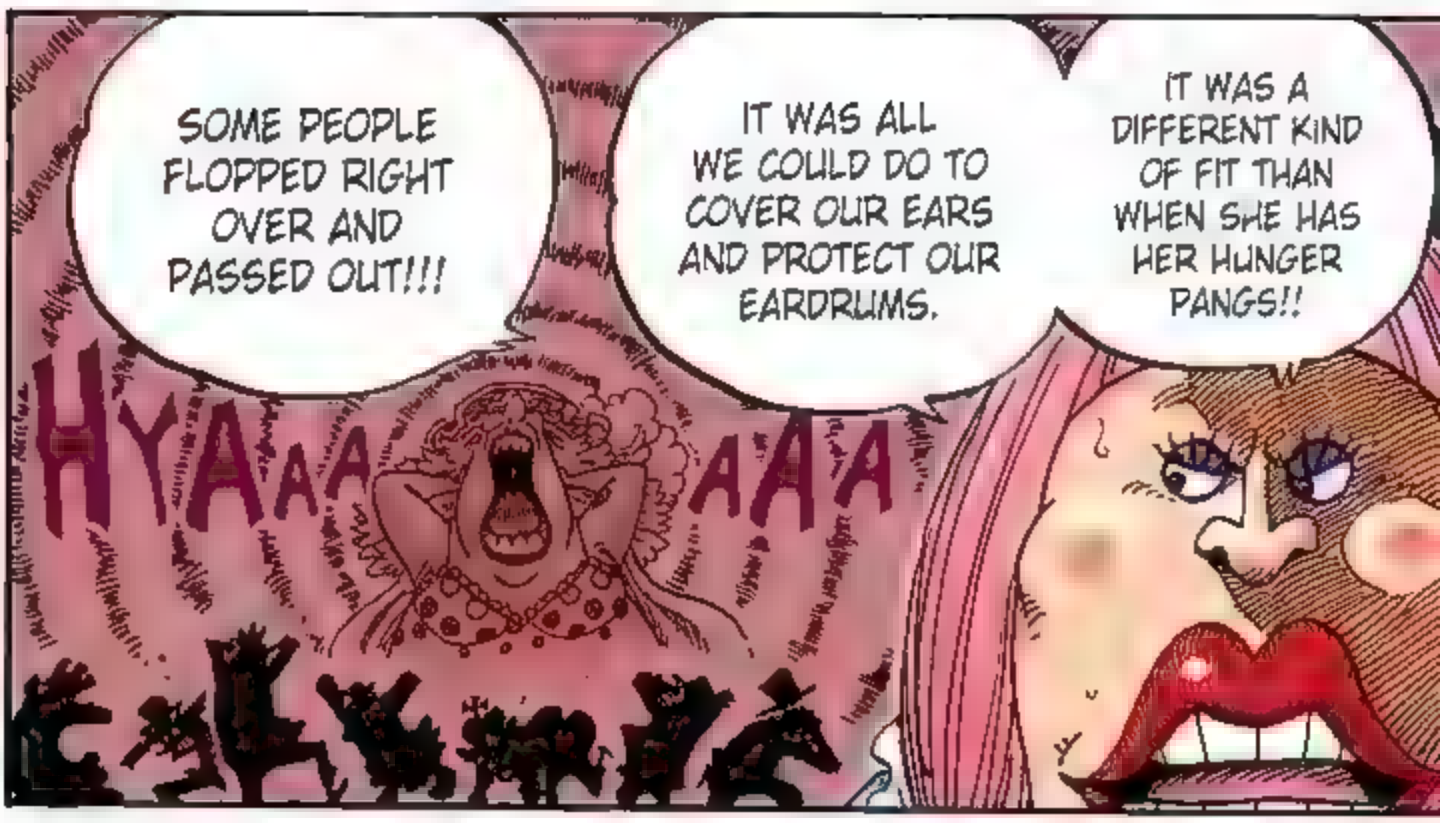
THAT IS MAMA'S ONE WEAKNESS!!
YES... IT'S THE PICTURE OF MOTHER CARMEL!!
?!

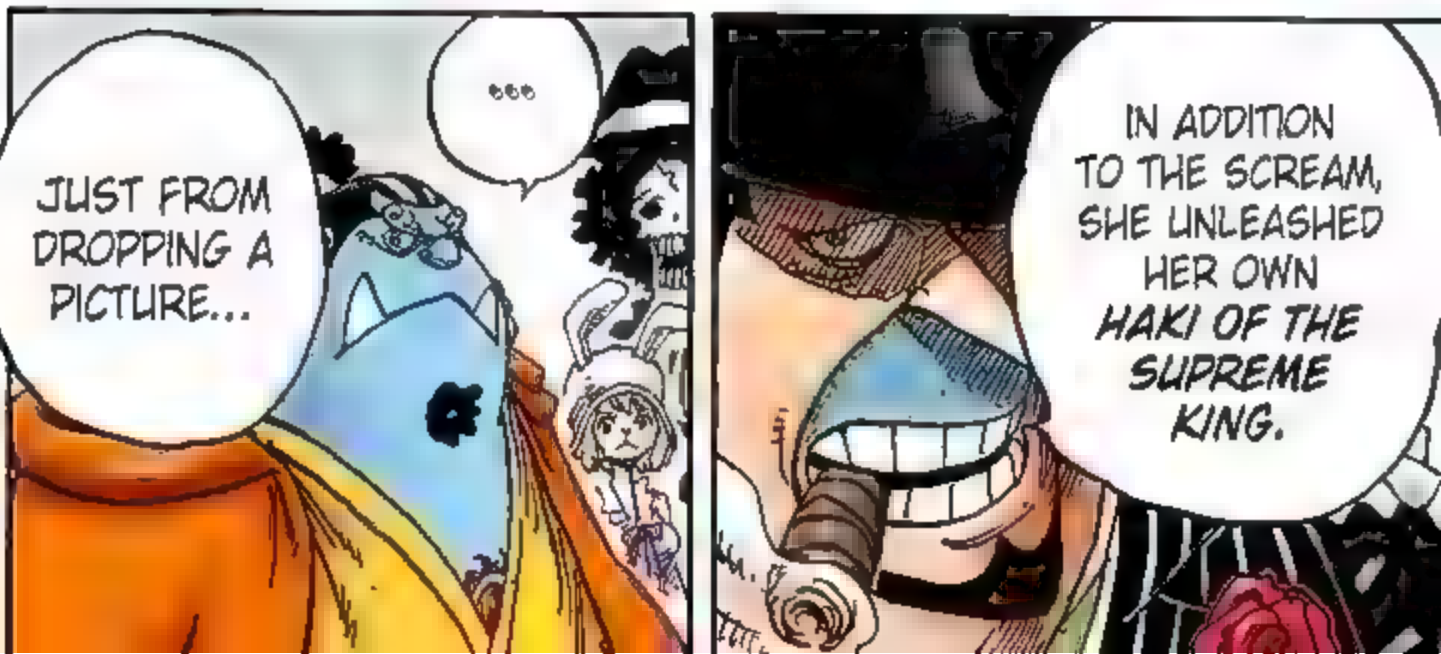

...THERE IS A PICTURE PLACED BEFORE AN OPEN SEAT. NO ONE IS ALLOWED TO SIT THERE.
AT EVERY TEA PARTY, IN THE SEAT ACROSS FROM MAMA...
A PICTURE ?
MAMA CONSDERS THIS HER MOST PRECIOUS TREASURE.

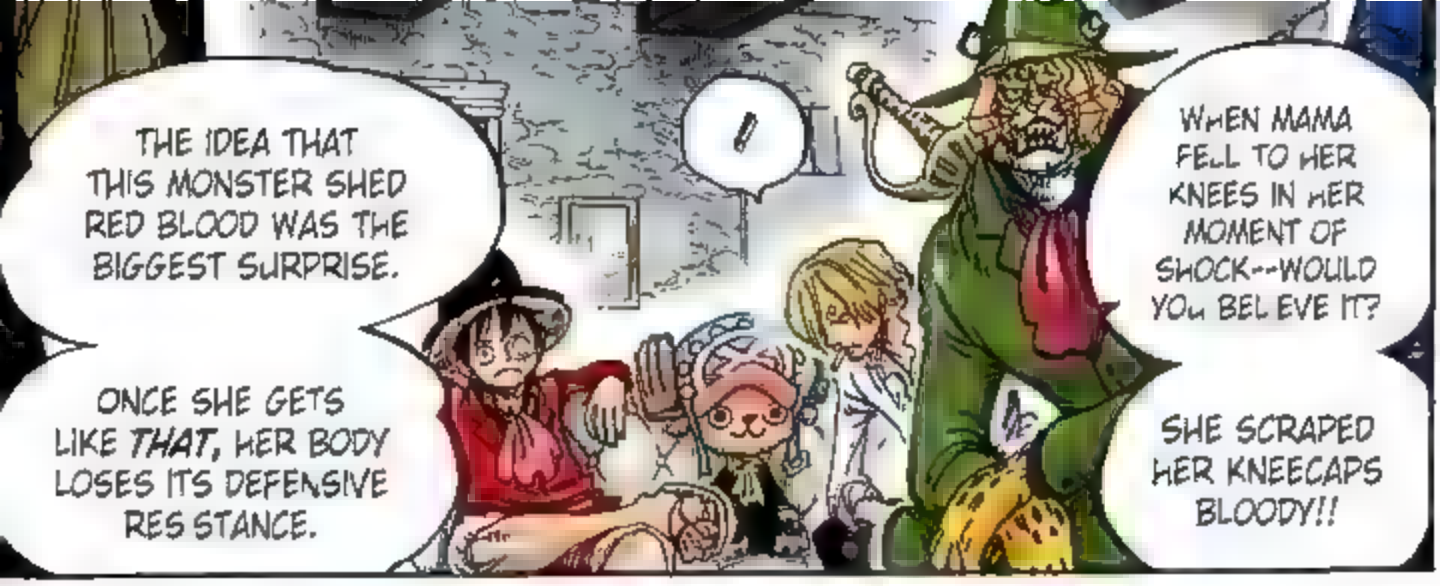

APPARENTLY SHE JUST WENT MISSING. NONE OF THE FAMILY KNOWS MUCH ABOUT HER...


A PORTRAIT OF THE DECEASED?
...
IT SEEMS THAT MAMA OWES HER SOME KIND OF GREAT PERSONAL DEBT...BUT OTHERWISE, SHE IS A MYSTERY.

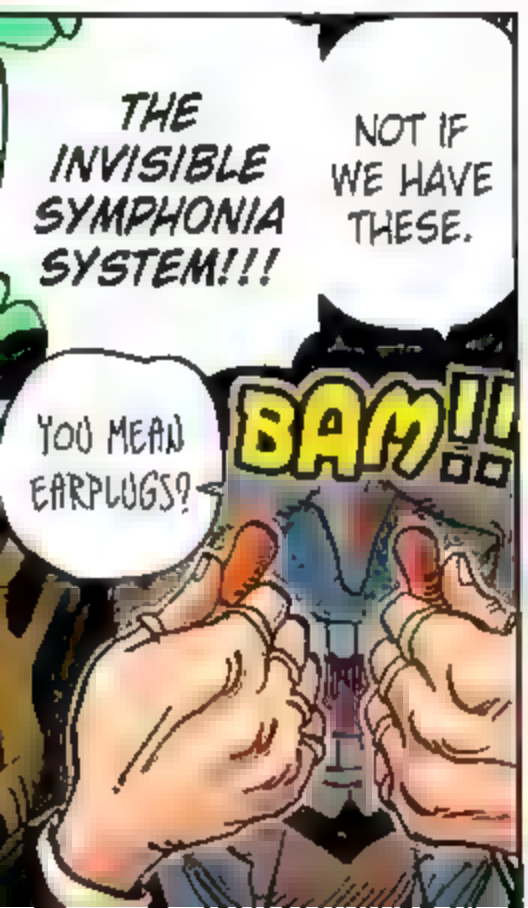

HER FACE WENT PALE, AND SHE LET OUT A TREMENDOUS SCREAM LIKE I'VE NEVER HEARD BEFORE!!
!!
MAMA'S REACTION WAS STUNNING.
...!!
...A WAITER ACCIDENTALLY DROPPED MOTHER CARMEL'S PICTURE.
AT ONE TEA PARTY...
TEK
TEK


SOME PEOPLE FLOPPED RIGHT OVER AND PASSED OUT!!!
IT WAS ALL WE COULD DO TO COVER OUR EARS AND PROTECT OUR EARDRUMS.
IT WAS A DIFFERENT KIND OF FIT THAN WHEN SHE HAS HER HUNGER PANGS!!
HYAAAAAAA

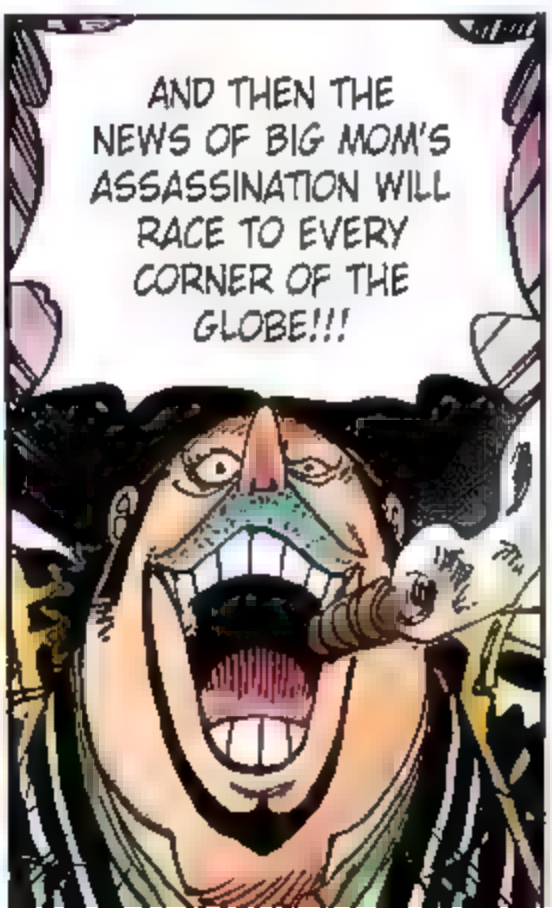

...
JUST FROM DROPPING A PICTURE...
IN ADDITION TO THE SCREAM, SHE UNLEASHED HER OWN HAKI OF THE SUPREME KING.

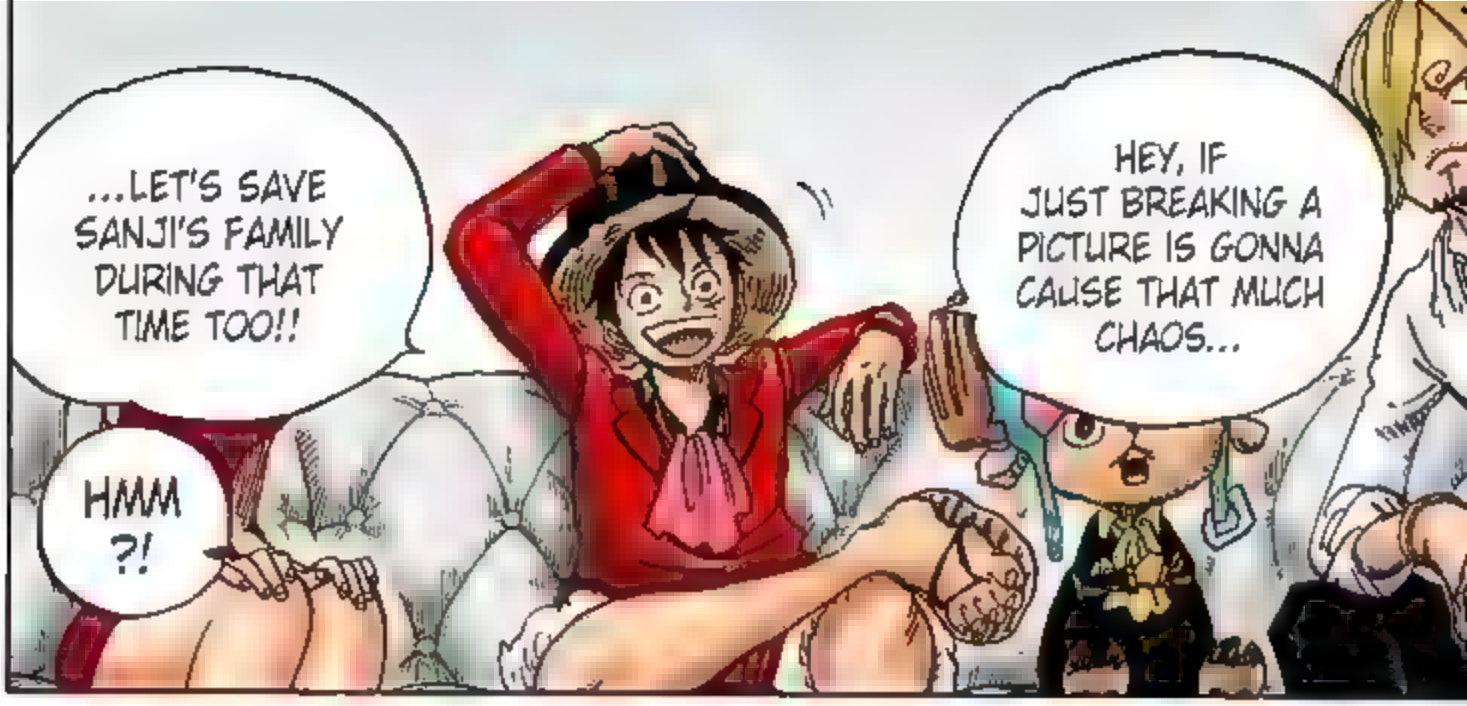

THE IDEA THAT THIS MONSTER SHED RED BLOOD WAS THE BIGGEST SURPRISE.
ONCE SHE GETS LIKE *THAT*, HER BODY LOSES ITS DEFENSIVE RES STANCE.
!
WHEN MAMA FELL TO HER KNEES IN HER MOMENT OF SHOCK--WOULD YOU BELEVE IT?
SHE SCRAPED HER KNEECAPS BLOODY!!

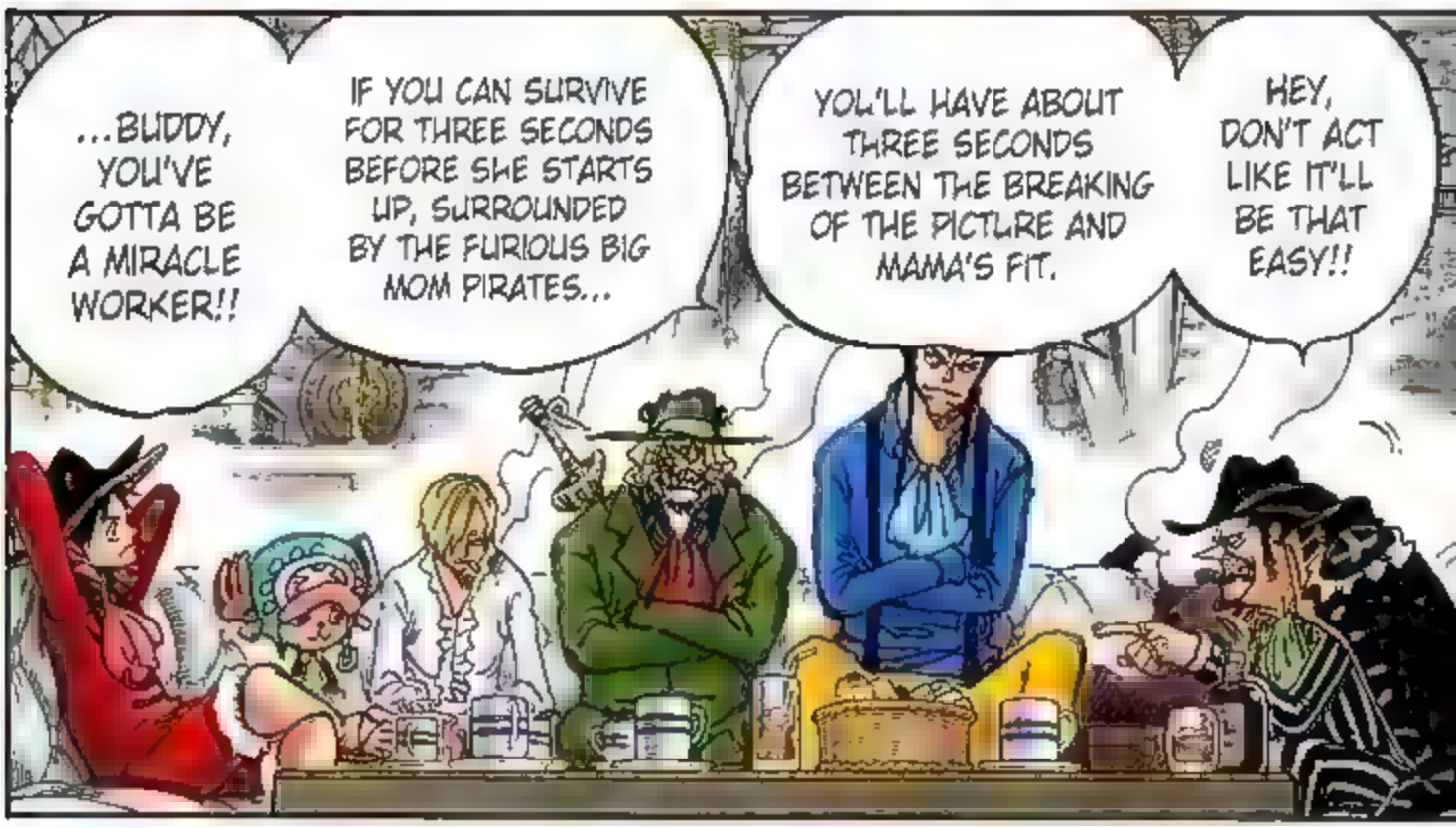
WE'LL HAVE AT LEAST FIVE SECONDS WHERE ALL WILL BE PARALYZED!!
MAMA WILL GROW WEAK!!!
!!
SO WHAT DO YOU SUPPOSE'LL HAPPEN IF WE SPLIT THAT PICTURE IN TWO AT TODAY'S TEA PARTY?!!
AHHHH!!
THAT'S WHEN THE KX LAUNCHER WILL DEPLOY ITS FULL POTENTIAL, AND BIG MOM WILL DIE!!!

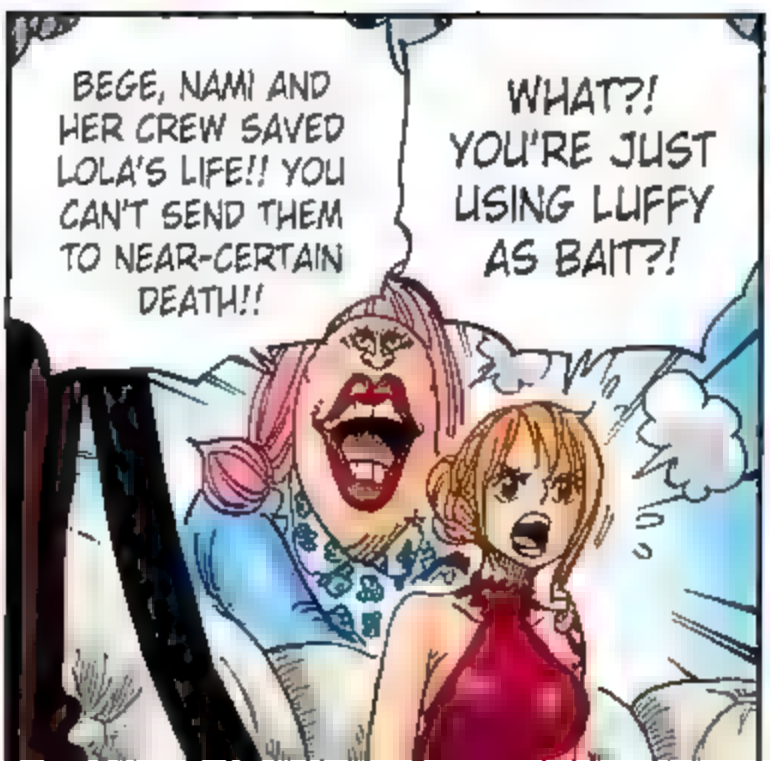

THE INVISIBLE SYMPHONIA SYSTEM!!!
NOT IF WE HAVE THESE.
YOU MEAN EARPLUGS?
BAM!!

BUT...WHAT ABOUT THE SCREAM? WON'T THAT PARALYZE US TOO?!

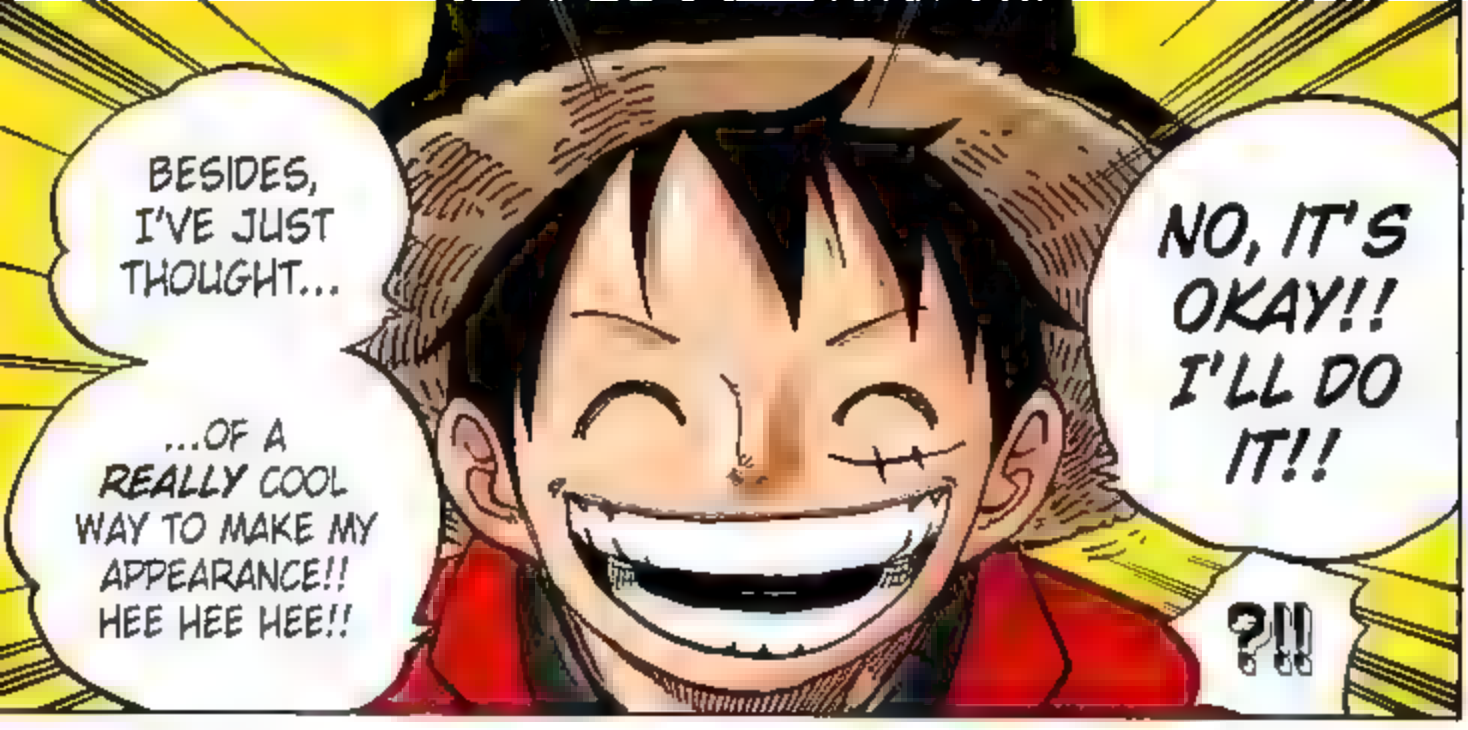

AND THEN THE NEWS OF BIG MOM'S ASSASSINATION WILL RACE TO EVERY CORNER OF THE GLOBE!!!


...LET'S SAVE SANJI'S FAMILY DURING THAT TIME TOO!!
HMM ?!
HEY, IF JUST BREAKING A PICTURE IS GONNA CAUSE THAT MUCH CHAOS...

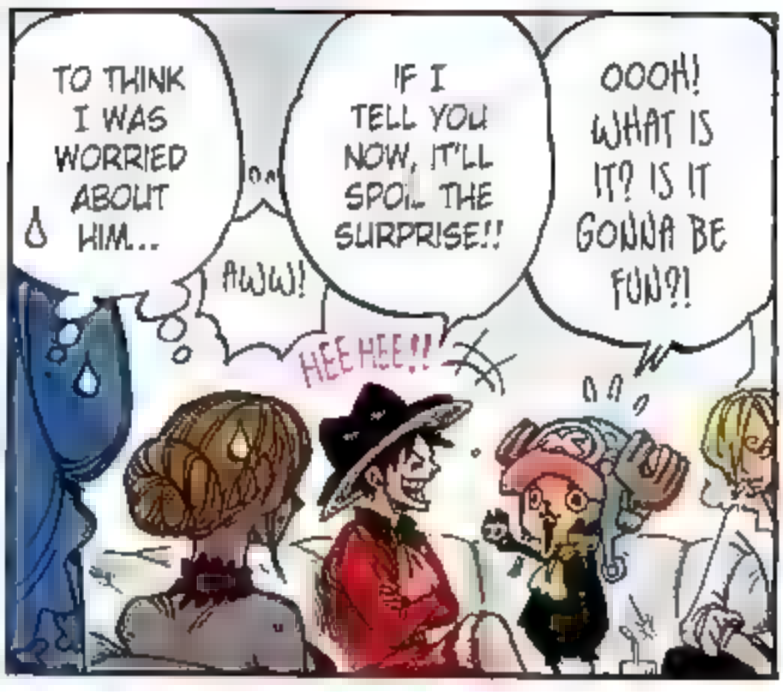

...BUDDY, YOU'VE GOTTA BE A MIRACLE WORKER!!
IF YOU CAN SURVIVE FOR THREE SECONDS BEFORE SHE STARTS UP, SURROUNDED BY THE FURIOUS BIG MOM PIRATES...
YOU'LL HAVE ABOUT THREE SECONDS BETWEEN THE BREAKING OF THE PICTURE AND MAMA'S FIT.
HEY, DON'T ACT LIKE IT'LL BE THAT EASY!!


BEGE, NAMI AND HER CREW SAVED LOLA'S LIFE!! YOU CAN'T SEND THEM TO NEAR-CERTAIN DEATH!!
WHAT?! YOU'RE JUST USING LUFFY AS BAIT?!

GRRGG
AND YOU'RE THE ONE WHO PLAYS THAT ROLE, STRAW HAT!!!
SMIRK!

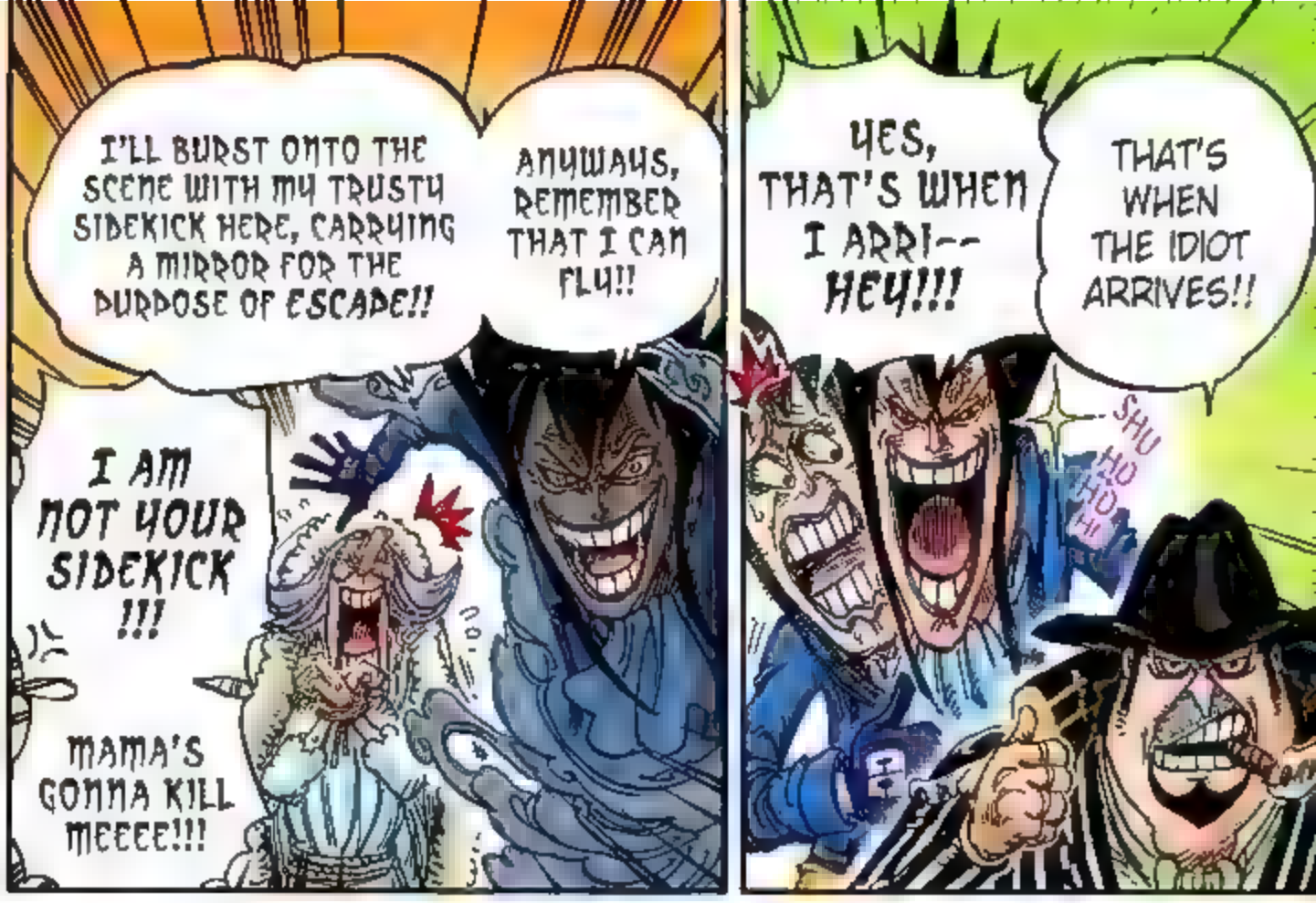

BESIDES, I'VE JUST THOUGHT...
...OF A REALLY COOL WAY TO MAKE MY APPEARANCE!! HEE HEE HEE!!
NO, IT'S OKAY!! I'LL DO IT!!
?!!

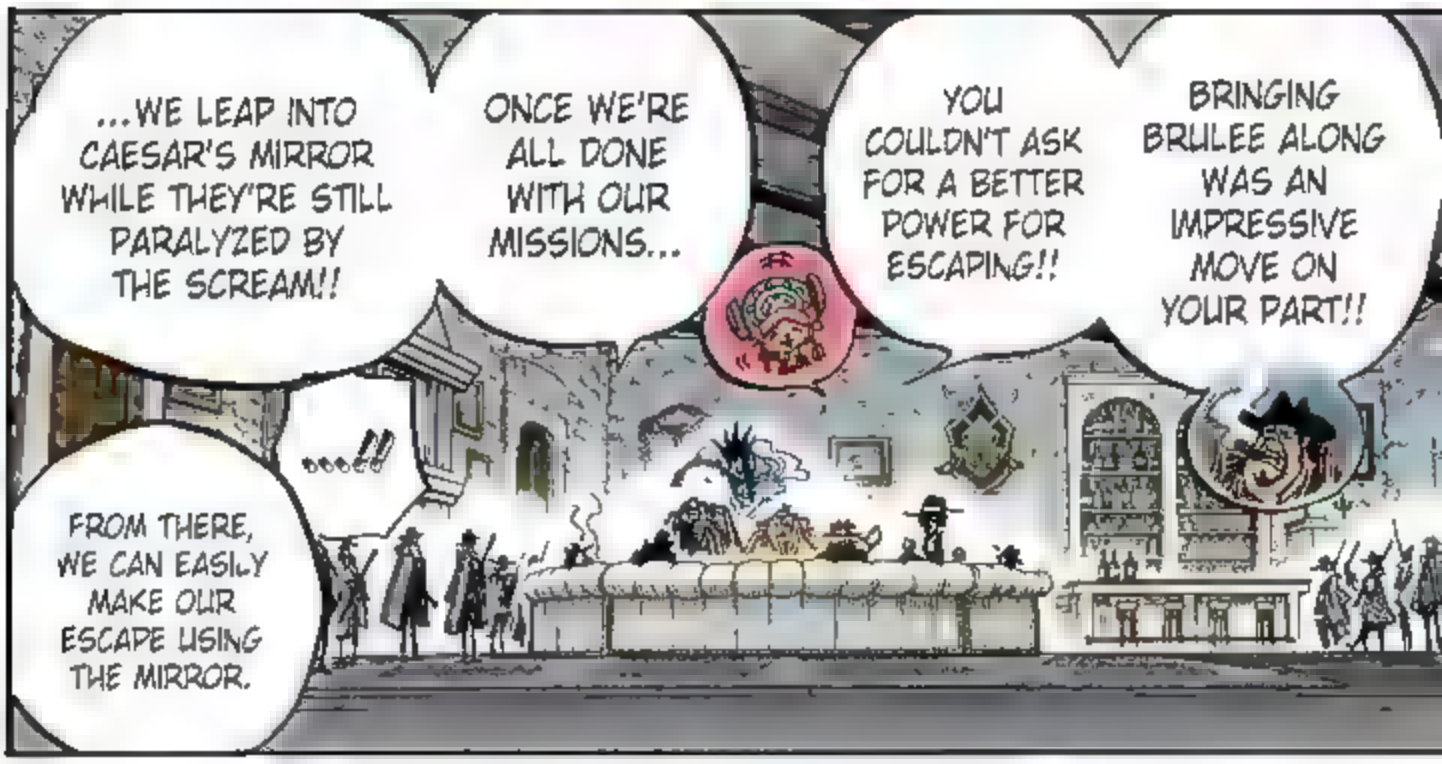
WHEN SANJI SMOOCHES PUDDING, RIGHT?
WELL, YOUR CONFIDENCE IS INSPIRING. DO YOU KNOW WHEN TO DO IT?
WE'RE NOT, YOU IDIOT! WE CAN'T!!

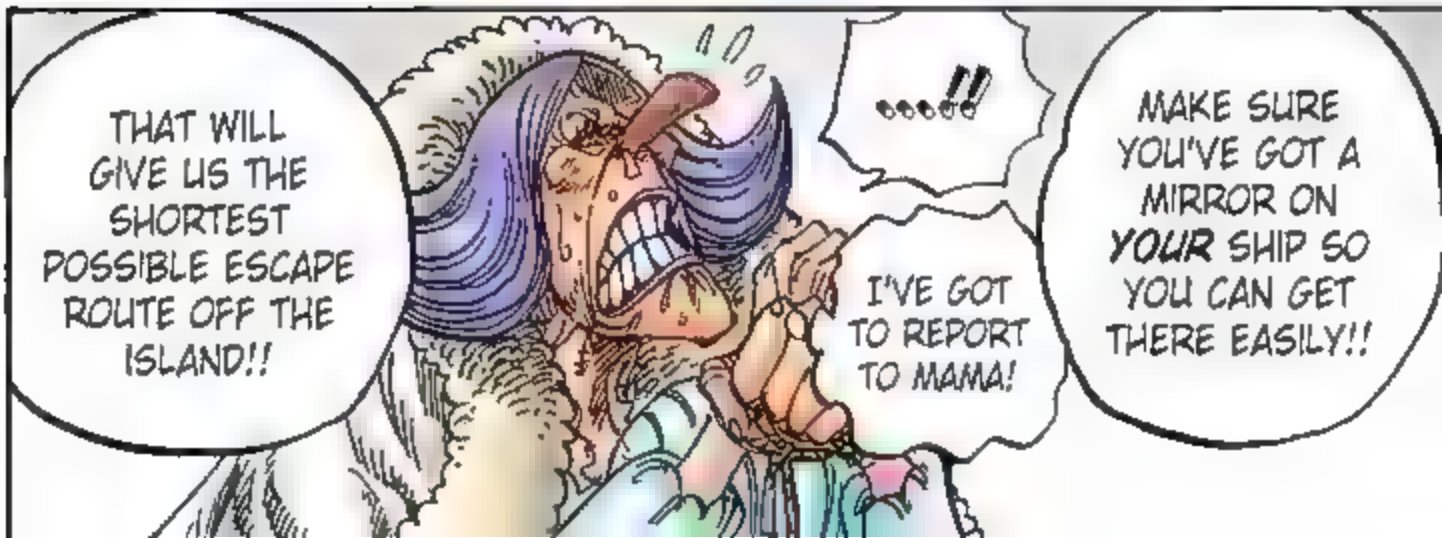

TO THINK I WAS WORRIED ABOUT HIM...
AWW!
IF I TELL YOU NOW, IT'LL SPOIL THE SURPRISE!!
HEE HEE!!
OOOH! WHAT IS IT? IS IT GONNA BE FUN?!

WHILE THE ENTIRE PARTY IS PARALYZED, YOU DO THE SAVING...
AND NOW THAT WE'RE ALL ON THE SAME PAGE--WHEN BIG MOM SCREAMS, THAT'S OUR CUE.
...AND WE'LL DO THE KILLING. IT'S GOT TO HAPPEN WITHIN TEN SECONDS AT MOST.

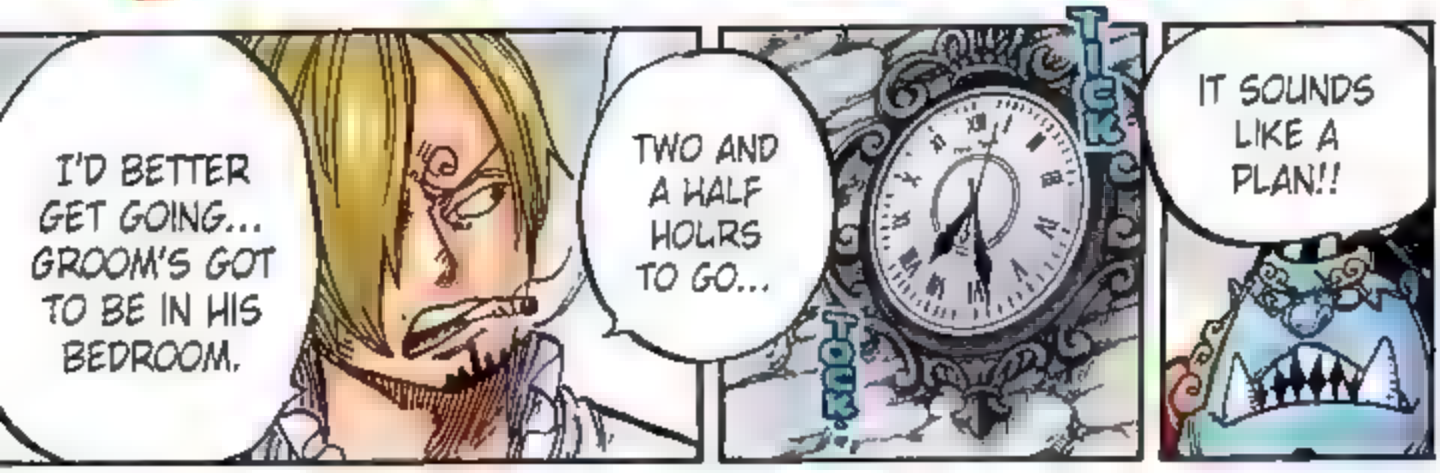
OH! THAT'S EASY TO REMEMBER!
SHE'S GOING TO SHOOT ME INSTEAD OF DOING THE KISS, REMEMBER? SO INSTEAD, I'LL DODGE, AND THE SHOT WILL BE THE SIGNAL!


I'LL BURST ONTO THE SCENE WITH MY TRUSTY SIDEKICK HERE, CARRYING A MIRROR FOR THE PURPOSE OF ESCAPE!!
ANYWAYS, REMEMBER THAT I CAN FLY!!
I AM NOT YOUR SIDEKICK !!!
MAMA'S GONNA KILL MEEEE!!!
YES, THAT'S WHEN I ARR!-- HEY!!!
THAT'S WHEN THE IDIOT ARRIVES!!
SHU HU HUH HI


...WE LEAP INTO CAESAR'S MIRROR WHILE THEY'RE STILL PARALYZED BY THE SCREAM!!
ONCE WE'RE ALL DONE WITH OUR MISSIONS...
YOU COULDN'T ASK FOR A BETTER POWER FOR ESCAPING!!
BRINGING BRULEE ALONG WAS AN IMPRESSIVE MOVE ON YOUR PART!!
...!!
FROM THERE, WE CAN EASILY MAKE OUR ESCAPE USING THE MIRROR.

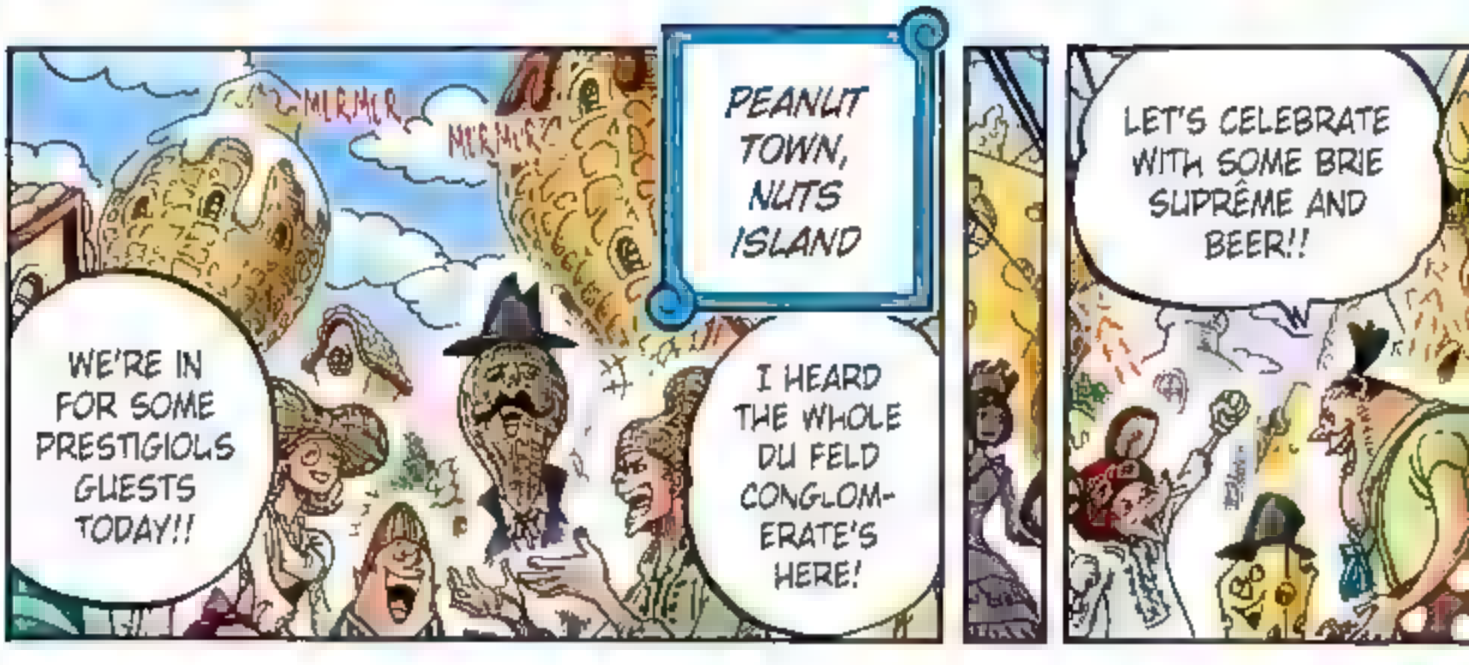

THAT WILL GIVE US THE SHORTEST POSSIBLE ESCAPE ROUTE OFF THE ISLAND!!
...!!
I'VE GOT TO REPORT TO MAMA!
MAKE SURE YOU'VE GOT A MIRROR ON YOUR SHIP SO YOU CAN GET THERE EASILY!!

YEAH !!!
BEST OF LUCK, GENTLE-MEN!!!
...THE PARTNER-SHIP IS OVER!! WE'RE EACH ON OUR OWN TO ESCAPE BIG MOM'S TERRITORY!
ONCE WE'RE ON OUR BOATS...
DA-
DA-
DO
OM!!


I'D BETTER GET GOING... GROOM'S GOT TO BE IN HIS BEDROOM.
TWO AND A HALF HOURS TO GO...
TICK
TOCK
IT SOUNDS LIKE A PLAN!!

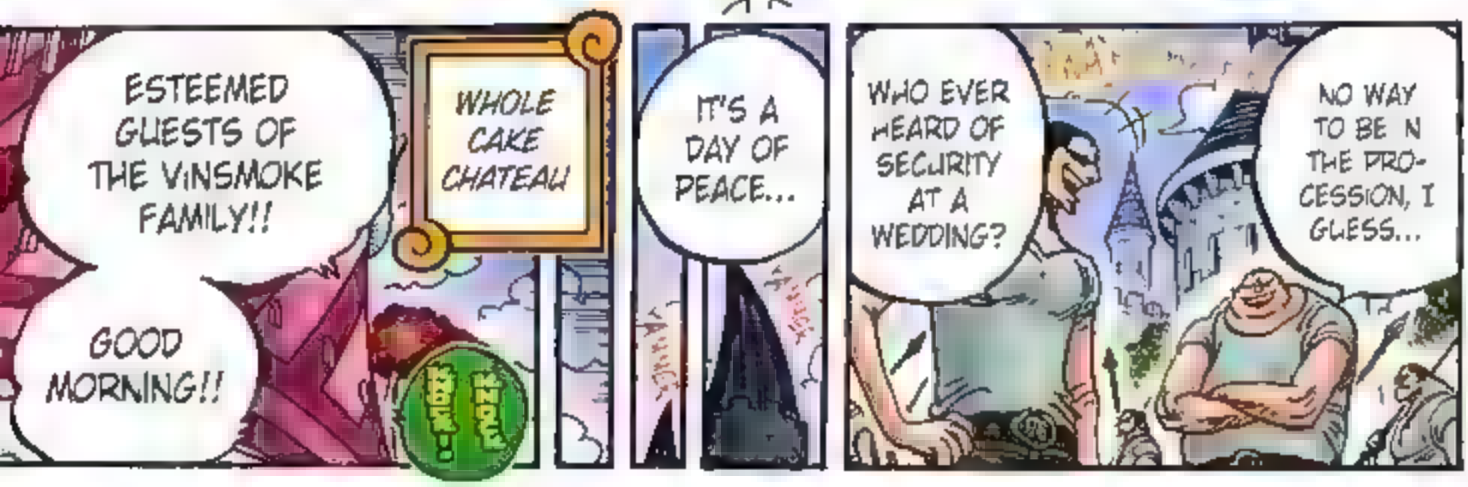
SAY, BEGE, I'VE GOT A QUESTION!!
WHEN I MAKE MY FUNNY ENTRANCE...
IT'S NOT SUPPOSED TO BE FUNNY!! YOU'RE GONNA DIE!!!
SAME FOR US...WE'VE GOT TO PUT ON OUR LITTLE SECURITY SHOW...
YES, SIR!!

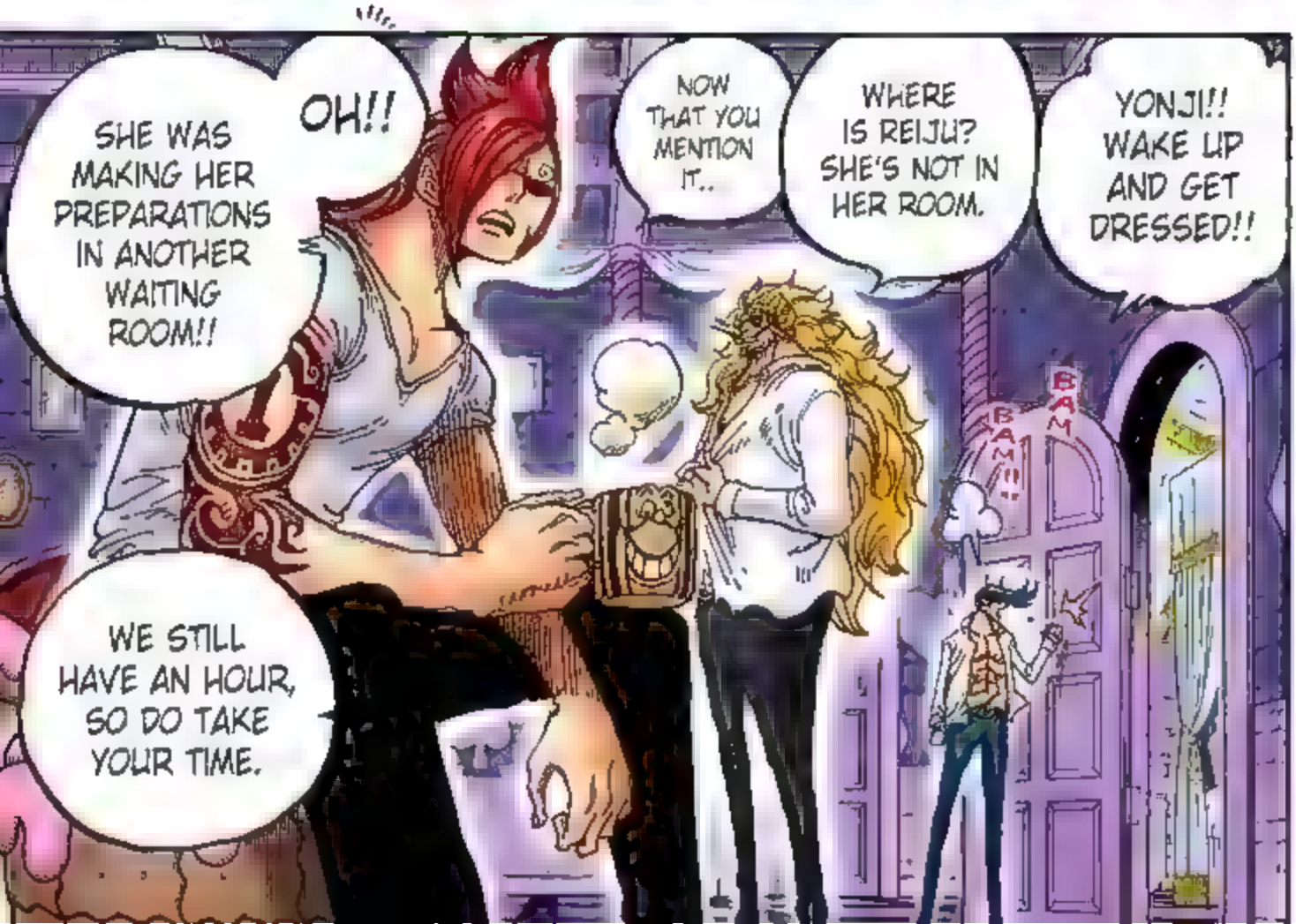
CHEESE TOWN, MILK ISLAND
SO LADY PUDDING'S OF AGE TO BE MARRIED...
THE DAY OF THE TEA PARTY IS A HOLIDAY!!
MEANWHILE, AROUND THE ISLANDS OF TOTTO LAND...
A VERY MIGHTY CONNEC-TION TO HAVE!!
YES, TO THE THIRD SON OF GERMA 66!!


MURMUR
MURMUR
PEANUT TOWN, NUTS ISLAND
WE'RE IN FOR SOME PRESTIGIOUS GUESTS TODAY!!
I HEARD THE WHOLE DU FELD CONGLOM-ERATE'S HERE!
LET'S CELEBRATE WITH SOME BRIE SUPRÊME AND BEER!!

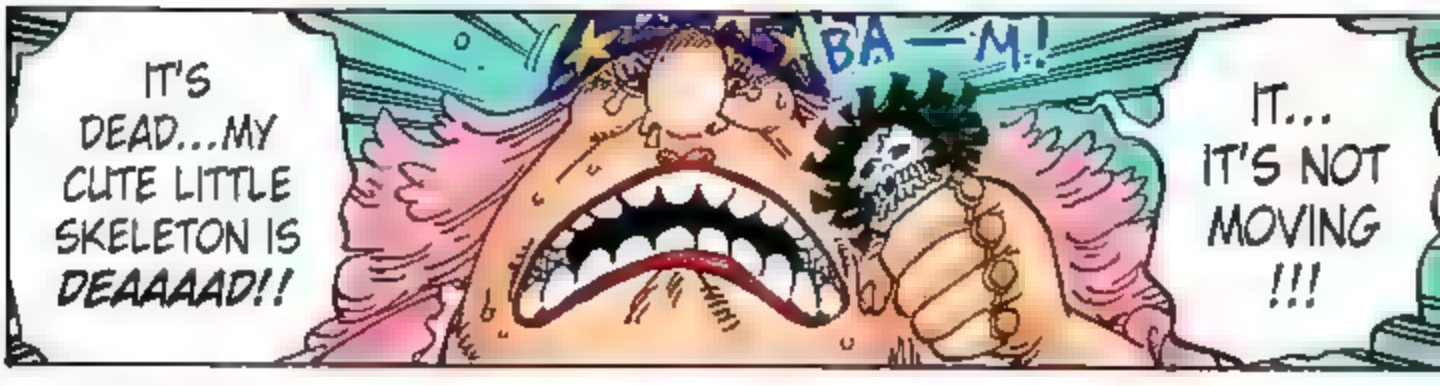
AAAAAAAH
CAN YOU BLAME ME FOR WANTING TO CELE-BRATE?!
YOU'RE STILL A BIT EARLY!!
CONGRATU-LATIONS, LADY PUDDING!!
CHOCOLAT TOWN, CACAO ISLAND
POP!
POP!

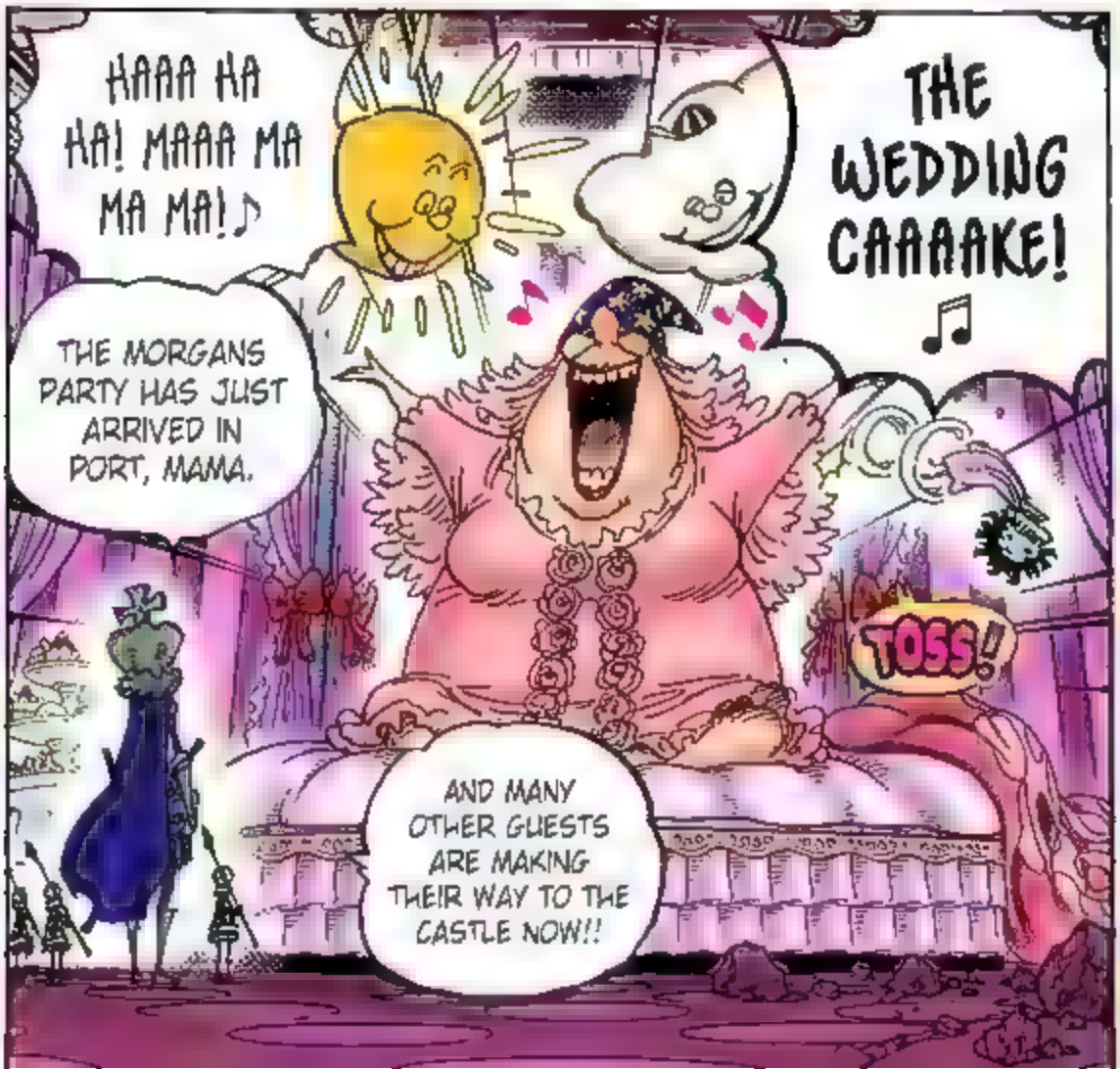
MASTER SANJI'S WEDDING!
I GUESS WE WEREN'T ALLOWED TO SEND OUR SOLDIERS INTO THE CASTLE TO SEE HIM OFF!!
YAMMER
YAMMER
TODAY'S THE DAY.
RAHH
RAHH
GERMA KINGDOM

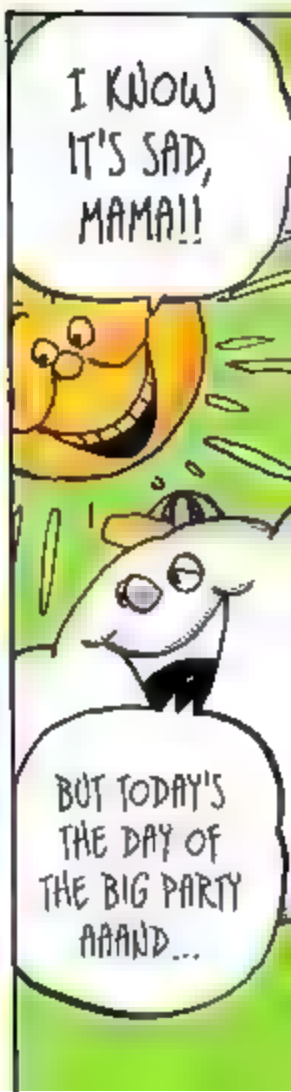

ESTEEMED GUESTS OF THE VINSMOKE FAMILY!!
GOOD MORNING!!
WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU
IT'S A DAY OF PEACE...
WHO EVER HEARD OF SECURITY AT A WEDDING?
NO WAY TO BE IN THE PROCESSION, I GUESS...

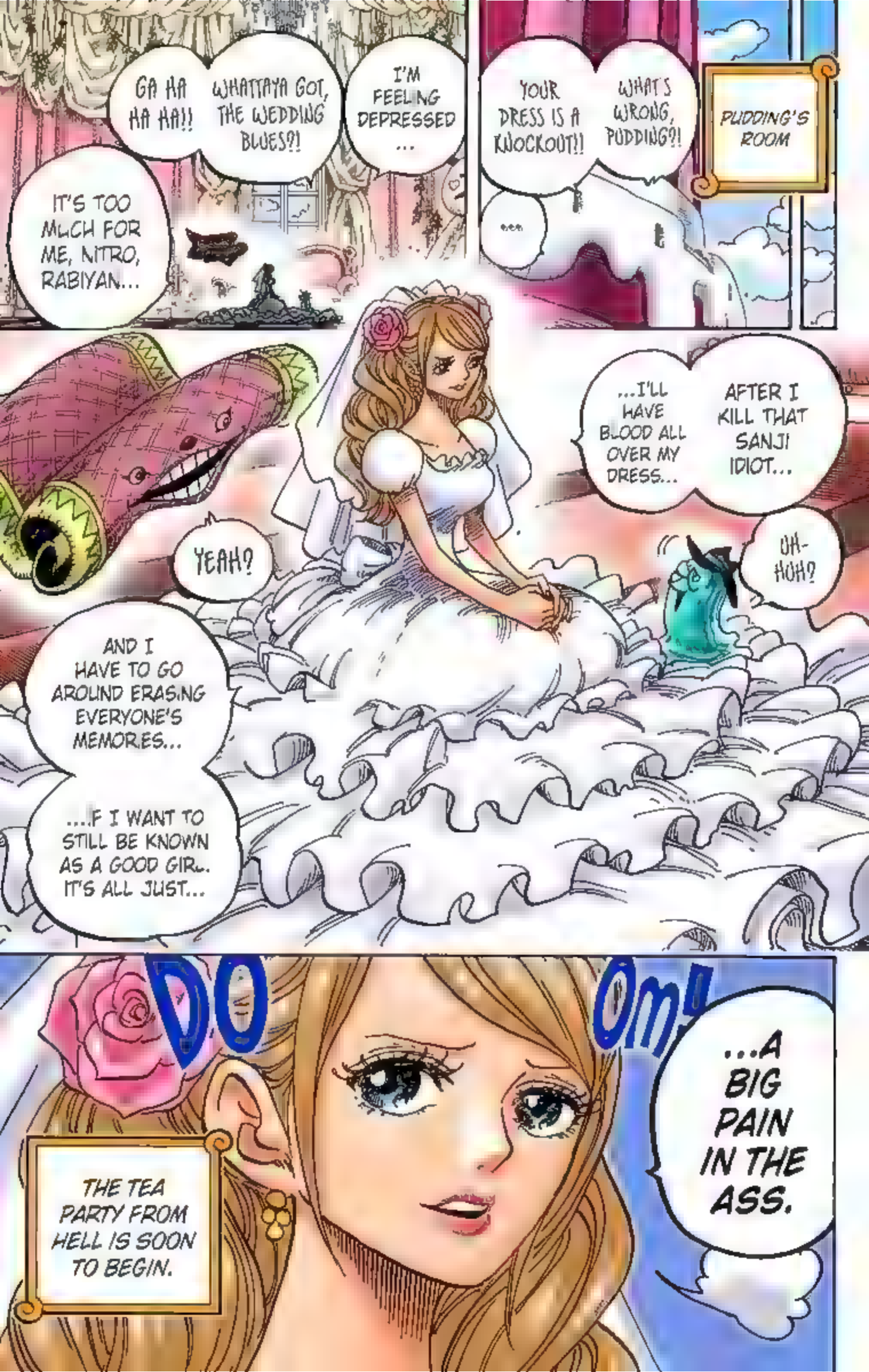

OH!!
SHE WAS MAKING HER PREPARATIONS IN ANOTHER WAITING ROOM!!
WE STILL HAVE AN HOUR, SO DO TAKE YOUR TIME.
NOW THAT YOU MENTION IT..
WHERE IS REIJU? SHE'S NOT IN HER ROOM.
YONJI!! WAKE UP AND GET DRESSED!!
BAM
BAM!!

BIG MOM'S BEDROOM, NINTH FLOOR
AAAGH !!!
W-WHAT IS IT, MAMA?! WHAT'S WRONG?!!
AAAAAAAAA
SHALL WE CALL THE MINISTERS ?!
...?!

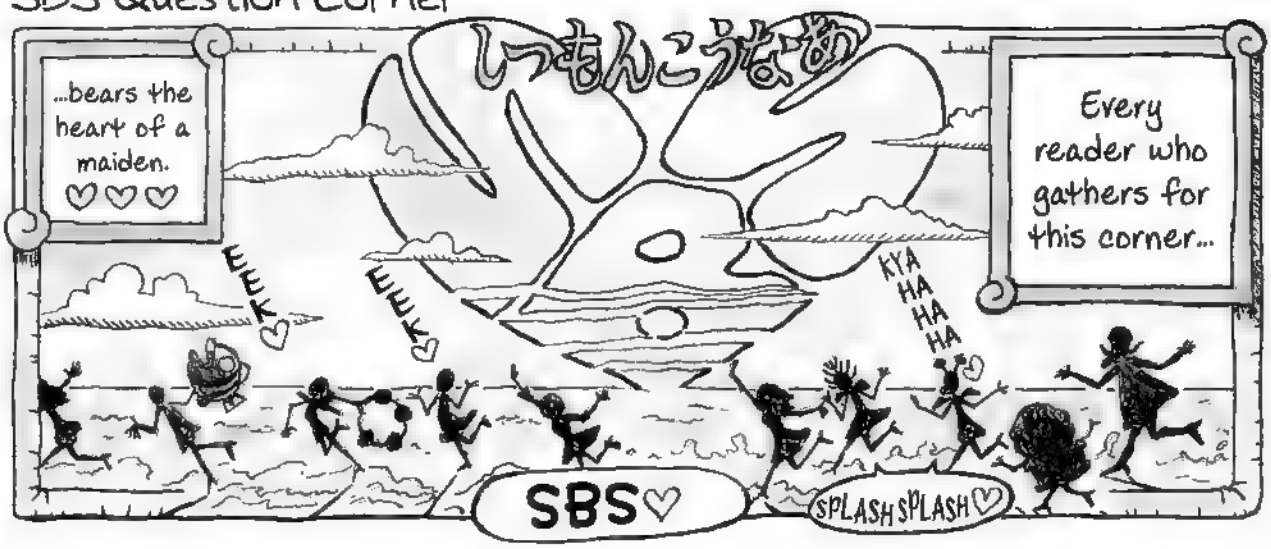

IT'S DEAD...MY CUTE LITTLE SKELETON IS DEAAAAD!!
BA—M!
IT... IT'S NOT MOVING !!!


HAAA HA HA! MAAA MA MA MA!♪
THE WEDDING CAAAAKE!
THE MORGANS PARTY HAS JUST ARRIVED IN PORT, MAMA.
TOSS!
AND MANY OTHER GUESTS ARE MAKING THEIR WAY TO THE CASTLE NOW!!


I KNOW IT'S SAD, MAMA!!
BUT TODAY'S THE DAY OF THE BIG PARTY AAAND...

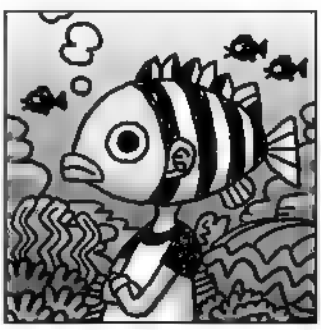

GA HA HA HA!!
WHATTAYA GOT, THE WEDDING BLUES?!
I'M FEELING DEPRESSED ...
IT'S TOO MUCH FOR ME, NITRO, RABIYAN...
YOUR DRESS IS A KNOCKOUT!!
WHAT'S WRONG, PUDDING?!
...
PUDDING'S ROOM
...I'LL HAVE BLOOD ALL OVER MY DRESS...
AFTER I KILL THAT SANJI IDIOT...
OH-HOH?
YEAH?
AND I HAVE TO GO AROUND ERASING EVERYONE'S MEMORIES...
...IF I WANT TO STILL BE KNOWN AS A GOOD GIRL. IT'S ALL JUST...
DO
Omg
...A BIG PAIN IN THE ASS.
THE TEA PARTY FROM HELL IS SOON TO BEGIN.

SBS Question Corner

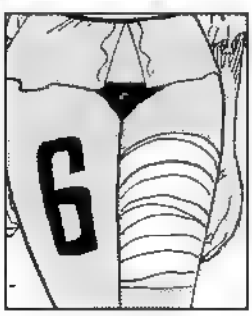


(Igarashi, Oita)

Q: Hello, I'm Eiichiro Oda. I'm here to answer all of your dirty questions. Now, let us begin the SBS. ♡

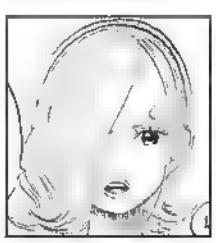


A: Im-pos-ter!!! ⚡ Knock it off!! Stop trying to impersonate me!! I am innocent! The SBS is not a segment for perverted frivolity! It's entirely wholesome! This is the worst intro ever!!



Q: Oda Sensei, I'm sure that you've gotten plenty of letters ever since you revealed Reiju's panties. But don't let it bother you. All of humanity was naked once. If panties are all it takes to get their panties in a bunch, then they need to learn some self-control.

--Heart-Racing Nosebleed



A: Your pen name is the least wholesome thing about this!!! ⚡

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei. In chapter 858, there's a bathing scene for Nami. If the whole family sees this on the anime, it's going to be incredibly awkward… (laughs) What do you suppose I should do?

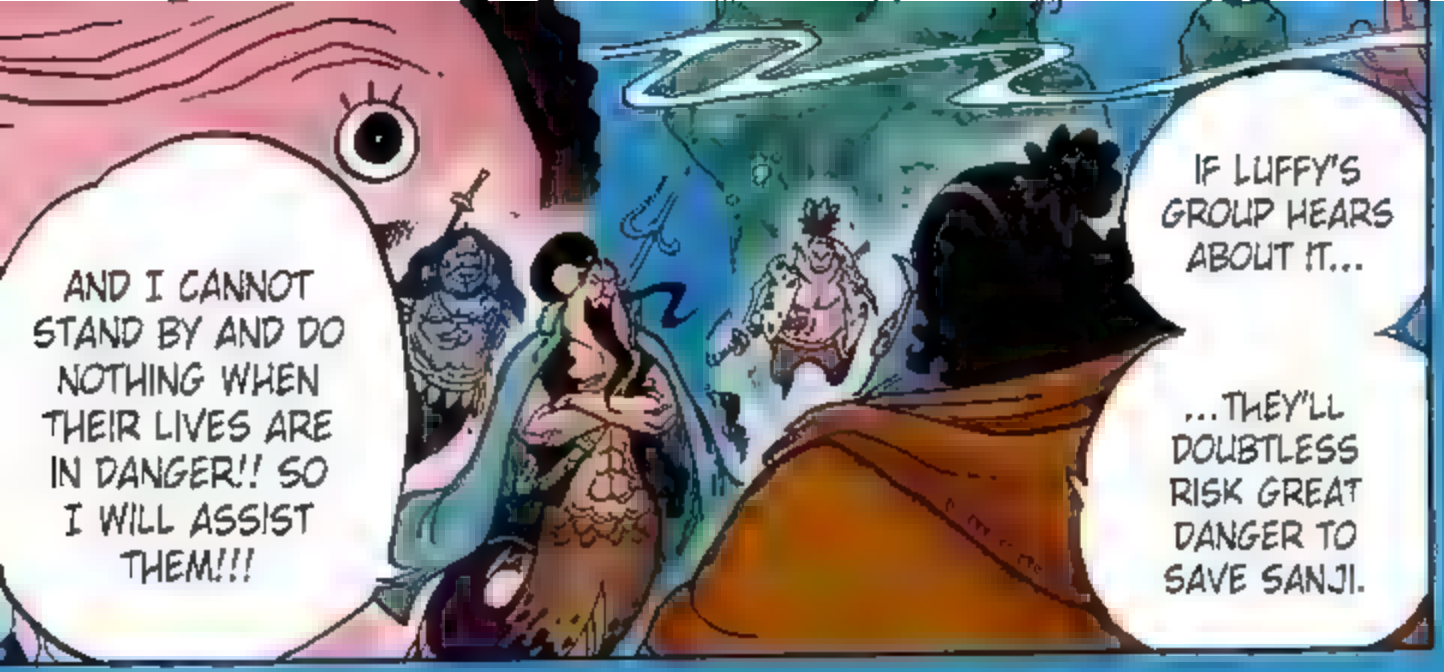
--Sanadacchi

A: Man, what's with all the naughty questions this time?! It's so strange. Okay, listen up, Sanadacchi. All of humanity was naked once! If a bathing scene is going to get you all a-twitter, maybe you just need to learn some self-control!
P.S. I got a heart-racing nosebleed while drawing this scene.

Chapter 860:
10:00 START

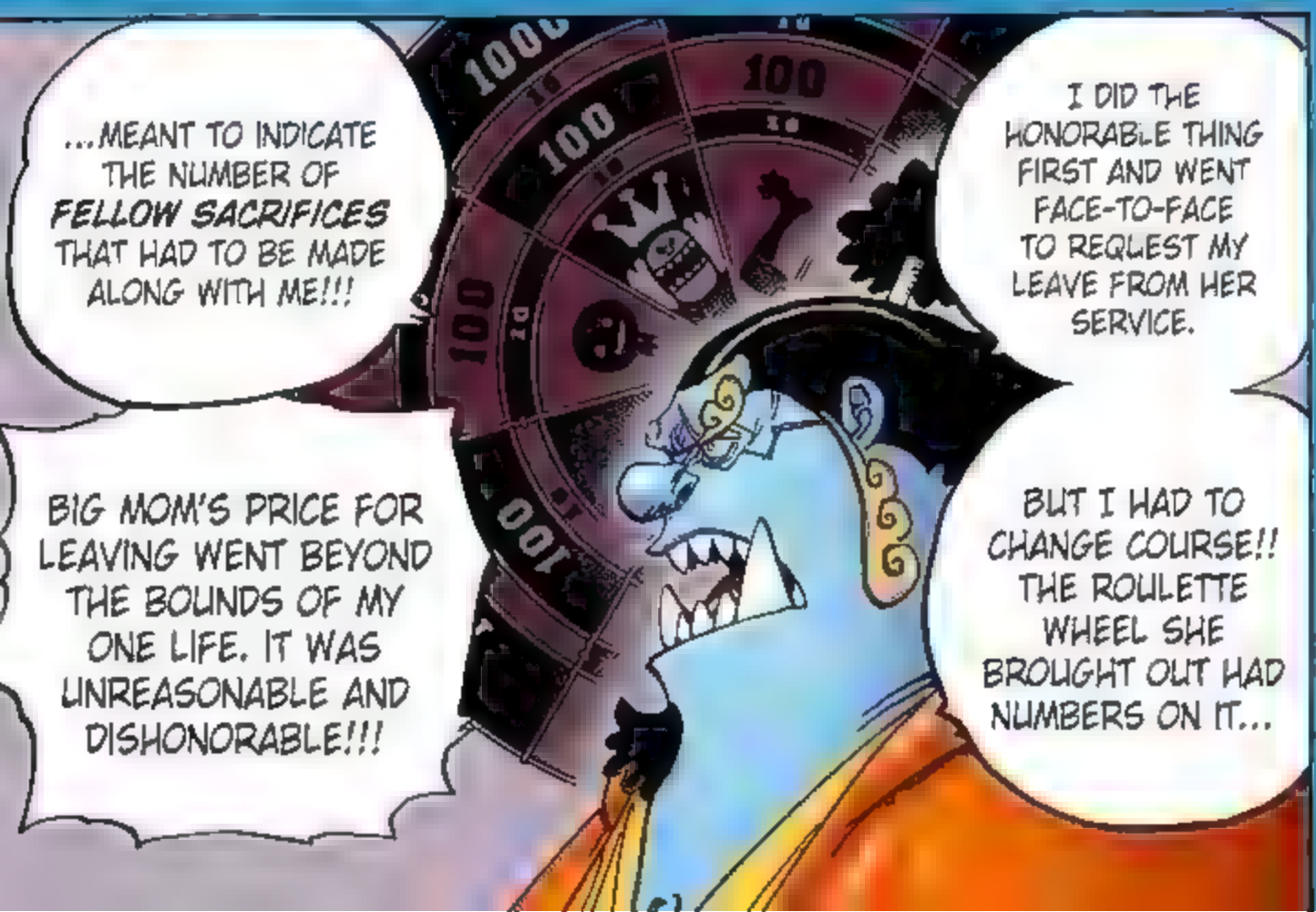
REQUEST: "CROCODILE HOLDING AN UMBRELLA OVER A PUPPY SHIVERING IN THE RAIN" BY HIYU MORI FROM HYOGO

SORRY, PEKOMS... YOU'LL HAVE TO WAIT UNTIL SOMEONE FINDS YOU.
WE'RE LEAVING THE COUNTRY.
HEY, WHERE DO YOU THINK YER GOIN'?! GROWR!!
EASTERN INLET, WHOLE CAKE ISLAND
WHAT DOES SHE SAY AGAIN? "IF YOU LEAVE, YOU DIE."
I CERTAINLY HOPE SHE DOESN'T!!
WHAT'S THE BIG IDEA, HUH?! DOES MAMA KNOW ABOUT THIS?!
...!!
YAMMER
YAMMER
JINBE WAS GRATEFUL, YOU KNOW.
?!
...BUT NOW WE KNOW THAT MAMA HAS HER OWN PLOT TO ASSASSINATE GERMA!
I CANNOT IMAGINE THE PLAN TO ASSASSINATE BIG MOM WILL ACHIEVE ITS EFFECT...
...THAT I WAS ABLE TO HEAR PEKOMS'S STORY JUST NOW!!
IT IS A SHEER MIRACLE ...


AND I CANNOT STAND BY AND DO NOTHING WHEN THEIR LIVES ARE IN DANGER!! SO I WILL ASSIST THEM!!!
IF LUFFY'S GROUP HEARS ABOUT IT...
...THEY'LL DOUBTLESS RISK GREAT DANGER TO SAVE SANJI.

...I WILL BE FOMENTING REBELLION AND BETRAYING BIG MOM!!

IN OTHER WORDS...


...MEANT TO INDICATE THE NUMBER OF FELLOW SACRIFICES THAT HAD TO BE MADE ALONG WITH ME!!!
I DID THE HONORABLE THING FIRST AND WENT FACE-TO-FACE TO REQUEST MY LEAVE FROM HER SERVICE.
BIG MOM'S PRICE FOR LEAVING WENT BEYOND THE BOUNDS OF MY ONE LIFE. IT WAS UNREASONABLE AND DISHONORABLE!!!
BUT I HAD TO CHANGE COURSE!! THE ROULETTE WHEEL SHE BROUGHT OUT HAD NUMBERS ON IT...

...AND THEREFORE, SECURITY IS THIN WITHIN MAMA'S TERRITORY!! AND IF SOMETHING HAPPENS AT THE PARTY...
...ALL ATTENTION WILL BE FOCUSED *INWARD!!* THAT WILL BE YOUR CHANCE TO ESCAPE!!
SO I WANT YOU ALL TO FLEE TO SAFETY!!!
ON TEA PARTY DAYS, THE HORS D'OEUVRE SHIPS FROM EACH ISLAND ARE ESCORTING GUESTS...
NO, YOU DON'T!! I KNOW YOU'RE PLANNING...
...TO GO OUT IN A BLAZE OF GLORY WITH THEM!!!
I KNOW THAT!!
WE HAVE ALWAYS BEEN PREPARED SHOULD IT COME TO THIS...
BUT, JINBE, WE WANT TO HELP *YOU* BECOME FREE!!
THE ONLY DISTINCTION, ALADINE...IS WHETHER I DO THIS *NOW* OR *LATER!!!*
!!
LET US SAY, FOR EXAMPLE, THAT ONE DAY I WILL JOIN THE STRAW HAT CREW.
I WOULD LAY DOWN MY LIFE TO PROTECT MY CAPTAIN, STRAW HAT LUFFY!!

...TO PROTECT YOUR OWN LIFE!! GOT THAT?!
JUST MAKE EVERY EFFORT...
WE'LL TAKE THE SHIP BACK TO FISH-MAN ISLAND!!
FINE. DO AS YOU WILL!!
!
...

I AM. ...!!
YOU'RE WORRIED ABOUT THE RYUGU KINGDOM TOO, AREN'T YOU?
!

GOT IT!!
LET'S GET READY TO SAIL!!
RAAAH!!
HEY! GET BACK HERE, YOU!!
LET US MEET AGAIN, JINBE!!
KNOCK IT OFF!! HOW MANY DECADES HAVE WE KNOWN EACH OTHER?!
I AM SO SORRY TO DO THIS!!!
...

WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU
WHERE WERE YOU, REIJU?
YOU WERE PARTYING ALL NIGHT, WEREN'T YOU?
OF COURSE I NEEDED A QUIETER ROOM TO SLEEP IN!!
GIVE A GROWN WOMAN HER PRIVACY, YOU DOLT.
LET'S GO. THE CEREMONY'S ON THE ROOF, I HEAR...
DA-DO-OM
SANJI HASN'T RUN AWAY, HAS HE?
THE BRIDE AND GROOM ARE BOTH READY FOR THEIR BIG DAY!!
...
WHAT'S HE THINKING?! SANJI KNOWS WHAT'S GOING TO HAPPEN TO ALL OF US!!!
SHWEEEE~!!
BOOM!
RAAAAAHH!!
TICK TOCK
TICK TOCK
TICK TOCK
IT'S TIME!♪
IT'S TIME!♪
IT'S TIME FOR MAMA'S TEA PARTY!♫
OINK!
OINK!
THE PORKSWAGON IS IN A RACE...♪
DUM-DA-DA! DUM-DA-DA!
THE BIG GUESTS HAVE ARRIIIVED!♫
SKREEE!!
A RACE AGAINST THE CLOCK!
THEY'RE VERY LATE!♫
THEY MUST MAKE HASTE!♪

WHY, I'M SO PLEASED TO BE SUMMONED HERE!♪

LOAN SHARK KING "GOD OF FORTUNE"
DU FELD

RAAAAA

BUT THE WHOLE UNDERWORLD KNOWS ABOUT IT! OLD NEWS!!

SHIP-A-DIP-DIP!♫ NEWS WORTH SHIPPING? HARDLY!

THIS WEDDING IS BIG NEWS!! AND MY PAPER HAS DEEP TIES TO GERMA!!

AND THERE'S MORGANS! ♡

GUGIGI, GUGI!♪ BOLD WORDS ...

...COMIN' FROM A MAN WHO STINKS OF BLOOD, DU FELD!!

HEY! WHO INVITED YOU, UNDERTAKER ?!

OH, STOP BEING SO FUSSY!!

LOOK, IT'S STUSSY! ♡

IS AN UNDER-TAKER NOT ALLOWED TO CELEBRATE A WEDDING?

DA-DU-DU-DU-OM-!!

SHIPPING KING "DEEP-SEA CURRENTS"
UMIT

GLUG!

WAREHOUSE KINGPIN
GIBERSON
"THE HIDER"

MAJOR UNDERTAKER
DRUG PECLO

QUEEN OF THE PLEASURE DISTRICT

RAAAHH

WOW, COOL!!

BW

CANDY ESCALATOR !!

AAH!!

ESTEEMED TYRANTS OF THE UNDERWORLD! YOUR PATH THROUGH THE CASTLE MIGHT CAUSE A DELAY...

YES, YES, WELCOME, INDEED!

AH, PERO-SPERO!

WHY, PEROSPERO, YOUR CANDY CRAFTING...

...IS A WORK OF ART!!

VERY NICE STUFF!!

...SO IF YOU WOULD PREFER, I COULD ..

...PREPARE-RORIN A SHORTCUT?

MAMA *HATES* TARDINESS.

MUCH OBLIGED.

NOW LET'S MOVE, *LICKETY-SPLIT!!* YOU ARE OUR FINAL GUESTS, *PERORIN!!*

YAZOOM!!

LIKE SO!!

OOH, THE STAIRS MOVE ON THEIR OWN!!
THIS IS GREAT! NO WORK REQUIRED! ♡
DUM-DA-DA
DUM-DA-DA♪
!
BUT SADLY, I WAS UNABLE TO ATTEND!!
...
IT WAS MY MOTHER'S FUNERAL!!
I WROTE MY REASONS IN A LETTER--BUT WHAT DO YOU THINK BIG MOM SENT ME?!
ORGAN DEALER
JIGRA
HE WAS GOING TO SAY...
"WHAT DO YOU THINK BIG MOM SENT ME?!
!
"MY HOSPITALIZED FATHER'S HEAD!!
"AND I'VE COME HERE TODAY FOR REVENGE!!!
GET ALONG NOW, KIDS!
AFTER THREE MINUTES, YOU MAY LICK THE CANDY COASTER.
YAY!♪
BLAM
?!!
"OPEN THE GATE!!
"BLAM, BLAM!!"
...THEN HE OPENS FIRE.
HE SHOT TWO OF YOUR MEN!!
OPEN THE GATE!! I DON'T NEED A BODY CHECK!!
UH...I'M AFRAID YOU DO, SIR...
IS BIG MOM ALREADY IN THERE?!
OUTSIDE THE TEA PARTY
SEE, I HAD AN INVITATION FROM THE LAST PARTY!
PLINK♪
THUMP!
WHO FIRED?!! THAT WAS A GUEST!!!
GENERAL KATAKURI ...!!

...I THREW A JELLY BEAN AT HIM.
WAS THAT A MISTAKE, BEGE THE ROOK?
BUT BEFORE THAT HAPPENED...
PING!
TELL MAMA THAT IT WAS MY CALL.
AND NOW YOU'LL SAY, "ALL RIGHT... WILL DO."
BIG MOM PIRATES SWEET 3 GENERAL (2ND SON OF CHARLOTTE)
CHARLOTTE KATAKURI
ALL RIGHT... WILL DO.
HIS COLOR OF OBSERVATION HAKI IS SO REFINED, HE CAN ACTUALLY SEE THE NEAR FUTURE! NO WONDER HE'S WORTH A BILLION!!
THIS GUY'S THE BIGGEST SOURCE OF TROUBLE AT THE PARTY...
...!!

KRRK...
GREE...
PLEASE COME IN!!
GAAATE
OOH, IT SMELLS SO NICE!♡
ALWAYS LOOKS TASTY AROUND HERE!!
KYAAAA !!!
?!
CHATTER
CHATTER
GYA HA HA HA HA HA!!
WELCOME, GUESTS!
MAY I FIX YOU A DRINK?
WHAT'S THE MENU TODAY, SMOOTHIE?!
I'VE GOT MT. MAURI LAVA...
...BABE WHO STABBED A HUNDRED MEN...
...AND WEIRD SCREAMING GIRAFFE.
CHATTER
CHATTER
I'LL TRY THE GIRAFFE.
COMING RIGHT UP.
KYAAAA !!!
GYA HA HA HA HA!!
WOW, THAT'S AWESOME.
MMM, TASTY AND SMOOTH..
IT'S NEARLY TIME...
OH! THERE'S BIG MOM!!
CLICK!!
GRRK

...AND JUST HAVE A GOOD TIME!!!

AAAH!

YOU'RE ALL IN FOR A REAL SHOW TODAY!!!

KII. KII.

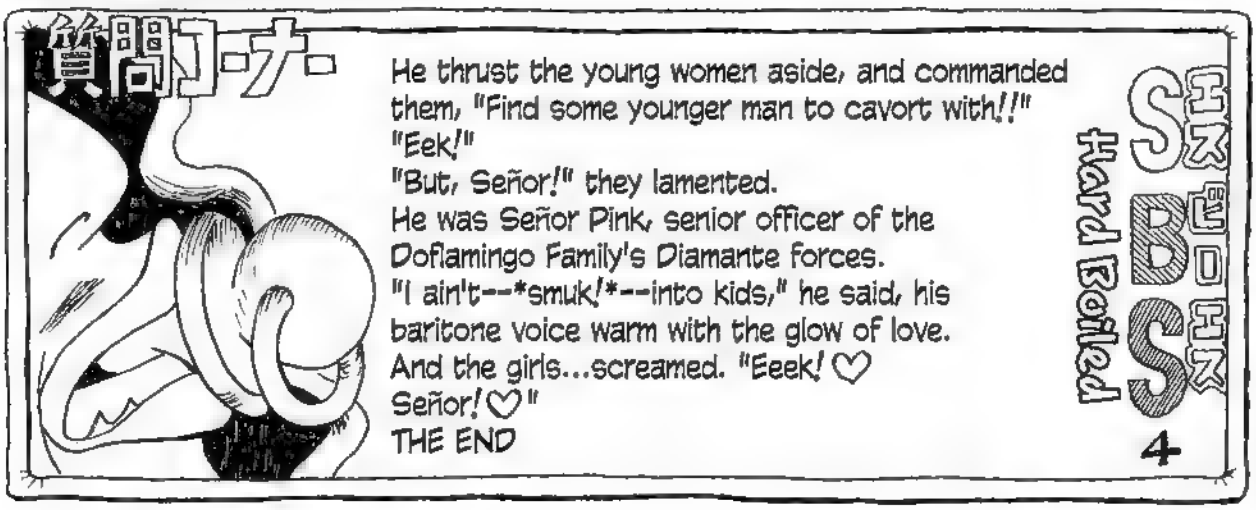
EVERYTHING YOU SEE IS EDIBLE!! EAT AND DRINK ALL YOU LIKE...

LOOK TO YOUR RIGHT! LOOK TO YOUR LEFT!!

...FOR MAKING THE TRIP OUT!!!

THANK YOU ALL...

DO Om!!



(Igarashi, Oita)

Q: Please make Urouge cute.
--Ajishio

A: It didn't work.

Q: Odacchi!! I've decided to display my Nami figure on my TV stand.
--Captain Nobuo

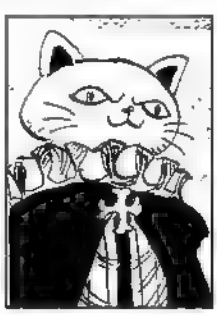
A: I see. Next question.

Q: Odacchi Sensei!! Sum up your current feeling with a famous *One Piece* quote! Three, two, one, **go!!**

© Eiichiro Oda / Shueisha
Fuji TV - Toei Animation

A: Yuck. It's sticky. (Unforgettable quote)

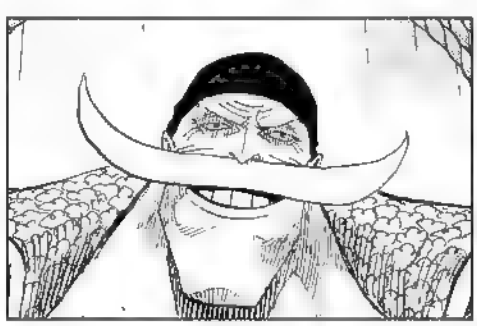
Q: Tell me the name of the big black cat in Hawkins' pirate crew. I can't get over how cute it is. Is that black cat a mink?
--Law's Design Is Cool



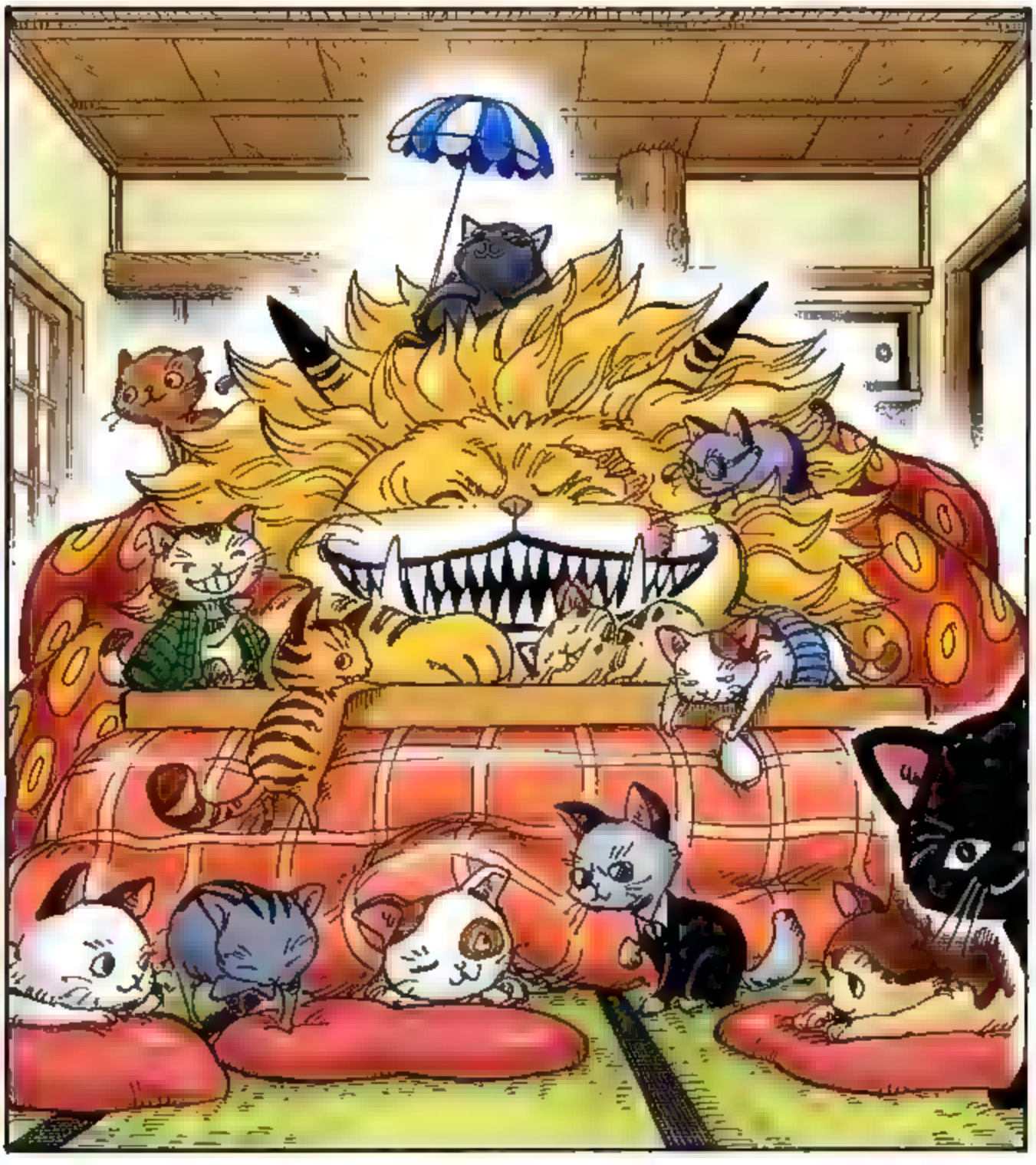
A: Umm...black? Black cat? That looks...black to you? Can we just agree that it's a cat? You're right, this cat is a mink. He's a crew member on Hawkins' crew. His name is Faust, and he seems to be a sorcerer...but what kind of sorcery does he command? What kind of saucery does he catmand? (That's a little joke for you folks.)

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei. Whitebeard always wore a bandana around his head. Was he hiding his baldness? Please draw what he looked like underneath.
--Sanadacchi

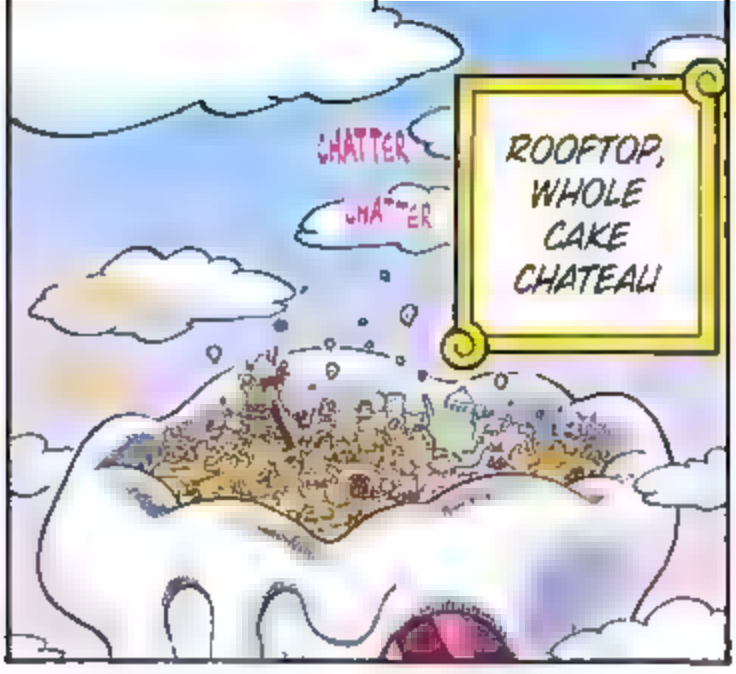
A: It's like this. According to rumor.



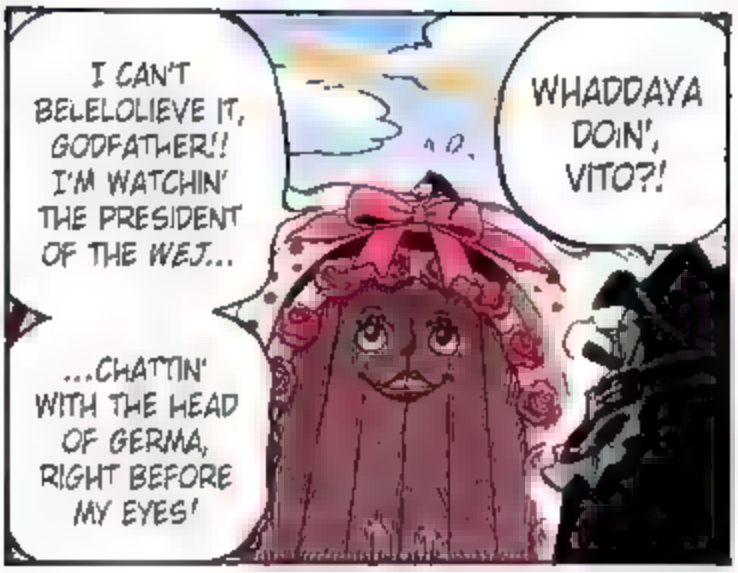
Chapter 861:
THE ACTOR

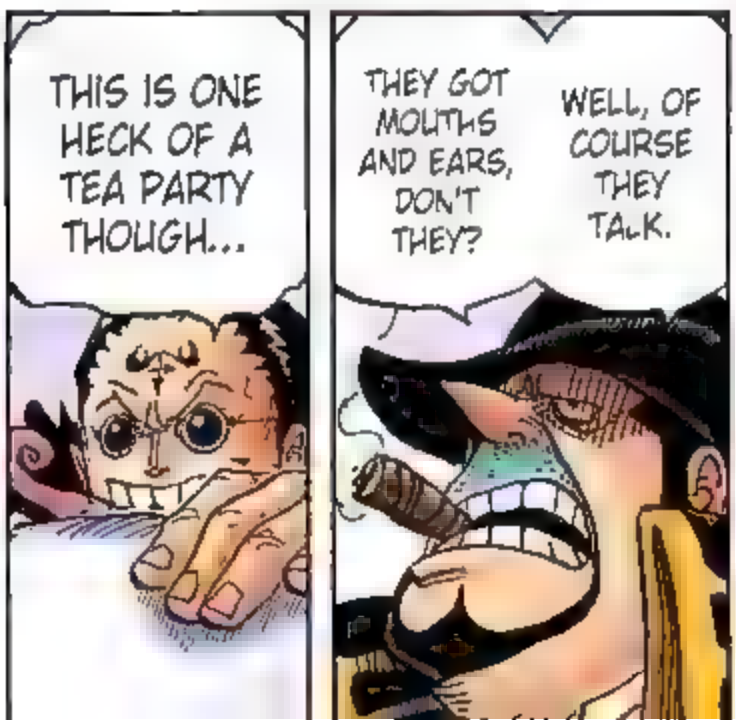


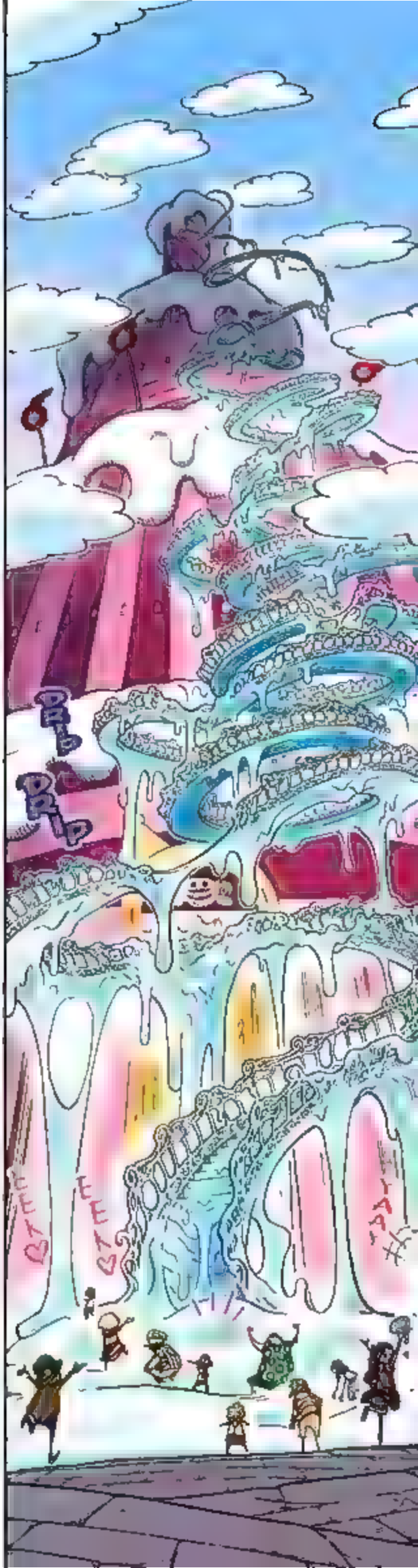
REQUEST: "CAT VIPER LOUNGING IN A KOTATSU WITH A BUNCH OF CATS" BY NODA SKYWALKER FROM OSAKA

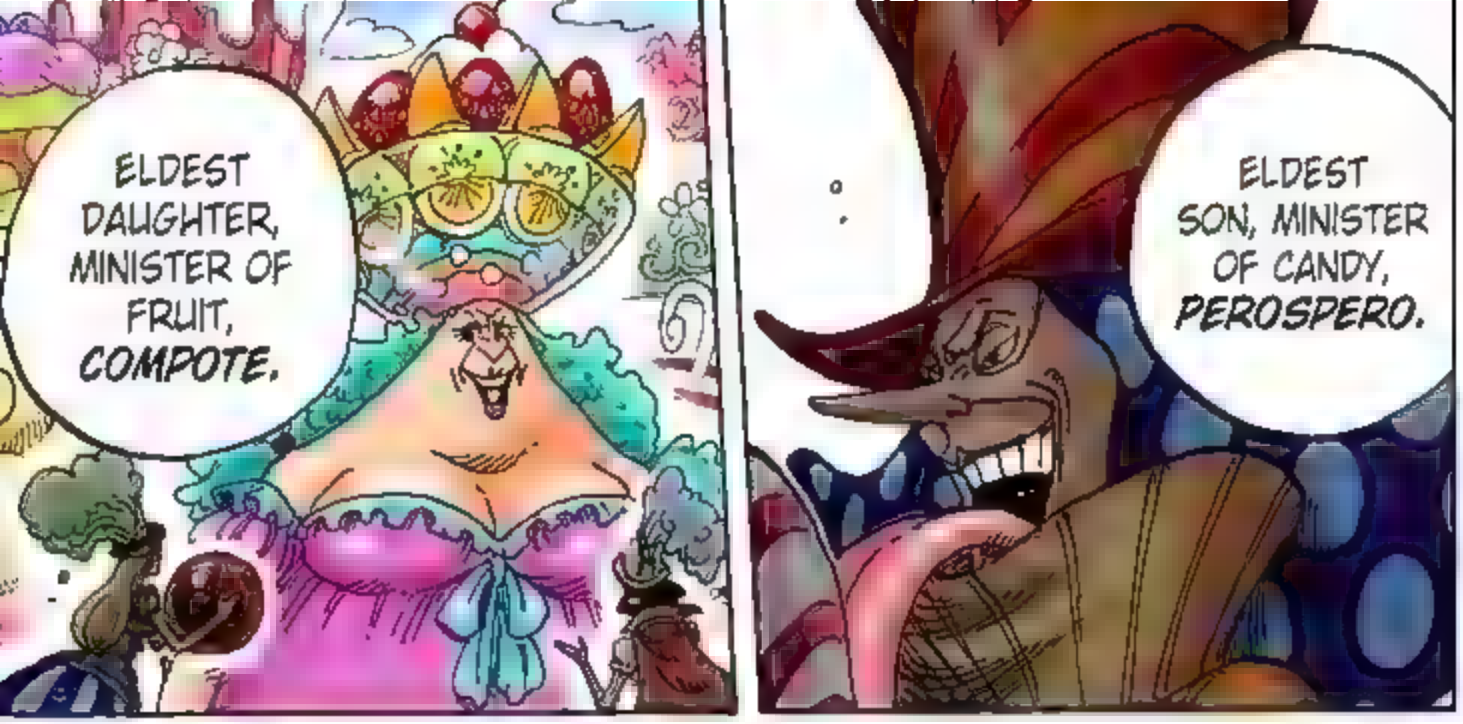

CHATTER
CHATTER
ROOFTOP, WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU

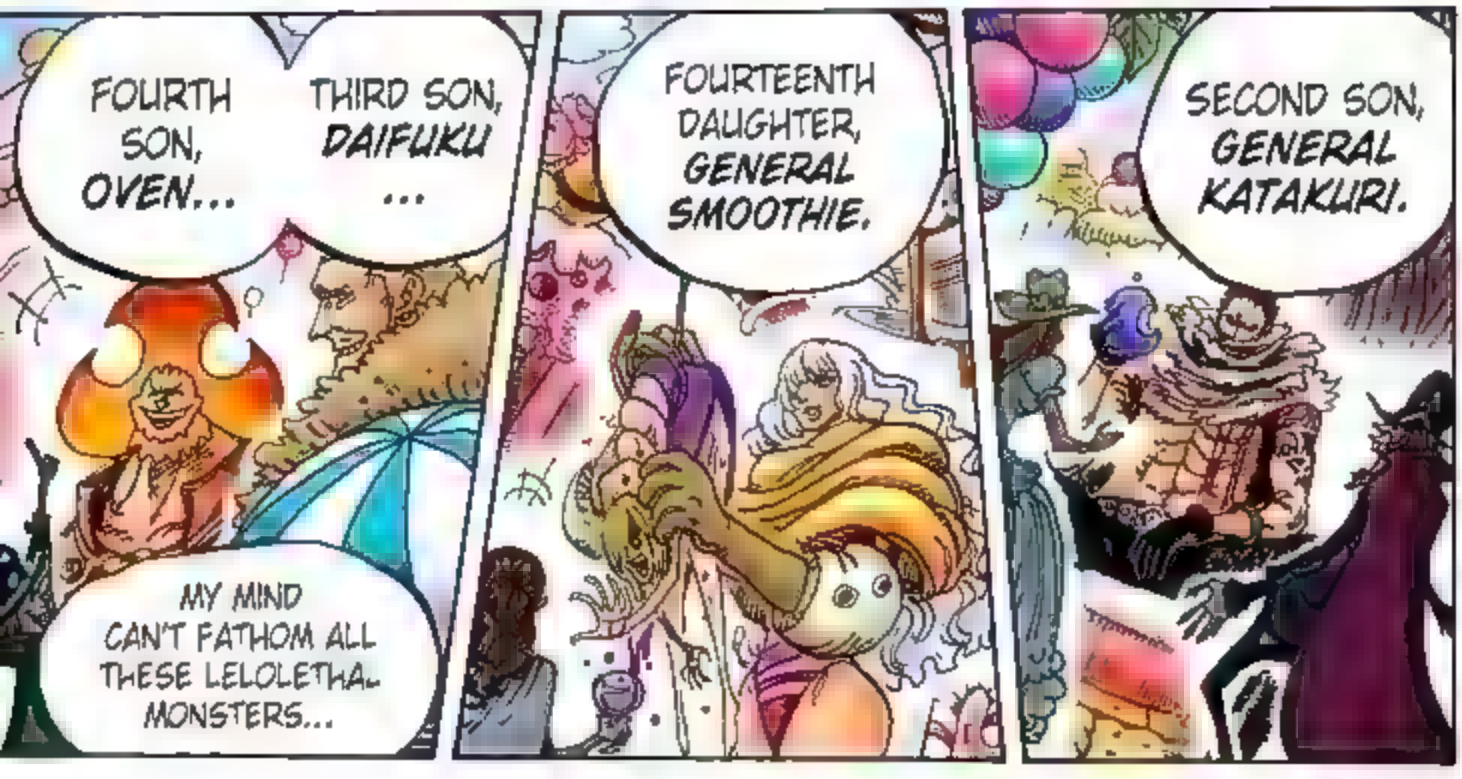
OH, MAN!!
CHATTER
...!!

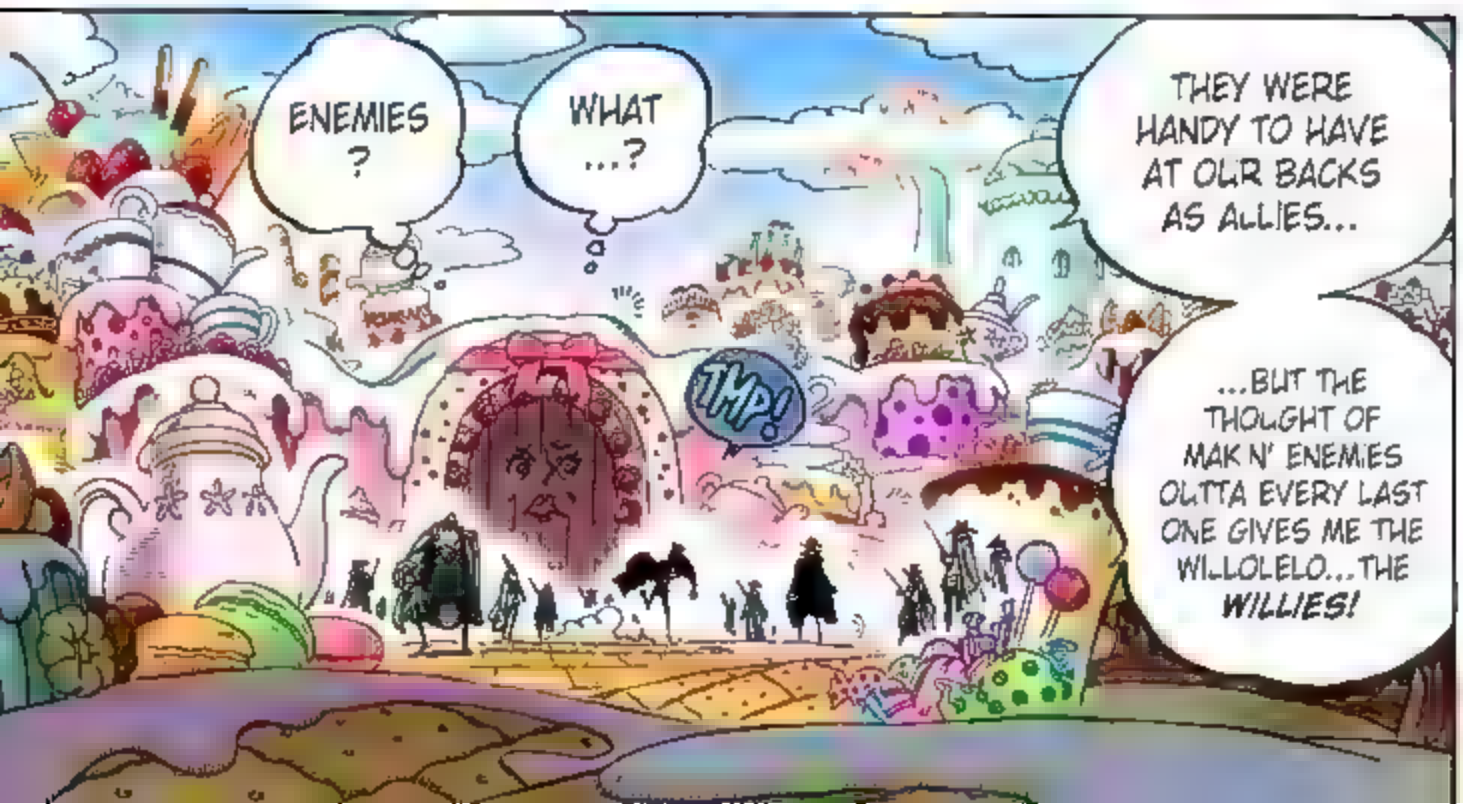

I CAN'T BELELOLIEVE IT, GODFATHER!! I'M WATCHIN' THE PRESIDENT OF THE WEJ...
...CHATTIN' WITH THE HEAD OF GERMA, RIGHT BEFORE MY EYES!
WHADDAYA DOIN', VITO?!

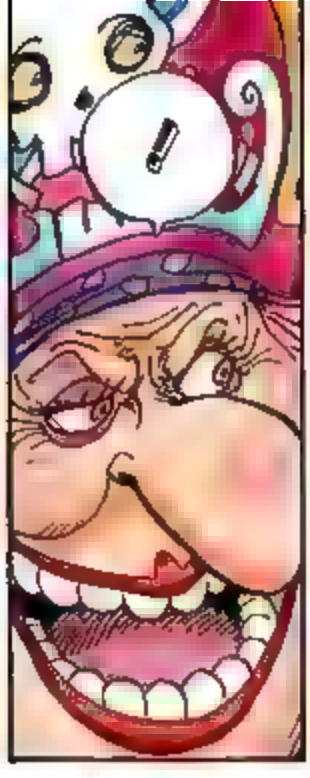

THIS IS ONE HECK OF A TEA PARTY THOUGH...
THEY GOT MOUTHS AND EARS, DON'T THEY?
WELL, OF COURSE THEY TALK.

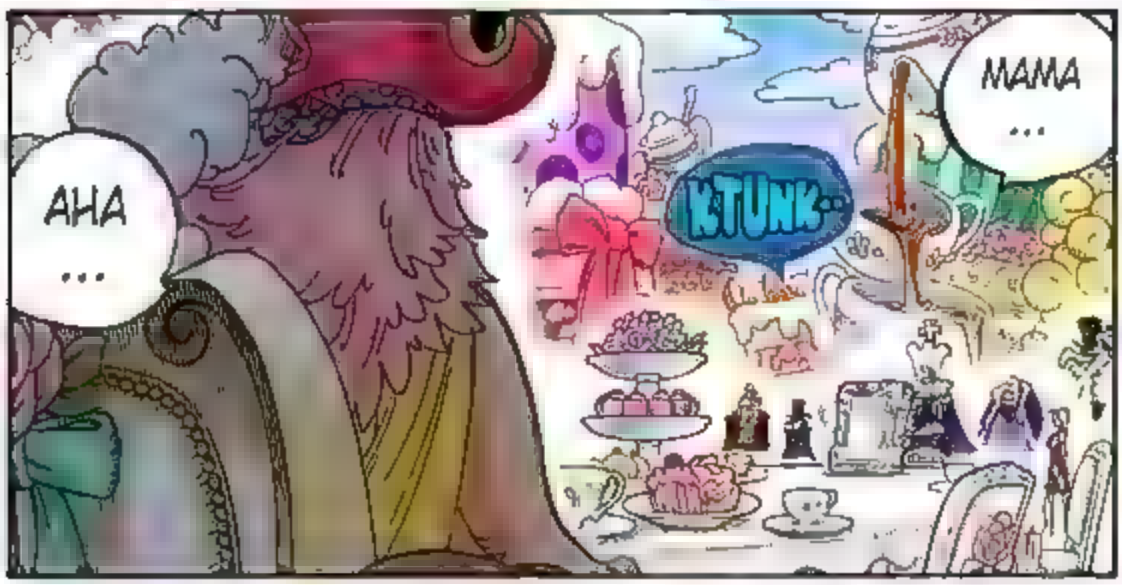

DRIP
DRIP
TEE HEE
TEE HEE
TAP TAP


ELDEST DAUGHTER, MINISTER OF FRUIT, COMPOTE.
ELDEST SON, MINISTER OF CANDY, PEROSPERO.

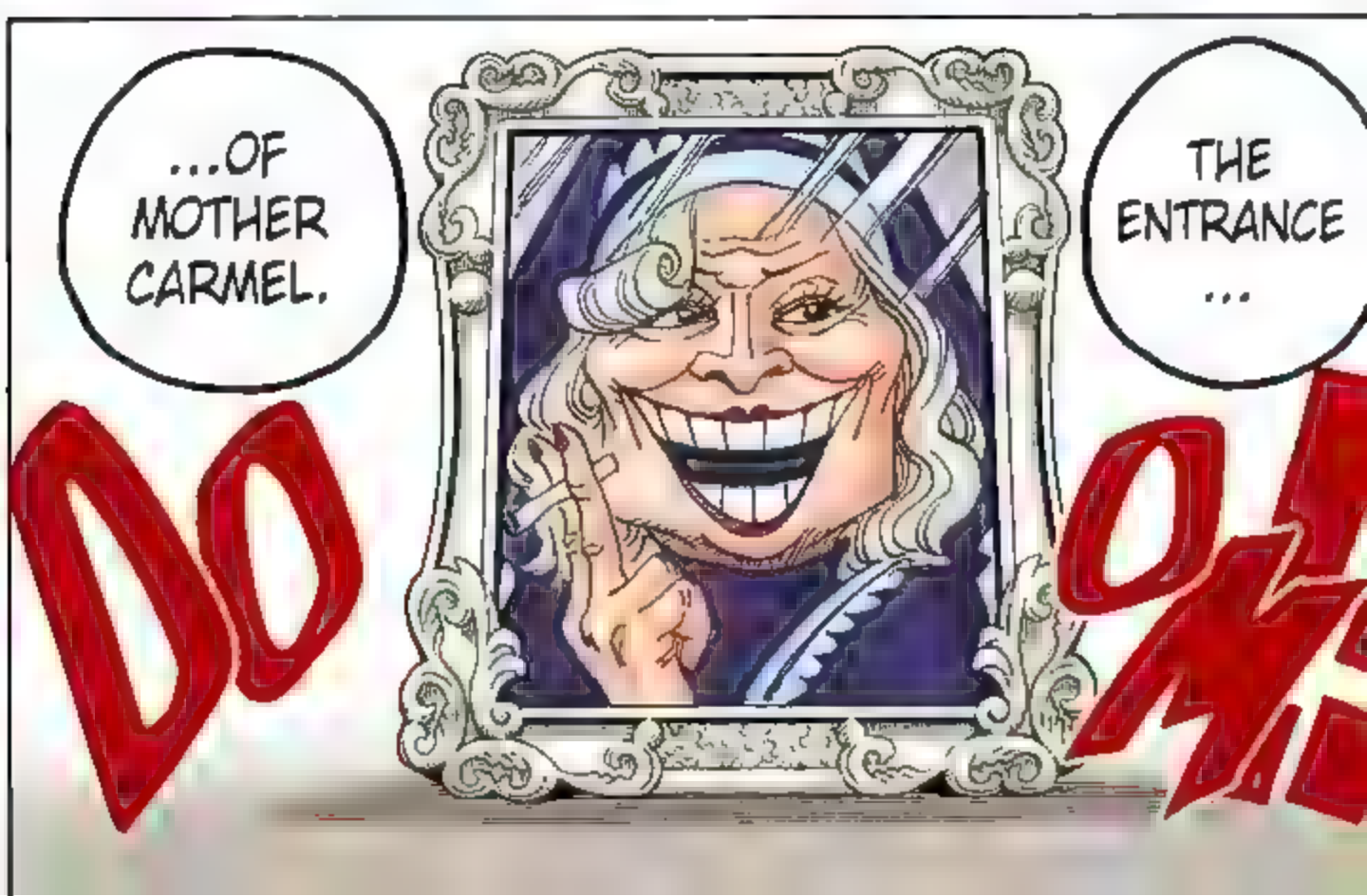

FOURTH SON, OVEN...
THIRD SON, DAIFUKU ...
MY MIND CAN'T FATHOM ALL THESE LELOLETHAL MONSTERS...
FOURTEENTH DAUGHTER, GENERAL SMOOTHIE.
SECOND SON, GENERAL KATAKURI.


ENEMIES ?
WHAT ...?
THEY WERE HANDY TO HAVE AT OUR BACKS AS ALLIES...
TMP!
...BUT THE THOUGHT OF MAK N' ENEMIES OUTTA EVERY LAST ONE GIVES ME THE WILLOLELO...THE WILLIES!




AHA
...
KTUNK
MAMA
...

MERMER
MERMER

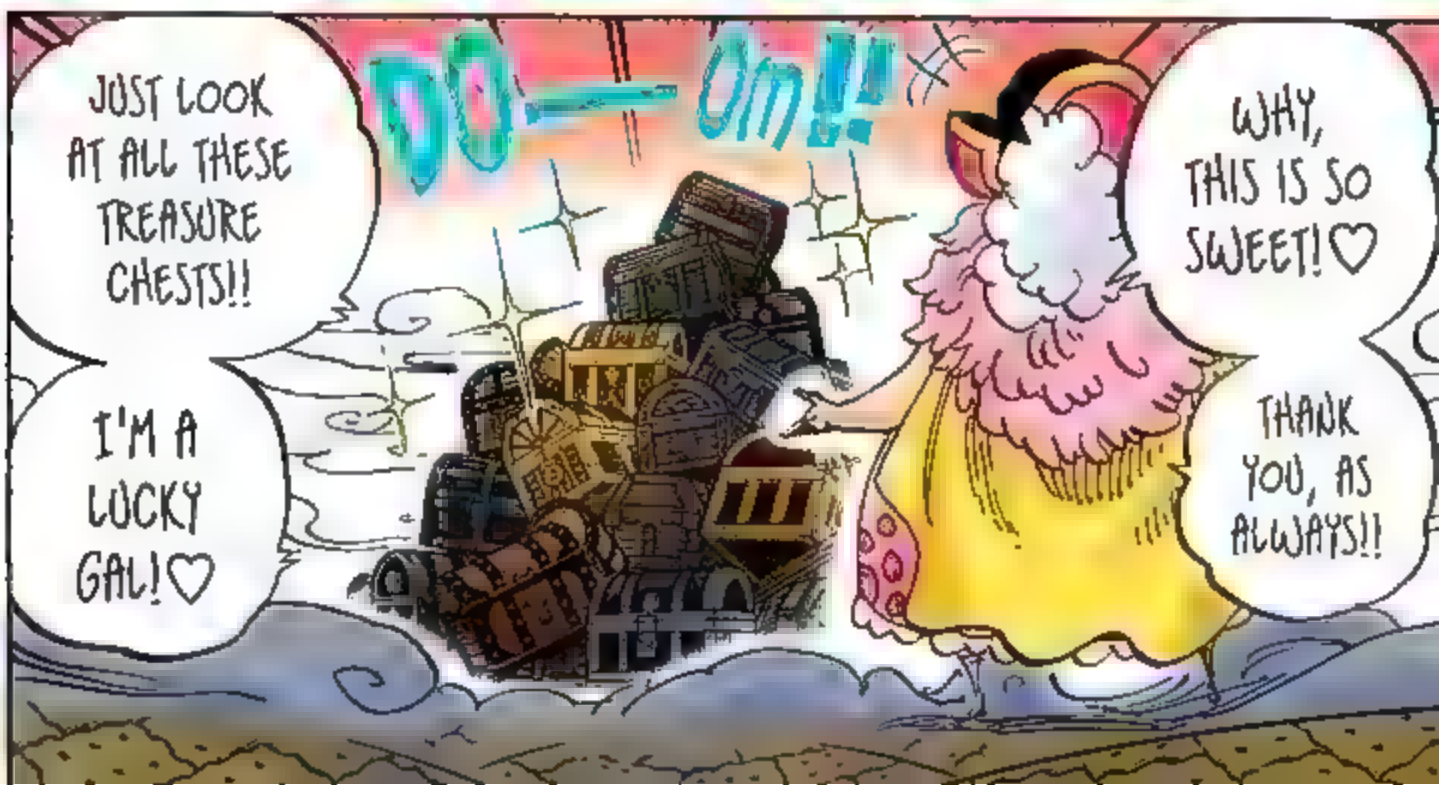

...OF MOTHER CARMEL.
THE ENTRANCE ...

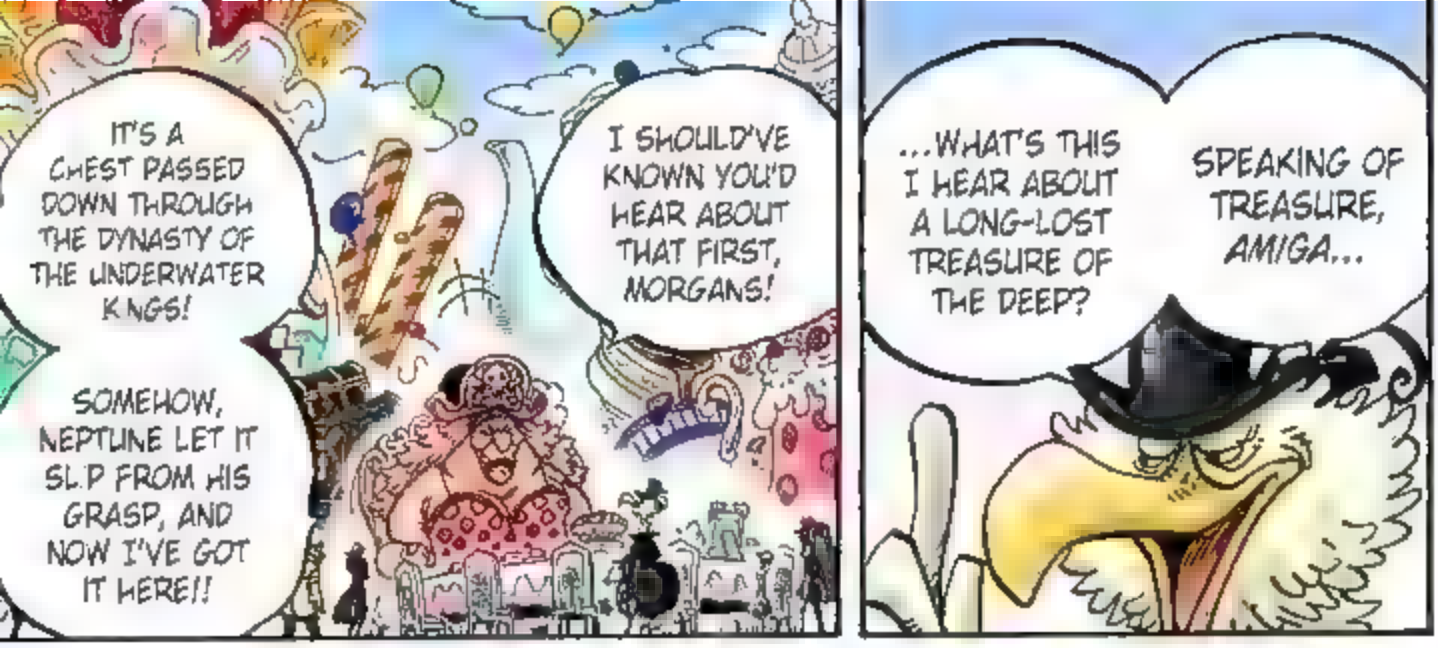
OUR MOTHER !!!
THERE SHE IS...
AH, YES ...
HAAA HA HA HA, MA MA MA MA.
THAT'S RIGHT, MOTHER IS THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD!!
...SHE LOOKS AS PLEASANT AS EVER!
IF YOU DON'T MIND MY SAYING...
WHOEVER SHE IS...
...INTO MY PRECIOUS MEMORIES !!!
DON'T YOU DARE PRY...
?!!
SLUMP..!!
PARDON ME-- I'M A FIRST-TIME GUEST TO THE TEA PARTY.
WHO IS THIS WOMAN, AND WHAT IS YOUR CONNECTION TO...

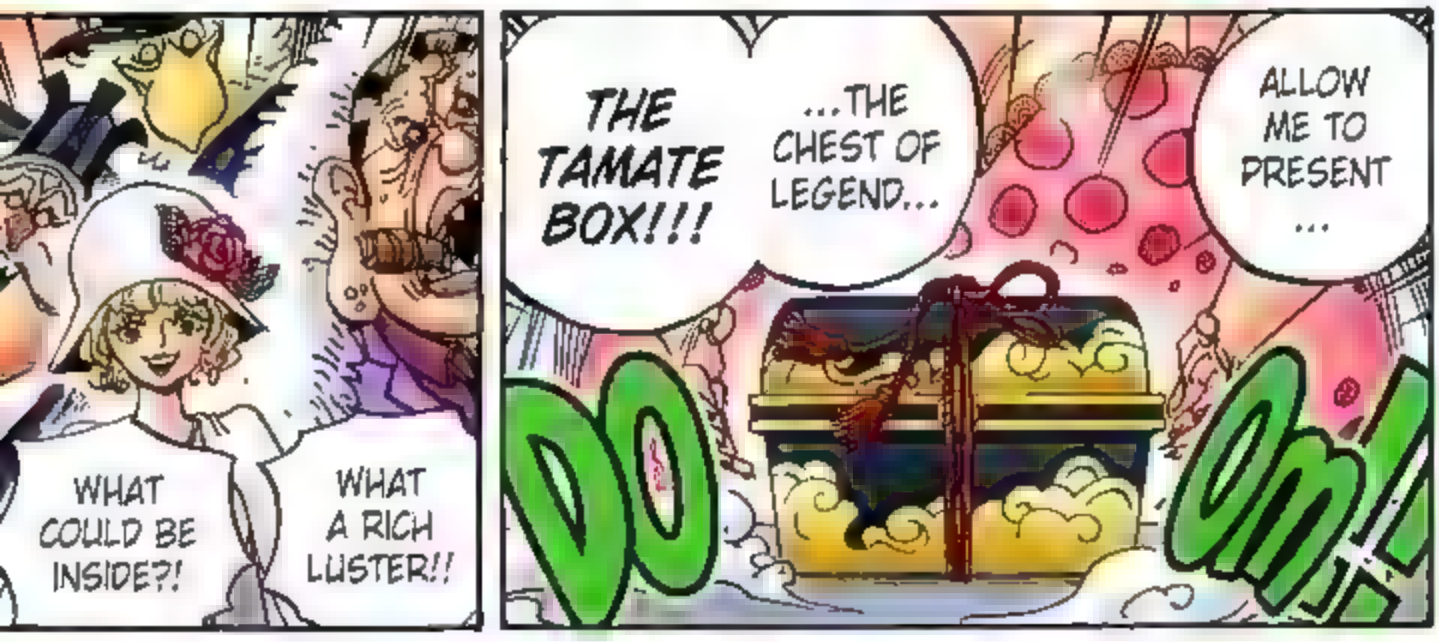
A TREASURE CHEST!! MY FAVORITE!♡ I WONDER WHAT'S INSIDE!
WHAT'S THIS?
I BROUGHT YA A LITTLE SOUVENIR, CHARLOTTE!!
YEAH, YEAH, ENOUGH ABOUT THAT!!
CONSIDER IT A WEDDING GIFT IN HONOR OF YOUR DAUGHTER!

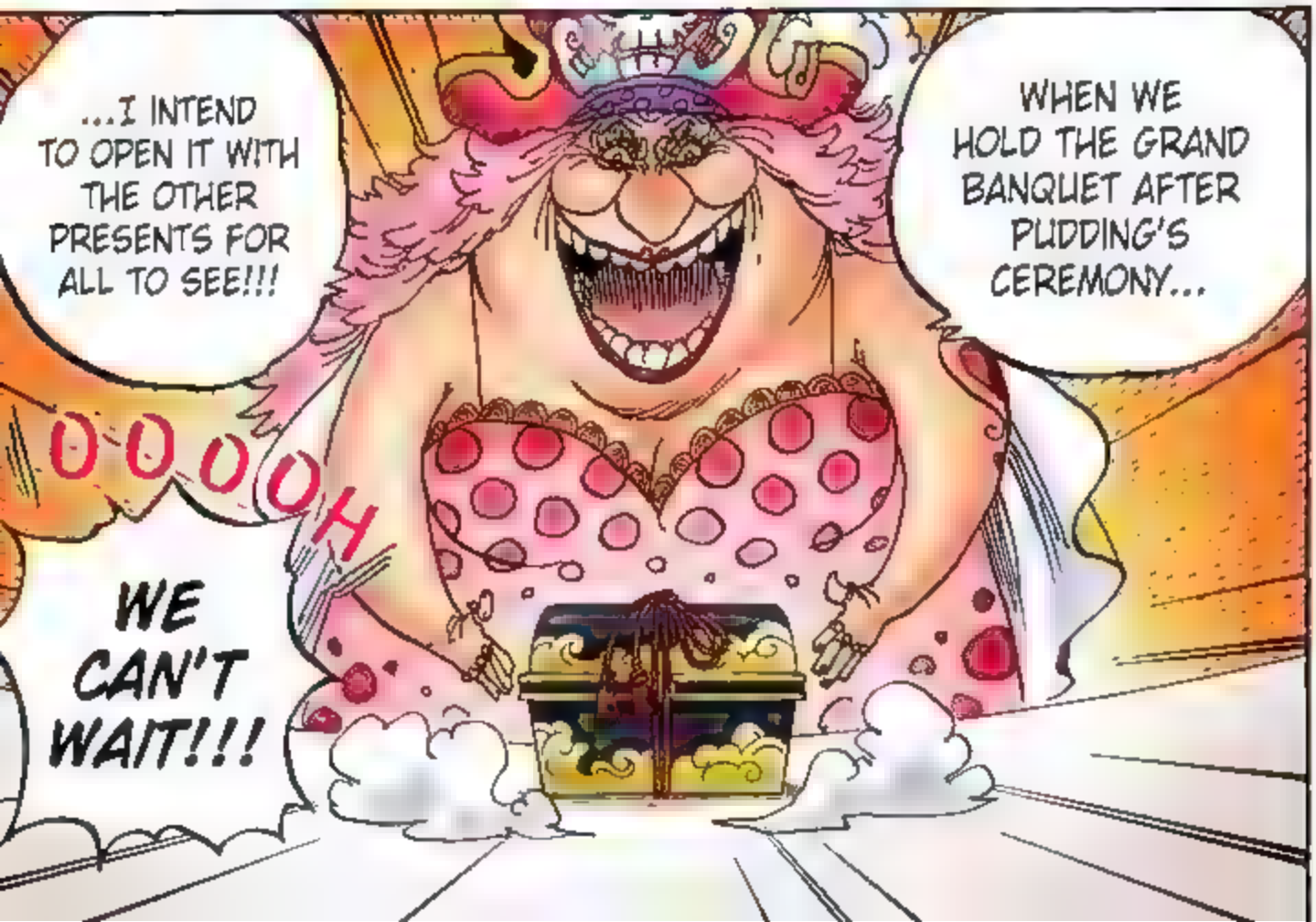
AND I HAD MINE SHIPPED FROM THE FARTHEST REACHES OF THE NORTH!
MY GIFT IS A RARE ONE FROM THE DISTANT SOUTH.
AND HERE'S MINE! PLEASE TAKE IT!!

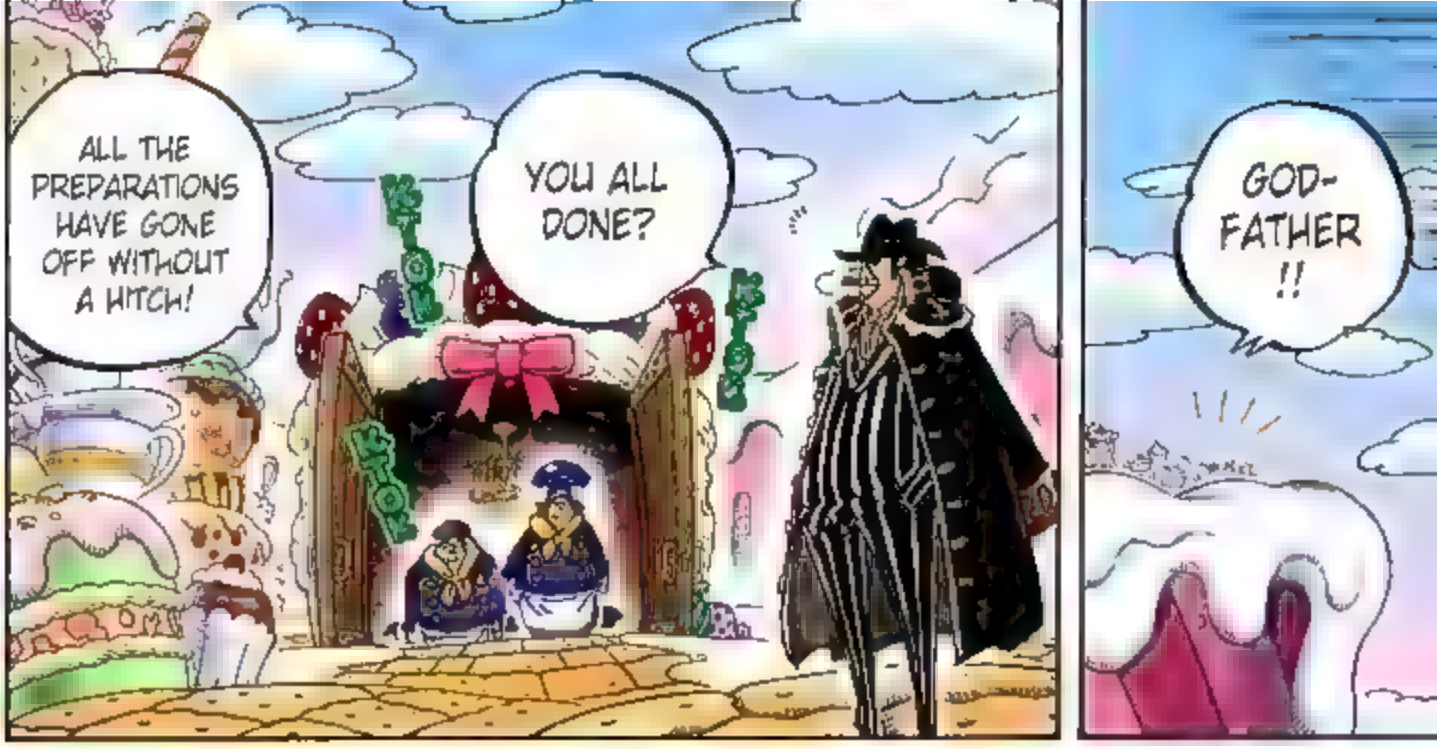
I'VE GOT A PRESENT FOR YOU TOO, LINLIN.♡


JUST LOOK AT ALL THESE TREASURE CHESTS!!
DO— On!!
WHY, THIS IS SO SWEET!♡
I'M A LUCKY GAL!♡
THANK YOU, AS ALWAYS!!


IT'S A CHEST PASSED DOWN THROUGH THE DYNASTY OF THE UNDERWATER KNGS!
SOMEHOW, NEPTUNE LET IT SLIP FROM HIS GRASP, AND NOW I'VE GOT IT HERE!!
I SHOULD'VE KNOWN YOU'D HEAR ABOUT THAT FIRST, MORGANS!
...WHAT'S THIS I HEAR ABOUT A LONG-LOST TREASURE OF THE DEEP?
SPEAKING OF TREASURE, AMIGA...


WHAT COULD BE INSIDE?!
WHAT A RICH LUSTER!!
THE TAMATE BOX!!!
...THE CHEST OF LEGEND...
ALLOW ME TO PRESENT ...
OO
Oh!!


...I INTEND TO OPEN IT WITH THE OTHER PRESENTS FOR ALL TO SEE!!!
WHEN WE HOLD THE GRAND BANQUET AFTER PUDDING'S CEREMONY...
OOOOH
WE CAN'T WAIT!!!


ALL THE PREPARATIONS HAVE GONE OFF WITHOUT A HITCH!
YOU ALL DONE?
KNOK
KNOK
GOD-FATHER !!

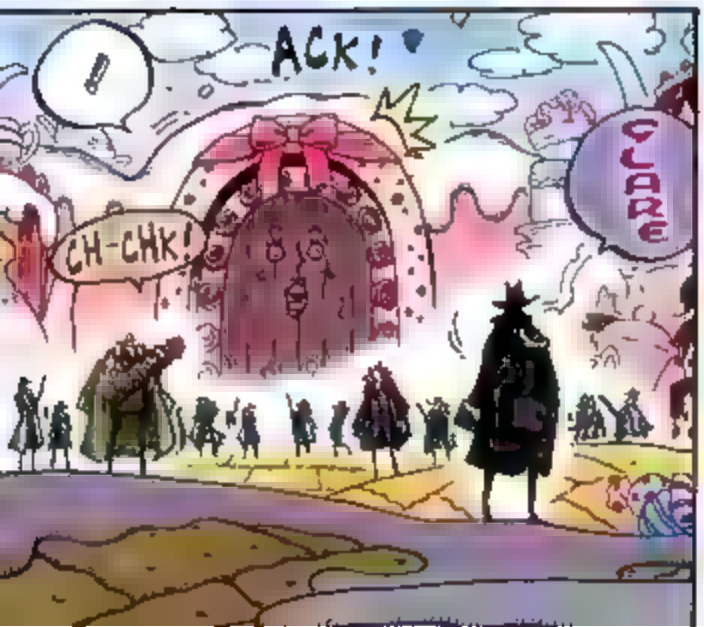
THE HORNED TRANSPONDER SNAIL WILL JAM ALL RADIO SIGNALS...
...AND ISOLATE THE PARTY.
GOOD.
WE'VE CLOSED OFF ALL THE HALLWAYS.
AFTER THIS GATE, NO ONE WILL BE ABLE TO COME UP HERE.
HOW DOES IT LOOK DOWN THERE?
THE COOKS ARE ALL CELEBRATING THE END OF THEIR WORK.

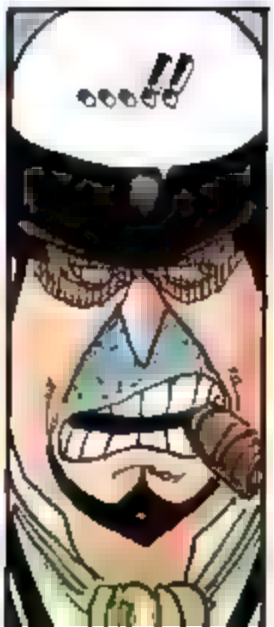
WOOM
DON'T CALL ME THAT!!
BRING OUT THE MIRROR.
CAESAR.
YESSIR!
NICE WORK. GET DRESSED.

GET YOUR KICKS IN WHILE YOU CAN, SCUM OF THE WORLD! SHU HO HO HO!!
SO THIS IS THE ENTRANCE TO THE PARTY...
...
HMPH !!
LIKE YOU AIN'T SCUM YOURSELF... JUST HIDE THAT MIRROR ALREADY!
ZM ZM!!

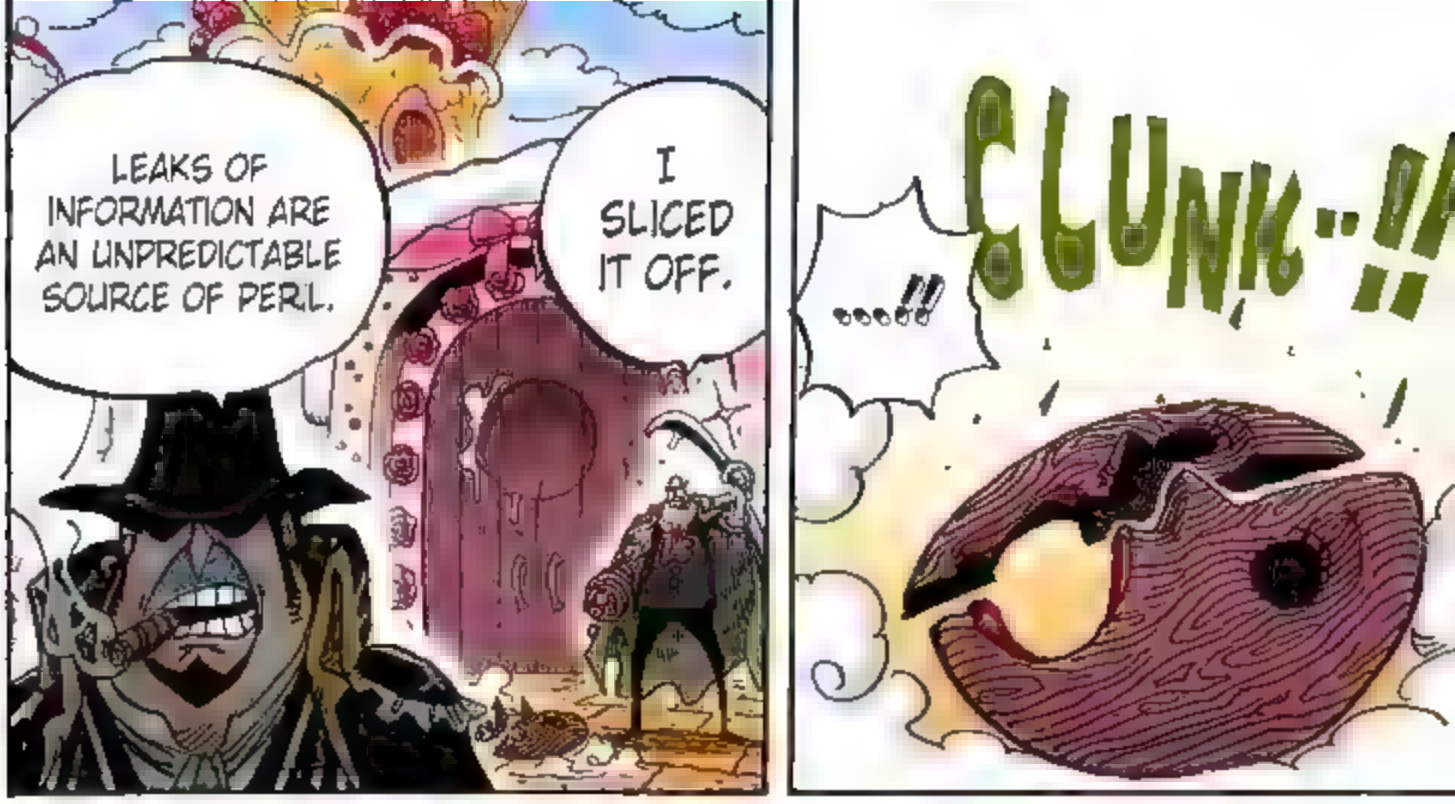
IF I WAS GOING TO BETRAY YOU I'D HAVE DONE IT AGES AGO!!
SO DON'T GET ANY FUNNY IDEAS.
THAT'S OUR ONLY MEANS OF ESCAPE.
B-BMP.
B-BMP.

...AND FLY INTO THE PARTY. THAT'S YOUR JOB.
WHEN THE SCREAM STARTS, YOU'LL TAKE THAT MIRROR..

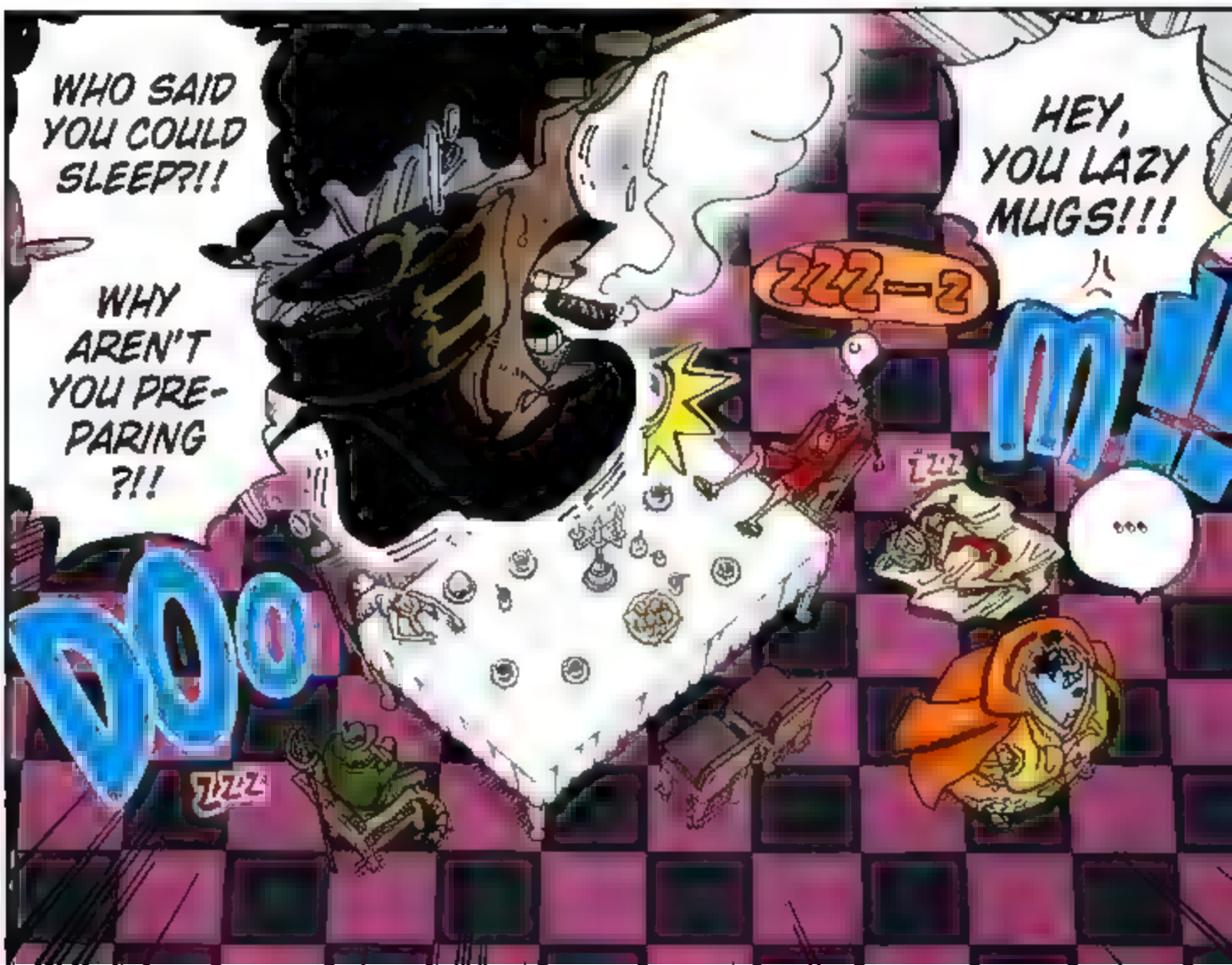

!
ACK!
CH-CHK!
CLANG

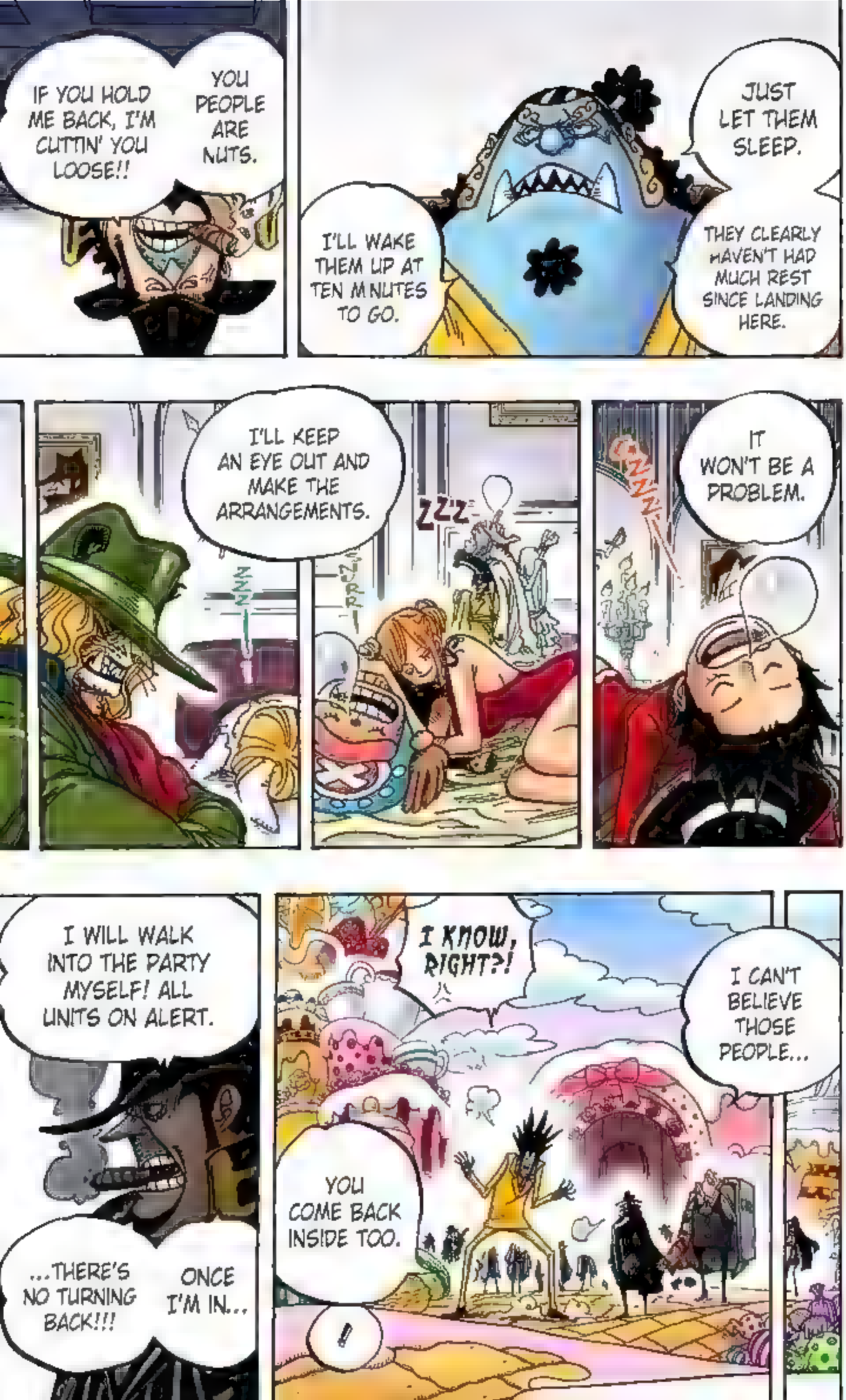

...!!

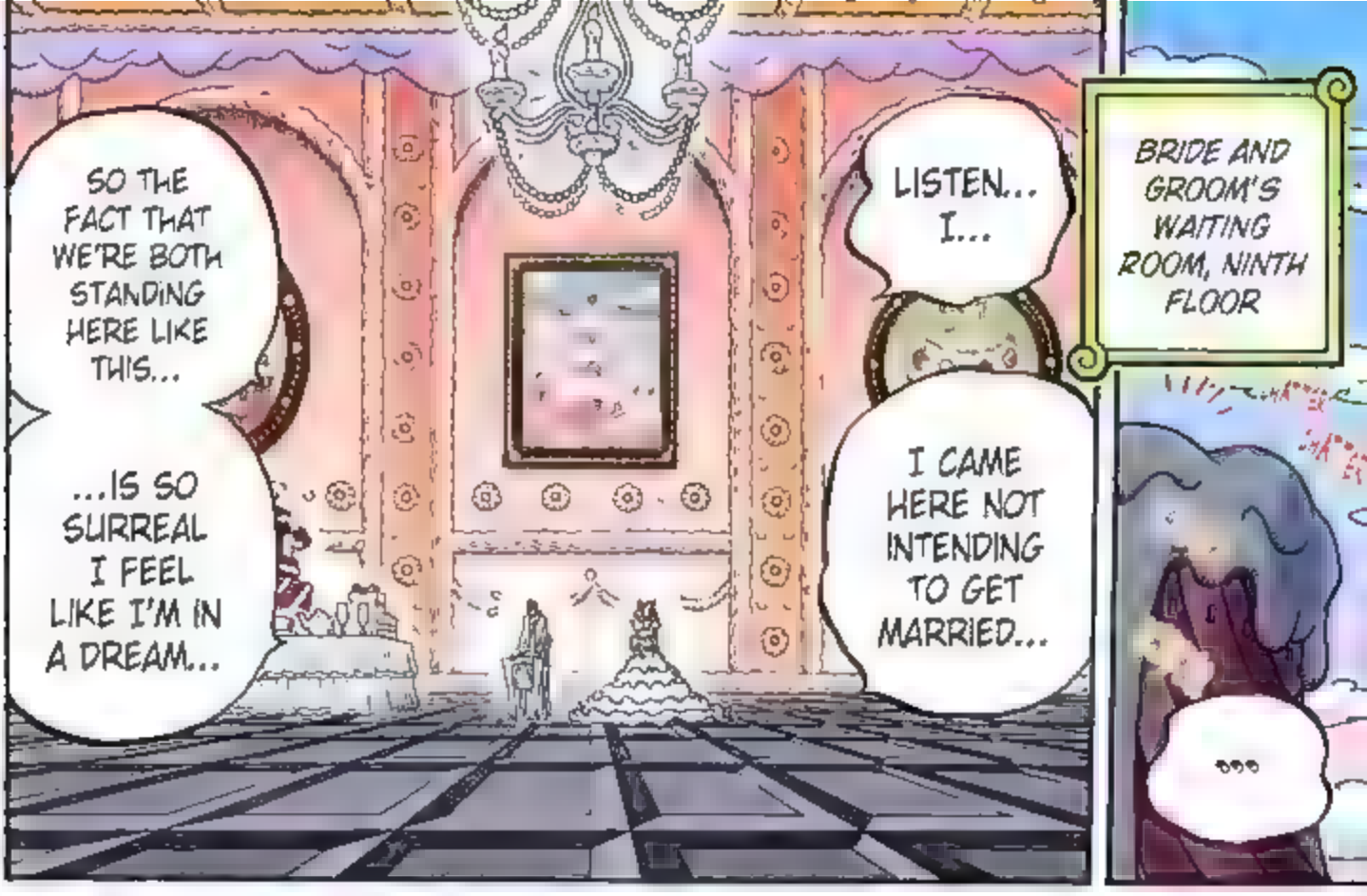
OH NO! IT SEEMS BEGE IS UP TO SOMETHING!!
CAESAR CLOWN ?!

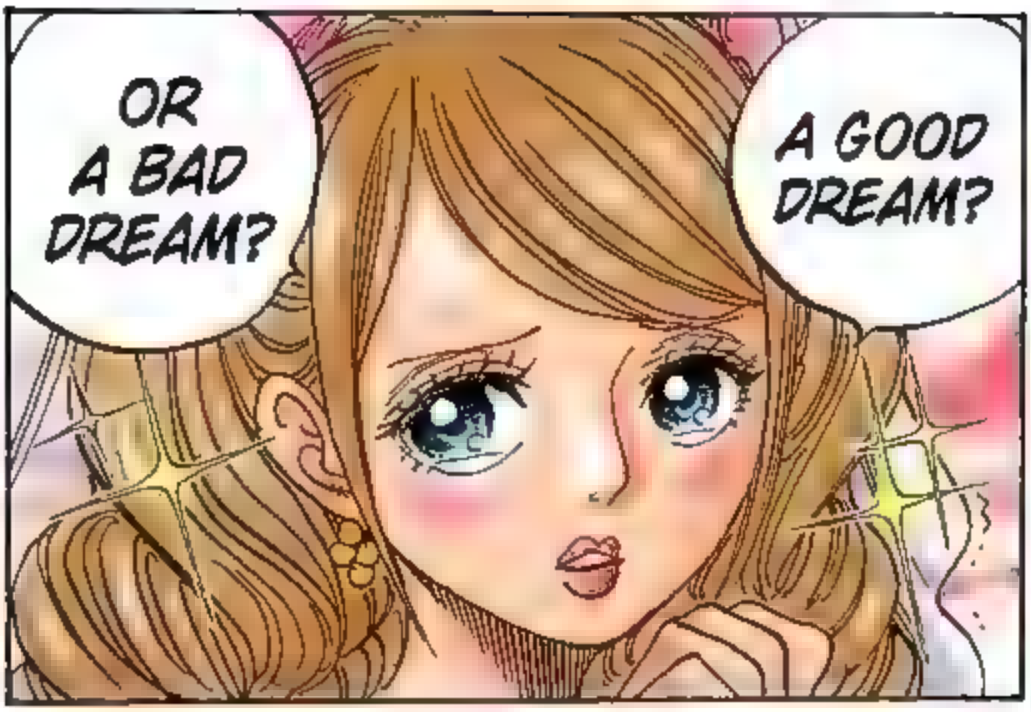

LEAKS OF INFORMATION ARE AN UNPREDICTABLE SOURCE OF PERIL.
I SLICED IT OFF.
...!!
CLUNK..!!

IT'S YOUR BODY THEY'RE INSIDE...
GO LOOK FOR YOUR-SELF!
IS STRAW HAT'S GROUP READY?
WE'VE GOT 30 MINUTES TO THE CEREMONY.

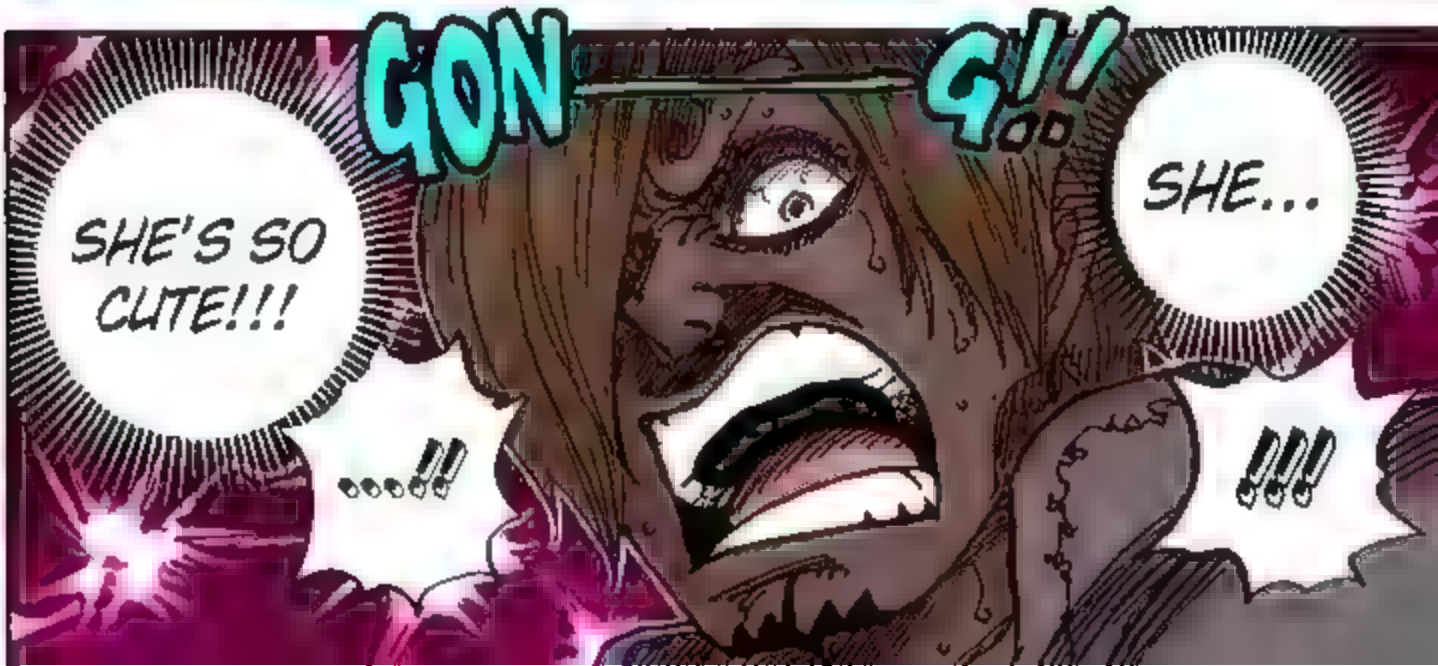

WHO SAID YOU COULD SLEEP?!!
WHY AREN'T YOU PRE-PARING ?!!
HEY, YOU LAZY MUGS!!!
ZZZ—Z
ZZZ
ZZZ
...

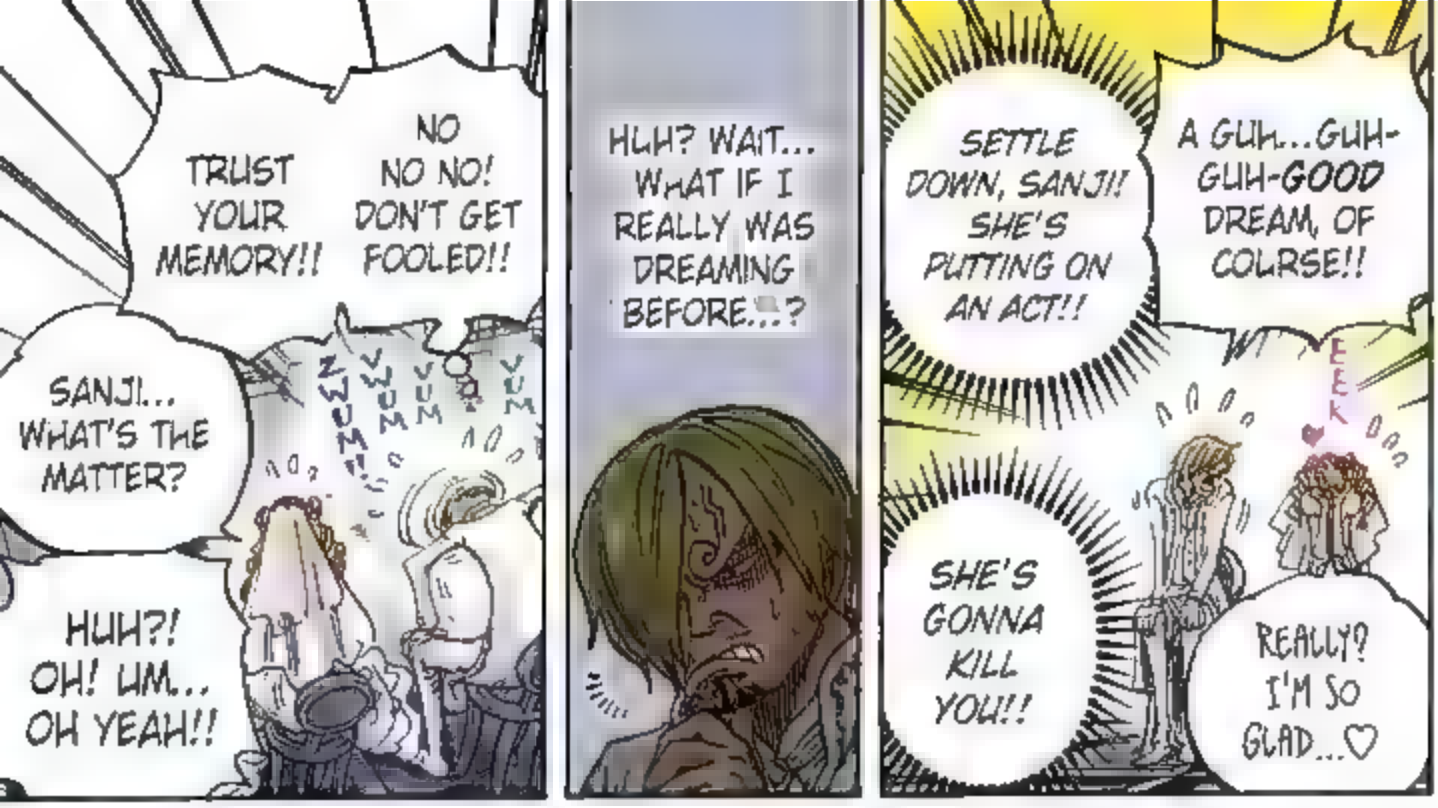

IF YOU HOLD ME BACK, I'M CUTTIN' YOU LOOSE!!
YOU PEOPLE ARE NUTS.
I'LL WAKE THEM UP AT TEN MINUTES TO GO.
JUST LET THEM SLEEP.
THEY CLEARLY HAVEN'T HAD MUCH REST SINCE LANDING HERE.
I'LL KEEP AN EYE OUT AND MAKE THE ARRANGEMENTS.
ZZZ
ZZZ
JURI
IT WON'T BE A PROBLEM.
I WILL WALK INTO THE PARTY MYSELF! ALL UNITS ON ALERT.
...THERE'S NO TURNING BACK!!!
ONCE I'M IN...
I KNOW, RIGHT?!
YOU COME BACK INSIDE TOO.
!
I CAN'T BELIEVE THOSE PEOPLE...

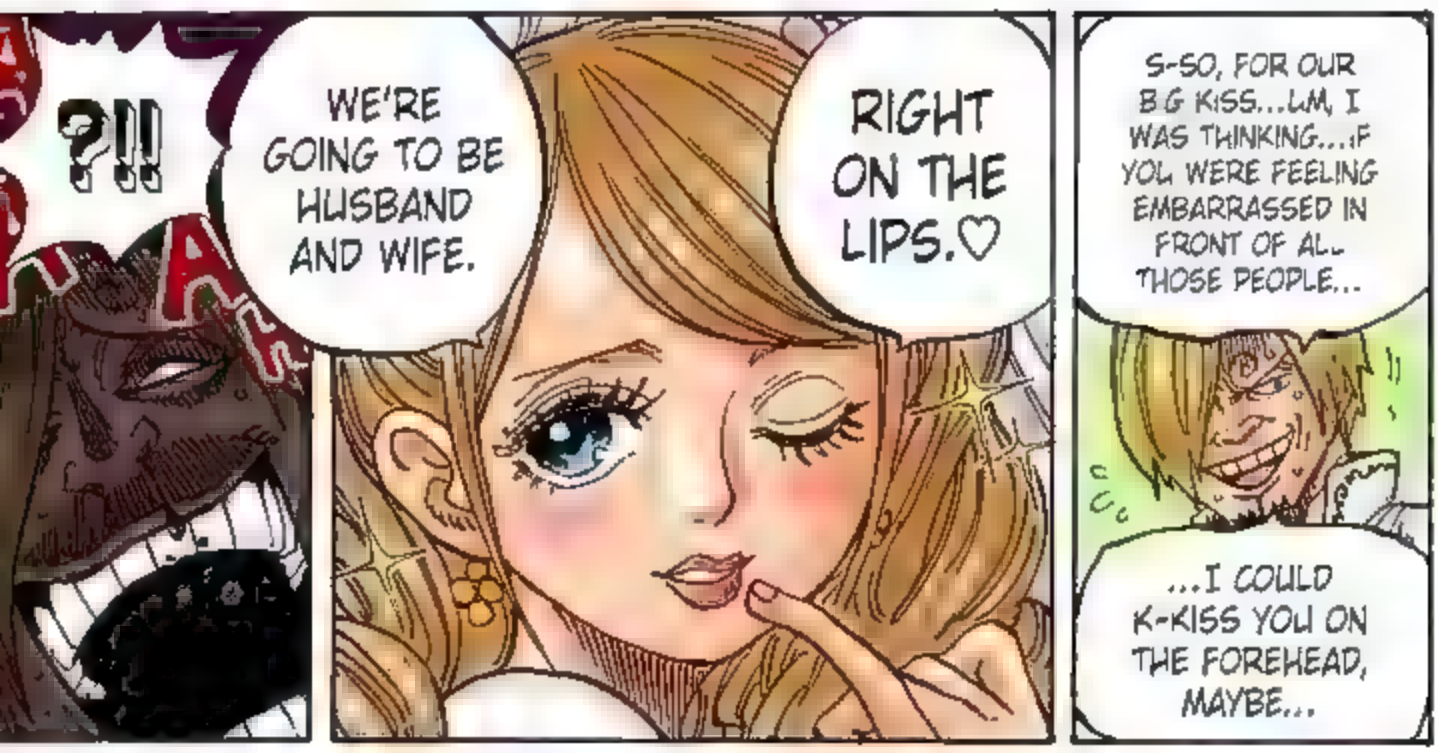

SO THE FACT THAT WE'RE BOTH STANDING HERE LIKE THIS...
...IS SO SURREAL I FEEL LIKE I'M IN A DREAM...
LISTEN... I...
I CAME HERE NOT INTENDING TO GET MARRIED...
BRIDE AND GROOM'S WAITING ROOM, NINTH FLOOR
...

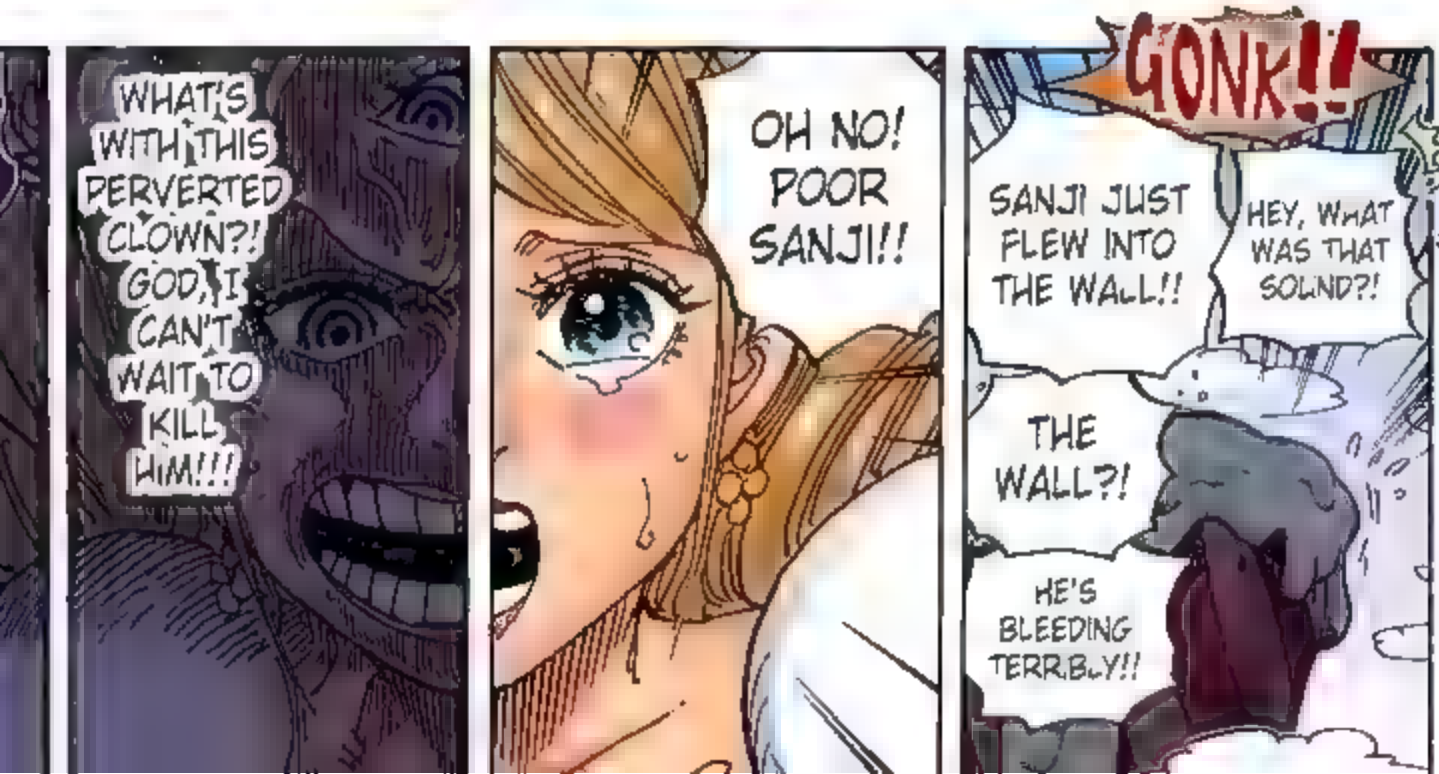

OR A BAD DREAM?
A GOOD DREAM?

!
IS IT...


GONG!!!
SHE'S SO CUTE!!!
...!!
SHE...
!!!


NO NO NO! DON'T GET FOOLED!!
TRUST YOUR MEMORY!!
SANJI... WHAT'S THE MATTER?
HUH?! OH! UM.. OH YEAH!!
NUMM
YUM
YUM
YUM
HUH? WAIT... WHAT IF I REALLY WAS DREAMING BEFORE...?
SETTLE DOWN, SANJI! SHE'S PUTTING ON AN ACT!!
A GUH...GUH-GUH-GOOD DREAM, OF COURSE!!
SHE'S GONNA KILL YOU!!
EEK
REALLY? I'M SO GLAD...♡


?!!
WE'RE GOING TO BE HUSBAND AND WIFE.
RIGHT ON THE LIPS.♡
S-SO, FOR OUR B.G KISS...UM, I WAS THINKING...IF YOU WERE FEELING EMBARRASSED IN FRONT OF ALL THOSE PEOPLE...
...I COULD K-KISS YOU ON THE FOREHEAD, MAYBE...


WHAT'S WITH THIS PERVERTED CLOWN?! GOD, I CAN'T WAIT TO KILL HIM!!!
OH NO! POOR SANJI!!
GONK!!
SANJI JUST FLEW INTO THE WALL!!
HEY, WHAT WAS THAT SOUND?!
THE WALL?!
HE'S BLEEDING TERRIBLY!!

PWA-PWA-PWA-PWA♪

NSH!!

PWA-PWA-PWA-PWA♪

OH?!

MURMUR!!

ESTEEMED GUESTS! WE PRESENT TO YOU...

PWA PWA PWA PWA PWA PWA PWA PWA

...TODAY'S MAIN EVENT!!

POP POP POP!!

POP!!

BWA-HA HA HA HA HA HA HA HA HA HA!!

CELEBRATING THE JOINING OF THE 35TH DAUGHTER OF CHARLOTTE, CHARLOTTE PUDDING...
...AND THE THIRD SON OF VINSMOKE, VINSMOKE SANJI, IN ROYAL MATRIMONY!
THE WEDDING SHALL NOW COMMENCE!!
OOOH !!
THE PIRATE EMPEROR OF THE SEA, BIG MOM...
...AND THE ARMY OF EVIL, GERMA 66...
SHE'S GORGEOUS !!
...SHALL NOW BE JOINED...
...IN WICKED ALLIANCE BY THESE TWO YOUNG SOULS!!
HA HA...
GLARE...!
RAHH
MARIAGE DE RAISON !!!
THE BONDING OF THIS PAIR...
AAAAAAH
...SHALL BRING LIFE TO A BRAND-NEW BLOOMING EVIL!!!
A ROUND OF APPLAUSE !!!
LET'S CELEBRATE THIS BLINDINGLY BEAUTIFUL DAY!!!
GIVE THEM A HAND, FOLKS!!!
!!
MAN, THIS GUY'S SELLIN' IT! WHAT AN ACTOR!!
THE BLOODY WEDDING CEREMONY... IS ABOUT TO BEGIN!!!

SBS Question Corner

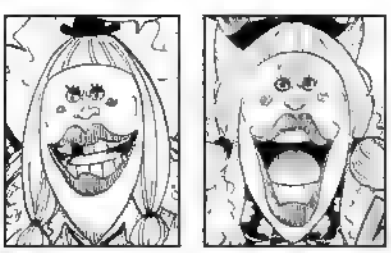
(Hana Usagi, Ibaraki)

Q: Hi, Oda Sensei! I have a request for our talented artist, Carrot. Can she draw a picture of Lola and Chiffon? Thank you! ♀♀

--Kimochi-chan

A: Ah, I see. I'll ask her.

C: Yeah! Sure!



A: Oh...Oh.

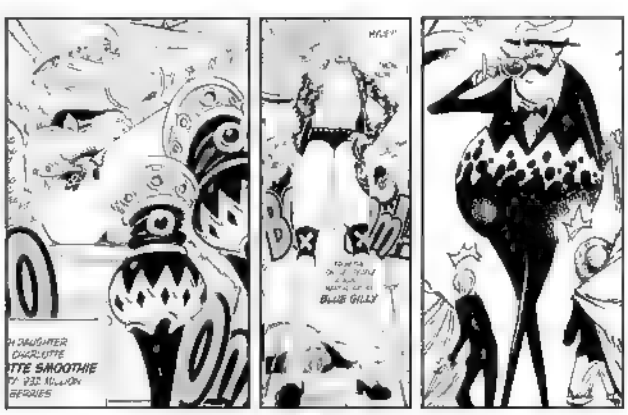
Q: I'm 16 years old, and a huge fan of Charlotte Katakuri. So I have a question--there are some people in Totto Land with very long necks. Are these the Snakeneck people? If I'm right, please use the Germa 66 press tool to stretch out my neck too.

--Minogorilla

A: Ah yes. The Snakeneck people appeared on the slave auction list in the Sabaody Archipelago, but we didn't didn't see them until now. Some of Big Mom's children are snakenecks, even. They're 34th son Mascarpone and 29th daughter Joscarpone. These twins are inseparable.

Q: Is it the style among the Longleg people to get leg tattoos?

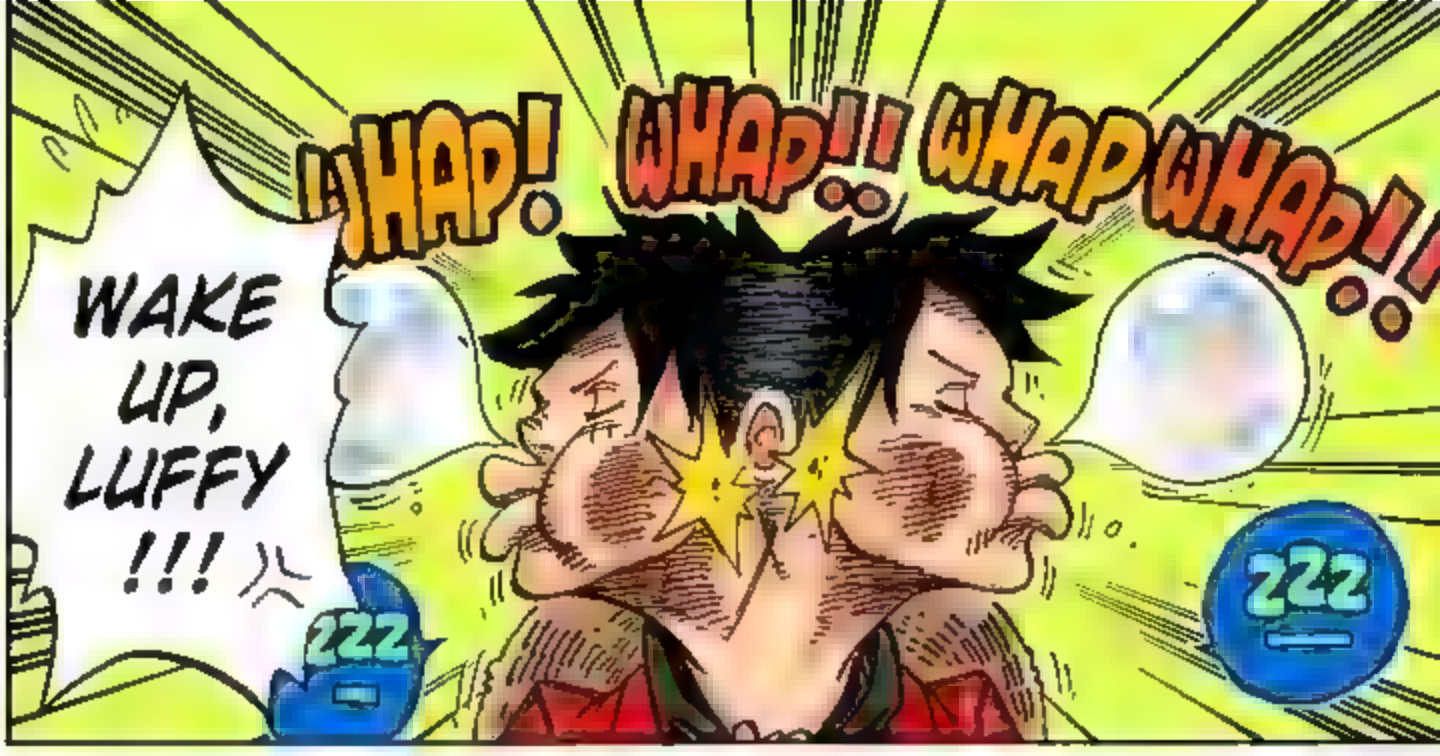
--Macchi and Takeshi

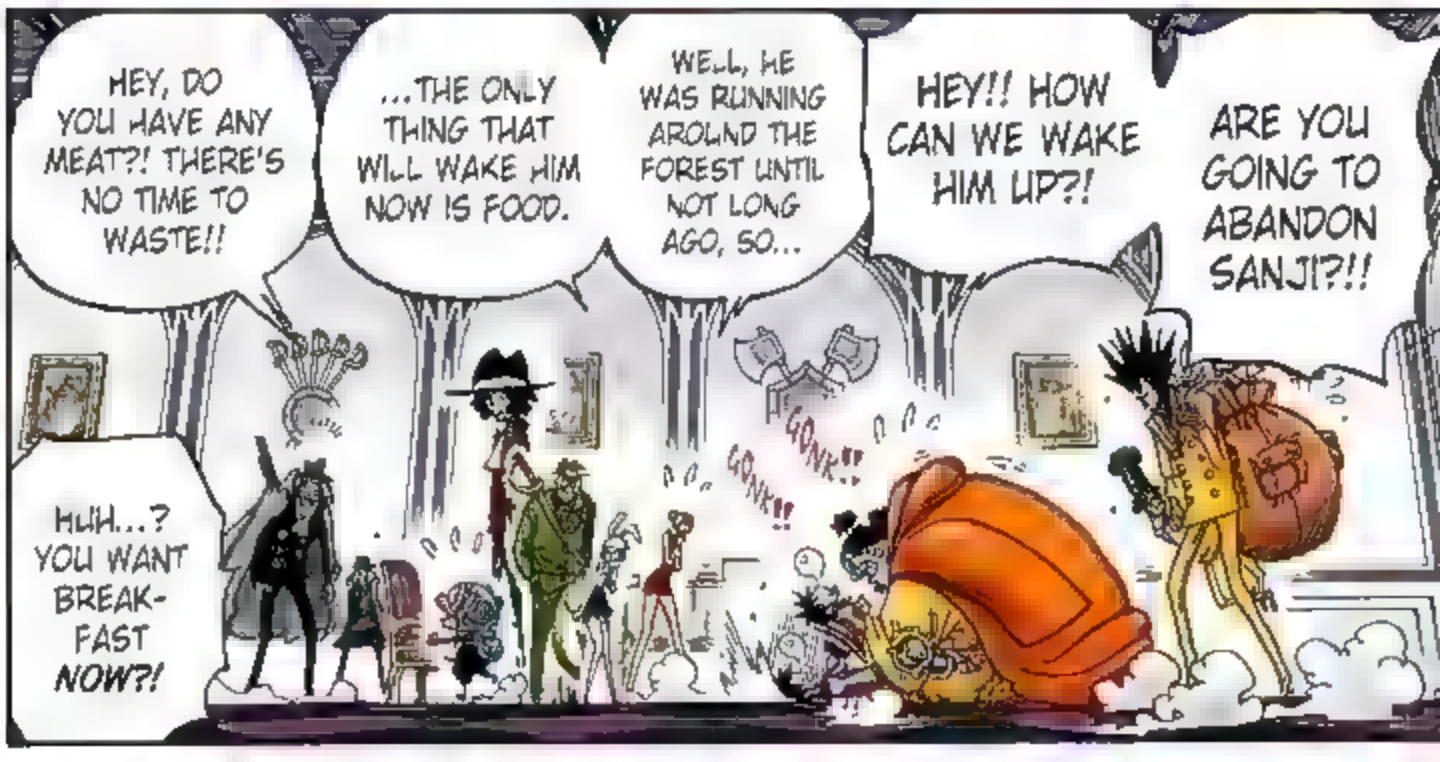


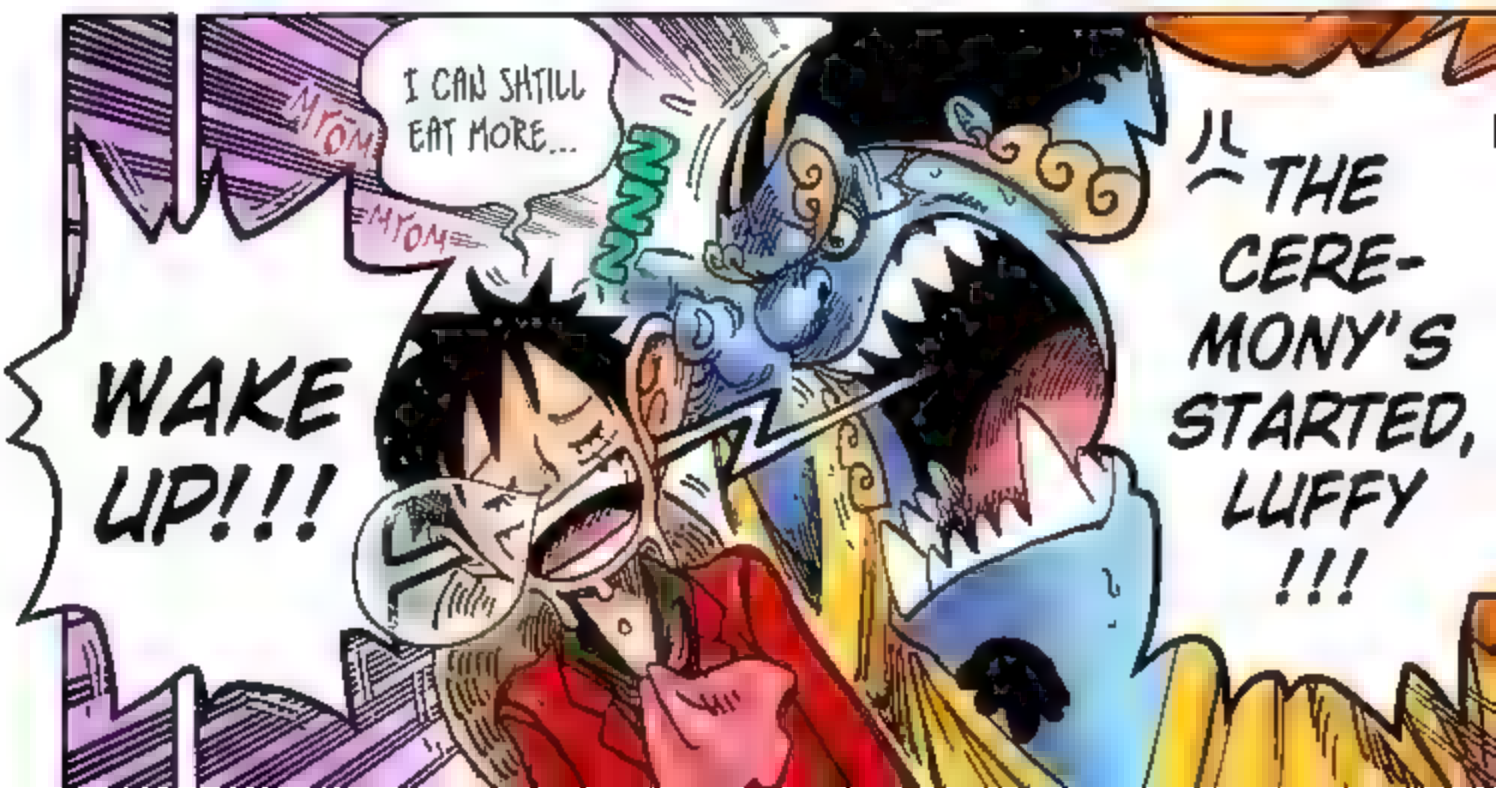
A: It is. The Longlegs are very proud of their long and beautiful limbs. As we saw with Blue Gilly back in Dressrosa, it's a fashion choice to have openly visible tattoos on their legs. Baron Tamago does not seem to fall under this type, however.

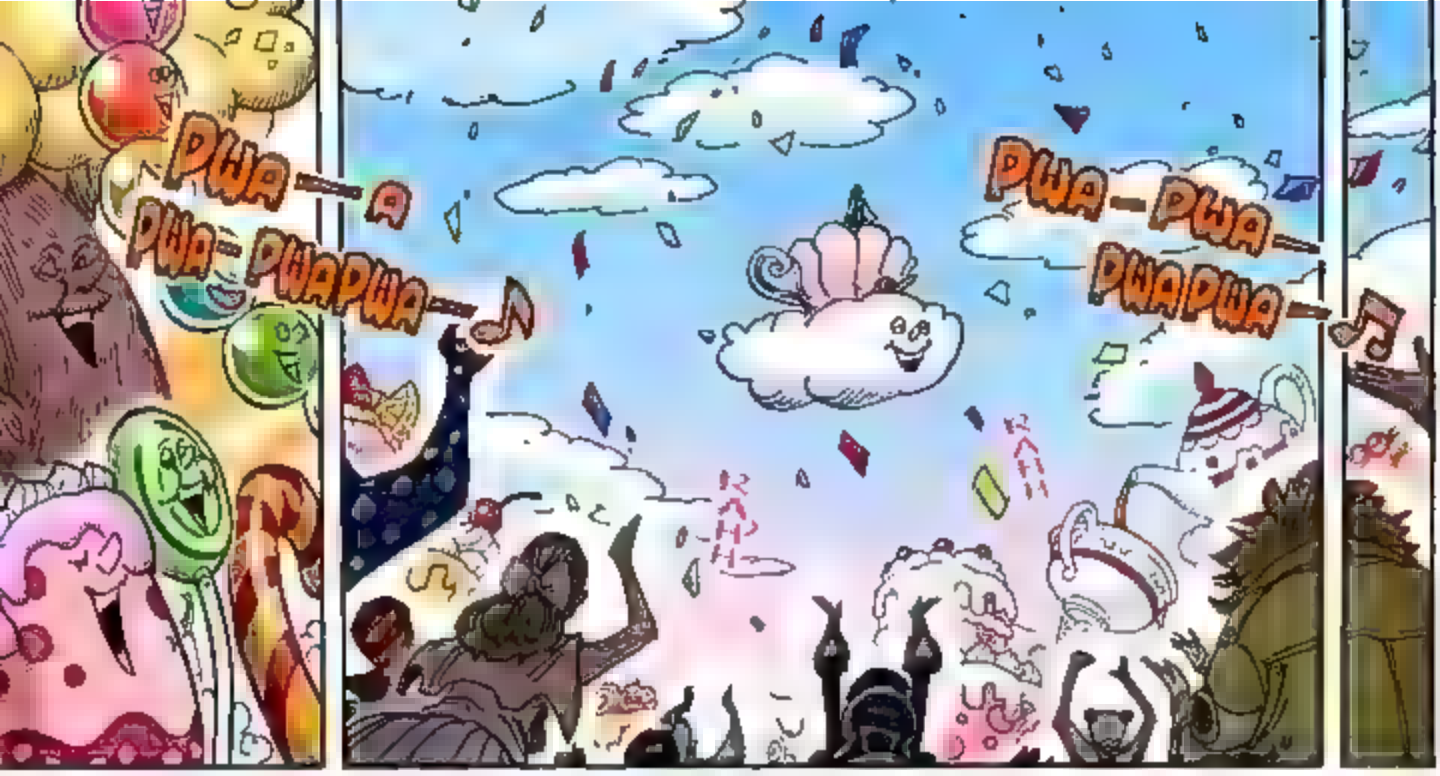
Chapter 862:
THE THINKER

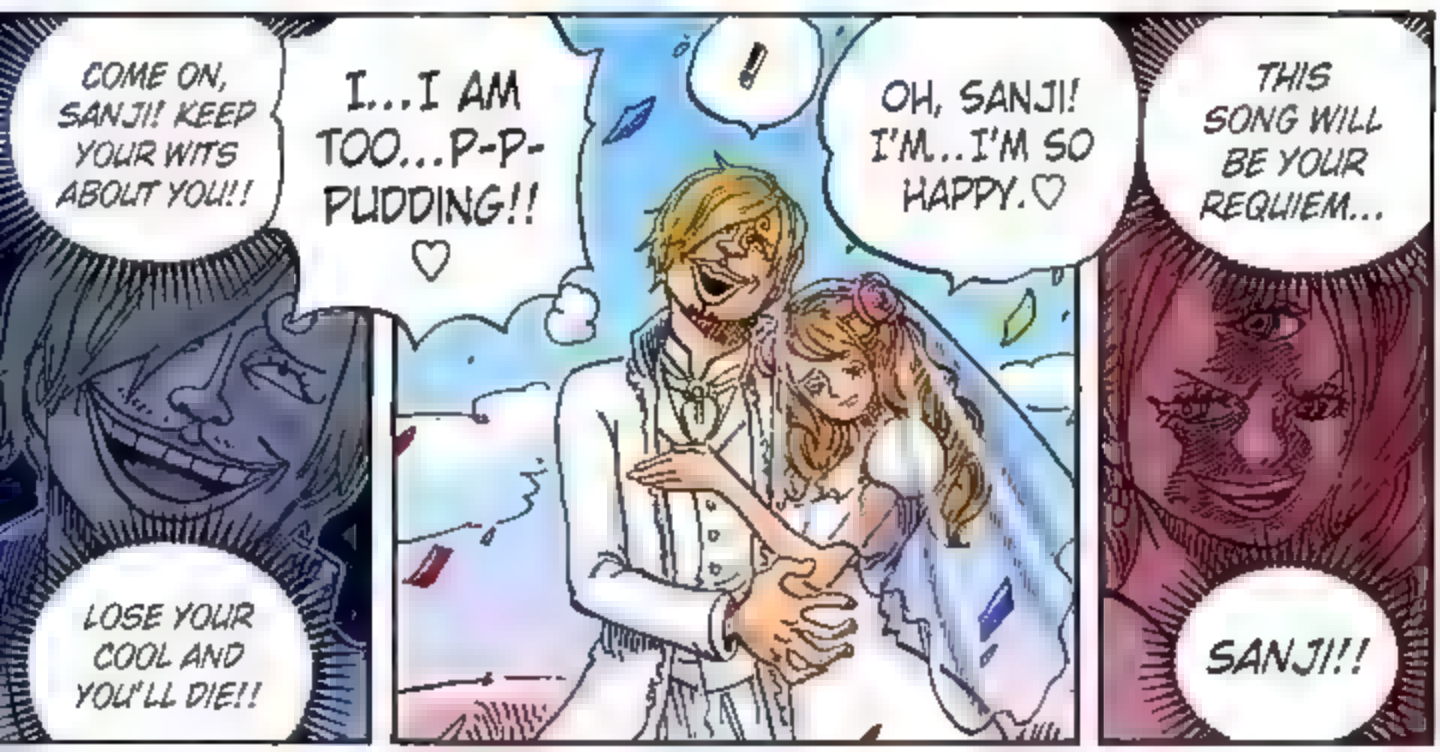
REQUEST: "YOUNG BUGGY AND SHANKS PLAYING CARDS"
BY INTERDIMENSIONAL PORK RIBS FROM MIE


WAKE UP, LUFFY !!!
WHAP!
WHAP!!
WHAP
WHAP!!
ZZZ
ZZZ


HEY, DO YOU HAVE ANY MEAT?! THERE'S NO TIME TO WASTE!!
...THE ONLY THING THAT WILL WAKE HIM NOW IS FOOD.
WELL, HE WAS RUNNING AROUND THE FOREST UNTIL NOT LONG AGO, SO...
HEY!! HOW CAN WE WAKE HIM UP?!
ARE YOU GOING TO ABANDON SANJI?!!
HUH...? YOU WANT BREAK-FAST NOW?!
GONK!!
GONK!!


I CAN STILL EAT MORE...
MYOM
MYOM
ZZZ
WAKE UP!!!
THE CERE-MONY'S STARTED, LUFFY !!!


PWA—A
PWA—PWAPWA—♪
PWA—PWA—
PWAPWA—♪


COME ON, SANJI! KEEP YOUR WITS ABOUT YOU!!
I...I AM TOO...P-P-PUDDING!! ♡
OH, SANJI! I'M..I'M SO HAPPY.♡
THIS SONG WILL BE YOUR REQUIEM...
LOSE YOUR COOL AND YOU'LL DIE!!
SANJI!!

IT'S TIME TO UNVEIL...
G,R,R,G...
BRUP!
?!!
DON'T LET THAT HAND GO!
OW!!
HEAD CHEF!!
WHEN LOVE IS ROUGH♫
AND THERE ARE TIMES♪
WHEN LOVE IS TOUGH♫
THERE ARE TIMES♪
OR COME SNOW ♫
COME RAIN ♪
YOU'LL FINALLY WALK DOWN THE AISLE♫
BUT AFTER ALL YOUR TESTS AND TRIALS♪

AND SO MASSIVE AND IMPRESSIVE !!

IT'S BEAUTIFUL! IT'S BRILLIANT!!

OOOH, AHHH! BRAVO!!

RAAAAAHH

IT LOOKS DELISH!! ♡♡♡♡

THE WEDDING CAAAAKE !!!

NOOOO!!

I AM NOT WORTHY!!

FANTASTIC WORK, STREUSEN!! MY COMPLIMENTS TO THE CHEF! ♡

CAN'T WAIT TO EAT IT. ♡

WHAT A FANTASTIC WEDDING CAKE!!

OH, SANJI! ♡

JUST DIE ALREADY!

HEH HEH... THAT CAKE'S NOT AS SWEET AS YOU! ♡

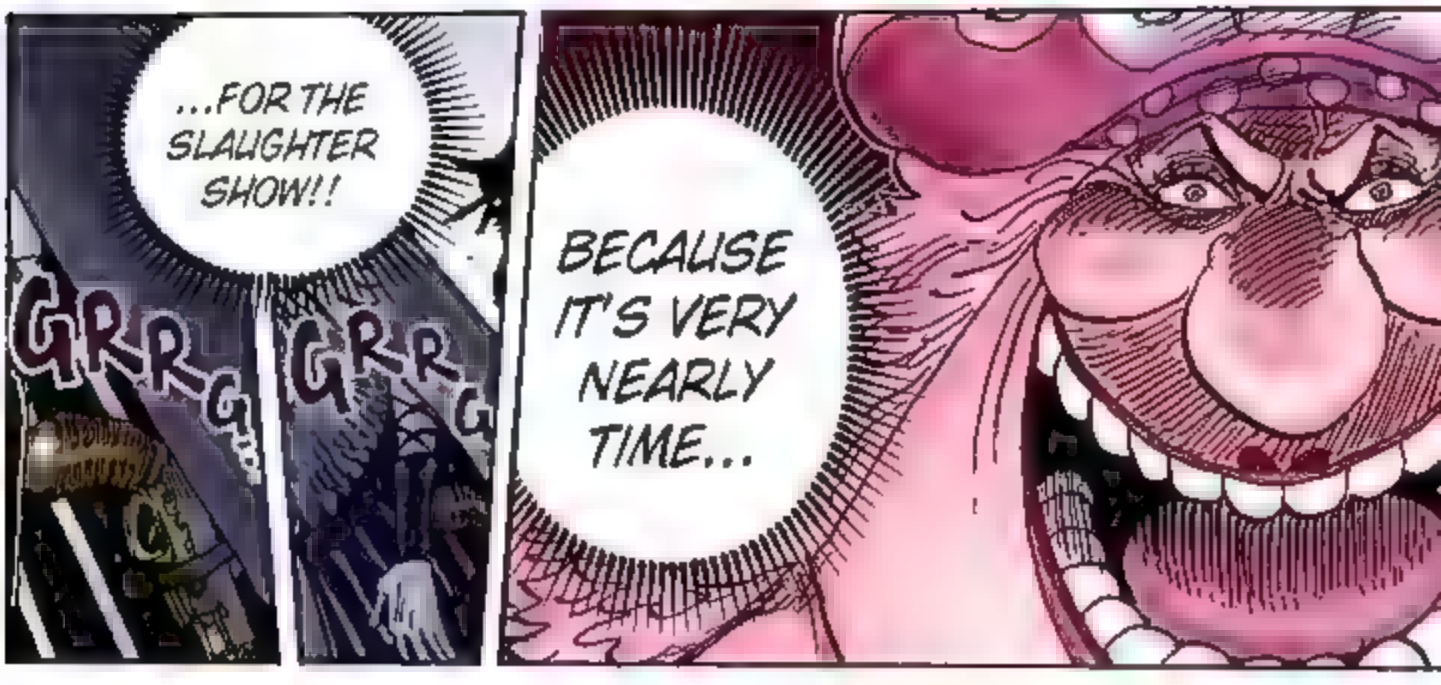
HOW LOVELY! OUR ALTAR IS ON A SWEET CAKE! ♡

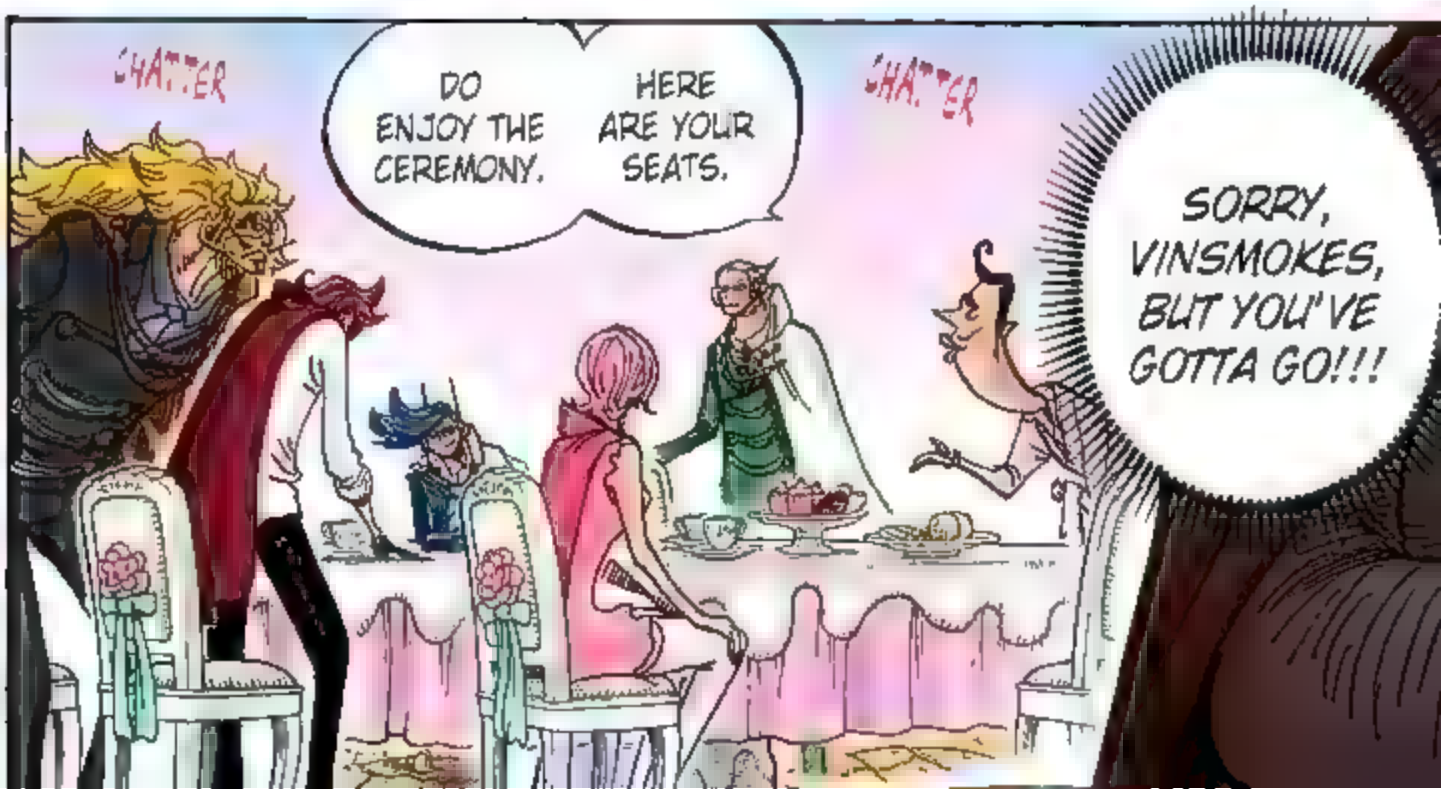
HEE HEE

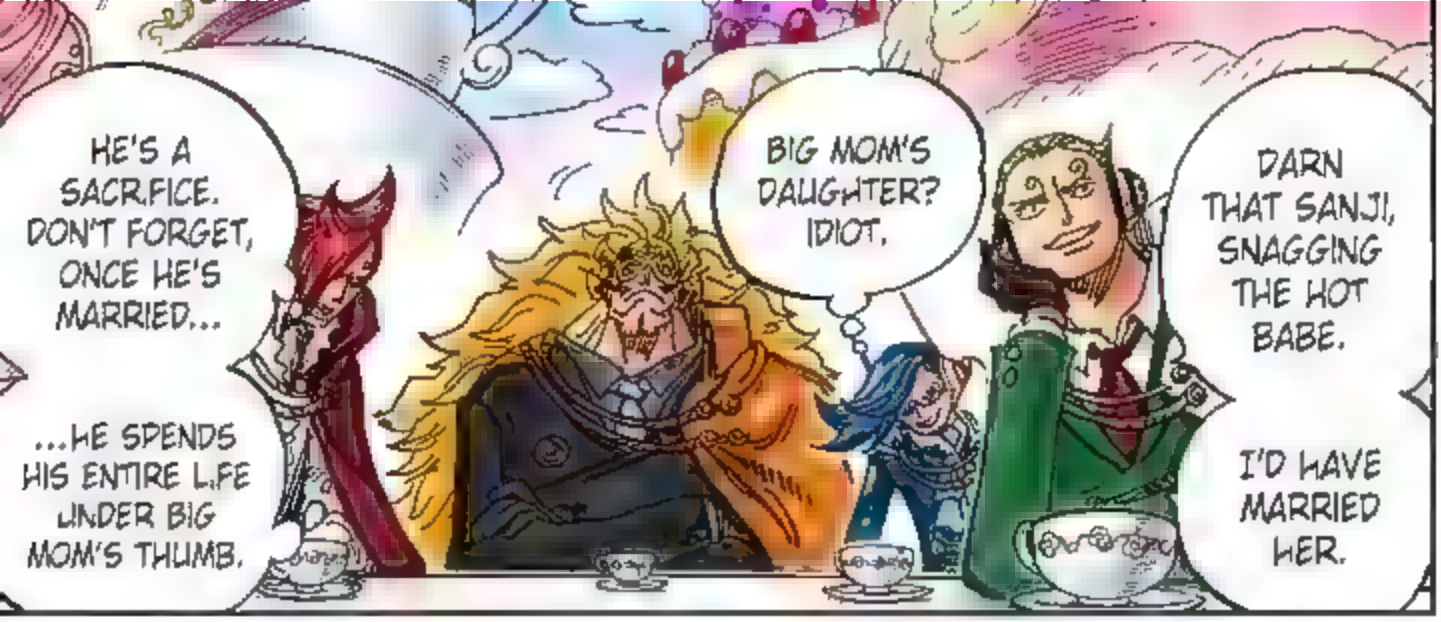
R-A-A-A-A-H-H

OOOH !!!

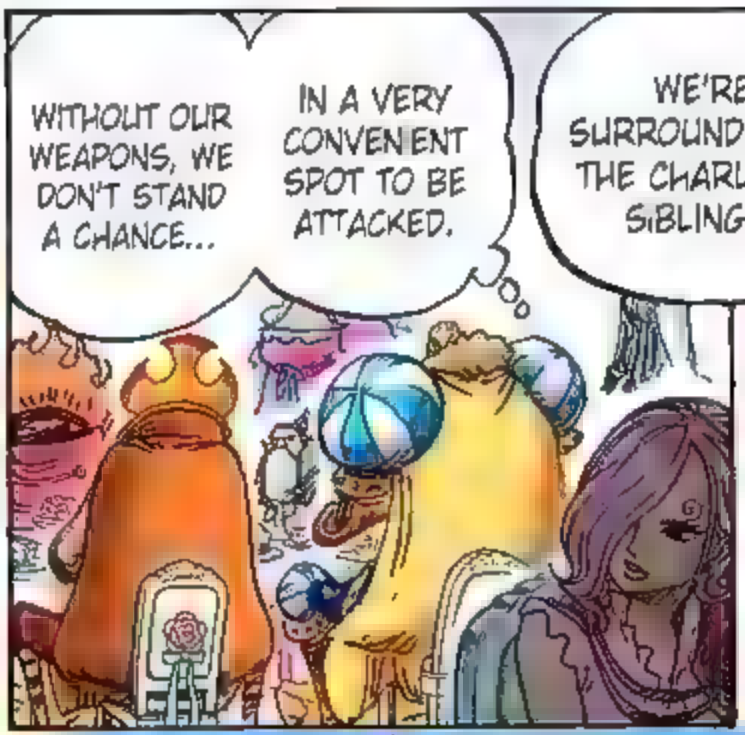
HAAAA HA HA HA...MA MA MA MA...
ENJOY IT WHILE IT LASTS, GUESTS. IT'LL ONLY TAKE A SECOND.
OW!
I DIDN'T KNOW YOU HAD A DEATH WISH.
PUDDING LOOKS SO BEAUTIFUL... SHE REMINDS ME OF A YOUNGER ME.
HOW MANY DECADES AGO?


...FOR THE SLAUGHTER SHOW!!
GRRG
GRRG
BECAUSE IT'S VERY NEARLY TIME...

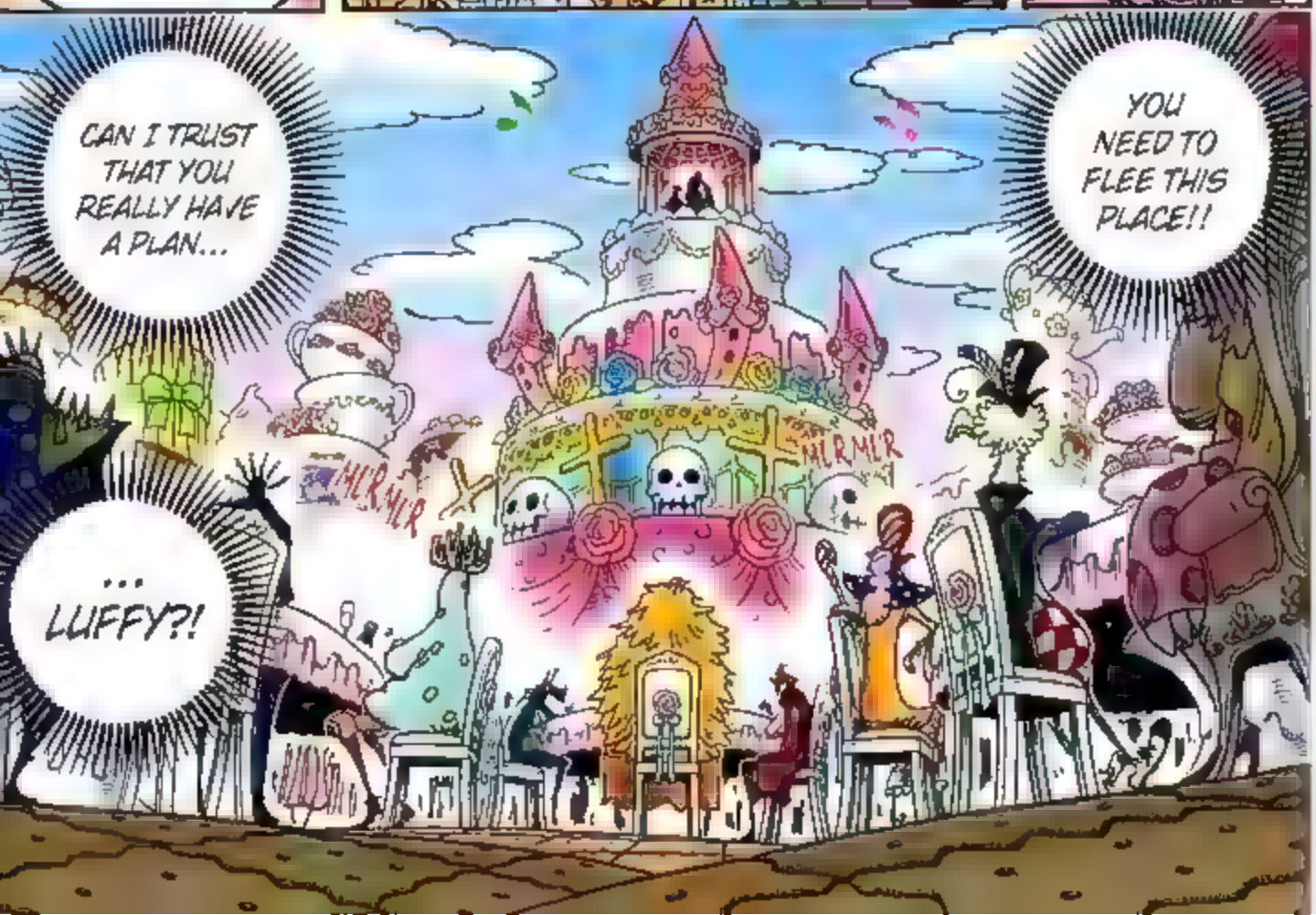

CHATTER
DO ENJOY THE CEREMONY.
HERE ARE YOUR SEATS.
CHATTER
SORRY, VINSMOKES, BUT YOU'VE GOTTA GO!!!


HE'S A SACRIFICE. DON'T FORGET, ONCE HE'S MARRIED...
...HE SPENDS HIS ENTIRE LIFE UNDER BIG MOM'S THUMB.
BIG MOM'S DAUGHTER? IDIOT.
DARN THAT SANJI, SNAGGING THE HOT BABE.
I'D HAVE MARRIED HER.

BUT THAT'S FINE... GERMA IS A COUNTRY THAT DOESN'T NEED TO EXIST.
BUT, SANJI...


WITHOUT OUR WEAPONS, WE DON'T STAND A CHANCE...
IN A VERY CONVENIENT SPOT TO BE ATTACKED.

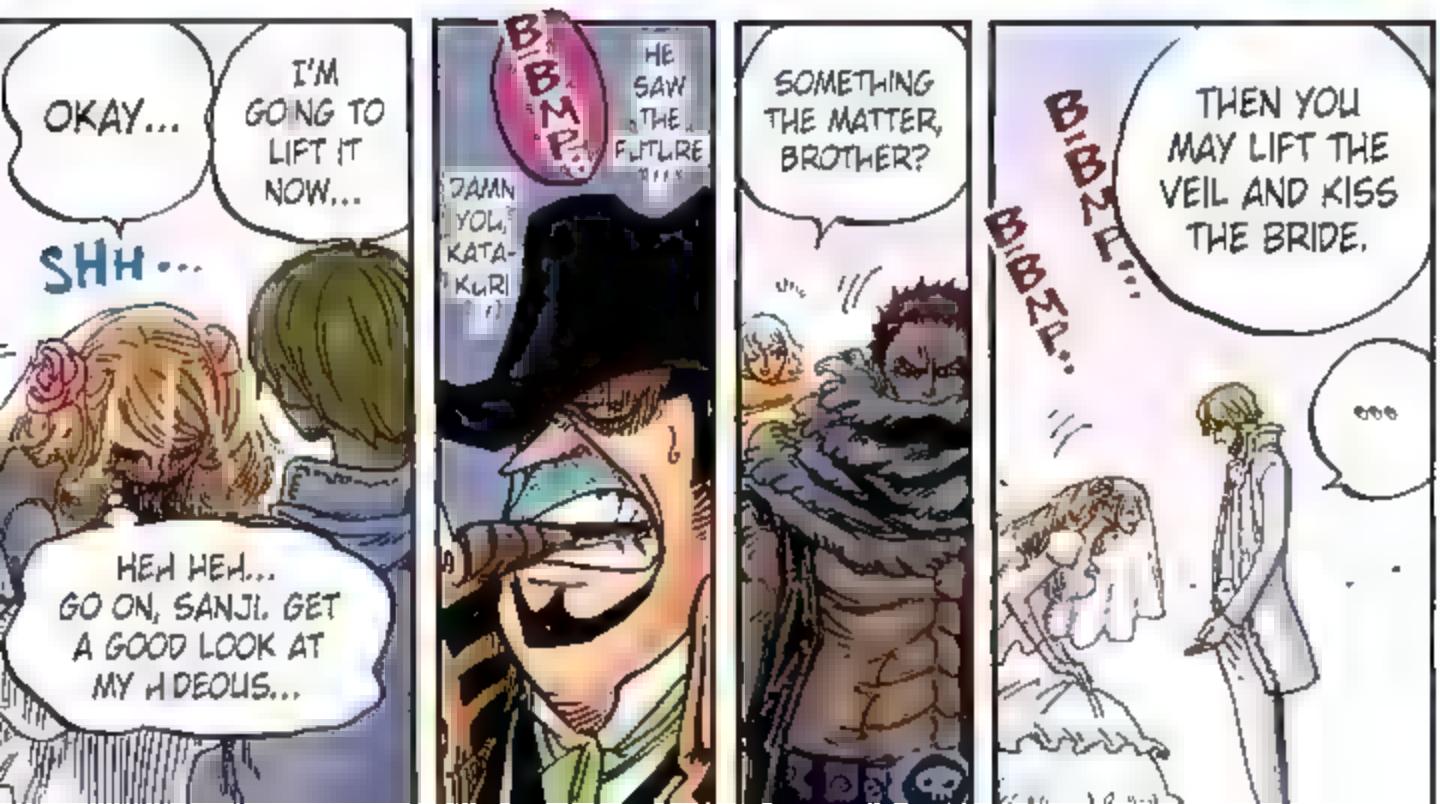
WE'RE SURROUNDED BY THE CHARLOTTE SIBLINGS.
I SEE...
...


CAN I TRUST THAT YOU REALLY HAVE A PLAN...
YOU NEED TO FLEE THIS PLACE!!
...LUFFY?!

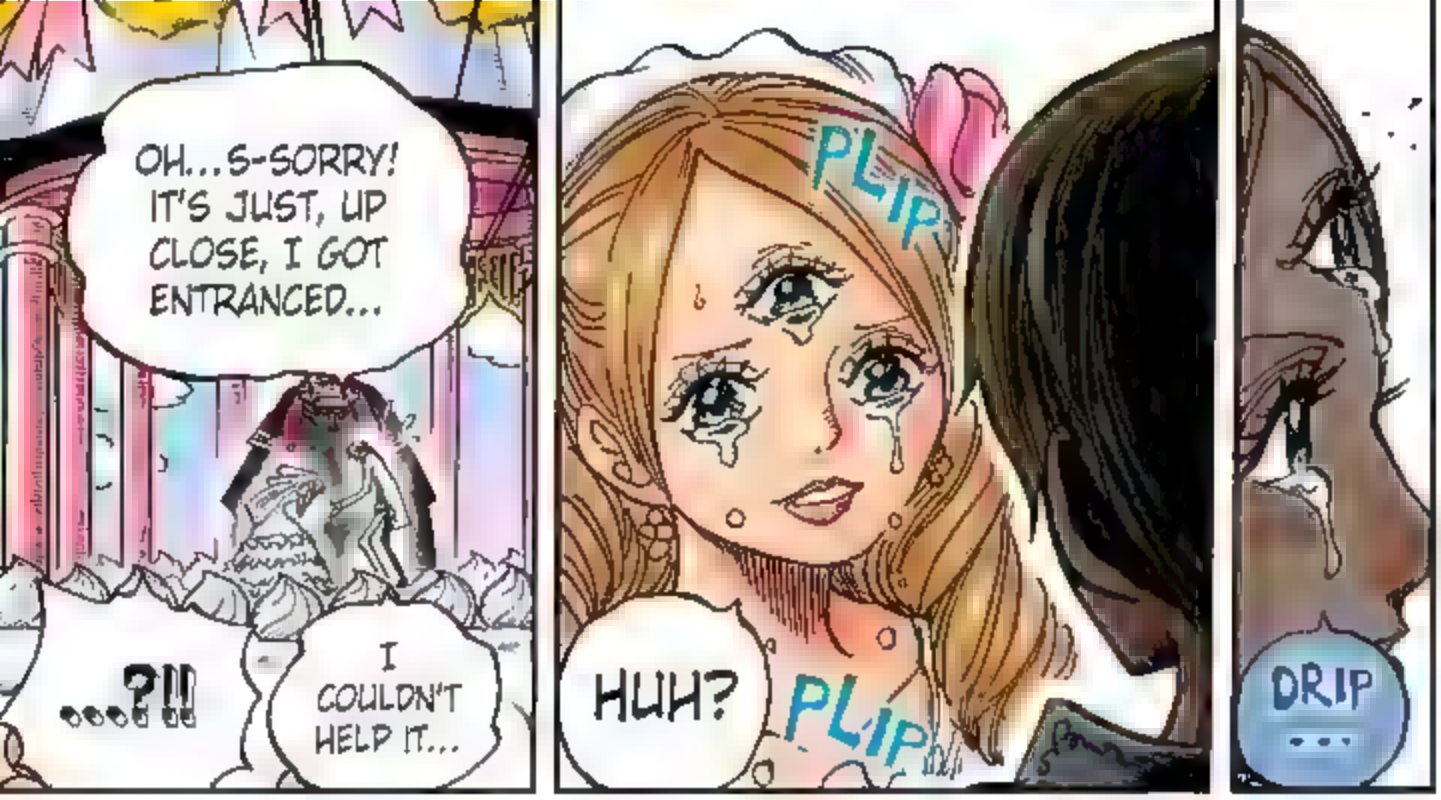
TO HAVE AND TO HOLD...
...TO BE YOUR LAWFULLY WEDDED WIFE...
DO YOU TAKE THIS WOMAN...
FOR RICHER, FOR POORER...
IN SICKNESS AND IN HEALTH...
DO
O!!
THIS IS YOUR FAULT FOR NOT WAKING UP, LUFFY!!!
DMM
DMM
DMM
DMM
HURRY UP, GUYS!!
WE'RE OUTTA TIME!!!

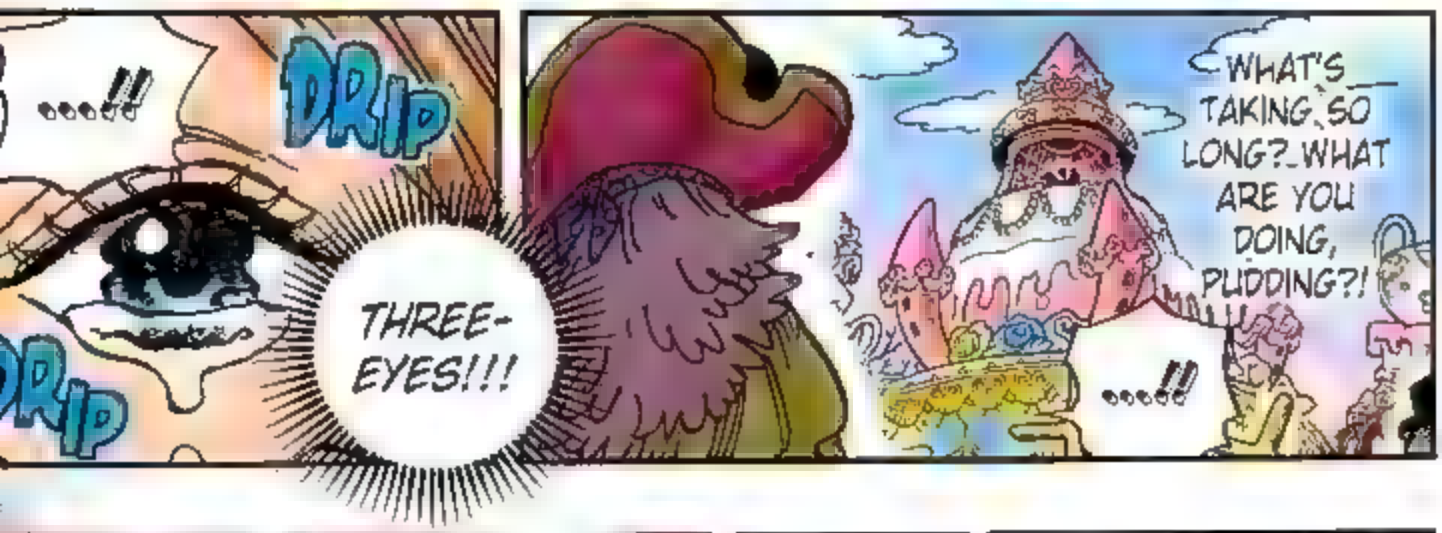
...
...UNTIL DEATH DO YOU PART?
TO LOVE AND TO CHERISH...

WHAT HAPPENS, PUDDING?
WHY WILL YOU FALL TO THE GROUND...?!
DO
?!
...!!
KWEEE!!

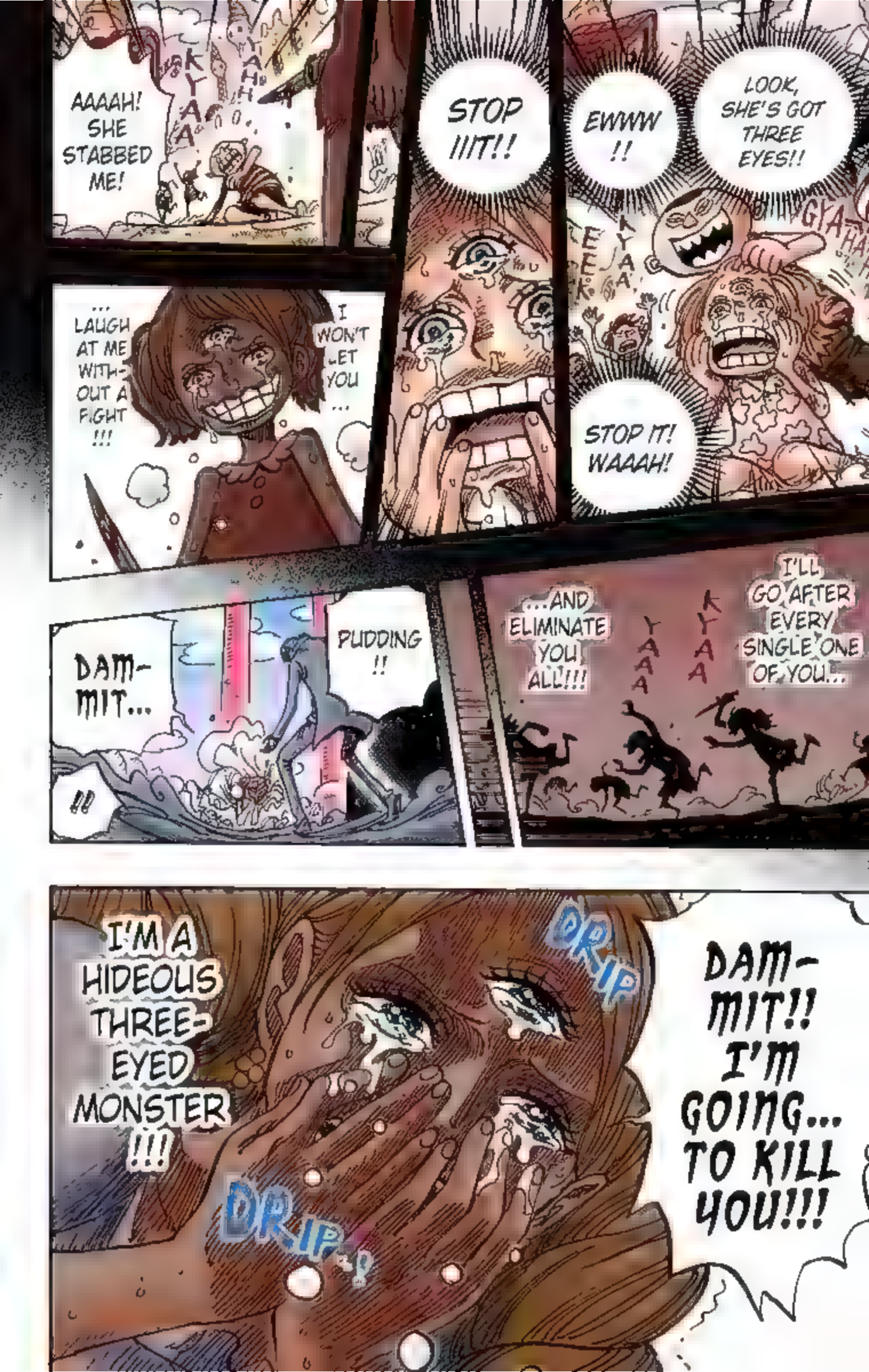

OKAY...
I'M GOING TO LIFT IT NOW...
SHH...
HEH HEH... GO ON, SANJI. GET A GOOD LOOK AT MY HIDEOUS...
BIBMP.
HE SAW THE FUTURE!!!
DAMN YOU, KATA-KURI!
SOMETHING THE MATTER, BROTHER?
BIBNL.
BIBNL...
THEN YOU MAY LIFT THE VEIL AND KISS THE BRIDE.
...

GLORK!!!
OH!!
!!!
... THIRD EYE!!!
... BEAUTIFUL EYE...
GULP..♥
WHAT A...
?!!
CLICK..!
..!!
THAT'S IT... GO ON...


OH...S-SORRY! IT'S JUST, UP CLOSE, I GOT ENTRANCED...
...?!!
I COULDN'T HELP IT...
PLIP
HUH?
PLIP
DRIP


...!!
DRIP
THREE-EYES!!!
DRIP
WHAT'S TAKING SO LONG? WHAT ARE YOU DOING, PUDDING?!
...!!

EWW, MONSTER !!
EWWW!
YOU'RE GROSS!!
EVEN AS YOUR MOTHER, I'VE GOTTA ADMIT YOU'RE CREEPY!
GROW OUT YOUR BANGS, PUDDING.
WHAT ARE YOU DOING, PUDDING?! SHOOT HIM!!!
DON'T GIMME THAT CRAP!!!
SLUMP...!
WHAT IS HE SAYING !?!!
NOT ONCE SINCE I WAS BORN HAS ANYONE EVER SAID THIS EYE WAS BEAUTIFUL!!!


AAAAH! SHE STABBED ME!
KYAA
YAH
STOP IIIT!!
EWWW !!
LOOK, SHE'S GOT THREE EYES!!
EEK
KYA
GYA-HA
STOP IT! WAAAH!
... LAUGH AT ME WITH-OUT A FIGHT !!!
I WON'T LET YOU ...
DAM-MIT...
!!
PUDDING !!
...AND ELIMINATE YOU ALL!!!
YAAA
KYAA
I'LL GO AFTER EVERY SINGLE ONE OF YOU...
I'M A HIDEOUS THREE-EYED MONSTER !!!
DRIP
DRIP
DAM-MIT!! I'M GOING... TO KILL YOU!!!

KRIK!
FORGET IT!! YOU DO IT, PRIEST!!
...
!
PUDDING?!
HEY!! WHAT ABOUT THE PLAN, PUDDING?!
NO GOOD! HE'LL DODGE!
CLIK!
...!!
BL-A-AK
?!!
ZIP!!
WUA
BING!!

HE DODGED IT!!
GLARE!!
OKAY!! WE'LL MAKE IT IN TIME!!!
DM-DM
DM
DM-DM
THAT WAS THE GUNSHOT SIGNAL, LUFFY!!
WHAT IS HAPPENING?!
KYAA
...!!
RAH
NO! HE WAS SHOT!!
THE PRIEST FIRED!!
WHY ?!
MURMUR
KYAA
RAH

FORGET THAT, MAMA! THE SITUATION IS UNPREDICTABLE!!
EVEN I CAN'T ACT TO CONTROL IT!!
?!
...!!
KATAKURI!! WHAT HAP-PENED WITH PUDDING?!
ZZSH!!
THERE'S NO WAY TO STOP IT!!!
I'M SORRY, MAMA!! I HAD NO CHOICE BUT TO OBEY THEM!!
IS THE PLAN STILL HAPPENING ?!
WHAT'S GOING ON? SANJI ISN'T GETTING SHOT!!
WHA...
ZRRMMMM!
?!!
SOMETHING'S WRONG WITH THE CAKE!!
WHAT WAS THAT?!
HERE WE GOOOO!!!
WE'RE TAKING BACK SANJI!!!

RAAAAHH

...?!!

WHAAAA-
AAAAAAAT
?!!

WHAAA

BIG
MOOOOM
!!!!

?!?!

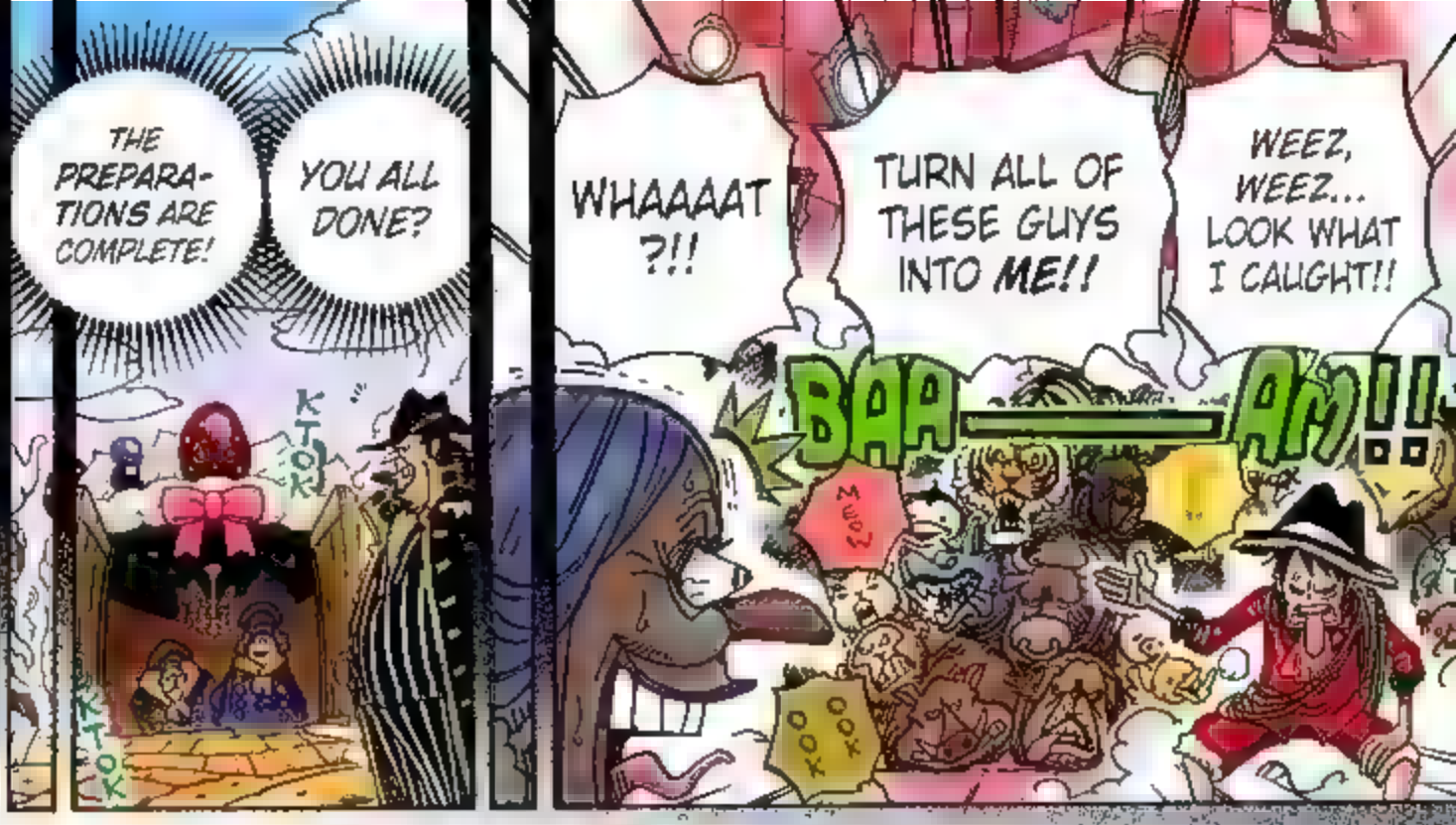
KA-BOOM!!

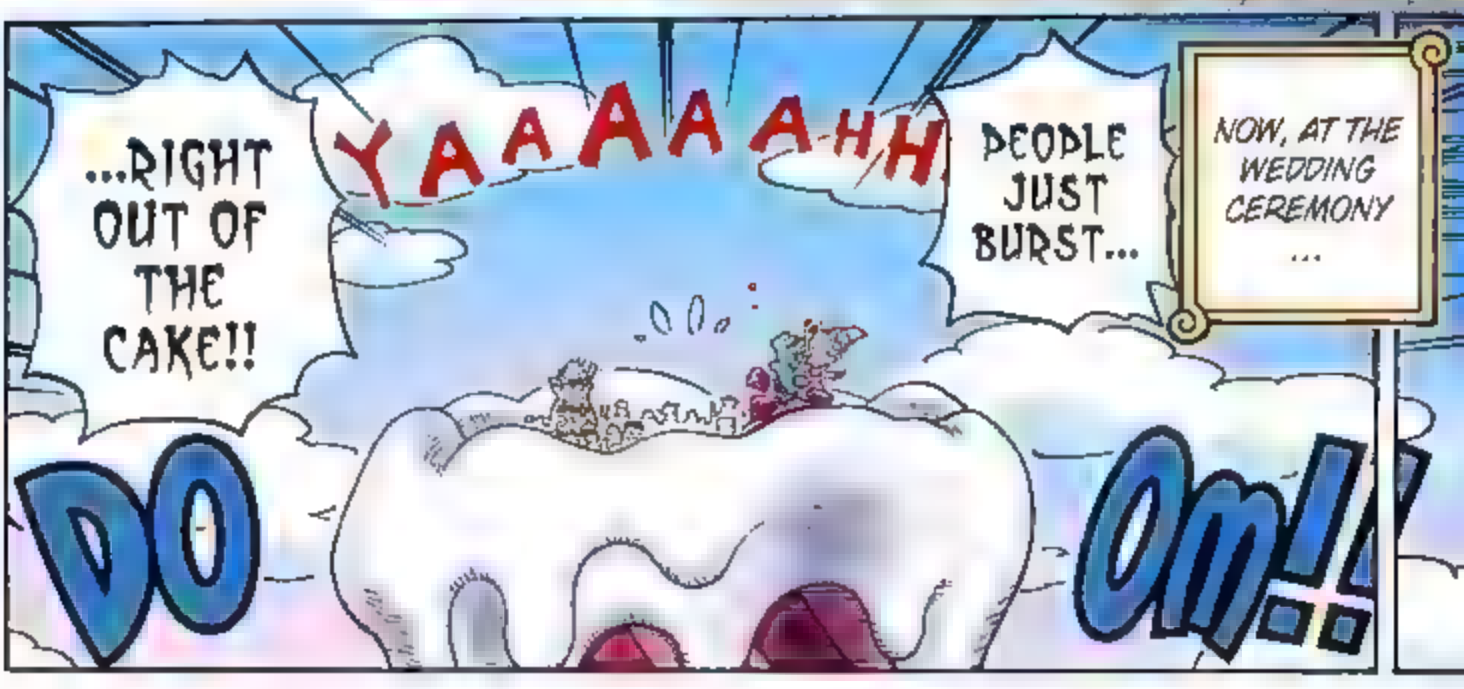
Chapter 863: THE KNIGHT

vol.86

ONE PIECE

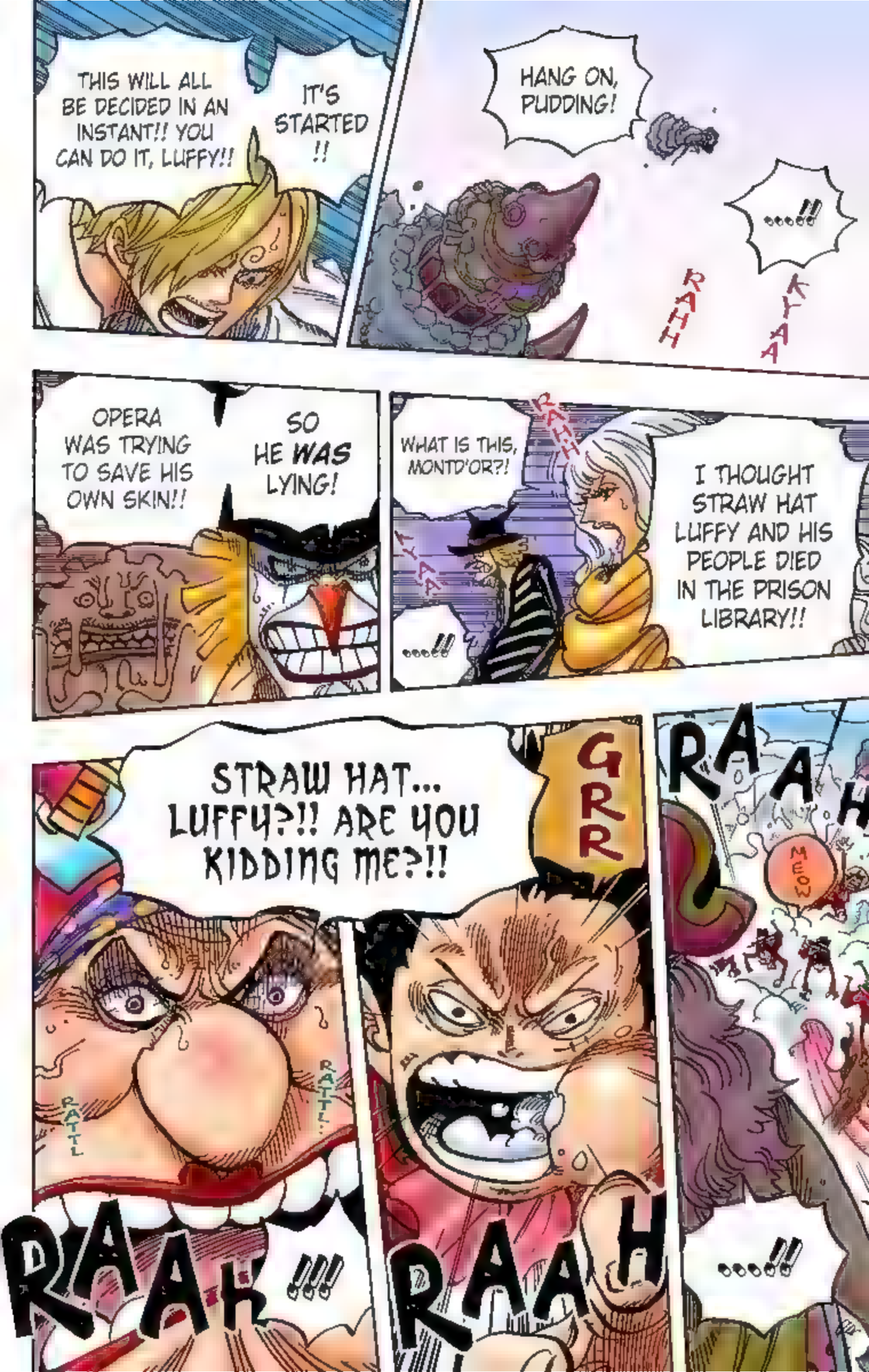
INSIDE THE WEDDING CAKE?!
A MIRROR?
BEGE'S HIDEOUT, ABOUT THREE AND A HALF HOURS EARLIER...
DO FU OM!!
STOP BEING RIDICULOUS!! YOU WANT TO DESTROY THE WEDDING CAKE?!
IT'LL BE COOL, FUNNY AND SWEET!! HA HA HA!
...THEN WE CAN JUST BUST THROUGH THE CAKE, STRAIGHT FROM THE MIRROR WORLD!!
SEE, IF YOU PUT THE MIRROR INSIDE OF IT...
YOU HAVE NO IDEA HOW MUCH MAMA'S BEEN LOOKING FORWARD TO IT!!!
OH YEAH? WHAT ABOUT IT?!
...AND SUPERIMPOSE THEM ONTO SOMEONE ELSE!!
YEAH! BRULEE'S ABLE TO TAKE THE PERSON REFLECTED IN THE MIRROR...
DAAA
?!
YOU WERE ABLE TO MULTIPLY NAMI AND THE OTHERS IN THE FOREST, RIGHT?

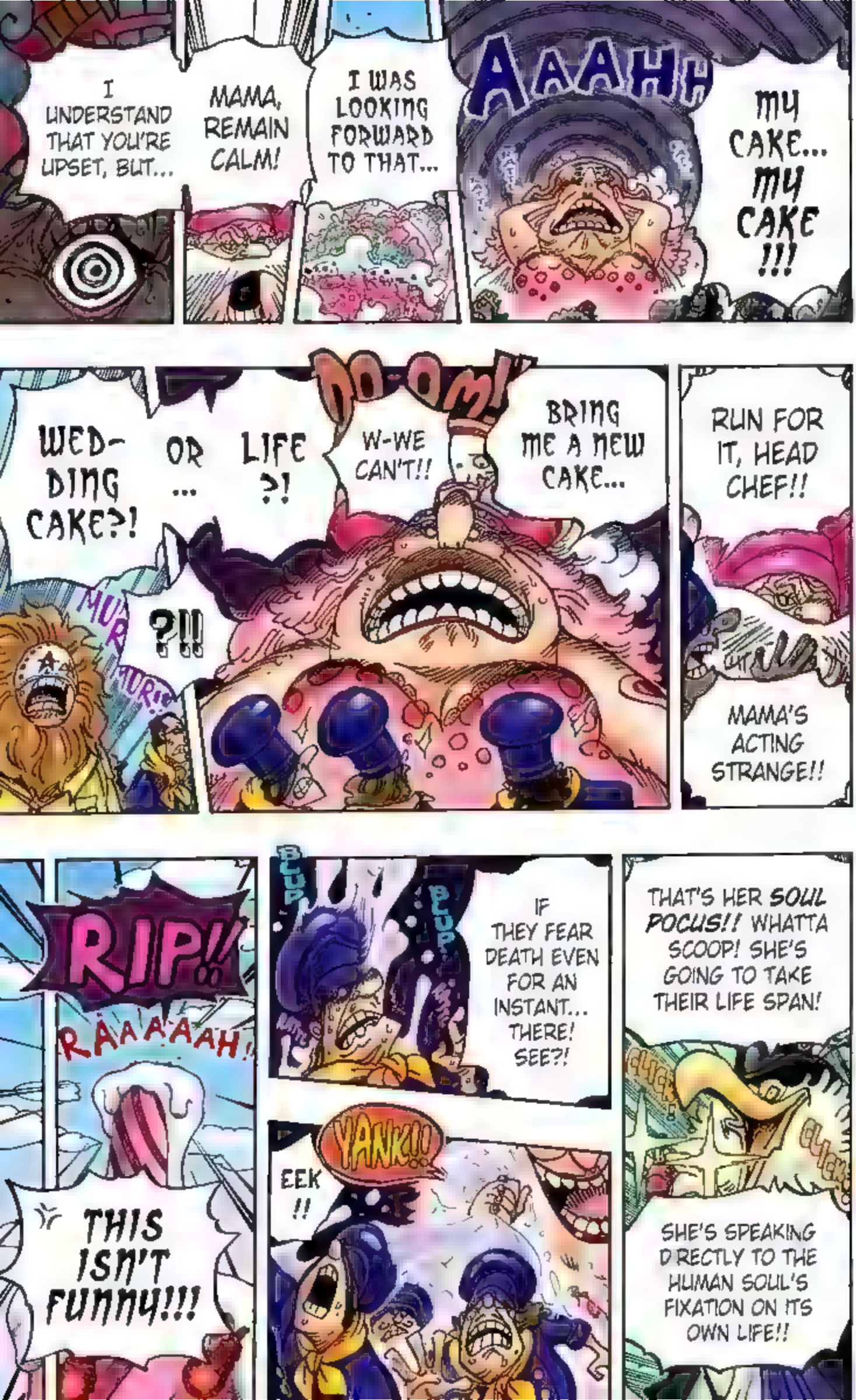


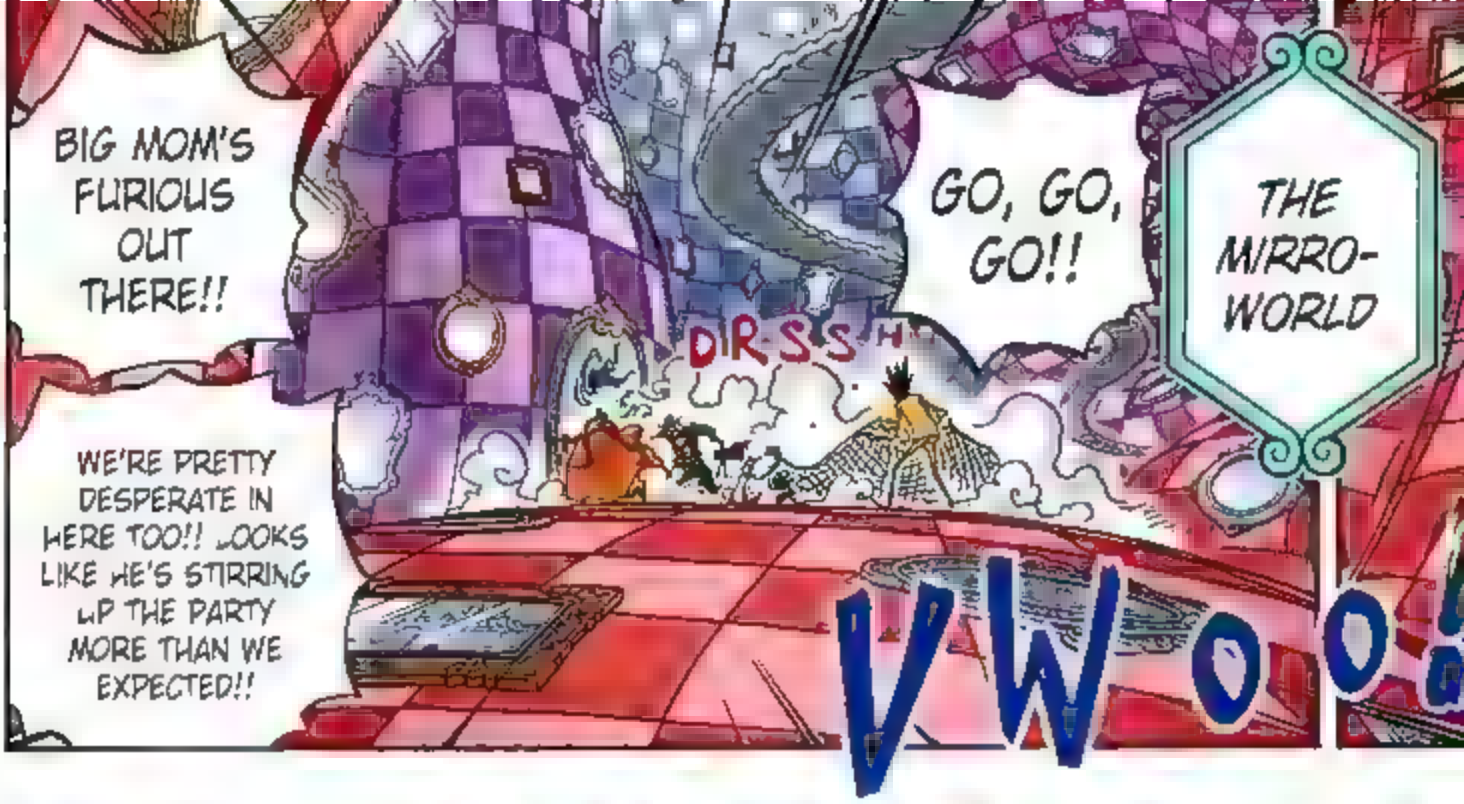


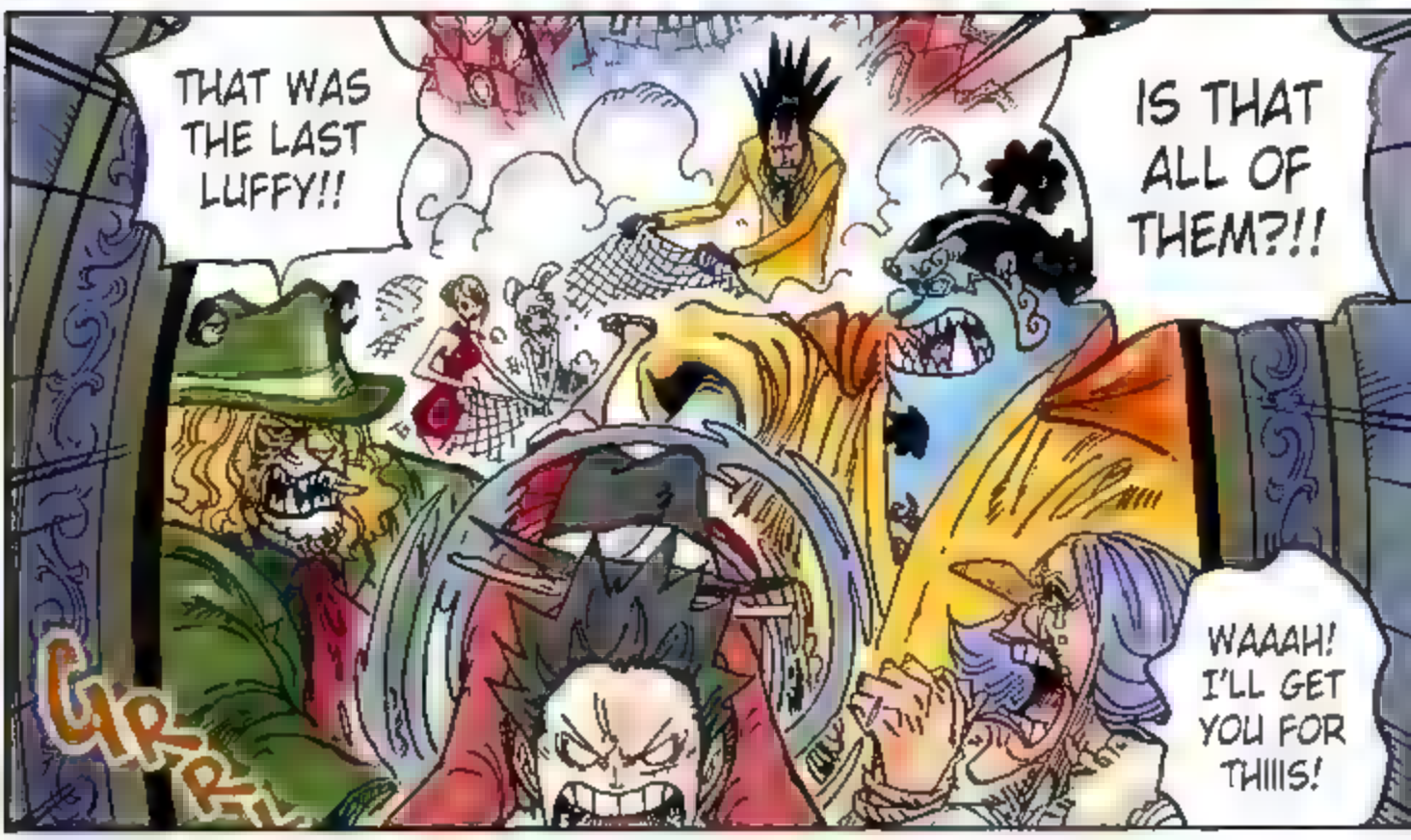
WEEZ, WEEZ... LOOK WHAT I CAUGHT!!
TURN ALL OF THESE GUYS INTO ME!!
WHAAAAT ?!!
BAA——AM!!
MEOW
OOK OOK
YOU ALL DONE?
THE PREPARATIONS ARE COMPLETE!
KTOK
KTOK
NOW, AT THE WEDDING CEREMONY ...
PEOPLE JUST BURST...
YAAAAAHH
...RIGHT OUT OF THE CAKE!!
DO
OM!!
...!!
GRRLL
THIS IS ONE HELLUVA SHOW!!
NO, DU FELD!!
AAA
RAHH
THIS IS BIG NEWS!! THAT'S ONE OF THE WORST GENERATION PIRATES!!

GROWRRR !!!
DA-DO
MROWW —!!
IT'S STRAW HAT LUFFY !!!
BUT WHY IS HE HERE?!
AND WHY ARE THERE SO MANY OF HIM?!!
GRR
RUN AWAY!! THE CAKE IS TOPPLING OVER!!
RAAAAAHH
WHAT'S WITH THESE GUYS?!

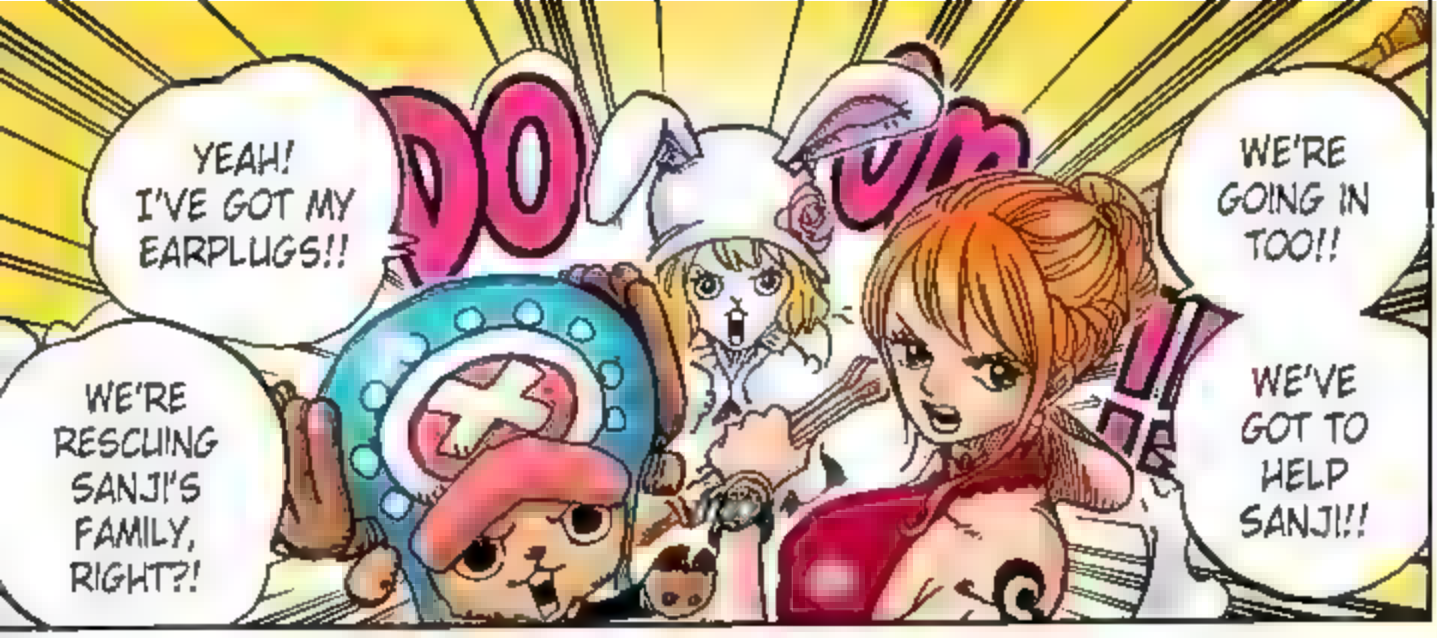

THIS WILL ALL BE DECIDED IN AN INSTANT!! YOU CAN DO IT, LUFFY!!
IT'S STARTED !!
HANG ON, PUDDING!
...!!
RAHH
KYAA
OPERA WAS TRYING TO SAVE HIS OWN SKIN!!
SO HE WAS LYING!
WHAT IS THIS, MONTD'OR?!
RAHH
KYAA
...!!
I THOUGHT STRAW HAT LUFFY AND HIS PEOPLE DIED IN THE PRISON LIBRARY!!
STRAW HAT... LUFFY?!! ARE YOU KIDDING ME?!!
GRR
RATTL
RATTL
RAAH !!!
RAAH
RAAH
MOMO
...!!

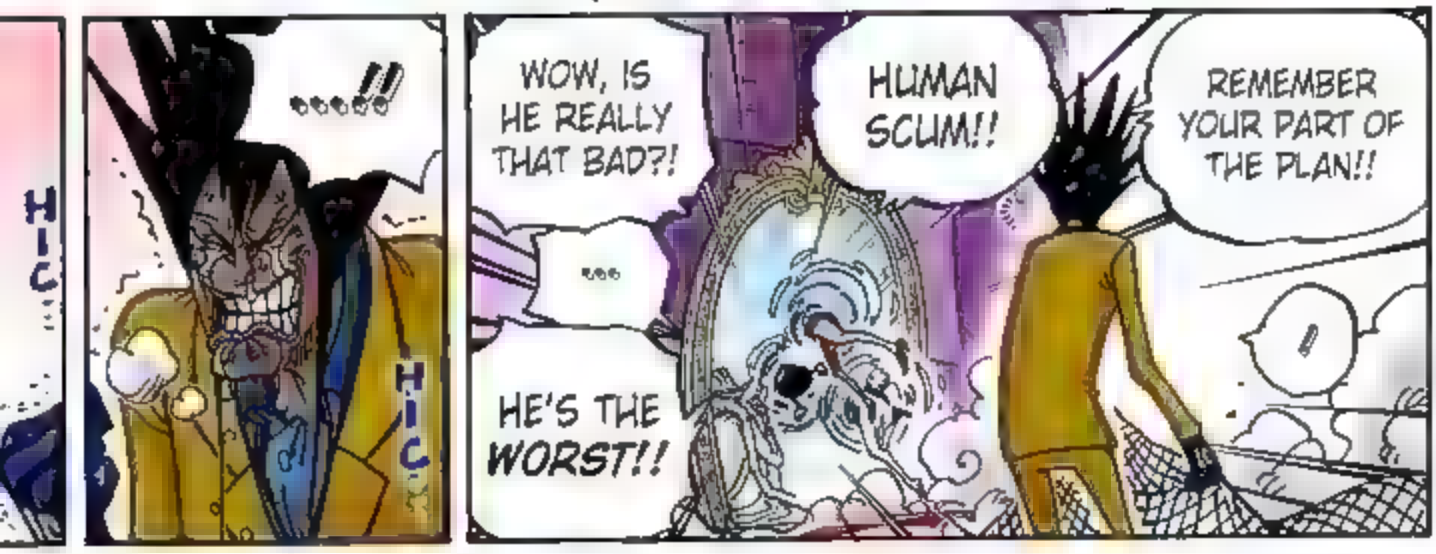

I UNDERSTAND THAT YOU'RE UPSET, BUT...
MAMA, REMAIN CALM!
I WAS LOOKING FORWARD TO THAT...
AAAHH
MY CAKE... MY CAKE !!!
WED-DING CAKE?!
OR ...
LIFE ?!
?!!
MUR MUR!!
DO-OM!
W-WE CAN'T!!
BRING ME A NEW CAKE...
RUN FOR IT, HEAD CHEF!!
MAMA'S ACTING STRANGE!!
RIP!!
RAAAAAH!
THIS ISN'T FUNNY!!!
BLUP
BLUP
IF THEY FEAR DEATH EVEN FOR AN INSTANT... THERE! SEE?!
YANK!!
EEK !!
THAT'S HER SOUL POCUS!! WHATTA SCOOP! SHE'S GOING TO TAKE THEIR LIFE SPAN!
SHE'S SPEAKING DIRECTLY TO THE HUMAN SOUL'S FIXATION ON ITS OWN LIFE!!


BIG MOM'S FURIOUS OUT THERE!!
GO, GO, GO!!
THE MIRRO-WORLD
DIRSSH
WE'RE PRETTY DESPERATE IN HERE TOO!! LOOKS LIKE HE'S STIRRING UP THE PARTY MORE THAN WE EXPECTED!!
WOO!


THAT WAS THE LAST LUFFY!!
IS THAT ALL OF THEM?!!
GRRL
WAAAH! I'LL GET YOU FOR THIIIS!

BABOOM!!
FOLLOW THEM IN, PEDRO!!
RIGHT!! LET'S GIVE LUFFY SOME BACKUP!!

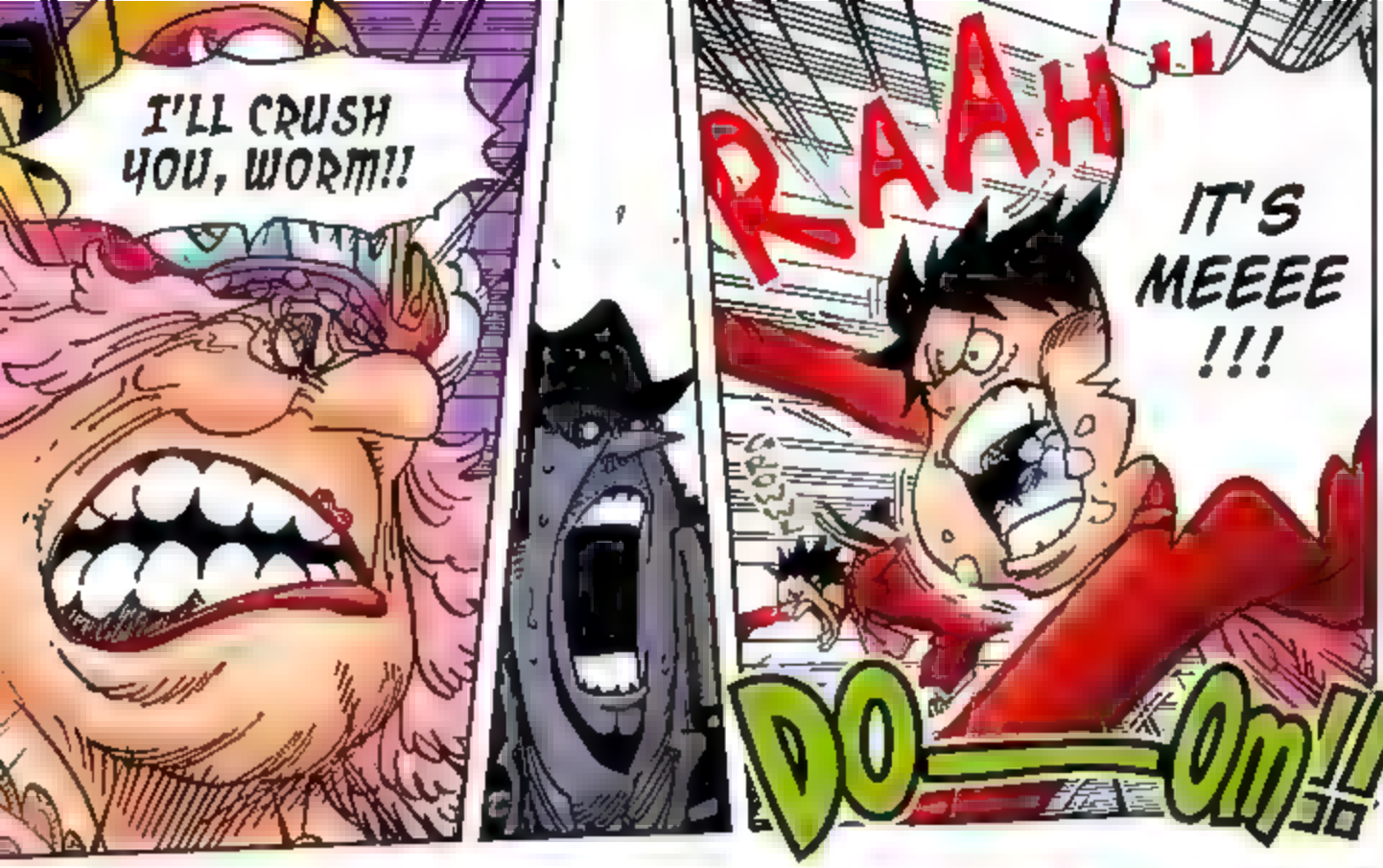

DO
UM
YEAH! I'VE GOT MY EARPLUGS!!
WE'RE RESCUING SANJI'S FAMILY, RIGHT?!
WE'RE GOING IN TOO!!
WE'VE GOT TO HELP SANJI!!

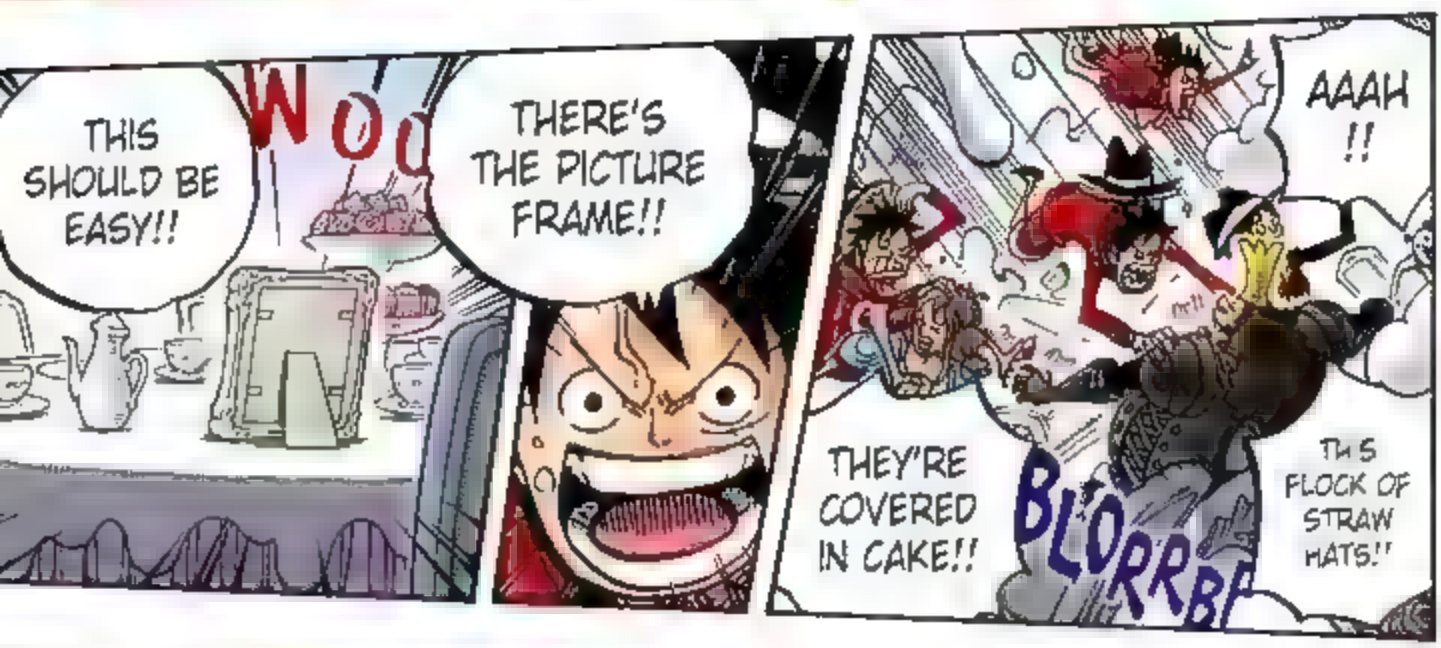

HIC
...!!
HIC
WOW, IS HE REALLY THAT BAD?!
...
HE'S THE WORST!!
HUMAN SCUM!!
REMEMBER YOUR PART OF THE PLAN!!

I WILL REMEMBER THAT NAME, MONKEY D. LUFFY!
GRRM..
WHICH ONE'S STRAW HAT?!!
...GETS THEIR LIFE TAKEN FROM THEM!!!
GRRG..
ANYONE WHO STEALS MY PLEASURE FROM ME...
RAAAAAAAH

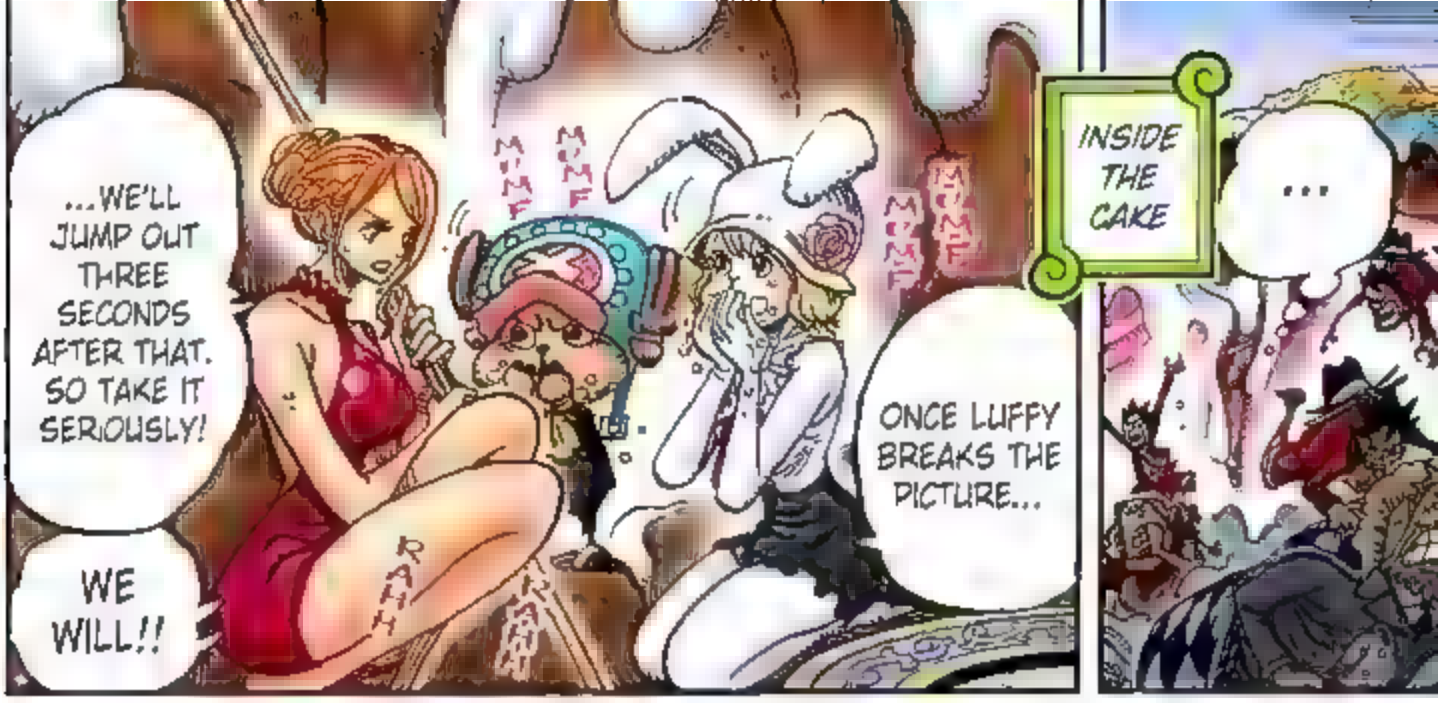
I'M GOING TO TAKE SANJI BACK...
I'M NOT BACKING DOWN, JUST BECAUSE YOU'RE ONE OF THE FOUR EMPERORS!!
HERE I AM, PICKING ANOTHER FIGHT WITH YOU!!
IT'S YOU WHO FAILED TO BECOME THE PIRATE KING!!
NOW COME!! TO THE NEW WORLD!!
... AND AT THE END OF THE DAY...
CLANK!!

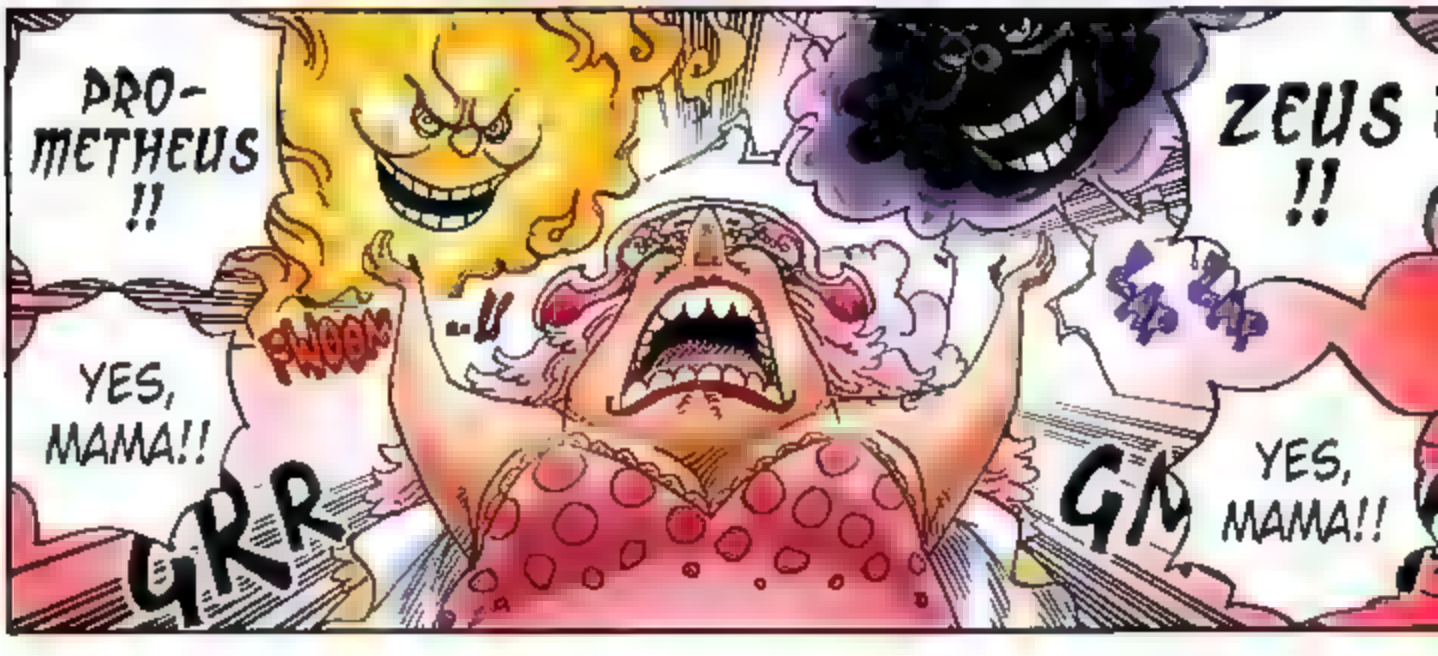
SPLAT
WHICH ONE'S STRAW HAT LUFFY?!!
WE'RE GONNA WIN!!!
THE CAKE IS TOPPLING !!
HOW DARE YOU RUIN MY WEDDING CAKE!!!!
RAAH
AND OF COURSE HE'S NOT GONNA COME STRAIGHT FOR HER!
IDIOT! IT'S A DIVERSION! DOES SHE REALLY THINK SHE'S GOING TO GET AN ANSWER?!

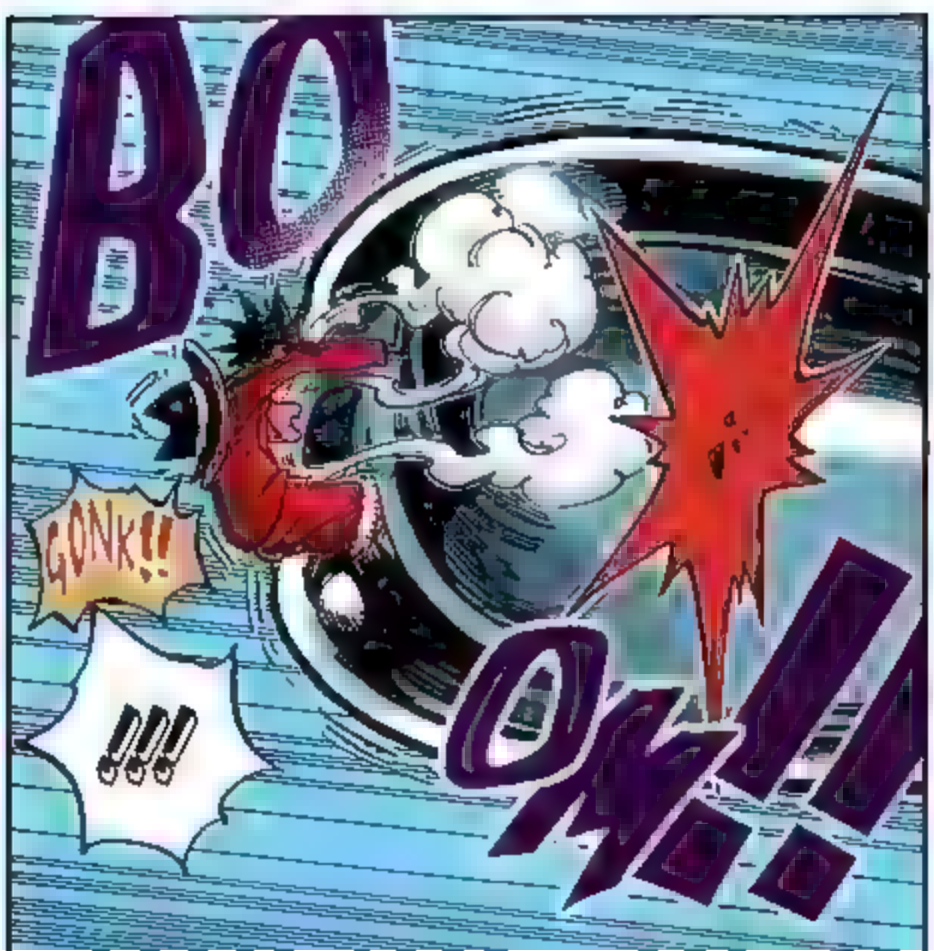

I'LL CRUSH YOU, WORM!!
RAAH
IT'S MEEEE !!!
DO—Om!!


THIS SHOULD BE EASY!!
Woo
THERE'S THE PICTURE FRAME!!
AAAH !!
THEY'RE COVERED IN CAKE!!
BLORRBF
THIS FLOCK OF STRAW HATS!!

READY TO LELO-LAUNCH AT ANY TIME...
YEP!
...GOD-FATHER.
YOU READY WITH THE LAUNCHERS ?
GOTTI!
VITO!
TAP
TAP


...WE'LL JUMP OUT THREE SECONDS AFTER THAT. SO TAKE IT SERIOUSLY!
WE WILL!!
MMF
MMF
MMF
MMF
RAHH
ONCE LUFFY BREAKS THE PICTURE...
INSIDE THE CAKE
...

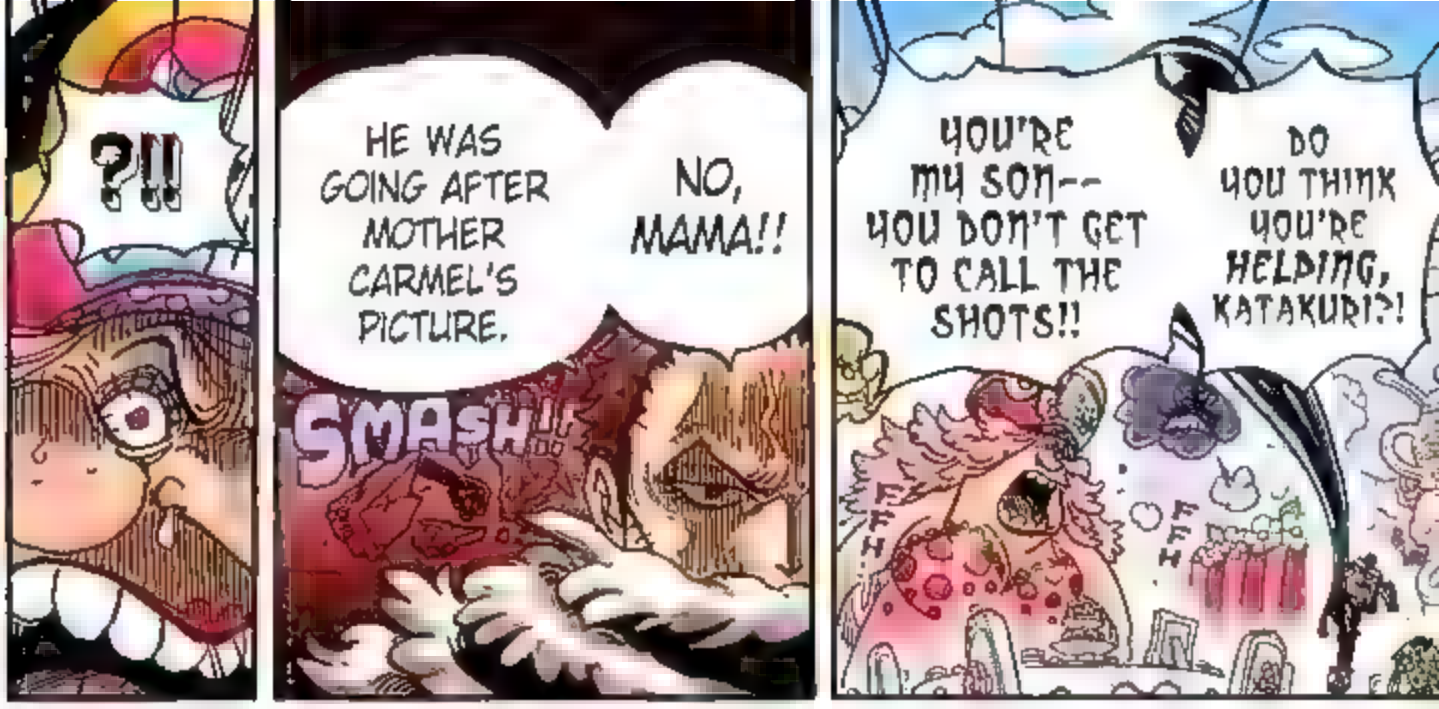

PRO-METHEUS !!
YES, MAMA!!
GRR
SWOOM
ZEUS !!
YES, MAMA!!
GM

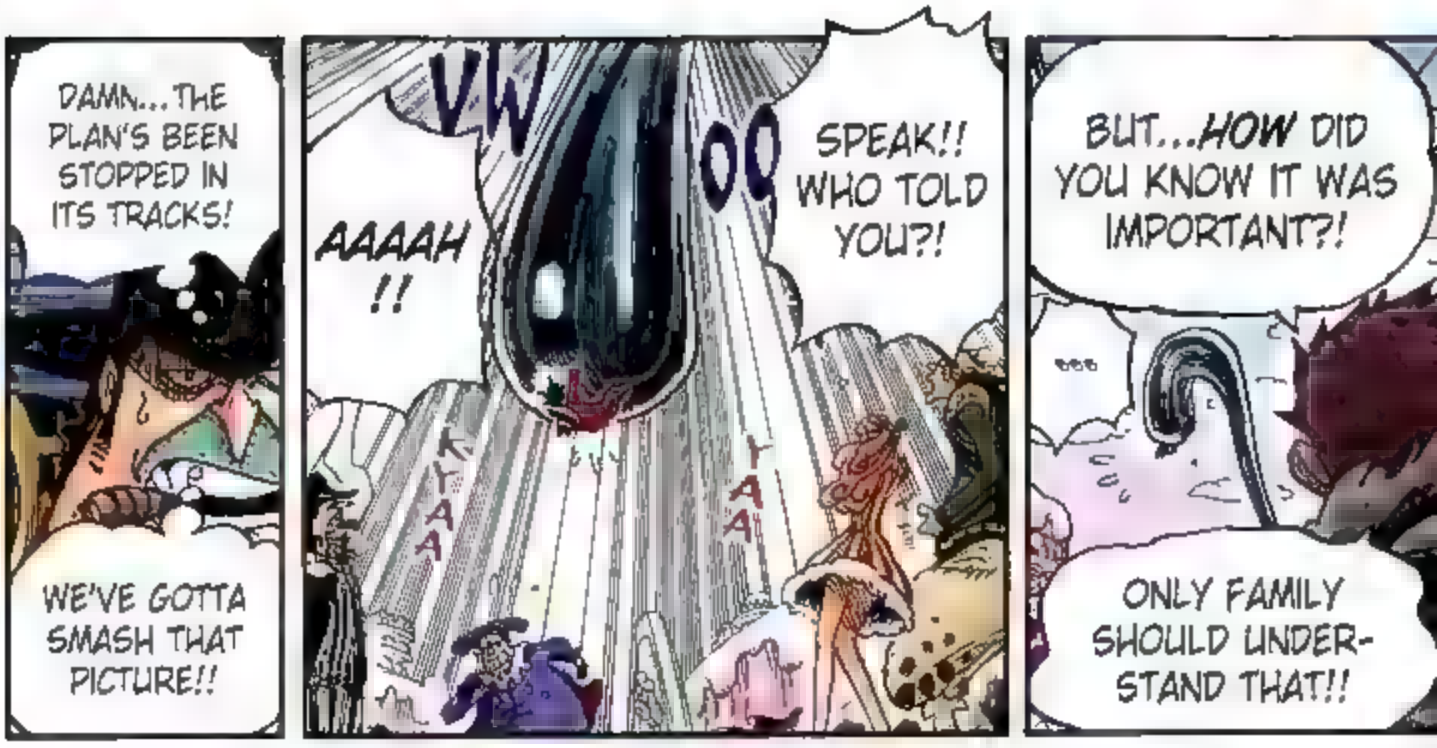

BO
GONK!!
!!!
OY!!

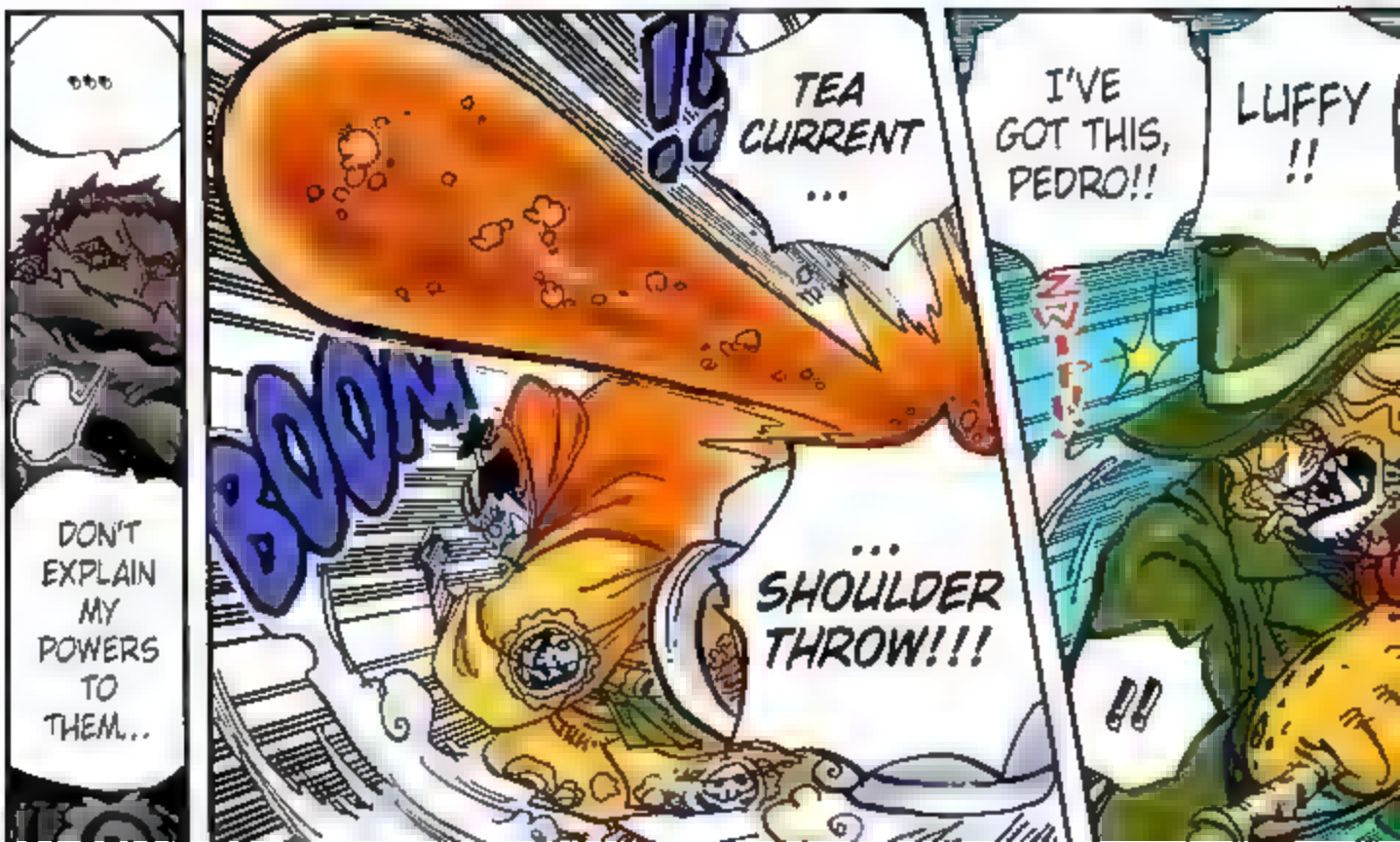
DRUNN!
RUBBER-RU...

!!
WHUP!!

...?!!
THIS ONE'S THE REAL THING!!
BWUH !!
...!!
NO
OM!!
THE REST OF THEM ARE JUST ANIMALS FROM AROUND THE ISLAND...
MY ARMS AND LEGS ARE STUCK IN IT!!
HEY, WHAT IS THIS?!
MURMUR
MURMUR
GRK GRK
...ALTERED BY BRULEE'S POWERS! IGNORE THEM!!
I CAN'T GET LOOSE! WHAT KIND OF POWER IS THIS?!
OH, I SEE! BRULEE...?! THEN...


?!!
HE WAS GOING AFTER MOTHER CARMEL'S PICTURE.
NO, MAMA!!
SMASH!!
YOU'RE MY SON-- YOU DON'T GET TO CALL THE SHOTS!!
DO YOU THINK YOU'RE HELPING, KATAKURI?!
FFH
FFH


DAMN... THE PLAN'S BEEN STOPPED IN ITS TRACKS!
WE'VE GOTTA SMASH THAT PICTURE!!
VW
AAAAH !!
SPEAK!! WHO TOLD YOU?!
KYAA
KYAA
BUT...HOW DID YOU KNOW IT WAS IMPORTANT?!
ONLY FAMILY SHOULD UNDER-STAND THAT!!


...
DON'T EXPLAIN MY POWERS TO THEM...
!!
TEA CURRENT ...
BOOM
... SHOULDER THROW!!!
I'VE GOT THIS, PEDRO!!
LUFFY !!
SWIP!!
!!

NRA ASH!!
WHOA !!
DO OOH!!
YOU CAN ESCAPE IF THERE'S ENOUGH MOISTURE-- BUT TRY NOT TO TOUCH IT.
JINBE ?!!
MURMUR!
KATAKURI HAS SPECIAL PARAMECIA POWERS!! IT'S THE MOCHI-MOCHI FRUIT!
THAT'S BOSS JINBE!!!
I'M THE ONE WHO TOLD LUFFY ABOUT MOTHER CARMEL.
...
ANYONE IN YOUR OPERATION HEARS THE RUMORS.
DO OH!!

YOU DO?!
PLEASE DO.
I WISH TO QUIT AND JOIN THE STRAW HAT CREW!!!
GRRG.
...YET NOW YOU'RE STICKING UP FOR THE CAKE WRECKER?!
WAIT. YOU DECIDED NOT TO LEAVE ME EARLIER...
SHALL I TAKE THIS AS REBEL-LION?!
BUT NOT BEFORE YOU'VE PAID THE PROPER PRICE!! YOU DON'T WANT TO LIVE IN SHAME, DO YOU?!!
MUMM
DO WHATEVER YOU WANT ONCE YOU'RE GONE!
WOW, THAT'S BIG NEWS!! JINBE, THE FORMER WARLORD?!
JOINING THE STRAW HATS!!!
OOOH, LIFE SPAN IS MY FAVORITE! I DIDN'T REALIZE YOU HATED ME SO MUCH.
YOU'D RATHER CHOOSE DEATH THAN STAY IN A PLACE YOU DISLIKE? WELL, YOU'LL GET NO SYMPATHY FROM ME!!!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN, JINBE?!!
YOU CAN'T JOIN UP IF YOU'RE DEAD!!
...I WILL OFFER YOU AS MUCH OF MY LIFE AS YOU CAN TAKE!!
NO... IF YOU PROMISE NOT TO HARM ANYONE ASIDE FROM ME...
!!?

ALL RIGHT, DUMMY! YOU'VE GOT A DEAL!!
STAY ?!
OR...
LIFE ?!
DOO
M!!
LIFE !!!
MURMUR
WHOA! IS JINBE GOING TO...?
?
?!
LIFE !!
OR...
STAY !!
MURMUR
MURMUR
GRRM
?
SH—HH
HANG ON...!!
HIS SOUL AIN'T COMIN' OUT!! YOU'RE KIDDIN' ME!!
HE'S NOT EVEN THE TINIEST BIT AFRAID OF MAMA!!

FWOOM

THAT MAKES YOU MY ENEMY NOW!!!

HEY, WHAT A CHEAP SHOT!!

!!

?!!

MAMA CAN'T TAKE HIS LIFE SPAN...?!!

...THEN I RETURN YOUR RITUAL CUP!!

...

IF YOU WILL NOT TAKE MY LIFE...

A MAN WHO WOULD BE CREWMATE OF THE FUTURE PIRATE KING...

DO OM

...CANNOT AFFORD TO TREMBLE IN THE PRESENCE OF A MERE EMPEROR!!!

I APPRECIATE ALL YOU HAVE DONE FOR ME.

DOOR

TINK!

AS OF THIS MOMENT, I QUIT THE BIG MOM PIRATES!!!

RAAH

KADOOM!!

DINK

CRUNCH!

KAH

KAH

Yo Ho Ho!

HAAAA HA HA HA, MA MA MA.

CRUNCH!!

CONGRATS, JINBE...

ALL RIGHT!!!

DAT WAZ ZO GOOL...

...!

ORIF

JRIF

DURING THE PLAN ...?!

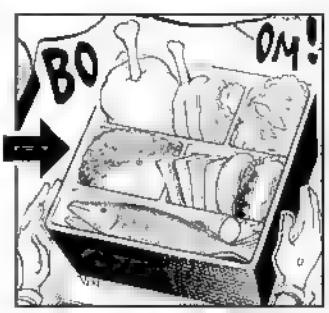
?!!!

SBS Question Corner

質問コーナー

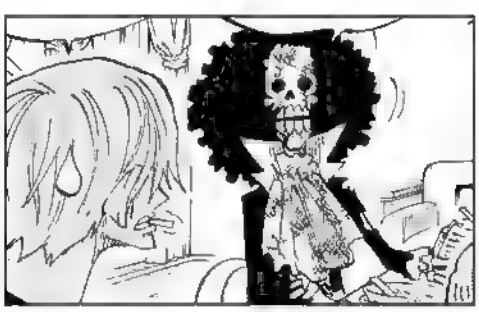
(Fujima, Fukuoka)

Q: On page 28 of volume 85 (chapter 850), you can see the bento lunch that Sanji prepared. When compared to the list of the crew's favorite foods in the SBS section of volume 45, they line up perfectly. However, I just can't figure out what the food is to the left of the sandwich. Is it Brook's favorite, perhaps, since he wasn't in the volume 45 SBS? Can you provide an answer that will swirl my brow?



--OP Girl

A: Ah, good looking out there. It's supposed to be a scene where Sanji's making a lunch for Pudding, and you wonder, "What are you really thinking about, man?!" You're right, he's made all of the crew's favorite dishes. And look at the amounts. This is not a single meal for one lady, Sanji... Here's the menu:
Meat (Luffy), Rice (Zolo), Seasonal fish (Usopp), Pasta (Sanji), Hamburger (Franky), Sandwich (Robin), Tangerine (Nami), Chocolate (Chopper).
As for the dish you couldn't identify, it is Brook's favorite: curry! Brook loves to eat curry, but he makes an absolute mess of it, so Sanji doesn't normally like to make it for him.



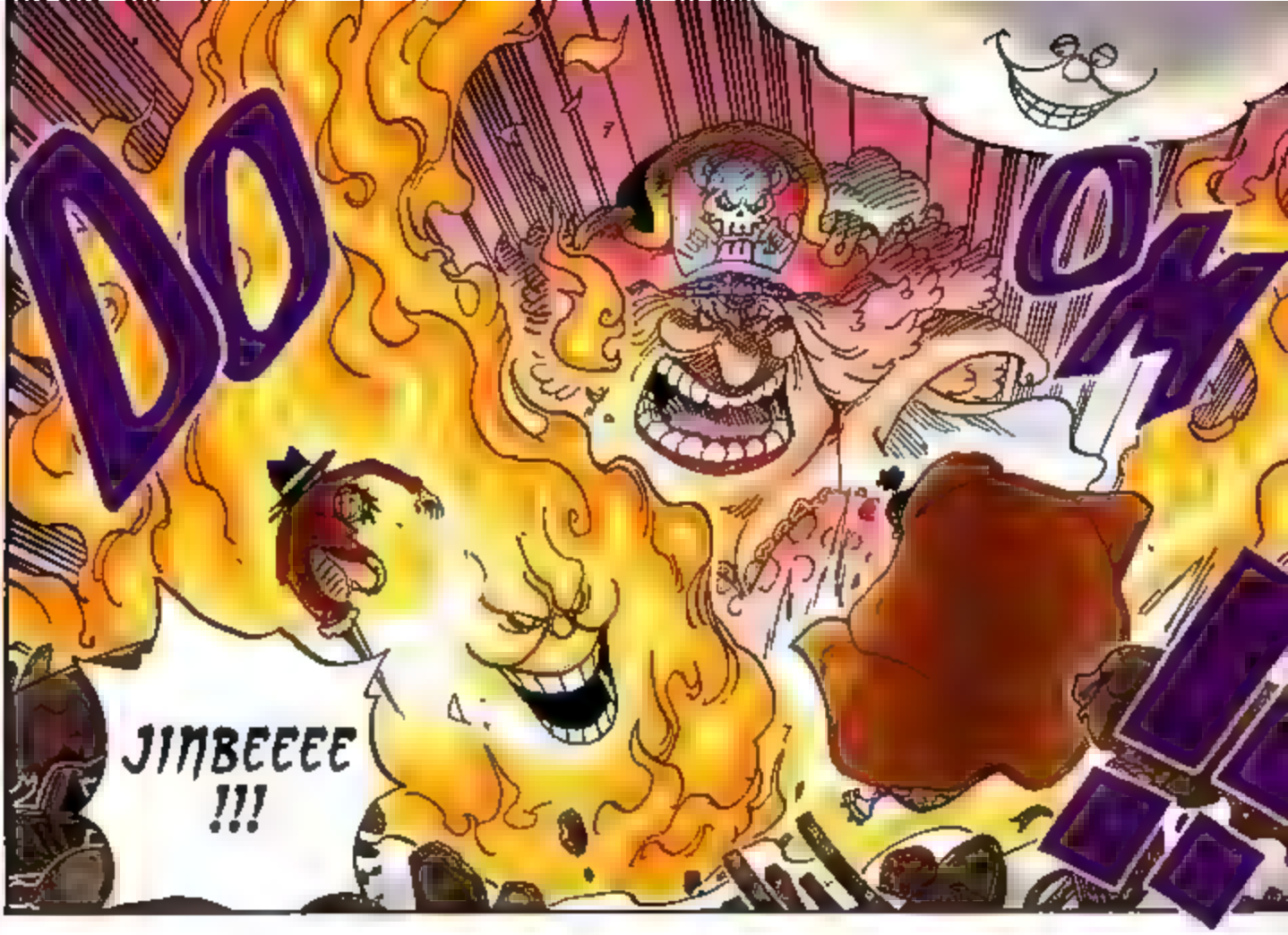
Q: Hello, Oda Sensei. The lunch that Luffy eats at the location of his promise with Sanji looks really gross, but Luffy says it's delicious. Is this because his gratitude is the most delicious seasoning of all? I complained about my wife's cooking, and now she doesn't cook for me anymore.

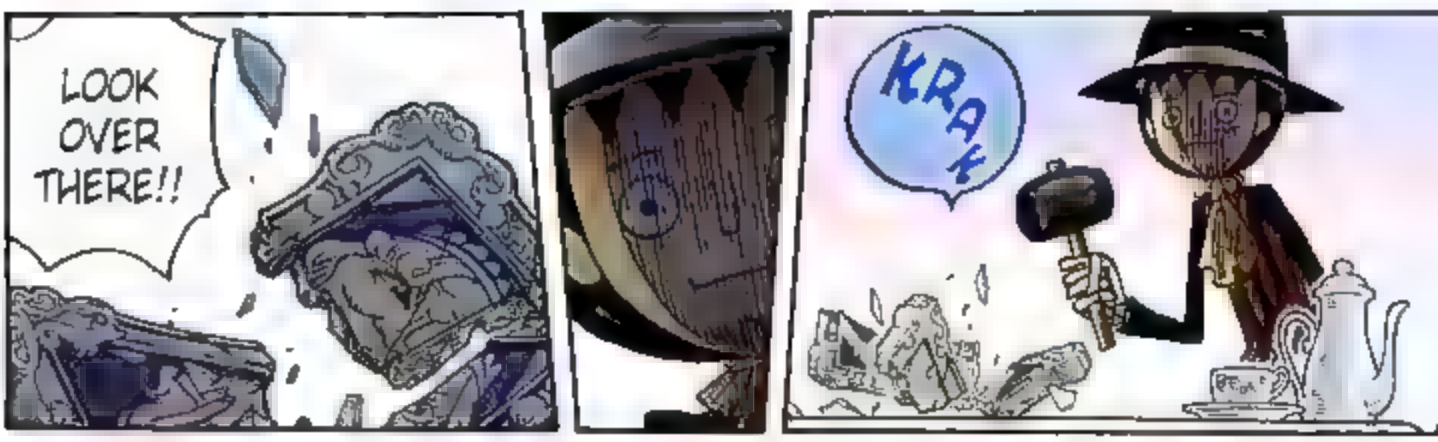
--I Will Only Eat the Food My Wife Cooks

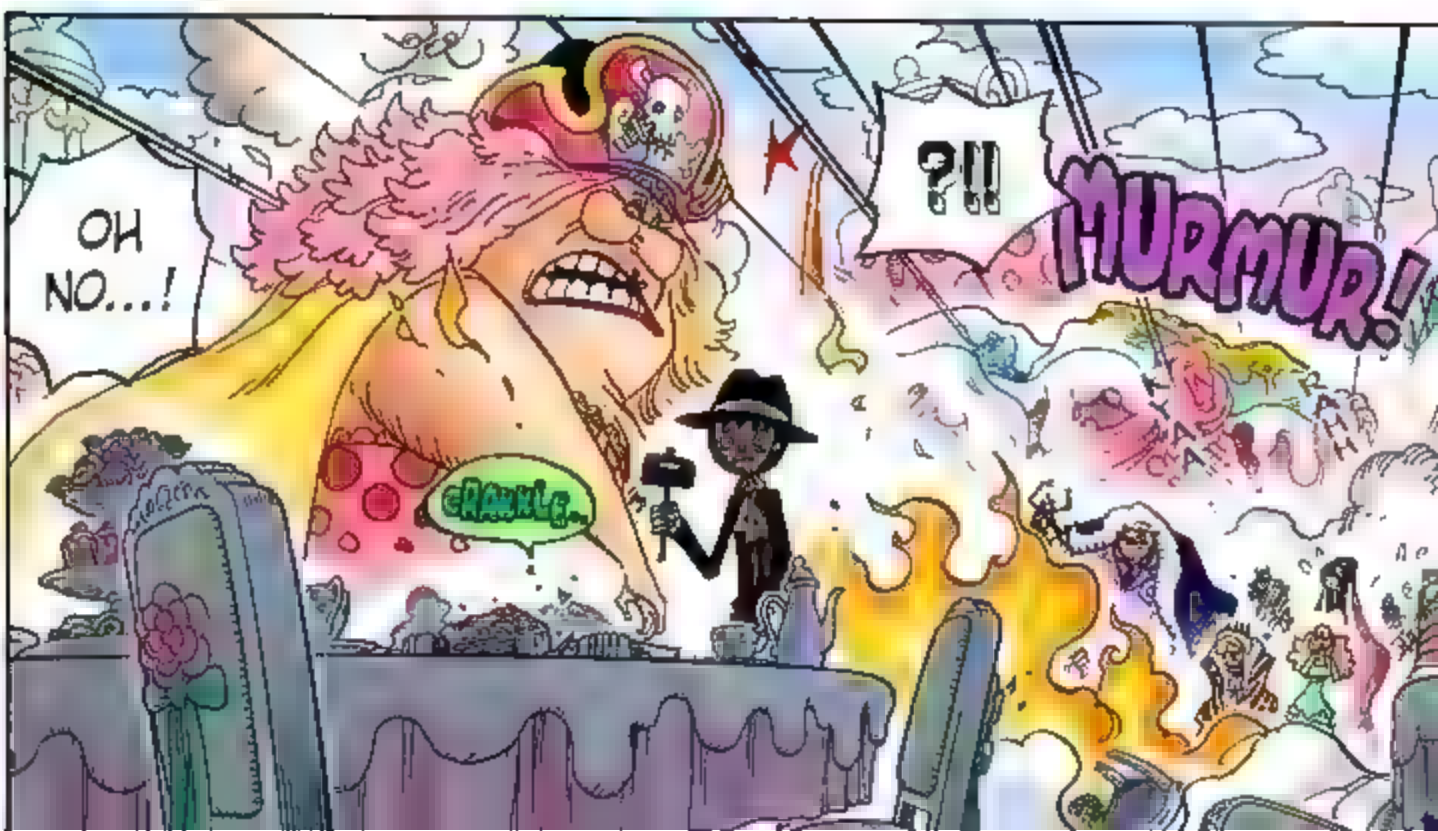
A: That's one of those statements that will cost you your life. You brought it on yourself, buddy.

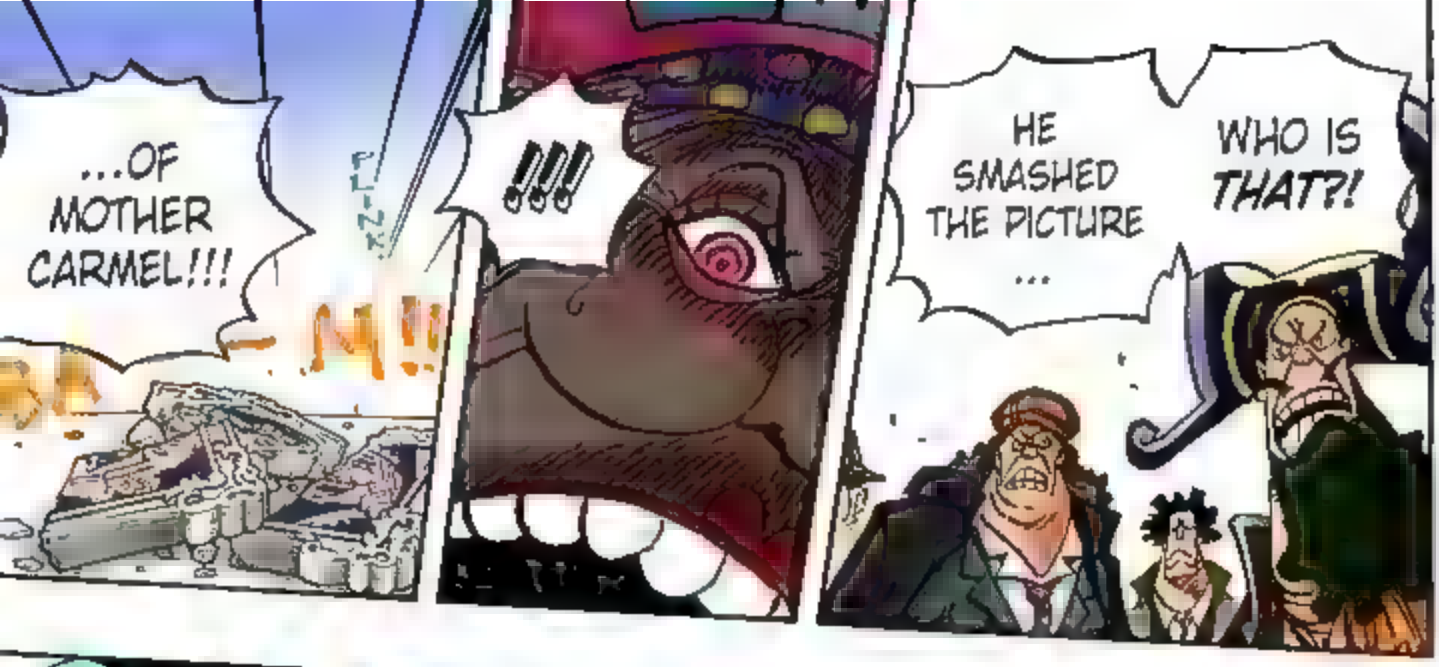
Chapter 864:
THE VINSMOKE MASSACRE PLOT

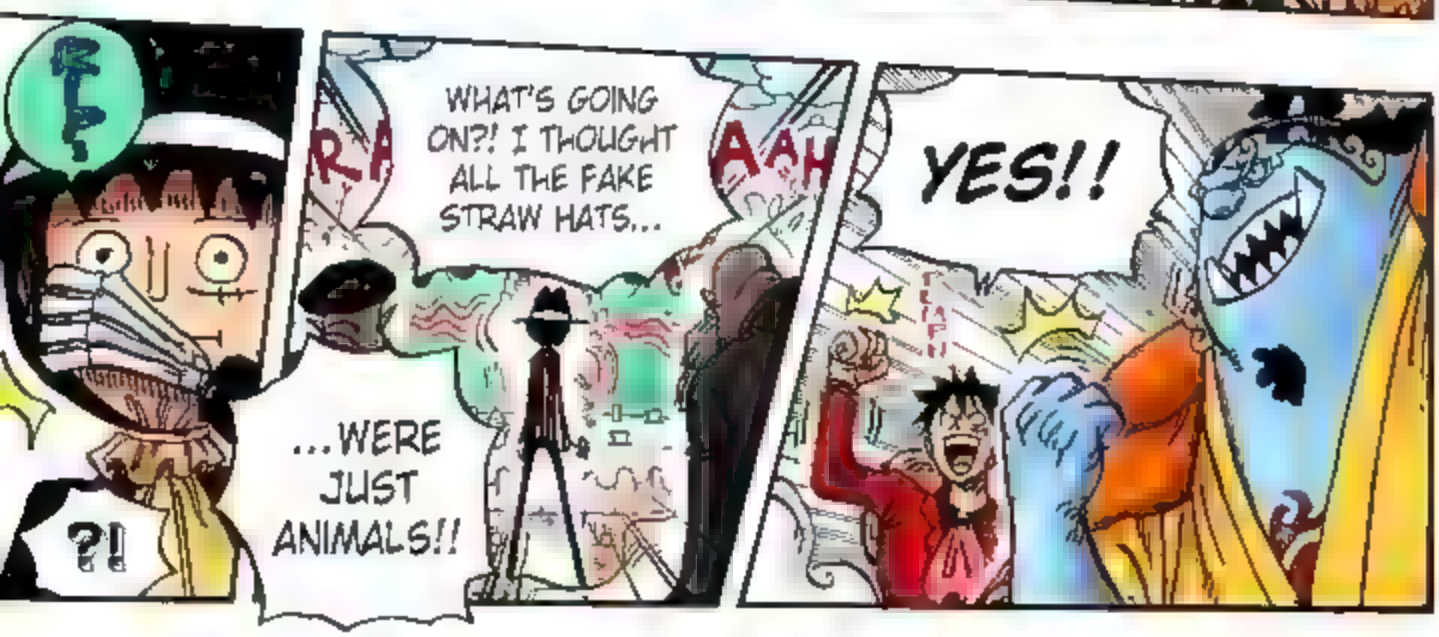
LIMITED COVER SERIES, NO. 23 :THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 1: "THE BEAUTIFUL PIRATES BEAUTIFULLY SAIL THE BEAUTIFUL SEAS"

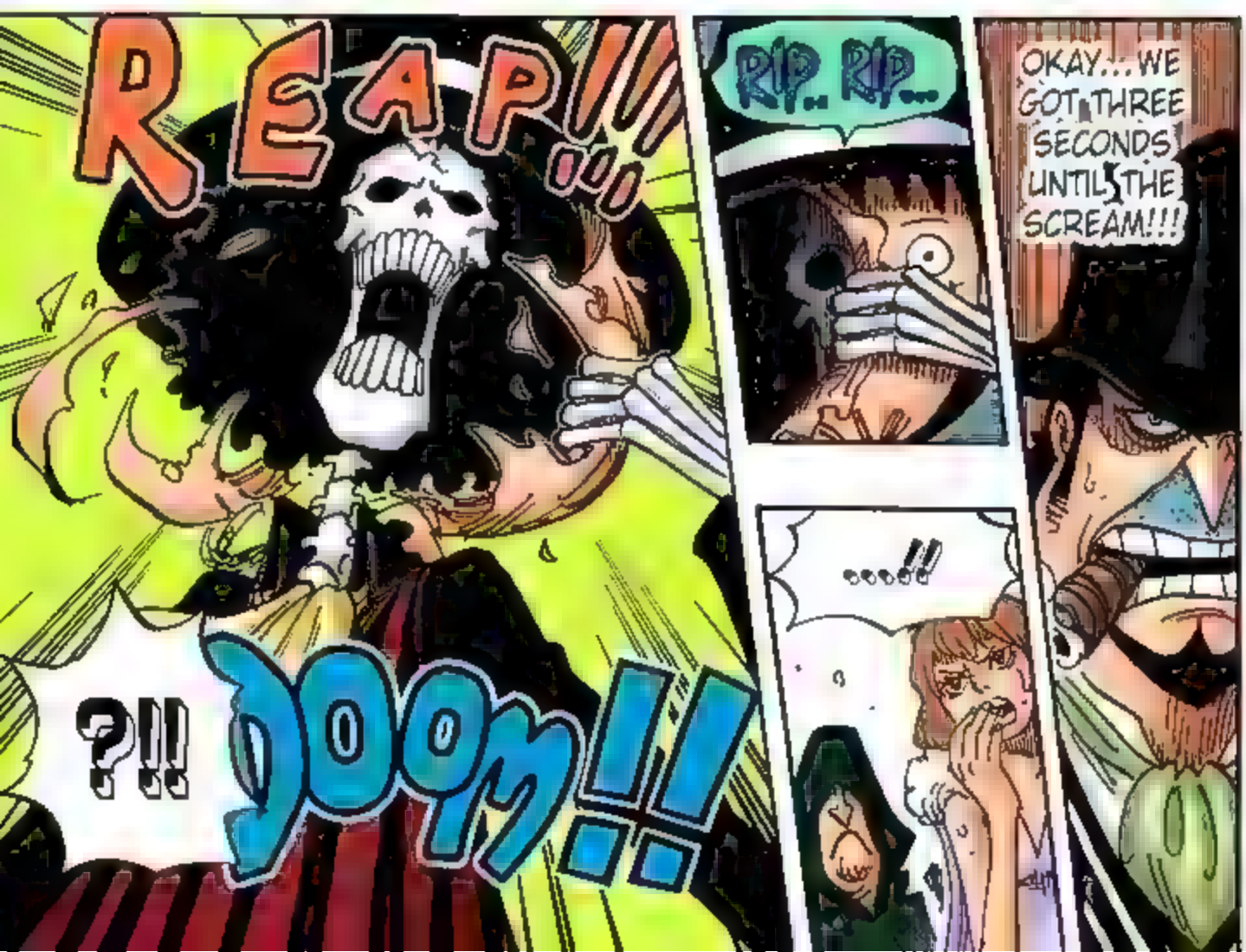

JINBEEEE !!!


LOOK OVER THERE!!
KRAK

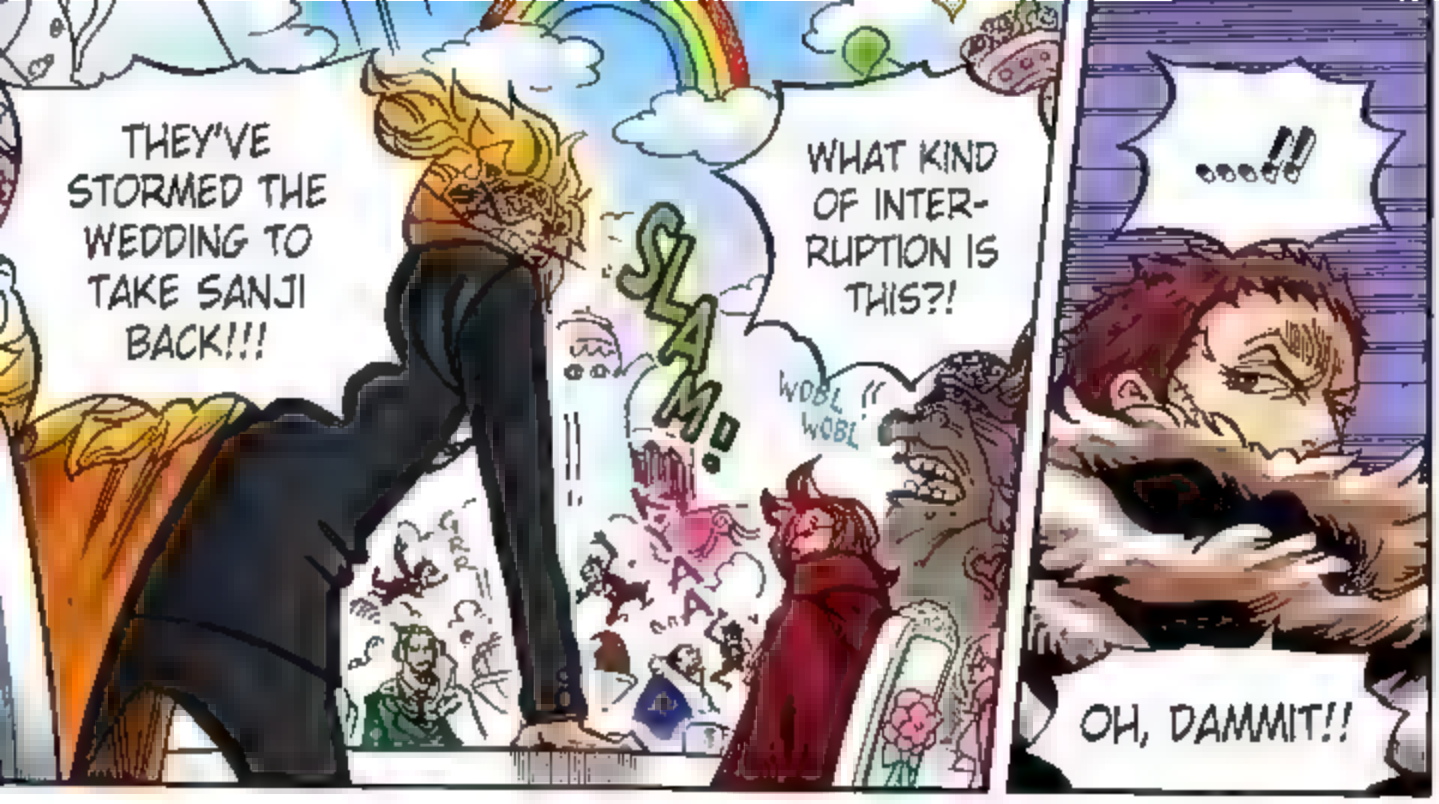

OH NO...!
?!!
MURMUR!
CRAWLG...


...OF MOTHER CARMEL!!!
FLINT
!!!
HE SMASHED THE PICTURE ...
WHO IS THAT?!

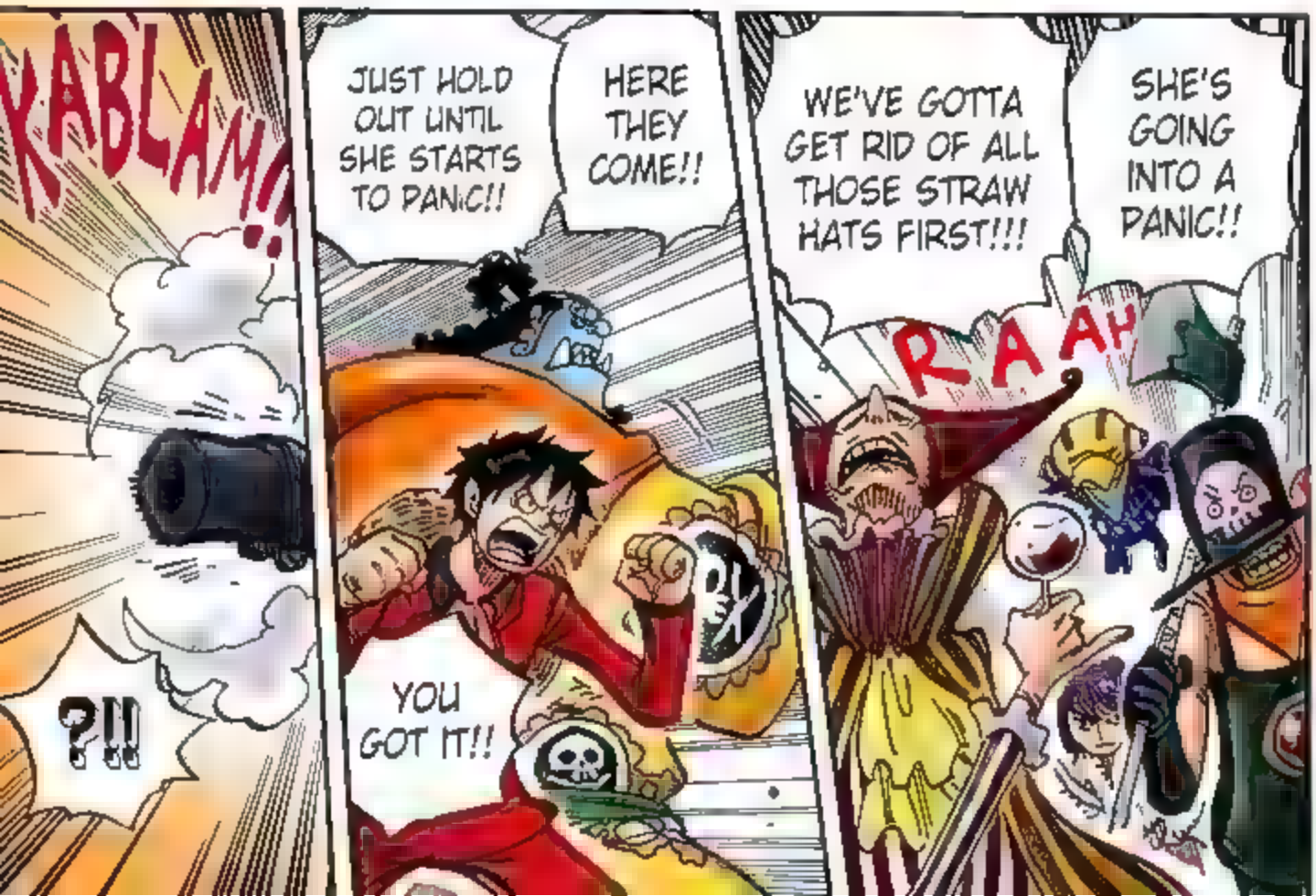

RIP
?!
WHAT'S GOING ON?! I THOUGHT ALL THE FAKE STRAW HATS...
AAH
...WERE JUST ANIMALS!!
YES!!
FLAP

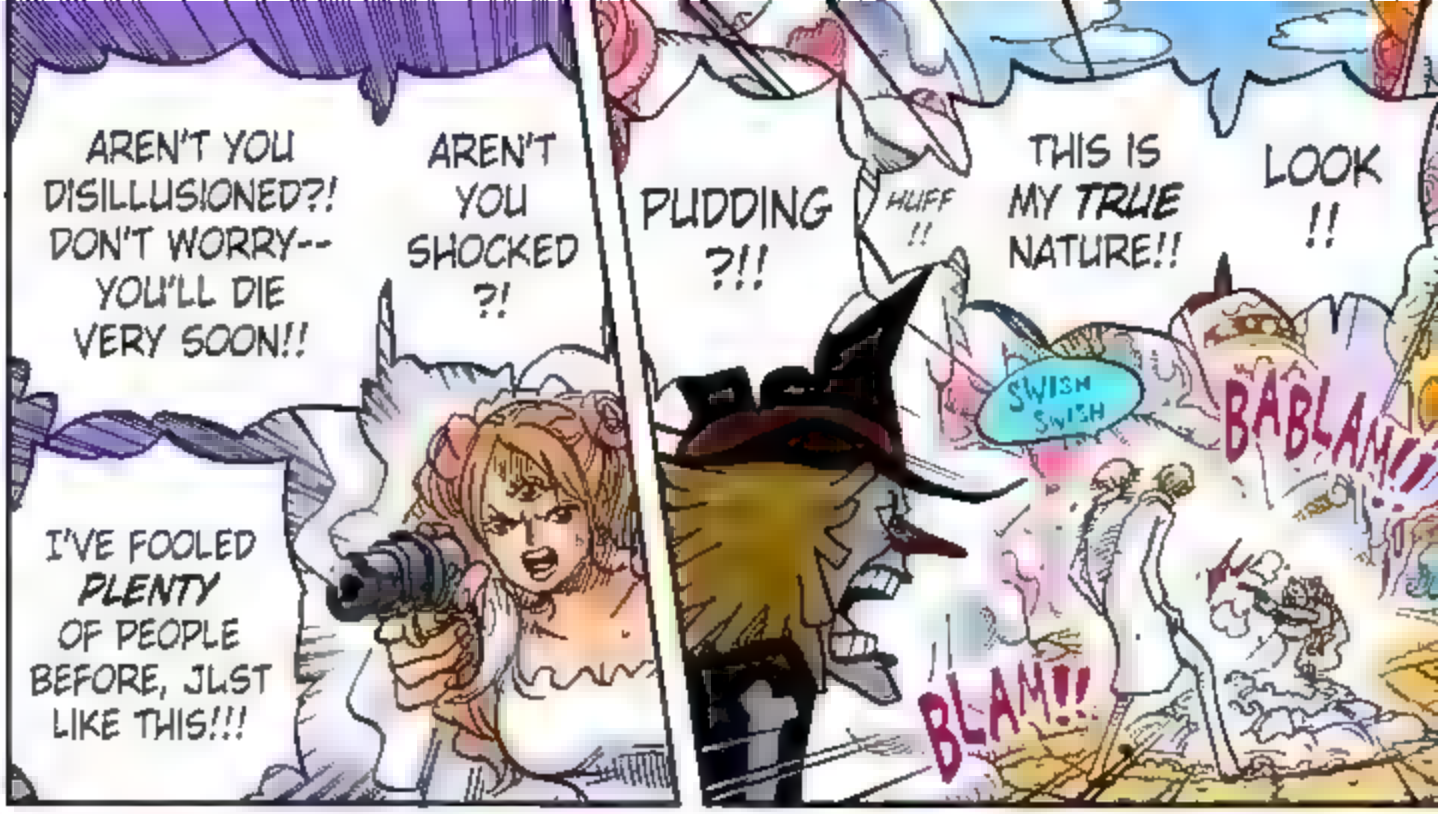

REAP!!!
?!!
DOOM!!!
RIP.. RIP...
OKAY... WE GOT THREE SECONDS UNTIL THE SCREAM!!!
...!!

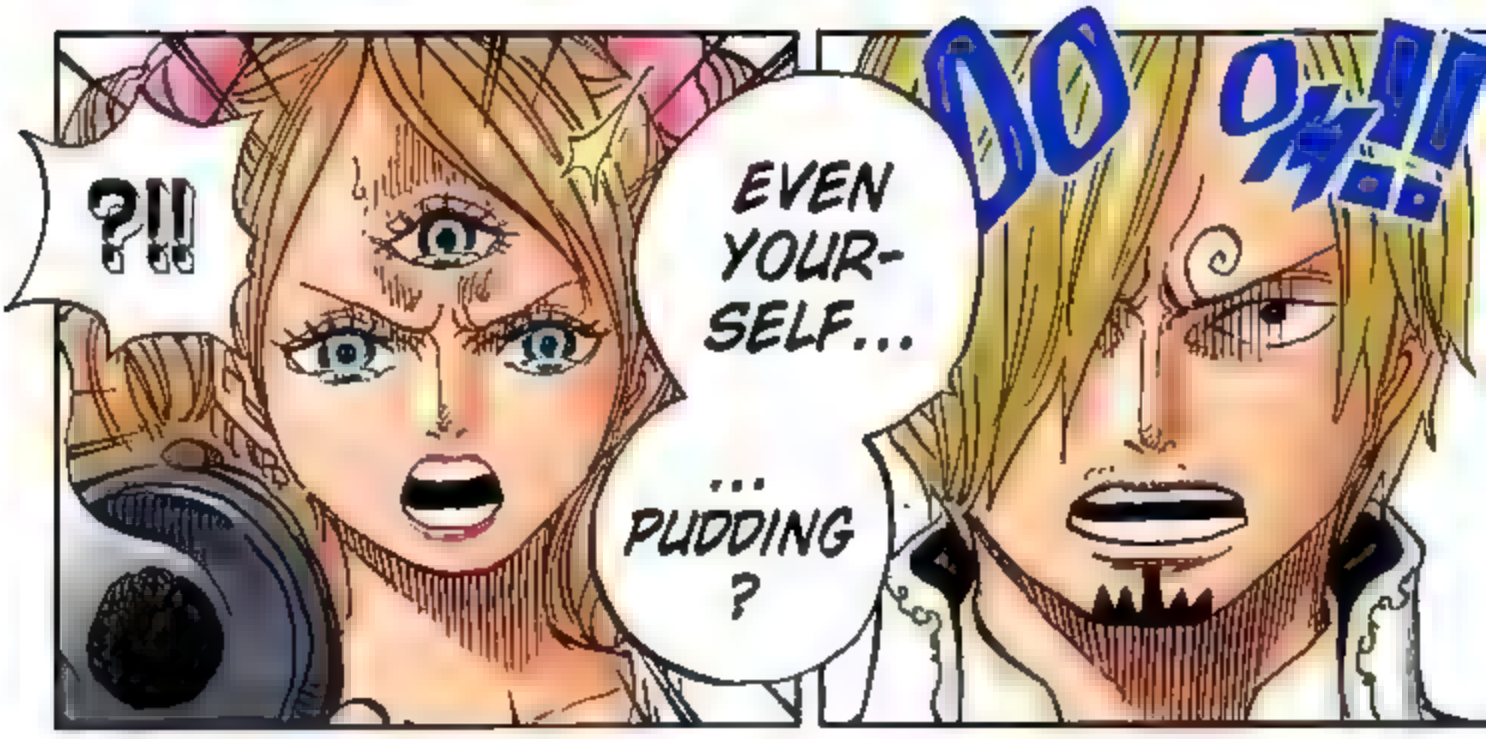
EWWW!! HE RIPPED THE SKIN OFF HIS FACE!!!
EEUGH~!!
GROSSSS !!!
NOOO!!! THIS IS MY FACE!!!
GRRG
SOUL KING?!!
!!
GRRG
I...I THOUGHT YOU WERE DEAD!!!
WELL, I AM! BUT IT HAPPENED A LONG TIME AGO.
BA-BUMP
DO YOU KNOW...
...WHO THAT PICTURE...
RAAAH
BA-BUMP

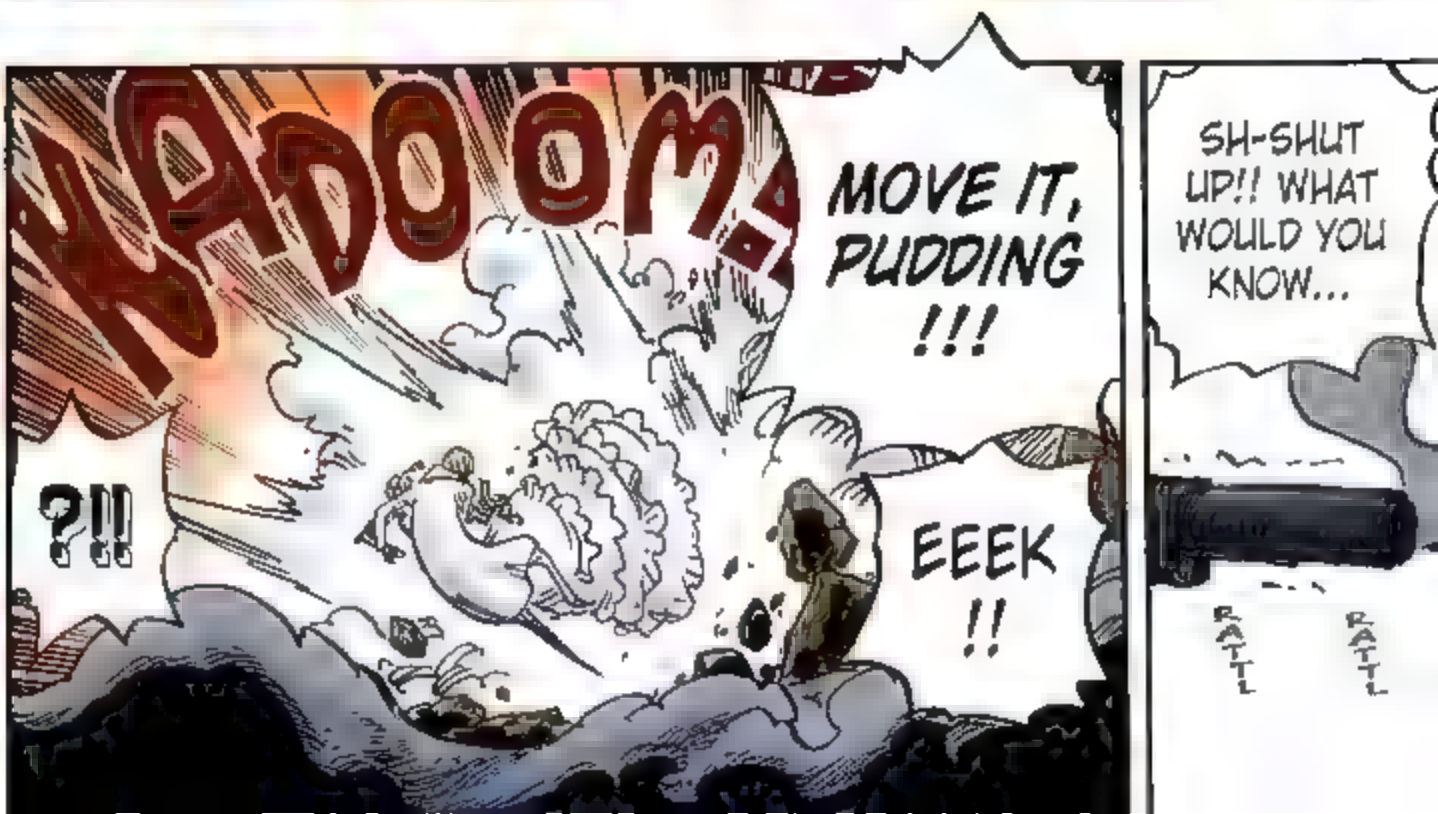

THEY'VE STORMED THE WEDDING TO TAKE SANJI BACK!!!
SLAM!
WHAT KIND OF INTER-RUPTION IS THIS?!
WOBL WOBL
...!!
OH, DAMMIT!!

...WHO THAT IS?! OH, AND MY POOR CAKE...
GRR
DO YOU HAVE...ANY IDEA...
UH-OH! LOOK AT MAMA!!
WOBL WOBL
IT'S JUST LIKE THAT DAY ALL OVER AGAIN!! MAMA'S GOING TO LOSE HER WITS!!
OH NO!!

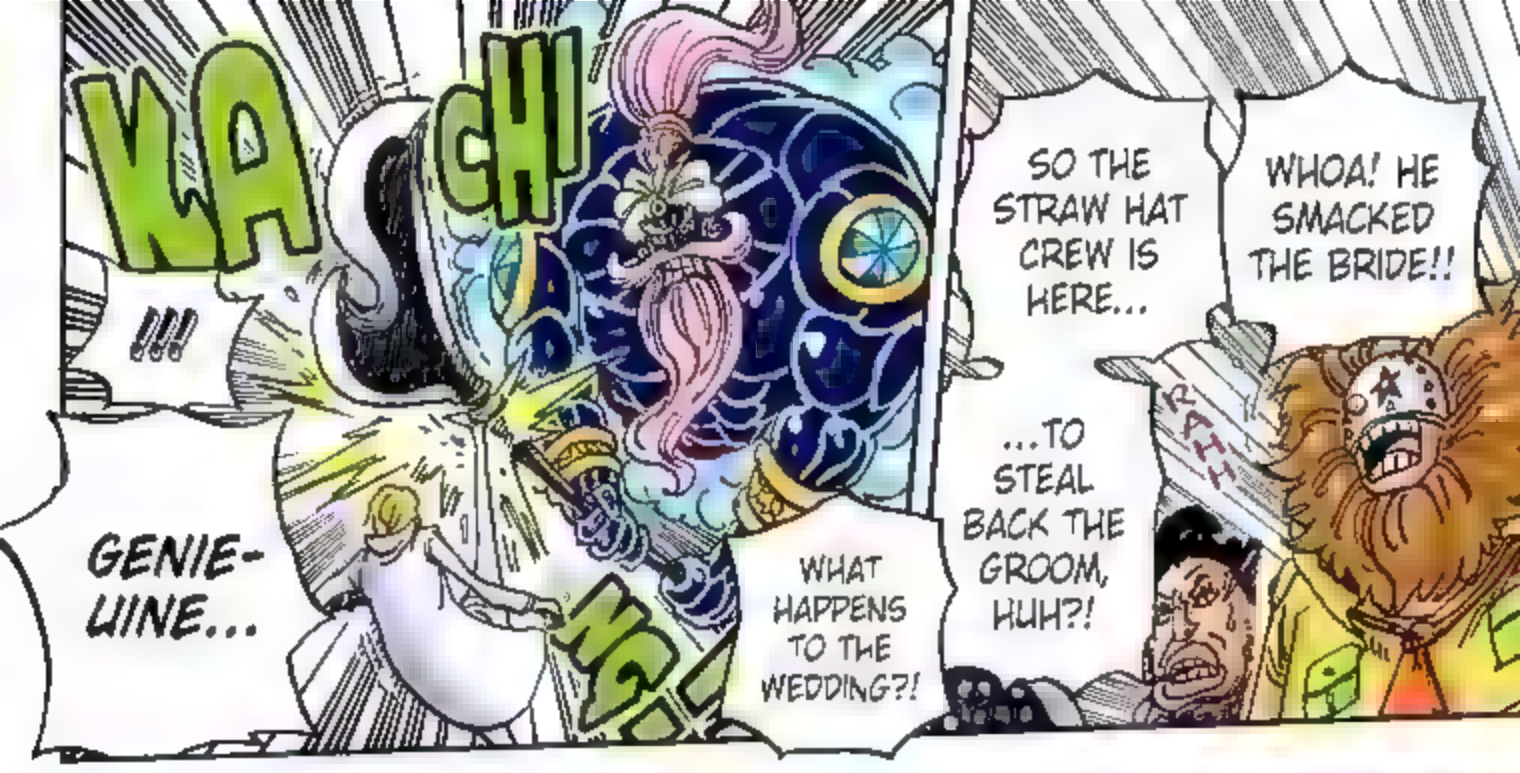

KABLAM!!
?!!
JUST HOLD OUT UNTIL SHE STARTS TO PANIC!!
HERE THEY COME!!
YOU GOT IT!!
WE'VE GOTTA GET RID OF ALL THOSE STRAW HATS FIRST!!!
SHE'S GOING INTO A PANIC!!
RAAH

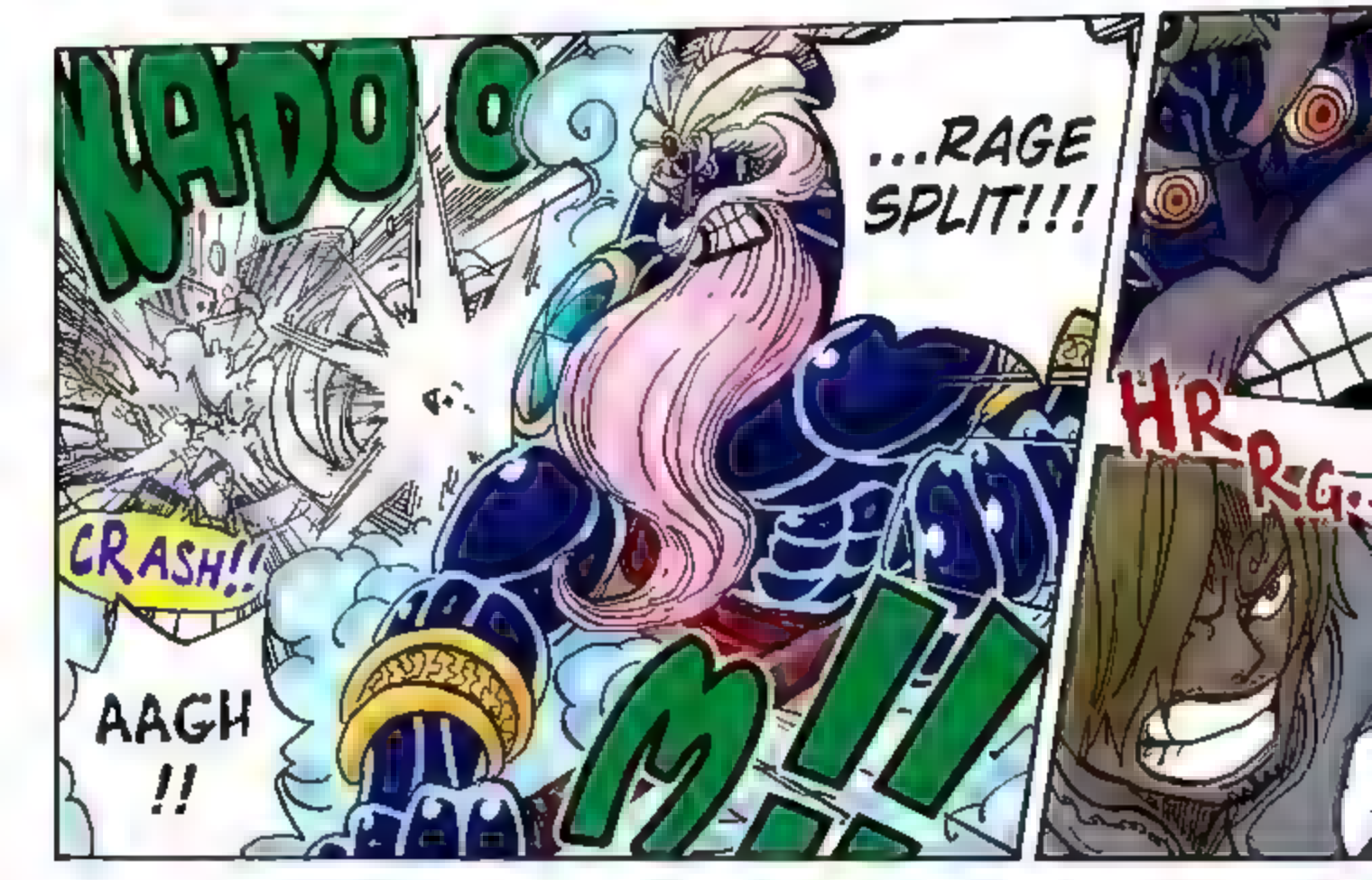

AREN'T YOU DISILLUSIONED?! DON'T WORRY-- YOU'LL DIE VERY SOON!!
AREN'T YOU SHOCKED ?!
I'VE FOOLED PLENTY OF PEOPLE BEFORE, JUST LIKE THIS!!!
PUDDING ?!!
HUFF !!
THIS IS MY TRUE NATURE!!
LOOK !!
SWISH SWISH
BABLAM!!
BLAM!!

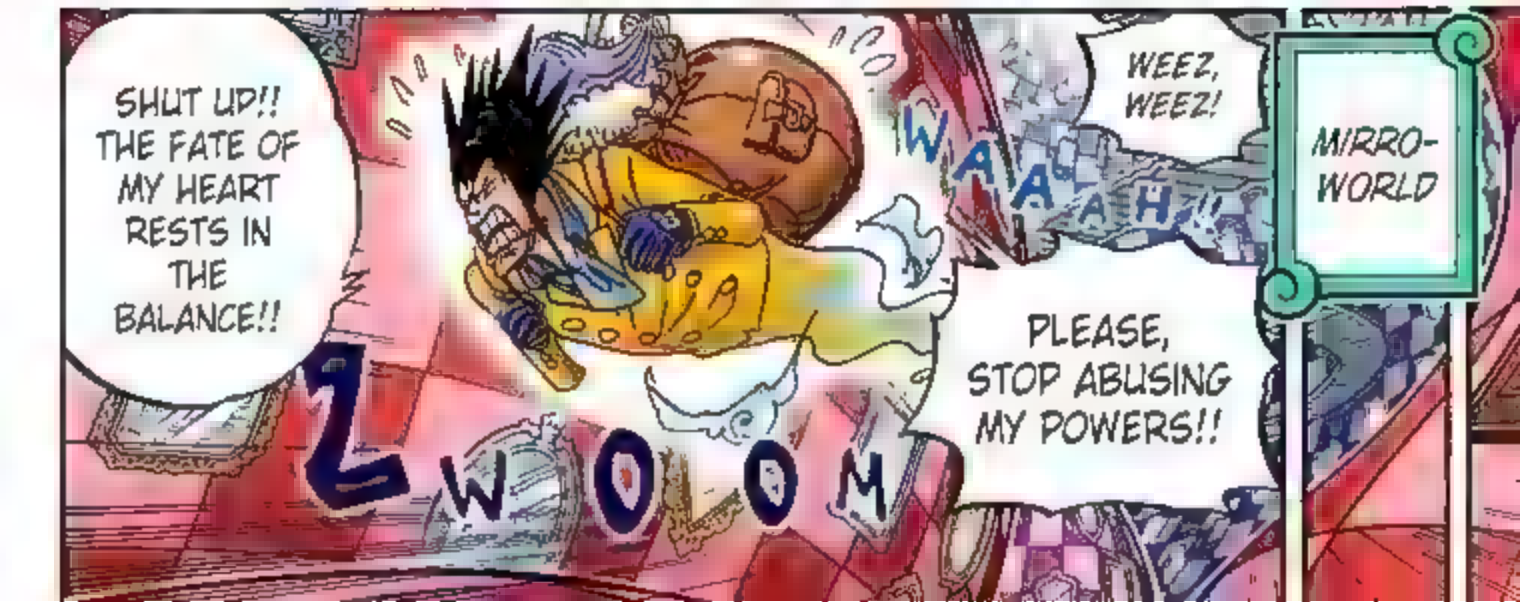

?!!
EVEN YOUR-SELF...
... PUDDING ?
DO 9%!!


KADOOM
?!!
MOVE IT, PUDDING !!!
EEEK !!
SH-SHUT UP!! WHAT WOULD YOU KNOW...
RATTL
RATTL

YOU SCREWED UP, YOU USELESS KLUTZ!!
THE PLAN GOES NOWHERE UNLESS HE DIES!!
BROTHER DAIFUKU!!
RUB RUB RUB!
THIRD SON OF CHARLOTTE (MINISTER OF BEANS) CHARLOTTE DAIFUKU (LAMPMAN WITH THE PUFF-PUFF FRUIT)
BWOOF..
PUDDING!!
WHA
P!!
AAAH!!
YOU HAD YOUR CHANCE, AND YOU FAILED IN THE MOMENT!
RUB RUB RUB!
YOU'RE DONE HERE!!
NO! I'LL DO IT!!


KA
CHI
!!!
GENIE-LIINE...
WHAT HAPPENS TO THE WEDDING?!
SO THE STRAW HAT CREW IS HERE...
...TO STEAL BACK THE GROOM, HUH?!
WHOA! HE SMACKED THE BRIDE!!
RAHH

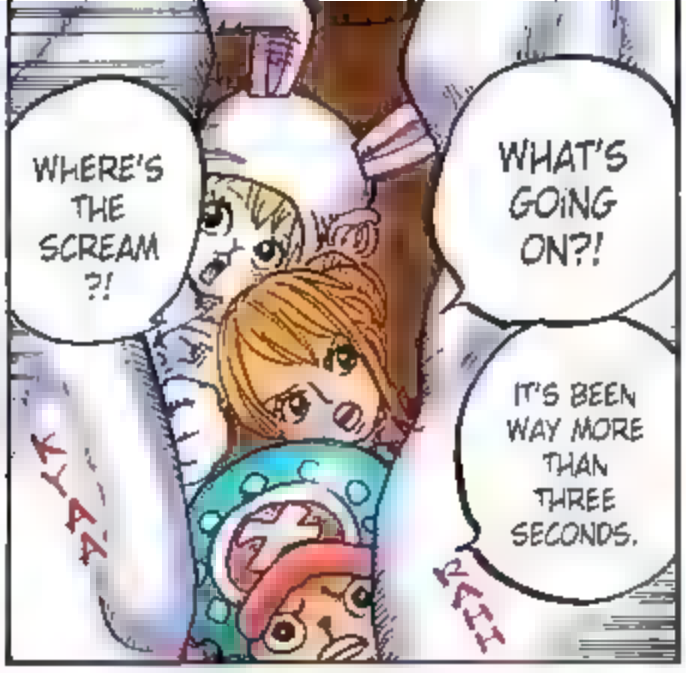

KADO
...RAGE SPLIT!!!
CRASH!!
AAGH !!
HRRG


SHUT UP!! THE FATE OF MY HEART RESTS IN THE BALANCE!!
ZWOOM
WEEZ, WEEZ!
WAAAAH!!
PLEASE, STOP ABUSING MY POWERS!!
MIRRO-WORLD

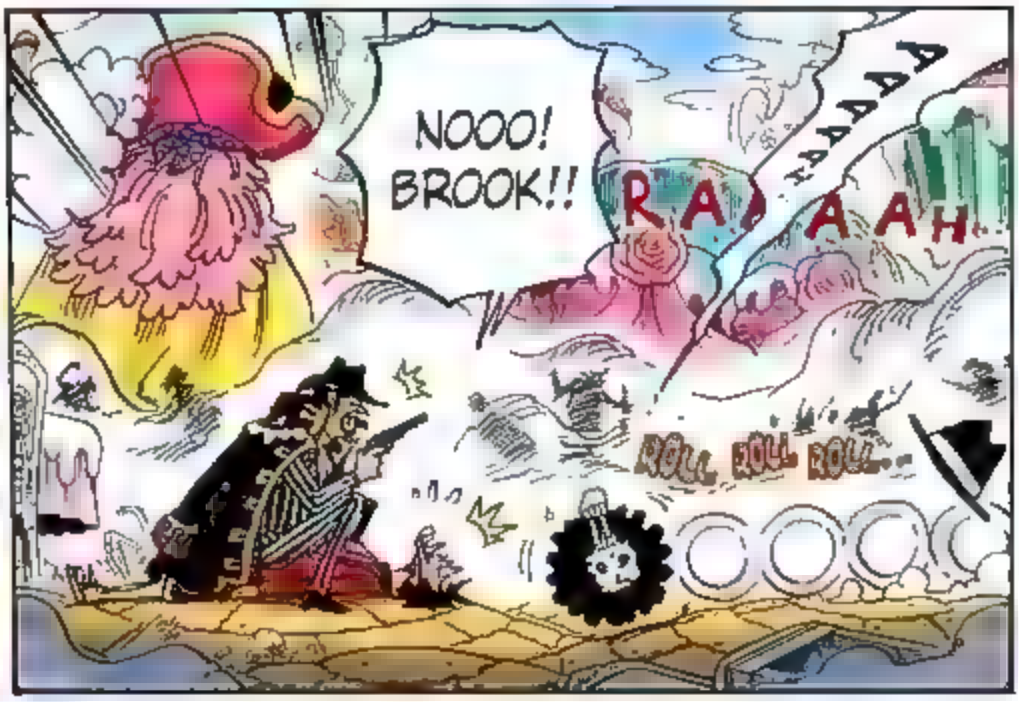
A BATTLE'S STARTED!!
WATCH OUT!!
WHY DO YOU ALL HAVE WEAPONS ?!
DESTROY THE STRAW HATS!!
MEOW
OOK OOK
GET THESE ANIMALS OUTTA HERE!!
BOOM!!
I'VE GOT THE CAPTAIN !!!
GOOD!! KILL HIM!!!
ACK!!
!!
SHUT UP!! I'M THE MAN IN CHARGE OF SECURITY, REMEMBER?! THEY'LL CATCH ON IF I JUST SIT ON MY HANDS!!
URGH!! WHAT ARE YOU DOING, BEGE?!
WHUMP!!
WE CAN'T HOLD OUT AGAINST THIS MANY FOR LONG!!
GAK GAK GAK
IS IT STARTING YET?!
ARE YOU CRAZY?! WHAT ARE YOU--
SHUT UP AND LISTEN! WE'RE IN TROUBLE.
THAT MIGHT NOT BE A BAD IDEA.
DMM

PFSH!
!!
GA
K!!
WATCH OUT, PEDRO! DON'T LET HIM HIT YOU!!
OUCH!! WHAT WAS THAT?!
I REMEMBER YOU, PEDRO!!
YOU WERE PEKOMS'S BROTHER-IN-ARMS! THE MAN WHO LOST HIS EYE AND LIFE SPAN!!
FSSH
MY SWORD JUST BURNED ME!!
FOURTH SON OF CHARLOTTE (MINISTER OF BAKING)
CHARLOTTE OVEN
(BAKEMAN WITH THE HEAT-HEAT FRUIT)
I'LL COOK YOU TO DEATH !!!
DO
OM!!
I CAN ONLY ASSUME THAT YOU CAME READY TO DIE, KNOWING YOUR LIFE WAS ALREADY SHORT!!

GYAAAA !!!
SLICE!!!

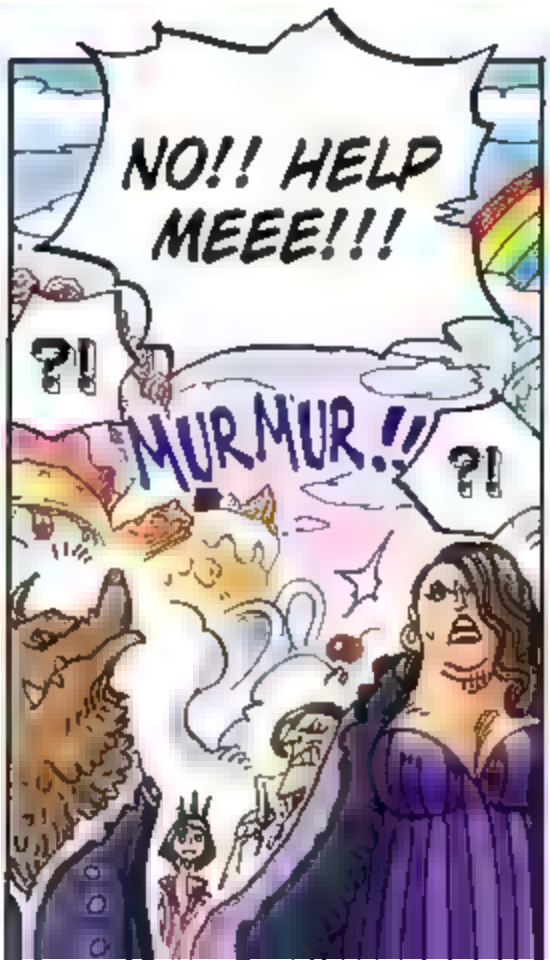

WHERE'S THE SCREAM ?!
WHAT'S GOING ON?!
IT'S BEEN WAY MORE THAN THREE SECONDS.
KYA4
HIYA

I DIDN'T KNOW YOU COULD DO THAT, MAN!!
DON'T WORRY! I'M ALIVE. WELL, I'M DEAD, BUT YOU KNOW.
HYA HYA HYA


NOOO! BROOK!!
AAAAAA
ROLL ROLL ROLL..

DAMMIT !!
WH AH WH AH
THIS ISN'T WHAT WAS SUPPOSED TO HAPPEN!!

OH CRAP!! GET OFF ME, BEGE!!
!!


NO!! HELP MEEE!!!
?!
MURMUR!!
?!

ISN'T THIS SOMETHING?! KUH KUH KUH...

I'VE NEVER SEEN SUCH A MISERABLY PATHETIC ASSASSINATION

WHAT'S WITH THAT LOOK ON YOUR FACE?!!

ISN'T IT, JUDGE?! KUH KUH KUH!!

WHY, IT'S ALMOST JUST WANTON CRUELTY!! PERORIN!♪

EVEN IN THE UNDERWORLD, THERE IS A KIND OF HONOR!!

I TRUSTED YOU!!!

KYAA

RAH

WHAT IS THE MEANING OF THIS, BIG MOM?!!

THIS IS...BIG NEWS!!

...!!!

...THAT THIS IS ALL A LIE!!!

TELL ME...

THEY'RE MY OWN BROTHERS, AND THEY DON'T EVEN FEEL HUMAN TO ME.

SORRY TO SAY, BUT IT WAS YOU WHO TOOK ALL EMOTION FROM YOUR SONS, FATHER. EVEN THEIR OWN DEATHS WON'T GET A REACTION FROM THEM.

WHAT IS SO FUNNY ABOUT THIS?!!

LOOKS LIKE WE AIMED FOR THE TOP AND FELL HARD.

HA HA HA...

THEY TOOK OUR WEAPONS AT THE ENTRANCE.

EVEN OUR RAID SUITS.

IT'S TOO LATE TO COMPLAIN NOW, FATHER.

THERE'S NO HOPE FOR US.

THIS CANDY HAS US STUCK IN PLACE.

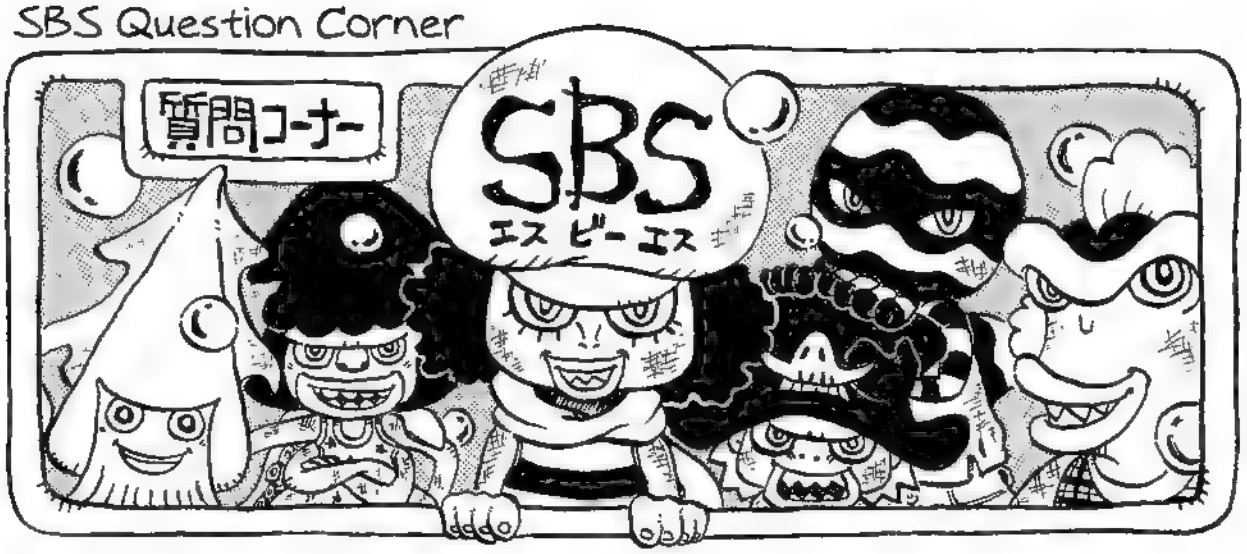
I HAVE PLEDGED IT ALL FOR THE RETURN OF THE GERMA EMPIRE, BIG MOM!!!
MURMUR MURMUR
HE'S CRYING!!
BWA HA HA!
WHAT'S UP? IS GERMA ABOUT TO BE ERASED?
I HAVE GIVEN MY ENTIRE LIFE-- MY EVERYTHING!-- FOR THE SAKE OF VENGEANCE AGAINST THE NATIONS OF THE NORTH BLUE!!
MOTHER'S PICTURE.
STRAW HAT CREW...
WEDDING CAKE.
YOU'RE WASTING YOUR BREATH. LOOK AT HER.
WHAT DO YOU HAVE TO SAY FOR YOURSELF, BIG MOM?!
BUT LET ME ASK YOU THIS. DO YOU EVER STOP TO HEAR OUT THE COW YOU'RE ABOUT TO EAT? KUH KUH KUH!
I UNDERSTAND YOUR BURNING AMBITION, JUDGE... PERORIN!♪
PERORIN!♪ WHEN YOU DIE, YOU WILL FORM OUR FLESH AND BLOOD, GERMA 66!!!
I FELT A CHILL RUN DOWN MY BACK WHEN MOTHER CARMEL'S PICTURE GOT SMASHED...
THE WAVES OF SHOCK HAVE HER IN A DAZE.
IN A SENSE, WE'RE LUCKY.
...BUT MAMA'S RAGE METER HAS PEAKED, I THINK.

OKAY! IF YOU SAY SO, LET'S TRY IT!!
LET'S SHOW HER THE SMASHED PICTURE AGAIN!!
HMM ?!
RAAAAAHH
KABOOM!!
LUFFY, BIG MOM IS IN A CONFUSED STATE...
SHE DOESN'T KNOW WHAT TO BE FURIOUS ABOUT FIRST!
YOUR PLAN WILL WORK!!!
AHA! KEEP GOING!!
HUH ?!
KATAKURI !!
OH NO!! THAT GUY'S COMING OVER HERE!!
GOH
HEY, I THINK IT'S A LITTLE LATE FOR..
HMM ?!
HE'S SEEN A FUTURE OF IMPENDING DISASTER !!!
?!!
DO 9h!!
KATAKURI'S LOOKIN' PRETTY PALE OVER THERE!! MEANING...
GRRGG
...!!

JINBE, PEDRO!! BACK UP STRAW HAT WITH ALL YOU'VE GOT!!
CHCHK!
!!
ALLIED FORCES!!! EVERYONE EQUIP YOUR INVISIBLE SYMPHONIA SYSTEMS!!!
?!
MURMUR!!
BEGE...
?
WHAT'S BEGE SCREAMIN' ABOUT NOW?!
?!
HEH--
THAT'S EASY.
GOT IT!
SNAG!!
INBIB-BIDAL... SYMFO?
OH! THE EAR-PLUGS!!
WILL IT WORK IN TIME?!
IT'S THE ONLY WAY...
...TO KNOCK OUT ALL THOSE PEOPLE WITH GUNS AT ONCE!!!
?

SPIN
SPIN
OKAY! SO IF I SHOW HER THIS, THE PLAN'S BACK ON TRACK, RIGHT?!
I'D RATHER NOT.
ZSHH..!!
?!!
BEGE!! SHOOT STRAW HAT DEAD, RIGHT NOW!!!
BUT THAT AIN'T SOME SPECIAL PRIVILEGE.
...!!
CLICK
YOU CAN SEE A BIT INTO THE FUTURE.
THAT'S ALL.
NO
...TO CHANGE THE FUTURE !!!
EVERY-ONE HAS AN EQUAL RIGHT...

SBS Question Corner



(1 OP, Kanagawa)

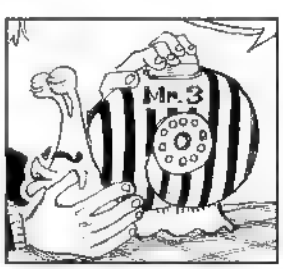
Q: Hi there, Odacchi! I've been a reader since volume 1, and I was noticing that pretty much all the characters of *One Piece,* no matter how they speak, express their gratitude in a straightforward way, with "thank you" or "thanks," but not with alternate sayings like "appreciate it" or "much obliged." Is this an intentional choice on your part?

--Luna

A: Ooh. That's quite an observation to make in the 20th year of the series (laughs). This is indeed an intention of mine. Some of the characters are rather shy about openly admitting their feelings or being polite, like Zolo. From my perspective, people who have to hide it or act cool by twisting their words are actually pretty uncool. So as long as it doesn't totally mess up the flow of dialogue, I always have them just say "Thanks." It's direct and honest. Sometimes the scriptwriters for the anime version will throw in other words and I'll think, "Oh no..." But really, it's not like the people watching would notice, and I don't think it's so important to impose on everyone. It's basically just a personal thing for me. Thanks for noticing!!

Q: Hello, Odacchi! Do the transponder snails have a silent mode? I mean, everyone's got times where they really don't want their phone going off… Can they change the volume on them?

--Uzura



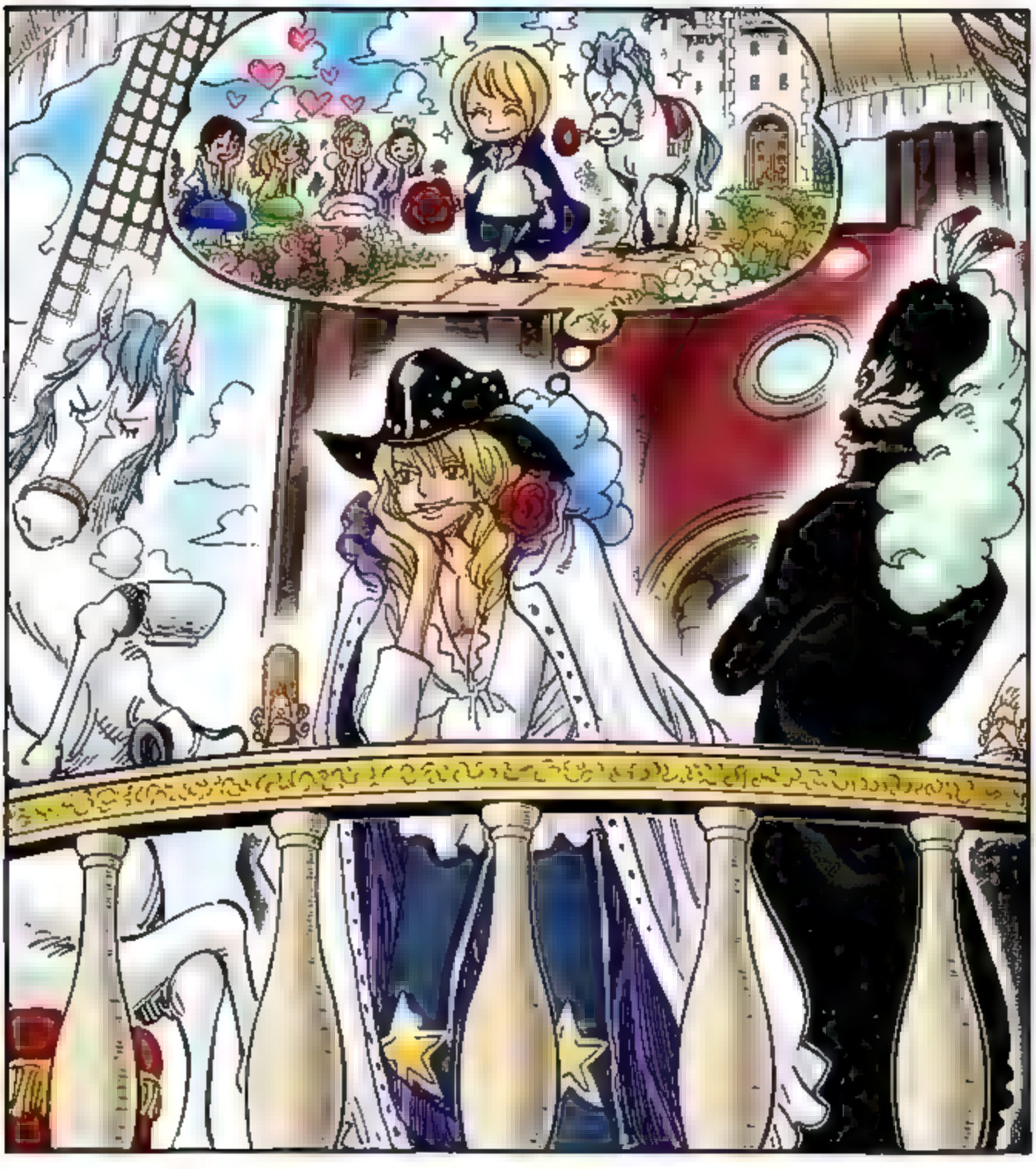
A: Well, transponder snails are living creatures, so it really comes down to training. If you tell it, "Shhh!" and it obeys, then you're in silent mode. As far as volume goes, it's just how well you train and feed them.

Q: I have something to say to my dad.
"Everyone has an equal right to change the channel!!!"

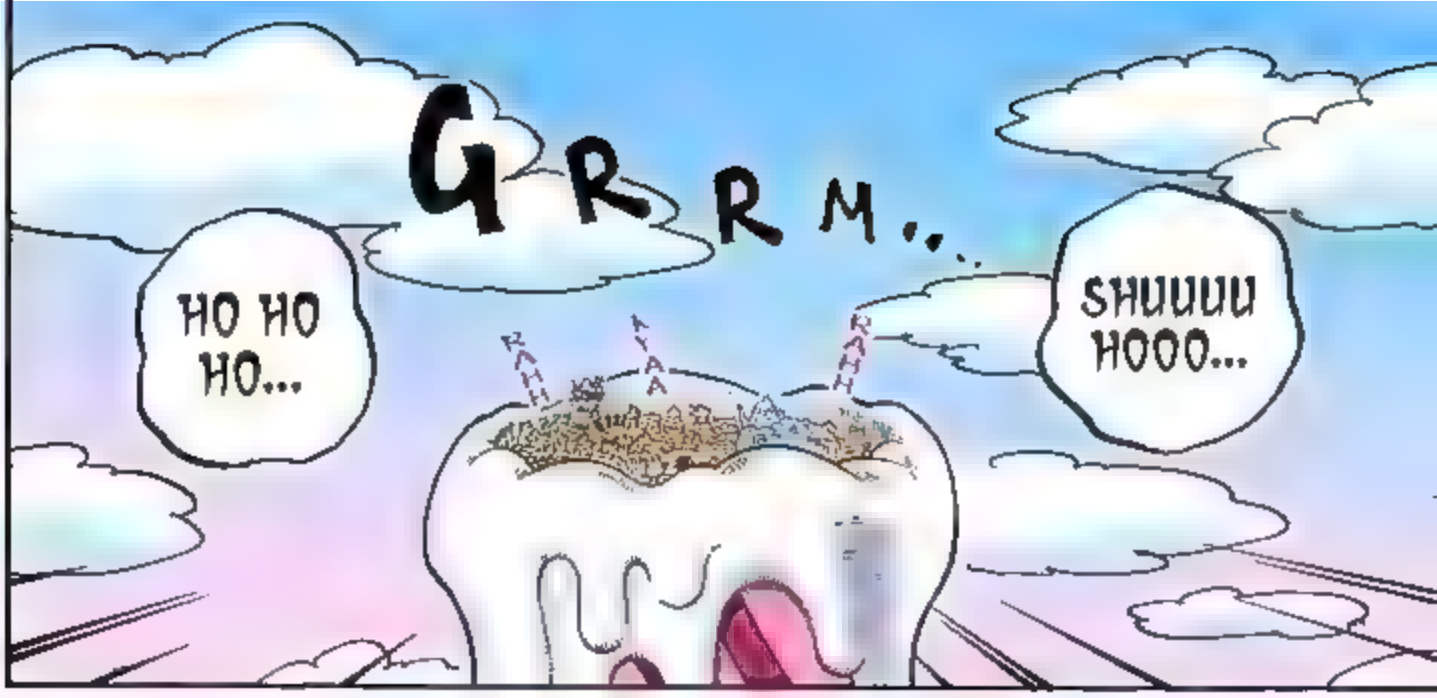
--Naotsu

A: You're still living at home with your parents. I don't know if dependents are strictly equal with grown adults...

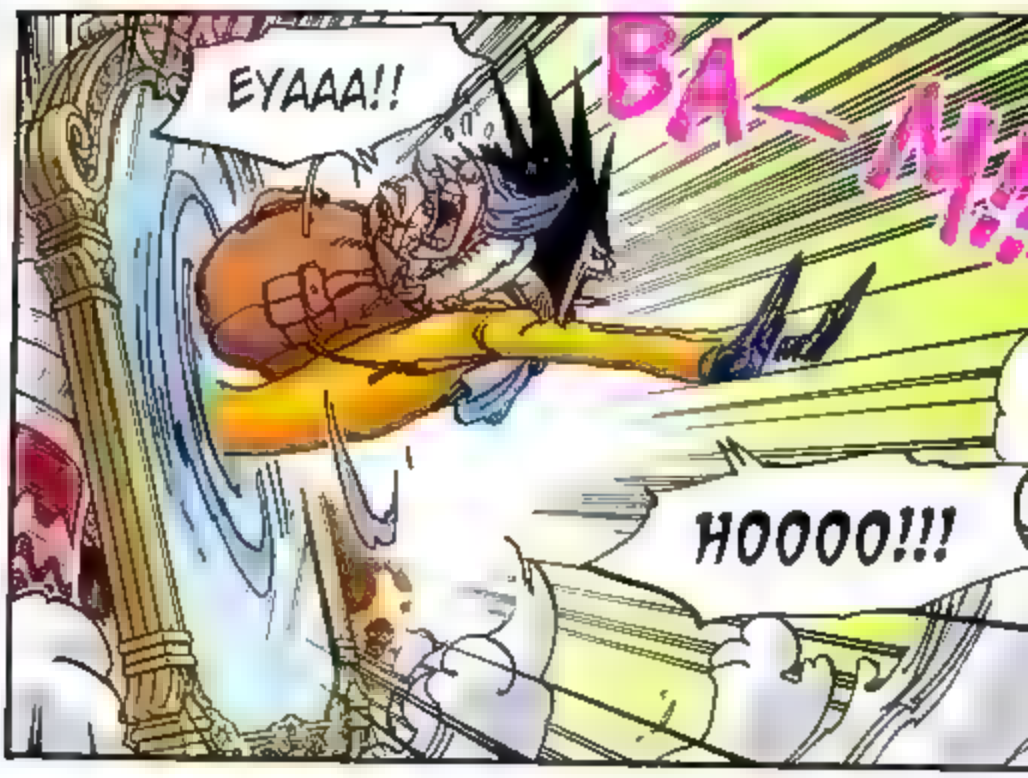
Chapter 865:
HEY, MOTHER

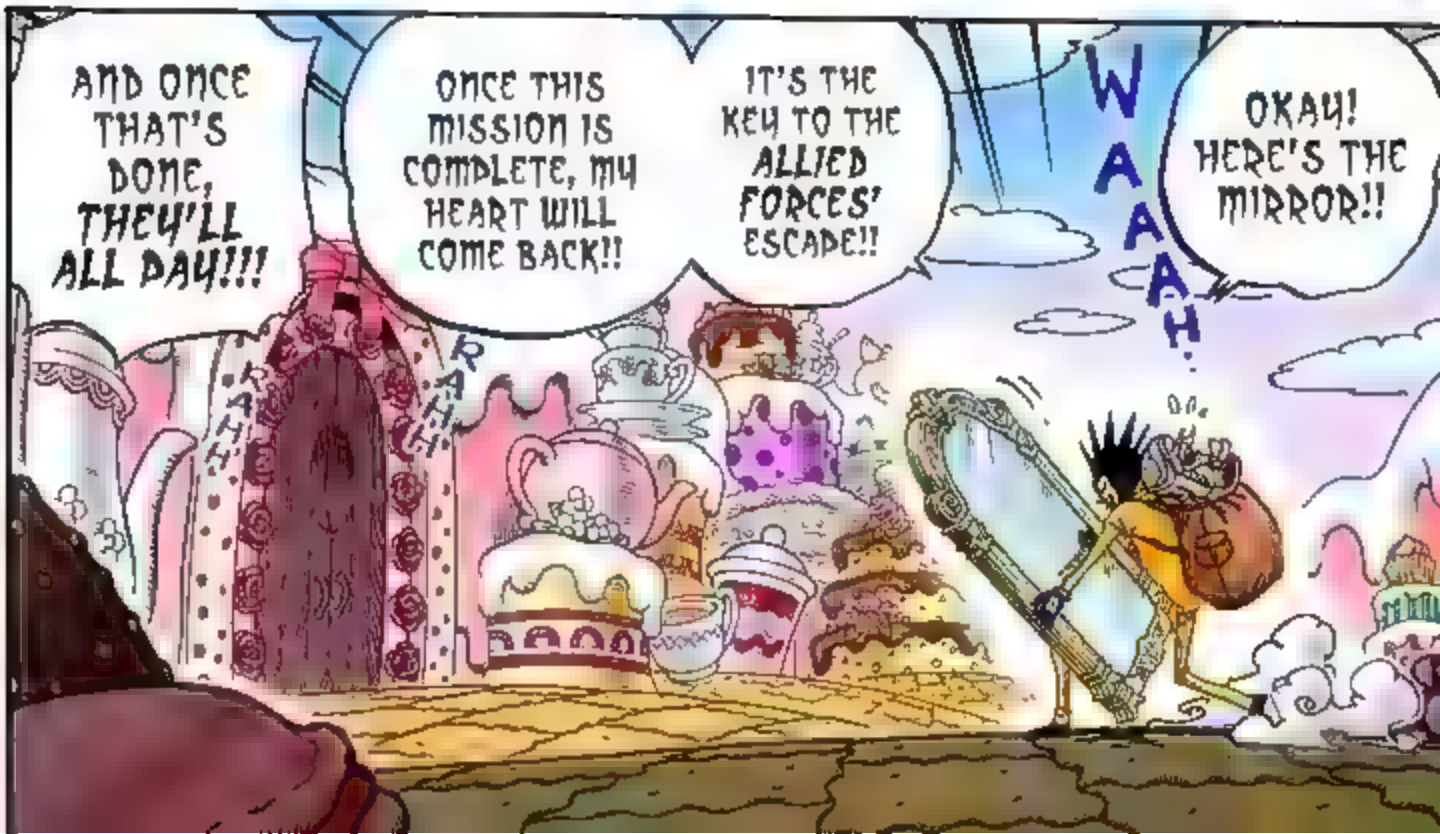


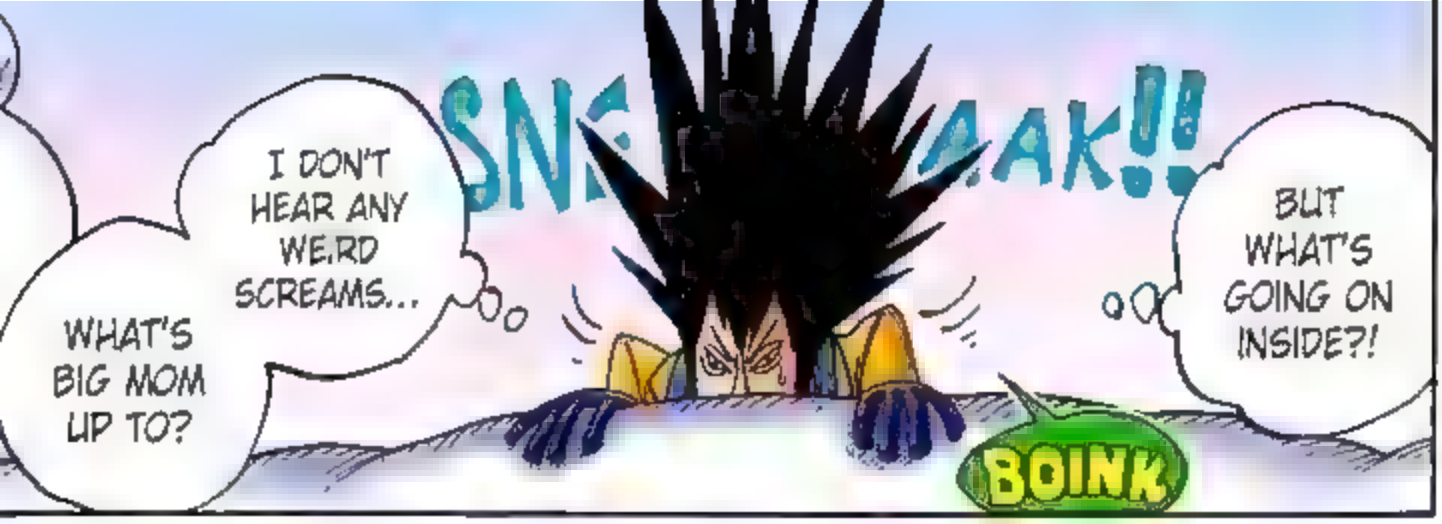
THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET,
VOL. 2, CAVENDISH: "AS YOU PROBABLY KNOW, YEARS AGO..."


GRRRM...
HO HO HO...
SHUUUU HOOO...
KAH
AIAA
KAH

JUST DON'T LET THEM SEE MY FACE! F THEY KNOW IT'S ME, I'M DEAD!
SHUT UP! THEY ALREADY KNOW IT'S YOU! YOUR POWERS ARE HOW THOSE GUYS ARE WREAKING HAVOC!!


EYAAA!!
BA-M
HOOOO!!!


AND ONCE THAT'S DONE, THEY'LL ALL DAY!!!
ONCE THIS MISSION IS COMPLETE, MY HEART WILL COME BACK!!
IT'S THE KEY TO THE ALLIED FORCES' ESCAPE!!
WAAAH!
OKAY! HERE'S THE MIRROR!!
KAH
KAH

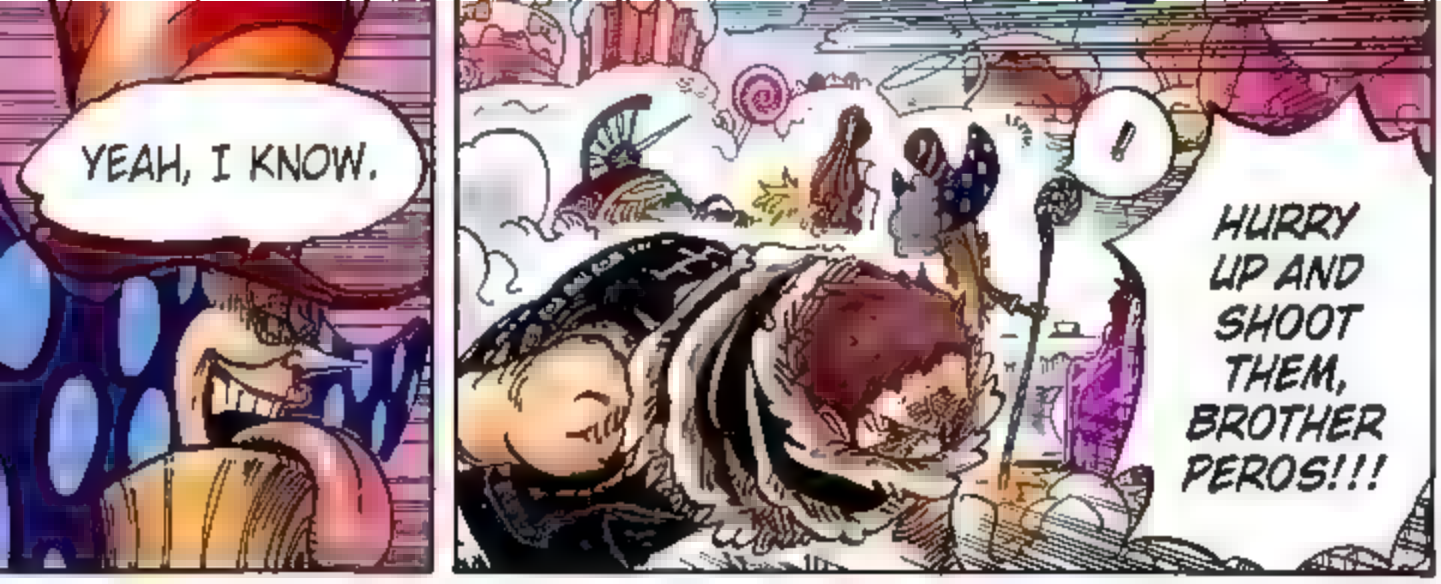

WHAT'S BIG MOM UP TO?
I DON'T HEAR ANY WE.RD SCREAMS...
SNS
AAK!!
BUT WHAT'S GOING ON INSIDE?!
BOINK

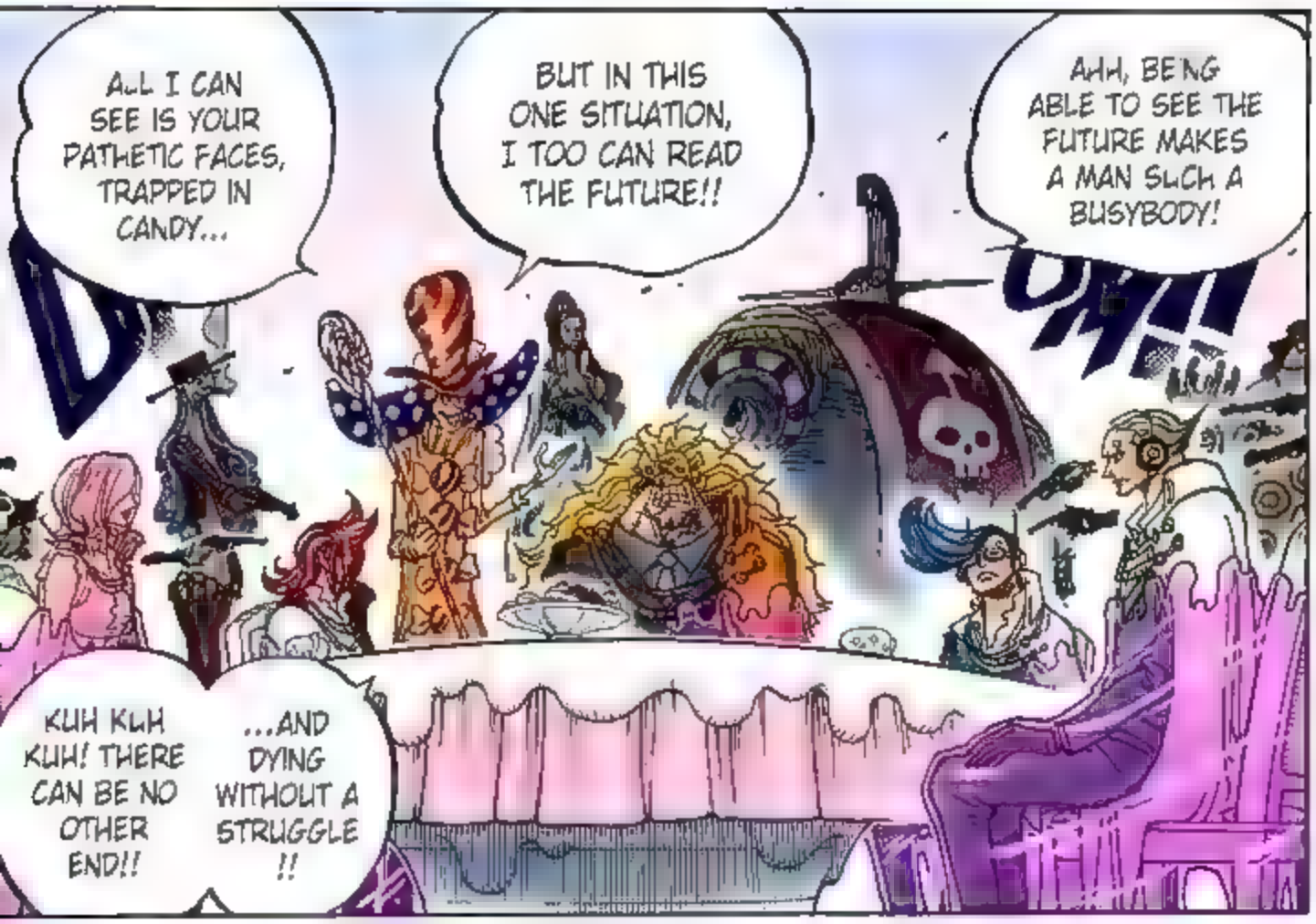
RAAAAAAAAHH!!
?!

AND THEY SMASHED THE PICTURE OF MOTHER CARMEL TOO!!
AND YET--!!

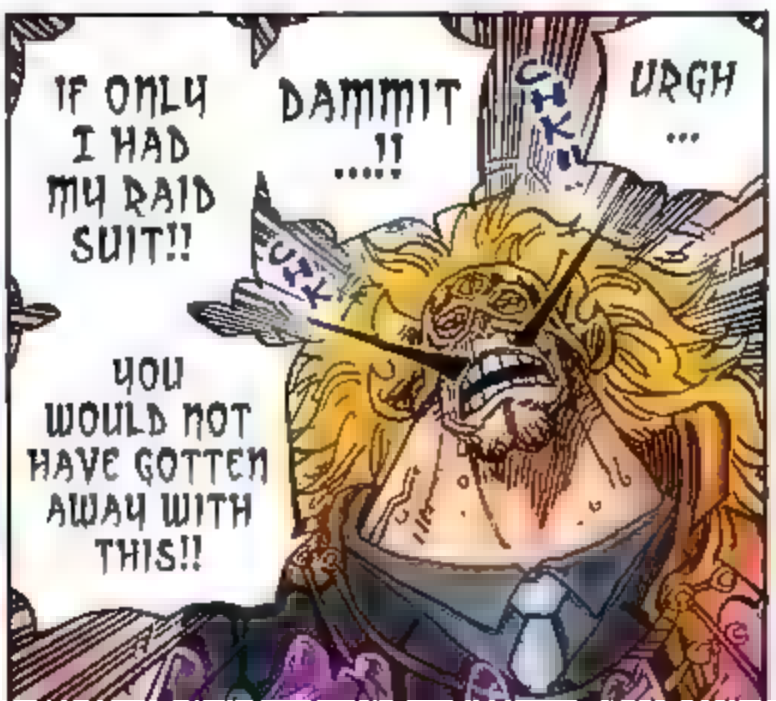
PACK OF FERAL STRAW HATS ON THE LOOSE...
CAKE'S BUSTED...
SO FAR, SO GOOD...
RAHH
GYAA

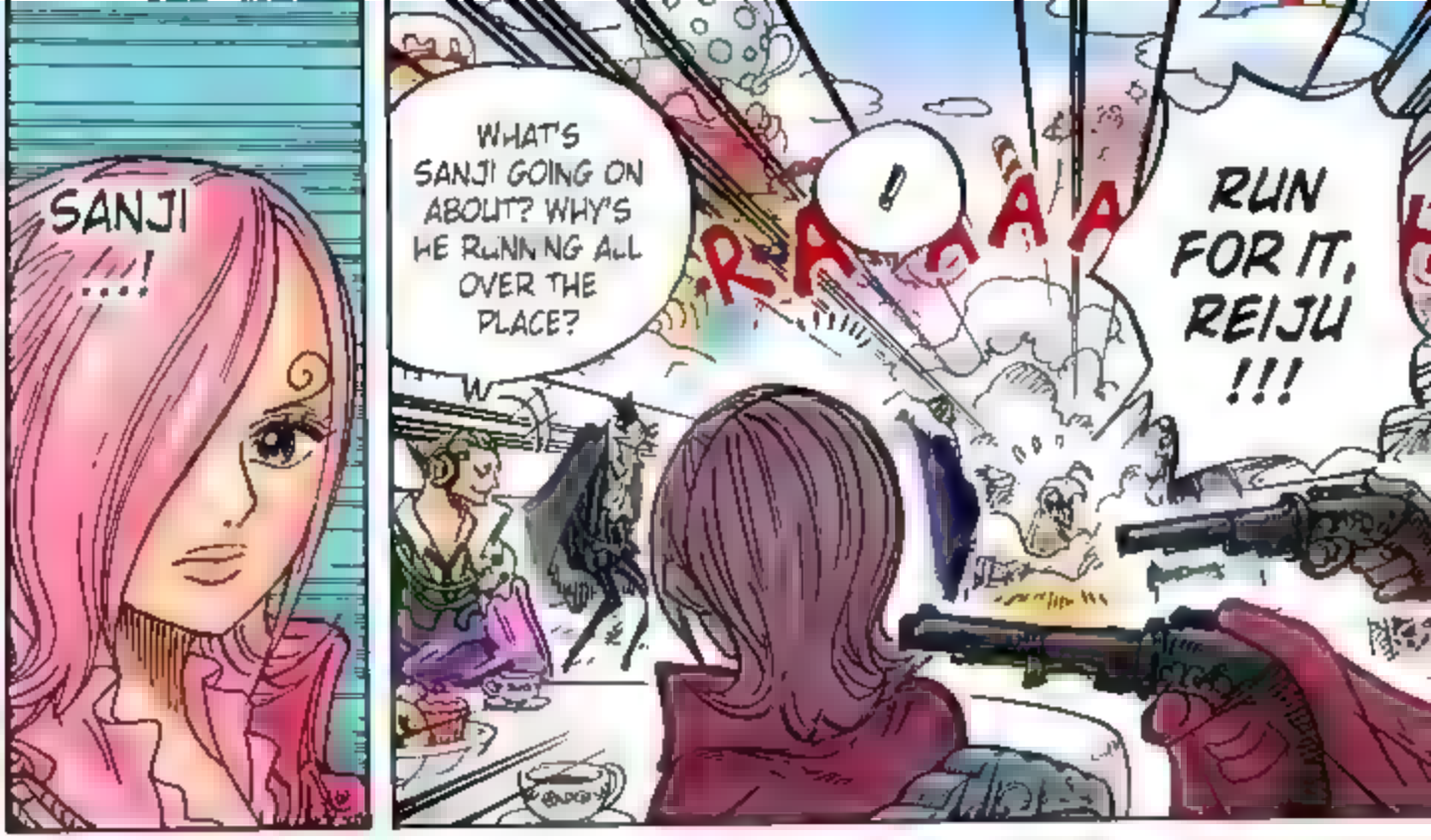
BA
...!!
WHY ISN'T BIG MOM SCREAMING ?!!
LET'S SHOW HER THE SMASHED PICTURE AGAIN!!
RAAAHA
I'M ON TOP OF IT!!
TEP TEP!!
...!!
LUFFY, BIG MOM IS IN A CONFUSED STATE.
SHE DOESN'T KNOW WHAT TO BE FURIOUS ABOUT FIRST.
... BEGE ?!!
DO OW!!
WHY ARE YOU SABOTAG-ING US...

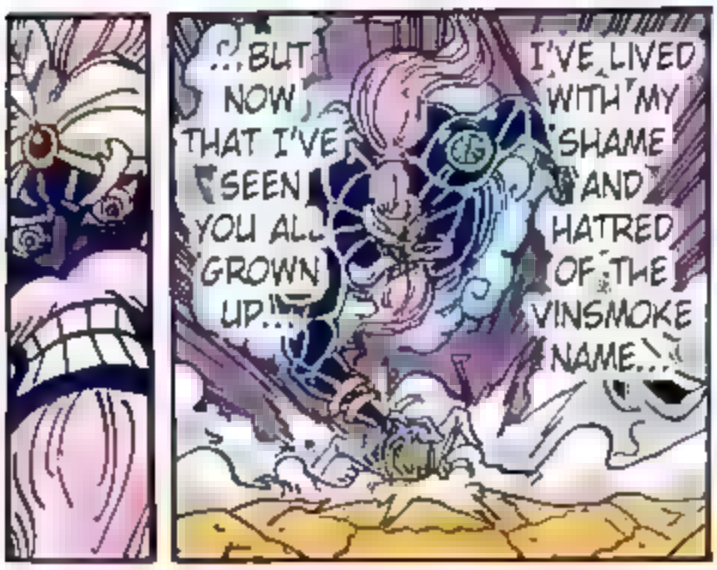

YEAH, I KNOW.
HURRY UP AND SHOOT THEM, BROTHER PEROS!!!

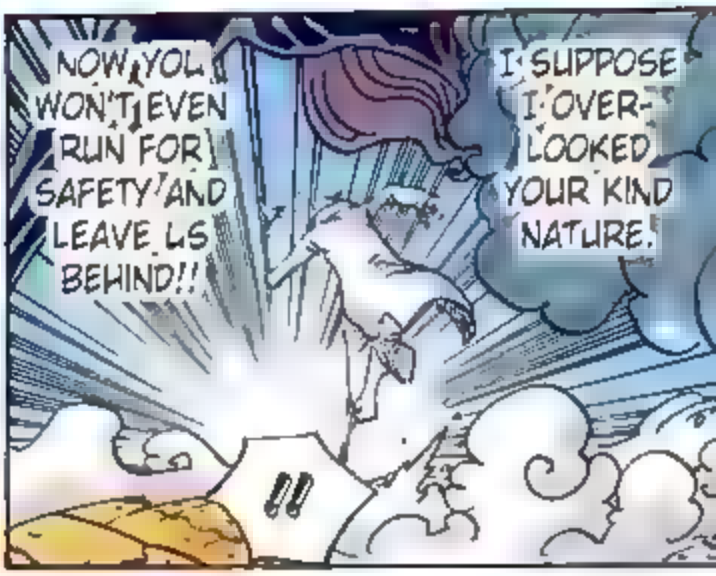

ALL I CAN SEE IS YOUR PATHETIC FACES, TRAPPED IN CANDY...
BUT IN THIS ONE SITUATION, I TOO CAN READ THE FUTURE!!
AHH, BEING ABLE TO SEE THE FUTURE MAKES A MAN SUCH A BUSYBODY!
UM!!
KUH KUH KUH! THERE CAN BE NO OTHER END!!
...AND DYING WITHOUT A STRUGGLE !!

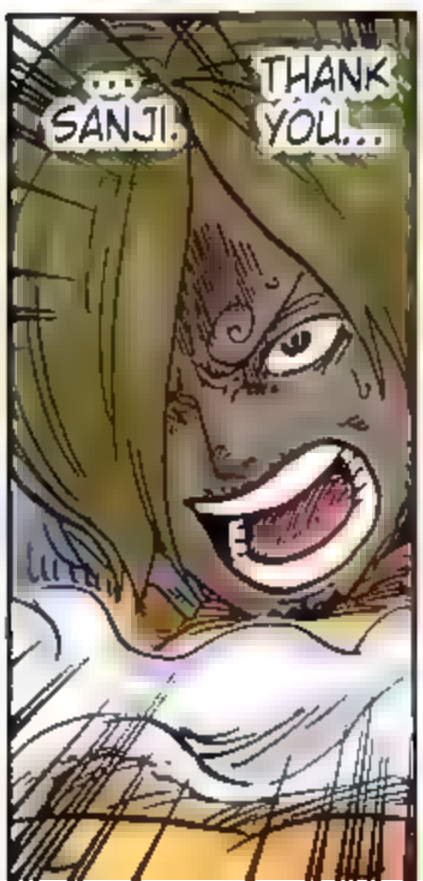
PERORIN♪ YOU WANT TO SNEAK WEAPONS...
A RAID WHAT? IS THAT SOME KIND OF WEAPON?
...INTO YOUR OWN SON'S WEDDING?!

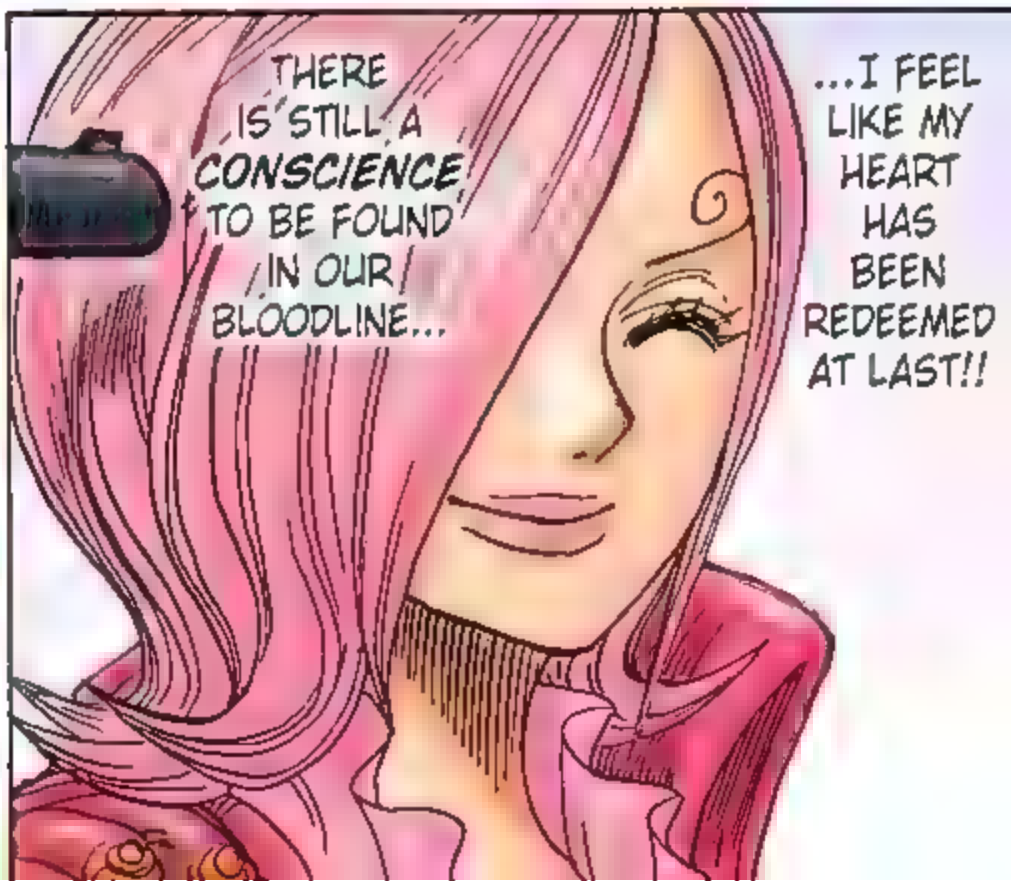

IF ONLY I HAD MY RAID SUIT!!
DAMMIT ....!!
CHK
URGH ...
URK
YOU WOULD NOT HAVE GOTTEN AWAY WITH THIS!!


SANJI
...!
WHAT'S SANJI GOING ON ABOUT? WHY'S HE RUNNING ALL OVER THE PLACE?
RAAAA!
RUN FOR IT, REIJU!!!


...BUT NOW THAT I'VE SEEN YOU ALL GROWN UP...
I'VE LIVED WITH MY SHAME AND HATRED OF THE VINSMOKE NAME...

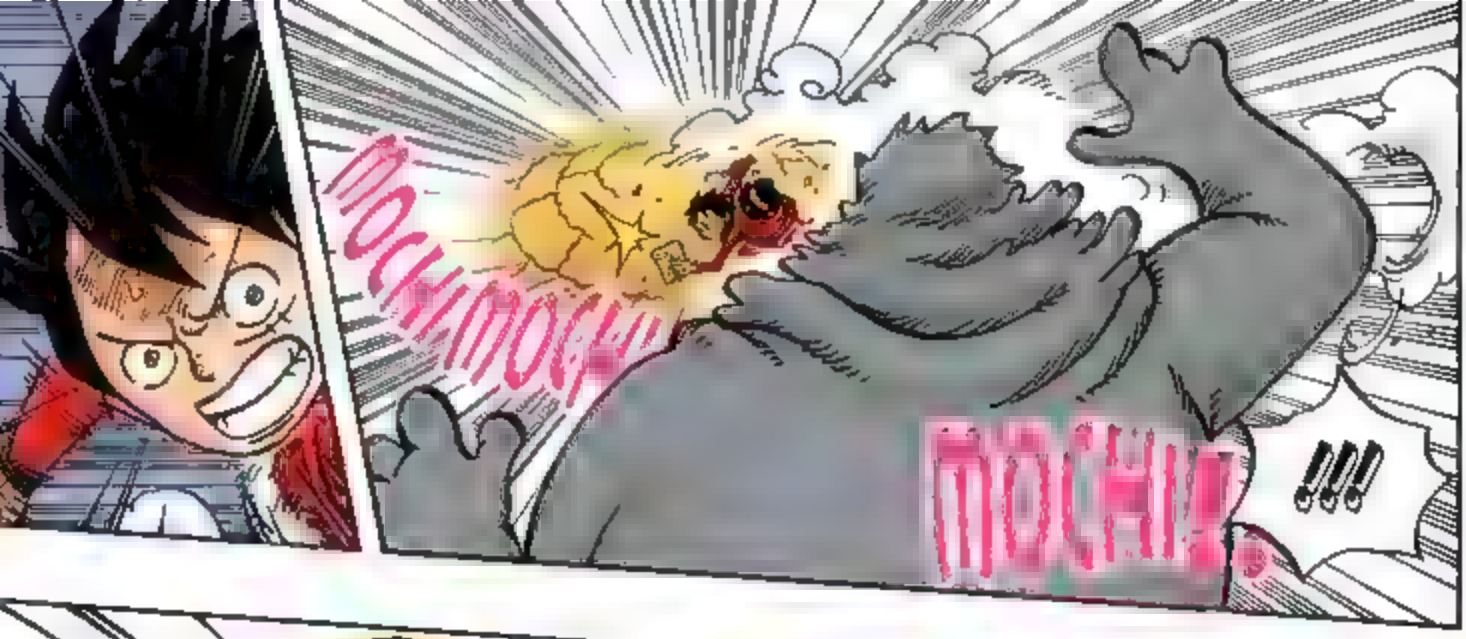

NOW YOU WON'T EVEN RUN FOR SAFETY AND LEAVE US BEHIND!!
I SUPPOSE I OVERLOOKED YOUR KIND NATURE.

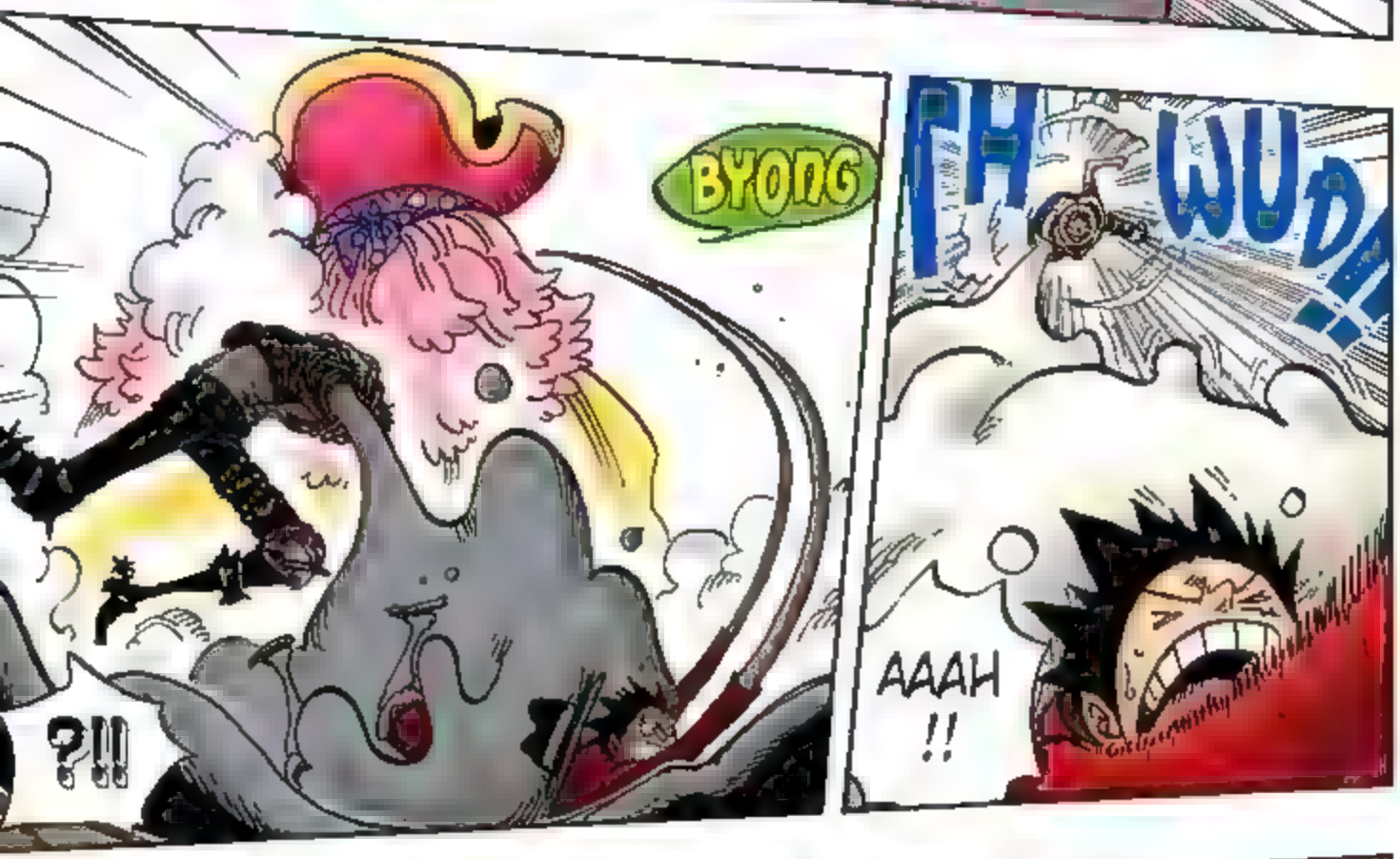

SANJI.
THANK YOU...


THERE IS STILL A CONSCIENCE TO BE FOUND IN OUR BLOODLINE...
...I FEEL LIKE MY HEART HAS BEEN REDEEMED AT LAST!!

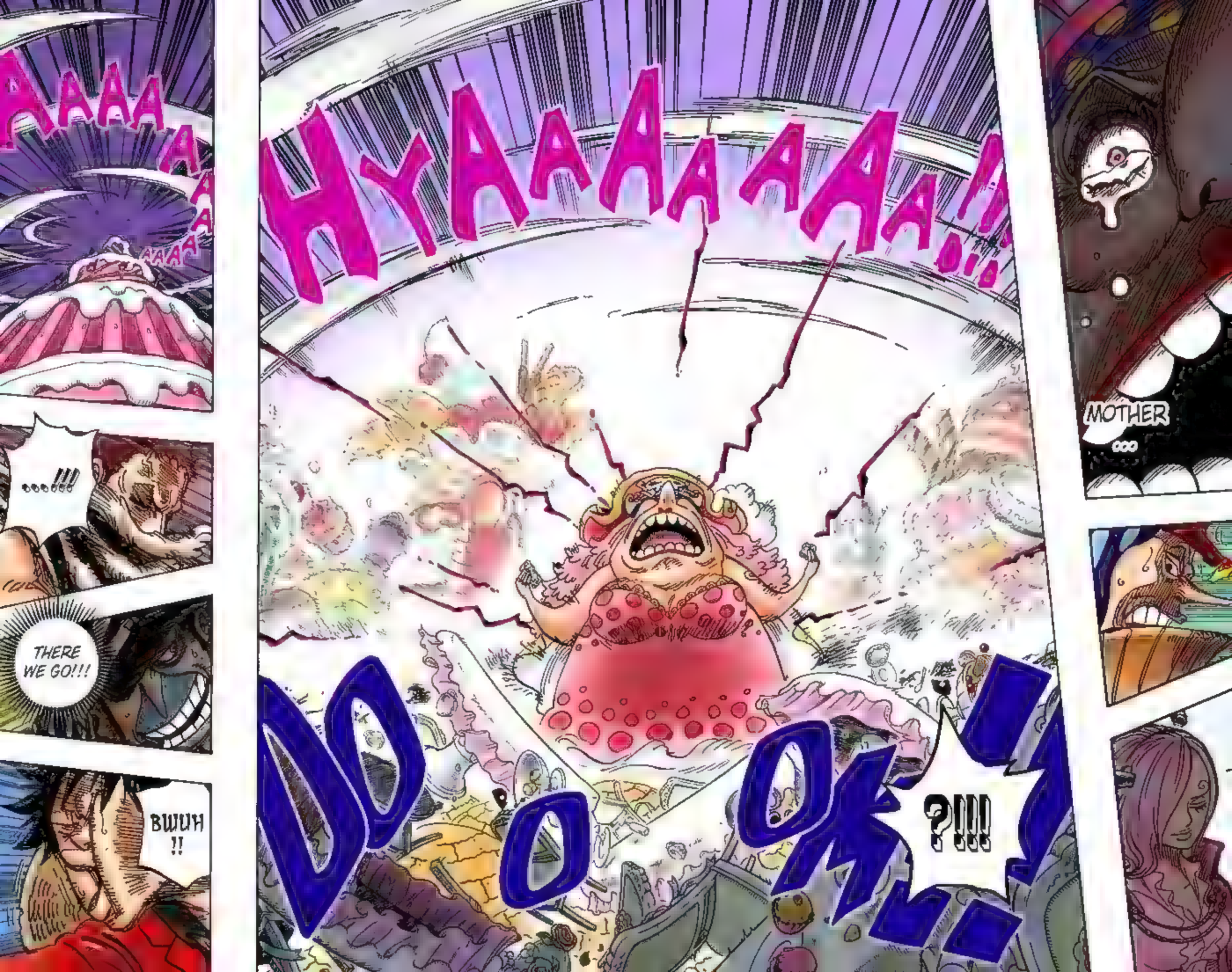
DAT
?!!!
YOU'RE DEAD, KATAKURI!!!
CH-CHK!!
...!!
WHAT'S GANG BEGE DOING?!!
WOOPP!!
YOU'VE BETRAYED US, BEGE...
PLIP PLIP
SHHP!!

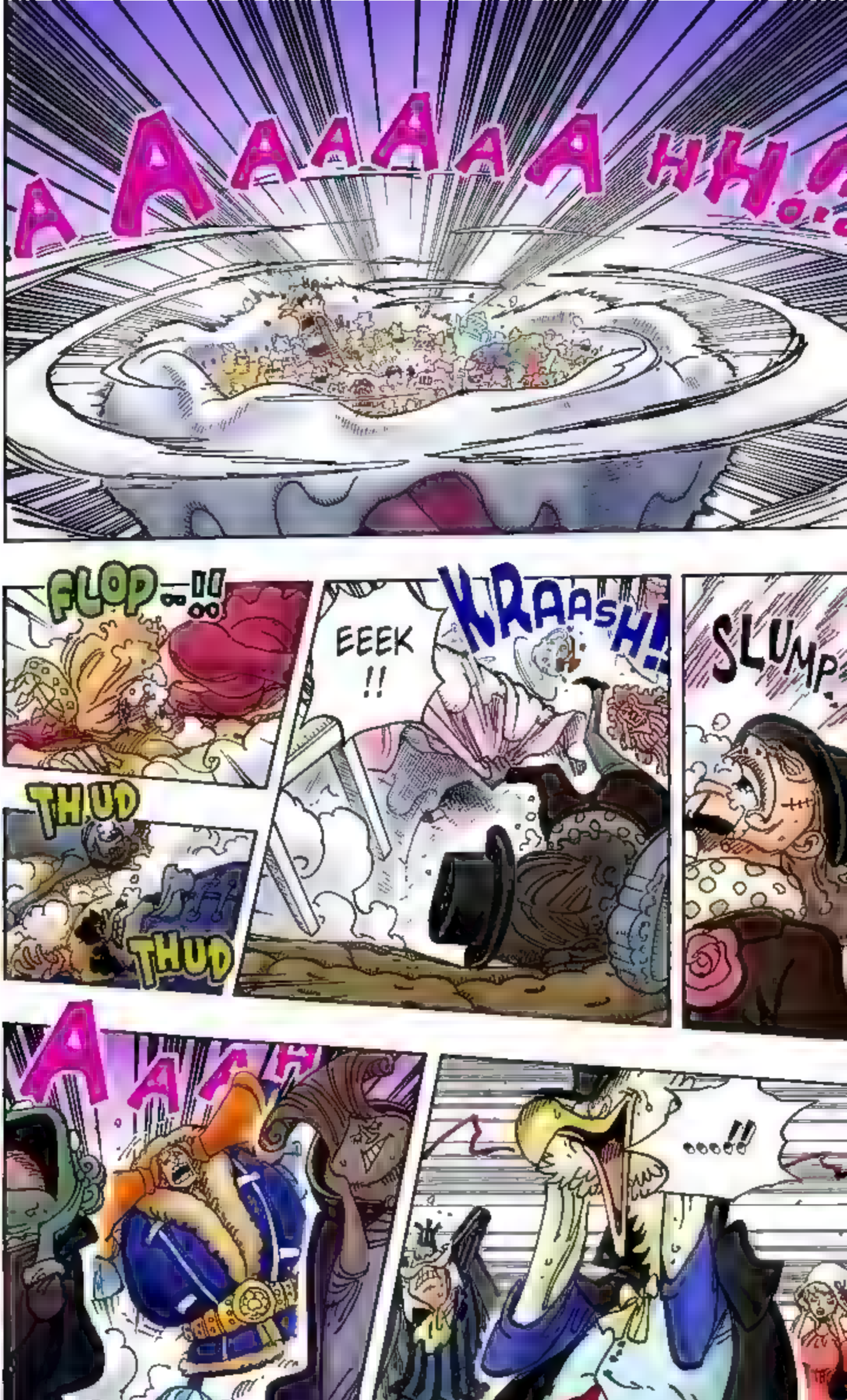
YOU WANT THIS?!
FWIP!
!!
VOOM
!!!
PEDRO !!
UGH !!
MOCHI!
SI
DON'T TOUCH IT, LUFFY!!!
?!
MOCHI MOCHI
MOCHI MOCHI
!!!
FIVE-THOUSAND-FIST TILE BREAKER !!!
DOOM!!!


MOCHIMOCHI
MOCHI!
!!!

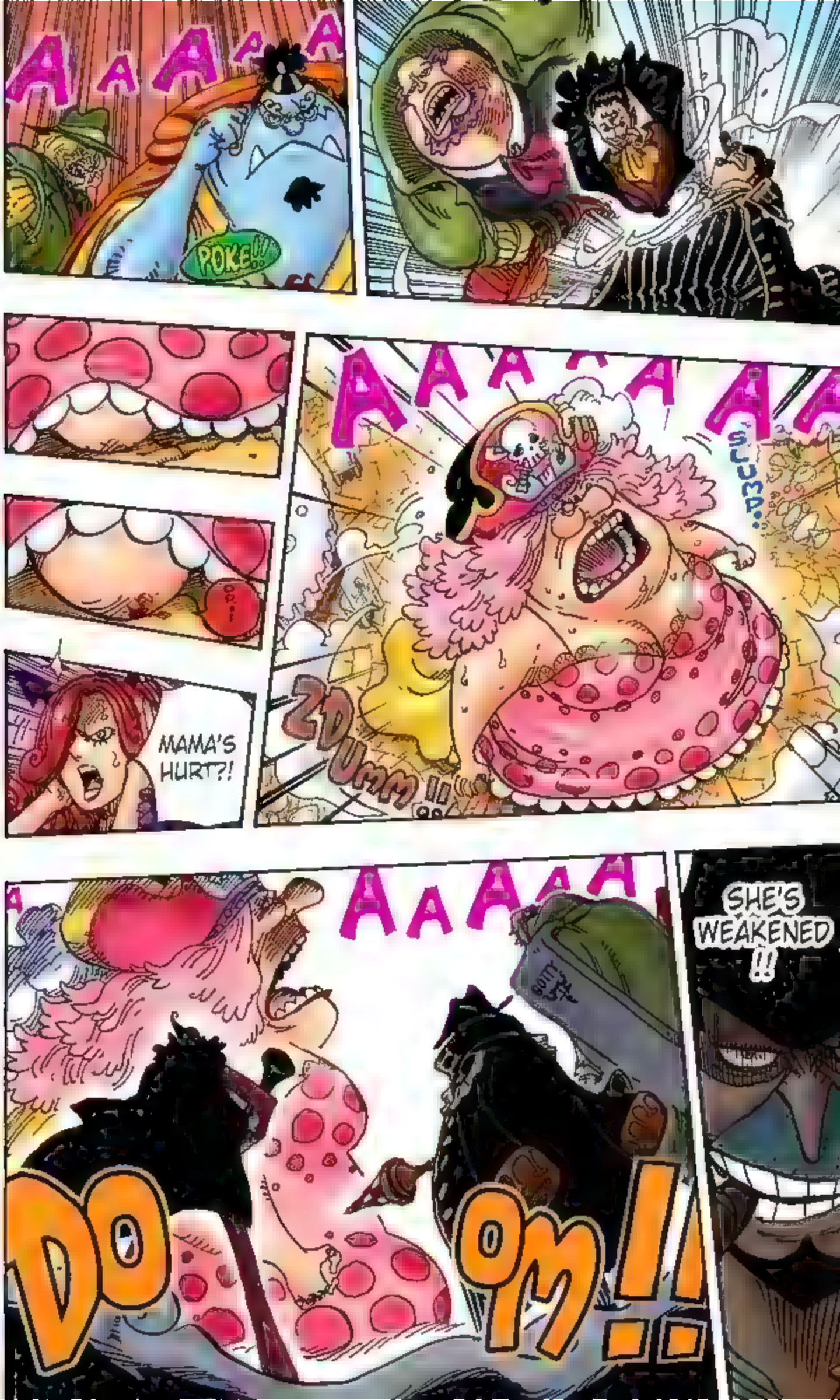

BYONG
?!!
AAAH
!!

MAMA
...!!
!
GYAA
KAH
MAMA...
NO!!
GR
MOTHER
...
RG...
SNAG

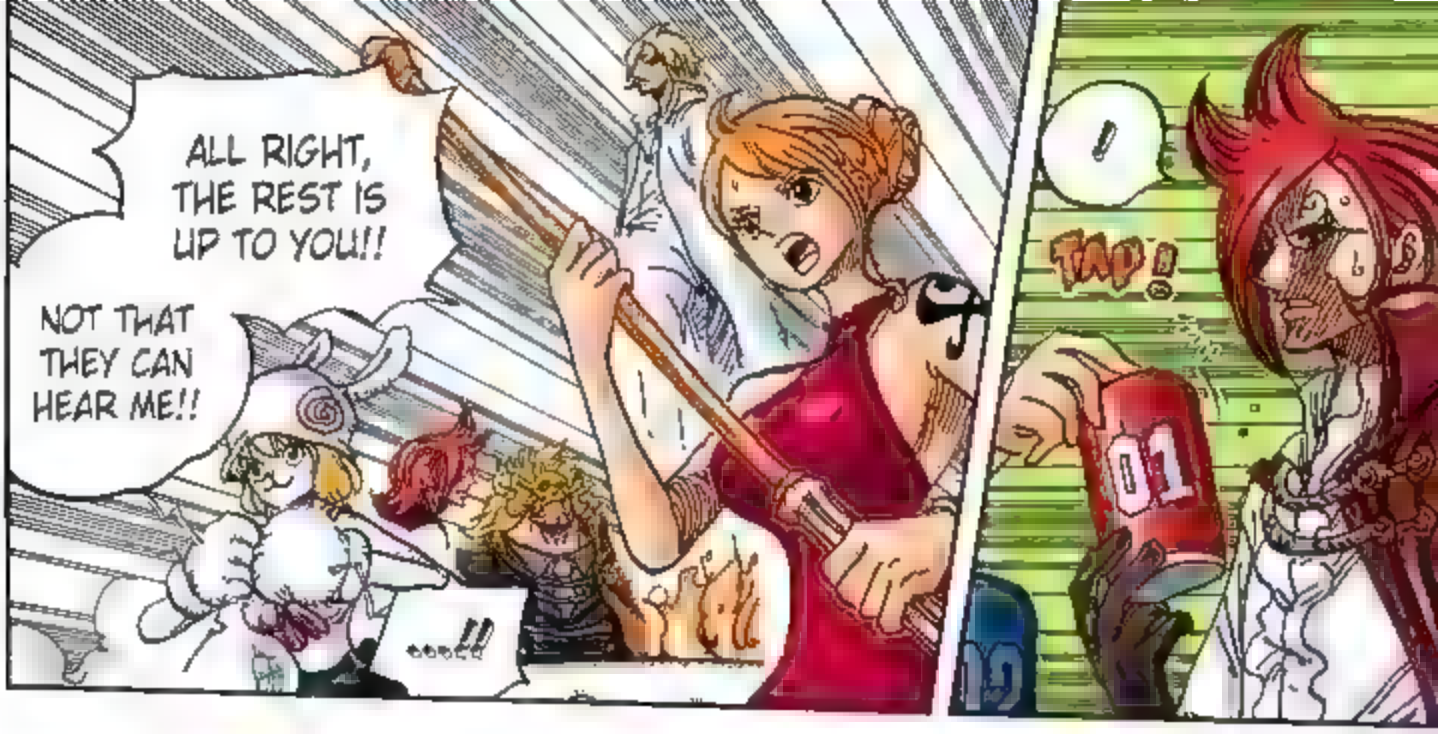

HYAAAAAAA!!!
MOTHER ...
...!!!
THERE WE GO!!!
BWUH !!
?!!!

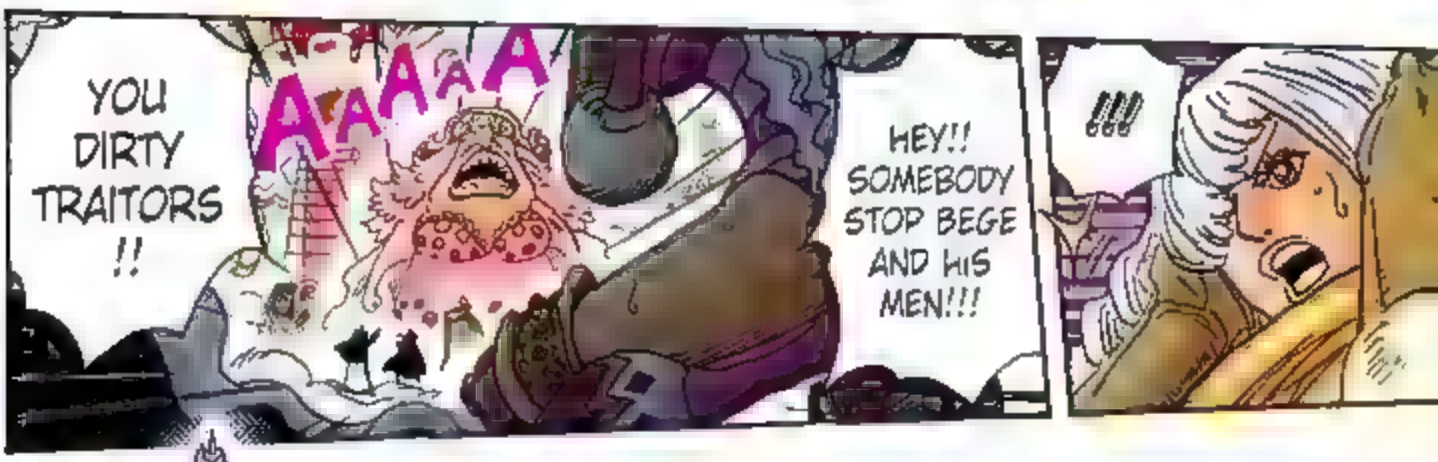

AAAAAAAHHH!!
FLOP...!!
THUD
THUD
EEEK !!
KRAASH!
SLUMP
AAAH
...!!

A A A
A A A A A A!


AAAAA
POKE!!
AAAAAA
SJUMP!
ZDUmm!!
MAMA'S HURT?!
AAAAA
DO
OM!!
SHE'S WEAKENED !!

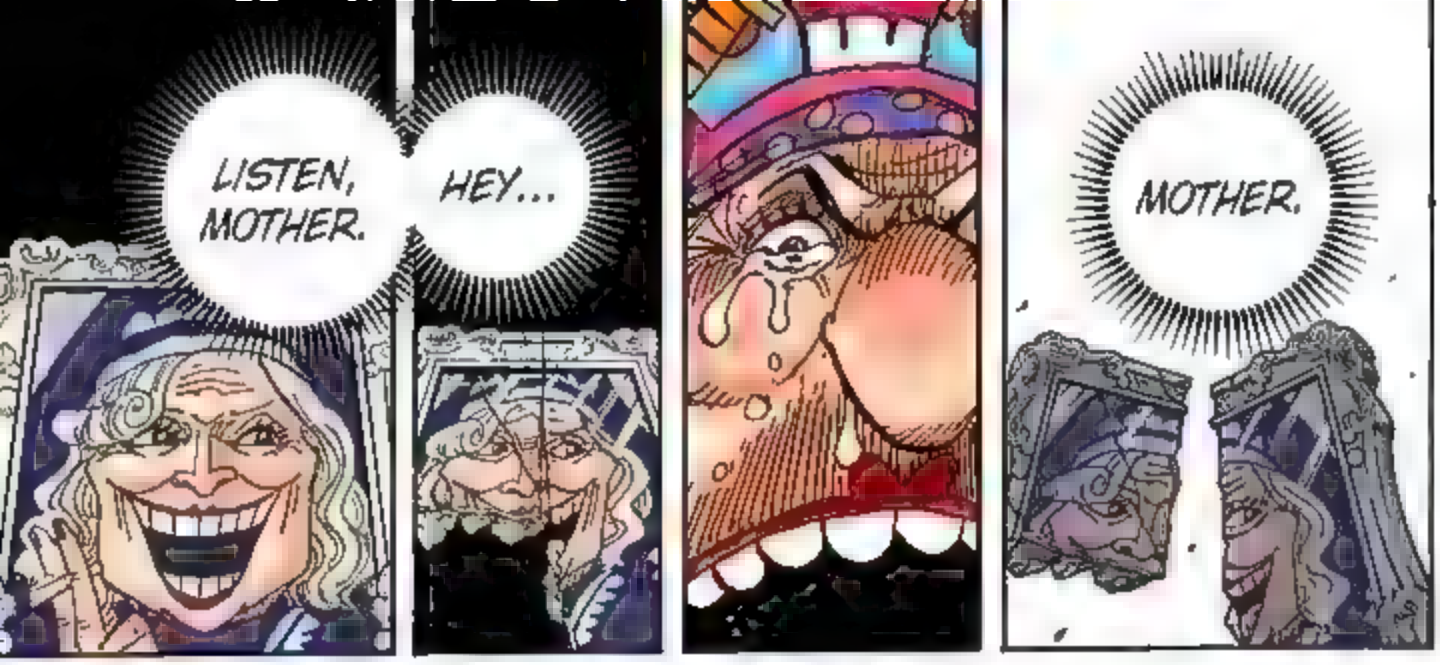
POP!
!
UNCH!!
KRIK
KRAK!!
...!!!
OM!!

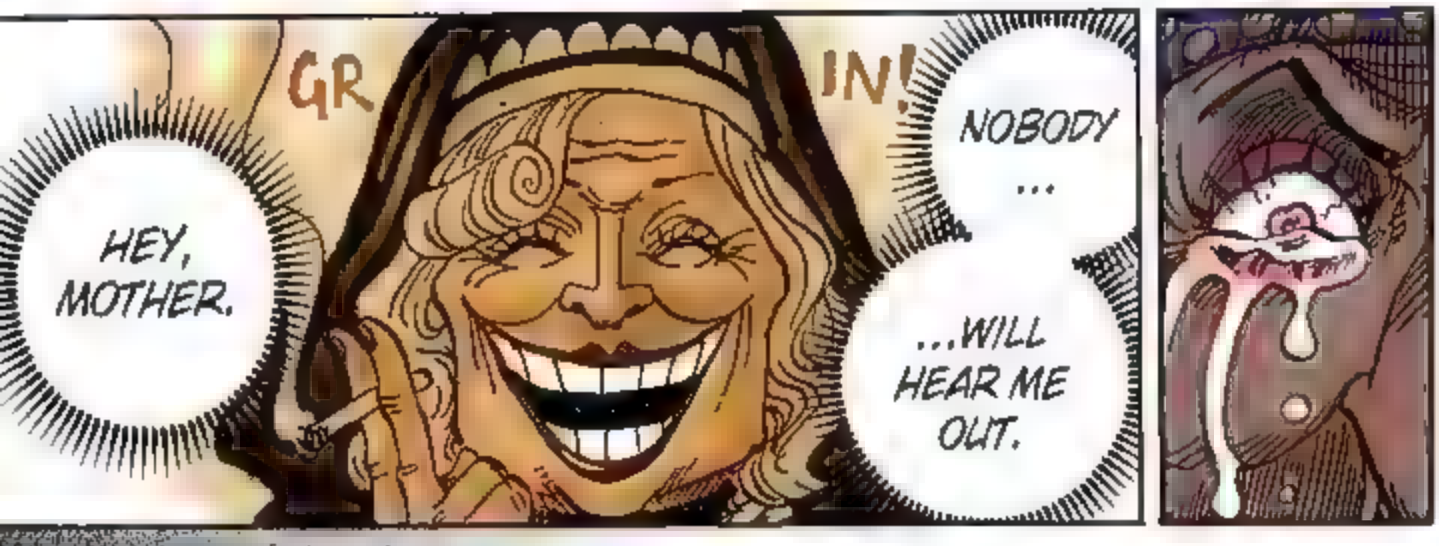

ALL RIGHT, THE REST IS UP TO YOU!!
NOT THAT THEY CAN HEAR ME!!
...!!
TAP!
01

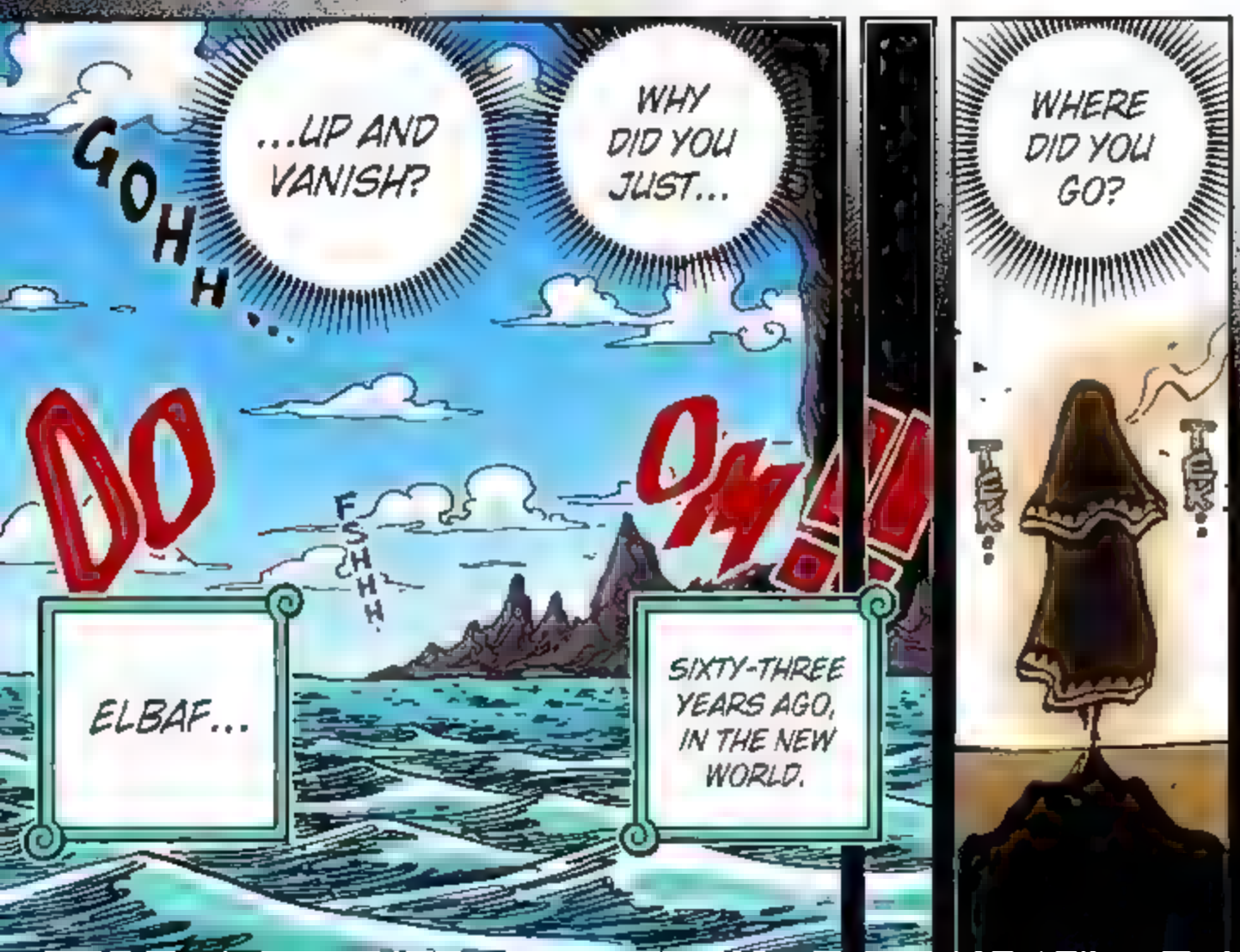

YOU DIRTY TRAITORS !!
AAAAAA
HEY!! SOMEBODY STOP BEGE AND HIS MEN!!!
!!!

CHA-CHIK!!
SEE YA IN HELL...
...BIG MOM!!!

AAA
...!!


LISTEN, MOTHER.
HEY...
MOTHER.


GR
IN!
HEY, MOTHER.
NOBODY ...
...WILL HEAR ME OUT.


GOHH
...UP AND VANISH?
WHY DID YOU JUST...
DO
FSHHH
OH!
ELBAF...
SIXTY-THREE YEARS AGO, IN THE NEW WORLD.
WHERE DID YOU GO?
TUK!
TUK!

SBS Question Corner

A: Spot the differences! Thank you for this one, Yucchan's Papa!! Find the answers on page 188!

(Yuko Honda, Saitama)

(Yucchan's Papa, Saitama)

Chapter 866:
NATURAL BORN DESTROYER

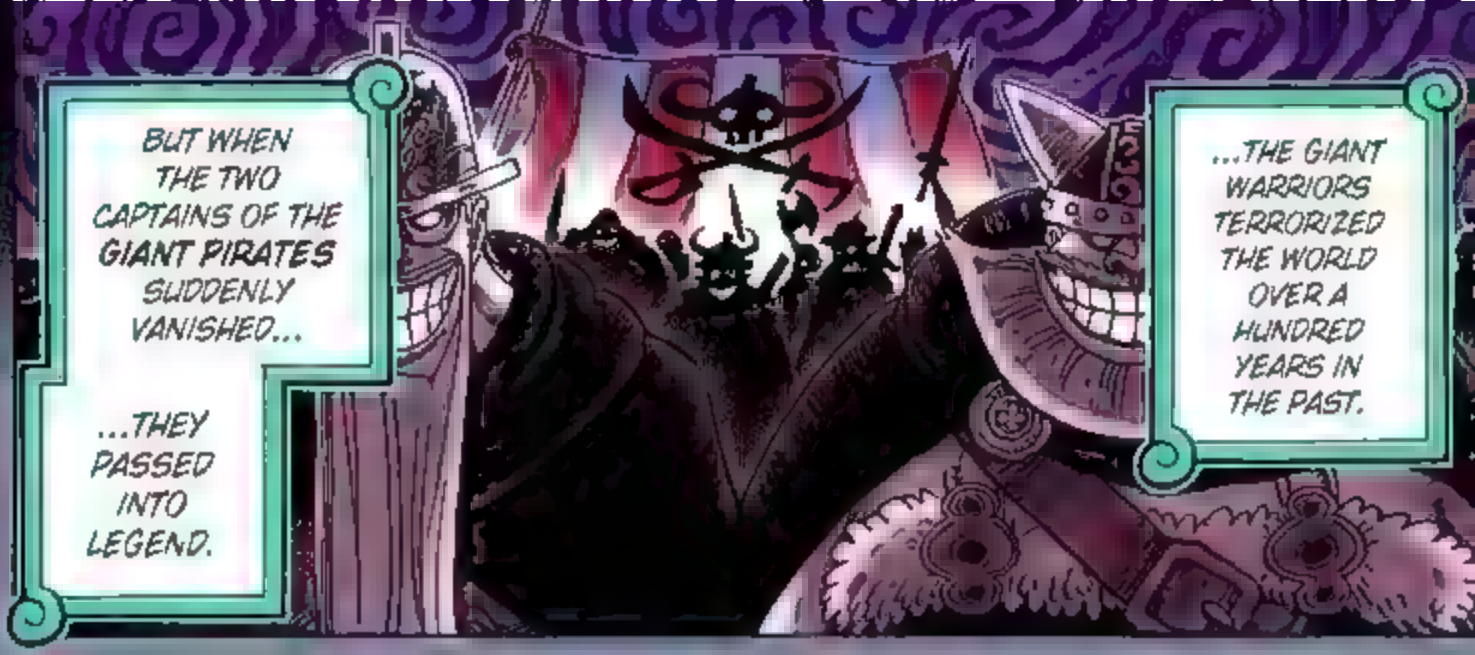
THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 3, CAVENDISH: "PRINCE CAVENDISH OF BOURGEOIS KINGDOM IS SO POPULAR NO YOUNG LADIES ARE GETTING MARRIED"

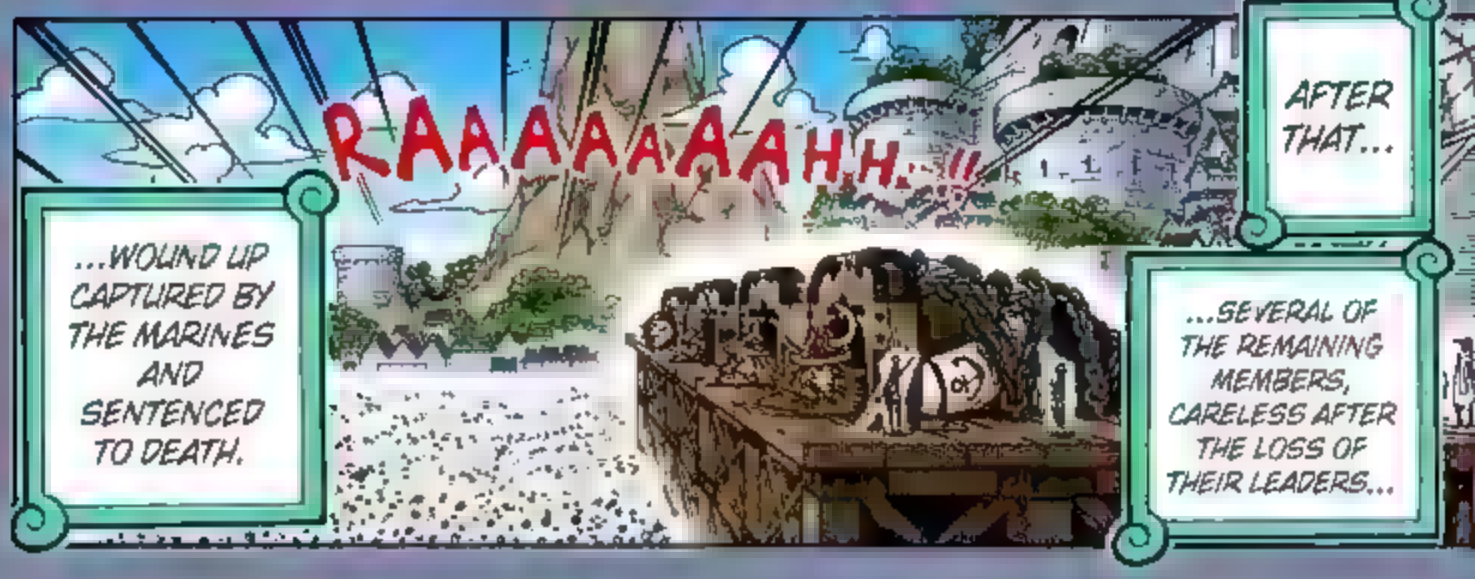
...OF THE WARRIORS OF ELBAF, THE MOST FAMOUS OF GIANTS.
...
THIS IS THE ISLAND HOME...
MAMA, PAPA, ARE YOU GOING SOMEWHERE?
DO — OM!!
WHERE ARE WE?
PAPA HAS A JOB TO DO NEARBY, LINLIN.
WILL YOU BE A GOOD GIRL AND WAIT FOR US HERE?
CHARLOTTE LINLIN (HUMAN, AGE 5)
I'LL WAIT THEN!♡ I'LL BE A GOOD GIRL!♡
OOOH!♡ ALL OF IT?!
YOU CAN EAT ALL THE CANDY IN YOUR BACK-PACK THAT YOU WANT!
WELL, WE'VE GOT A TREAT FOR YOU TODAY.
I WANNA GO TOO...
AWW.
THAT'S RIGHT!

NO DOUBT THE HOLY MOTHER IN THIS LAND WILL SAVE LINLIN.
...EXILE WAS A MERCIFUL SENTENCE! SHE WAS JUST TOO MUCH FOR US.
DON'T CRY YET, MY DEAR! AFTER ALL THE DAMAGE SHE CAUSED...
OH, MY POOR LINLIN ...
WE'VE GOTTA SET OFF. IT'S A DANGEROUS AREA!

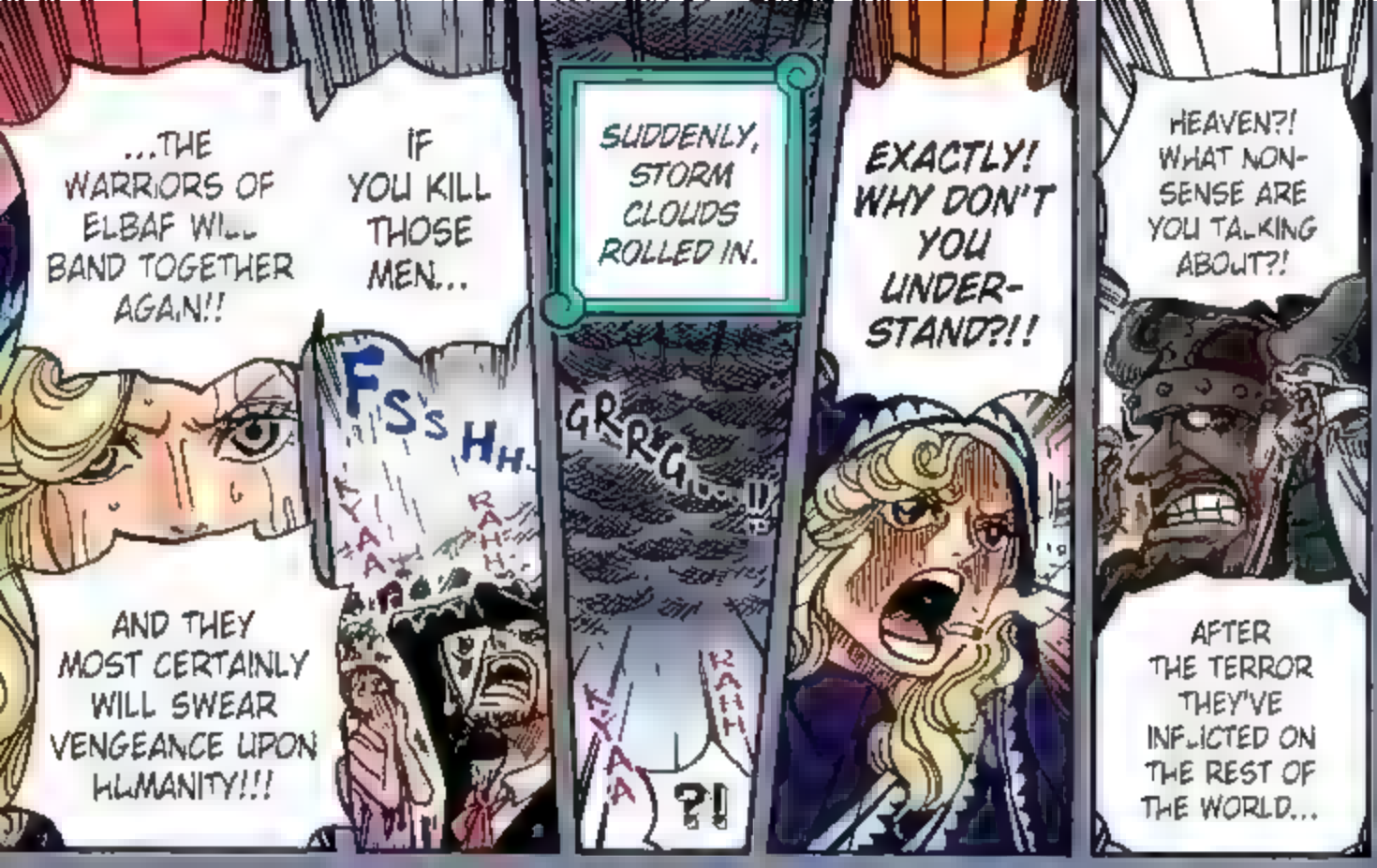
THERE ARE SUCH BIG FISH HERE.
SLOSH!
KBLOOSH!
OOOH.

MAMAAA! PAPAAA!
I'M GETTING HUNGRY...
THEY'RE TAKING TOO LONG.
HMM, THIS IS WEIRD.
AS FOR ELBAF...
FLURRIOU


BUT WHEN THE TWO CAPTAINS OF THE GIANT PIRATES SUDDENLY VANISHED...
...THEY PASSED INTO LEGEND.
...THE GIANT WARRIORS TERRORIZED THE WORLD OVER A HUNDRED YEARS IN THE PAST.


RAAAAAAAAH.!!!
...WOUND UP CAPTURED BY THE MARINES AND SENTENCED TO DEATH.
AFTER THAT...
...SEVERAL OF THE REMAINING MEMBERS, CARELESS AFTER THE LOSS OF THEIR LEADERS...

HEAVEN SEEKS A PEACEFUL UNDER-STANDING !!!
HER NAME WAS SISTER CARMEL.
UNTIL THE APPEARANCE OF A WANDERING HOLY WOMAN.
STOP RIGHT THERE!!
!!


...THE WARRIORS OF ELBAF WI... BAND TOGETHER AGAIN!!
IF YOU KILL THOSE MEN...
AND THEY MOST CERTAINLY WILL SWEAR VENGEANCE UPON HUMANITY!!!
FSSSHH
SUDDENLY, STORM CLOUDS ROLLED IN.
GRRRG...
?!
EXACTLY! WHY DON'T YOU UNDER-STAND?!!
HEAVEN?! WHAT NON-SENSE ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT?!
AFTER THE TERROR THEY'VE INFLICTED ON THE REST OF THE WORLD...

I CAN GUIDE YOU TO A BRIGHTER WORLD...
...WHERE ALL PEOPLES JOIN HANDS AND LAUGH TOGETHER!!
FORGIVE THEIR CRIMES!! I WILL SHOW YOU THE WAY!!
RMMBBB...!!

...THAT TOOK IN CHILDREN WITHOUT ANYWHERE ELSE TO GO...
...REGARDLESS OF THEIR STATUS OR RACE.
IN TIME, SHE BECAME MOTHER CARMEL...
...AND SHE FOUNDED AN ORPHANAGE NAMED HOUSE OF LAMBS...

...SHE SERVED AS A DIPLOMATIC BRIDGE TO UNITE HUMANITY AND ITS LARGER COUSIN.
...THE HOMELAND OF GIANTS...
HERE ON ELBAF...
THIRTY-SEVEN YEARS LATER, AT THE HOUSE OF LAMBS...
YOU'LL FIND THAT ALL THE CHILDREN HERE ARE QUITE... INTERESTING!
INTERESTIN' ENOUGH FOR OUR PARENTS TO GIVE US UP!! GUA HA HA!!
YOU'LL BE FRIENDS IN NO TIME.
IT'S ALL RIGHT NOW, LINLIN.
WE CAN ALL LIVE TOGETHER N HAPPINESS UNTIL YOUR PARENTS COME BACK!
YOU'VE BEEN ABAN-DONED!!
THEY'RE NOT GONNA BOTHER!!
MOTHER CARMEL (AGE 80) & THE HOUSE OF LAMBS CHILDREN

IN THAT CASE, LET'S EAT!
ARE YOU A GIANT?!
WHOA, YOU'RE HUGE!!
OKAY! THANKS!!
I'M PRETTY HUNGRY!!
ALL OF THEM LIVED IN A GIANT VILLAGE WHERE THEIR PASTS COULDN'T BOTHER THEM.
PROBLEM CHILDREN WHOSE PARENTS COULDN'T MANAGE THEM.
IMPOVERISHED CHILDREN WHO NEARLY FELL INTO SLAVERY.
THERE WAS A PRINCE CHASED OUT OF HIS COUNTRY AFTER CIVIL UNREST.
YOU A NEW KID?
...OFFERED PEOPLE, HOMES, AND SIGHTS OF HER OWN SIZE FOR THE FIRST TIME.
...THE LAND OF E.BAF...
BUT MOST IMPORTANTLY OF ALL, FOR A GIRL WHO WAS ALWAYS BIGGER THAN EVERYONE ELSE...
OOH! ♡
IT WAS A COMFORTING PLACE FOR HER.

IT DOESN'T MAKE SENSE!
WAAAH !!
SOB
SOB...
IT DOESN'T MAKE SENSE.
OH! LISTEN, MOTHER!!
THE BEAR AND WOLF WERE FIGHTING IN THE WOODS.
WHY, WHAT'S THE MATTER, LINLIN?
IT WAS VERY NAUGHTY, SO I SMACKED HIM!!
AND THEN MR. BEAR ATE MR. WOLF!
I THINK MR. BEAR'S VERY SORRY NOW, DEAR. HOW MANY TIMES DID YOU HIT HIM?
SO I PUT THEM IN THE SAME CAGE YESTERDAY!
I WANTED THEM TO BE FRIENDS BECAUSE FIGHTING IS BAD.
...!!
BRR..
INSTANT DEATH...
JUST ONCE.

FOR THE FIRST TIME IN HER LIFE...
YEAH!!
NOD
I DID!
... SOMEONE UNDER-STOOD HER.
NOD
YOU'RE SUCH A SWEET, KIND GIRL, LINLIN.
SO YOU WANTED THEM TO BE FRIENDS.
GR
IN
SHE WAS ONLY SMACKING HIM TO GET A MOSQUITO...
DID YOU KNOW SHE HURT EYRI THE GIANT REAL BAD?!
AND IT BROKE SEVERAL OF HIS BONES!!
SHE'S BAD NEWS, MAN!!
LINLIN KILLED A BEAR WITH A SINGLE BLOW!!
I SAW IT WITH MY OWN EYES!!
EVERYONE, YOU MUST FORGIVE LINLIN!! SHE ONLY MEANS WELL!!
CARMEL FORGAVE EVERY-THING.
I WAS GONNA RIP HIS GILLS OFF FOR HIM.
WAAH
THE FISH-MEN HAVE THE PHYSICAL QUALITIES OF FISH, MY DEAR!!
HE HAS AN EXTRA JOINT...SO I WAS GONNA RIP IT OFF FOR HIM..
NO, MY DEAR!! HE'S FROM THE LONGARM TRIBE!! IT'S NORMAL FOR THEM!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING, LINLIN?!
AAAH! HELP ME, MOTHER!!

THAT'S 12 DAYS STARTING TOMORROW!

THE ONLY THING WE CAN DRINK IS WATER.

WE DON'T EAT ANY FOOD!

A FAST?

WHAAAT?!

CLANK!!

UNGH!!

YOUR TRUE OPPONENT IS *YOURSELF*, HAJRUDIN!!

YEAH, BUT ONCE IT'S DONE, THERE'S A FEAST!

BUT I'LL BE SO HUNGRY!!

KA CHING!!

YOU'RE A WARRIOR!! YOU'VE GOT TO DISCIPLINE YOURSELF, HAJRUDIN!!

YES, SIR!!

EITHER CHIEF DORRY OR CHIEF BROGY WILL RETURN...

...AND REVIVE THE *GIANT PIRATE CREW!!!*

DO OM!!

OH, IT'S THE WILD CHILD.

WAR-LAND ELBAF, NEW WORLD

...TO WELCOME LINLIN AMONG THEM.

THE MIGHTY WARRIORS WERE GENEROUS ENOUGH.

OIMO AGREES! LET'S GO GET THEM AFTER ANOTHER TEN!!

EEEK!!

LINLIN'S GOING TO KILL US!!

TEN MONTHS LATER...

I CAN'T BELIEVE IT! THE DUEL'S BEEN GOING ON FOR FORTY YEARS?!

HEY! WAIT UP!

DUT DUT DUT

...ELBAF HAS A 12-DAY FAST!

BEFORE THE WINTER SOLSTICE...

OH! YOU'VE NEVER DONE IT BEFORE, LINLIN?

WHAT PREPARATIONS?!

UMM... WHAT, KASHI!?

SUUN SUUN

IS YOUR PLACE DONE WITH THE PREPARATIONS?!

HEY, LINLIN!

THEY'RE SO COOL... THE MOST RESPECTED WARRIORS OF ALL GIANTKIND!!

AHH

CHIEF JARUL, CHIEF JORUL!!

CHIEF BEARD-HILL!!

CHIEF BEARD-FALL!!

RAAH

INDEED.

BOJA-JAJA!

ZABABABA!! THAT'S THE SPIRIT, RAIDEEN!

AND THERE YOU ARE, LINLIN!

TO EAT ***SEMLA*** AT THE VILLAGE. WE'VE COME TO CALL ON THE CHILDREN AT THE HOUSE OF LAMBS.

AND WHERE ARE YOU TWO GOING TODAY?

WHAT'S "SEMLA"?

CARMEL'S IDEAS ABOUT TRADE OVER PLUNDER ARE ALL WELL AND GOOD.

BUT WE ***MUST*** NOT FORGET THE FACT THAT WE ARE WARRIORS!!

WE'RE GONNA EAT IT NOW?

BLOOSH

AND IT'S **SWEET?** ♡

IT'S A SWEET, ***DELICIOUS*** TREAT!!

EATING SEMLA BEFORE THE FAST GIVES US LOTS OF NUTRIENTS!!

IT'S SWEEEET CREAM DOLLOPED INSIDE SWEEEET BREAD WITH MARZIPAN...

...WITH A DUSTING OF SUGAR ON TOP! ♡ IT'S THE BEST THING BEFORE THE FAST!!

BEARDHILL JARUL (AGE 345)

FORMER GIANT PIRATE CREW CAPTAINS (OLDEST WARRIORS IN THE WORLD) HEROES OF THE GIANTS

BEARDFALL JORUL (AGE 344)

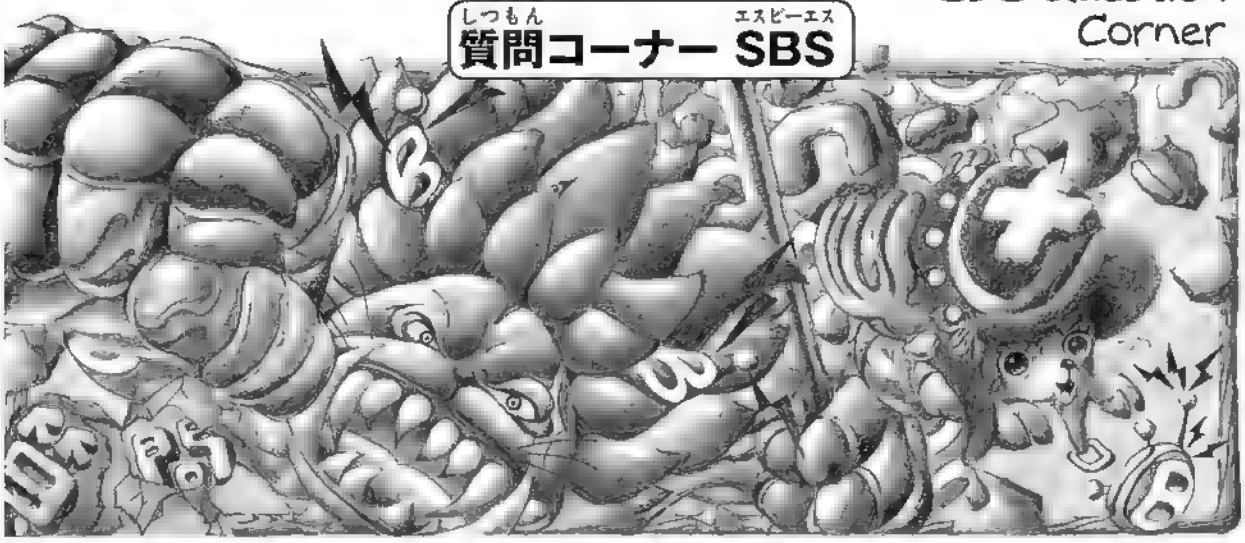
NOW LET'S EAT!!!
WE THANK THE SUN FOR THEIR GROWTH!
...AND RODO AND GOLDBERG IN THE VILLAGE!
WE CELEBRATE THE RECENT BIRTH OF PRINCE LOKI AT THE CASTLE...
THERE'S PLENTY FOR EVERYONE !!!
YAY! SEMLA!!
I'M SO... HAPPY!♡
ZAZO-OM♡
YUMMEEE !!♡
AH... AH...
AHHH, IT'S SO SWEEEET! ♡♡
CHOMP!
HAH !!
IT'S SO YUMMY!♡
HAH !!
SEMLA ARE SO YUMMY!♡
DON'T EAT SO FAST!! WE WON'T HAVE ENOUGH FOR EVERYONE!!
WAIT, WAIT, WAIT! HOLD ON, LINLIN!!
CHOP CHOP CHOP!!
YUM-YUM-YUM-YUM!!
OM-OM-OM-OM
SO SWEET!♡ YUM-YUM-YUM!!

AFTER THE HARSH WINTER..
...IT WILL REGAIN ITS STRENGTH AND WARM US AGAIN.
THE WINTER SOLSTICE IS A FESTIVAL FOR THE DEATH AND REBIRTH OF THE SUN.
MOTHER, I'M STARVING TO DEATH...
DAY THREE OF THE FAST
IF YOU SAY SO... I'LL KEEP TRYING.
...THE DEEPER OUR GRATITUDE TO THE SUN.
THE HARDER THIS FAST IS...
CA-Z
CA-Z..
DAY FOUR ...
I WANT TO HAVE MORE...
THOSE SEMLA WERE SO GOOD...
DAY SIX...
I'M GETTING SO SKINNY...
UH...NO, YOU'RE NOT...
WOBB
LINLIN TRULY LOVED MOTHER CARMEL.
O-H-H-H
IT'S LINLIN !!
WHAT'S THE MATTER, GERD?!
WHAM!!
PLEASE, MOTHER!! COME HELP!!!
DAY SEVEN ...

YOU'VE MADE A TERRIBLE MISTAKE, LINLIN...
YOU DO NOT HAVE THE RIGHT TO THANK THE SUN!!
EVEN A CHILD CAN ONLY BE FORGIVEN FOR SO MUCH!!!
GRRRM...
CHIEF JORUL!!
PLEASE, CHIEF JORUL, NO!!!
I AM SORRY, CARMEL. SHE ONLY LOOKS LIKE A CHILD--ON THE INSIDE...
...SHE IS A GOD OF DISASTER!!!
VWOOSH!!
SEMLA...
I-- !!!
WANT-- !!!
SEMLAAA !!!
FWOOOOOH!!!
RAHH
KYAA
DOOM!!
WHAT HAVE YOU DONE...
...LINLIN ?!!
BRING ME...MORE SEMLA...
SEMMM...
...LAAAA !!!
AAAAAAAAAA
LINLIN DESTROYED THE VILLAGE OF ELBAF!!
IT'S A NIGHT-MARE!!!
AAAH...

質問コーナー SBS

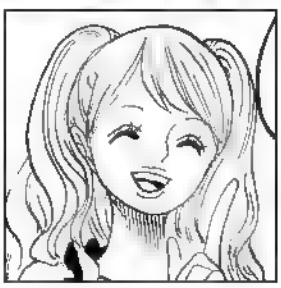
SBS Question Corner



(Takahisa Fujimoto, Nara)

Q: Heso, Odacchi!! Apparently the 25th of every month is "Pudding Day." How about if Charlotte Pudding's birthday is June (*roku* from "Charlotte") 25?

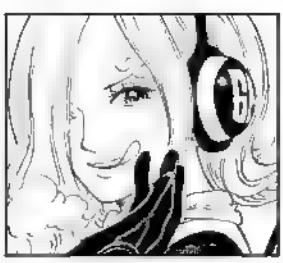
--Dori



A: How about? You want to just "how about" this question? You think you can simply decide the day a person is born that way?! Okay, sure.

Q: I have a matter to discuss with you, Oda Sensei. Can Reiju's birthday be November 30? That would be 11 (*i-i* onna = pretty woman) 3 (*San*-ji's sister) 0 (*Rei*-ju). Let's just assume that it's settled! Thank you very much for agreeing with me!

--The Morio



A: What?! Hang on a second!! Now you listen to me! That's cool.

Q: Hello, Odacchi! I've been trying to come up with very obscure dates for character birthdays, to help fill in the calendar. Sorry that there are so many.

--Charlotte Senbei

Merry: January 22
(*hi-tsu-ji* = sheep)

Kin'emon: January 29
(*i-fu-ku* = clothes)

Nojiko: July 25
(*no-ji-ko sounds like "7-2-5"*)

Bellemere: December 3
(Tangerine Day)

Mr. 5: July 26
(*No-se* = Fancy *Bo-mu* = Nez-Palm)

Toh-Toh: June 17
(World Day to Combat Desertification and Drought)

Terracotta: September 25
(*kyu-ji-cho* = stewardess Terra-*ko*-tta)

Pekoms: April 11
(Fist Pump Day)

Kaya: August 24
(Ka-*ya jo-i* = Doctor Kaya)

Kanjuro: July 21
(*natsu-no-i-sha* = "summer doctor" rakugo story)

Baron Tamago: May 14
(egg = 5-7-7 in the alphabet)

King Riku: June 27
(Speech Day)

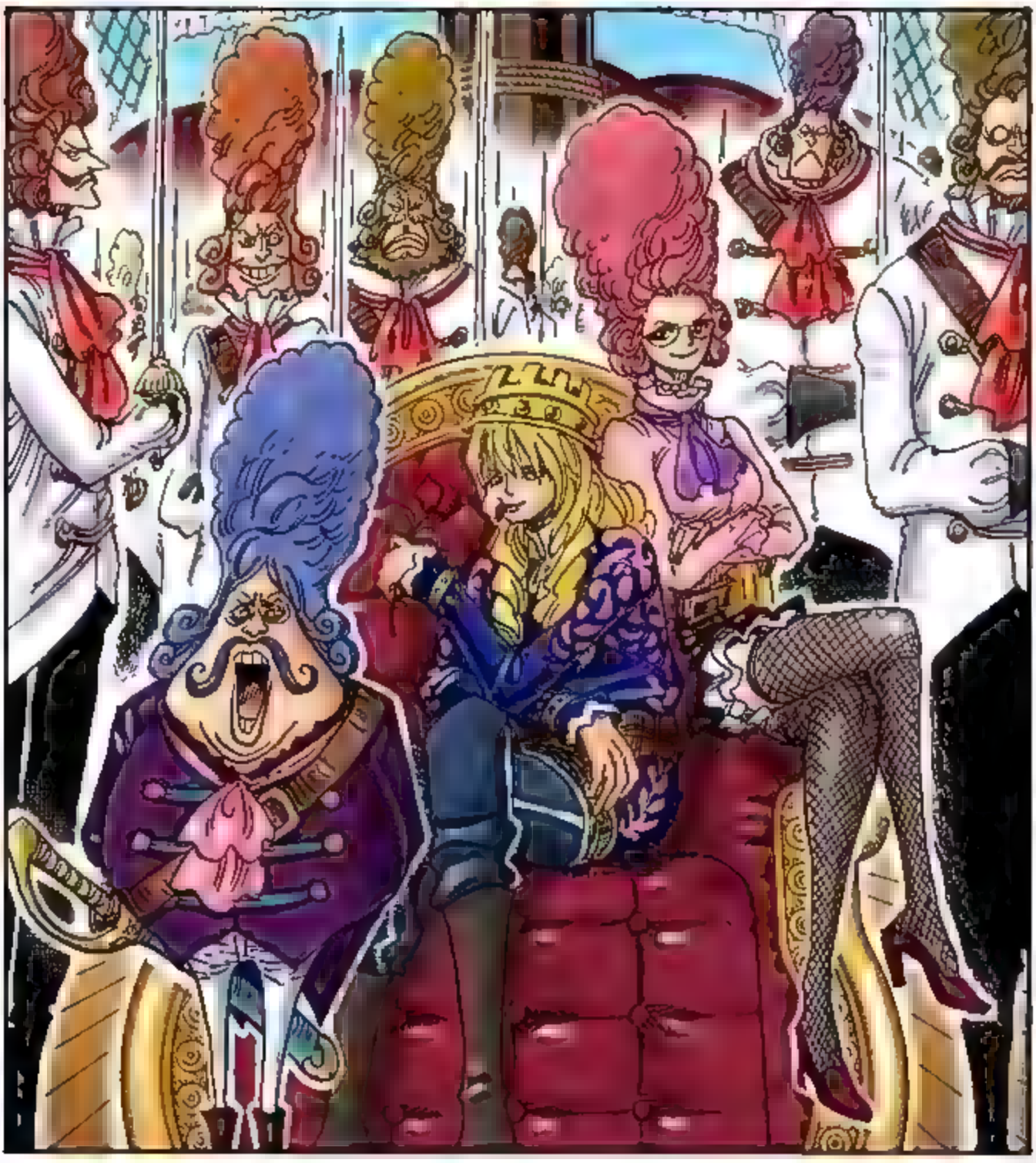
Blue Gilly: November 27
(Bruce Lee's birthday)

Pedro: June 16 (*ki* = tree, "Treetop" = *ka* before *ki* is the 6th character in hiragana, plus Pe-*do-ro* = 16)

Smoothie: October 12
(*Ju-ice dai-jin* = minister)

A: Whoaaaaa!! Hang on, hang on, hang on!! You can't just throw a whole pile of birthdays at me...and just expect me...to decline them!

Chapter 867:
HAPPY BIRTHDAY



THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 4, CAVENDISH: "A LIFE OF MISERY IN EXILE FOR BEING TOO POPU'LAR, WITH ONLY 74 SERVANTS AND 500 MILLION BELLY"

GIIIVE ...

MEEE ...

SEMLAAA !!!

THWAAM!!

?!!!

KA-CHING!!

?!!

GRAB!!

GA-GUNK!!

...

HNNG !!

URGH !!

STOP THAT, LINLIN !!!

WHOA!!!

BLUB!
CHIEF JORUL !!!
FWOOH
AAAAH !!!
THUD..
CHIEF BEARDFALL !!
THERE ARE SOME FOR THE SOLSTICE FESTIVAL IN THE STORE-HOUSE...
PLEASE! CAN YOU MAKE SOME SEMLA?!
FWOOH!
...!!
LINLIN!!
SEMLAAAA !!!
FWOOH

GEBURTS ...
FLURP...
STAY BACK, CHILDREN!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING, MOTHER?!
IT'S DANGER-OUS UP THERE!!
PUT OUT THE FIRES!!!
HOLD LINLIN DOWN!!!
SNAG!!
AAARGH!!
... TAG !!!
WHOOSH!!!
MOTHER!!
MOTHER!!
IT'S TOO HOT!!
FWWOOOH..!
NOW HEED MY COMMAND!!
...
DO
I SHALL GIVE YOU A VOICE.
MOTHER!!
FWOOH!!
YEOW!!
WHAT IS THAT?!

HI, MOTHER!

BINK!

!!!

WHA-!

MOTHER CARMEL...

IT WAS NOT ME...

...WORKED A MIRACLE ...

DO

...!!

IT WAS THE SUN GOD...WHO CALMED THE DISASTER.

OH!!

THUD...!!

ZZRRDH

!!

QUICK, HELP HIM!!!

THAT IS NO CHILD!!

JUDGE HER...

CHIEF JORUL !!

CALM YOUR-SELF!!

HURRY!! GIVE LINLIN THE SEMLA!!!

RAAAAH

PANDORA !!

YOUR NAME WILL BE...

THERE'S A FACE IN THE FIRE!!!

WAAAH !!

IT'S LIKE A DEMON!!

FLA

SH!!

?!!

zzz...
PWEEE..
LINLIN ...!
ZIN
RAHH
KYAA
CHIEF BEARDHILL !!
AGH!!
JORUL HAS BEEN MY BATTLE COMPANION...FOR 300 YEARS!!
... CARMEL ?!
YOU WOULD... STOP ME...
PLEASE! HAVE MERCY!!
?!!
WHUP!!
...LINLIN IS JUST A PITIABLE CHILD WHO WAS LEFT TO THE HOUSE OF LAMBS LIKE ANY OTHER!!
I UNDERSTAND, CHIEFTAIN! BUT FORGIVABLE OR NOT...
I CANNOT STAND BY AND ABANDON HER TO DEATH!!
!!!
A WARRIOR IS NOT DEFINED BY HIS YEARS... BUT HOW HE DIES!!!
THIS IS AN UNFORGIVABLE CRIME.
BUT AT HIS AGE...HE WILL NOT SURVIVE HIS WOUNDS!!

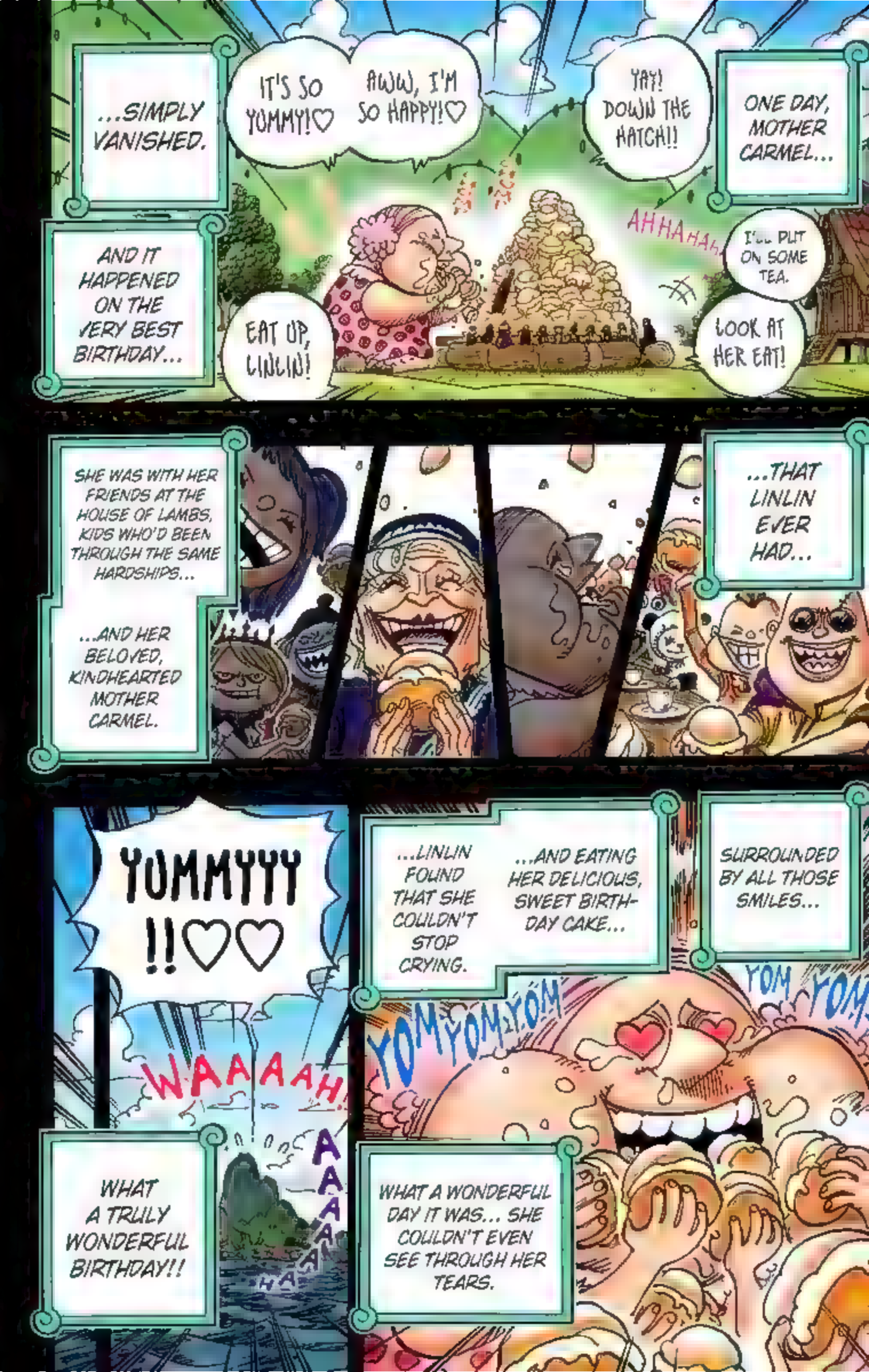
...AND LEAVE THIS PLACE!!!
BOOM
I WILL TAKE HER...
WHAT, CARMEL ?!!
!!!
...AND BEGONE FROM MY SIGHT!!
THEN TAKE HER AWAY NOW...
WHAT HAS BECOME OF THE PRIDE OF ELBAF?!
CHIEF BEARDHILL! YOU MUST KILL LINLIN!!
HUSH, HAJRUDIN
...SPREAD FAR AND WIDE THROUGH THE FEW SETTLEMENTS OF GIANTS AROUND THE WORLD...
HUH? WHAT HAPPENED?
CHIEF BEARDFALL'S DEAD?!
THE GIANT HERO JORUL DIED...AND BETWEEN THE DEVASTATION OF LINLIN AND CARMEL'S MIRACLE...
...THE EVENTS OF THAT FATEFUL DAY...
!!!

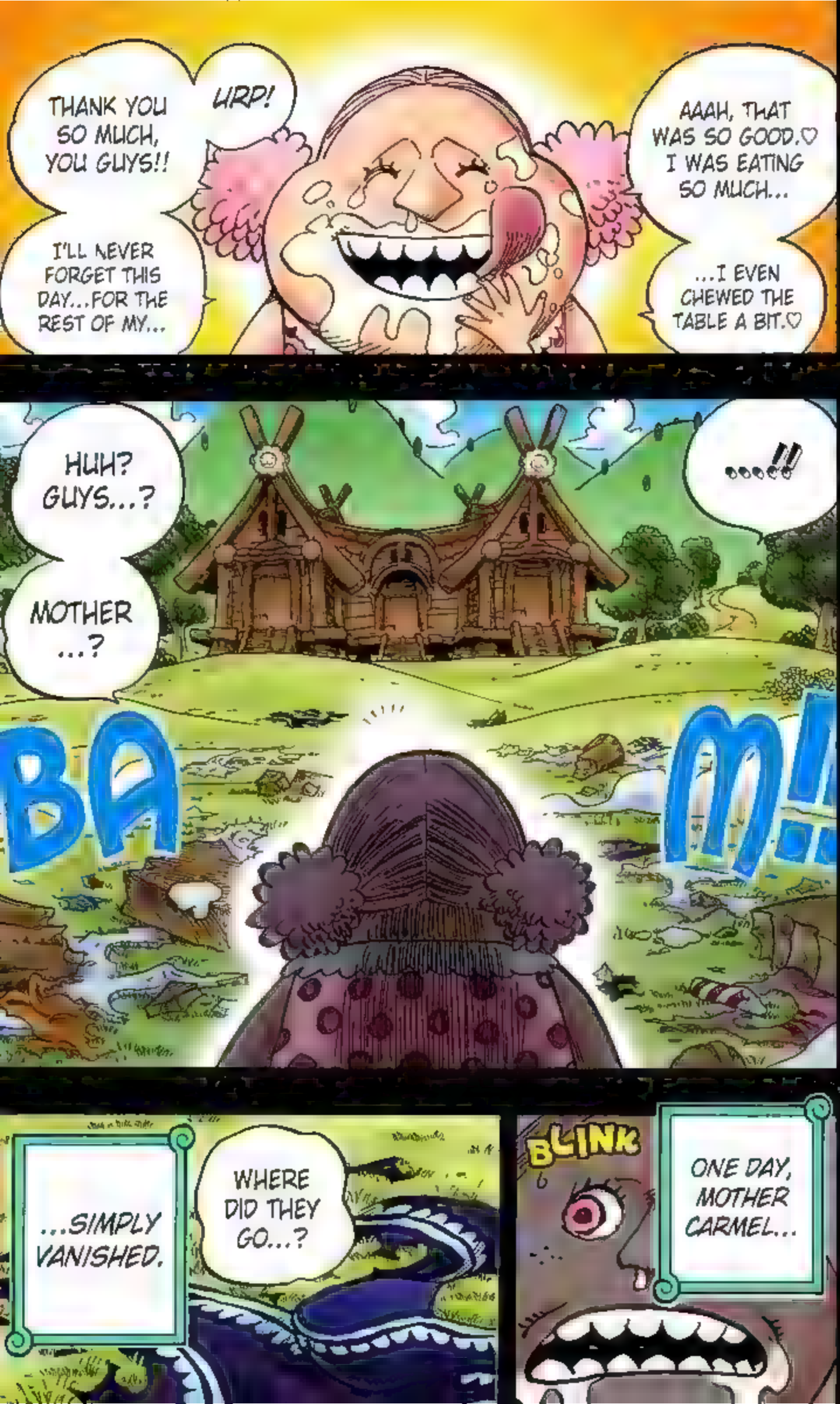
...AND THE GIANTS' NEW SWORN ENEMY CHARLOTTE LINLIN IN TOW...
...MOTHER CARMEL LEFT THE SHORES OF ELBAF.
WITH THE HOUSE OF LAMBS CHILDREN, WHO COULDN'T STAND TO BE SEPARATED FROM HER.
CARMEL'S SMILE GREW EVEN WARMER AFTER THAT...
...AS SHE STRIVED TO SET THE WORRIED CHILDREN AT EASE.
I'LL BE HONEST--I NEVER WANNA SEE LINLIN AGAIN...
THAT'S WONDER-FUL.
HOW'S THIS?
THEY STARTED THEIR LIVES OVER AT A NEW HOUSE OF LAMBS.
THANK YOU...
ANYTHING YOU NEED, JUST SAY THE WORD!!
...BUT YOU'RE A HOLY MOTHER TO US GIANTS TOO, CARMEL.
...AND THE HOUSE OF LAMBS ROCKED WITH THE LAUGHTER OF CHILDREN AGAIN.
AAAH! LINLIN'S GONNA KILL US!
HEY, WAIT UP!
WITHIN JUST A FEW DAYS, THINGS WERE AS THEY USED TO BE...

JUST CONSIDER IT! AT FIVE YEARS OLD, SHE HAD THE TALENT TO LAY A VILLAGE OF ELBAF HALF TO WASTE!!
SURELY IT'S NOT BEYOND YOUR MEANS?
BUT...THIS ASKING PRICE...
I NEVER THOUGHT YOU'D LEAVE ELBAF THOUGH...
FLAP
FLAP
I HAD TO! I DIDN'T WANT TO GIVE THE GIRL UP.
...WAS A PLACE WHERE THE PIOUS MOTHER WOULD MIRACULOUSLY REFORM PROBLEM CHILDREN...
TO THE REST OF THE WORLD, THE HOUSE OF LAMBS. .
...UNTIL THEY WERE READY FOR A GOOD HOME...
I'VE BEEN IN THE KID-SELLING BUSINESS FOR 50 YEARS, AND SHE'S THE FINEST PRODUCT I'VE EVER HAD!!
REMEMBER! AFTER THE MARINES AND I ARRANGED THAT LITTLE STUNT 37 YEARS AGO...
IN CIPHER POL, SHE'D BE THE GREATEST SHIELD THE CELESTIAL DRAGONS COULD EVER WANT.
AS A MARINE, SHE COULD BE AN ADMIRAL, EVEN FLEET ADMIRAL.
...
ORPHANS MAKE GOOD SPIES, RIGHT? NO FAMILY HISTORY, NO STRINGS ATTACHED.
...EVERY OTHER YEAR I SELL THE LIVELIEST ORPHANS TO THE GOVERNMENT.
I RUN THE HOUSE OF LAMBS, NICE AND TIDY, AND LITTLE DO THE KIDS KNOW...
AND THAT WAS ALL THANKS TO ME!!
...I TOOK ROOT IN ELBAF AND PRODUCED THE FIRST-EVER GIANT RECRUIT FOR THE MARINES--JOHN GIANT!
ALL RIGHT, ALL RIGHT! I'LL GET YOU YOUR MONEY!!

DO
OH
AND I'M GETTIN' OUTTA THE BIZ AFTER THIS ONE.
IT'S MY LAST BIG SCORE...AND YOU'RE GONNA PAY UP!!
ORPHAN SELLER
MOTHER CARMEL
(CODE NAME: MOUNTAIN HAG)
OF COURSE YOU WILL!!
IT AIN'T EASY PLAYING A HOLY MOTHER!!
NOT AFTER I SELL YOU OFF TO THE GOVERN-MENT!
THAT'S RIGHT! WE'RE GONNA BE PIRATES SOMEDAY!!
REALLY? BUT THAT'S A PIRATE SONG!
BINKS'S BREW!♡
WHEE
OOH, HOW DASHING. ♡
HEE HEE!♡ WHAT SONG SHALL WE SING TODAY?!
GR
IN
KYA HA HA HA
HA HA HA HA HA HA

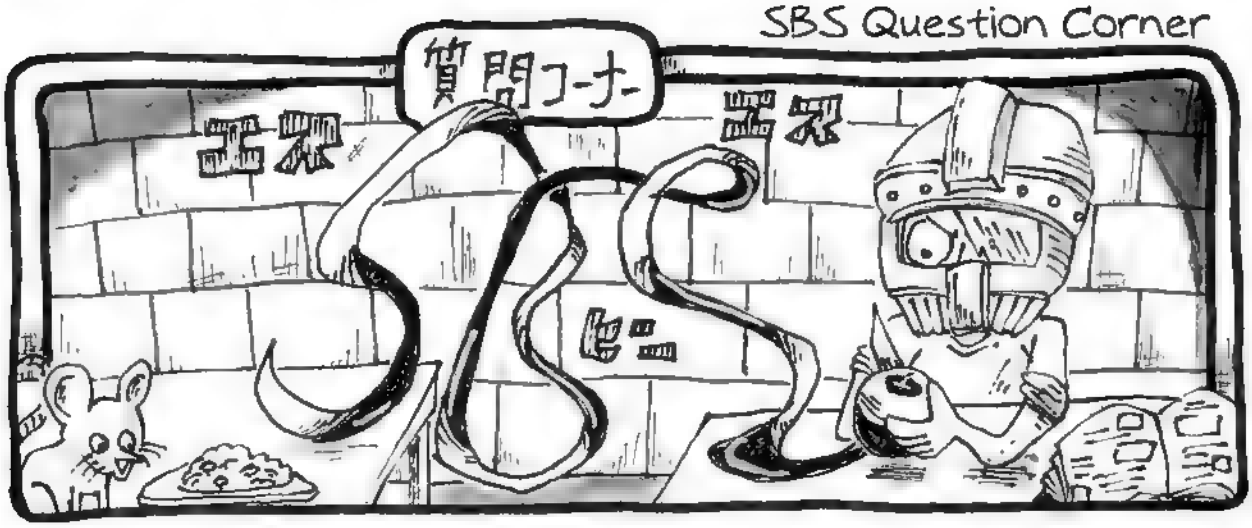
...
LINLIIIIN
!!!
PAPO
W!!
HAPPY
BIRTH-
DAY...
READY,
SET...
6
HAPPY BIRTH
LINLIN DAY
!!
BLOOSH
!!
THANKS,
EVERY-
BODY!!!
WOWWW
!!
EAT,
EAT!♡
GO ON,
EAT UP!!
OKAY!!!
THAT'S
CALLED A
CROKA-
BOOSH?
I HOPE
IT TASTES
GOOD!!
...SO WE MADE
A CROQUEM-
BOUCHE OUT
OF THEM!!
WE KNOW
HOW MUCH YOU
LOVE SEMLA,
LINLIN...
IT LOOKS
YUMMY!!
WHEE
WHEE
TEA
PARTY?
LET'S
HAVE A TEA
PARTY!!


...SIMPLY VANISHED.
IT'S SO YUMMY!♡
AWW, I'M SO HAPPY!♡
YAY! DOWN THE HATCH!!
ONE DAY, MOTHER CARMEL...
AND IT HAPPENED ON THE VERY BEST BIRTHDAY...
EAT UP, LINLIN!
AHHAHAH
I'LL PUT ON SOME TEA.
LOOK AT HER EAT!
SHE WAS WITH HER FRIENDS AT THE HOUSE OF LAMBS, KIDS WHO'D BEEN THROUGH THE SAME HARDSHIPS...
...AND HER BELOVED, KINDHEARTED MOTHER CARMEL.
...THAT LINLIN EVER HAD...
YUMMYYY !!♡♡
WAAAAAH!
AAAAAA
HA
...LINLIN FOUND THAT SHE COULDN'T STOP CRYING.
...AND EATING HER DELICIOUS, SWEET BIRTH-DAY CAKE...
SURROUNDED BY ALL THOSE SMILES...
YOM YOM YOM
YOM YOM
WHAT A TRULY WONDERFUL BIRTHDAY!!
WHAT A WONDERFUL DAY IT WAS... SHE COULDN'T EVEN SEE THROUGH HER TEARS.


THANK YOU SO MUCH, YOU GUYS!!
I'LL NEVER FORGET THIS DAY...FOR THE REST OF MY...
URP!
AAAH, THAT WAS SO GOOD.♡ I WAS EATING SO MUCH...
...I EVEN CHEWED THE TABLE A BIT.♡
HUH? GUYS...?
MOTHER ...?
...!!
BA
M
...SIMPLY VANISHED.
WHERE DID THEY GO...?
BLINK
ONE DAY, MOTHER CARMEL...

HUH?
SPIN
SPIN
WHAT THE?
WHERE ARE YOU?
GUYS...
ARE YOU INSIDE THE HOUSE?
DON'T LEAVE ME ALL ALONE !!
WHERE ARE YOU?
HEY MOTHER ...
WHY DID YOU...
...JUST VANISH?
AAAAAAAA
KRAAK
RRGH!!
WHERE DID YOU GO...
HYAAAA
... MOTHERRR ?!!!
DOOOM!!

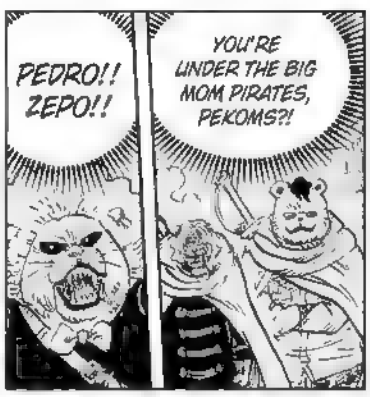
SBS Question Corner



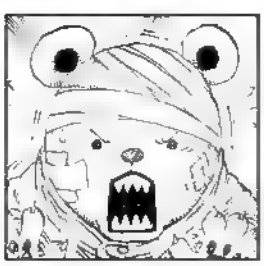
(Hayato Asami, Kanagawa)

Q: Hi, Oda Sensei! My question is about Bepo's distant brother that you mentioned in volume 84's SBS segment. Is that the Zepo who appeared in chapter 850? Or is it just an un-bear-able coincidence?

--Haru Mihashi



A: They do look alike! You're correct. Pedro's Nox Explorers were pursued by the government for searching for Poneglyphs, which turned them into the Nox Pirates. That was about 15 years ago. Bepo loved and admired his older brother Zepo. He descended the elephant to gaze at the sea, and ended up getting washed over to the North Blue, where he met Law. Meanwhile, Pekoms took all the Nox Pirates who were unable to continue due to injury or lack of will, leaving just Pedro and Zepo at sea. Pekoms' group wound up in Big Mom's territory, which saved their lives and gave them a new master to serve. Pedro and Zepo ultimately set their sights on Big Mom's Poneglyphs after five years of searching, which led to their reunion with Pekoms.



Q: I really want to see Charlotte Linlin at ages 28 and 48. Can you help with that?

--M Natsuo

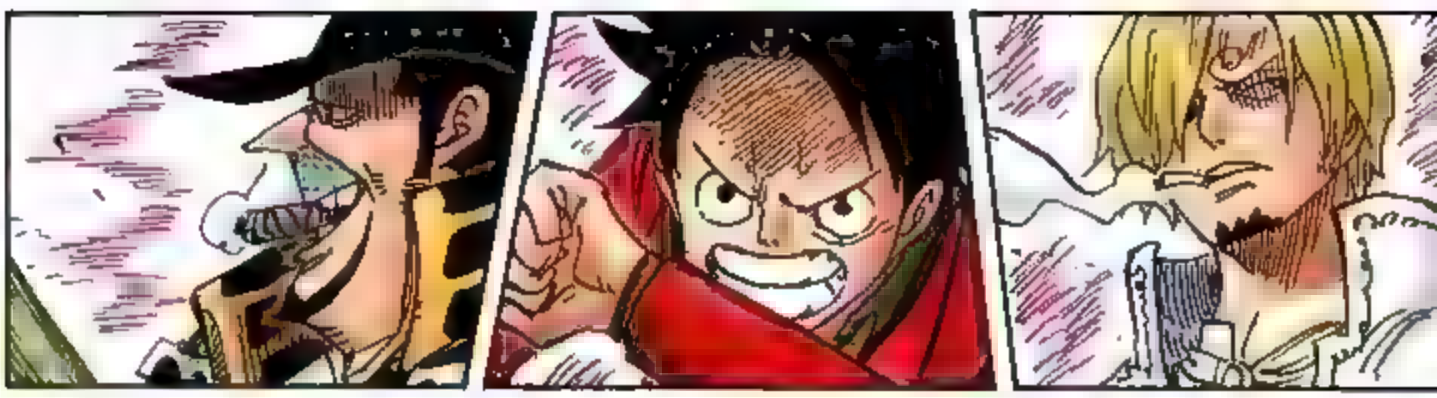
A: Here you go.

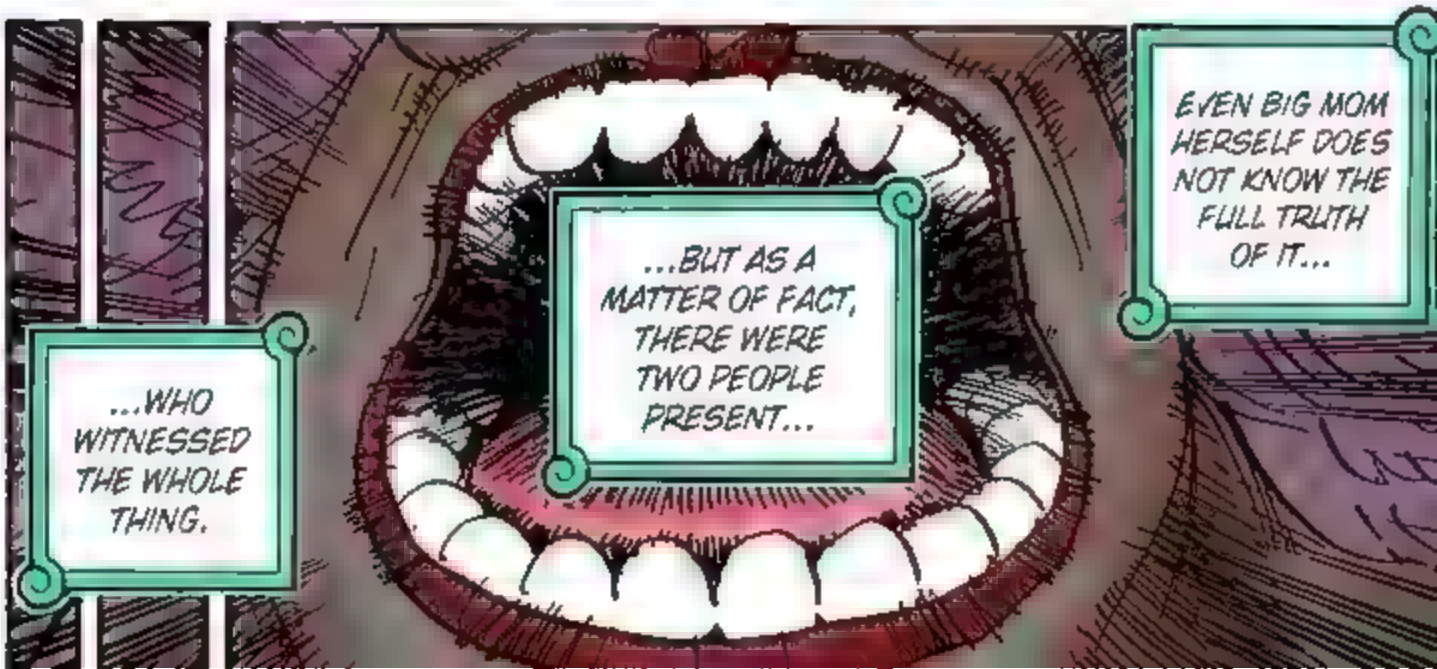
Oh, it's time! The SBS is over! See you next volume!!

Chapter 868:
KX LAUNCHER

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 5, CAVENDISH: "...AND THAT'S WHY WE SHOULDN'T OPEN FIRE, BECAUSE THEY'RE NOT ENEMY SHIPS." "THAT WAS A LONG EXPLANATION."

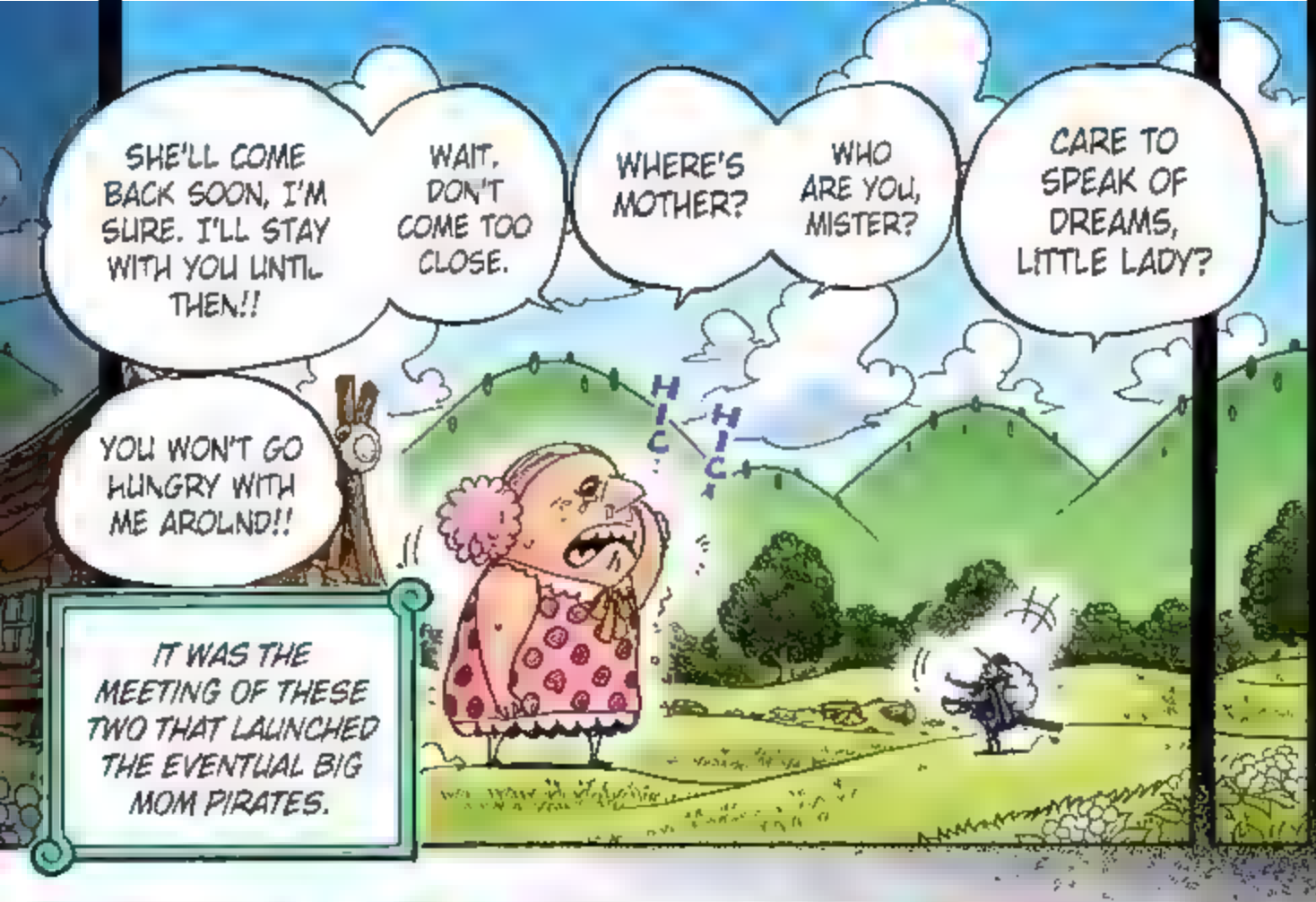
...MOTHER CARMEL AND THE CHILDREN SIMPLY VANISHED.
SIXTY-THREE YEARS AGO...
HAAAAAAA

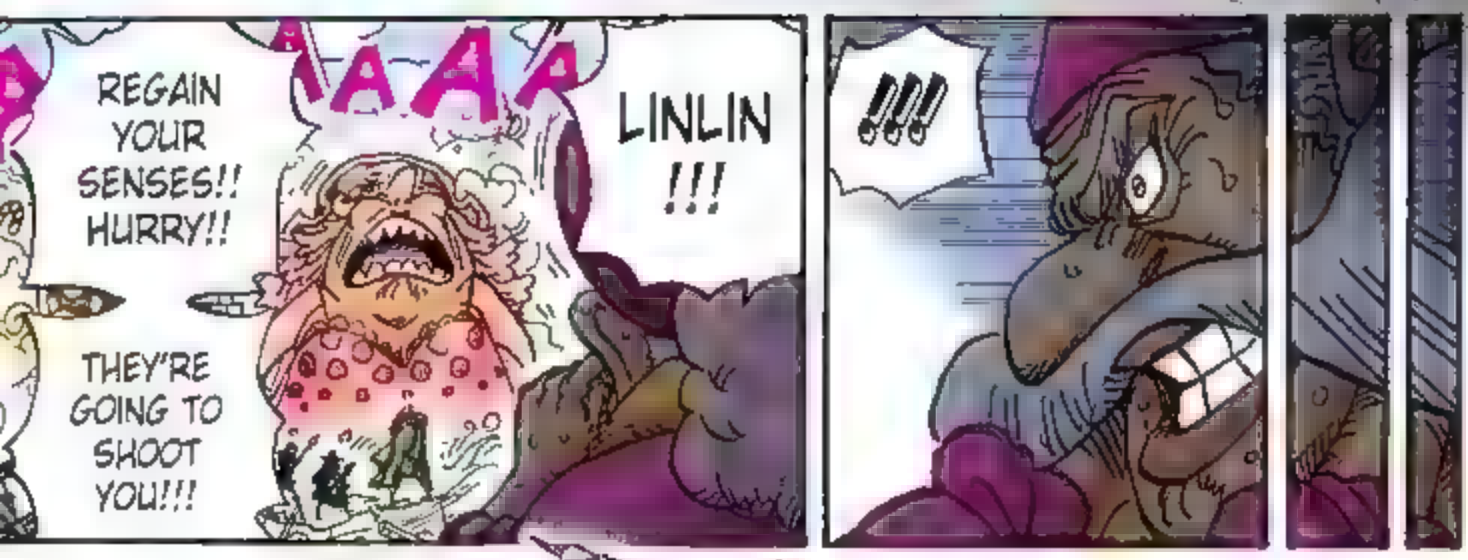



...WHO WITNESSED THE WHOLE THING.
...BUT AS A MATTER OF FACT, THERE WERE TWO PEOPLE PRESENT...
EVEN BIG MOM HERSELF DOES NOT KNOW THE FULL TRUTH OF IT...

...WHO WAS WORRIED ABOUT THE HOUSE OF LAMBS...
...AND CAME TO CHECK IN ON THEM.
WHAT THE?
HUH?
ONE WAS A WARRIOR OF ELBAF...
...TOOK OFF RUNNING ...
...AND NEVER CAME BACK TO THE ISLAND AGAIN.
THE GIANT WENT PALE...
...AND FROM THAT POINT ONWARD, THE NAME "CHARLOTTE LINLIN" BECAME SO HATED...
...THAT NO GIANT WOULD EVEN SPEAK IT ALOUD.
EVENTUALLY, THE TALE SPREAD TO ELBAF, AND THEN ALL THE GIANTS IN THE WORLD...

...WAS A FAILED PIRATICAL COOK WHO'D WOUND UP LIVING ON THE ISLAND...
...BY THE NAME OF STREUSEN.
WAAH
MEANWHILE, THE OTHER WITNESS...
HEH HEH HEH!!
HE FOUND THIS TO BE VERY ENTER-TAINING!!
BWA HA HA HA HA!!
HA HA HA
NEVER SEEN A MONSTER LIKE THAT BEFORE!!
CLUNK...
...THANKS TO THE POWER OF THE COOK-COOK FRUIT.
HE HAD THE ABILITY TO TURN ANY OBJECT INTO FOOD...
AT THIS RATE, SHE'S GONNA DIE... WHAT A WASTE!!
CHOMP CHOMP!
SMACK!


SHE'LL COME BACK SOON, I'M SURE. I'LL STAY WITH YOU UNTIL THEN!!
WAIT, DON'T COME TOO CLOSE.
WHERE'S MOTHER?
WHO ARE YOU, MISTER?
CARE TO SPEAK OF DREAMS, LITTLE LADY?
YOU WON'T GO HUNGRY WITH ME AROUND!!
HIC
HIC
IT WAS THE MEETING OF THESE TWO THAT LAUNCHED THE EVENTUAL BIG MOM PIRATES.


REGAIN YOUR SENSES!! HURRY!!
AAAA
LINLIN !!!
THEY'RE GOING TO SHOOT YOU!!!
!!!

WE'VE GOT AT LEAST FIVE SECONDS WHERE NO ONE HERE CAN MOVE!!
TUG
OHH
MAMA IS WEAKENED !!

THEY'RE ALL TRYING TO STOP ME.

MOTHER ...

OOHOOHO♥♥

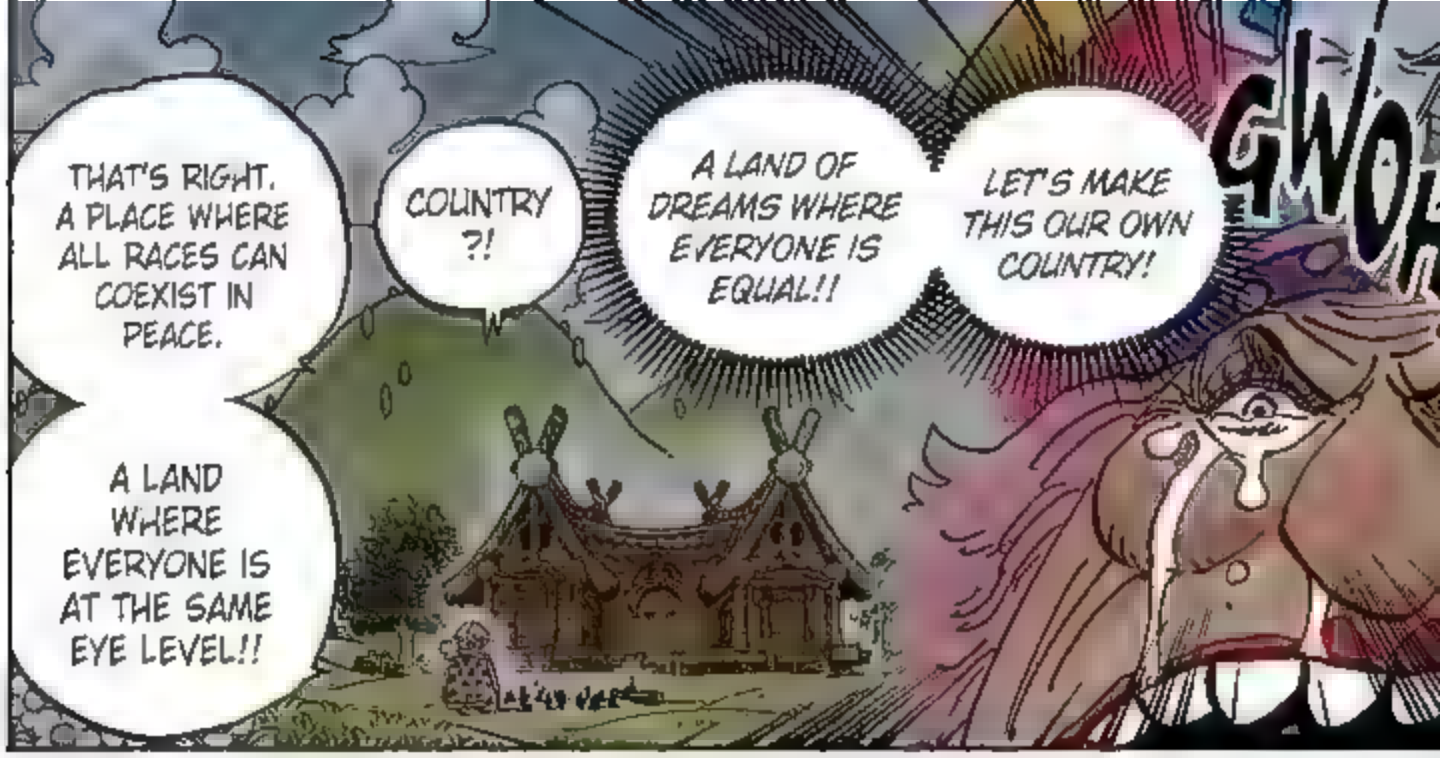
BA-RA-

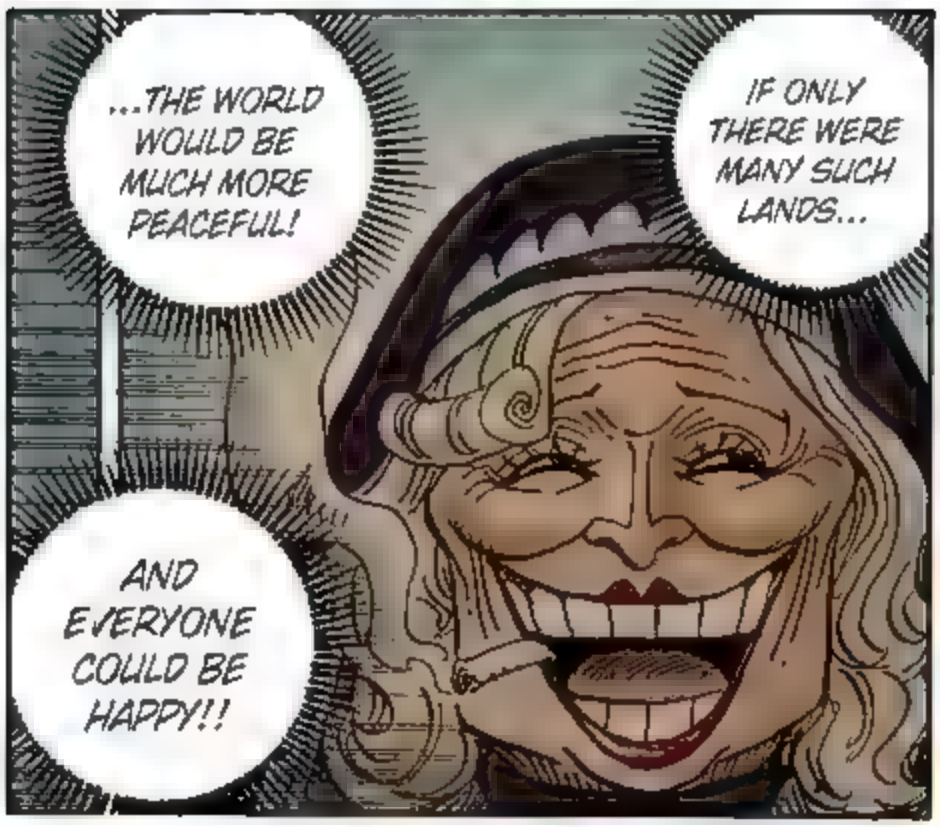
BOOM!!

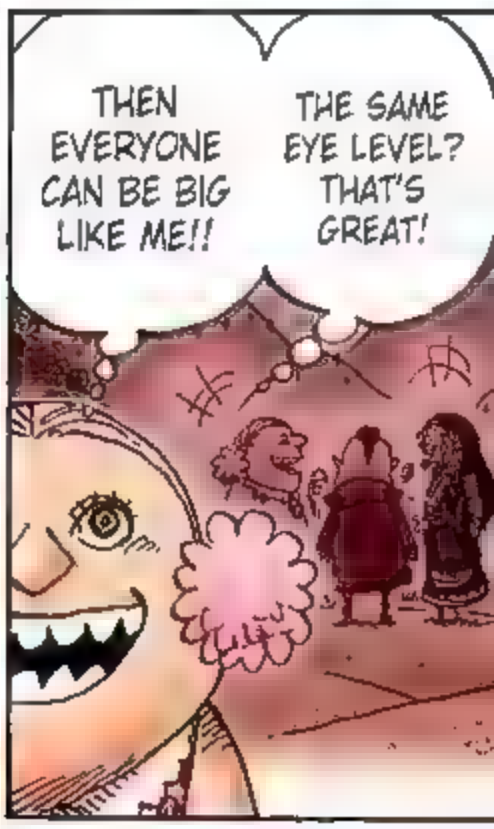
...WILL DIE!!!

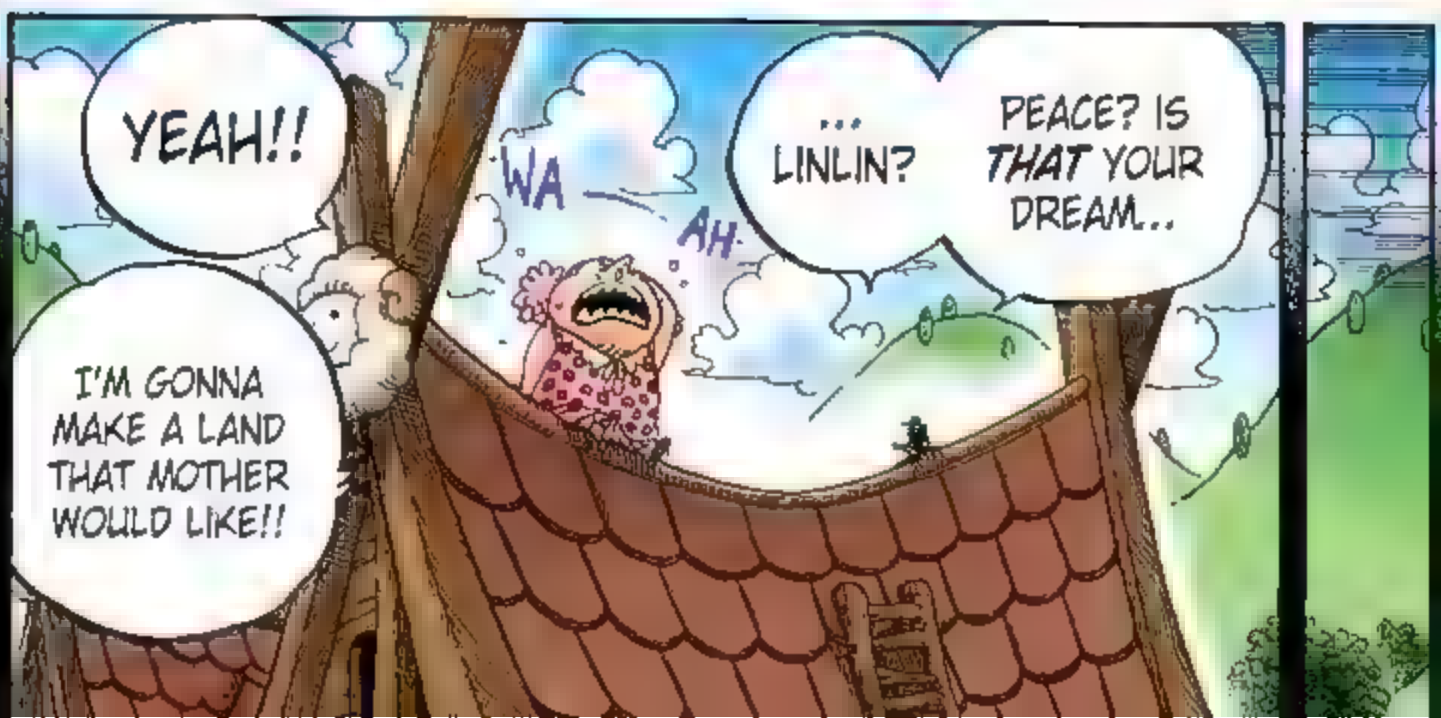
...AND BIG MOM...

THAT'S WHEN THE KX LAUNCHERS WILL BE MOST EFFECTIVE...


THAT'S RIGHT. A PLACE WHERE ALL RACES CAN COEXIST IN PEACE.
COUNTRY ?!
A LAND OF DREAMS WHERE EVERYONE IS EQUAL!!
LET'S MAKE THIS OUR OWN COUNTRY!
A LAND WHERE EVERYONE IS AT THE SAME EYE LEVEL!!


...THE WORLD WOULD BE MUCH MORE PEACEFUL!
IF ONLY THERE WERE MANY SUCH LANDS...
AND EVERYONE COULD BE HAPPY!!


THEN EVERYONE CAN BE BIG LIKE ME!!
THE SAME EYE LEVEL? THAT'S GREAT!


YEAH!!
I'M GONNA MAKE A LAND THAT MOTHER WOULD LIKE!!
WA
AH
...
LINLIN?
PEACE? IS *THAT* YOUR DREAM...

LET'S BUILD THAT COUNTRY OF DREAMS AFTER ALL, LINLIN!!
MY WORD! YOU HAVE DEVIL FRUIT POWERS?!
IT'S THE TRICK THAT MOTHER DID!!
HOW COME I CAN DO IT?!
FLOW-ER
POOF!
FLOW-ER
DEAD OR
CHARLOTT
CAPTURE HER BEFORE SHE GETS HUGE!!
MARINE
CIPHER POL REPORTS SHE'S DANGEROUS!!
FIFTY MILLION? SHE'S A KID!!
DEAD OR
CHARLOTTE LINLIN
BA
M
DO
AND THEN I'LL GUARANTEE YOU...
BRING ME ALL THE SWEETS YOU HAVE!!!

BWAAAA!!!

?!!

BOOMBOO M!

THEN WE'LL SIT AT THE TABLE AGAIN!!

I'LL MAKE EVERYONE GIGANTIC SOMEDAY, MOTHER!!

THEY TOOK MY ONLY PICTURE OF YOU...

AAAAAAAA

BUT SOMEONE'S STILL NOT LISTENING TO ME!!

AND NOW I'M SO SAD I CAN'T STOP CRYING!!!

OHH

TING!!

I'LL MAKE THEM PAY!!!

...AND THEY BROKE IT!

WHAAAA

...PAY FOR THEIR SINS!!

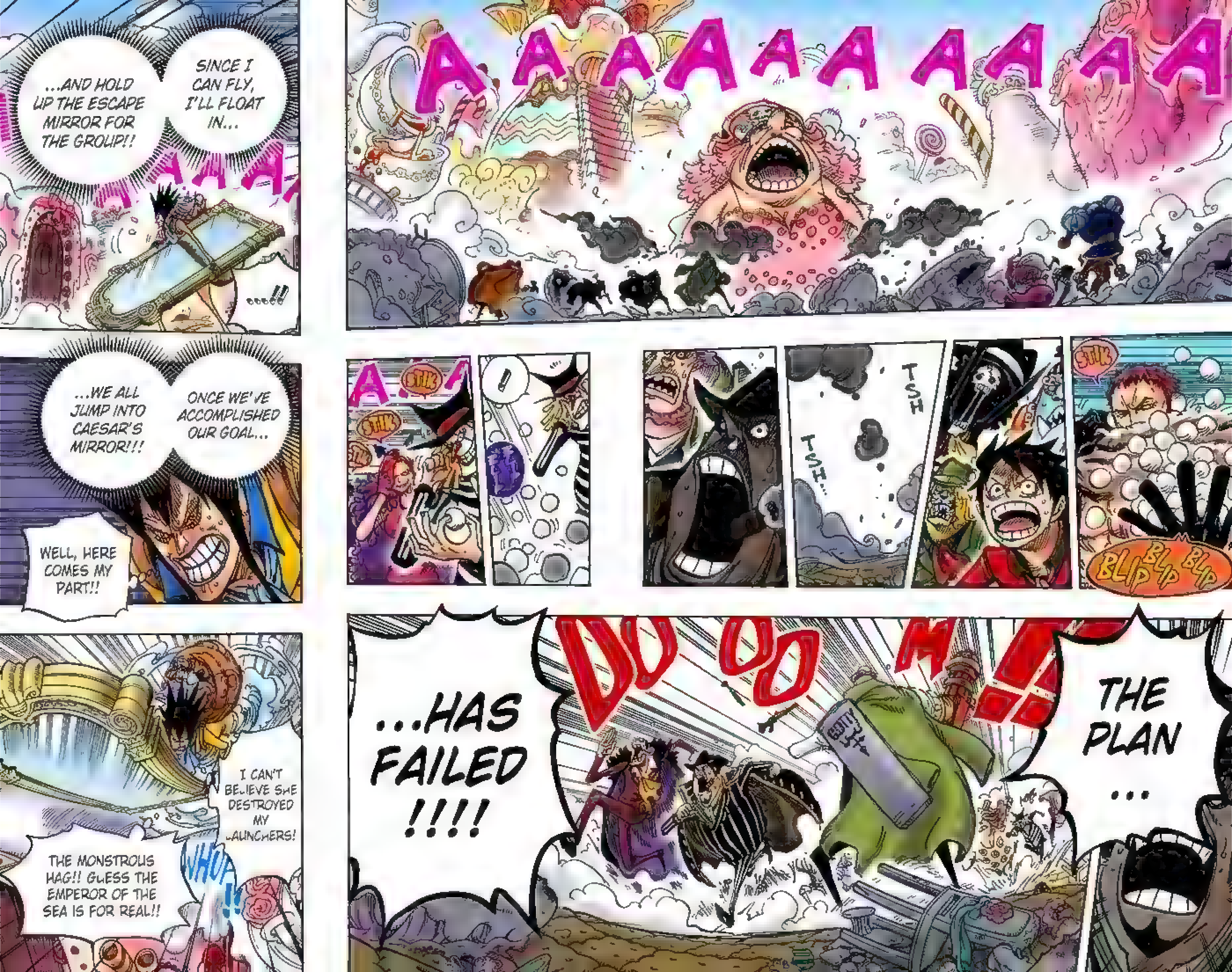
I'LL MAKE THE STRAW HAT CREW...

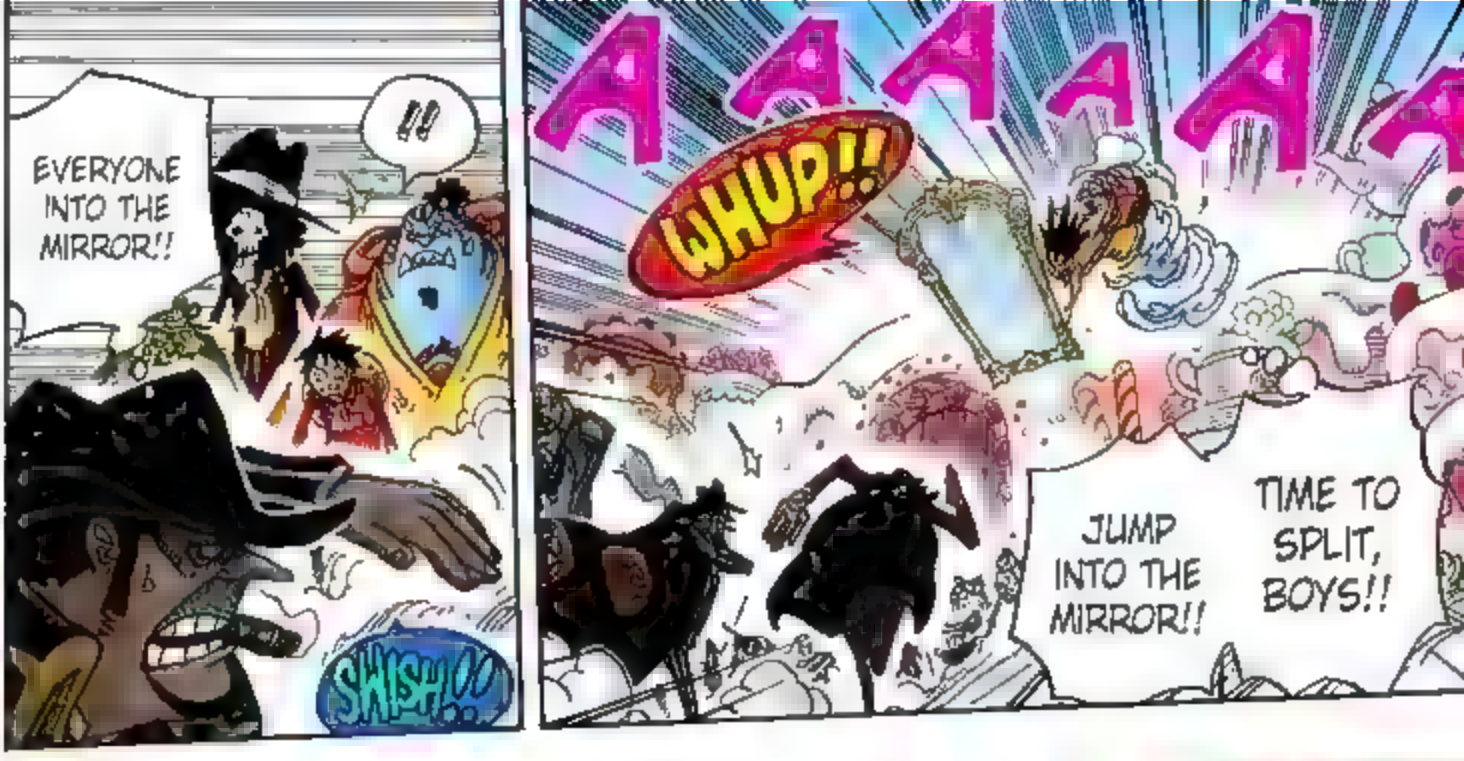
PEACE!!! AND A LAND OF DREAMS!!!

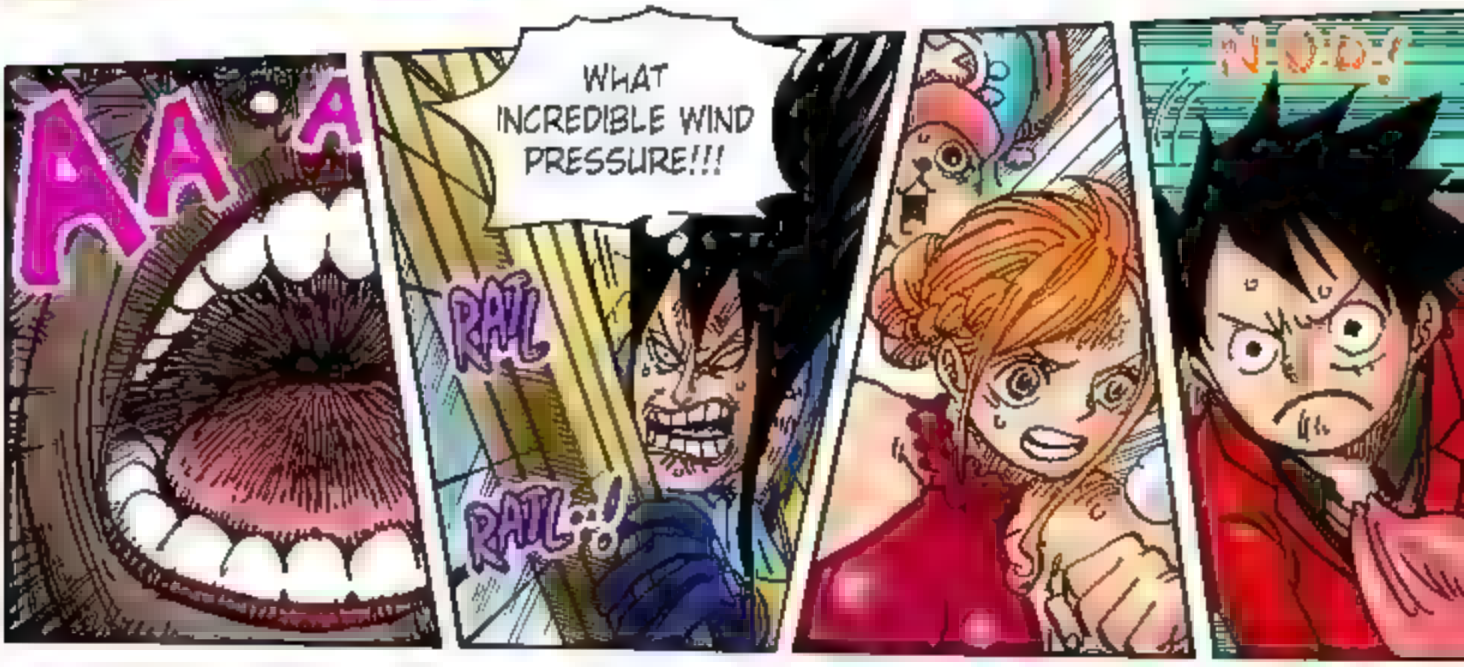
IF YOU DO AS I SAY, THEN EVERYONE WILL BE HAPPY!!!

...SO I HAVE TO KILL THEM!!!

THOSE WHO DISOBEY ARE JUST BEING SELFISH...


SINCE I CAN FLY, I'LL FLOAT IN...
...AND HOLD UP THE ESCAPE MIRROR FOR THE GROUP!!
....!!
ONCE WE'VE ACCOMPLISHED OUR GOAL...
...WE ALL JUMP INTO CAESAR'S MIRROR!!!
WELL, HERE COMES MY PART!!
I CAN'T BELIEVE SHE DESTROYED MY LAUNCHERS!
WHUP!!
THE MONSTROUS HAG!! GUESS THE EMPEROR OF THE SEA IS FOR REAL!!
AAAAAAAAAA
STIK
STIK
!
TSH
TSH...
STIK
BLIP BLIP BLIP
THE PLAN...
DOOM!!
...HAS FAILED!!!!


EVERYONE INTO THE MIRROR!!
!!
SWISH!!
AAAAAA
WHUP!!
JUMP INTO THE MIRROR!!
TIME TO SPLIT, BOYS!!


AAA
WHAT INCREDIBLE WIND PRESSURE!!!
RAIL
RAIL
NO!!

KRA
K!!
?!!

WHAAAAT ?!!
THERE'S NO ESCAPE!!
AAAAAAA
THIS IS BAD!!!
WE'RE STUCK ON THE ROOF!!
...OF WINNING !!!
AND NO HOPE...

THE BIG FATHER !!!

?!?!

FULL-SCALE ROOK!!

WHIP! WHIP!

Z-R-D

!!

G R R G G

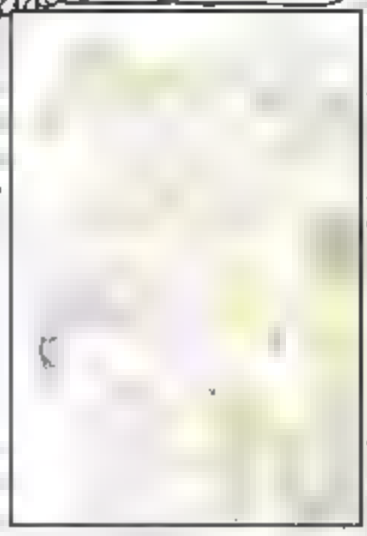
?!!

G R R G G G

...ALLIED FORCES!!

COME ON INSIDE...

（大分県　五十代さん）



（静岡県　ペンペンさん）

どうなる!?
ホールケェえええ～～～～キ!!!

（大阪府　友本帆香さん）

オシャレチョニキ&キャロット（アト）
かわいいな、おい～～♡♡

（?県　?さん）

びっくりした!?　面白（おもしろ）い!?
そりゃよかったぜ～～!!!

（神奈川県　エメラルドうさサン）

うっしゃあ～♡ロビ～ン♡

（北海道　正木南緒さん）

ウラァ～～!!ハンコ～ック♡♡

（?県　?さん）

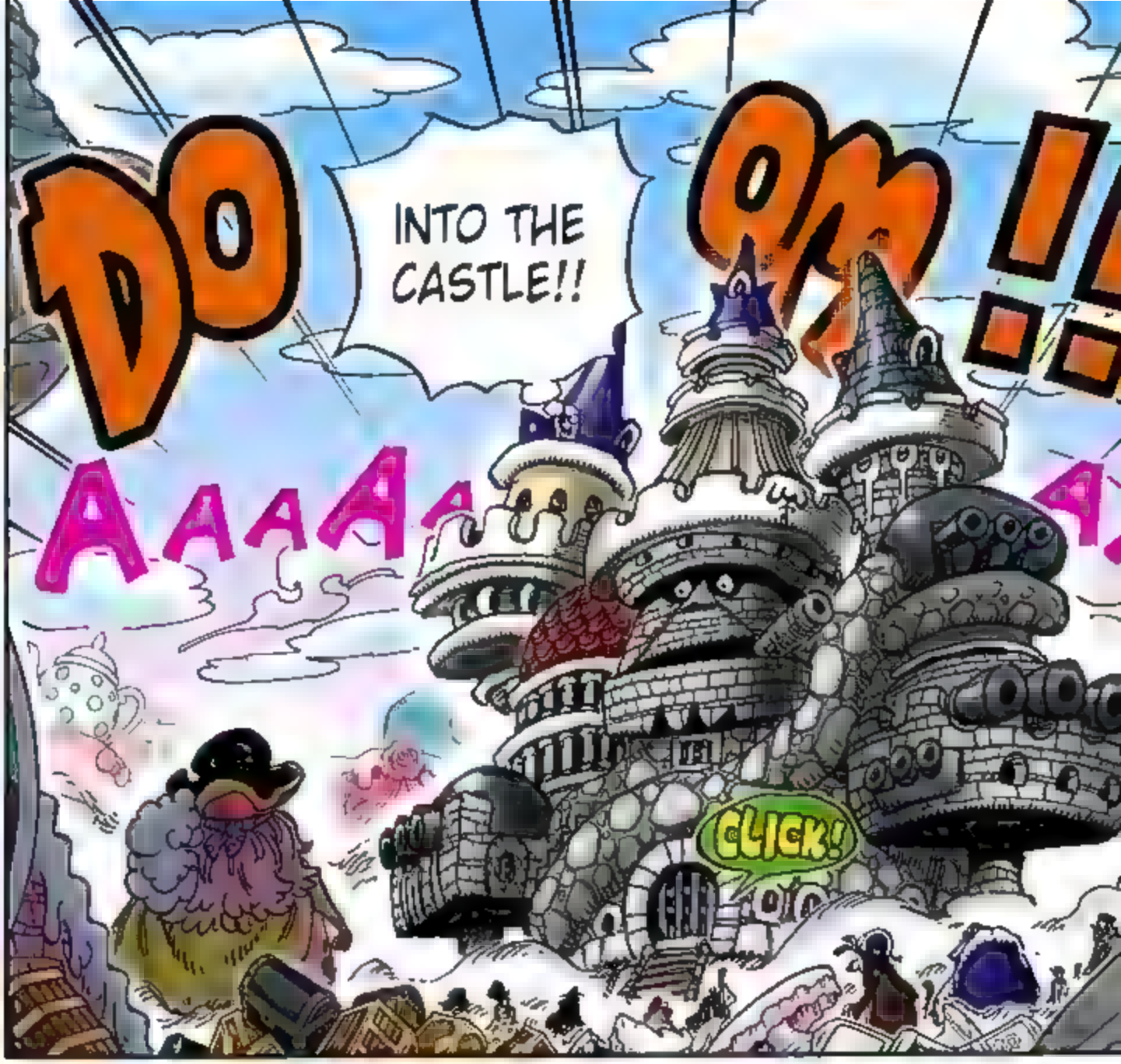
どりゃあーいけー!!
マムを倒（たお）せええ～～!!

The answers to P134

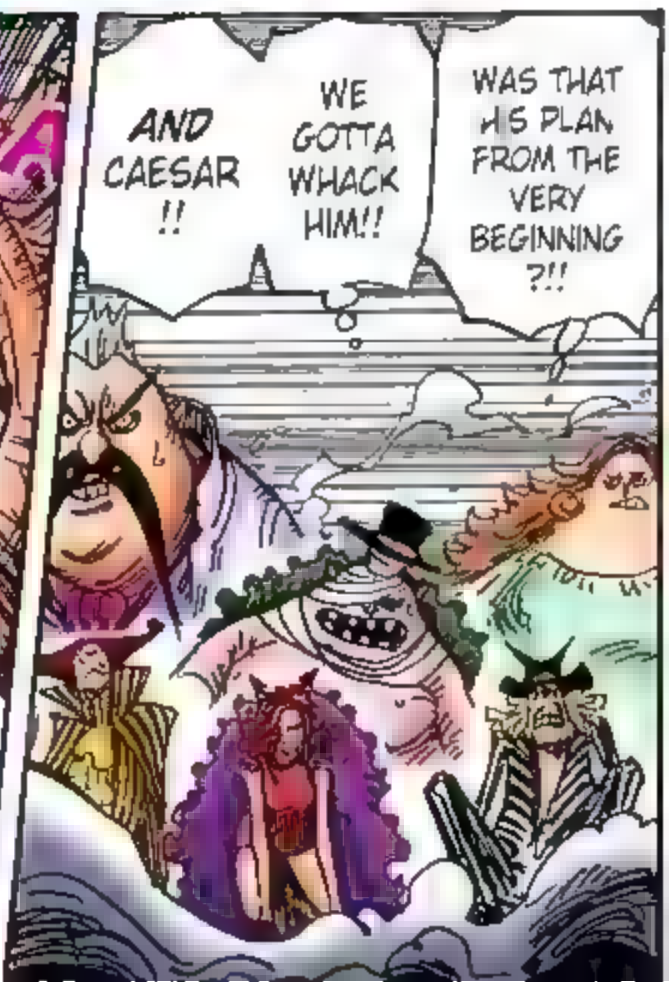
❶ Buggy's hat ❷ Buggy's wand ❸ Kuzan's shirt ❹ Garp's shirt
❺ Rayleigh's right eye scar ❻ Roger's coat hem ❼ Number of slats on the bench
❽ Chopper hiding behind the bench (freebie answer)

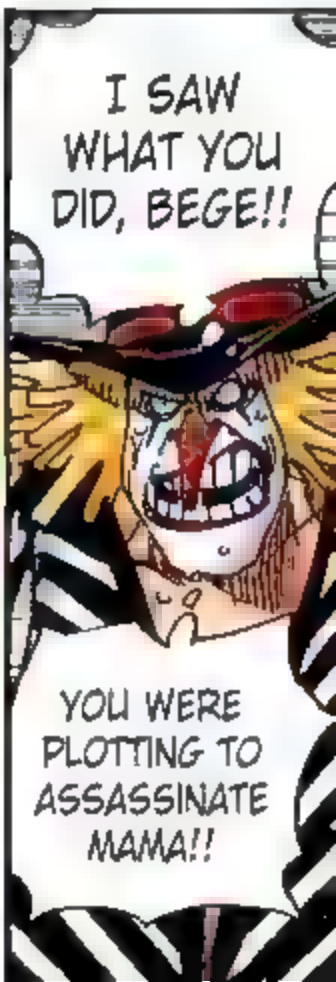
Chapter 869:
CASTLING

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 6, BARTOLOMEO: "IT'S THE USUAL RAUCOUS RUCKUS FROM THE BARTO CLUB"


DO
INTO THE CASTLE!!
OM!!!
AAAAA
CLICK!

AAAAA
AAAAAH !!!


AND CAESAR !!
WE GOTTA WHACK HIM!!
WAS THAT HIS PLAN FROM THE VERY BEGINNING ?!!

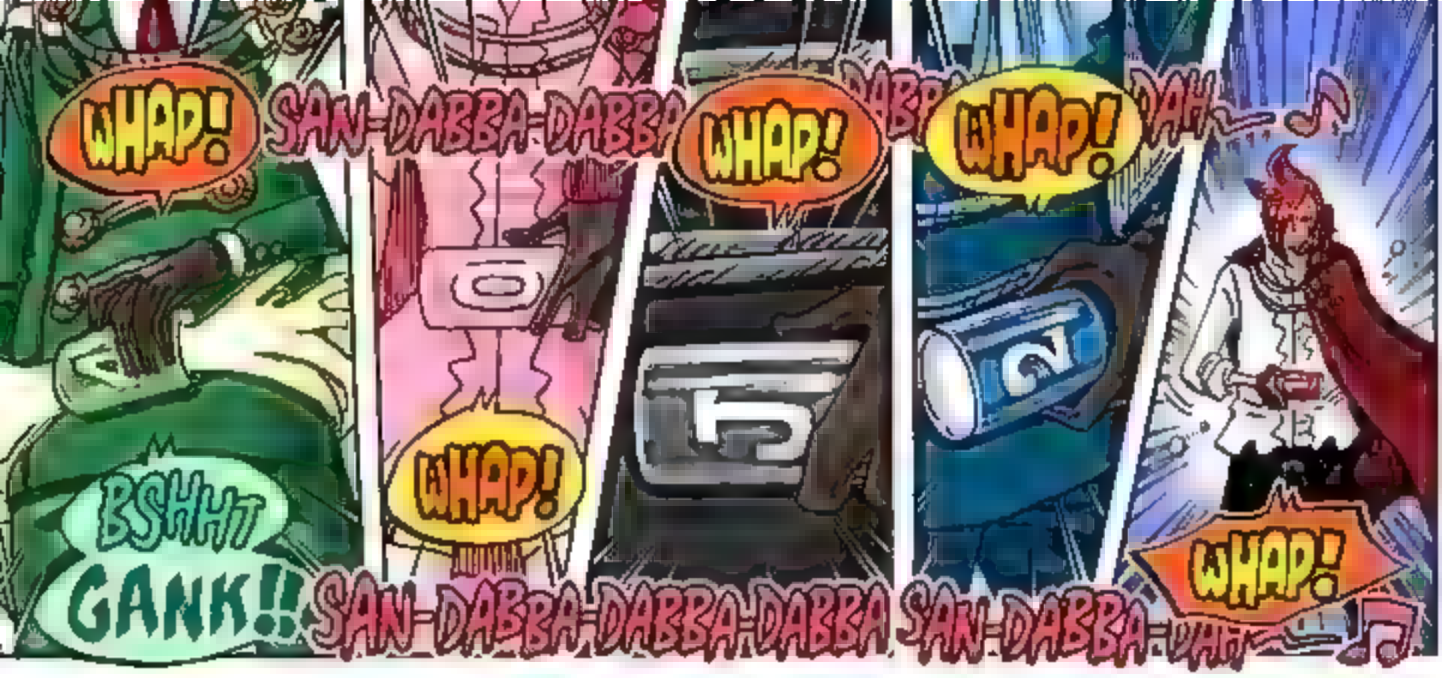

I SAW WHAT YOU DID, BEGE!!
YOU WERE PLOTTING TO ASSASSINATE MAMA!!

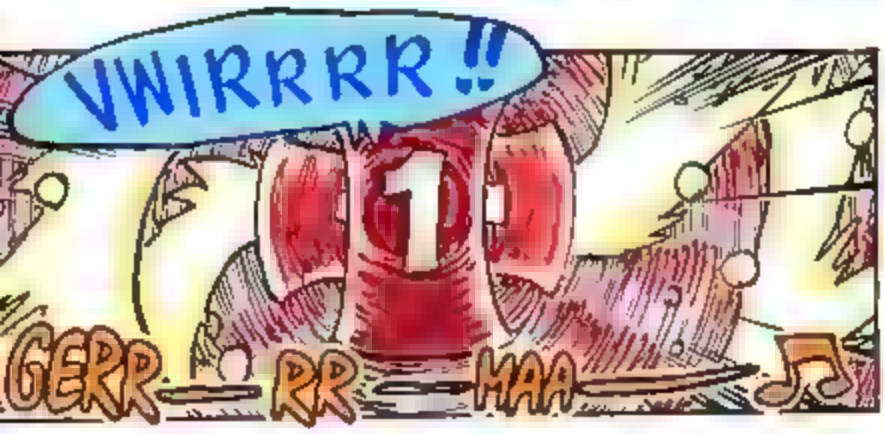
MOCHI CAKES?
IT'S KILLIN' MY EAR-DRUMS!!
AAAAAA
...!!
THE TAMATE BOX...!!
AAA
STICK!
A A A A...
HUFF, HUFF...
INTO THE CASTLE!!!
...!!
DO
OM

RRIP!!
YON
MOOCH!!
K!!
?!
INTO THE BIG FATHER!!
GR
RMMB
...!!

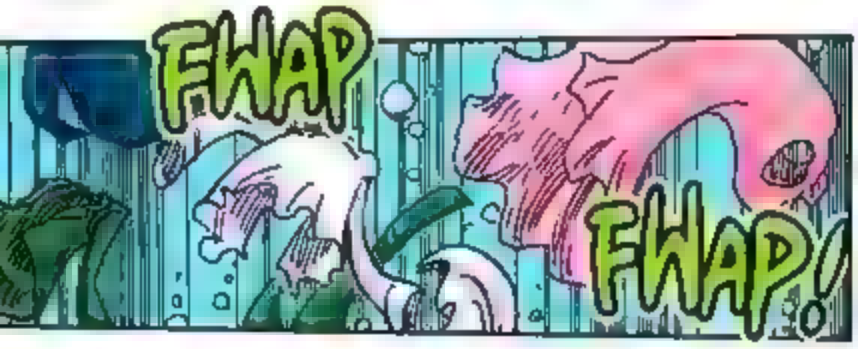
!!!
DUT DUT DUT DUT
DUT
KSHK..
EEEK !!
SNAG!
NAMI !!
ACHA-CHA-CHA!!
AAAAH !!

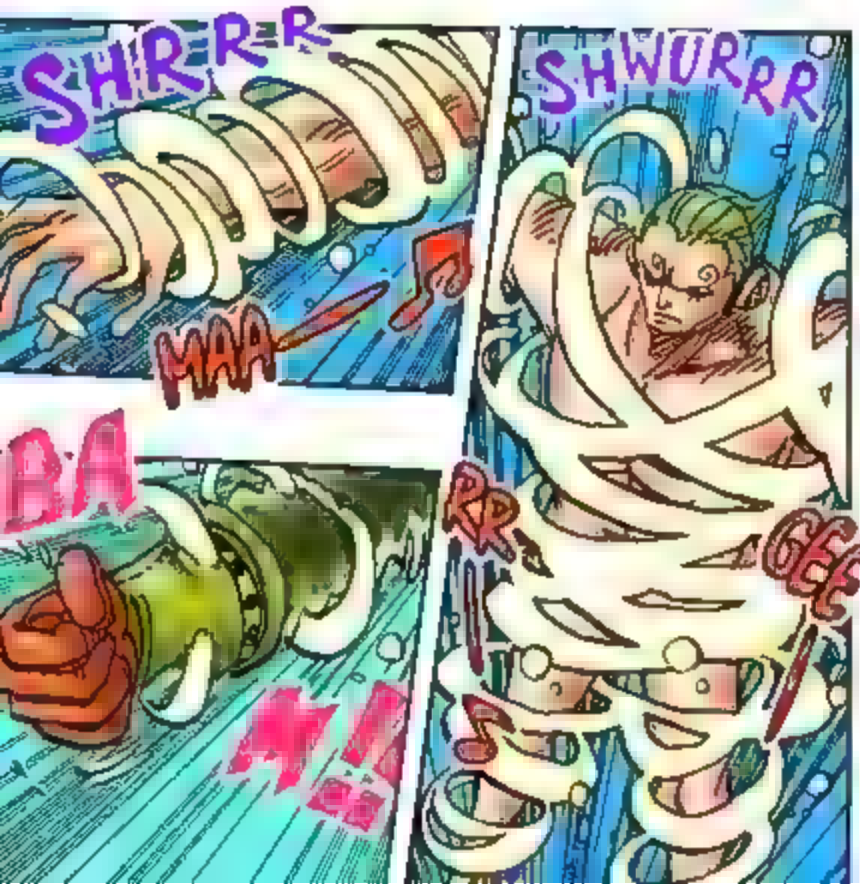
AAAAAA
HRUP..
...!!
...
HUP..
HUP..
HRMF...!!
RING
CH-CHK..!!
CH-CHK..!!
NOP.
12

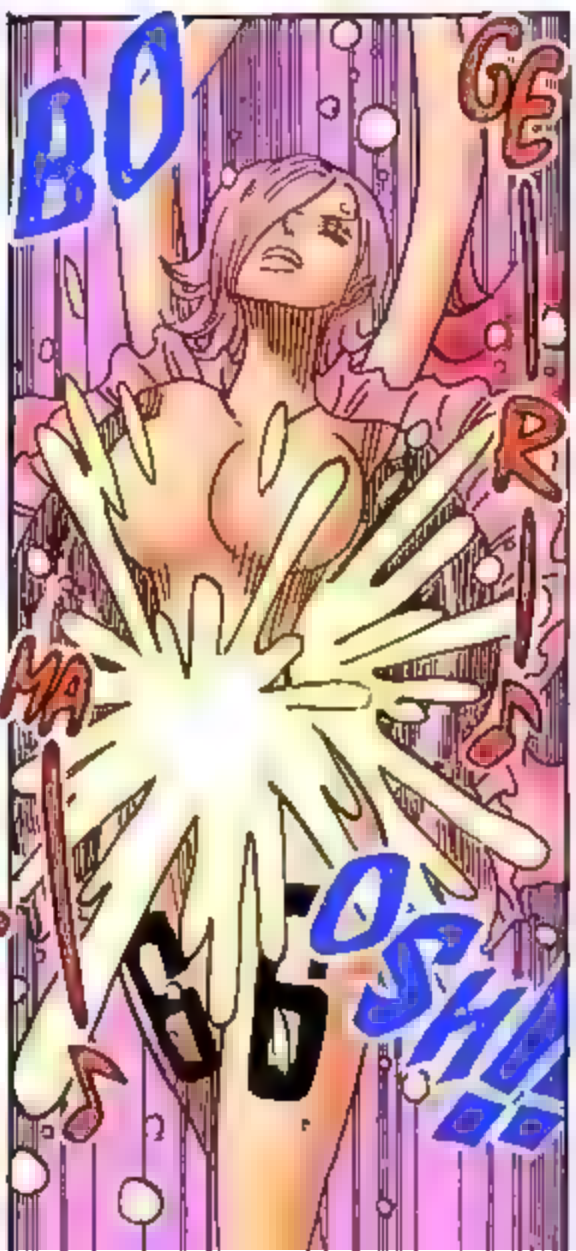

WHAP!
SAN-DABBA-DABBA
WHAP!
WHAP!
BSHHT
GANK!!
WHAP!
SAN-DABBA-DABBA-DABBA
SAN-DABBA-
WHAP!

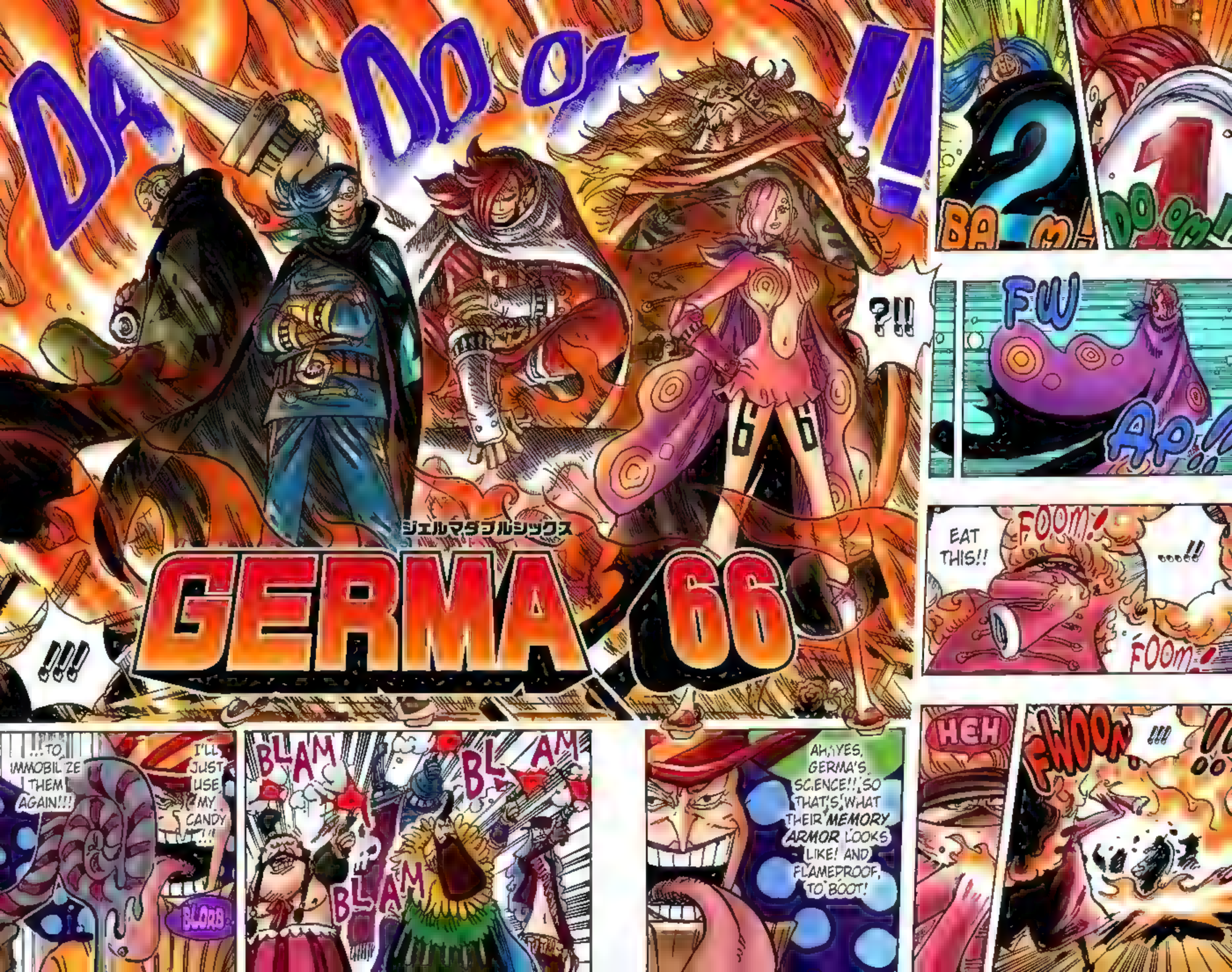

VWIRRRR!!
GERR
RR
MAA

GNG!!


FWAP
FWAP!


SHRRR
MAA
SHWURRR
BA
RR
GEE


BO
GE
R
MA
OSH!

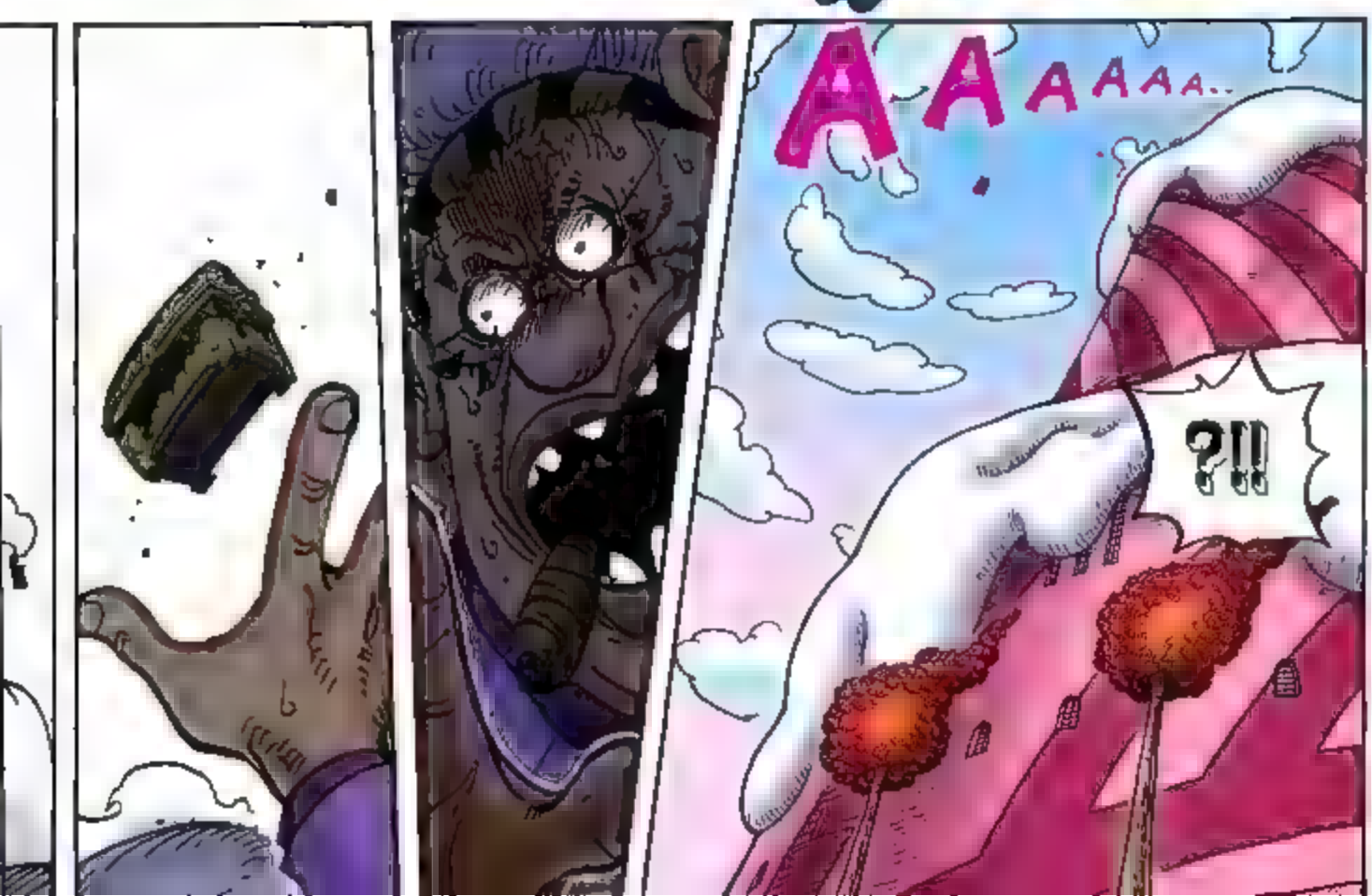

DA DOOM!!
?!!
!!!
ジェルマダブルシックス
GERMA 66
BA M!
DOOM!
FW
AP!!
EAT THIS!!
FOOM!
...!!
FOOM!
HEH
FWOOM
!!!
AH, YES, GERMA'S SCIENCE!! SO THAT'S WHAT THEIR MEMORY ARMOR LOOKS LIKE! AND FLAMEPROOF, TO BOOT!
BLAM
BLAM
BLAM
I'LL JUST USE MY CANDY!!!
...TO IMMOBILIZE THEM AGAIN!!!
BLORB

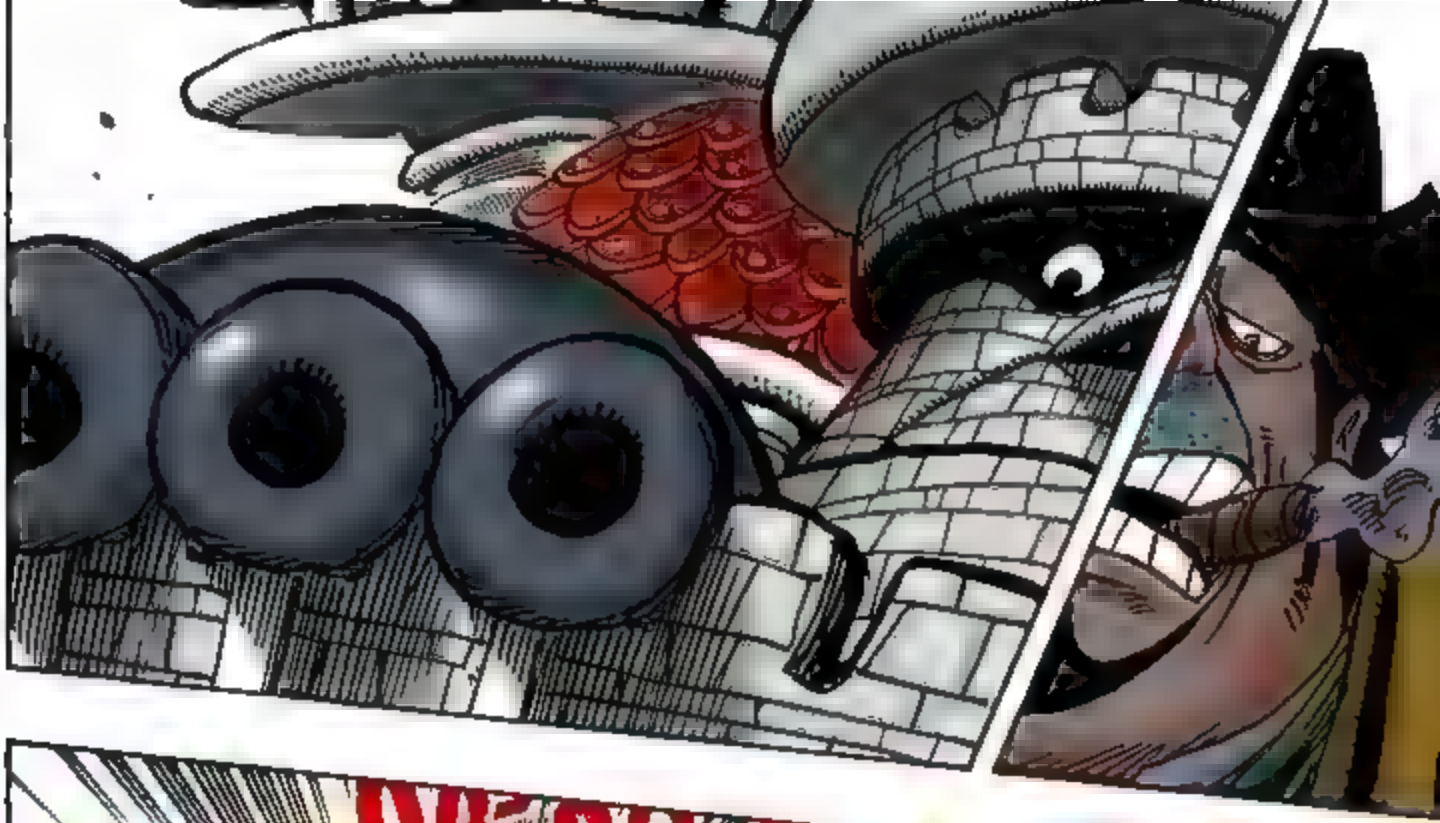
GLAK GAK GAK GAK
Flip
Flip
?!!
ZLOOSH!!!
ZAP
ELECTRIC BLUE
ZAP
POISON PINK
DOOM!!
WINCH GREEN
BOOM!!
SPARKING RED

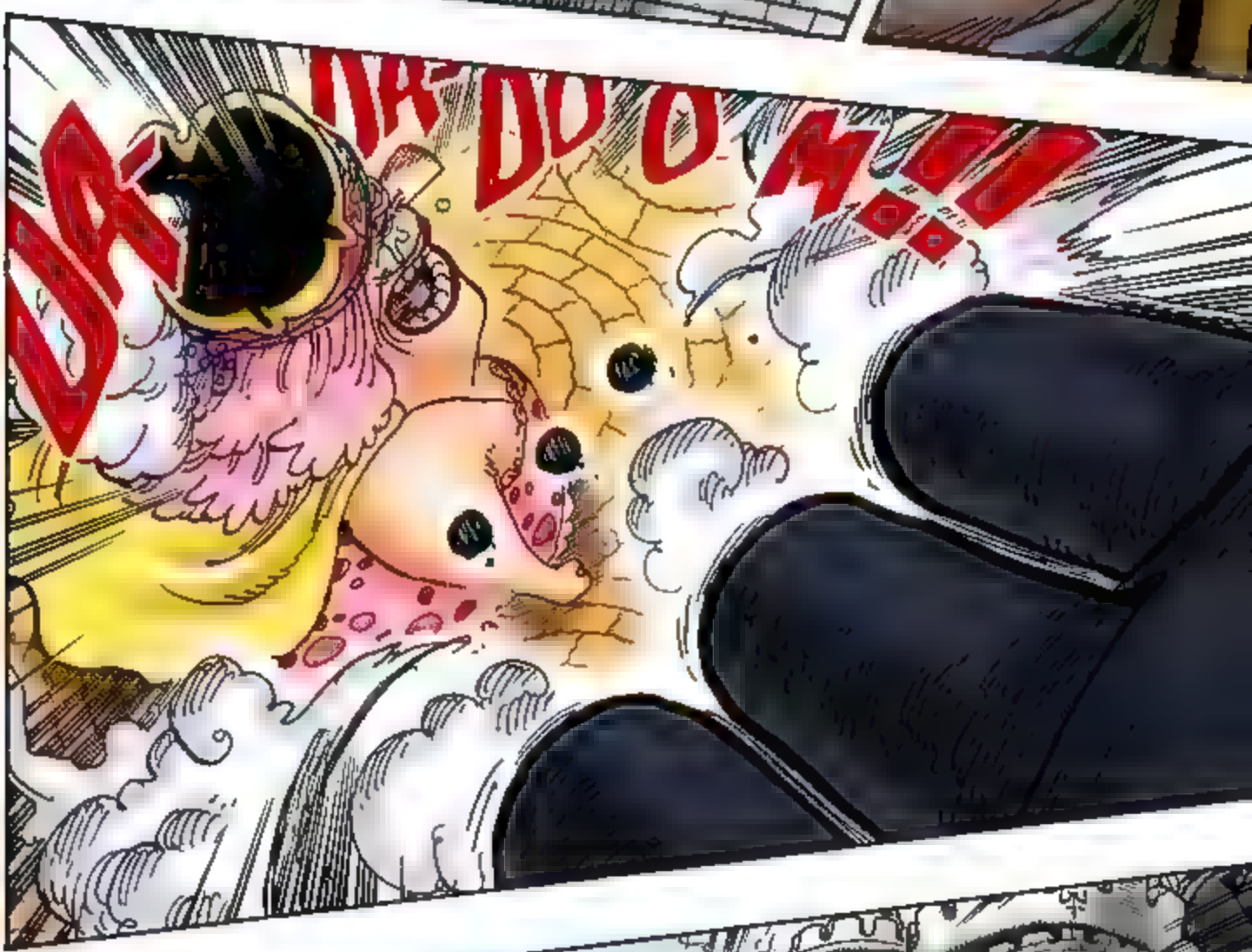
!
THUD
AAAA
66

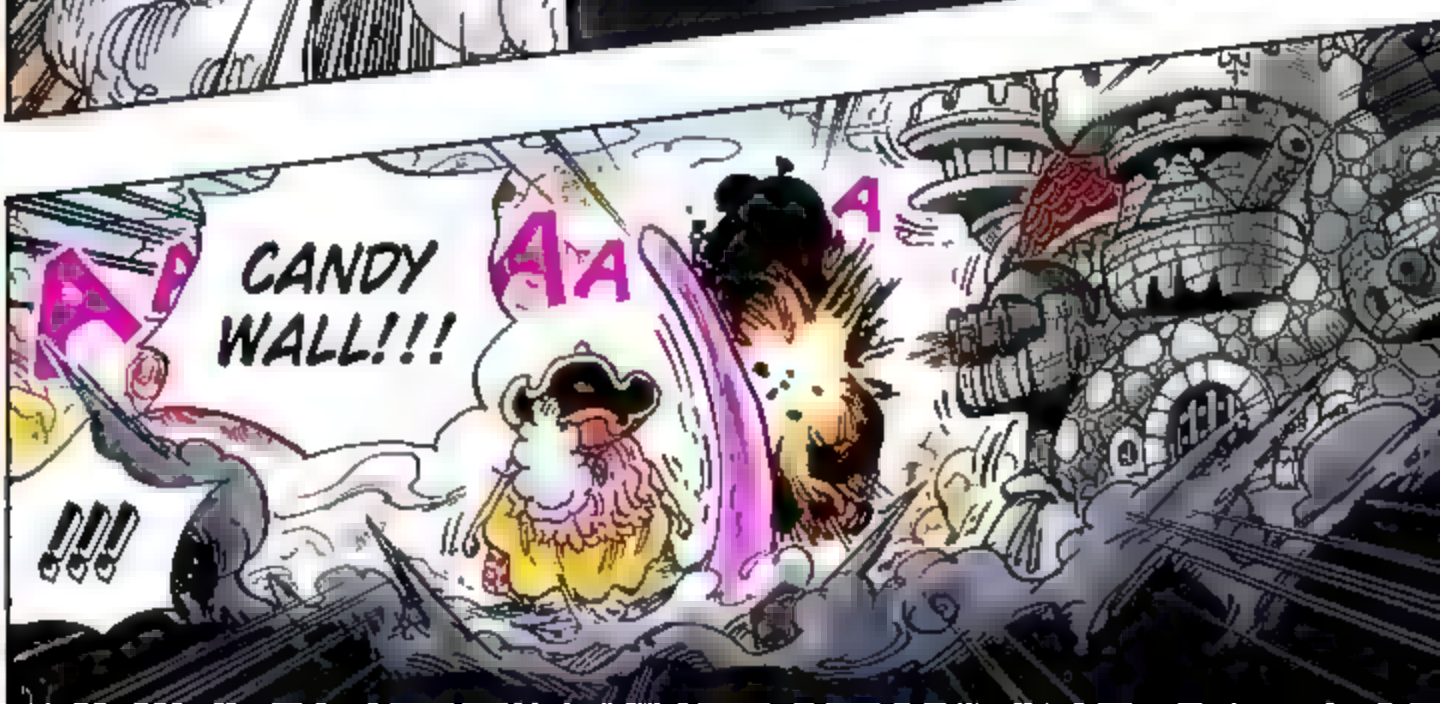
HEH HEH!! GOTTA LOVE A GOOD CHAOTIC DIVERSION!
!
FZCH
NOW I'LL HAVE THE OPPORTUNITY TO SWITCH OUT THE CONTENTS...
AWRIGHT, LET'S SEE THIS FANCY TREASURE!
... OPENING THE TAMATE BOX!!
I'M FAR ENOUGH AWAY NOW THAT NO ONE'LL SEE ME...

!!
!!
AAAA
WHOOSH!!

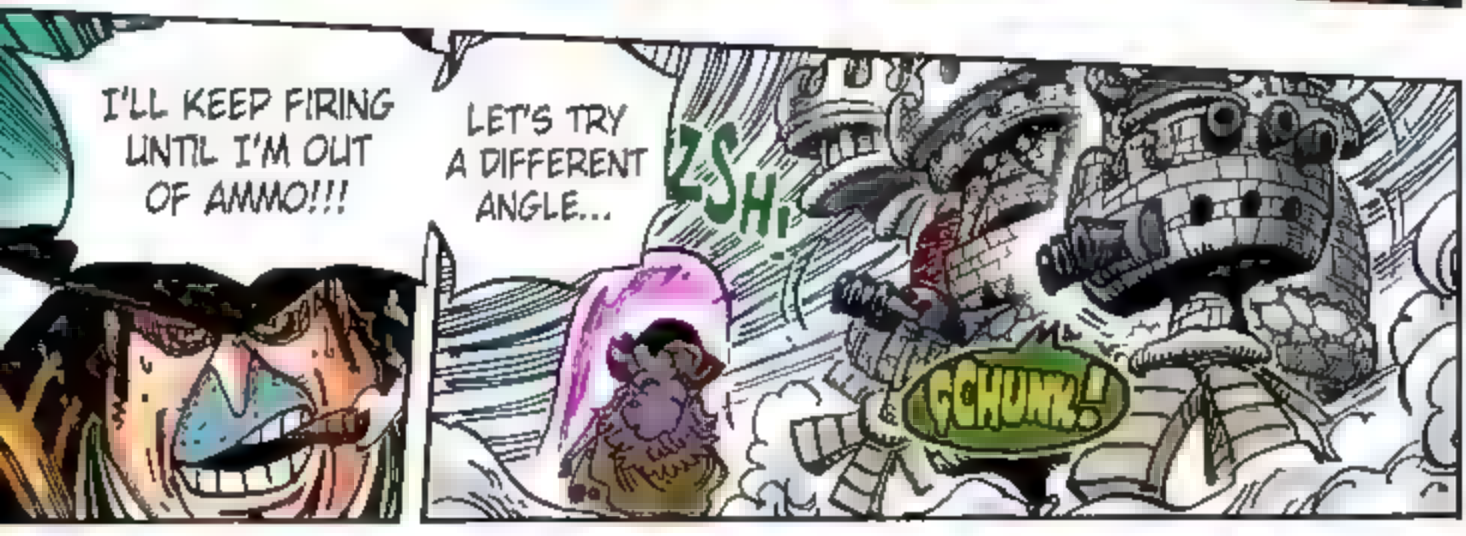

AAAAA..
?!!

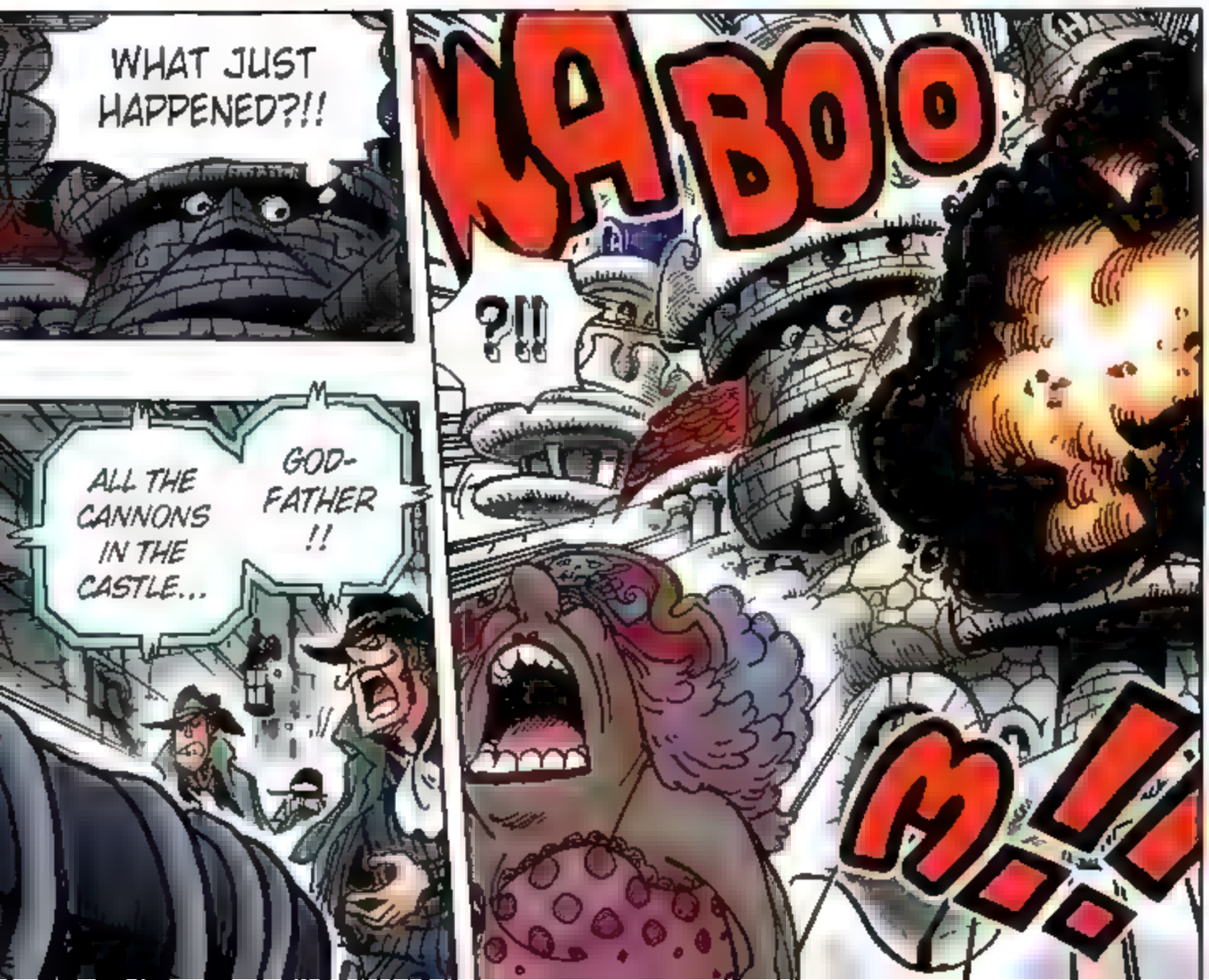



UR DU O M!!!

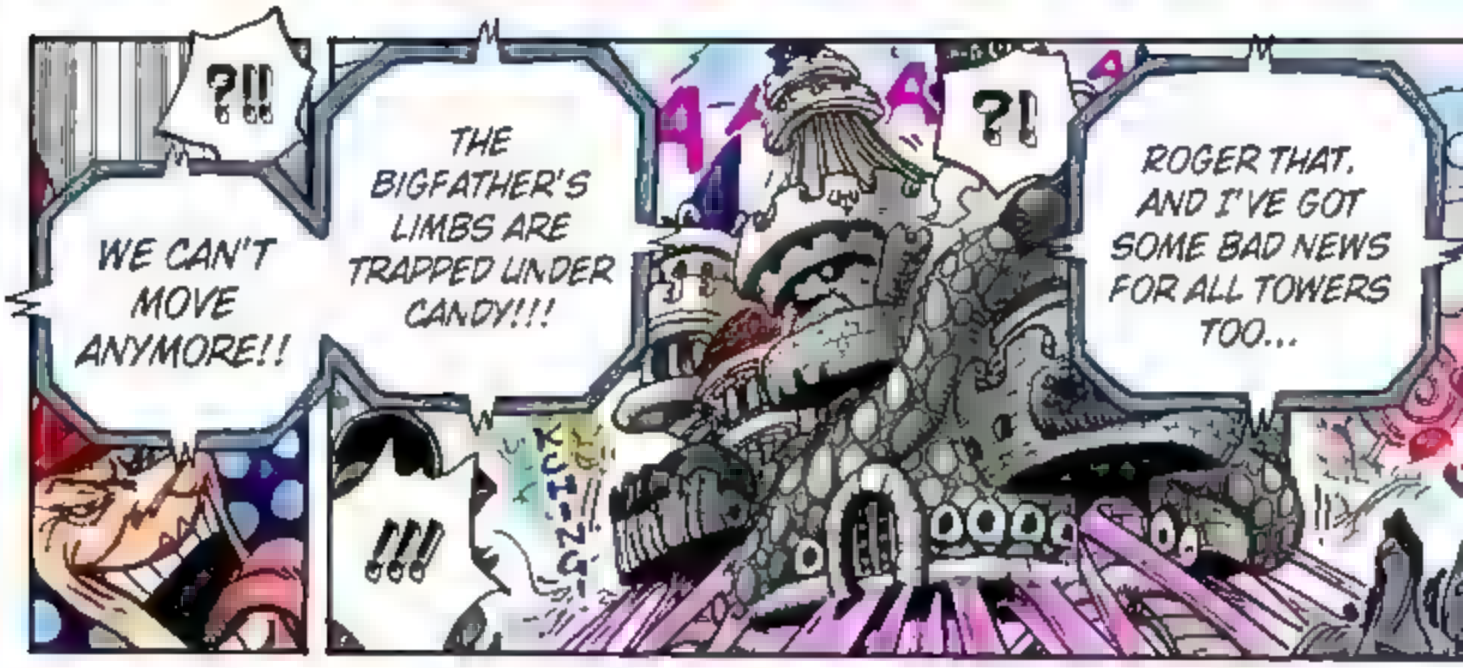

CANDY WALL!!!
!!!

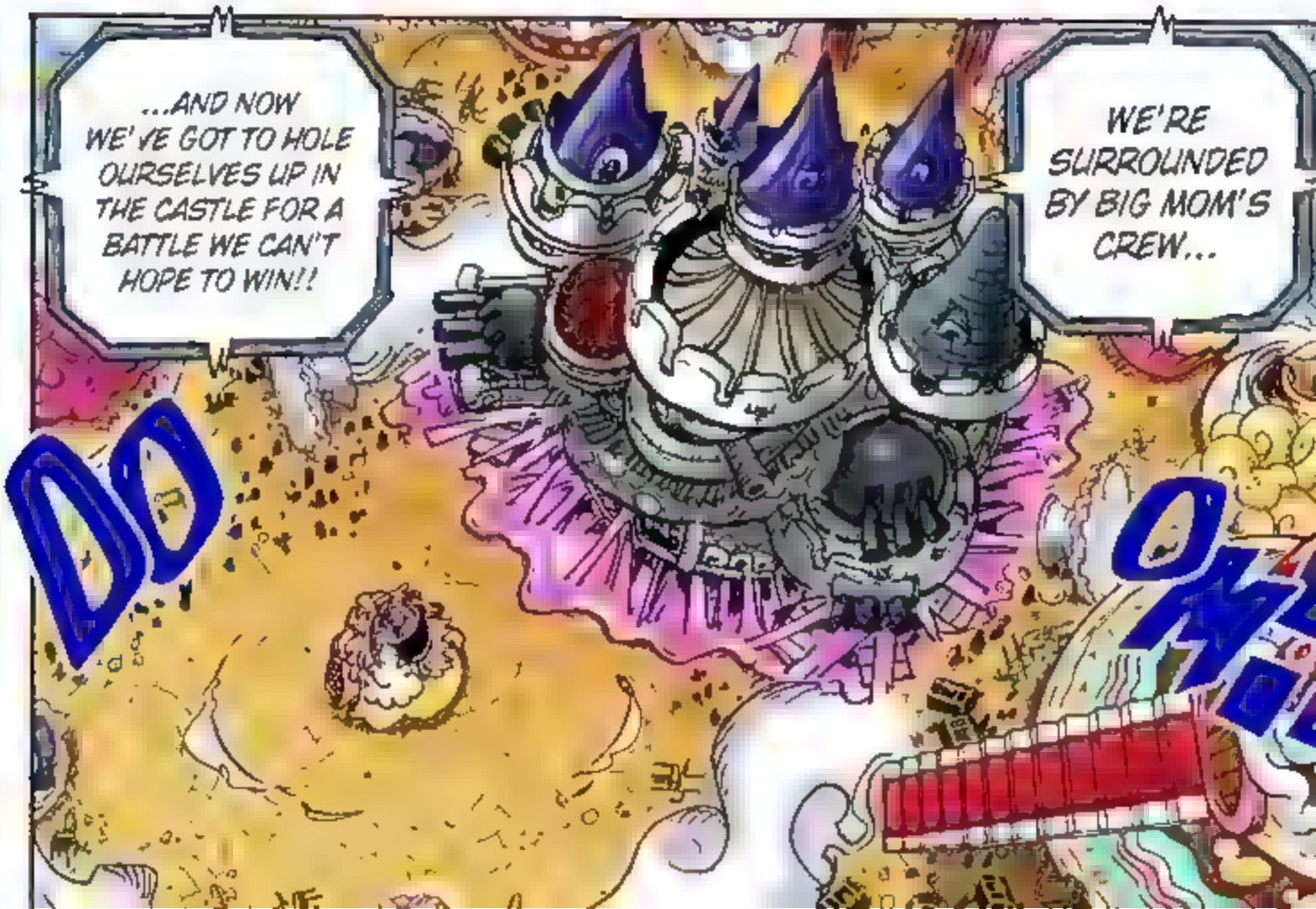
SO IS GERMA IN ON YOUR PLOT TOO?
AHH, THAT ONE HURT...
PERORIN! ♪
I HOPE YOU'RE READY FOR WHAT'S COMING TO YOU.
PERO-SPERO !!
...!!

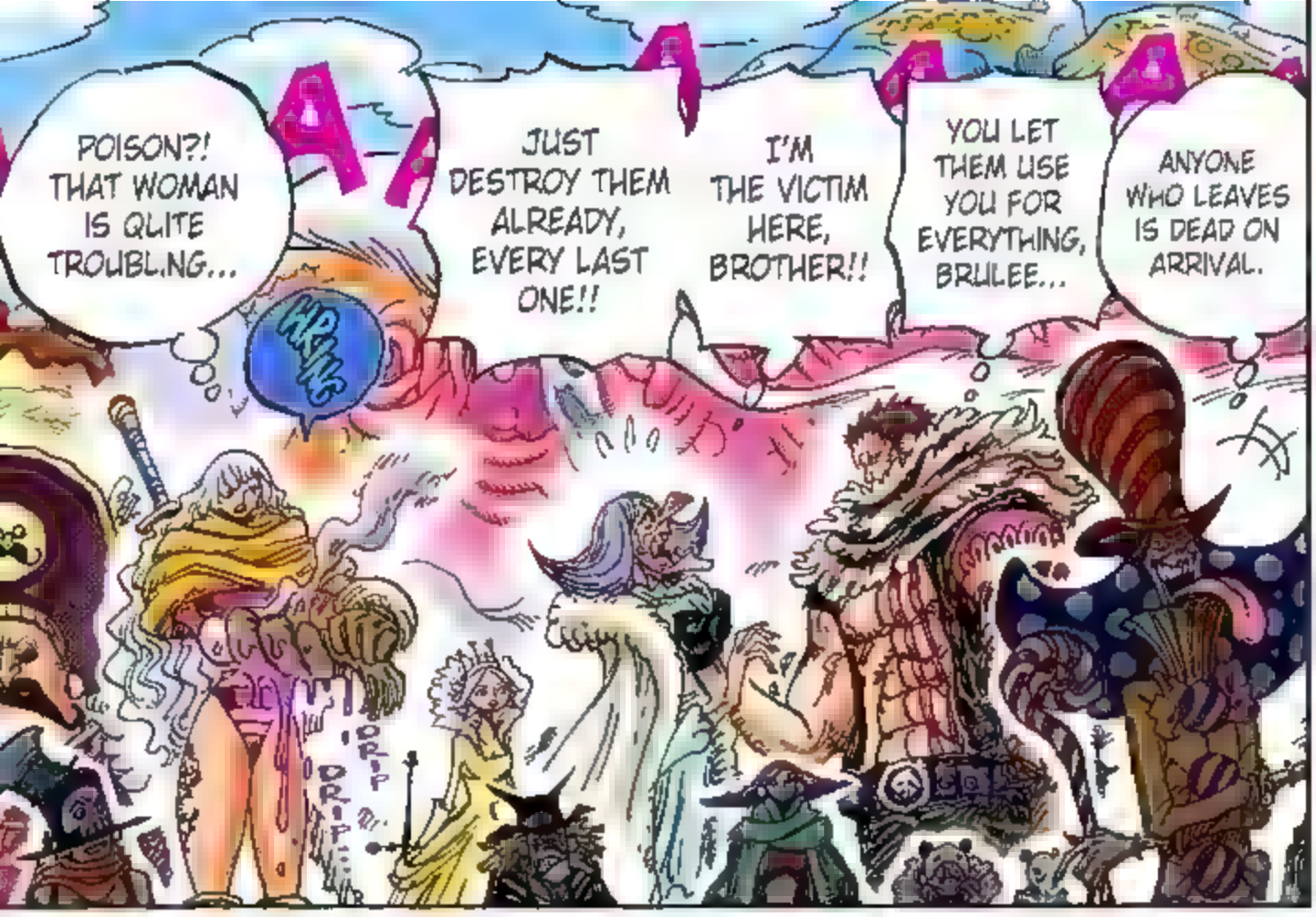

I'LL KEEP FIRING UNTIL I'M OUT OF AMMO!!!
LET'S TRY A DIFFERENT ANGLE...
ZSH.
GCHUNK!

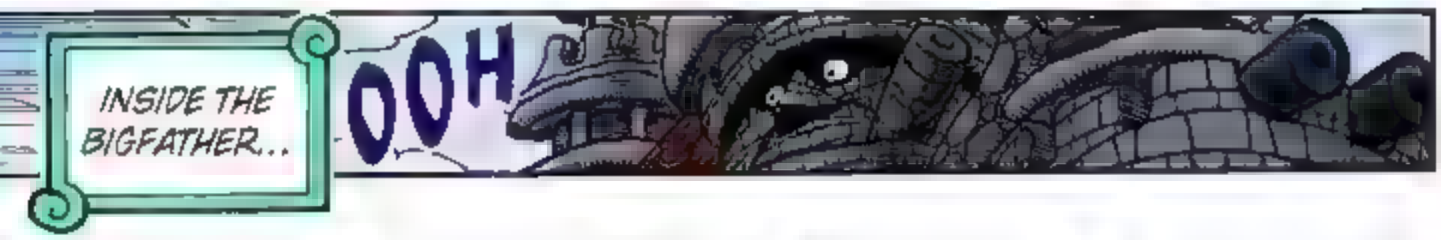

WHAT JUST HAPPENED?!!
KABOO
?!!
ALL THE CANNONS IN THE CASTLE...
GOD-FATHER !!
!!!

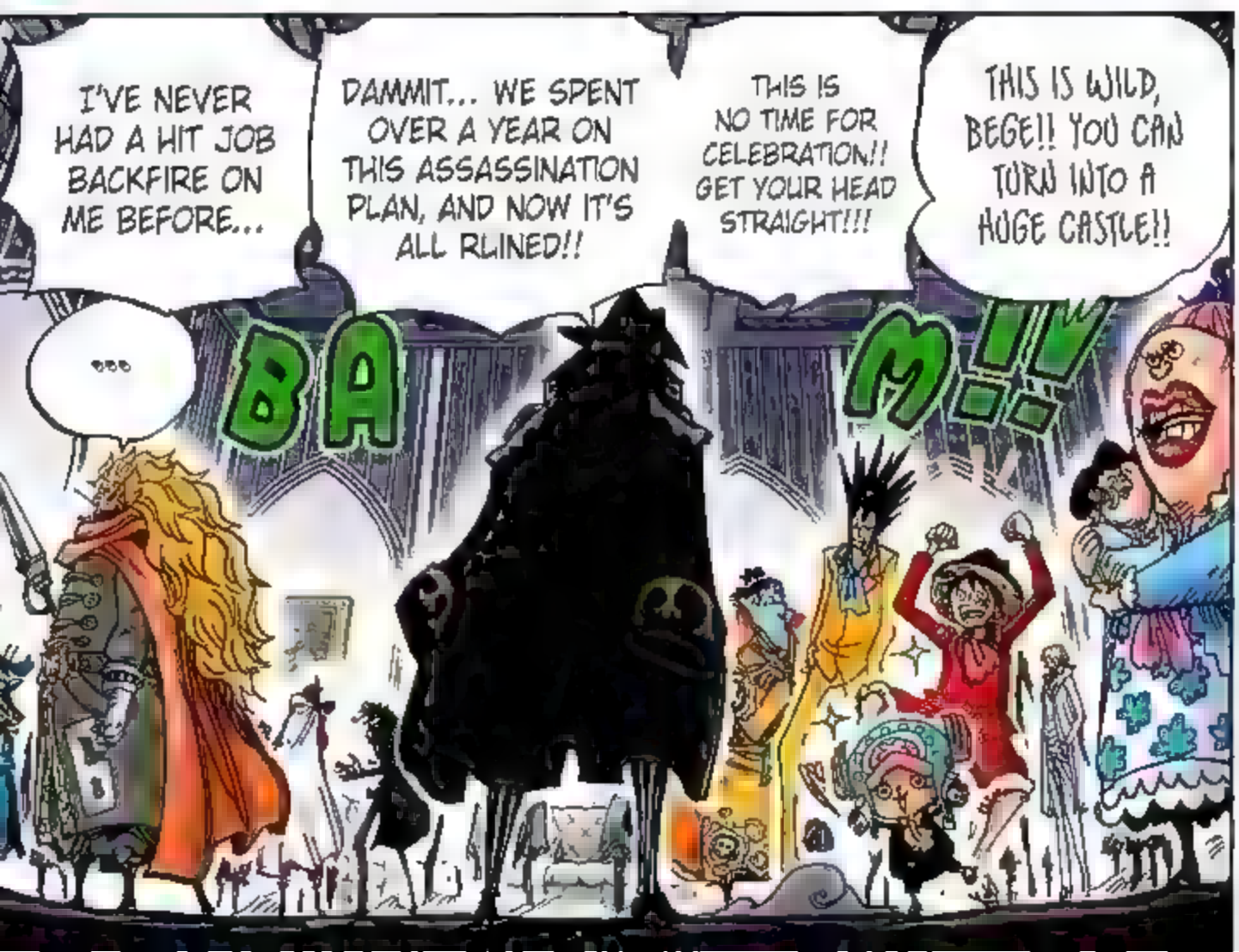
...!!
KATAKURI!!
THEY CAN'T BE FIRED!!
?!!
...ARE JAMMED WITH MOCHI!!


?!!
WE CAN'T MOVE ANYMORE!!
THE BIGFATHER'S LIMBS ARE TRAPPED UNDER CANDY!!!
!!!
KUING
?!
ROGER THAT. AND I'VE GOT SOME BAD NEWS FOR ALL TOWERS TOO...


...AND NOW WE'VE GOT TO HOLE OURSELVES UP IN THE CASTLE FOR A BATTLE WE CAN'T HOPE TO WIN!!
WE'RE SURROUNDED BY BIG MOM'S CREW...
DO
O


POISON?! THAT WOMAN IS QUITE TROUBLING...
HRM
JUST DESTROY THEM ALREADY, EVERY LAST ONE!!
I'M THE VICTIM HERE, BROTHER!!
YOU LET THEM USE YOU FOR EVERYTHING, BRULEE...
ANYONE WHO LEAVES IS DEAD ON ARRIVAL.
DRIP
DRIP...


INSIDE THE BIGFATHER...
OOH


I'VE NEVER HAD A HIT JOB BACKFIRE ON ME BEFORE...
DAMMIT... WE SPENT OVER A YEAR ON THIS ASSASSINATION PLAN, AND NOW IT'S ALL RUINED!!
THIS IS NO TIME FOR CELEBRATION!! GET YOUR HEAD STRAIGHT!!!
THIS IS WILD, BEGE!! YOU CAN TURN INTO A HUGE CASTLE!!
...
BA
M!!

ALL OF YOU, GET OUTTA THE CASTLE!!!

BIG MOM... IS BACK IN HER RIGHT MIND AGAIN!!!

OH

IF THE CASTLE GETS DESTROYED, I DIE--WHICH MEANS THE CASTLE DISAPPEARS... AND YOU ALL GET TOSSED OUT THERE WITH THE MONSTERS!!!

THIS CASTLE IS *ME!!* IT'S HARDY, BUT IT AIN'T INVINCIBLE!!

IT'S TIME FOR YOU TO GET YOUR HEADS IN GEAR, THAT'S WHAT!!

IT JUST GOES TO SHOW HOW MUCH GREATER THE EMPERORS ARE.

SO, WHAT NOW?

?!

AAAGH !!!

DON'T BLAME ME, ALL RIGHT?! THOSE LAUNCHERS FEATURED STATE-OF-THE-ART, WORLD-CLASS...

GAKK!!

...AND IT'S HELL BEIN' STUCK IN HERE!

IT'S HELL OUT THERE...

WE'RE IN DIRE STRAITS, YOU GET IT?!

...

WHAT IS THIS, BEGE...?! DID YOU...

...BETRAY MEEE?!!

AAAGH !!!

GOD-FATHER !!

HONEY !!

KABO O

!!!

SHOW YOUR-SELVES !!!

GR

COME ON OUT!!

R

G

WHAM!!

WHAM

WHAM

OUTSIDE ...!!

?!

ARE YOU OKAY, DEAR?!

HEY, BEGE?! WHAT'S WRONG?!!

RRGH ...!!

TO BE CONTINUED IN ONE PIECE VOL 87!

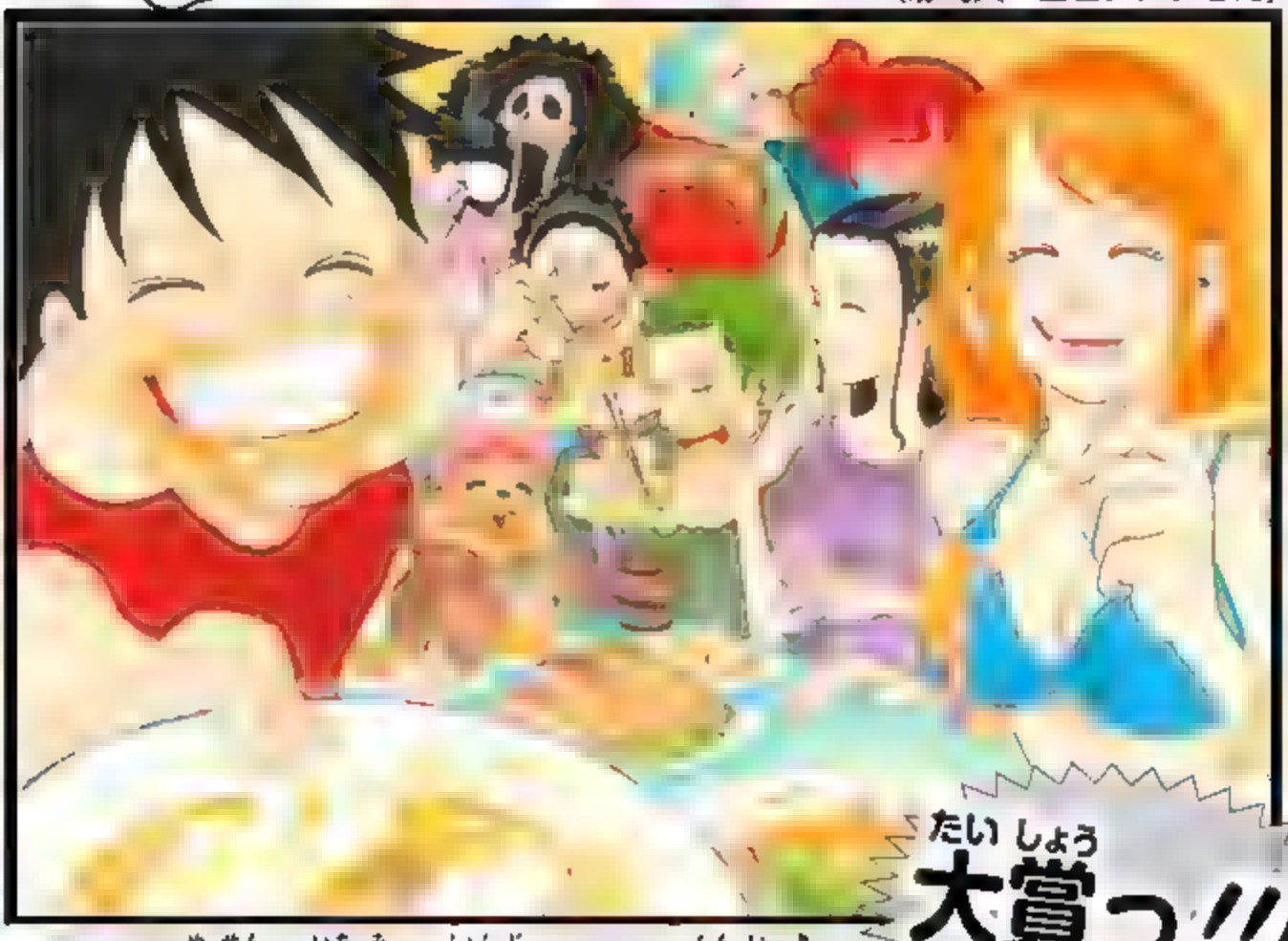
UGK

WE ARE USOPP GALLERY PIRATES

ウソップG海賊団 みてやんよココロ

（鳥取県　中原路さん）

（静岡県　山田アンナさん）



大賞(たいしょう)っ!!!

サイン色紙(しきし)贈呈(ぞうてい)!!

サンジ目線(めせん)の一味(いちみ)の食事(しょくじ)！ いい雰囲気(ふんいき)！
大賞(たいしょう)もってけー!!

（兵庫県　黒澤青紀さん）

違う。

（鹿児島県　田中ミコルさん）

コラコラ！ ジェルマ66(ダブロク)!!

（台湾　MARIA INESさん）

逃れられない♡
美しき毒の羽根!!

（大阪府　古北雅之さん）

ヴィンスモーク家立体化!!

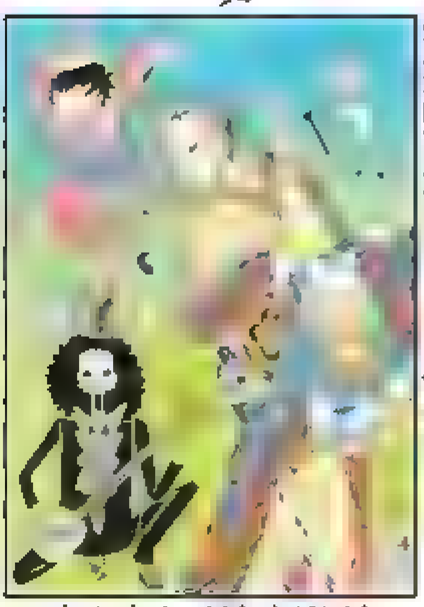
（神奈川県　早川ひとみサン）

笑ってるけど
海賊王になる男!!

（宮城県　赤間信一さん）

ケジメつけさせて
貰いやす!!!

（茨城県　花うさぎサン）



江戸絵師・河鍋暁斎風
麦わらの一味なりィ!!

（神奈川県　Nさん）

正義のスパイ、コラソン!!

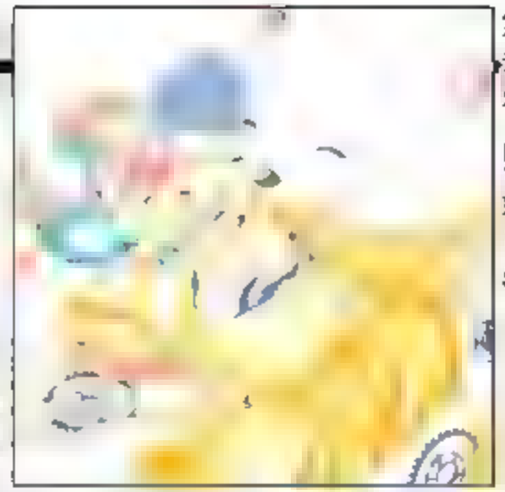
（大阪府　Satoさん）

美しすぎる〜♡♡ 海の女達揃い踏み♡♡

掲載されました文章、イラスト等の著作権は集英社に帰属し、集英社から発行されている雑誌、コミックス等に掲載されることがあります。掲載の際に、文章、イラスト等は、編集されることがあります。なお、掲載の際の掲載物は、一定期間を過ぎると廃棄されます。文章、イラスト等を保存しておきたい場合はコピーをとってから送って下さい。また、お名前、住所等を掲載されたくない場合はその旨を明記して下さい。

（大阪府　河戸大佑さん）

ありがとう20周年!! デジタルルフィ〜!!

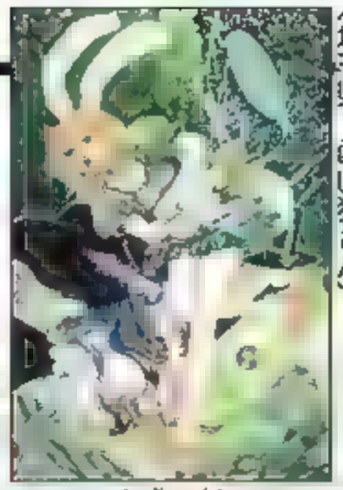


（千葉県　白玉粉さん）

モッッッフモフのモフモフ♡

（大阪府　岡本成集さん）

麦・ワ・ラ・バンド弁 音量勝負!!!



（埼玉県　西山猛さん）

不思議の森の戦うキャロット!!

（東京都　しんどりーサン）

クロカンブ〜〜ッシュ♡ うまそー!!

（宮城県　板垣広大さん）

なっっっげ〜〜〜〜〜!! 苦労の一枚っ!! よくやった!!

（神奈川県　川口紘佑さん）

ジェルマ、悪の風格！ くそーカッコイイ…!!

（東京都　関日菜さん）

背景の描き込みが見事。
ドレスローザとキュロス!!

（北海道　田島早苗さん）

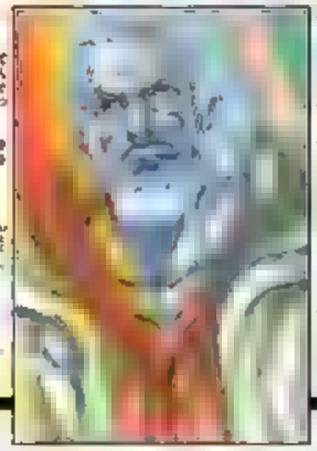
サンジのカラー切り絵!!

（福岡県　笹平正広さん）

バニーガールいいよなー♡
バーガイコツはいらねー!!

（和歌山県　アヤサ・カグチさん）

女帝の…肉感を見よ♡



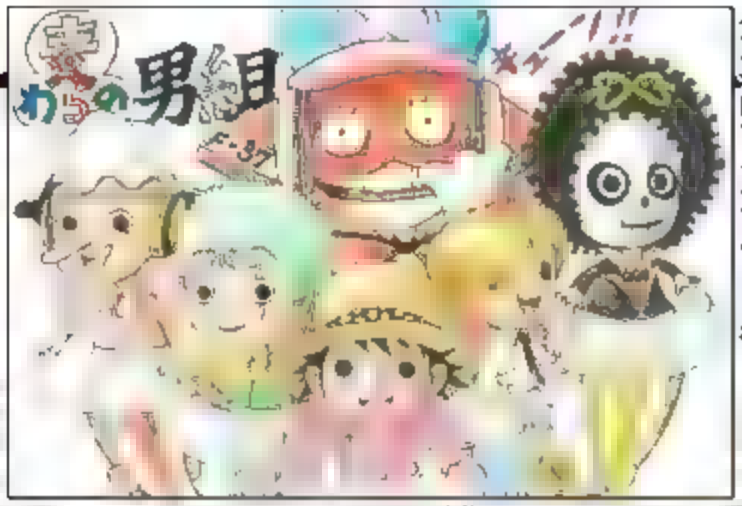
（福岡県　吉瀬丈治さん）

伝説を支えた男レイリー!!

ウソップ様より告知

[ONE PIECE.com]で「ウソップギャラリー海賊団」がカラーで見れるぞ!!
惜しくもコミックスに載れなかったクルー達の作品も厳選公開だ!!

ワンピース ドットコム　検索

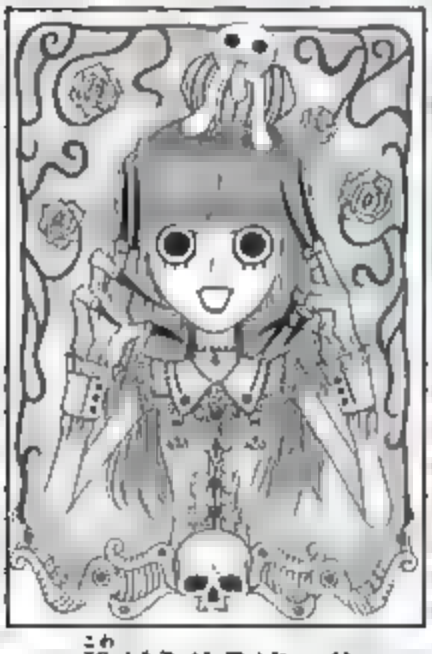


（大分県　五十代さん）

バッバグと5つ子人魚〜〜〜!!

（神奈川県　内田初さん）

ジェルマの料理長
コゼット！ ほめて
ほしいよな！ 料理。



（大分県　新納健司さん）

恐がらせるぞ〜!!
ゴーストプリンセス!!

（新潟県　丸山満さん）

サンジ帰って来〜い!!

（沖縄県　ササーキさん）

受け継がれた炎！ サボ!!

（石川県　I♡OPさん）

チーズ大臣♪ モ〜シド〜〜ル月

UGK編集委員長ウソップ様より注意点

必ずイラストや写真の裏に**直接**、住所・氏名（P.N.）・
年齢・電話番号を書き込んでくれ!!

（福島県　薄井誠さん）

空と海とさわやか航海士♡

（福岡県　松井富久美さん）

泣くなー!! サンジ!! 男だろ～～～!!!

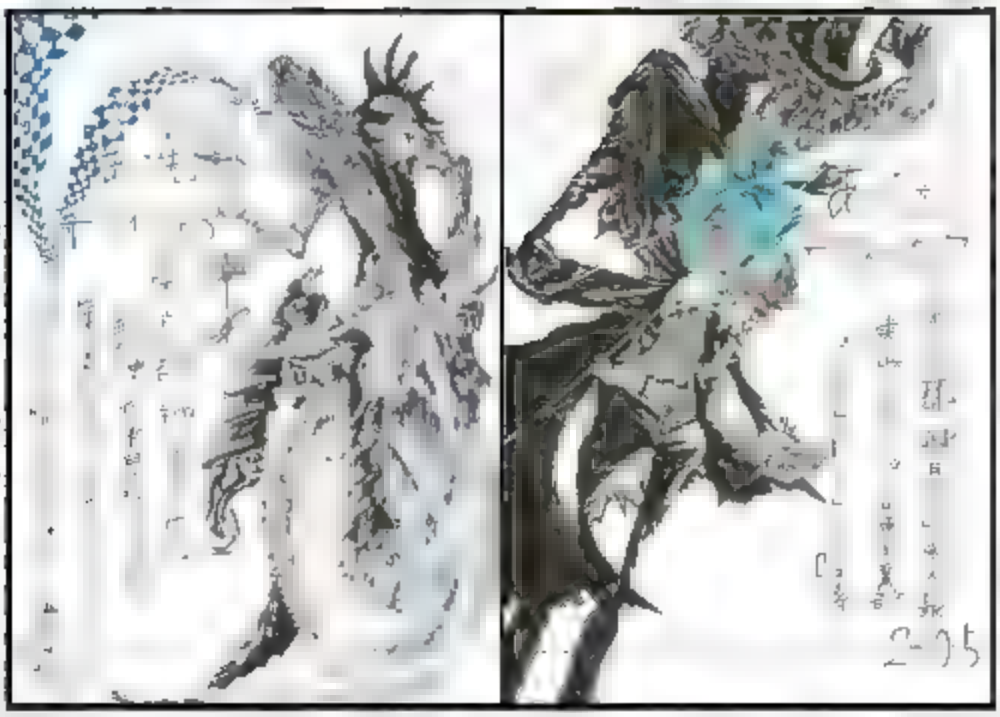
（京都府　村田宏子さん）

なんと！ 一味のパン!!
20周年ありがとー!!

（カナダ　Cali Belangerさん）

カナダのバギー!!
そっくり～～～!!

⬅ヨホホ！ 声優さんや
アニメスタッフに届くぞ!!



➡フフフ 漫画の事なら全部ここだ!!

（大分県　・MENO・さん）

■編集協力／現代書院

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
86巻

尾田栄一郎
© 尾田栄一郎 2017, 2019

初版発行　　2017年
デジタル版発行　2019年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS

EXTRA PAGES

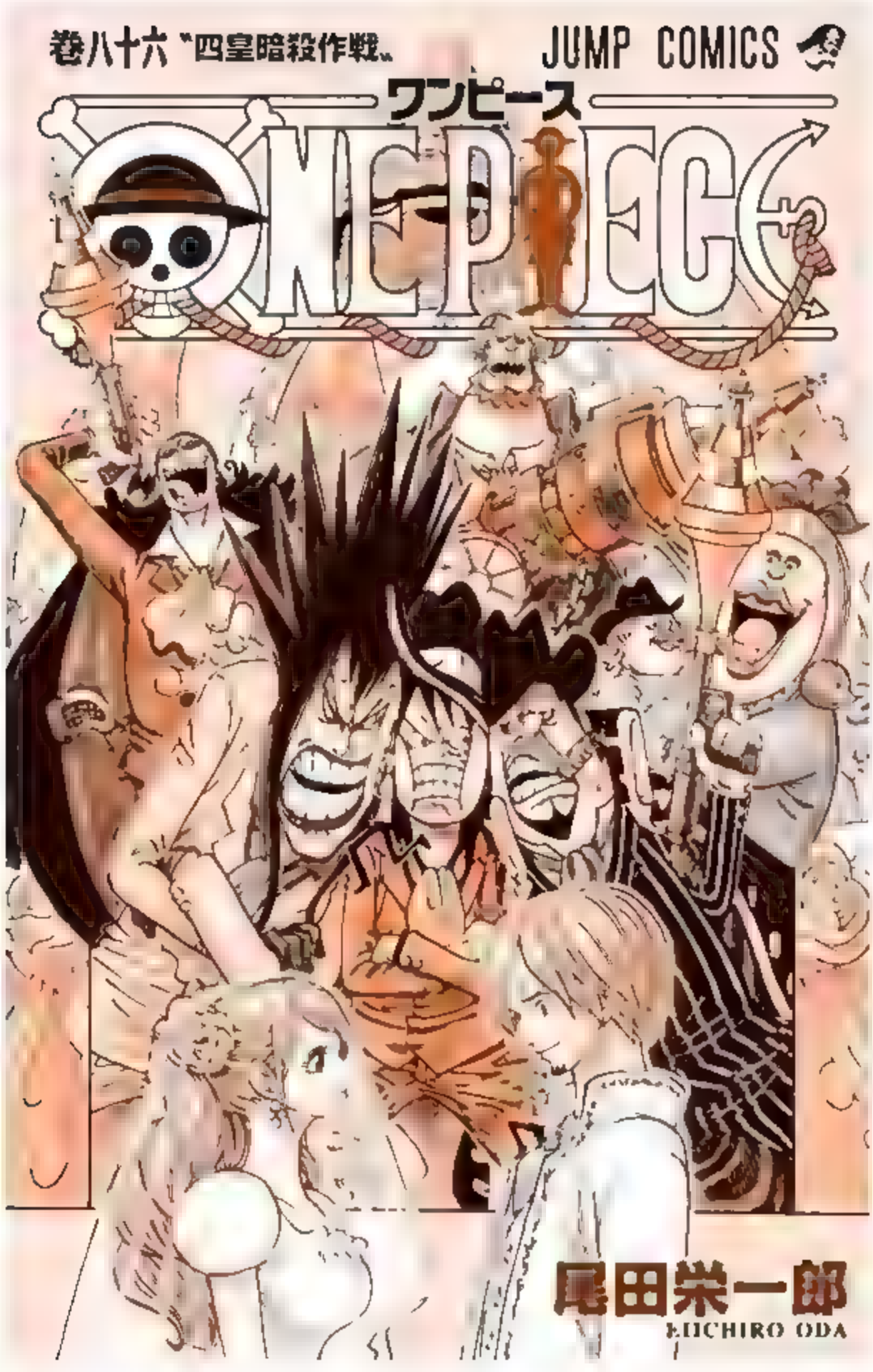
尾田栄一郎

20周年(しゅうねん)です！
そろそろ……!!
本気出(ほんきだ)そう
かな――っ!!!
86巻始(かんはじ)まるよー!!

ONE PIECE ワンピース 六十六
尾田栄一郎
集英社

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものとなります。



本体・表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

巻八十七 "甘くない"

JUMP COMICS

ワンピース

尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA

There! I did it! Enjoy volume 87!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2018

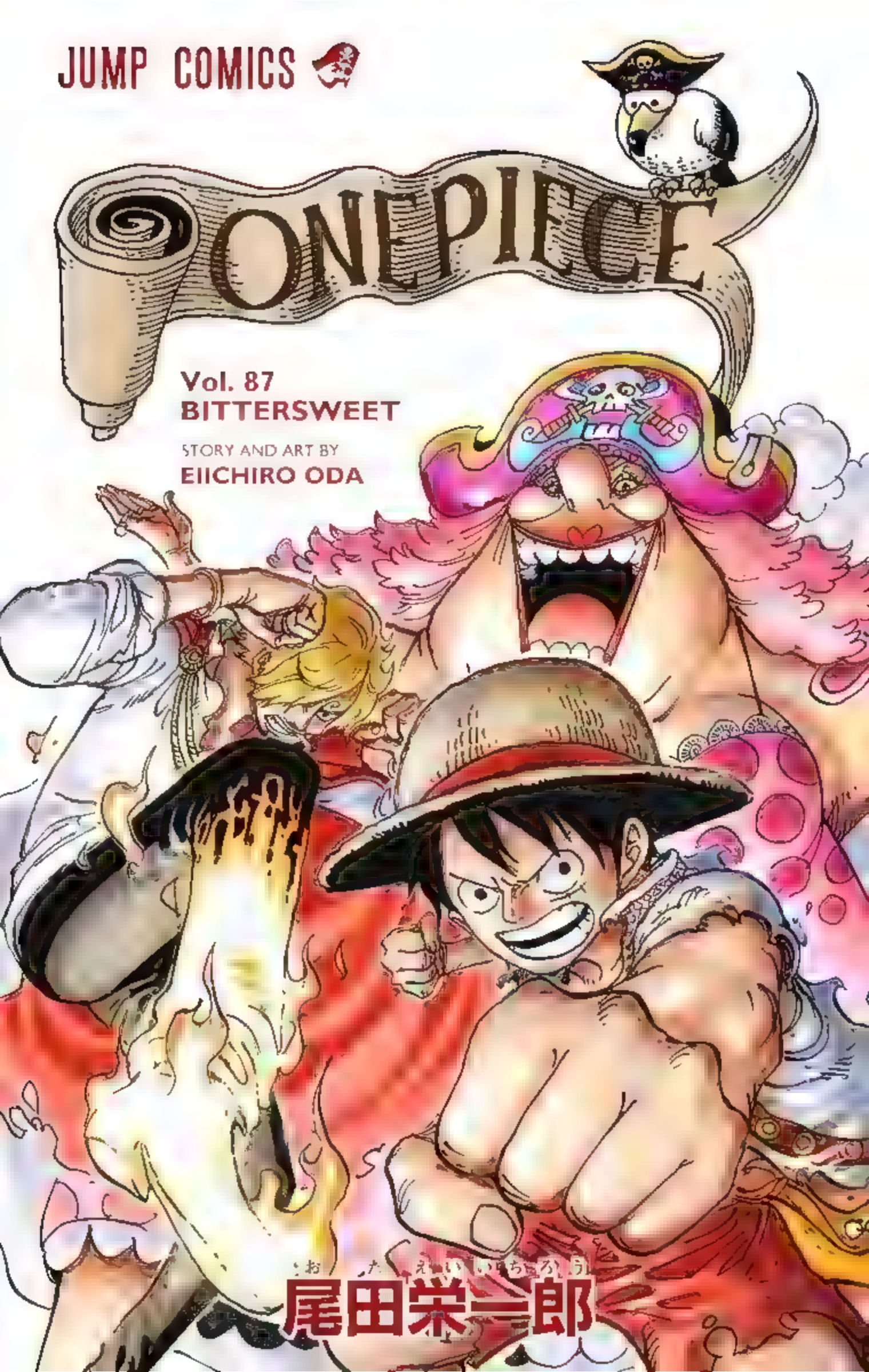
Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE

Vol. 87
BITTERSWEET

STORY AND ART BY
EIICHIRO ODA



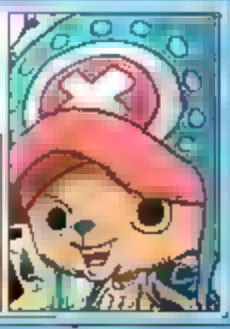
おだえいいちろう
尾田栄一郎

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS

The story of ONE PIECE 1»87
Character 登場人物

The Straw Hat Crew

TonyTony.Chopper
トニートニー・チョッパー



After researching powerful medicine in Birdie Kingdom, he reunited with the rest of the crew

Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 100 belly

Monkey.D.Luffy
モンキー・D・ルフィ

A young man who dreams of becoming the Pirate King. After training with Rayleigh he and his crew head for the New World

Captain, Bounty: 500 million belly

Nico Robin
ニコ・ロビン

She spent her time in Baltigo with the leader of the Revolutionary Army Luffy's father Dragon

Archeologist, Bounty: 130 million belly

Roronoa Zoro
ロロノア・ゾロ

He swallowed his pride and asked to be trained by Mihawk on Gloom island before reuniting with the rest of the crew

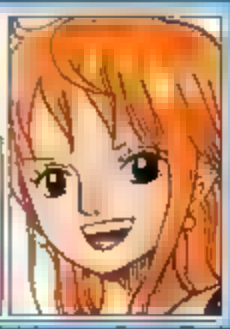
[illegible]

Franky
フランキー

He modified himself in future Land Baldimore and turned himself into Armored Franky before reuniting with the rest of the crew

Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million belly

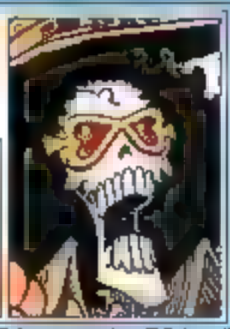
Nami
ナミ



She studied the weather of the New World on the small Sky island Weatheria, a place where weather is studied as a science

Navigator, Bounty: 66 million belly

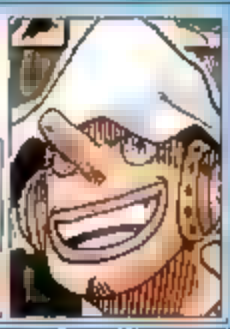
Brook
ブルック



After being captured and used as a freak show by the Longarm Tribe, he became a famous rock star called "Soul King" Brook

Musician, Bounty: 83 million belly

Usopp
ウソップ



He trained under Heracles at the Bowin islands to become the King of Snipers

Sniper, Bounty: 200 million belly

Shanks
シャンクス

One of the Four Emperors. Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line

[illegible]

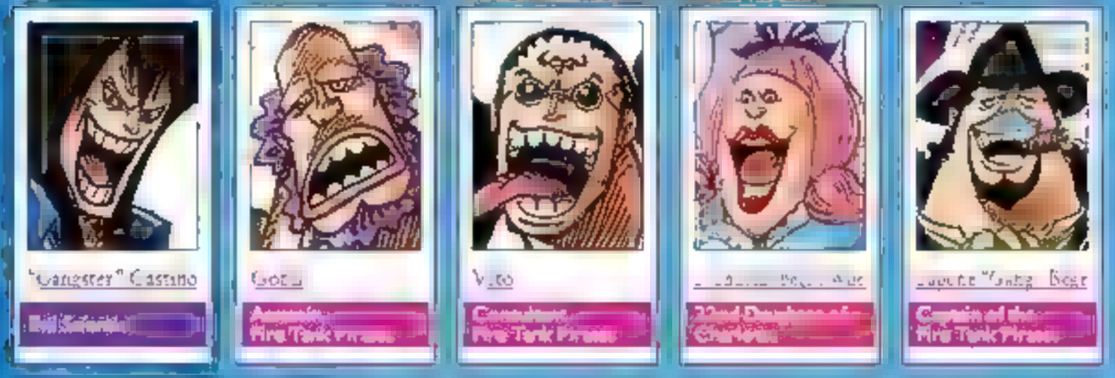
Sanji
サンジ

After fighting the New Karma Karate masters in the Kamabakka Kingdom, he returned to the crew

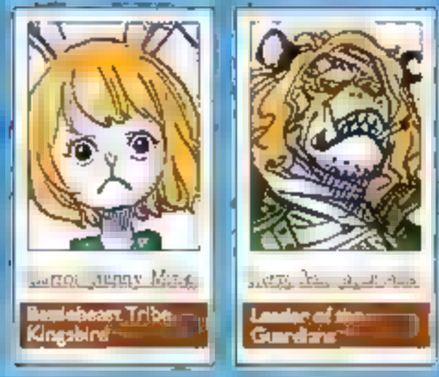
[illegible]

Germa 66

Fire Tank Pirates



Minks



Sun Pirates

Big Mom Pirates

Story ・あらすじ・

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage The New World"!

After defeating Doflamingo, Luffy and Crew's next goal is to topple Kaido, an Emperor of the Sea. But a wrench is thrown into the works when Sanji leaves the crew because he s part of a politica marriage to Big Mom s daughter

As a mere cog of secret plots from both Big Mom and his own family. Sanji s trapped in a bad s tuation with no apparent way out When Luffy comes to get him back Sanji clashes with his former captain, unable to speak his true feelings. Eventually he breaks down and admits that he wants to return to the *Sunny* But in order to do that he needs to prevent Big Mom s true goal—the s aughter of his family Jinbe s suggestion to tackle this tremendous challenge is to join forces with Bege but the plan fails spectacular y! Bege then turns into a castle to protect them for a time but on the outside t e crew is surrounded by deadly foes

ーワンピースー

ONE PIECE

vol.87

BITTERSWEET

CONTENTS

第870話 Parting ——— 007

第871話 You Can Do It, Caesar!! ——— 025

第872話 Thick and Fluffy ——— 042

第873話 Recipe for Disaster ——— 063

第874話 Be My Servant ——— 080

第875話 A Woman's Honor ——— 101

第876話 Pudding Coincidentally Appears!! ——— 119

第877話 Bittersweet ——— 137

第878話 Commander Pedro of the Mink Guardians — 154

第879話 Big Mom's Sweet 3 General, Katakuri —— 175

Chapter 870:
PARTING

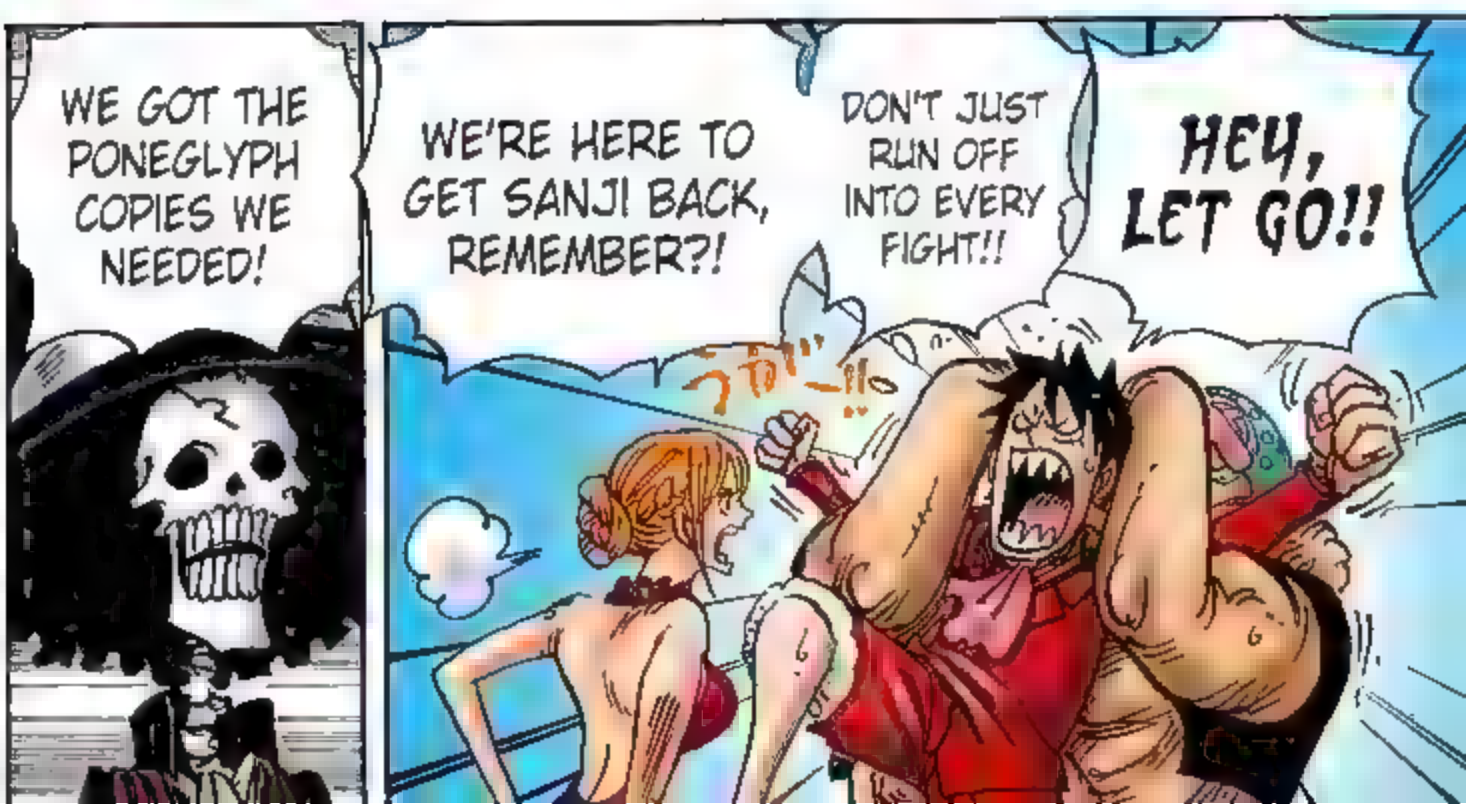
THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET VOL. 7, BARTOLOMEO: "I FIND AND CRUSH THE BADDEST GUY IN PORT"

STRAW HAAAT !!!
GET OUT HERE, BEGE!!
YOU STILL LOOK JUST LIKE LOLA!
CHIFFON ...
PLEASE, JUST LET US GO!! I BEG OF YOU!!
BEGE IS MY HUSBAND! WE HAVE A BABY!
LOOK, IT'S ME!!!
W-WAIT, MAMA!!
!!
ドスウ
?!!
...TO SHOW THAT FACE AROUND HERE!!!
I TOLD YOU NOT...

...
YOU WON'T BE GETTING ANY SNACKS TOMORROW, THAT'S FOR SURE!!!
ARE YOU IN ON THIS ASSASSINATION PLOT TOO?!!
...!!!
MAMA ...!!
THE FIRE TANK PIRATES, THE STRAW HAT CREW, JINBE...
...AND GERMA 66!!
DON'T LET A SINGLE WORM ESCAPE!
...THEN ALL OF THEM WILL APPEAR RIGHT HERE!
IF SHE TEARS DOWN THE CASTLE AND BEGE DIES...
!!!
WE NEED TO WRING THEM OUT AND MAKE AN EXAMPLE OF THEM TO THE WORLD.
WHAT DISRESPECT. THEY THOUGHT THEY COULD WALK ALL OVER US.
...AND THEY RUINED THE TEA PARTY!
THEY RUINED THE WEDDING CEREMONY ...

DAMN THAT OLD BEAST... THE BIGFATHER CAN TAKE A CANNON BLAST WITHOUT A SCRATCH...
...BUT I CAN'T DO NOTHIN' TO DEFEND AGAINST THIS!!!
BEGE !!!
ドガッ!!
GWOAH !!!

NO, LUFFY!! CHOPPER, GRAB HIM!!
ALL RIGHT, I'VE GOTTA GO OUT THERE AND SMASH HER!!


WE GOT THE PONEGLYPH COPIES WE NEEDED!
WE'RE HERE TO GET SANJI BACK, REMEMBER?!
DON'T JUST RUN OFF INTO EVERY FIGHT!!
HEY, LET GO!!

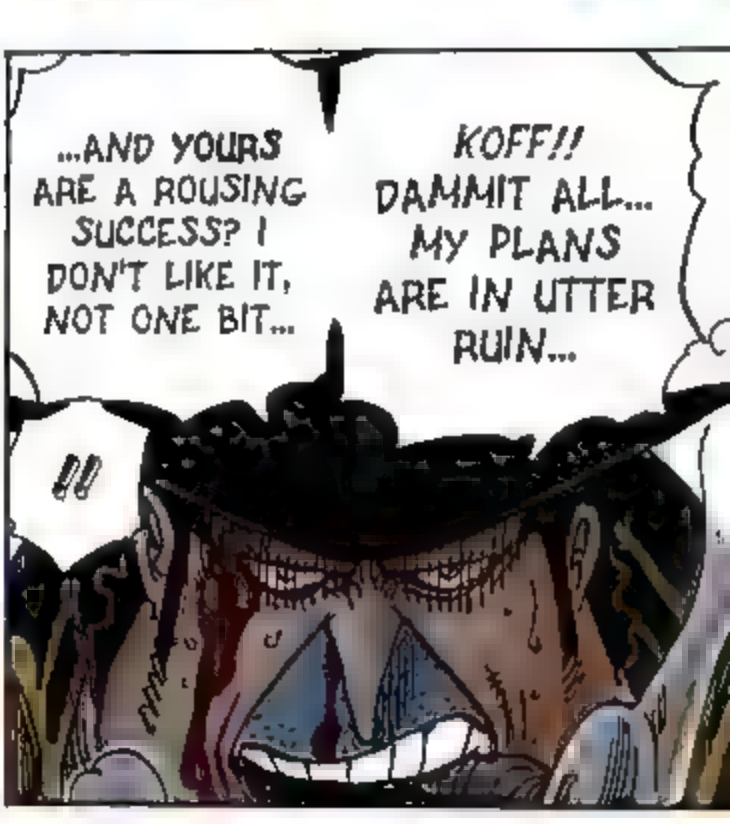
WE'VE COMPLETED OUR MISSION!!
AND WE EVEN HELPED SANJI RESCUE HIS FAMILY LIKE HE WANTED!!
...!!

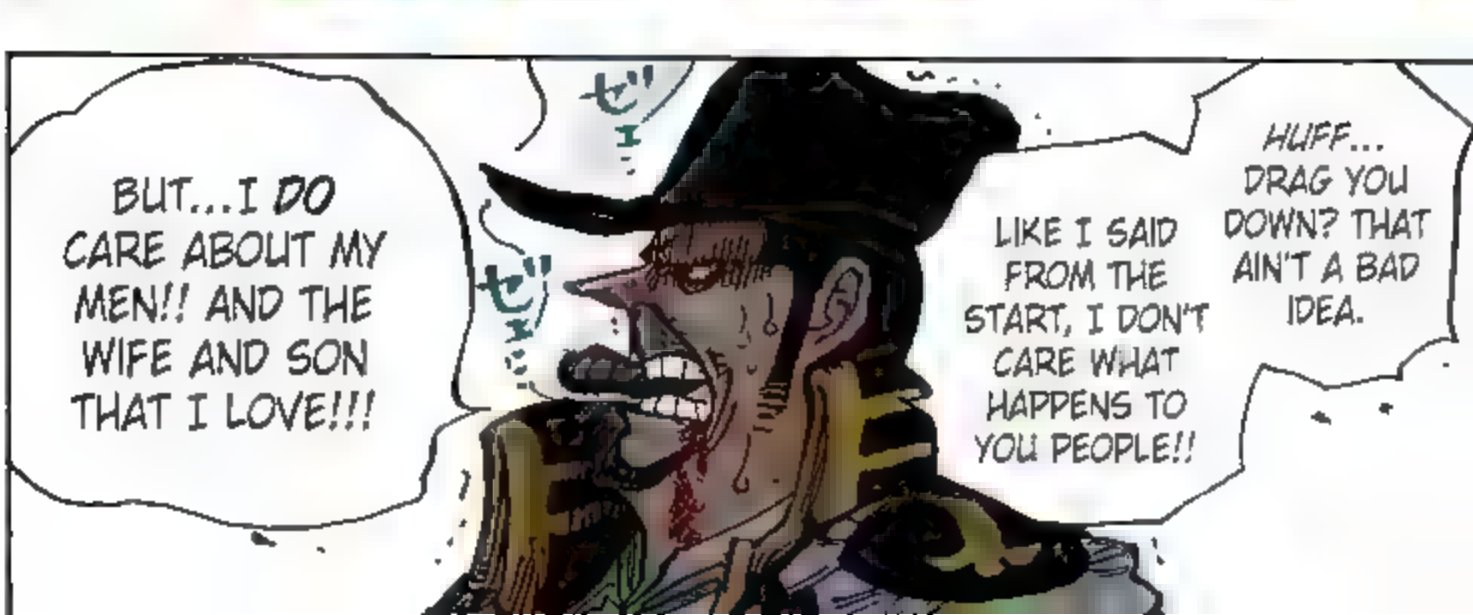
REMEMBER ?!
IF WE WERE GOING TO FIGHT HER, WE WOULD HAVE COME WITH ZORO AND THE REST OF THE CREW!!
SPEND YOUR TIME HELPING US COME UP WITH AN ESCAPE PLAN, RATHER THAN FIGHTING!!
...
...

LET'S GET OUT SAFELY AND MEET UP WITH THE REST OF THE CREW IN WANO!!!
WE MADE IT THIS FAR *BECAUSE* WE CAME IN A SMALL GROUP.
NAMI IS RIGHT, LUFFY.

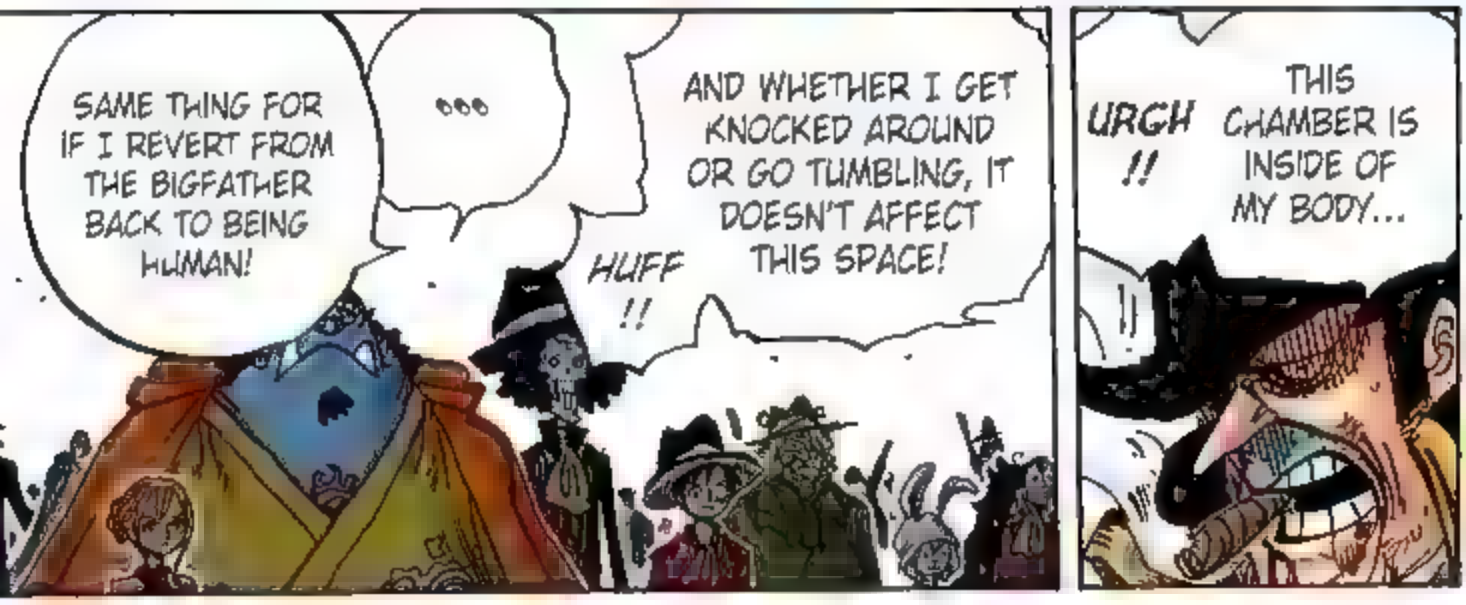
WHAT SHOULD WE DO THEN?!
SEE? LOOK AT BEGE!!
FWAH! WAAH!
BEGE !!
AAAH !!!
HE'S TAKIN' SHOTS FOR OUR SAKE!!
KOFF !!

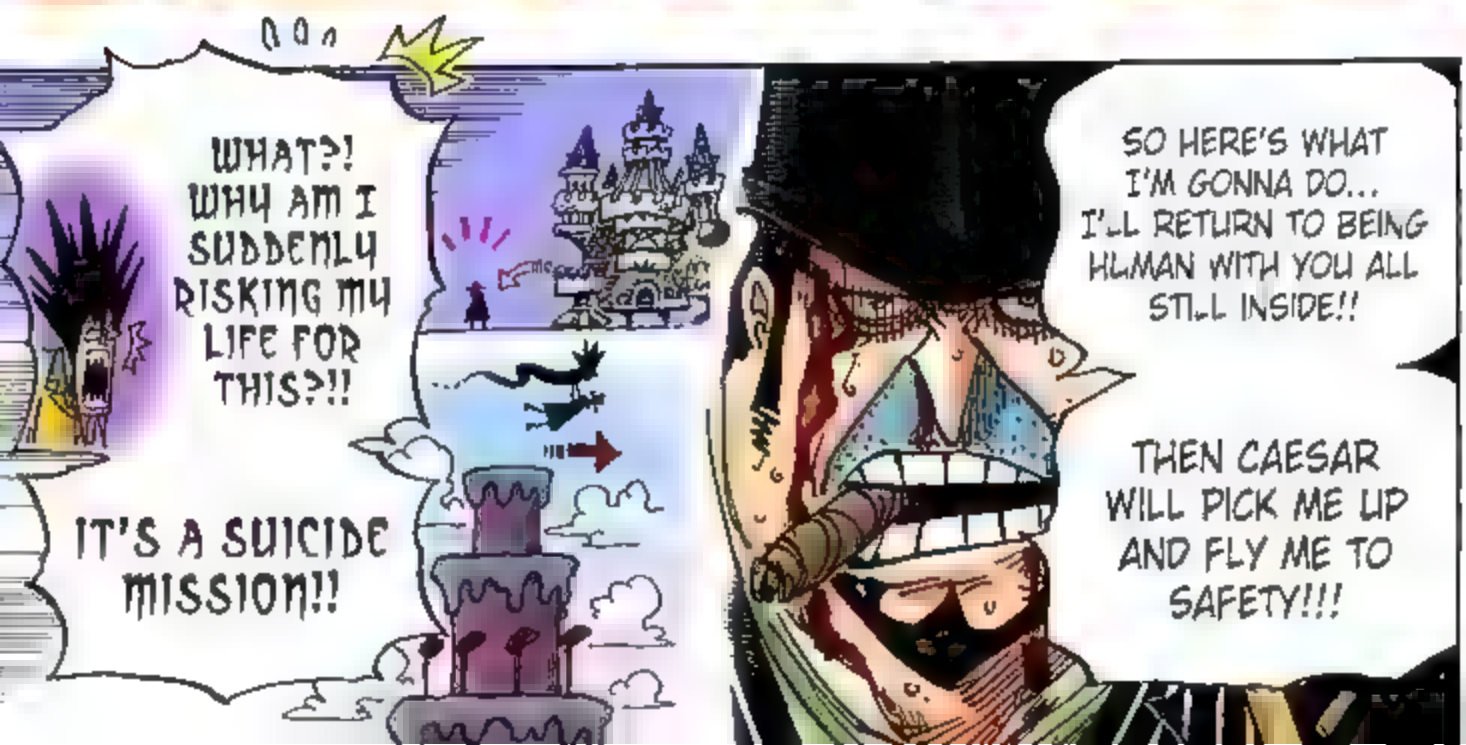
SURELY YOU'RE NOT GOING TO DRAG US DOWN WITH YOU!
NOW WAIT JUST A MINUTE, BEGE!
I DID WHAT I WAS SUPPOSED TO DO!!
GIVE BACK MY HEART, RIGHT NOW!!

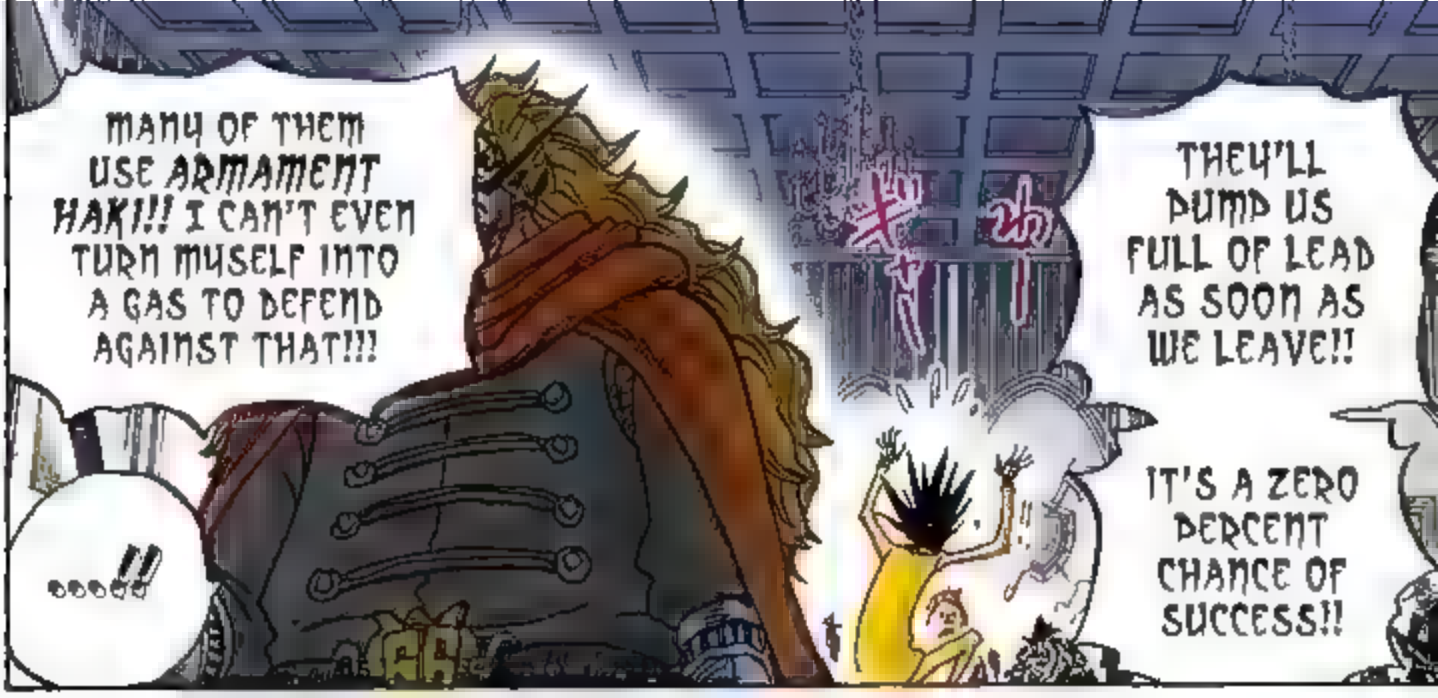

...AND YOURS ARE A ROUSING SUCCESS? I DON'T LIKE IT, NOT ONE BIT...
KOFF!! DAMMIT ALL... MY PLANS ARE IN UTTER RUIN...
!!

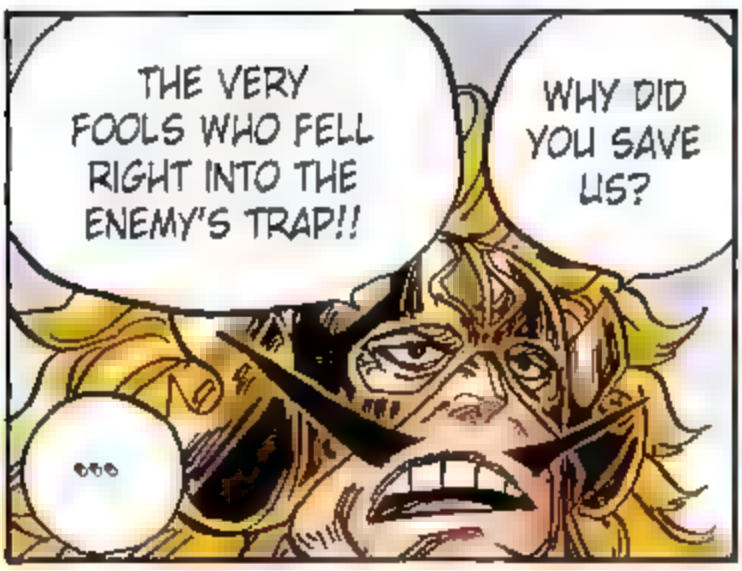

BUT...I DO CARE ABOUT MY MEN!! AND THE WIFE AND SON THAT I LOVE!!!
LIKE I SAID FROM THE START, I DON'T CARE WHAT HAPPENS TO YOU PEOPLE!!
HUFF... DRAG YOU DOWN? THAT AIN'T A BAD IDEA.

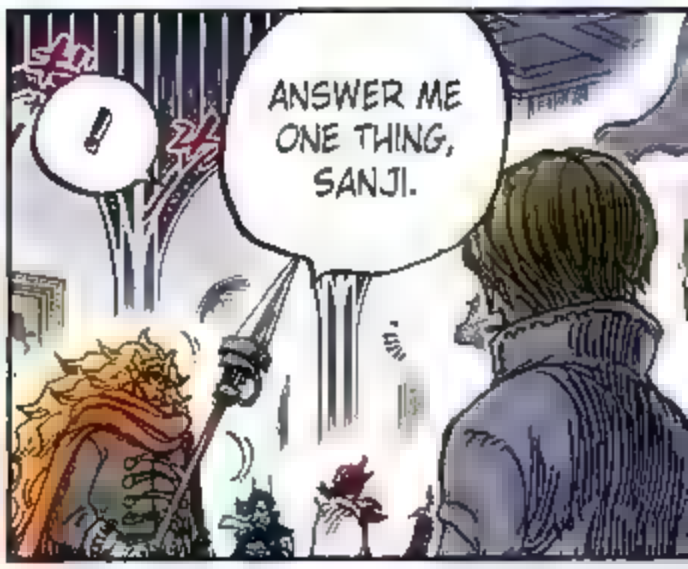
THERE'S ONLY ONE WAY TO ENSURE THAT EVERYONE SURVIVES!!
HUFF, HUFF...
?!
HWAAH !!
OH, HONEY !!!
GOD-FATHER !!
うおぉん
AND I AIN'T ABOUT TO LET THEM DIE!!!


SAME THING FOR IF I REVERT FROM THE BIGFATHER BACK TO BEING HUMAN!
...
HUFF !!
AND WHETHER I GET KNOCKED AROUND OR GO TUMBLING, IT DOESN'T AFFECT THIS SPACE!
URGH !!
THIS CHAMBER IS INSIDE OF MY BODY...

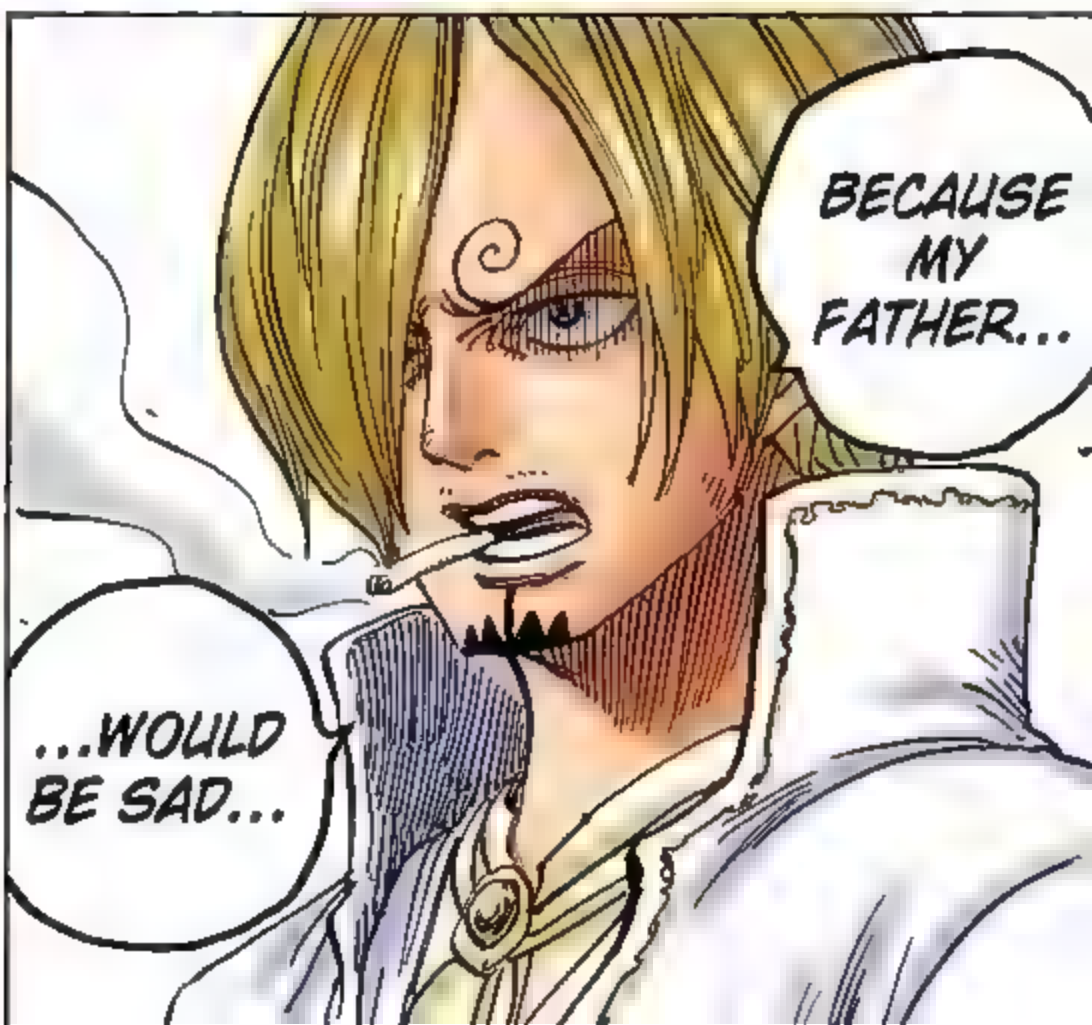

WHAT?! WHY AM I SUDDENLY RISKING MY LIFE FOR THIS?!!
IT'S A SUICIDE MISSION!!
SO HERE'S WHAT I'M GONNA DO... I'LL RETURN TO BEING HUMAN WITH YOU ALL STILL INSIDE!!
THEN CAESAR WILL PICK ME UP AND FLY ME TO SAFETY!!!

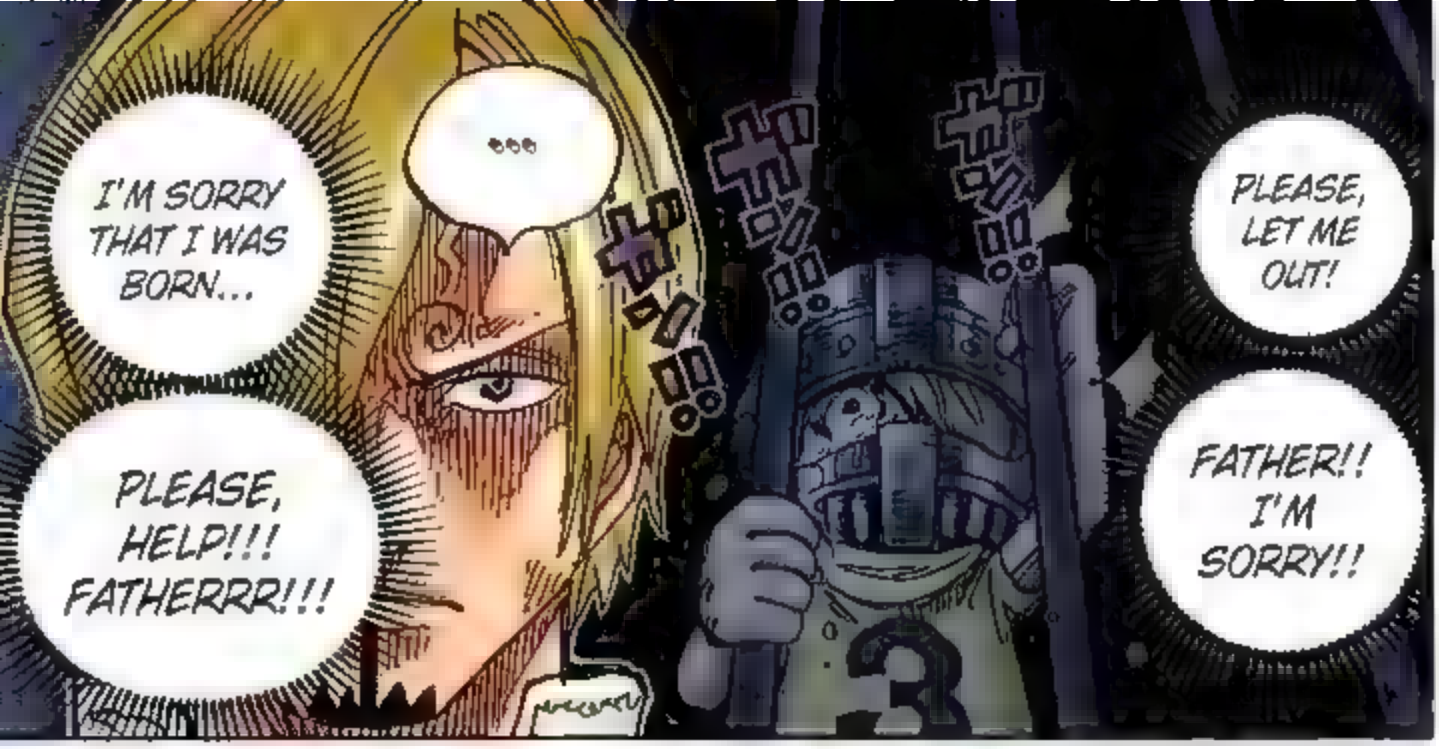

MANY OF THEM USE ARMAMENT HAKI!! I CAN'T EVEN TURN MYSELF INTO A GAS TO DEFEND AGAINST THAT!!!
...!!
THEY'LL PUMP US FULL OF LEAD AS SOON AS WE LEAVE!!
IT'S A ZERO PERCENT CHANCE OF SUCCESS!!

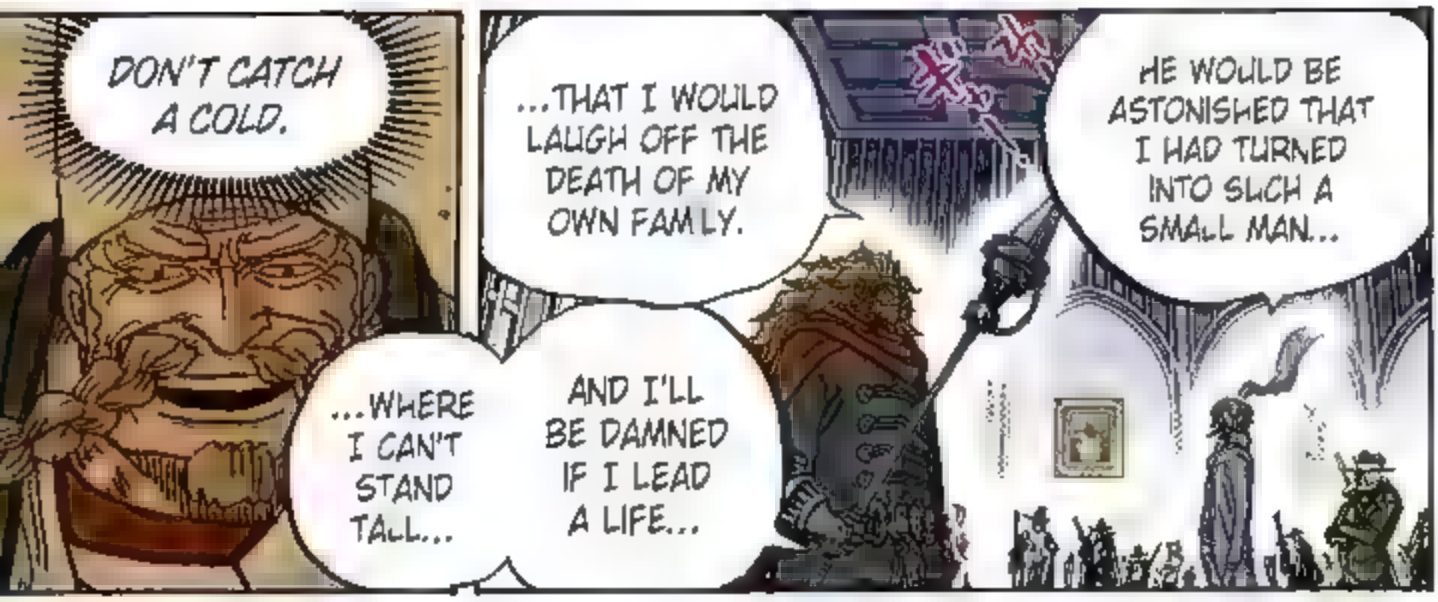

THE VERY FOOLS WHO FELL RIGHT INTO THE ENEMY'S TRAP!!
WHY DID YOU SAVE US?
...

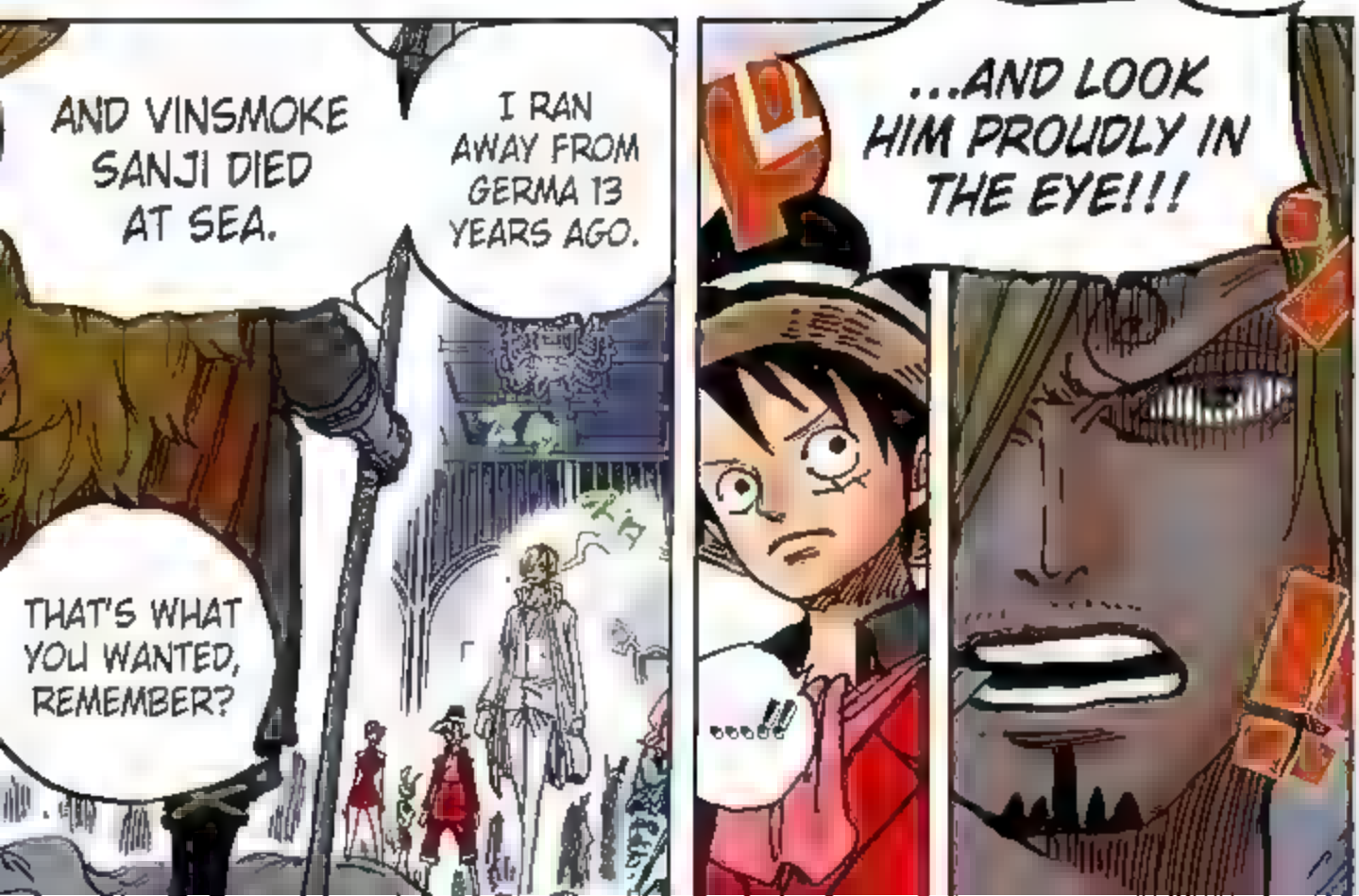

!
ANSWER ME ONE THING, SANJI.

?!
...IF I WERE STILL FIXATED ON THE CHILDHOOD HATRED FROM MY PAST...


BECAUSE MY FATHER...
...WOULD BE SAD...







PLEASE, LET ME OUT!
FATHER!! I'M SORRY!!
...
I'M SORRY THAT I WAS BORN...
PLEASE, HELP!!! FATHERRR!!!

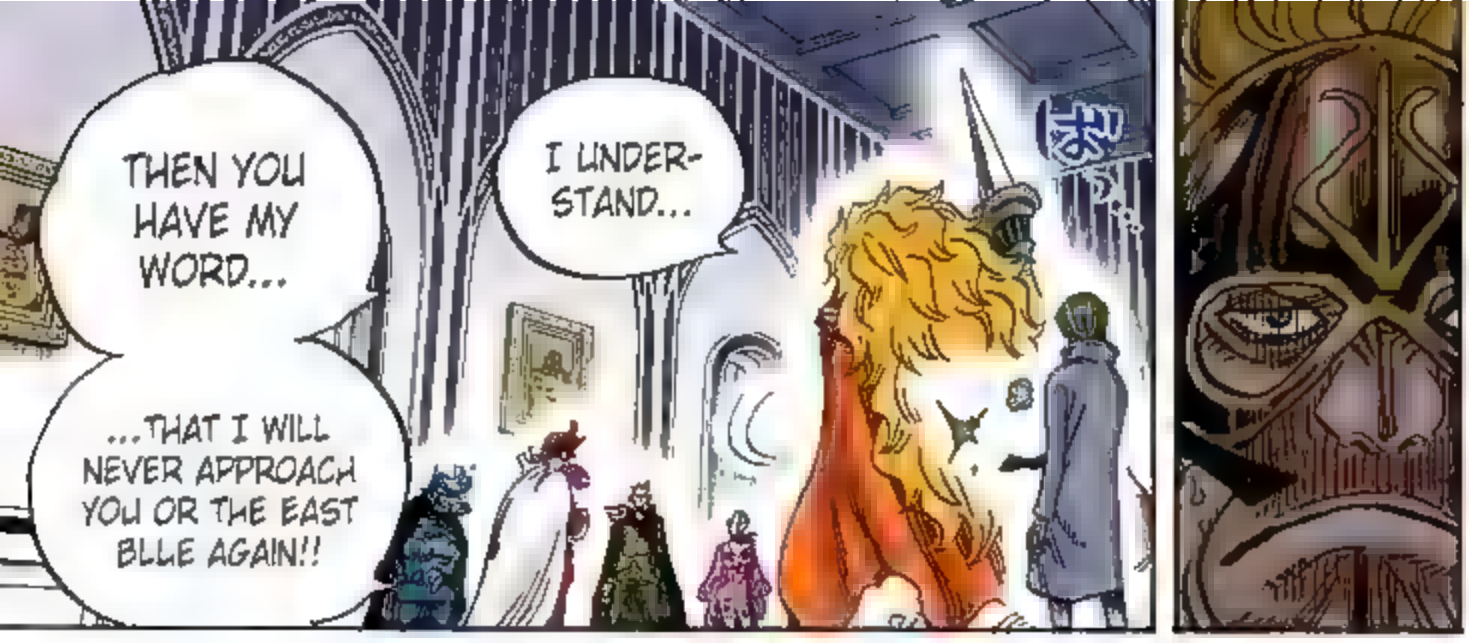
HE WOULD BE ASTONISHED THAT I HAD TURNED INTO SUCH A SMALL MAN...
...THAT I WOULD LAUGH OFF THE DEATH OF MY OWN FAMILY.
AND I'LL BE DAMNED IF I LEAD A LIFE...
...WHERE I CAN'T STAND TALL...
DON'T CATCH A COLD.

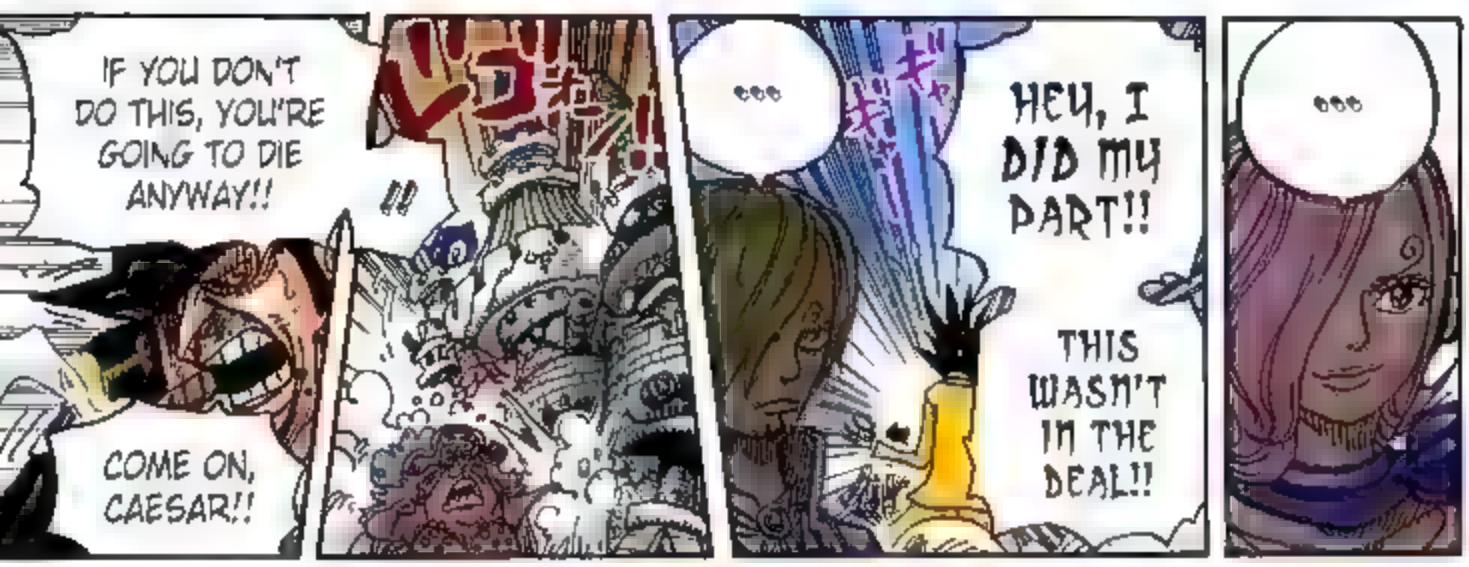
...AND LOOK HIM PROUDLY IN THE EYE!!!
...!!
I RAN AWAY FROM GERMA 13 YEARS AGO.
AND VINSMOKE SANJI DIED AT SEA.
THAT'S WHAT YOU WANTED, REMEMBER?

SO ADMIT IT!!!
...!!
ガッ!!
IT IS MY SECRET SHAME.
うおおお
...THE FACT THAT I AM YOUR FATHER!!
I ASK THAT YOU NEVER MENTION TO ANYONE...

...MY FATHER !!!
VIN-SMOKE JUDGE !!!
ゴオ!!
YOU ARE NOT...

DON'T EVER SHOW YOUR FACE AROUND ME AGAIN!!!
...!!

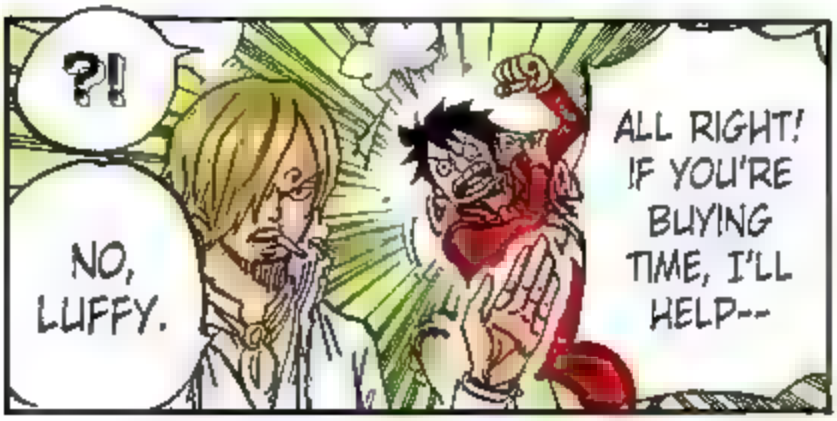

THEN YOU HAVE MY WORD...
...THAT I WILL NEVER APPROACH YOU OR THE EAST BLUE AGAIN!!
I UNDER-STAND...


IF YOU DON'T DO THIS, YOU'RE GOING TO DIE ANYWAY!!
COME ON, CAESAR!!
!!
...
HEH, I DID MY PART!!
THIS WASN'T IN THE DEAL!!
...

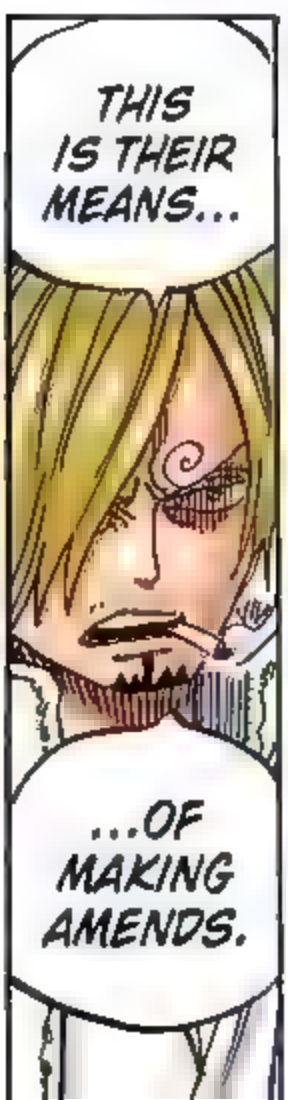
UNTIL CAESAR CLOWN TAKES YOU TO SAFETY THROUGH THE AIR...
GANG BEGE.
!!!
?!
OPEN THE GATE!!
...GERMA WILL SERVE TO GUARD YOU!!

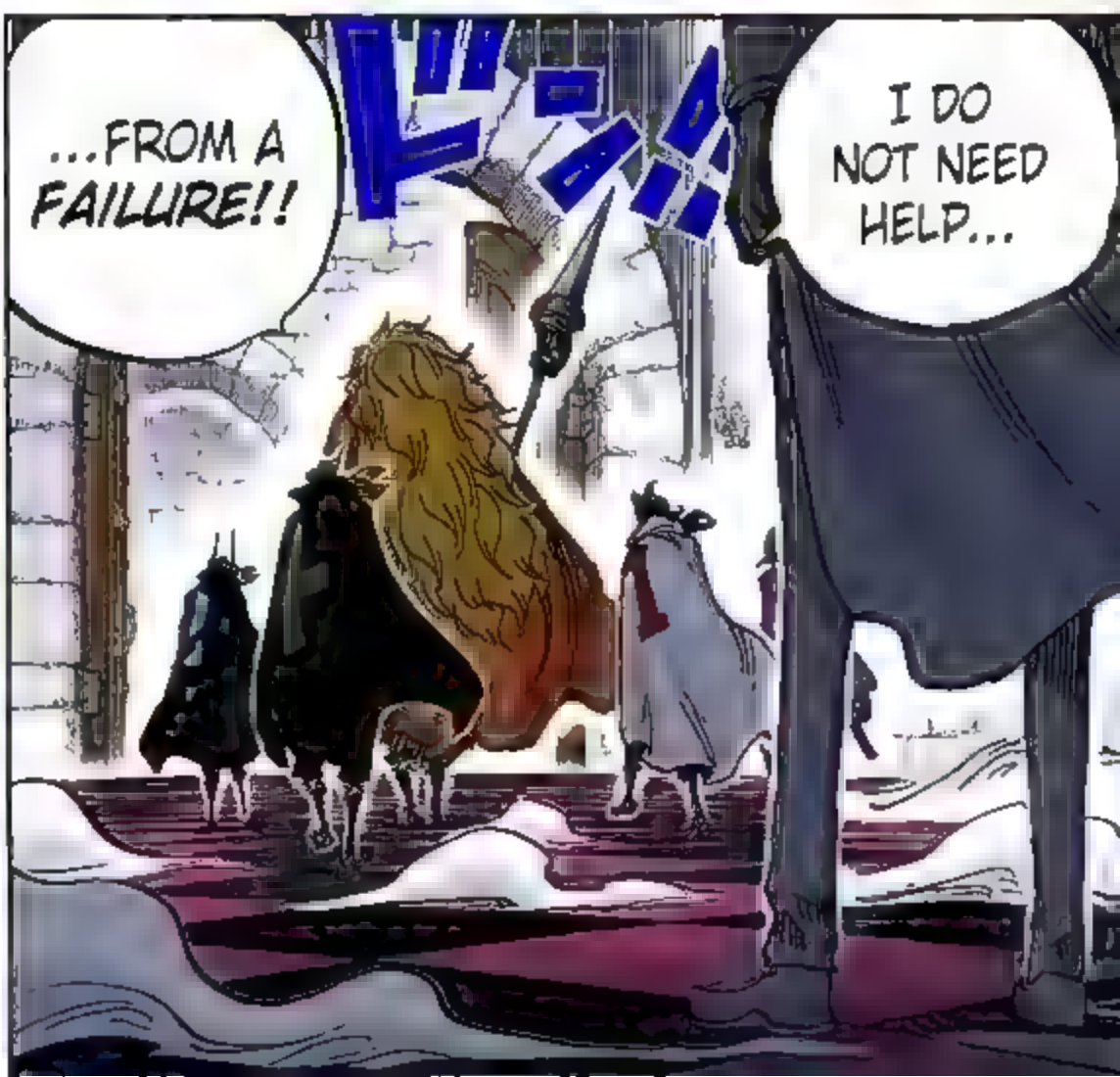
I SEE...
THAT'S RIGHT. GERMA CAN FLY TOO.
SO I'M LEAVING YOU HERE?

YOUR HAUGHTINESS NEVER CHANGES, JUDGE!!
WHAT GIVES YOU THE RIGHT TO DECIDE WHAT I SHOULD DO?!!
?


?!
NO, LUFFY.
ALL RIGHT! IF YOU'RE BUYING TIME, I'LL HELP--

AS YOU WILL.


THIS IS THEIR MEANS...
...OF MAKING AMENDS.


...FROM A FAILURE!!
I DO NOT NEED HELP...

SQUISH!
...AND DO IT!!!
SHUT UP...
WAIT, WAIT, WAIT! I NEVER SAID I'D HELP, YOU FOOLS!!
みょん!
I'LL GET YOU FOR THIIIS !!!
YEOWWW !!
?!!

I KNEW IT!! THEY'VE GOT US RIGHT IN THE CROSSHAIRS!!!
HE'S UNDONE HIS CASTLE!!!
AAAAAGH !!!
HURRY.
?!!

AAAGH !!!
... FIRE !!!
!!!
THERE YOU ARE, YOU LITTLE FLIES!!!
HEAVENLY ...
AAH!!!
OOH ...!!
FORGET HER, NIJI!!!
REIJU !!

HUH ?!!

...GUN !!!!

...STRIKE !!!

ELEPHANT ...

IT'S HER FAULT FOR BEING WEAK!!

JUST FULFILL THE MISSION!!!

FINE, FORGET ABOUT ME. I CAN HANDLE MYSELF!!

ZWUP!

WHAT A HORRID BROTHER !!

AND I'LL START WITH *YOU*, GERMA GIRL!!!

MOVE IT! I'LL MAKE SURE NONE OF THEM ESCAPE!!

THEY JUMPED OUT THERE!! WHAT ARE THOSE IDIOTS THINKING?!!

YEAH!! YOU SHOULDN'T FIGHT. I'M DOING IT!

BUT YOU SAID WE SHOULDN'T FIGHT!!

NO FAIR!!

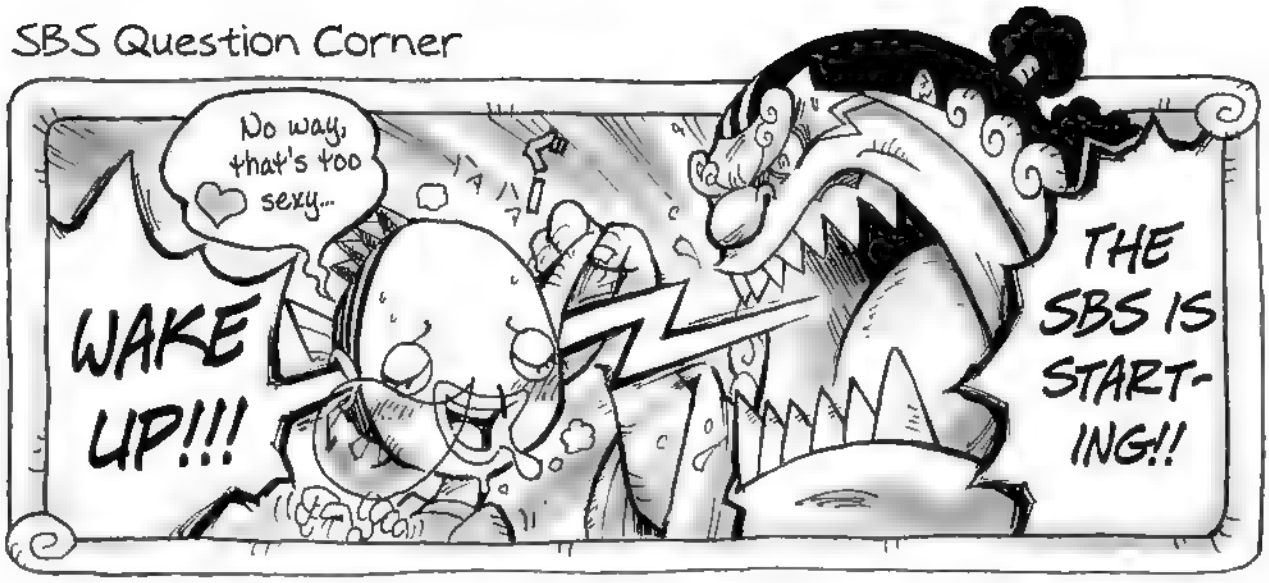
DIABLE JAMBE, CROSSE ...

ZOOP

WHOA !!

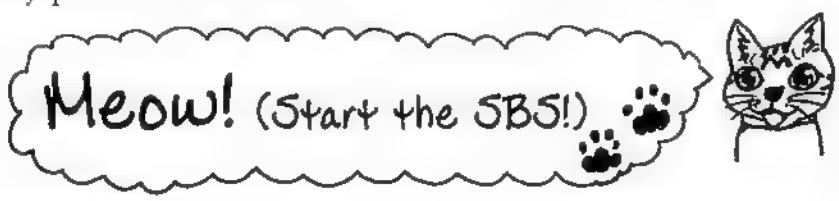
RUBBER-RUBBER ...

SBS Question Corner



(Hippo Iron, Saitama)

Q: I've always been an animal lover, so I was super excited when the minks showed up! As a sign of my gratitude, I have a message from my pet cat…



--Y, born in the year of the arabesque-patterned rabbit

A: I can't believe this!! Even a cat is starting this segment before me!!

Q: Hi there, Odacchi!!! Bege's kid sure looks a lot like him, and he's even got what looks like stubble above his lip. Is that baby already shaving? And what does this mean for his, uh...body hair? If he's got, um…you know…then does Chiffon get really grossed out when she changes his diapers?

--Portgaz D. Ayana

A: First of all, Chiffon is not going to have any problem with it. She's his mother! Now, as for Pez's little triangle under his nose... Well, the most natural answer is probably...a tortilla chip? It certainly looks like a mustache. As for your question, the answer is...drum roll please!
Drrrr-he's-rrrr-got-rrrr-facial-rrrr-and-rrrrrr-pubichair-rrrrrrr...
I'm not telling you the answer!!

Q: Can I lick Smoothie's legs? That's what Chamoro Shimizu asked me to say.

--Match and Takeshi

A: That sick bastard!!

Q: Draw more fanservice!! *Growr!!* That's what Chamoro Shimizu asked me to say.

--Match and Takeshi

A: That sick bastard!!

Chapter 871:
YOU CAN DO IT, CAESAR!!

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET
VOL. 8, BARTOLOMEO: "PASSING OFF STRAW HAT CREW STICKERS AND MISTER LUFFY PINS TO THE HOOLIGANS ON THE CHEAP"

JUST GET ME OVER THE WALL!!!
IT'S ALL I'M TRYING TO DO!!
IF WE CLEAR THAT, WE CAN ESCAPE!!
あああ
GET PAST THAT WALL!!!

MOOO!! IT'S ALL OVER!!
ズズズ
CANDY WALL !!!
PERO-RIN♪
BLACK ...
...BUG!!!
?!!
ドカ
ドカ

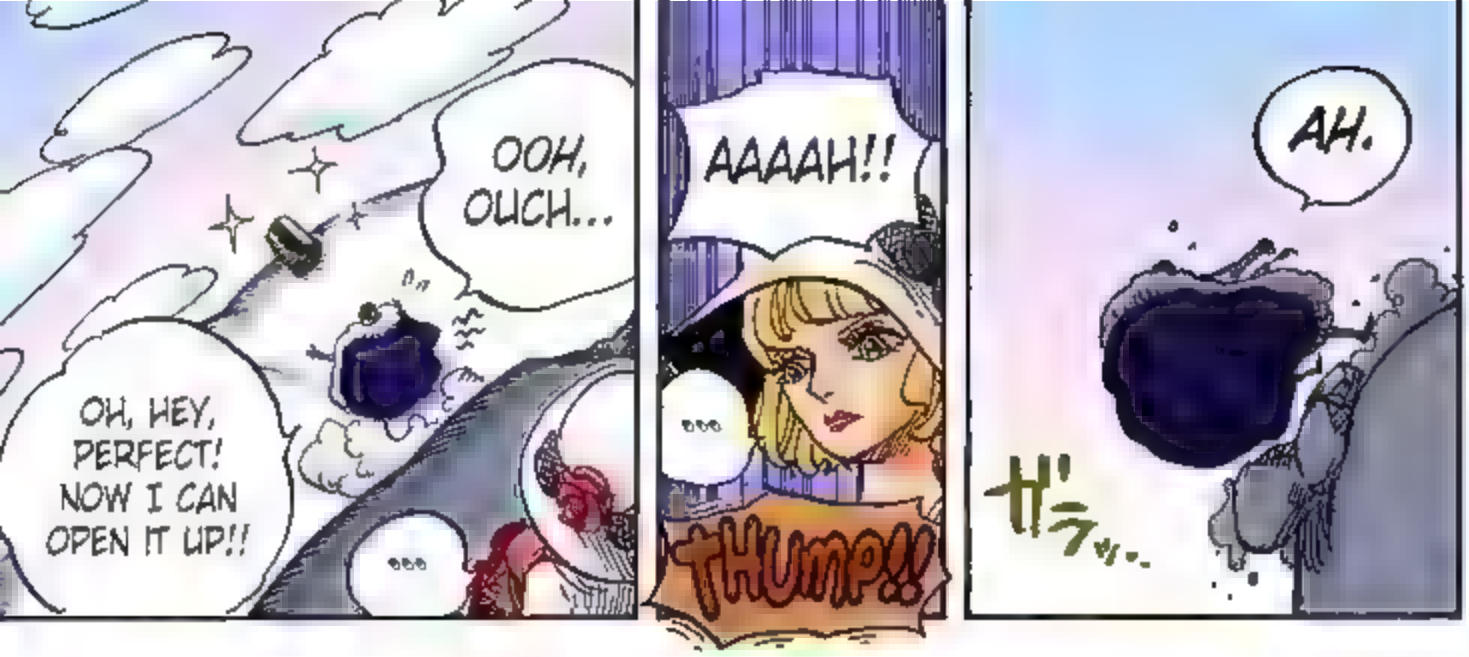
UH-OH...
GO, CAESAR, GO...YOU SCUMBAG!!
LOVE THAT GERMA!!
YEAH, BABY!! THEY BROKE THROUGH THE CANDY WALL!!

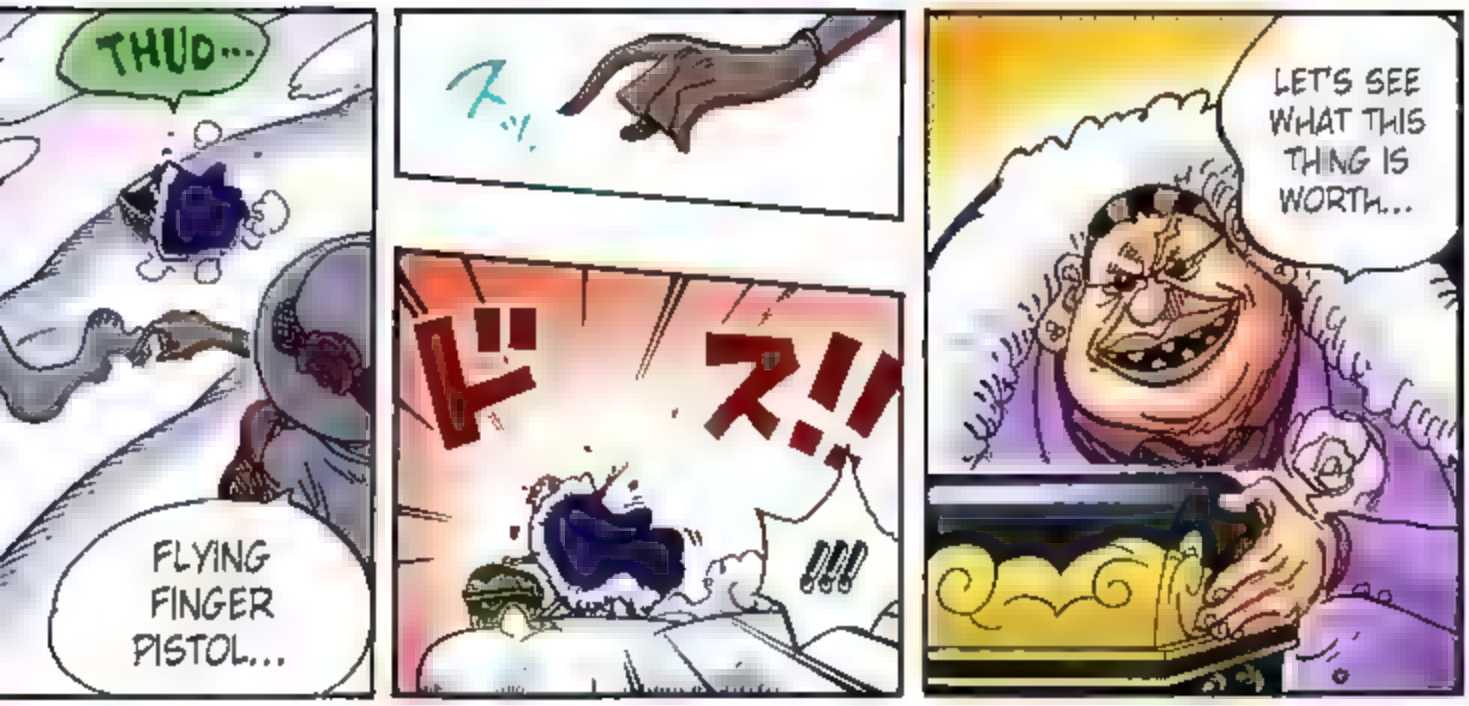
ONCE I GET OVER THAT WALL, I'M HOME FREE!!!
I REFUSE TO DIE HERE, DAMMIT!!!

WHAT ARE YOU GOING TO DO WITH THAT TAMATE BOX, DU FE_D?
?!!
ギク!
WHOA !!
STUSSY!! YOU SAW THAT?!

I CAN'T BELIEVE IT GOT STUCK RIGHT THERE!
SHOULD I JUST JUMP DOWN...?!

THE TREASURE OF THE DEEP...
THE TAMATE BOX, JUST OUTTA REACH...


OOH, OUCH...
OH, HEY, PERFECT! NOW I CAN OPEN IT UP!!
AAAAH!!
THUMP!!
AH.
ガラッ…

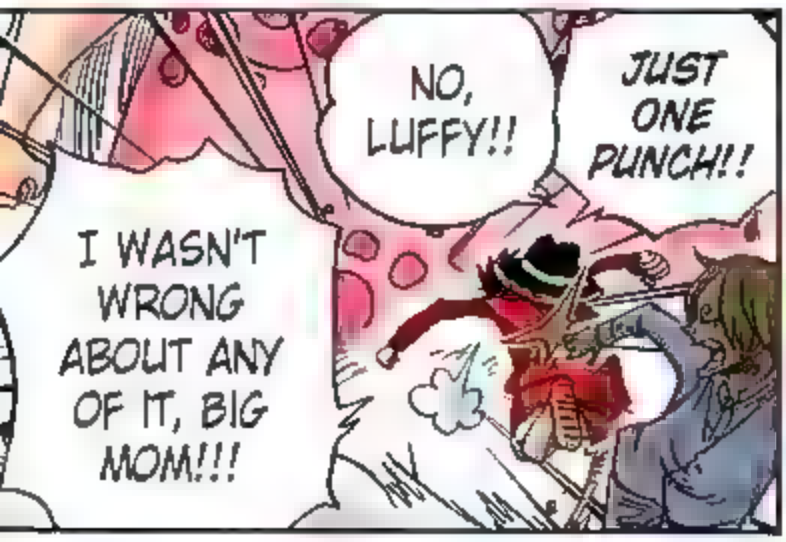

THUD...
FLYING FINGER PISTOL...
ドス!!
!!!
LET'S SEE WHAT THIS THING IS WORTH...

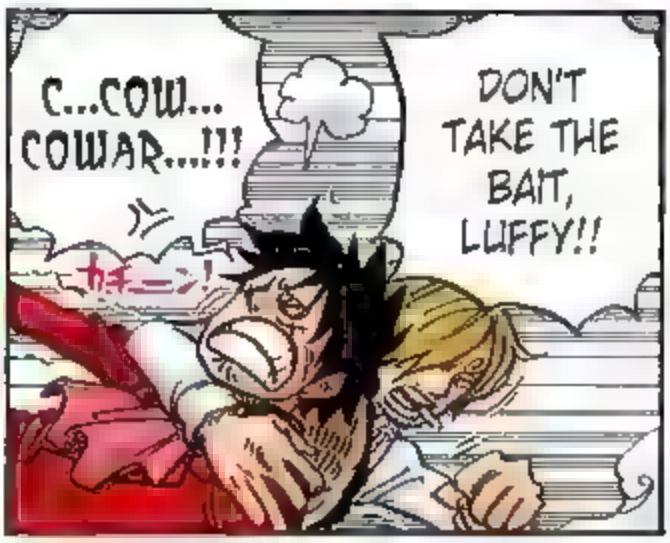
BUT DON'T WORRY--YOU'LL STILL GET TO TAKE THE FALL FOR IT...
THE WORLD GOVERNMENT WILL BE CLAIMING THAT TAMATE BOX...
...YOU FOOL.♡
QUEEN OF THE PLEASURE DISTRICT, A.K.A.
CP-AIGIS 0
INTELLIGENCE AGENT
STUSSY

SHLUMP!
AS LONG AS YOU KEEP YOUR FEATHERS OFF OF IT. YOU REALLY DO KNOW HOW TO PLAY THE GAME...
...AS ANY GOOD SPIN DOCTOR WOULD.
WELL, ALL RIGHT... BUT AT LEAST LET ME GET THE SCOOP ON THE CONTENTS!
THAT'S DEFAMATION! I'M A NEWSMAN!!
HMM ?!
... MORGANS ?
CAN YOU MAKE SURE THE WORLD HEARS ABOUT IT THAT WAY...
SHE KNEW I WAS HERE!!

WHAT YOU DARED SAY TO ME AT FISH-MAN ISLAND!!!
I REMEMBER WHAT YOU DID, STRAW HAT!!
OH!
?!!
SLIP..
NOOOO !!

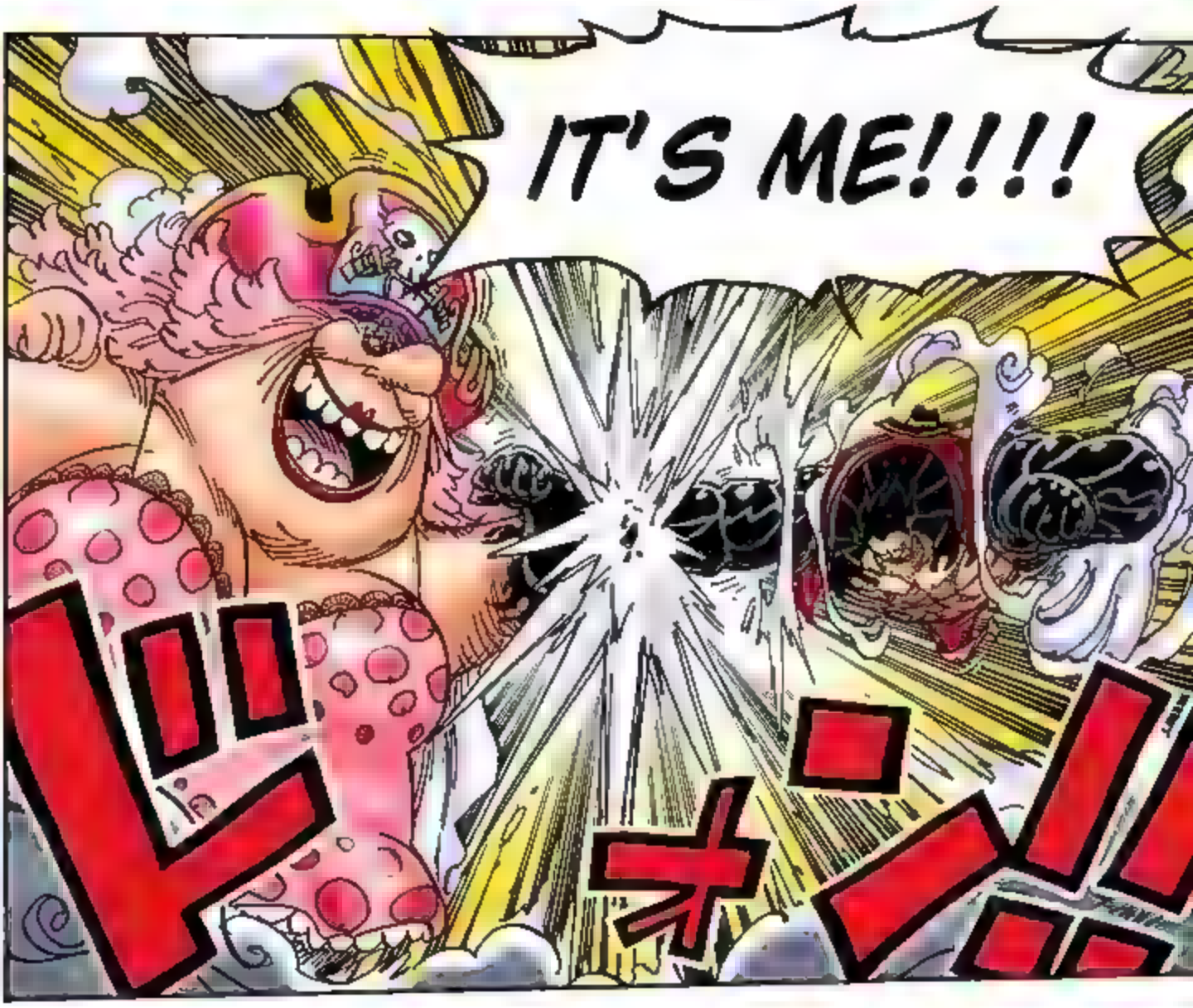
"AT THE END OF THE DAY, WE'RE GONNA WIN," HUH?!!
AND THEN WHAT YOU SAID TO ME HERE!!
"I'LL COME AND KICK YOUR ASS," EH?!!
AND NOW YOU'RE GONNA RUN?! YOU LITTLE COWARD!!!

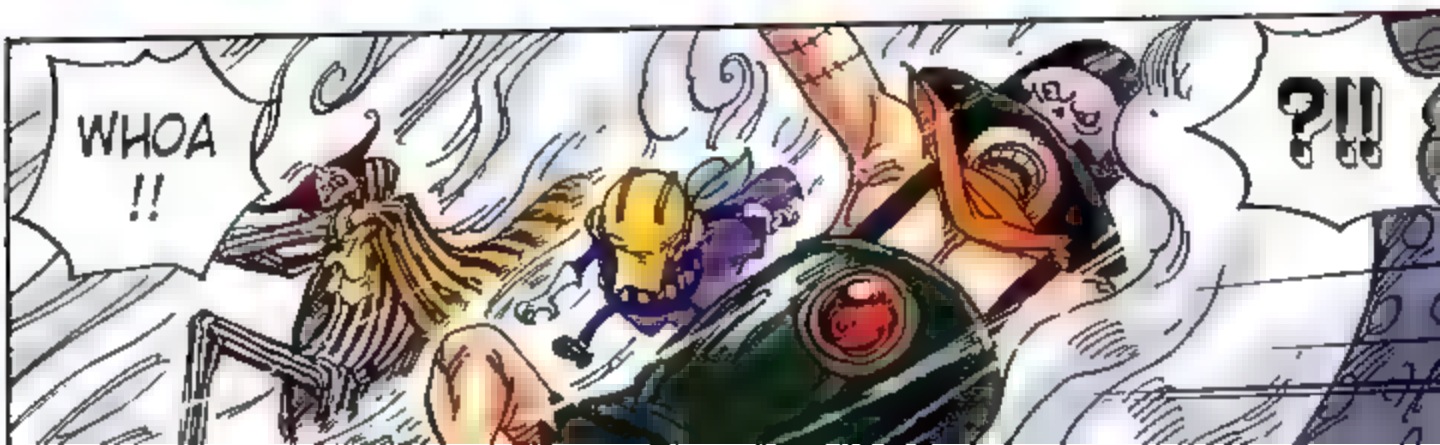

NO, LUFFY!!
JUST ONE PUNCH!!
I WASN'T WRONG ABOUT ANY OF IT, BIG MOM!!!


C...COW... COWAR...!!!
DON'T TAKE THE BAIT, LUFFY!!

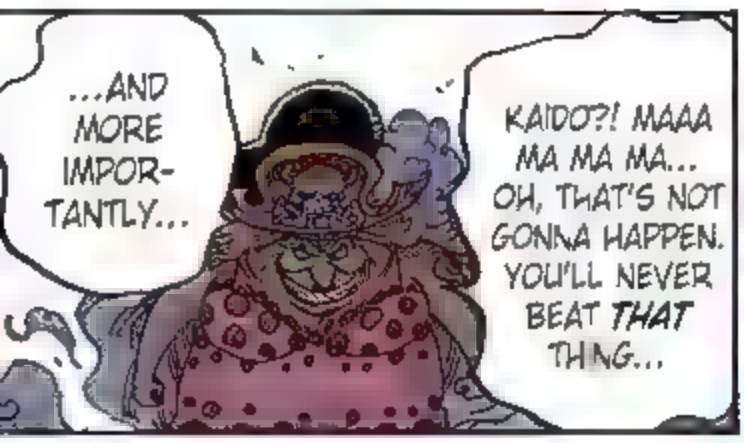
?!!
... WON'T BE YOU!!!!
THE ONE WHO ENDS UP AS THE PIRATE KING...

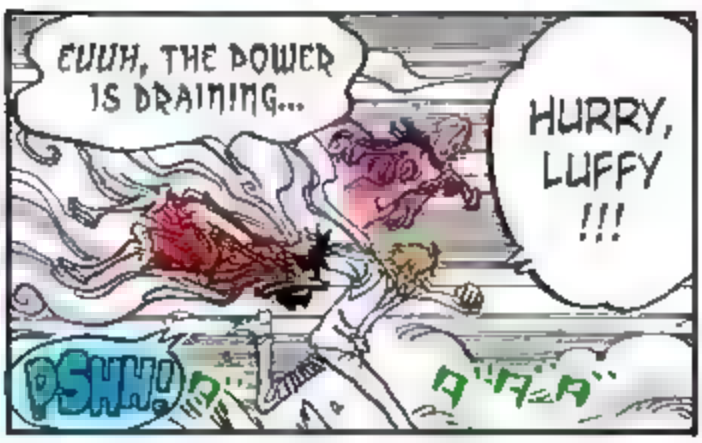
GRIK..
GRIK.. GRIK..
HAAA HA HA HA...
GRP
ド


IT'S ME!!!!
ドゴォ

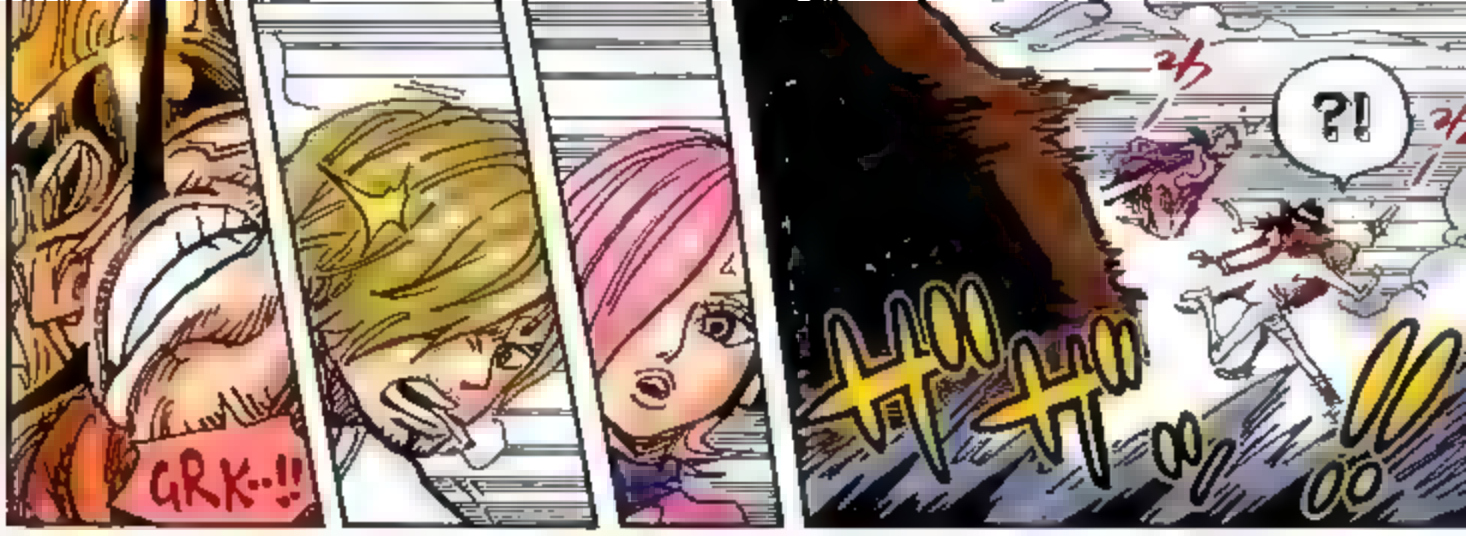

WHOA !!
?!!

...?!!
...I'M COMING BACK FOR YOU, BIG MOM!!!
ONCE I TAKE CARE OF KAIDO...
RATTL

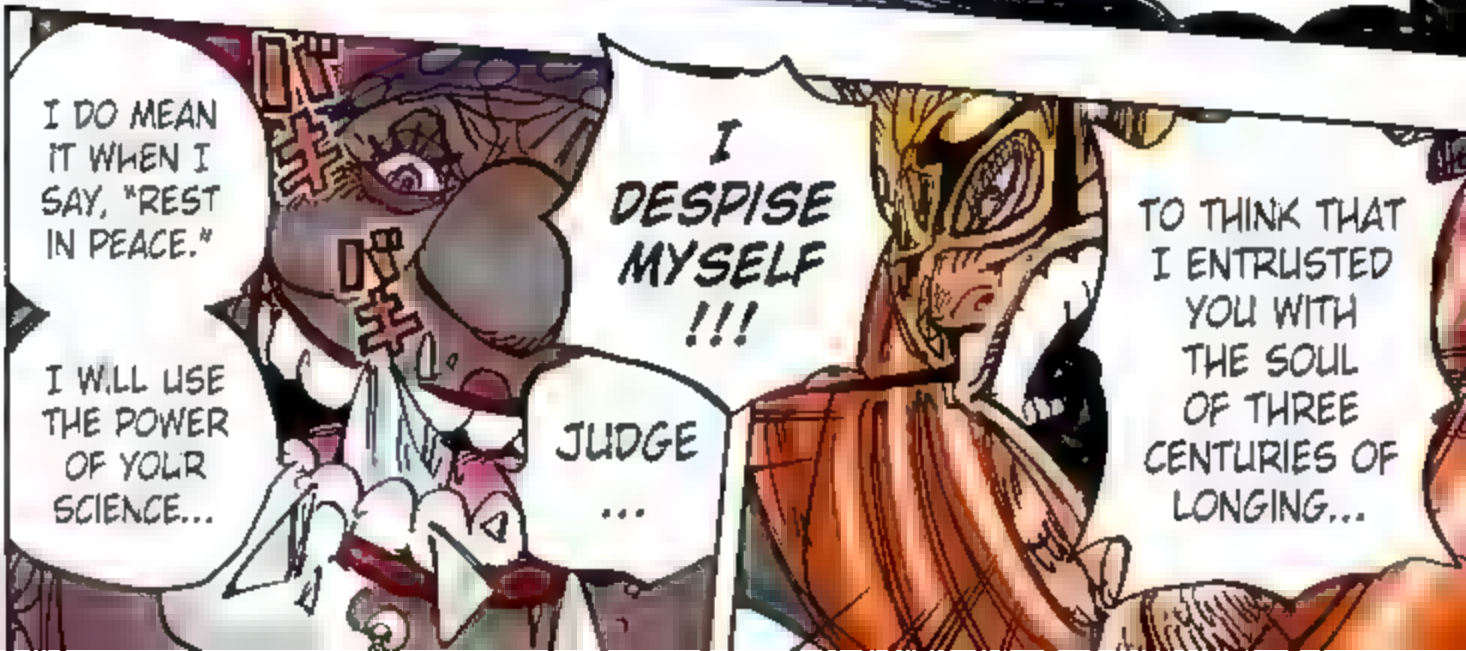

...AND MORE IMPOR-TANTLY...
KAIDO?! MAAA MA MA MA... OH, THAT'S NOT GONNA HAPPEN. YOU'LL NEVER BEAT THAT THING...


EUUH, THE POWER IS DRAINING...
HURRY, LUFFY !!!
PSHH!

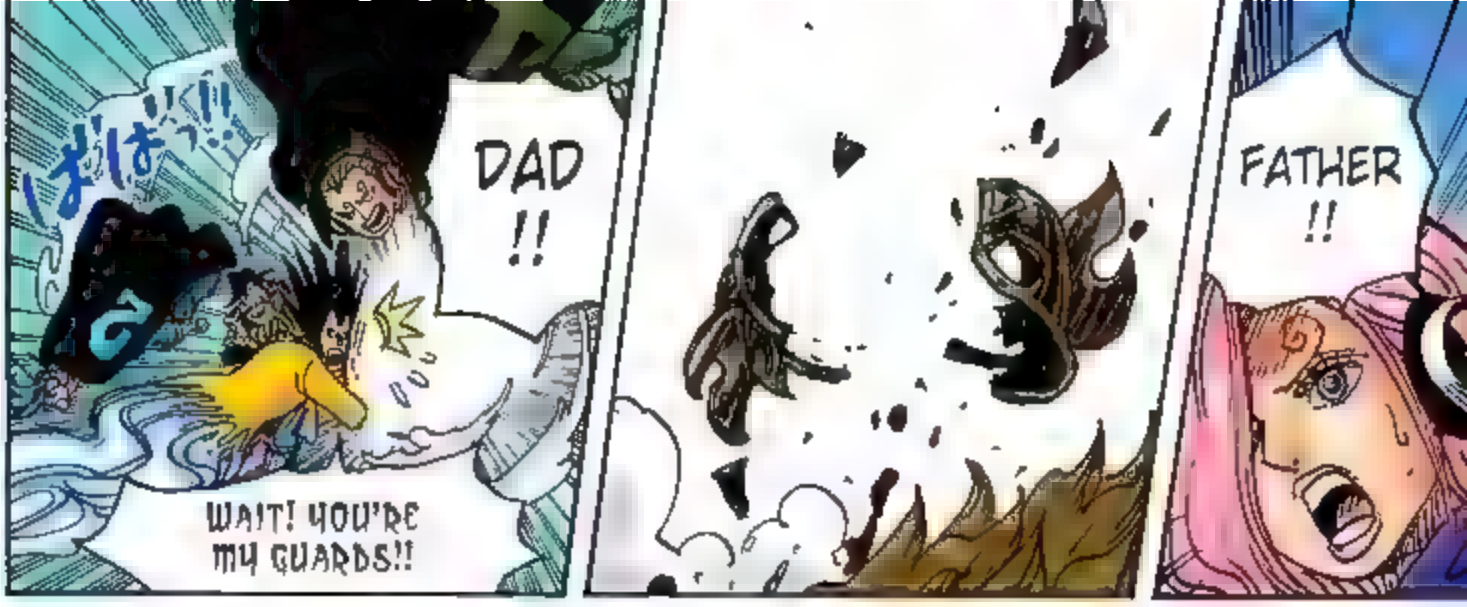
STOP DREAM-ING!!!!
WHAT MAKES YOU THINK YOU'LL ESCAPE MY TERRITORY ALIVE?!!

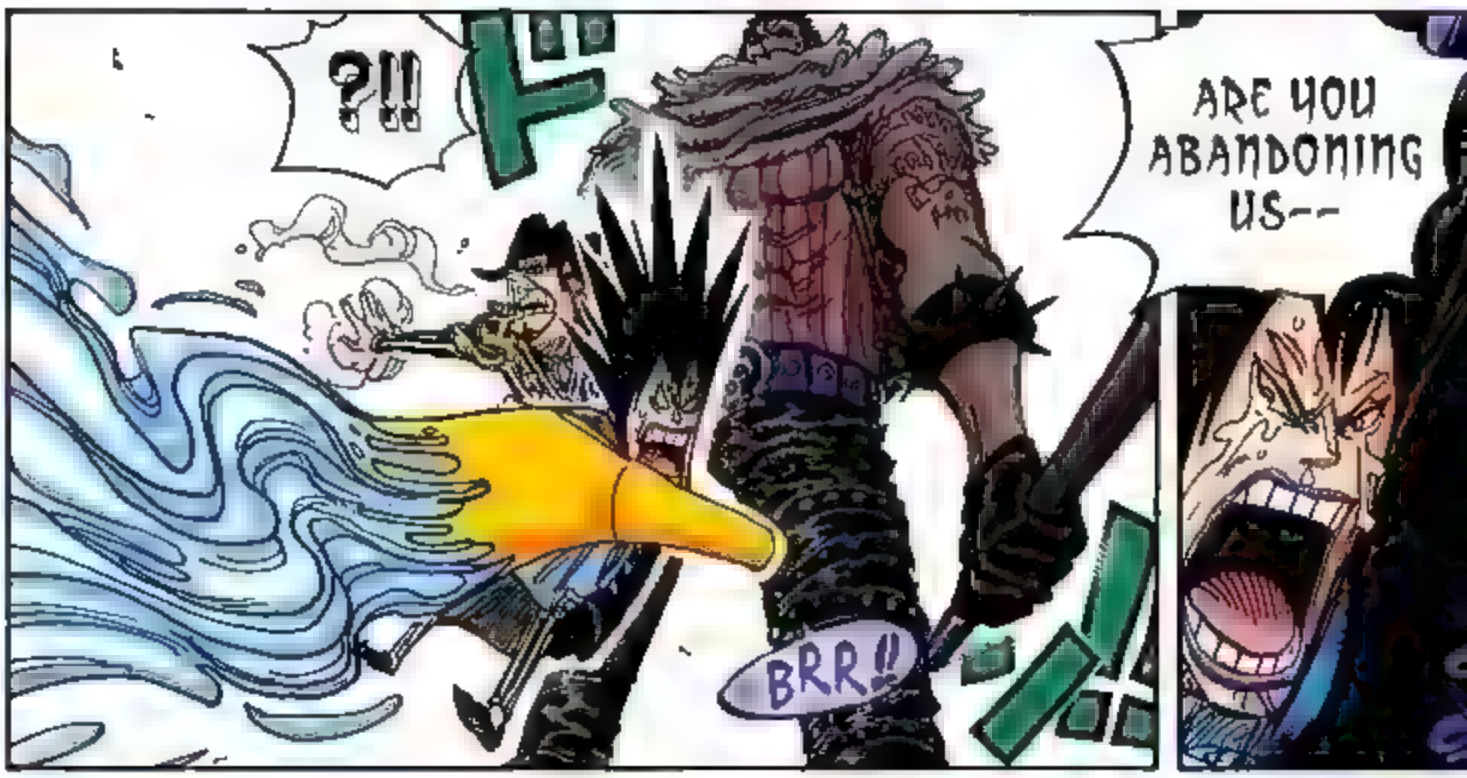

GRK--!!
?!

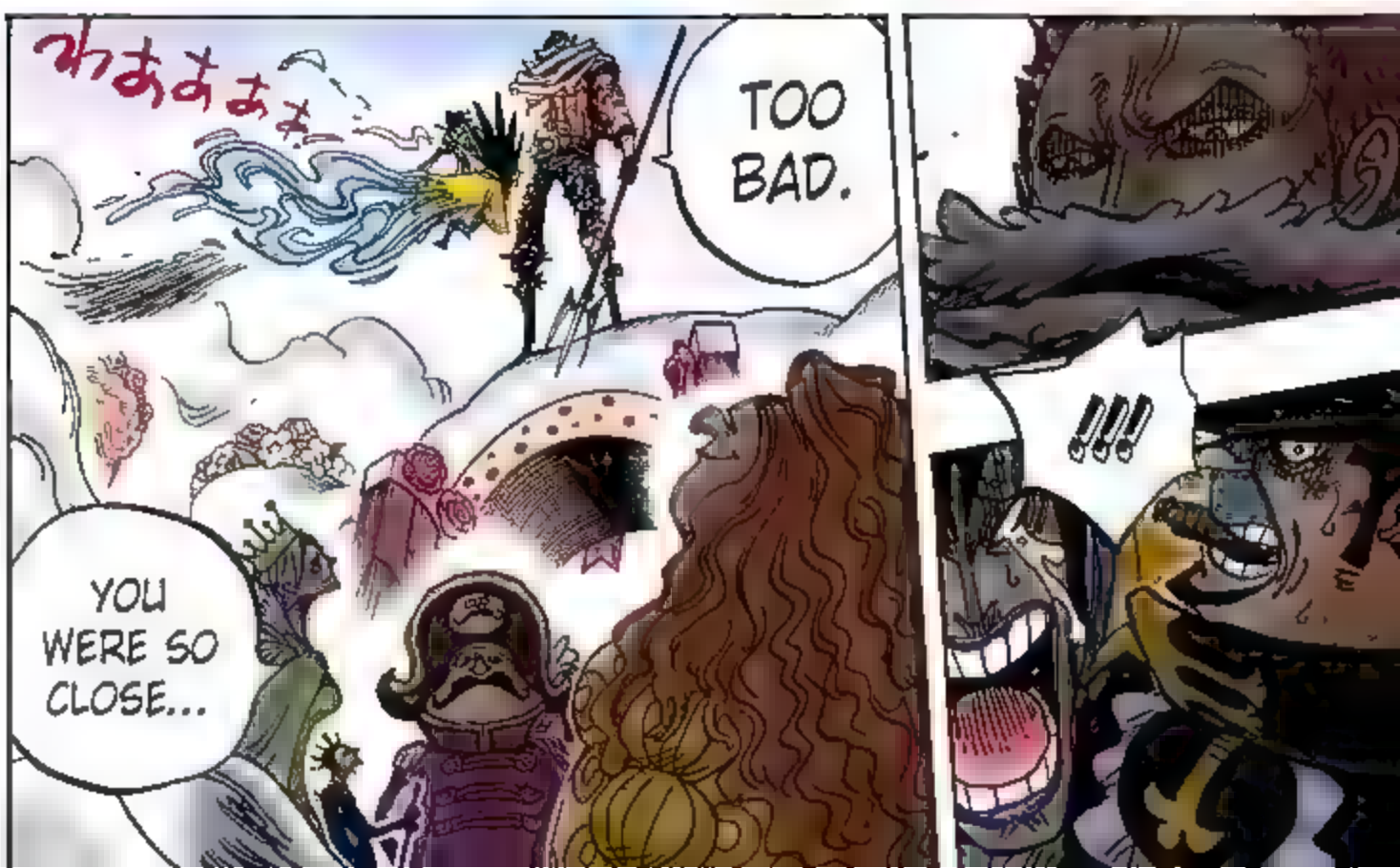
?!!
...OUR ANCESTORS WERE LEFT AS WANDERING GHOSTS UNABLE TO SET FOOT ON THEIR HOMELAND!!
AND NOW I HAVE DISGRACED THEIR MEMORY!!!
BUT OUR DREAM HAS ALREADY ENDED!!!
IN THE WAKE OF A DREAM OF JUST 66 DAYS...


I DO MEAN IT WHEN I SAY, "REST IN PEACE."
I WILL USE THE POWER OF YOUR SCIENCE...
JUDGE ...
I DESPISE MYSELF !!!
TO THINK THAT I ENTRUSTED YOU WITH THE SOUL OF THREE CENTURIES OF LONGING...

ゴゴゴ
...!!
ガシィ
...TO BRING PEACE...
...TO THE WORLD!!!
URGH !!
...
BOLT !!!!
THUNDER ...
?!!

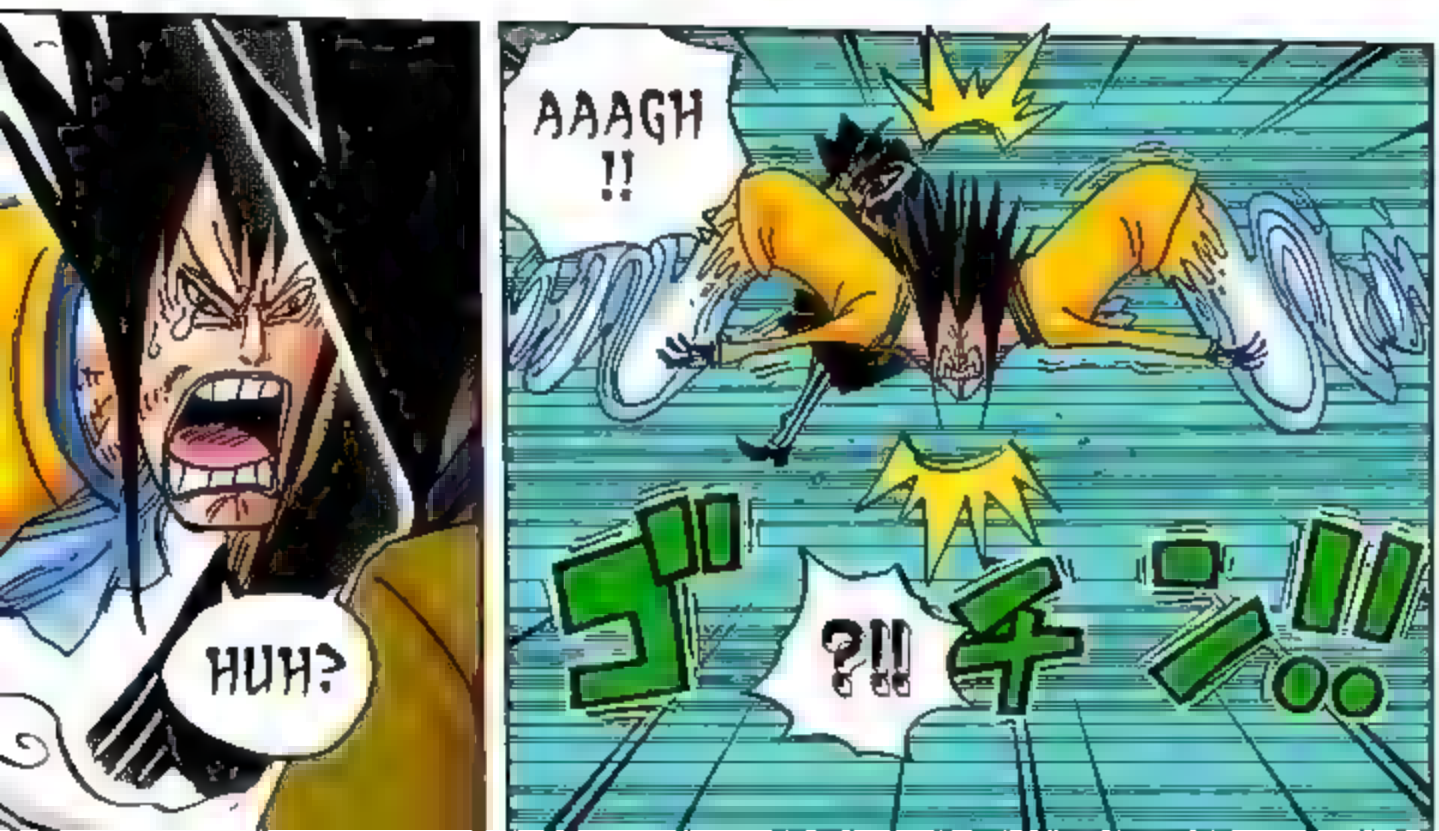

DAD !!
WAIT! YOU'RE MY GUARDS!!
FATHER !!


?!!
BRR!!
ARE YOU ABANDONING US--

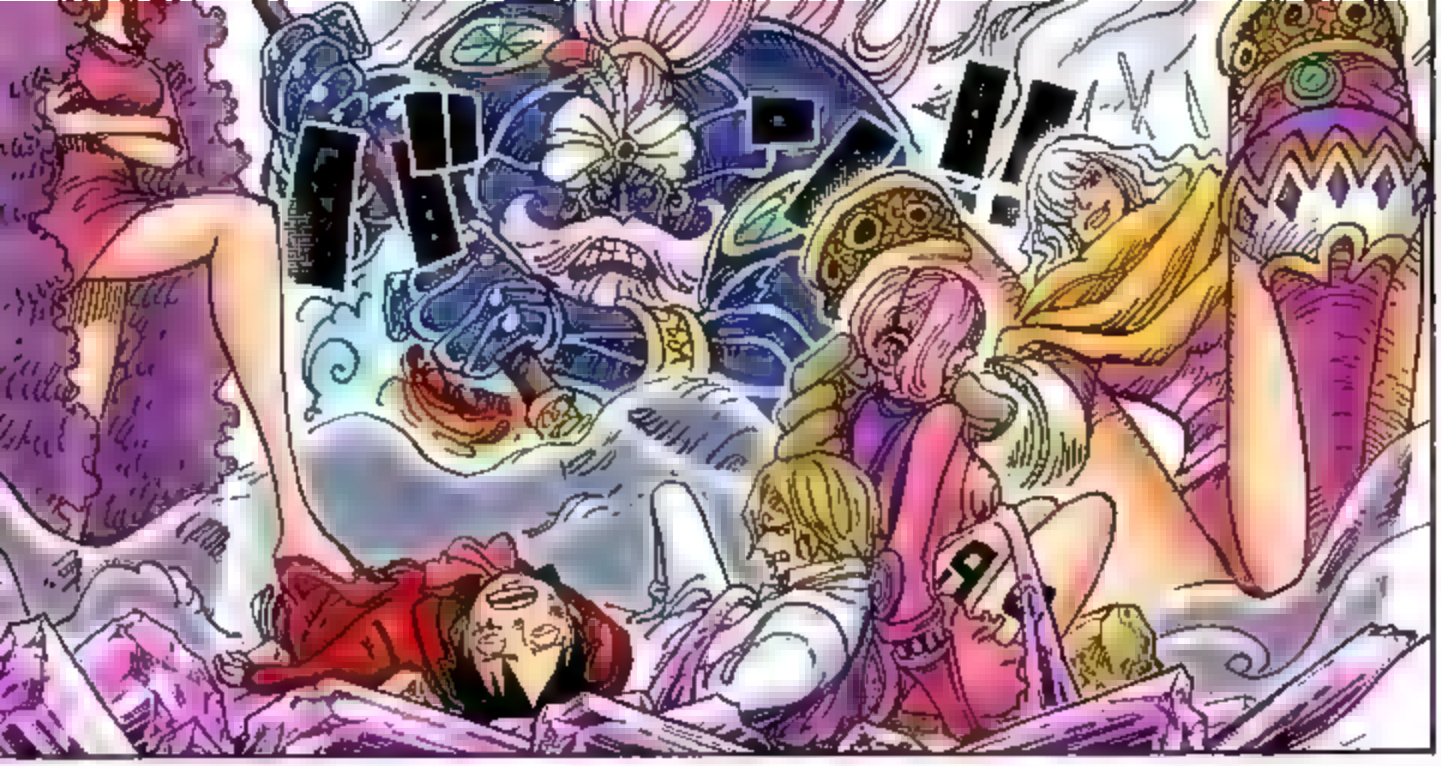

TOO BAD.
YOU WERE SO CLOSE...
!!!

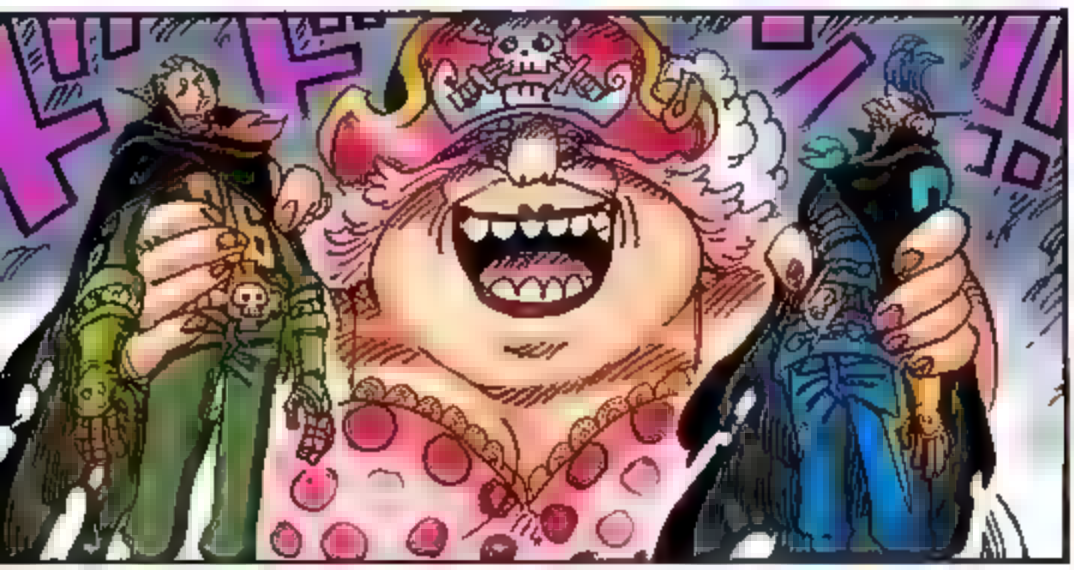
トロ
...
FIGURE
!!!
?!!
SPARKING
...

YOU CAN DO IT, CAESAR. YOU GARBAGE MONSTER!!
THEY DID IT!! WE GOT THIS!!
AAAAH
!!
NOW GO!!!


HUH?
AAAGH
!!
?!!
ゴーン

HEY, MOVE IT!! WHO DO YOU THINK YOU ARE?!!
ARE YOU ME?! NO, YOU CAN'T BE ME!!
!!
IT'S ME, CAESAR CLOWN!
AND I'VE GOT QUITE A SCORE TO SETTLE WITH YOU PEOPLE!
BRULEE !!!
THAT'S NOT GOOD...
CAESAR!
...
?!!




ドド

オオ

LET'S BEGIN...
...THE EXECUTION.

...
THIS IS IT...
THEY'RE... THEY'RE ALL DOWN!!

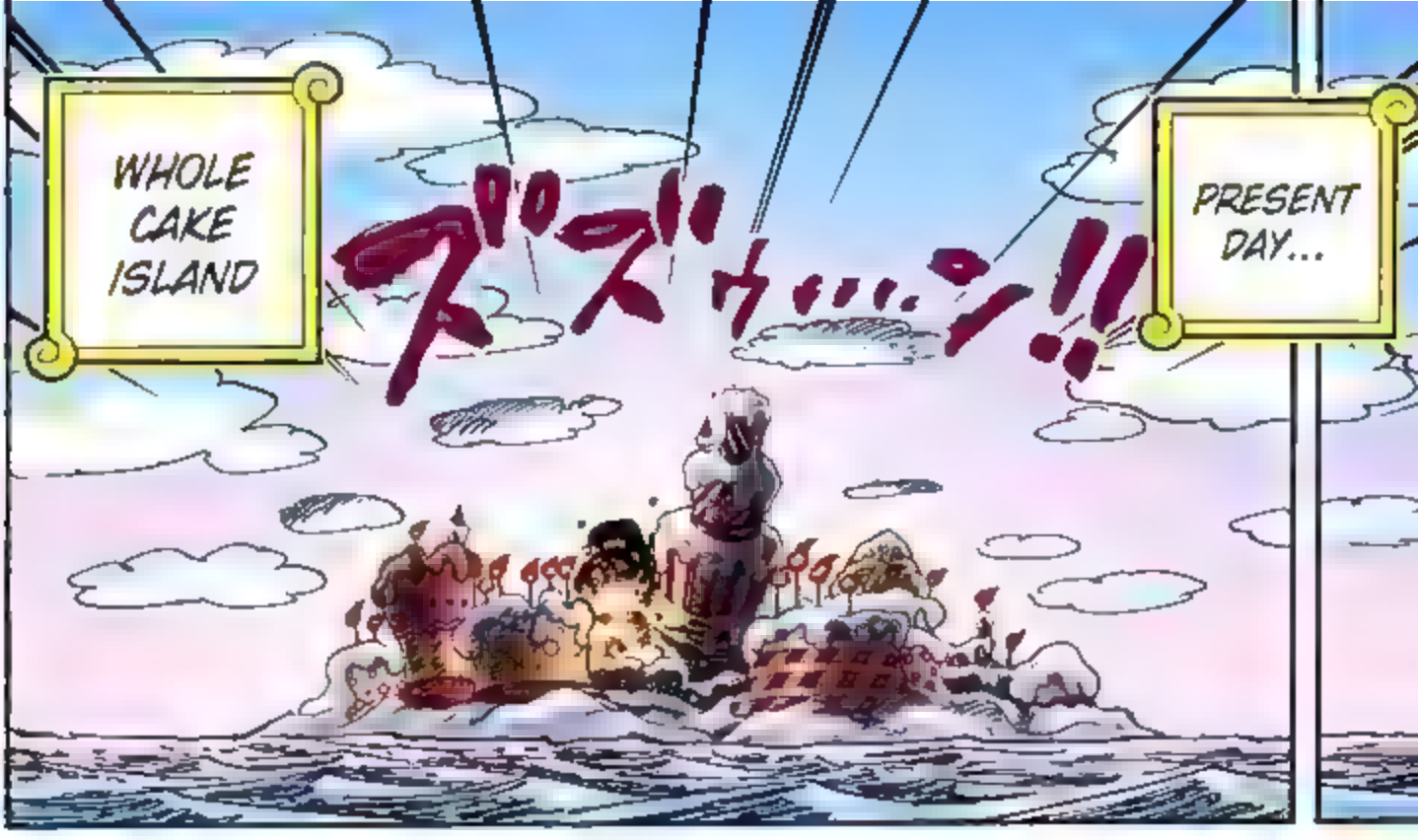
IF WE DON'T DO SOME-THING...
...EVERY-ONE WILL DIE!!
YES, I'LL JOIN IN!!
LET'S GO OUT THERE AND FIGHT!!

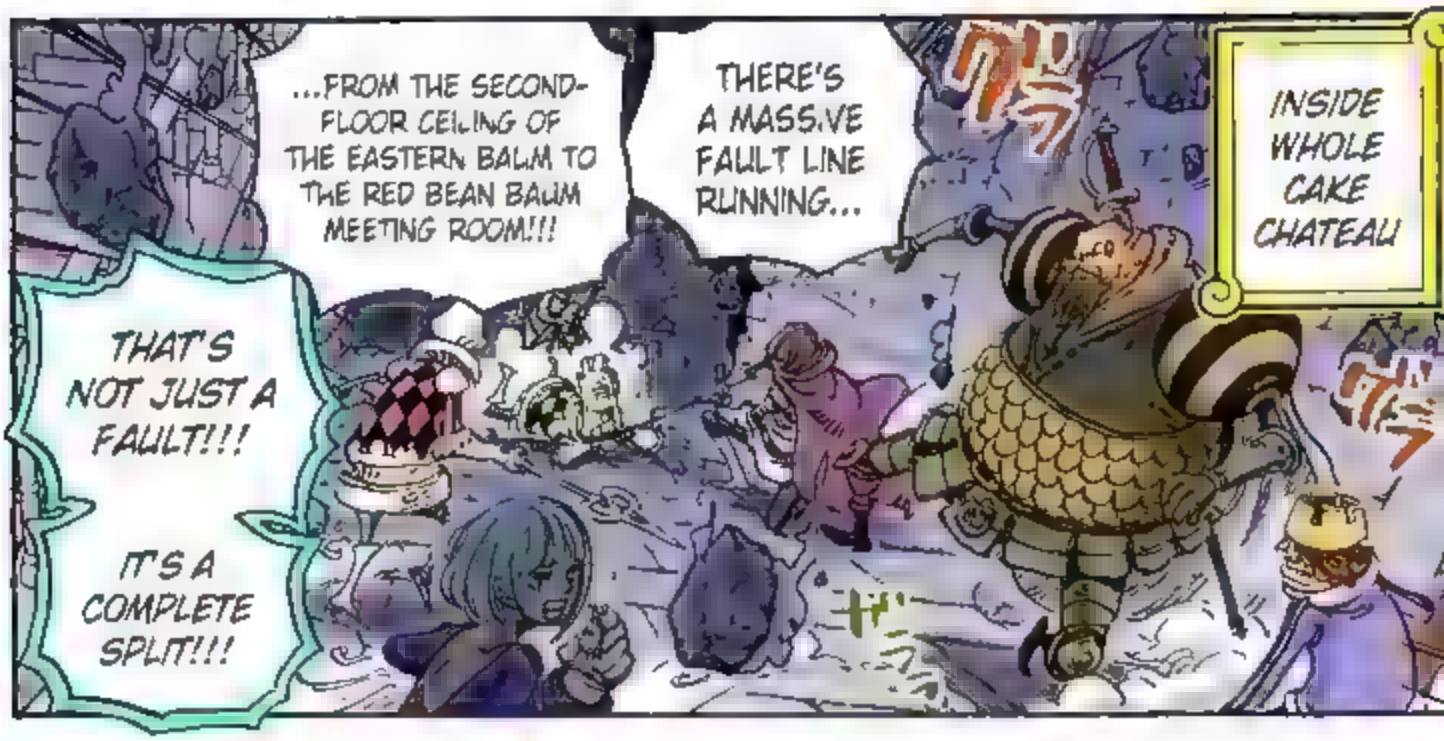
ズズ
HUH?
ズズ
ズズ
HUH ?!
バキバキバキ
?!!
?!!!
CRAK!!

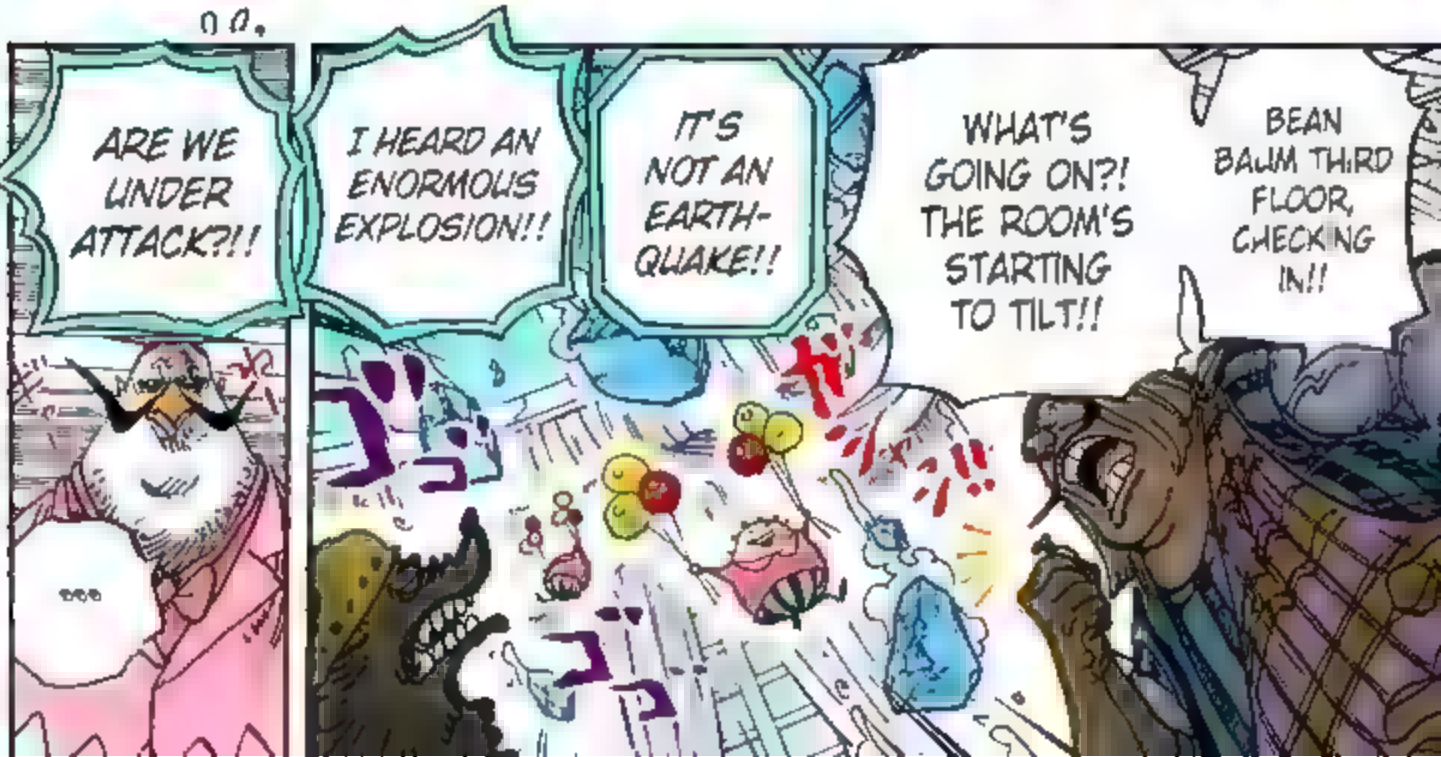
Chapter 872: THICK AND FLUFFY

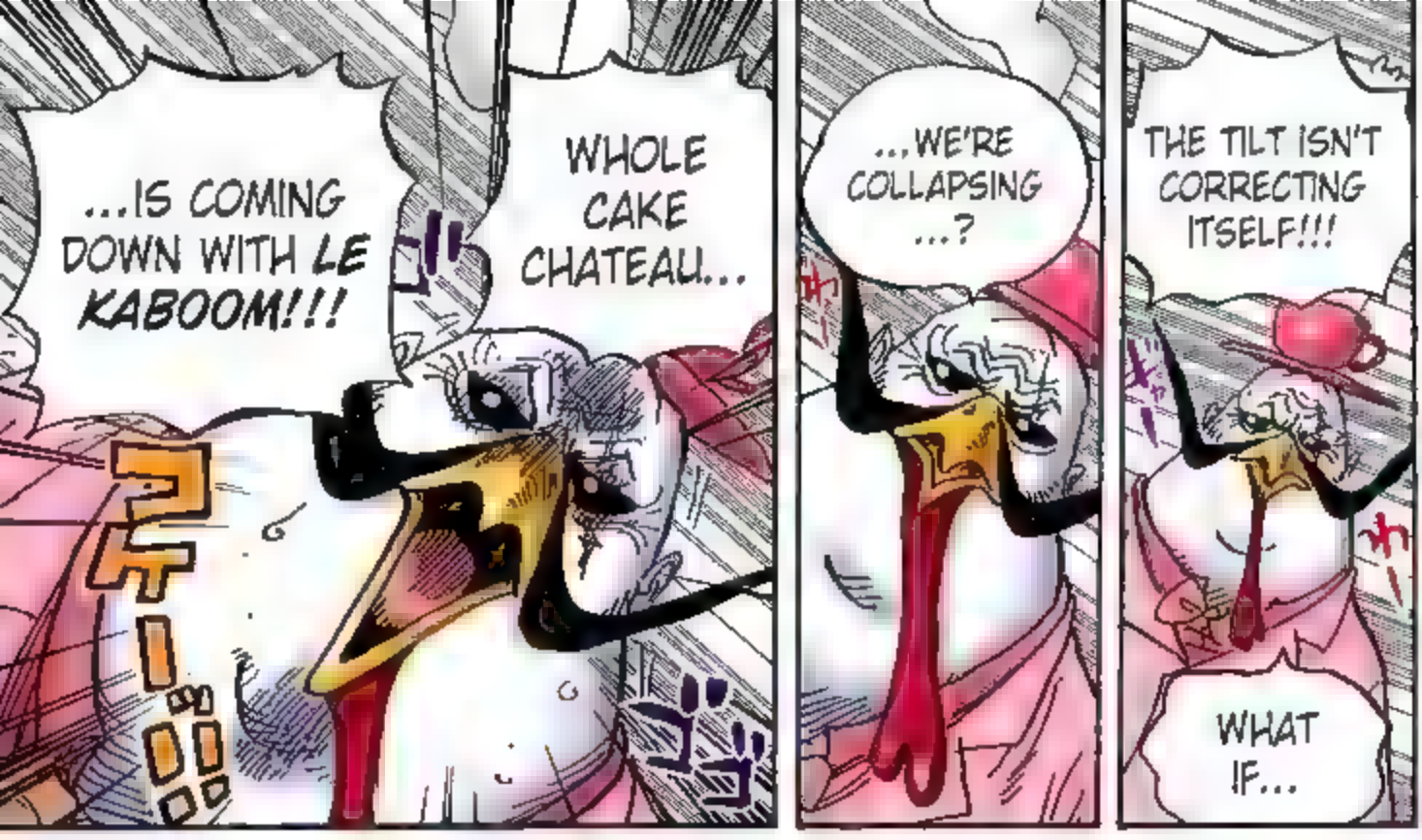
vol.87
ONE PIECE

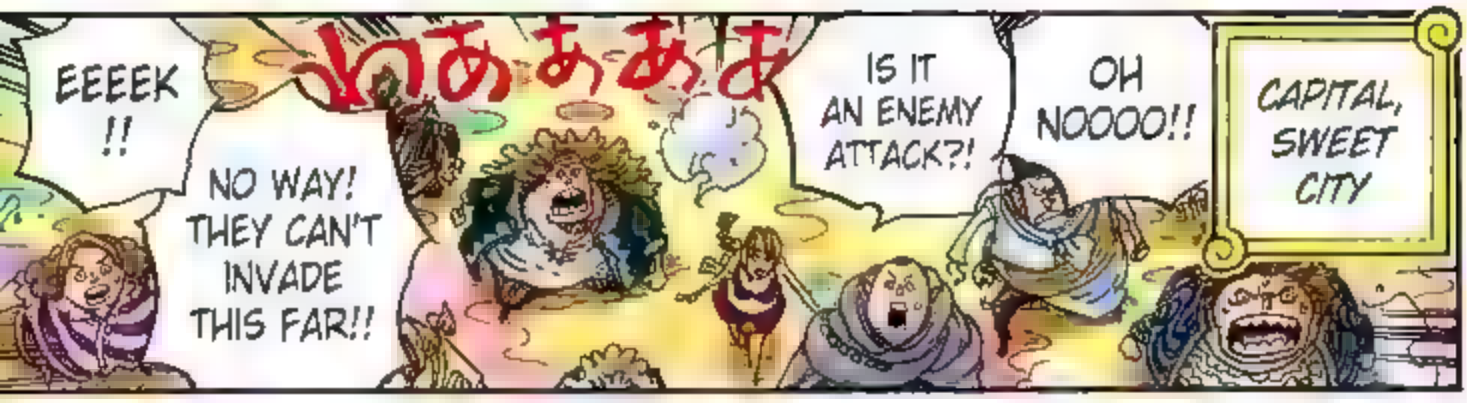
ERM... REGARDING ALL OF THE TREASURE YOU GAVE TO LUFFY AND H.S FRIENDS...
YOUR MAJESTY !!!
WHEN LUFFY'S CREW WAS AT FISH-MAN ISLAND...
IT WILL EXPLODE WHEN OPENED?!!
NEVER! I GAVE IT TO THEM AS A GIFT--I COULDN'T POSSIBLY ASK FOR IT BACK!!!
...DO YOU SUPPOSE YOU COULD ASK FOR JUST THE TAMATE BOX BACK?
DO YOU SUPPOSE IT MIGHT FIZZLE OUT INSTEAD?
ERM...IT'S GOOD TO THINK POSITIVE, YOUR MAJESTY!
...TO BIG MOM?!!
YOU GAVE ALL OF THE TREASURE ...

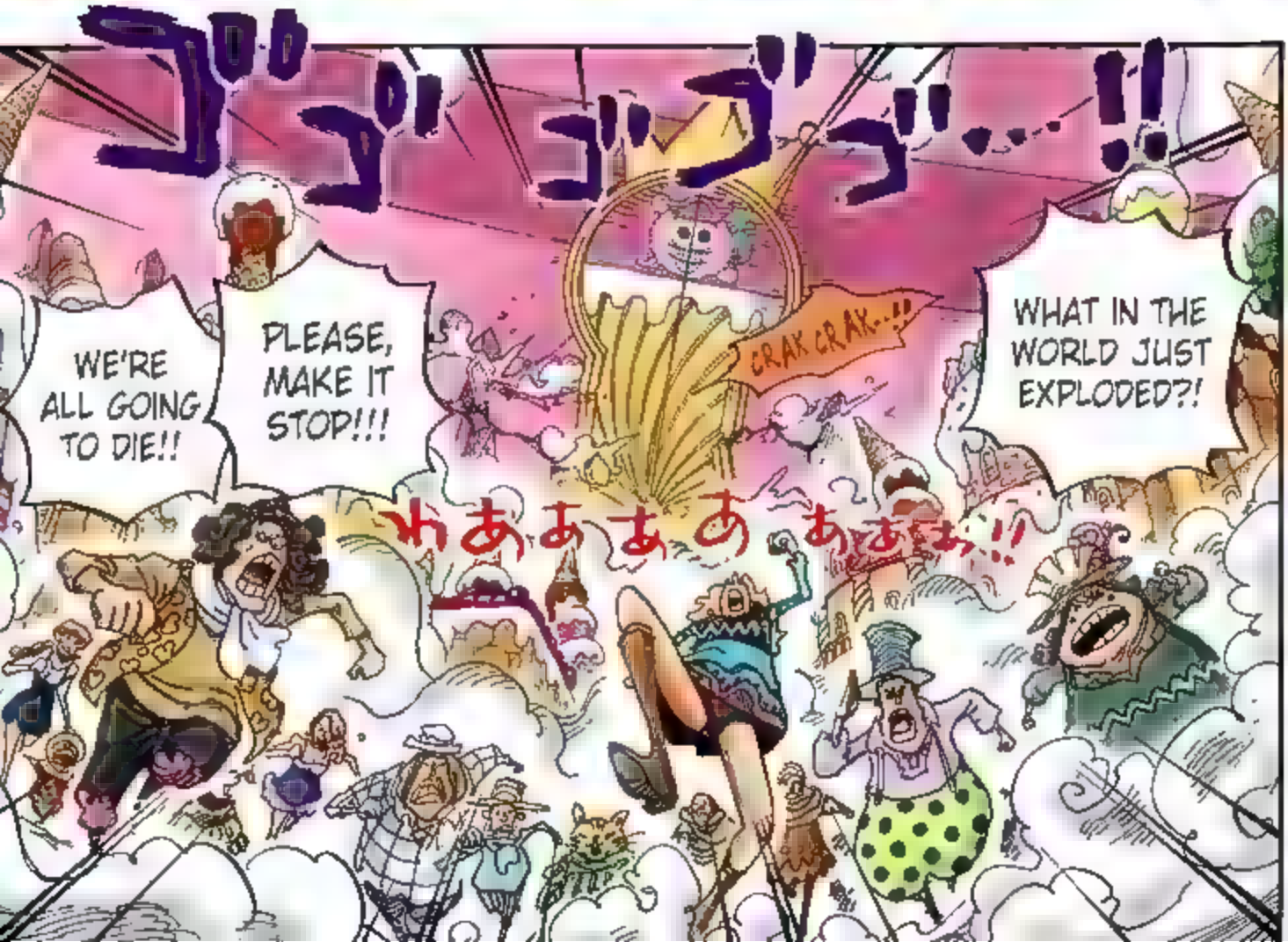

WHOLE CAKE ISLAND
ズゴゴゴゴ…ン!!
PRESENT DAY...


...FROM THE SECOND-FLOOR CEILING OF THE EASTERN BAUM TO THE RED BEAN BAUM MEETING ROOM!!!
THERE'S A MASSIVE FAULT LINE RUNNING...
INSIDE WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU
THAT'S NOT JUST A FAULT!!!
IT'S A COMPLETE SPLIT!!!


ARE WE UNDER ATTACK?!!
I HEARD AN ENORMOUS EXPLOSION!!
IT'S NOT AN EARTH-QUAKE!!
WHAT'S GOING ON?! THE ROOM'S STARTING TO TILT!!
BEAN BAUM THIRD FLOOR, CHECKING IN!!
...

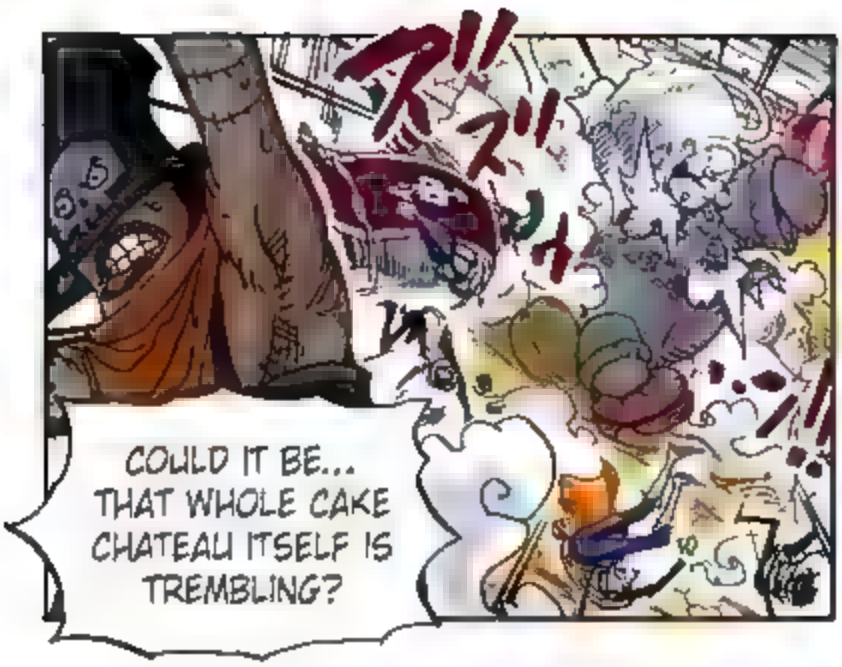

...IS COMING DOWN WITH LE KABOOM!!!
WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU...
ゴゴ
...WE'RE COLLAPSING ...?
THE TILT ISN'T CORRECTING ITSELF!!!
WHAT IF...

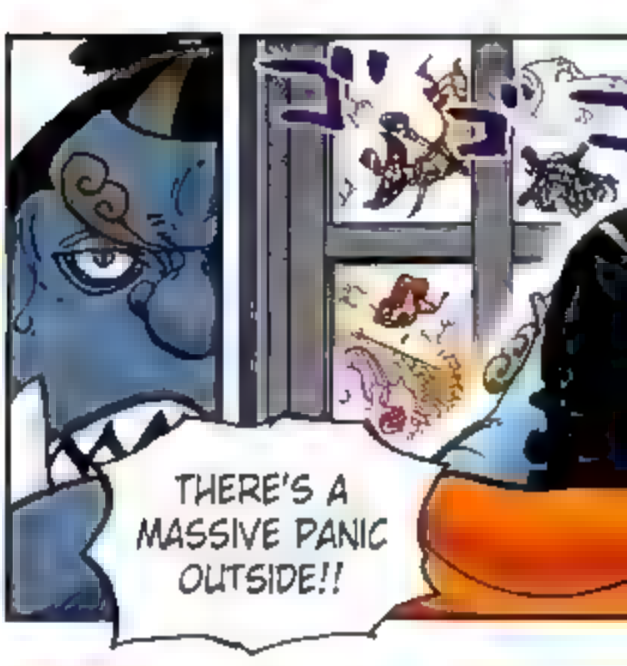

EEEEK !!
NO WAY! THEY CAN'T INVADE THIS FAR!!
わあああ
IS IT AN ENEMY ATTACK?!
OH NOOOO!!
CAPITAL, SWEET CITY

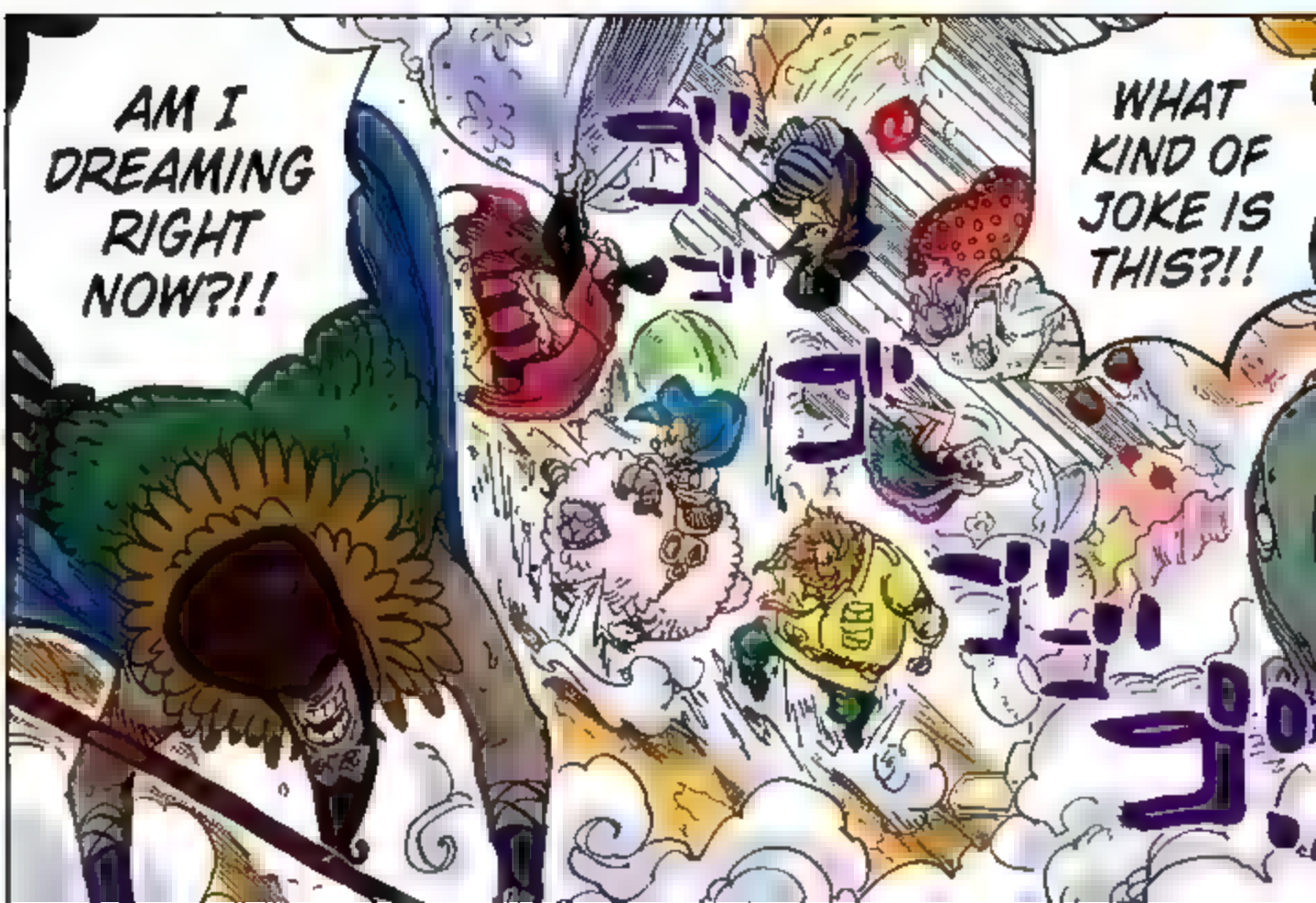

ゴゴゴゴゴ...!!
WE'RE ALL GOING TO DIE!!
PLEASE, MAKE IT STOP!!!
CRAK CRAK..!!
WHAT IN THE WORLD JUST EXPLODED?!
わあああああああ!!

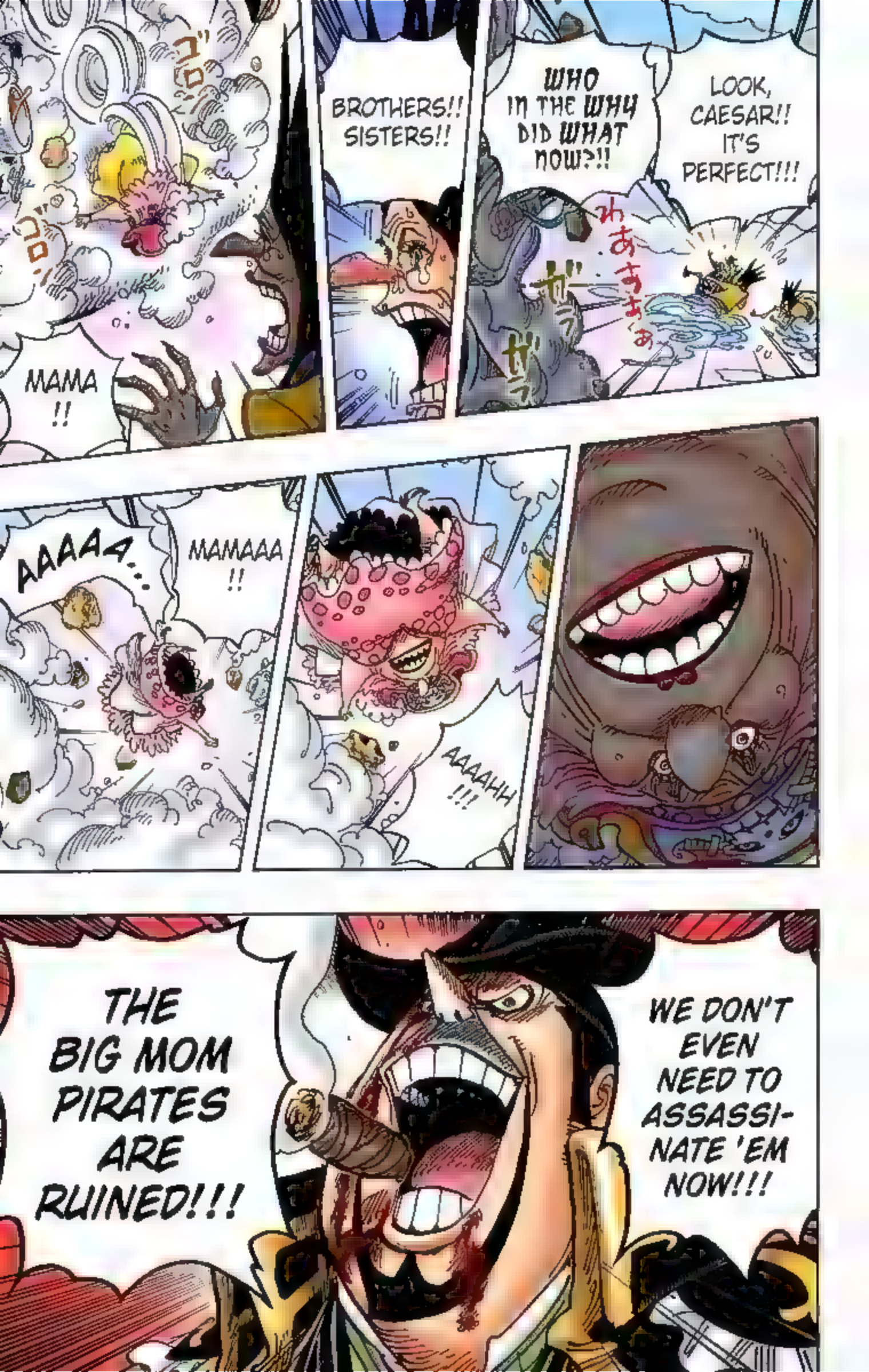
ズズズズ…
DOES IT HAVE SOMETHING TO DO…
…WITH THE ROOFTOP WEDDING?!!
…?!!
IS THIS… WHAT I THINK IT IS?
IT MUST BE! WHAT ELSE WOULD EXPLODE LIKE THAT?!
BUT WHY THE TAMATE BOX?!!
KOFF!
WHAT JUST HAP-PENED?!
IN ANY CASE, THAT BOUGHT US TIME!!
THEY WERE JUST ABOUT TO KILL ALL OF US!
WHAT'S GOING ON?!
WHAT'S HAPPENING HERE?!!
SOME-THING JUST SAVED US.
I THINK IT'S A BIT TOO EARLY…
…TO SAY THAT FOR SURE!
IT'S AN EMERGENCY, MAMA!!!
わあああ
めあああああ…!!
A SUDDEN EXPLOSION IS CAUSING WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU TO COLLAPSE!!!
ゴゴゴゴゴ…

...!!
...BUT SOMETHING'S CLEARLY WRONG OUT THERE!! WHAT'S GOING ON?!
WE CAN'T FEEL ANYTHING FROM INSIDE BEGE'S BODY LIKE THIS...


COULD IT BE... THAT WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU ITSELF IS TREMBLING?


THERE'S A MASSIVE PANIC OUTSIDE!!


AM I DREAMING RIGHT NOW?!!
WHAT KIND OF JOKE IS THIS?!!


ゴロ
ゴロ
MAMA !!
BROTHERS!! SISTERS!!
WHO IN THE WHY DID WHAT NOW?!!
LOOK, CAESAR!! IT'S PERFECT!!!
AAAAA...
MAMAAA !!
AAAAHH !!!
THE BIG MOM PIRATES ARE RUINED!!!
WE DON'T EVEN NEED TO ASSASSI-NATE 'EM NOW!!!

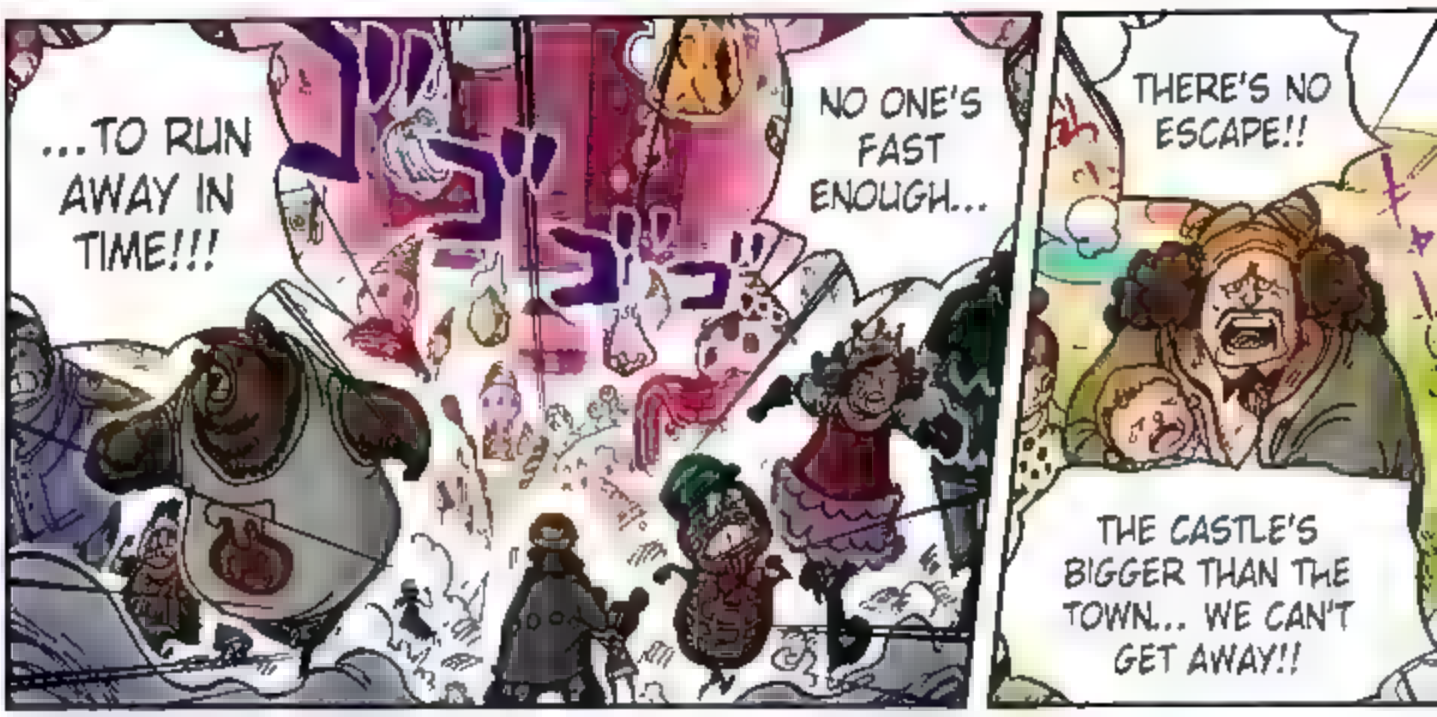
MAMAAA !!!

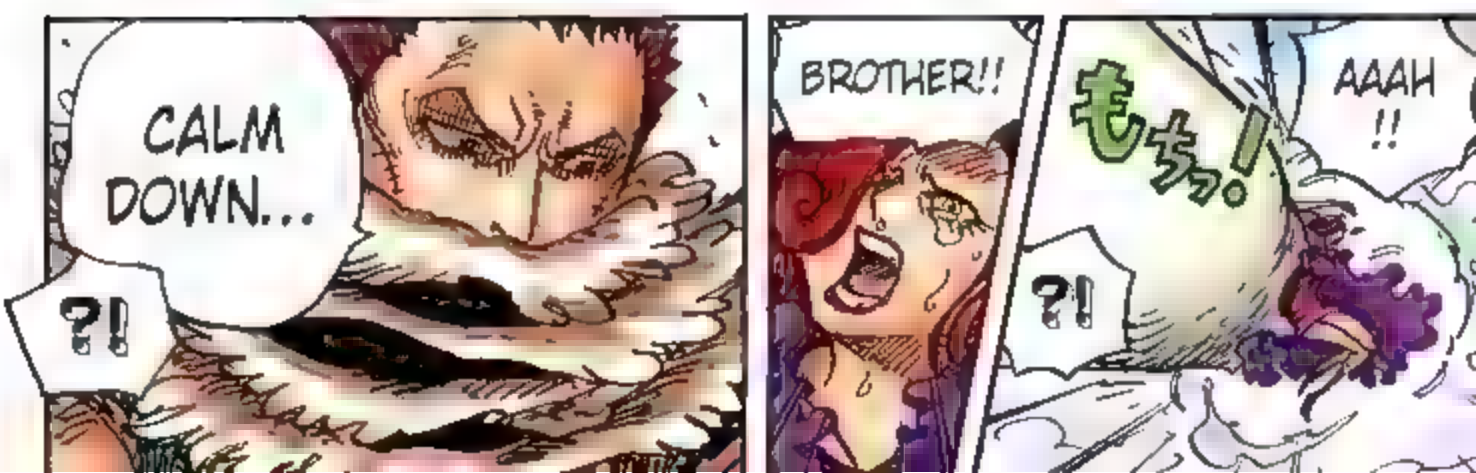
わあああ

バキ

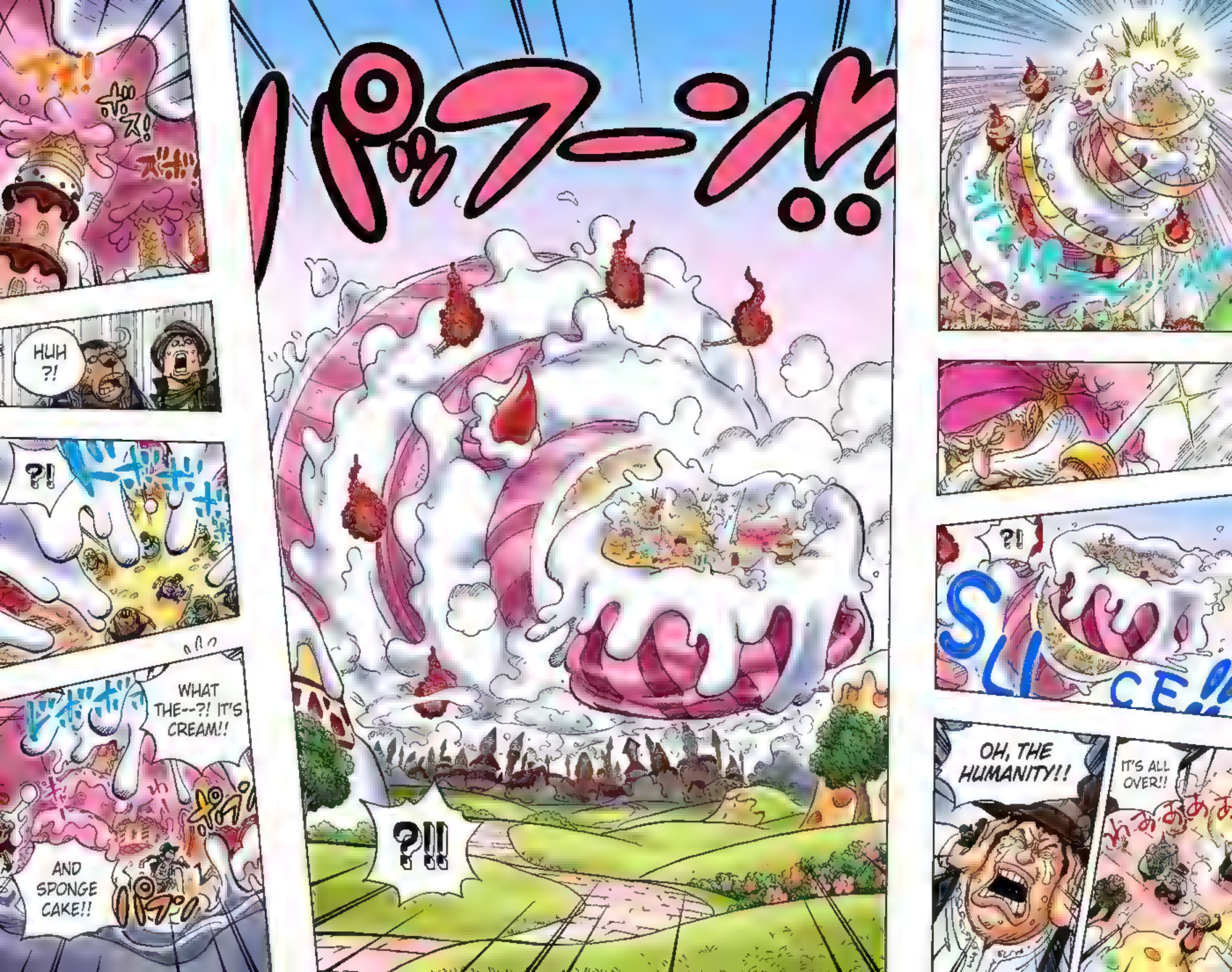
バキ

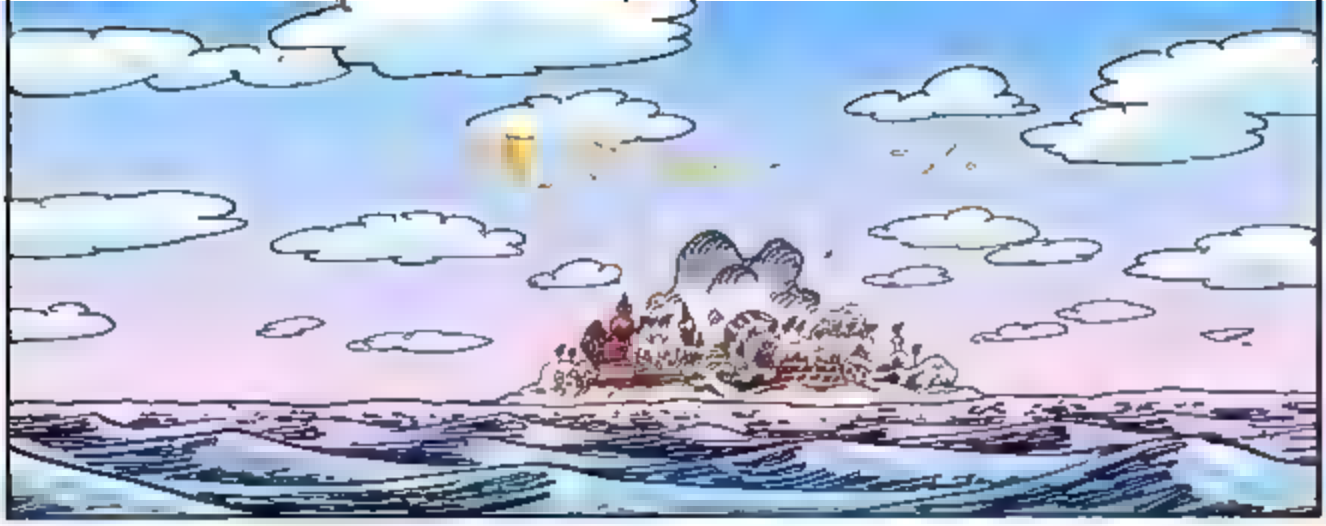
ボキ



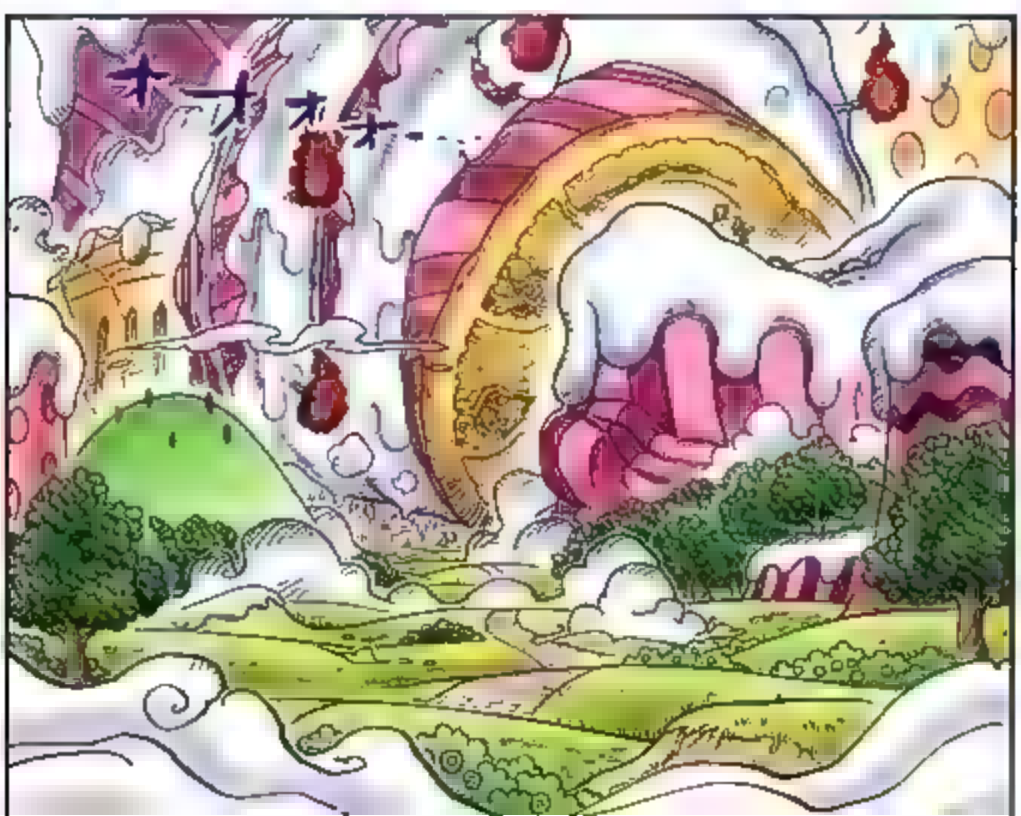


...
AS FAR AS YOU CAN FLY!!
GO, CAESAR !!
BUT YOU'RE RIGHT...
OH, RIGHT!! I CAN'T FLY!!
THIS IS BIG NEWS!! THE BIGGEST NEWS!!
THEY'RE GONE...
...
IF THIS IS THE END OF THE BIG MOM PIRATES, IT IS BIG NEWS.
AREN'T YOU WORRIED FOR YOUR OWN LIFE?
ゴゴゴゴ
ばん!!
THERE IS NO THICK AND FLUFFY LIFE!♫
THE ONLY THING IS PAIN AND STRIFE...♪
...META-MORPHOSIS !!!
ドズッ!!
GOUR...


パッフーン!!
?!!
HUH ?!
?!
WHAT THE--?! IT'S CREAM!!
AND SPONGE CAKE!!
?!
SLICE!!
OH, THE HUMANITY!!
IT'S ALL OVER!!

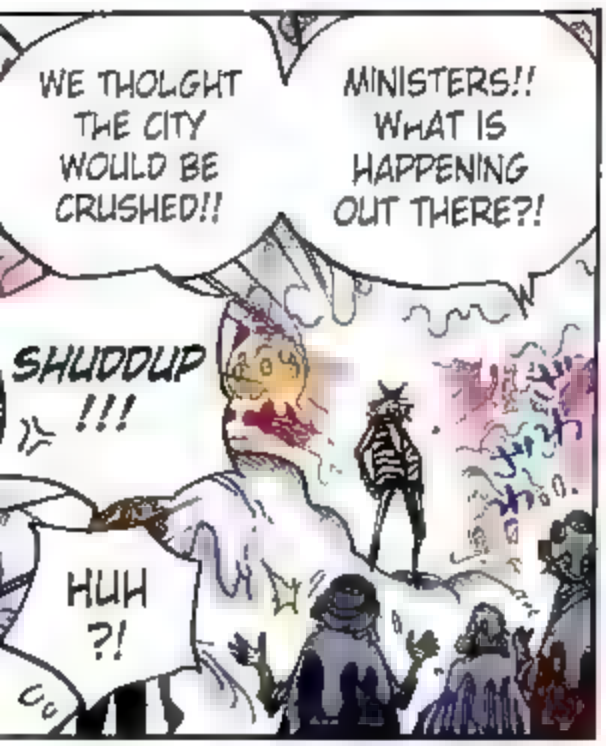


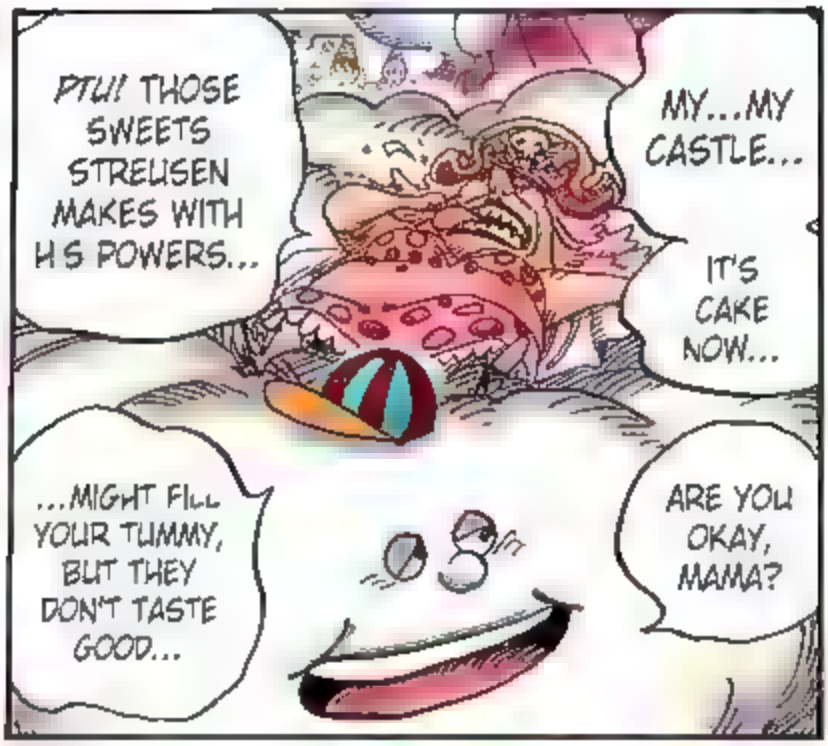
WEEN.
WEEN...
...!!


オオオオ...

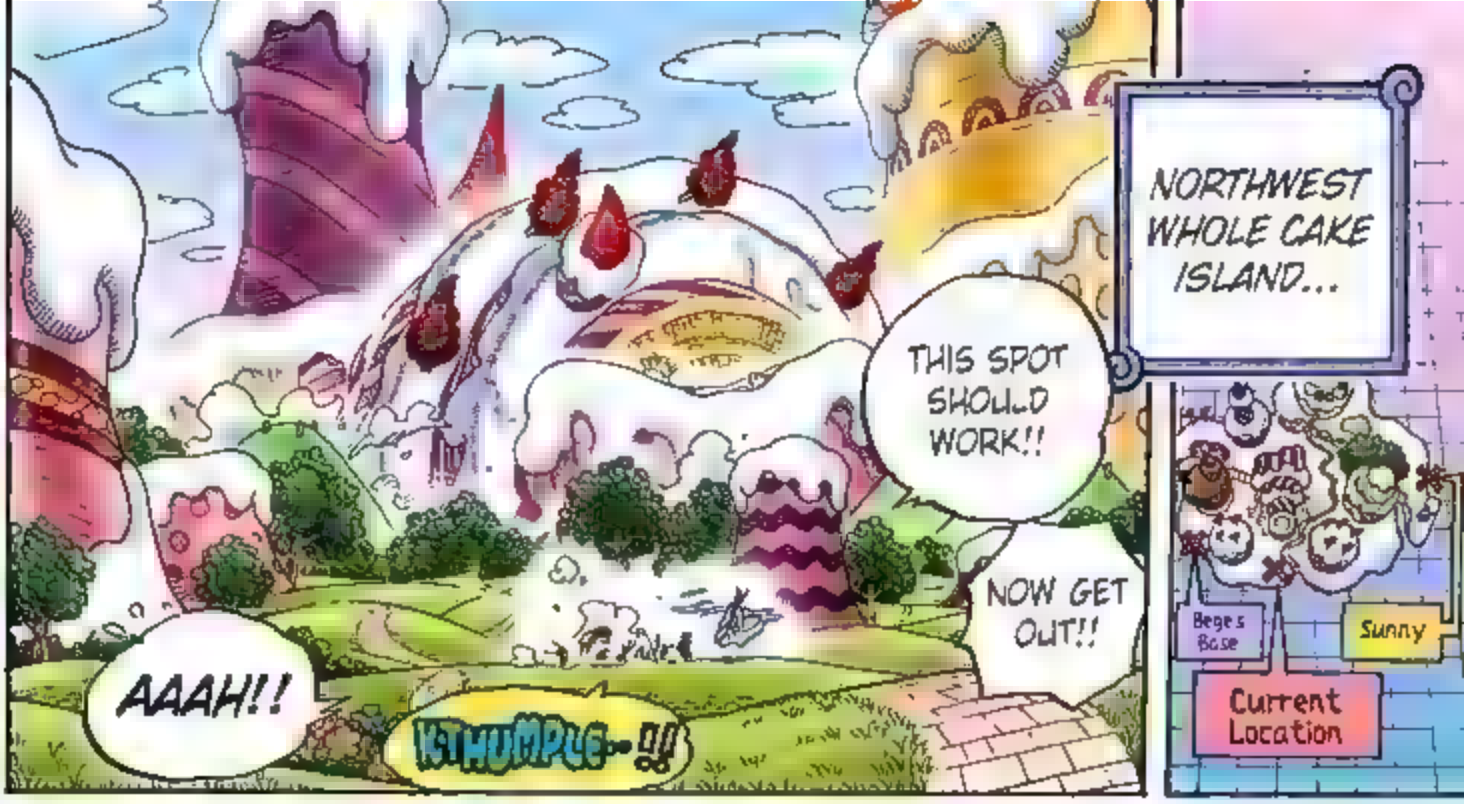
...!!

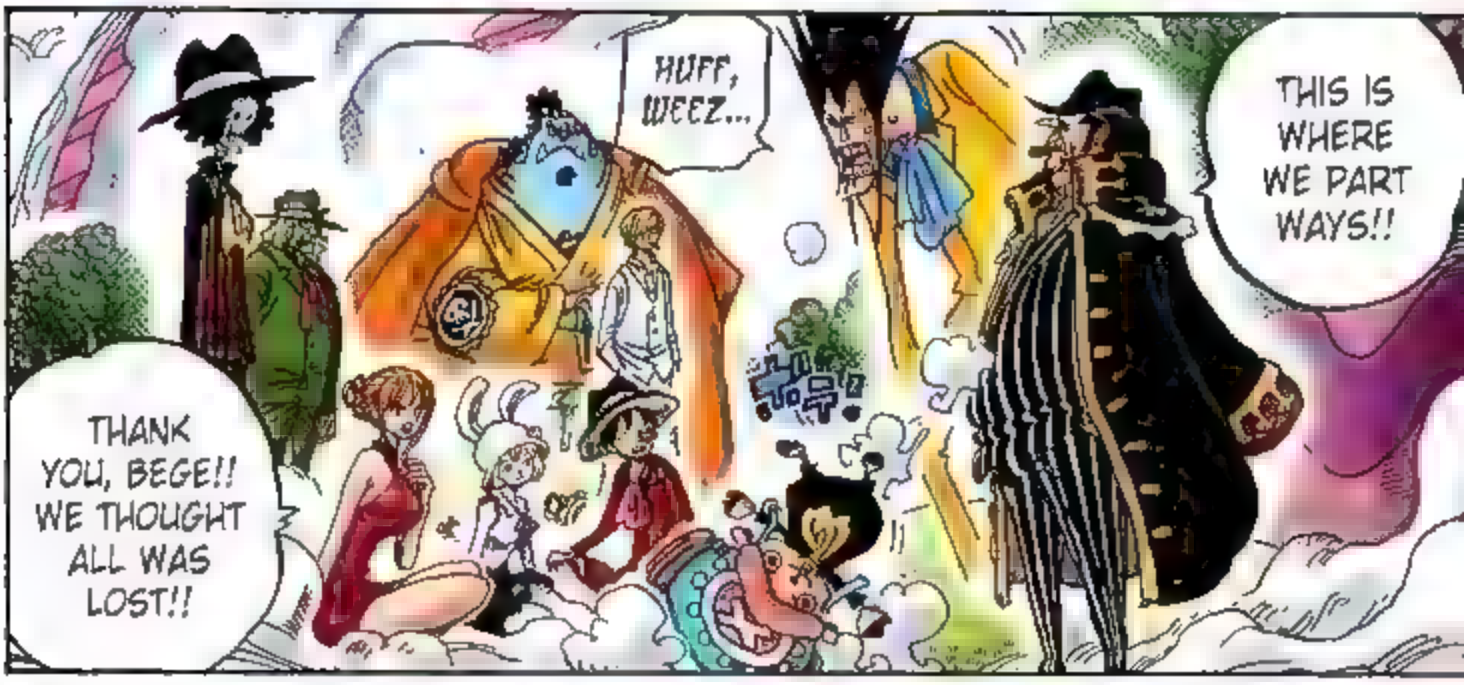
I GUESS THAT WAS THE HEAD CHEF!!
WE'RE ALIVE...
...IS AN ACTUAL CAKE NOW!!
WHOLE CAKE CHATEAU...
COULDA SWORN WE WERE GONERS...

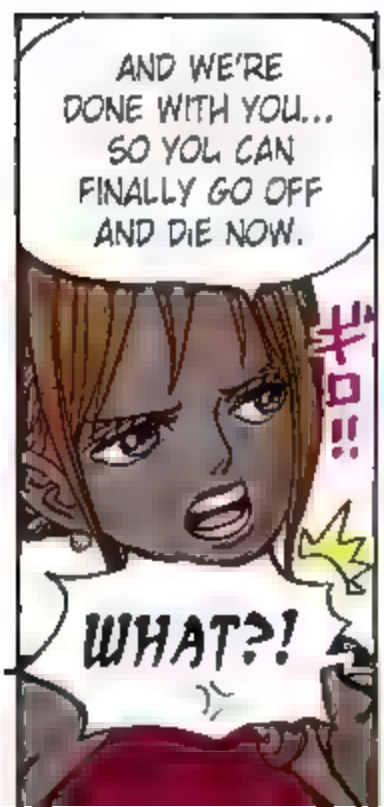

WE THOUGHT THE CITY WOULD BE CRUSHED!!
MINISTERS!! WHAT IS HAPPENING OUT THERE?!
SHUDDUP !!!
HUH ?!


PTU! THOSE SWEETS STRELISEN MAKES WITH HIS POWERS...
MY...MY CASTLE...
IT'S CAKE NOW...
...MIGHT FILL YOUR TUMMY, BUT THEY DON'T TASTE GOOD...
ARE YOU OKAY, MAMA?

CONTACT EVERY *TARTE* BASE IN TOTTO LAND!!!
IT'S NOT OVER YET!!!
DON'T LET A SINGLE ONE OF THE STRAW HAT CREW OR FIRE TANK PIRATES ESCAPE!!!
THEY GOT AWAY!! THEY MUST STILL BE NEARBY!!


NORTHWEST WHOLE CAKE ISLAND...
THIS SPOT SHOULD WORK!!
NOW GET OUT!!
AAAH!!
KTHUMPLE--!!
Bege's Base
Sunny
Current Location

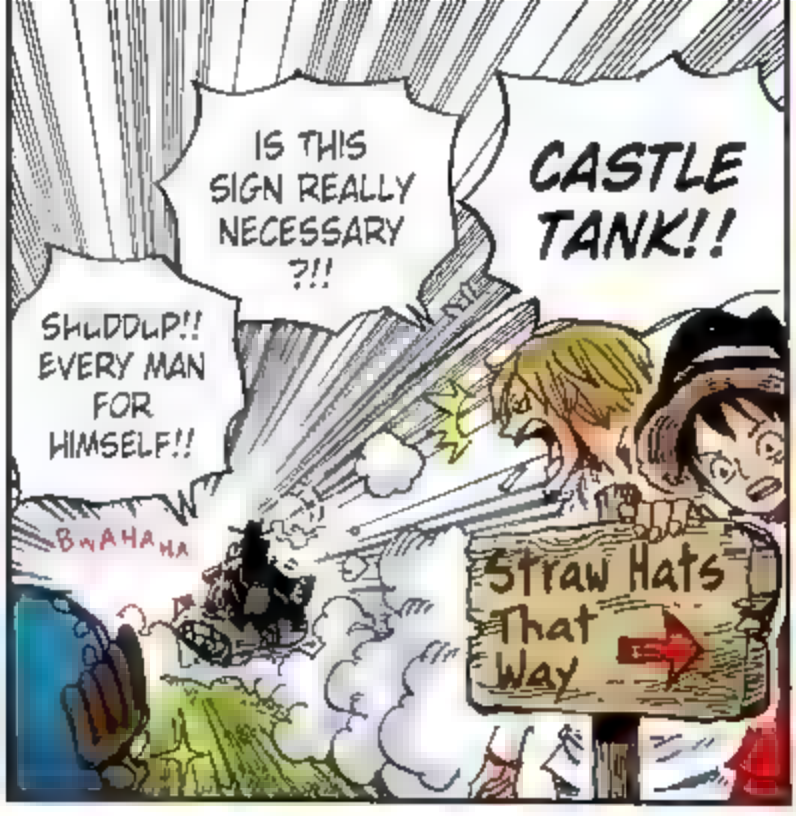

HUFF, WEEZ...
THIS IS WHERE WE PART WAYS!!
THANK YOU, BEGE!! WE THOUGHT ALL WAS LOST!!


AND WE'RE DONE WITH YOU... SO YOU CAN FINALLY GO OFF AND DIE NOW.
WHAT?!

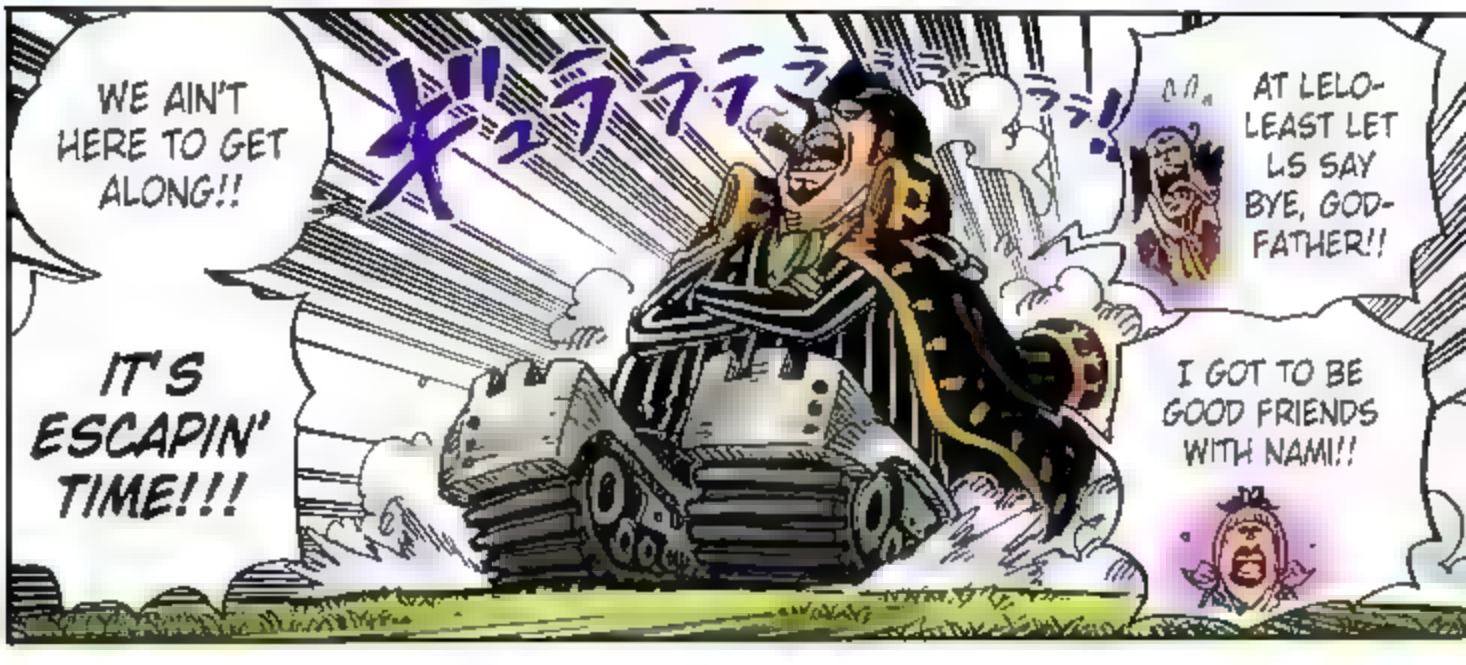
OH, SHUT UP, YOU PIG!! I HAVEN'T FORGOTTEN WHAT YOU DID TO THOSE CHILDREN ON PUNK HAZARD!!
AND I WAS THE ONE WHO CARRIED YOU OUT!!

I DON'T WANT YOUR THANKS!! IT MAKES ME SICK-- FEELS LIKE I DID SOMETHING NICE!

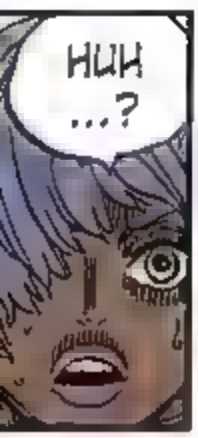
I HAVE NO IDEA WHAT HAPPENED BACK THERE THOUGH!!
MY HEART!!! MY BEAUTIFUL HEART IS BACK!!!
WE'LL NEVER CROSS PATHS AGAIN! SO LONG, SUCKERS AND SUCKETTES!!
SHU HO HO!!
B-BMP... B-BMP...
NOW YOU'RE FREE.
YAAAAY !!♡♡
THERE'S YOUR HEART.
SHOULD'VE CRUSHED IT.
GLAMP!
HE'S ALWAYS BEEN A MYSTERY TO ME--HE SHOULD BE PRETTY TOUGH IN A FIGHT.
THAT'D BE STREUSEN'S POWER..
SO THEY'RE NOT WIPED OUT, BUT THE CHATEAU IS TOAST! I FEEL A BIT BETTER ABOUT THAT...
THE CASTLE TURNED INTO AN ACTUAL CAKE OR SOMETHING...
...IT LELO- LOOKS LIKE EVERYONE IS ALL RIGHT!!
GODFATHER, AS FAR AS I CAN TELL...
わあああ...
LATER, LOSERS !!
EVEN BY SHIP, IT'LL TAKE A FULL DAY TO LEAVE THE TERRITORY.
YOU OUGHTA BE QUICK ABOUT IT. THEY'LL BE COMING AFTER US ANY MINUTE.
GOOD POINT!!
THAT'S ALWAYS BEEN THE PLAN... WE JUST HIT THE ROUGHEST PATCH RIGHT AT THE START!!
SO ALL THAT'S LEFT IS TO GET AWAY!!
BUH-BYE!!
Hello ?!

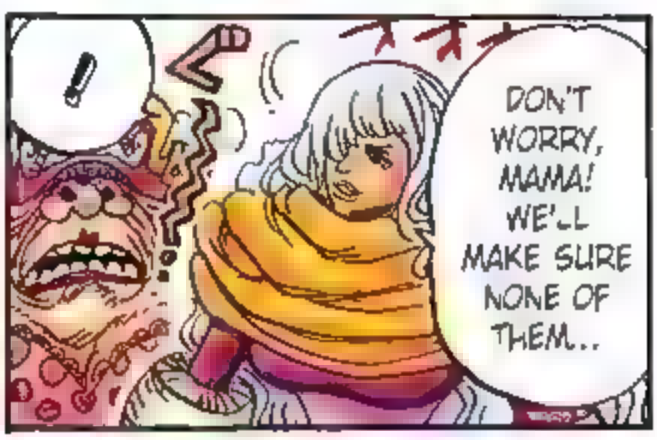

IS THIS SIGN REALLY NECESSARY ?!!
CASTLE TANK!!
SHUDDUP!! EVERY MAN FOR HIMSELF!!
BWAHAHA
Straw Hats That Way

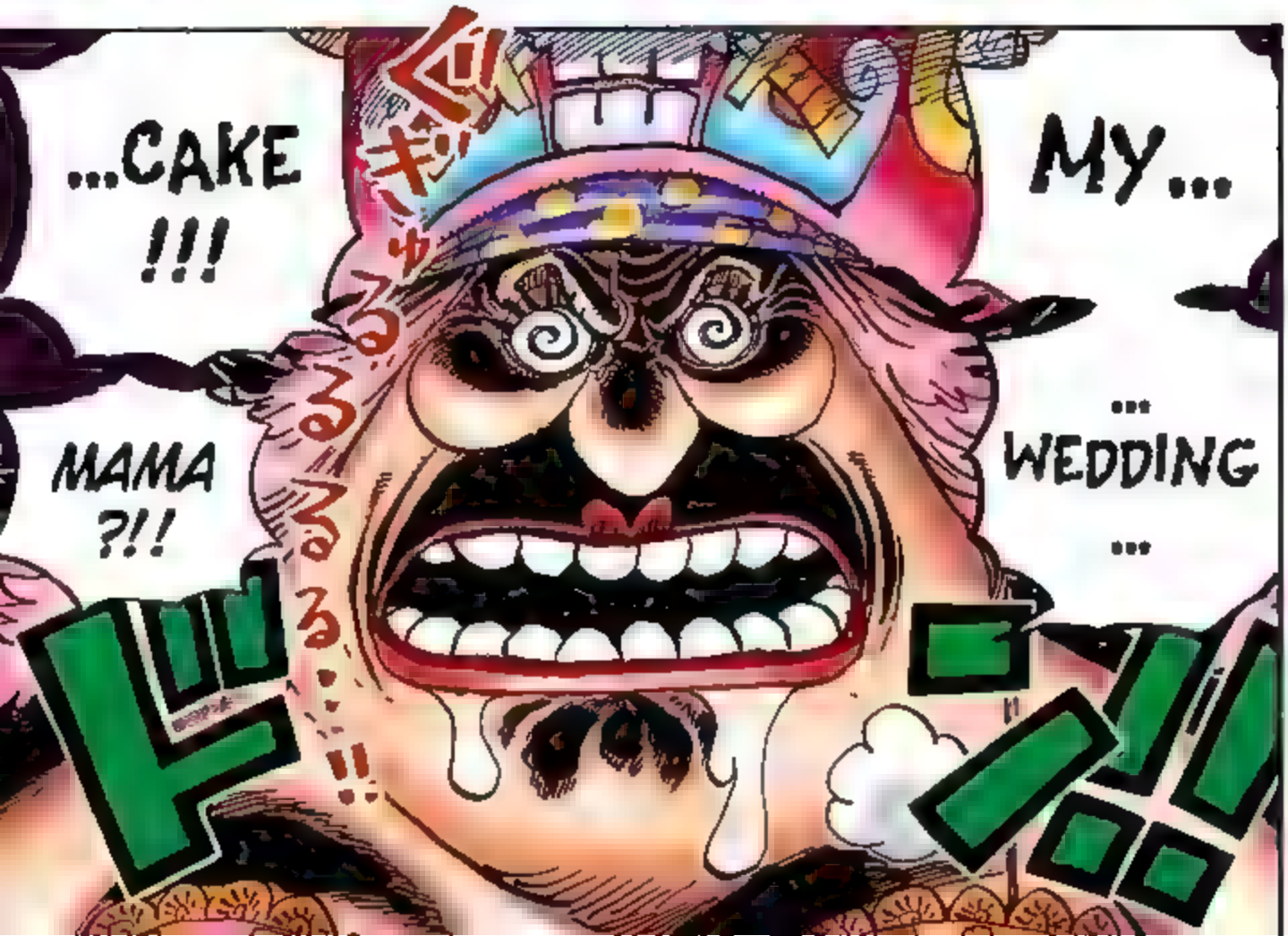
BEST OF LUCK.
ゴゴゴ


WE AIN'T HERE TO GET ALONG!!
ギュラララ!
IT'S ESCAPIN' TIME!!!
AT LELO- LEAST LET US SAY BYE, GOD-FATHER!!
I GOT TO BE GOOD FRIENDS WITH NAMI!!

WE'RE GOING TO HURRY BACK TO THE ORIGINAL COASTLINE!!
GOOD! TAKE CARE!!
...RIGHT BACK TO THE SUNNY!!
SO WE'LL BE TAKING THE SHARK SUBMERGE...





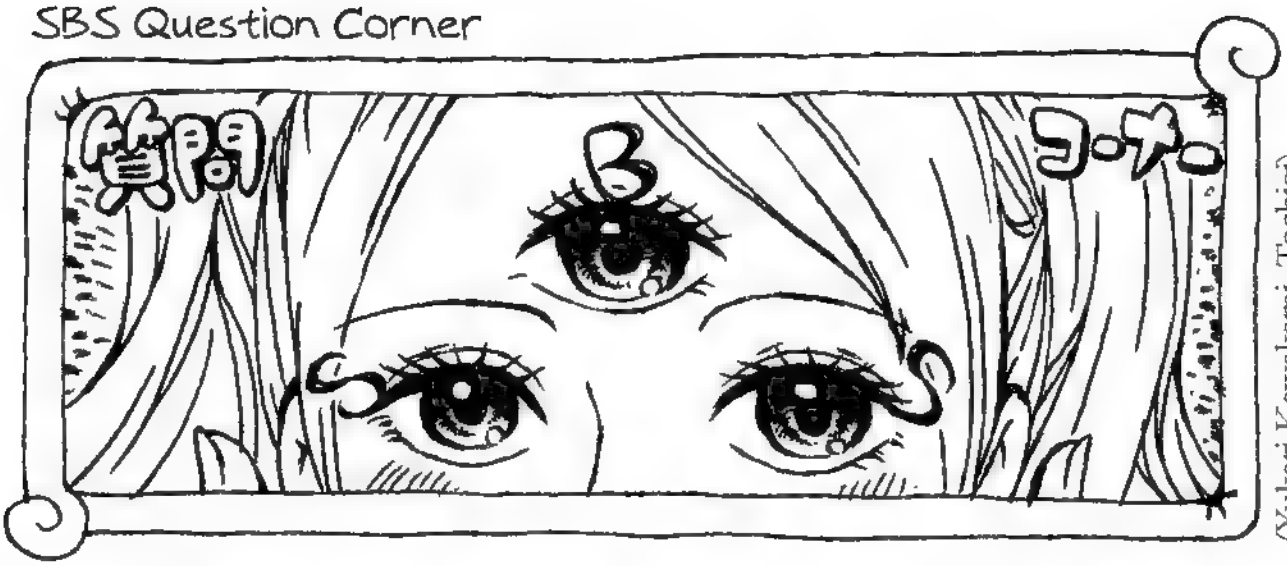


ASSEMBLE TWO MAJOR SQUADS, DAIFUKU.
WE'LL SPLIT INTO TWO AND MAKE PURSUIT!!!
ONE GROUP GOES AFTER STRAW HAT!!
THE OTHER ONE WILL BRING BACK BEGE'S HEAD!!
YEAAAH !!!

DON'T WORRY, MAMA! WE'LL MAKE SURE NONE OF THEM...
!
MY CAKE... THE FINEST INGREDIENTS...
A SUPERB WEDDING CAKE...
OH, HOW I WANTED IT...
HUH ...?

MY...
... WEDDING ...
...CAKE !!!
MAMA ?!!

SBS Question Corner



(Yukari Kawakami, Tochigi)

Q: Hiya, Odacchi! After that scene in Chapter 858 when Luffy and Brook fixed their teeth by drinking milk, I was wondering: do **all** of the Straw Hats repair their teeth with milk?

--Makizo

A: They sure do.
*Please visit the dentist, boys and girls. Luffy and his friends are weird.

Q: What is the name of Red-Haired Shanks's sword?

--Kooshi

A: Apparently it's called "Griffon." We've known Shanks ever since the very first chapter, but how does he actually fight?

Q: Hello, Mr. Oda!! Vinsmoke Judge and Sanji both have blond hair. So does that mean the other four Vinsmoke children dyed their hair when they were young? Or is it a "bloodline elements" thing?

--Kunlun Pretzel

A: This question came from overseas. It's strange that the siblings all have different-colored hair, isn't it? But it seems you already figured out the answer. This was due to the bloodline element manipulation. Because it didn't work on Sanji, he was the one who ended up with the same hair as his parents.

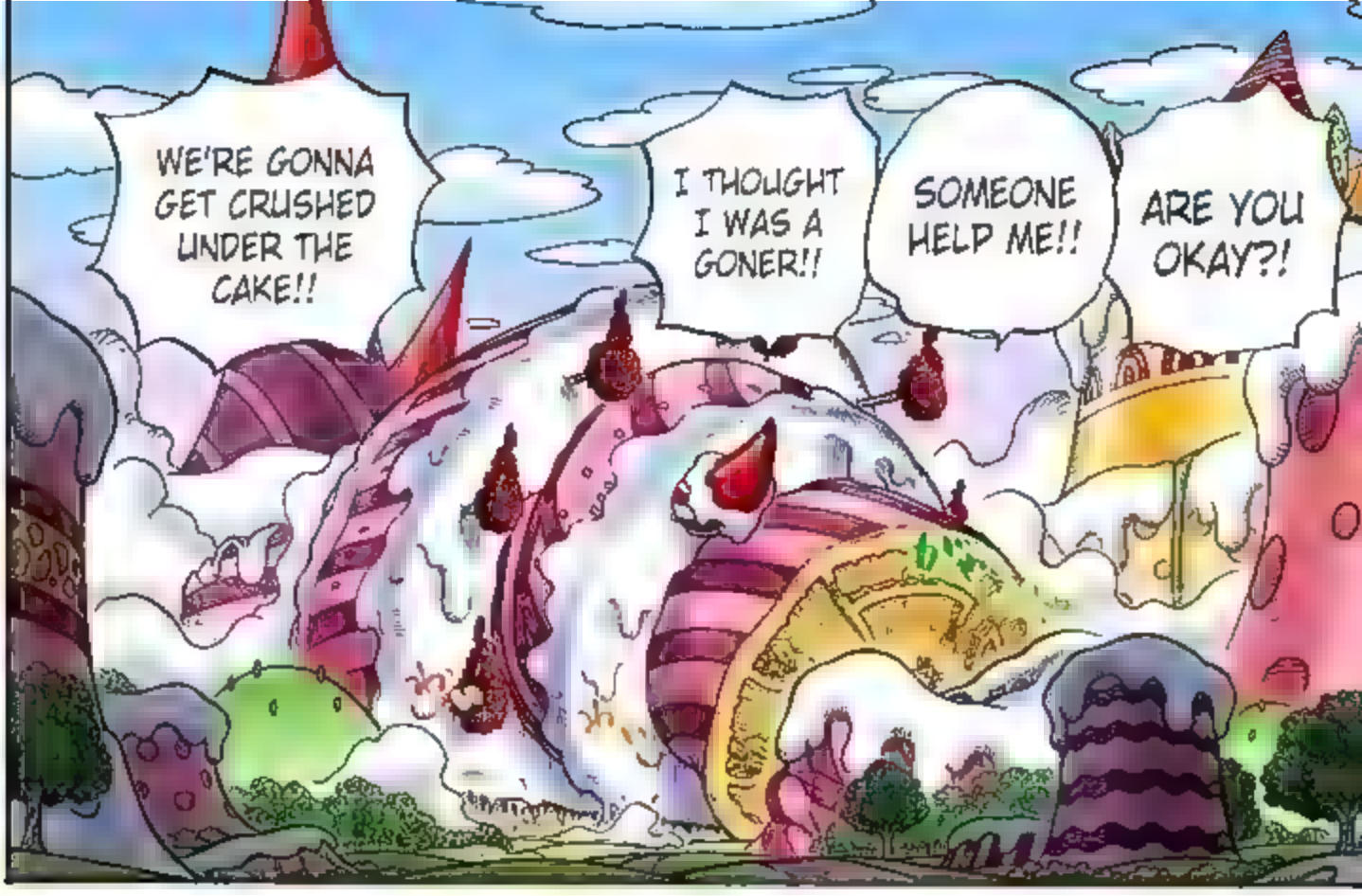
Q: I still love Pudding, even after I found out about her true nature.

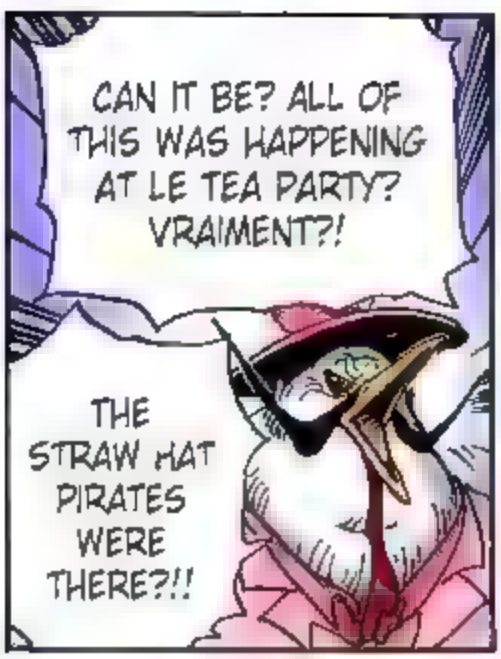
--Cuteness Is Everything

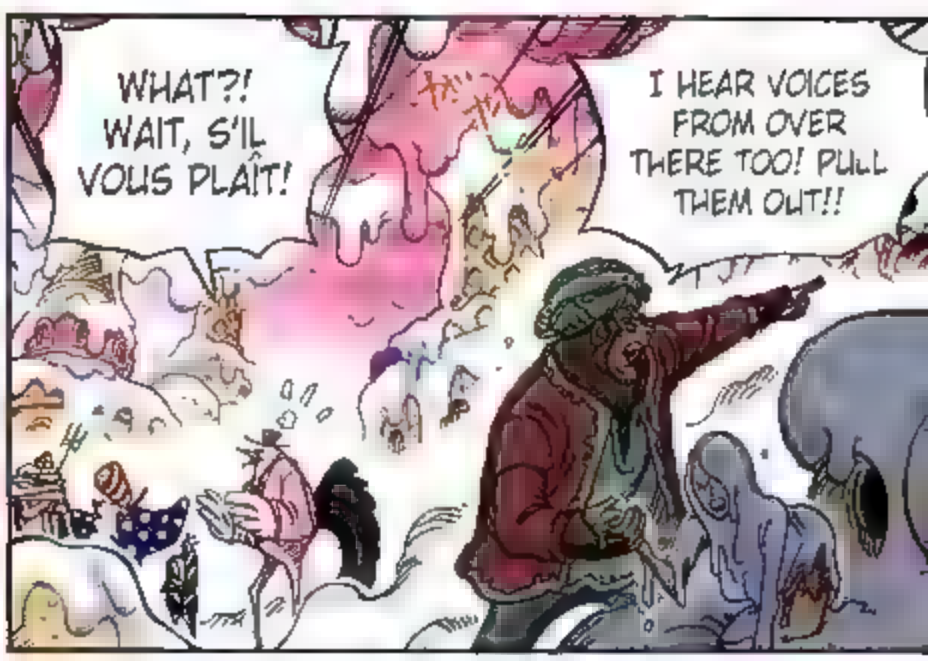
A: So you've chosen the path of thorns. Witness the tragic fate of man.

Chapter 873:
RECIPE FOR DISASTER

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 9, BARTOLOMEO: "WE'RE OFFERING ALL CITIZENS A HALF-OFF SALE ON STICKERS, SO ACT NOW AND...WHAT...?"

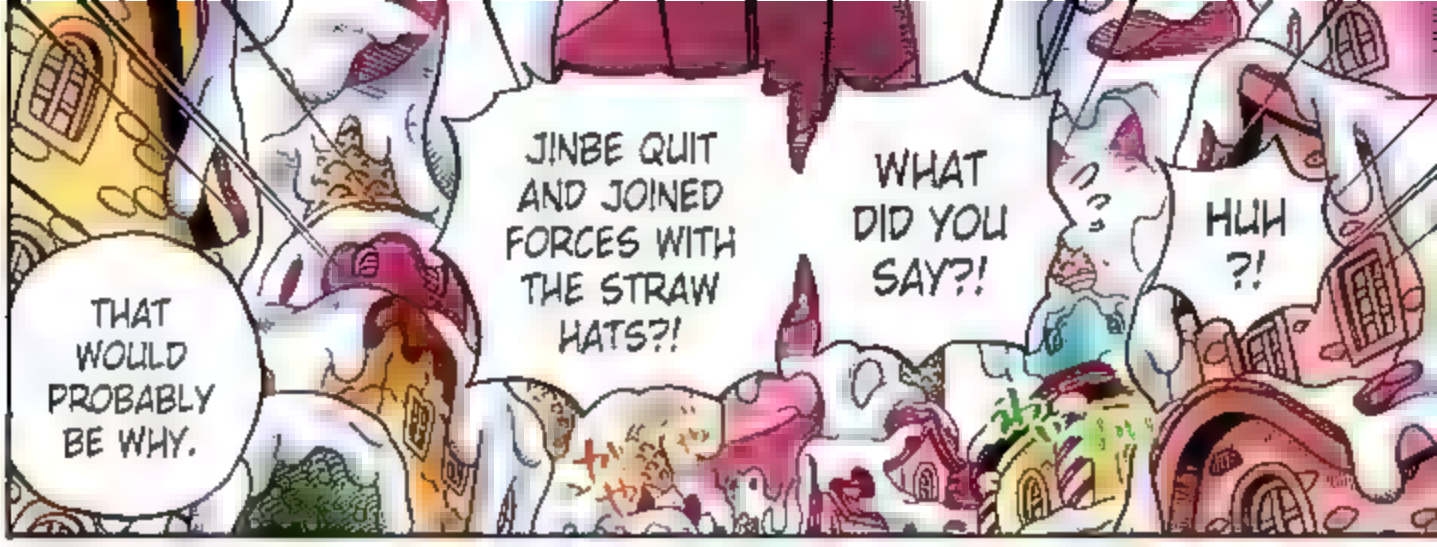

WE'RE GONNA GET CRUSHED UNDER THE CAKE!!
I THOUGHT I WAS A GONER!!
SOMEONE HELP ME!!
ARE YOU OKAY?!


CAN IT BE? ALL OF THIS WAS HAPPENING AT LE TEA PARTY? VRAIMENT?!
THE STRAW HAT PIRATES WERE THERE?!!


WHAT?! WAIT, S'IL VOUS PLAÎT!
I HEAR VOICES FROM OVER THERE TOO! PULL THEM OUT!!

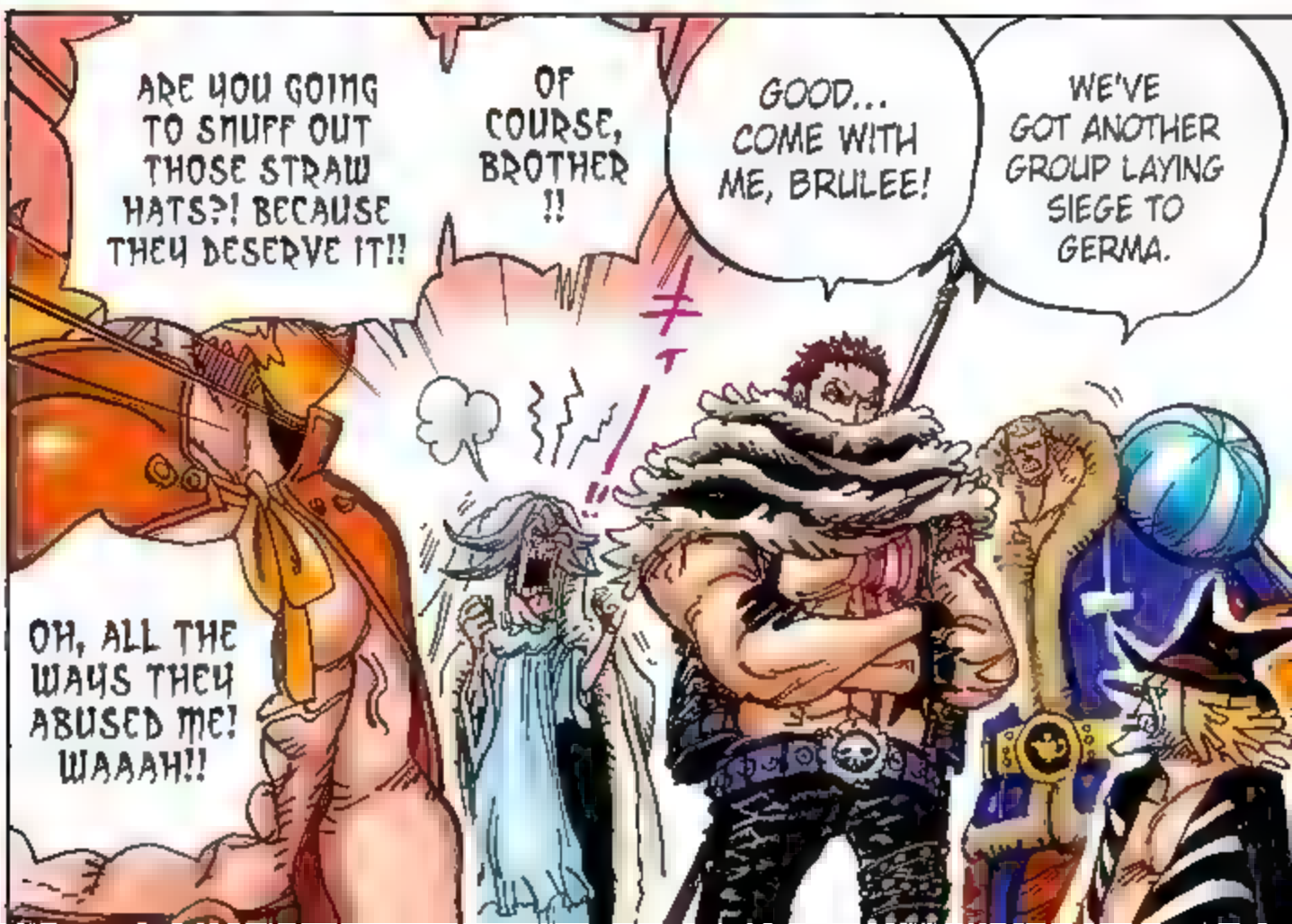
...AND ON TOP OF THAT, BEGE BETRAYED US AND ACTUALLY PLANNED TO ASSASSINATE MAMA!!!
OUR PLAN TO WIPE OUT THE VINSMOKES FAILED...
YEAH, IT WAS A DISASTER! THE WEDDING AND THE CAKE ARE RUINED!!
...!!

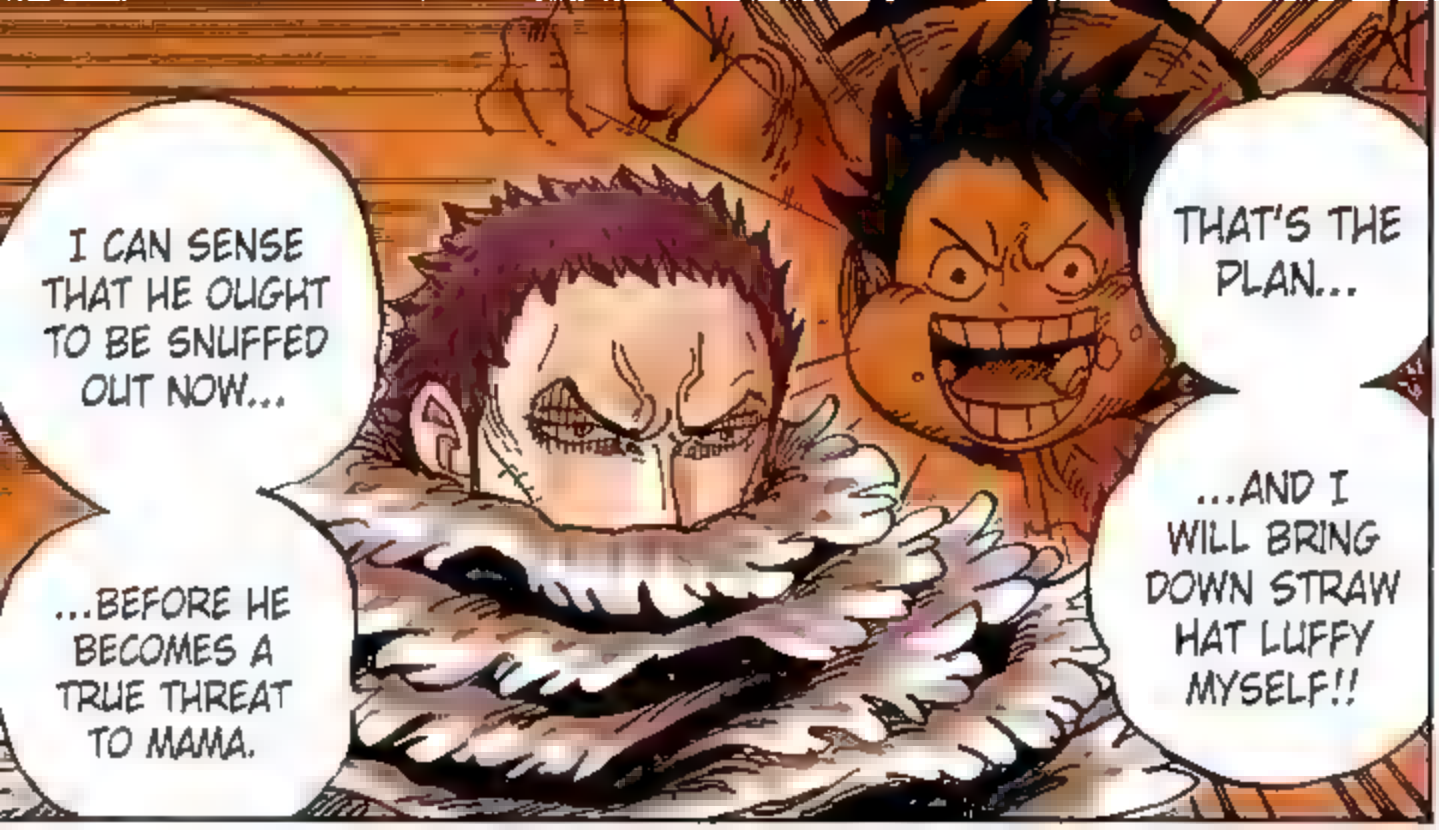
...AS TO WHAT THAT EXPLOSION WAS ABOUT.
BUT IT'S STILL AN ABSOLUTE MYSTERY...
ELDEST DAUGHTER OF CHARLOTTE
コンポート
TO THINK THAT I ACTUALLY PUT LE TRUST IN YOU!!
CURSE YOU, BEGE!!
...ALL OF OUR MEANS OF CONTACT WITH LE FÊTE WERE BLOCKED!
DURING LE TEA PARTY...
BET THAT WAS DUE TO BEGE'S SABOTAGE.
BUT AT LEAST WE HAVE SOLVED ONE MYSTÈRE!
SO THAT'S UNLIKELY.
IF THEY DID THAT, IT WAS SUICIDAL. THEY WERE ON THE ROOFTOP WITH US!!
PEKOMS ?!
THAT'S RIGHT, THEY RAN OUT ON US! GROWR!!
ガオ!!
THE FISH-MAN PIRATES ALL PACKED THEIR BAGS AND HIT THE ROAD!! WHAT WERE THEY THINKING...?
AH, OUI! OVER ON THE EASTERN COAST WHERE THEY HAD BEEN STAYING, THE PIRATES OF LE SUN...
WAS THERE SOMETHING YOU NEEDED TO REPORT?

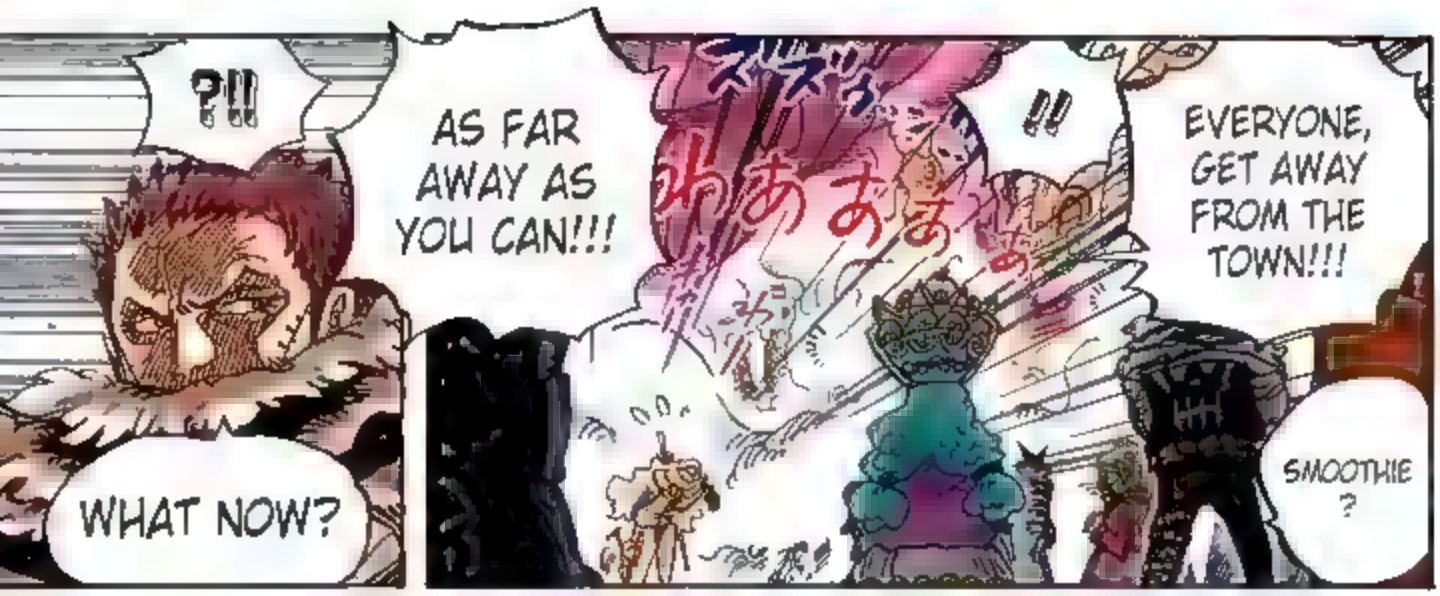

THAT WOULD PROBABLY BE WHY.
JINBE QUIT AND JOINED FORCES WITH THE STRAW HATS?!
WHAT DID YOU SAY?!
HUH ?!

KATAKURI! WE'VE ALREADY SENT TROOPS AFTER STRAW HAT AND BEGE!!

THAT SOUNDS LIKE JINBE. VERY THOROUGH STRATEGY...
...SO HE TOOK BACK HIS REQUEST TO LEAVE TEMPORARILY, IN ORDER TO GIVE HIS COMRADES TIME TO ESCAPE.
HE KNEW THAT MAMA'S RAGE WOULD SPREAD...


ARE YOU GOING TO SNUFF OUT THOSE STRAW HATS?! BECAUSE THEY DESERVE IT!!
OF COURSE, BROTHER !!
GOOD... COME WITH ME, BRULEE!
WE'VE GOT ANOTHER GROUP LAYING SIEGE TO GERMA.
OH, ALL THE WAYS THEY ABUSED ME! WAAAH!!


I CAN SENSE THAT HE OUGHT TO BE SNUFFED OUT NOW...
...BEFORE HE BECOMES A TRUE THREAT TO MAMA.
THAT'S THE PLAN...
...AND I WILL BRING DOWN STRAW HAT LUFFY MYSELF!!


?!!
WHAT NOW?
AS FAR AWAY AS YOU CAN!!!
!!
EVERYONE, GET AWAY FROM THE TOWN!!!
SMOOTHIE ?

?!!!
OH NO...NOT NOW!!
RUN, MONTD'OR!!
!!
WHAT'S THE MATTER, SISTER SMOOTHIE?!

HE WAS FOOLISH ENOUGH TO STAND UP TO HER!!

EVERYONE STAY AWAY!!

ドサァ!!

THAT'S BROTHER OPERA!!

DID SHE DRAIN HIS LIFE SPAN FROM HIM?!!

AND LOOK! IN HER HAND!

ER, CHEF STREUSEN? WELL...

WHERE IS THE HEAD CHEF?! HE'S THE ONLY MAN WHO CAN RE-CREATE THAT CAKE!!

...IS TO GIVE HER THE EXACT FOOD THAT SHE CRAVES!!!

YOU KNOW THE DRILL!! THE ONLY WAY TO STOP HER HUNGER PANGS...

...

CAAAKE !!!

WED-DIIIIING ...

?!!!

ドカーン!!

WE DON'T WANT HER TO RAMPAGE HERE IN THE CAPITA...

WHAT?! SO HOW ARE WE GOING TO STOP MAMA?!

...!!!

...BUT HIS OWN LANDING WAS RATHER CATASTROPHIC!!

HE SAVED EVERYONE'S LIFE...

ば——ん!

?!

I'M AFRAID HE WON'T RECOVER FOR *DAYS*!!

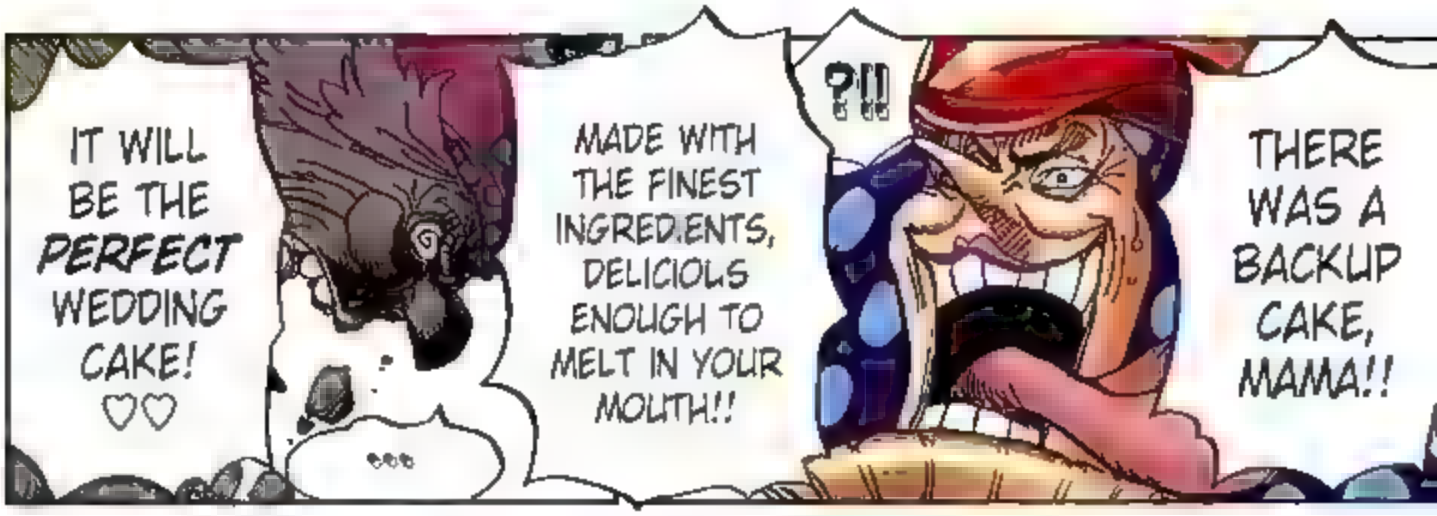
SHE'S REMEMBERED THAT THE WEDDING CAKE WAS DESTROYED, AND SHE DIDN'T GET TO EAT ANY!!

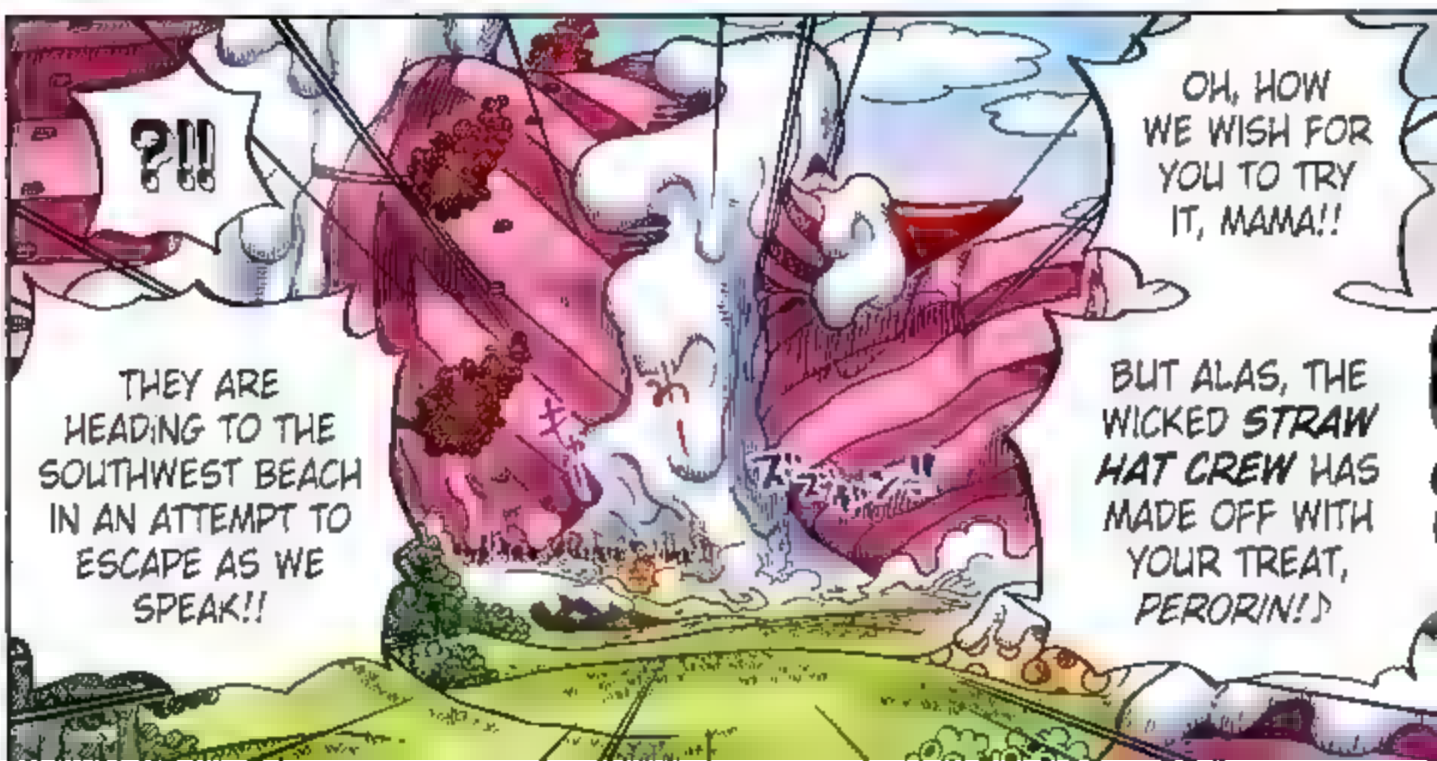
!!

SHE'S NEVER HAD HER FITS ON SUCH A SHORT INTERVAL LIKE THIS!!

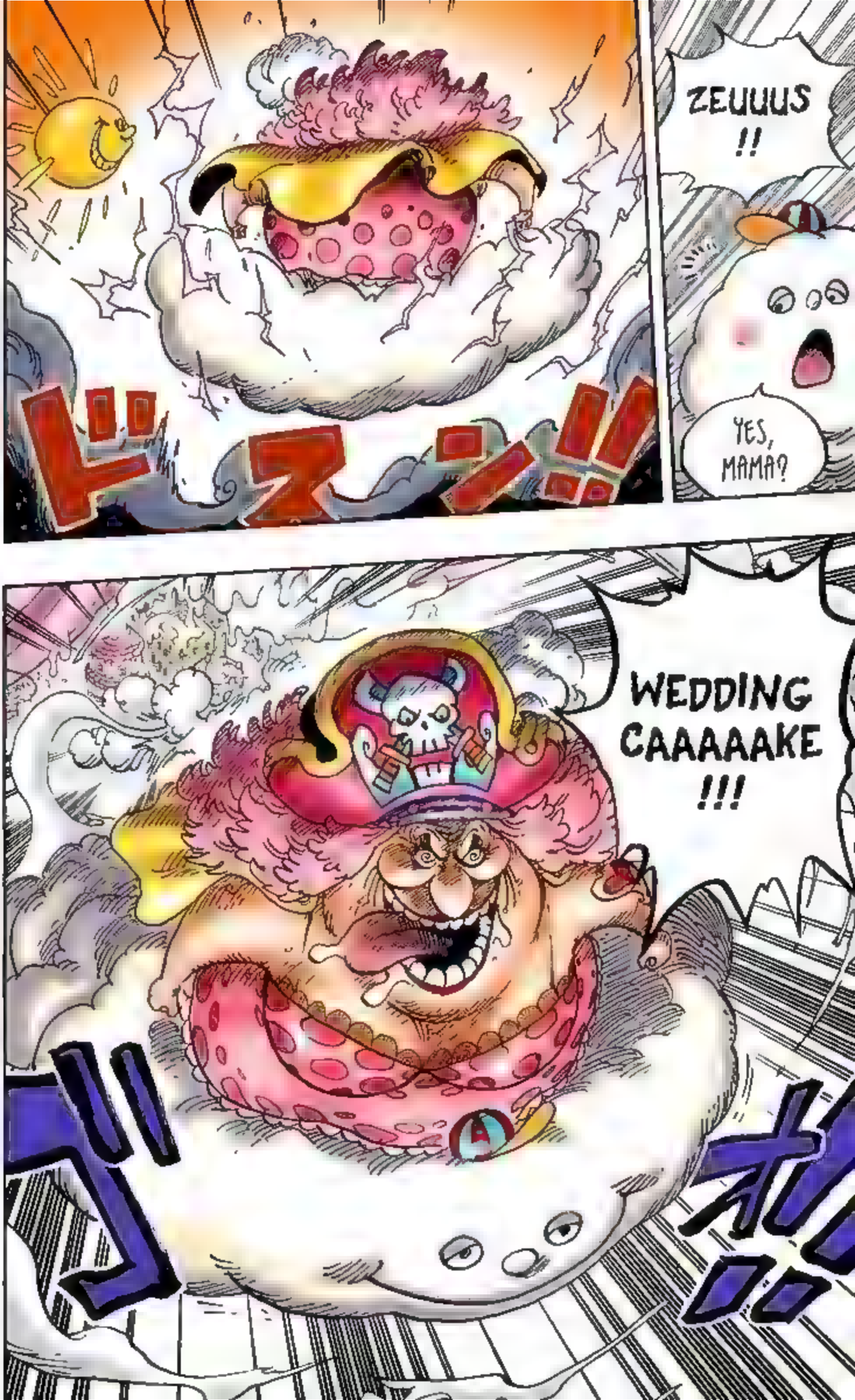
OH NO!! IT'S ONE OF HER MAJESTY'S HUNGER PANGS!!!

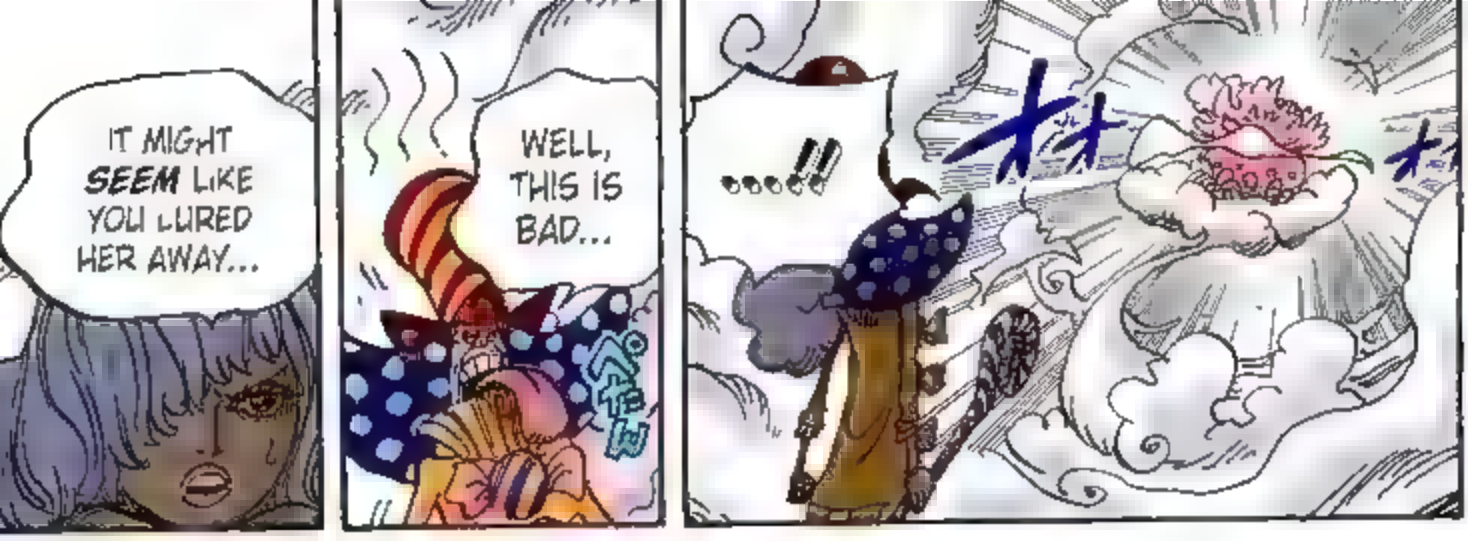
?!!
バキ
?!
バキバキ!!!
MAMA!! WE DO HAVE A WEDDING CAKE FOR YOU!!
WHOOSH!
BROTHER PEROS!! WHAT ARE YOU SAYING?!

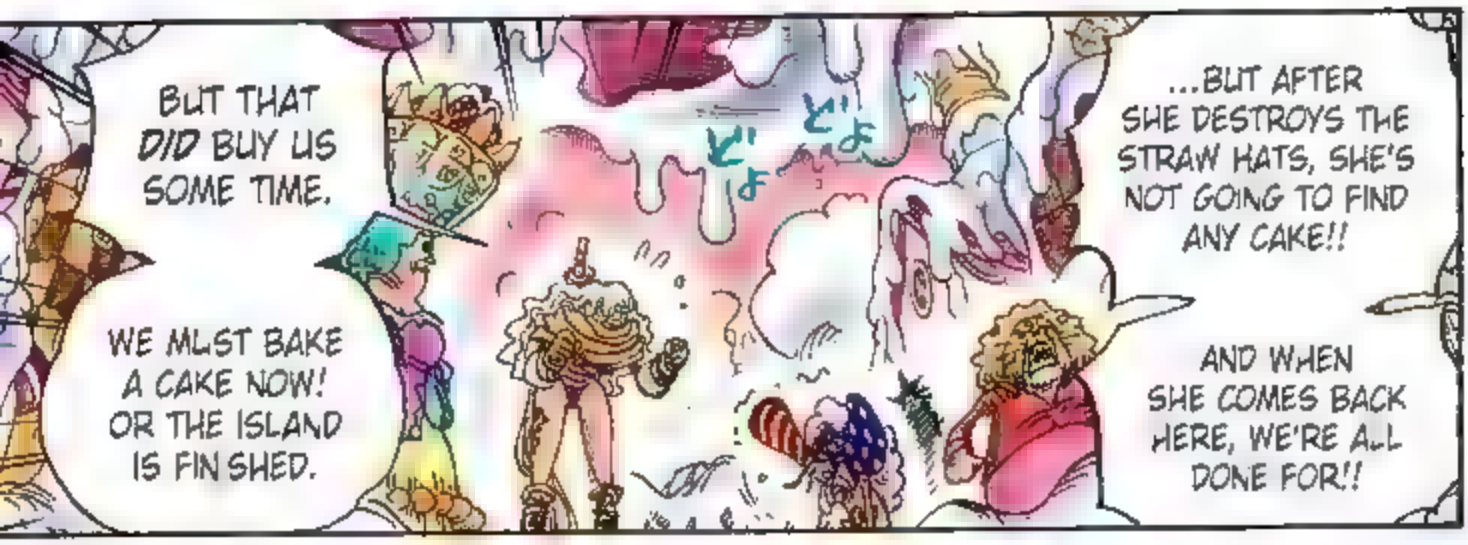

IT WILL BE THE PERFECT WEDDING CAKE! ♡♡
MADE WITH THE FINEST INGREDIENTS, DELICIOUS ENOUGH TO MELT IN YOUR MOUTH!!
?!!
THERE WAS A BACKUP CAKE, MAMA!!

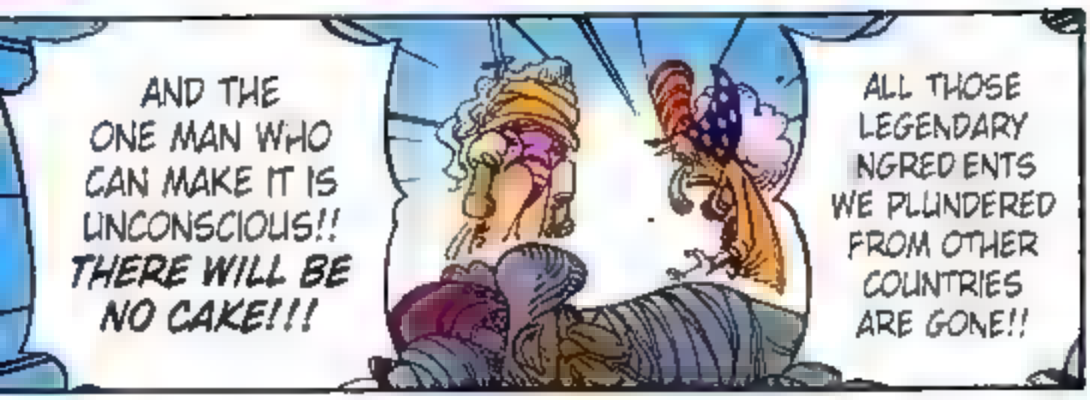

?!!
OH, HOW WE WISH FOR YOU TO TRY IT, MAMA!!
THEY ARE HEADING TO THE SOUTHWEST BEACH IN AN ATTEMPT TO ESCAPE AS WE SPEAK!!
BUT ALAS, THE WICKED STRAW HAT CREW HAS MADE OFF WITH YOUR TREAT, PERORIN!♪

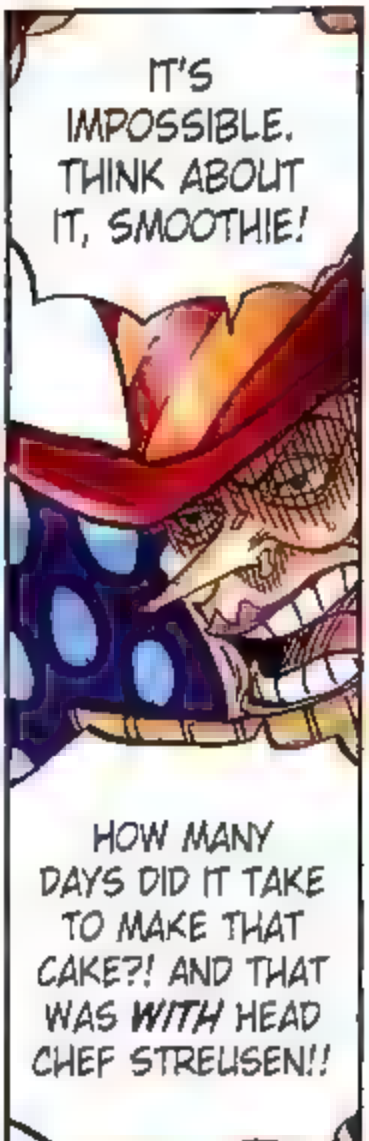
SHE CAN STILL LISTEN TO REASON! IF SHE GOES AFTER THEM, THAT'S TWO BIRDS WITH ONE STONE!!
MY WEDDING CAKE...!!!
THAT'S RIGHT! THEY HAVE IT!!
CRAK
CRAK
...!!
CRAK
CRAK
MRMR.. !!
WILL THIS WORK? CAN HE LURE HER AWAY?
...
...YOU'LL PAY WITH YOUR LIFE SPAN!!!
SPIN!
IF YOU LIE TO ME...
?!!!

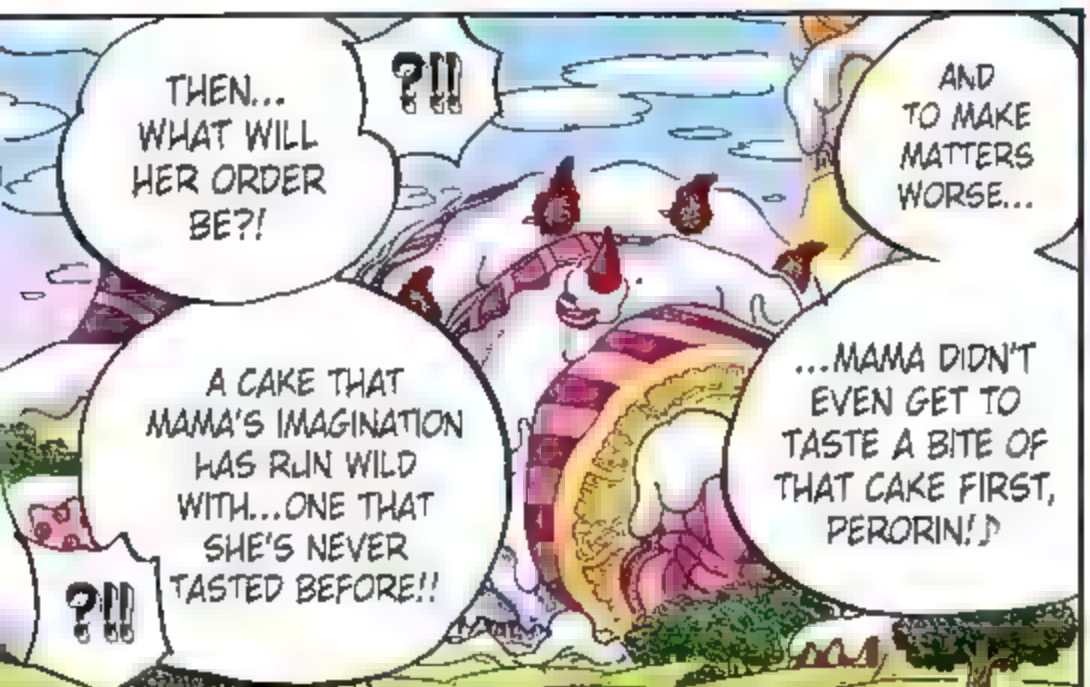

ドスン!!
ZEUUUS !!
YES, MAMA?
WEDDING CAAAAAKE !!!


IT MIGHT SEEM LIKE YOU LURED HER AWAY...
WELL, THIS IS BAD...
...!!

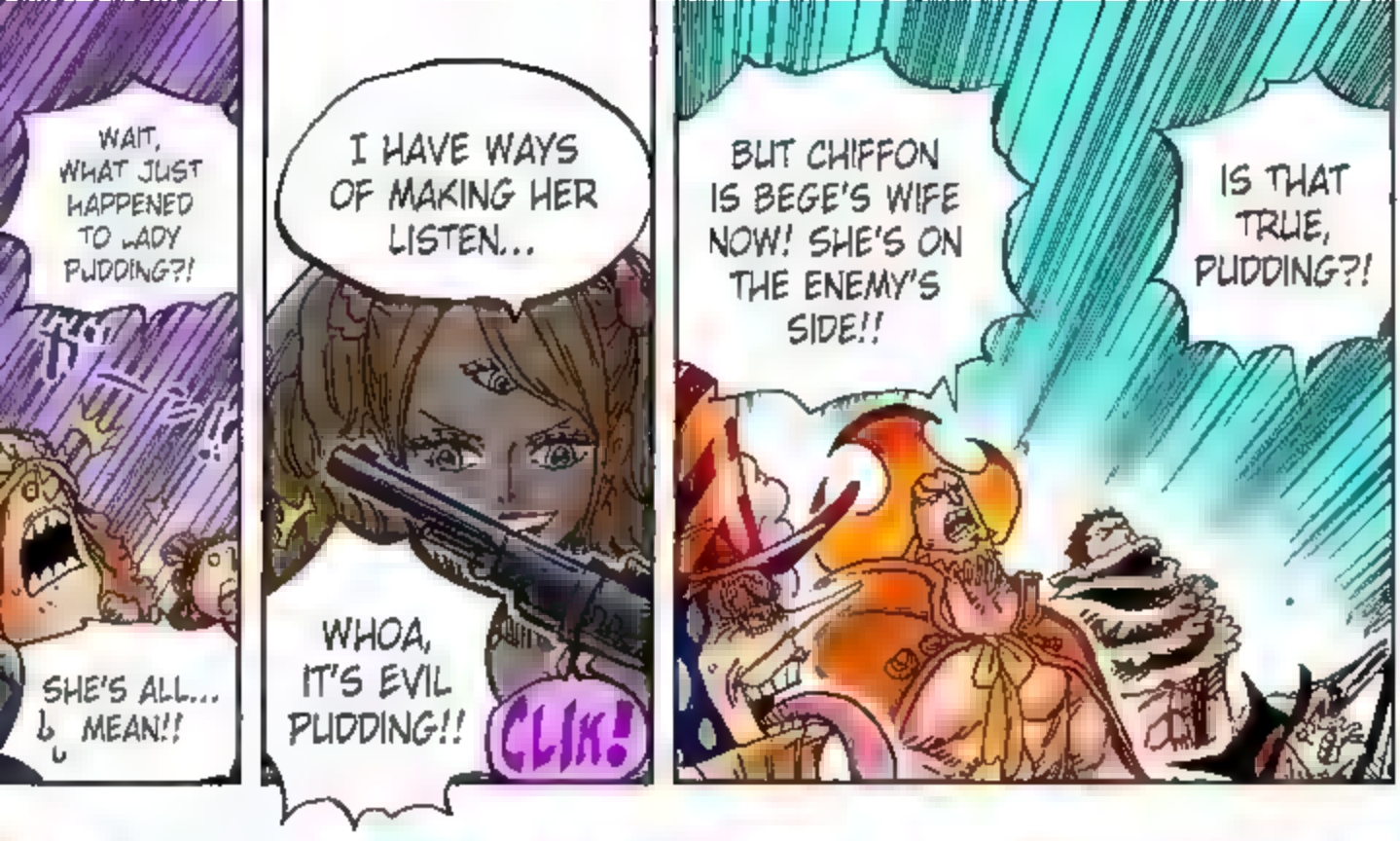

BUT THAT DID BUY US SOME TIME.
WE MUST BAKE A CAKE NOW! OR THE ISLAND IS FINISHED.
どよ
どよ
...BUT AFTER SHE DESTROYS THE STRAW HATS, SHE'S NOT GOING TO FIND ANY CAKE!!
AND WHEN SHE COMES BACK HERE, WE'RE ALL DONE FOR!!


AND THE ONE MAN WHO CAN MAKE IT IS UNCONSCIOUS!! THERE WILL BE NO CAKE!!!
ALL THOSE LEGENDARY INGREDIENTS WE PLUNDERED FROM OTHER COUNTRIES ARE GONE!!

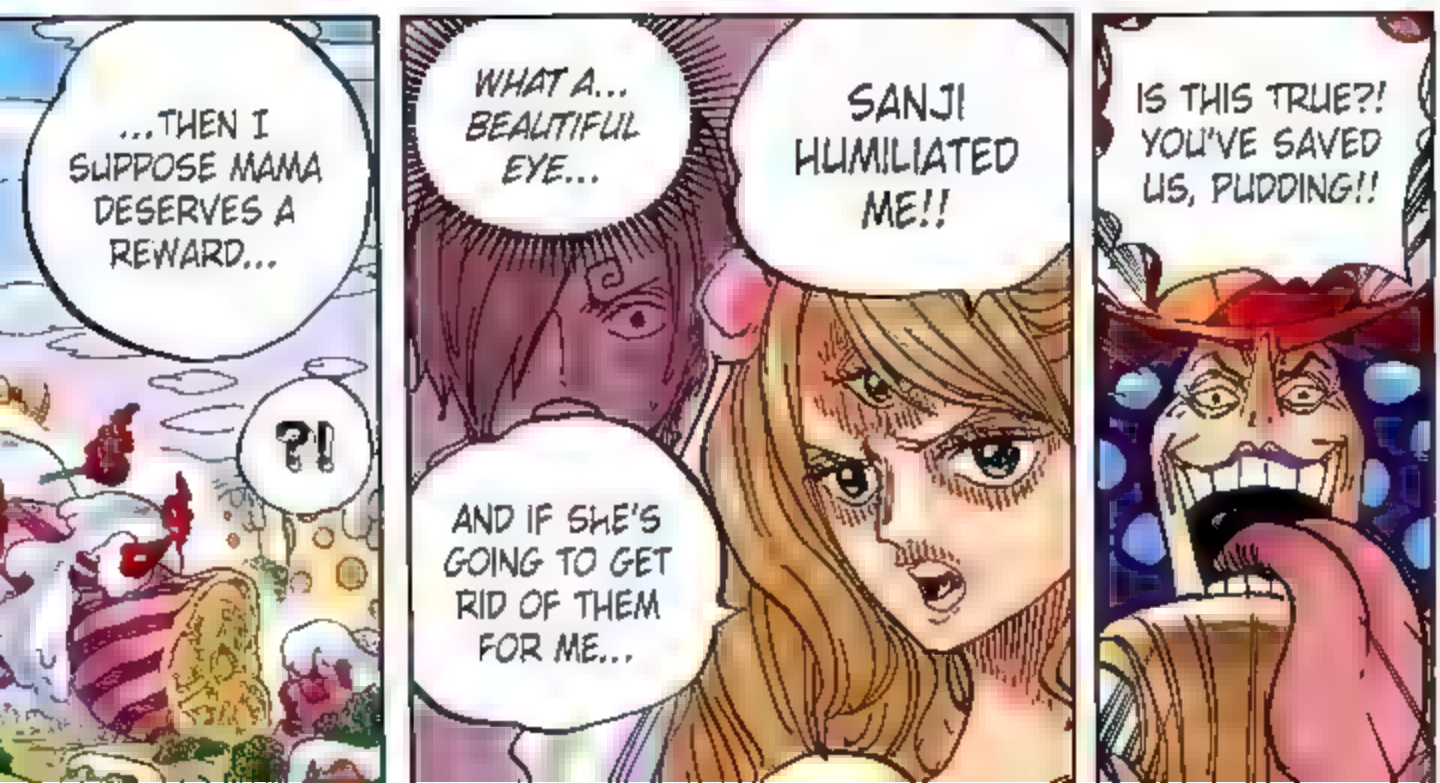

IT'S IMPOSSIBLE. THINK ABOUT IT, SMOOTHIE!
HOW MANY DAYS DID IT TAKE TO MAKE THAT CAKE?! AND THAT WAS WITH HEAD CHEF STREUSEN!!

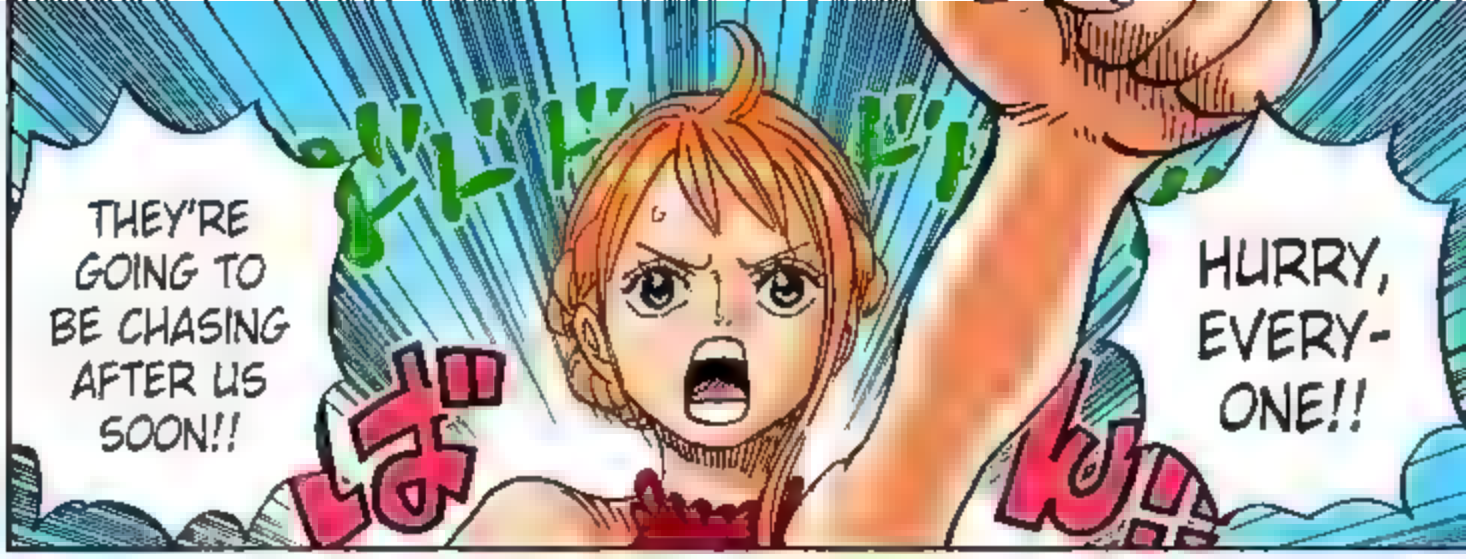

?!!
THEN... WHAT WILL HER ORDER BE?!
A CAKE THAT MAMA'S IMAGINATION HAS RUN WILD WITH...ONE THAT SHE'S NEVER TASTED BEFORE!!
?!!
AND TO MAKE MATTERS WORSE...
...MAMA DIDN'T EVEN GET TO TASTE A BITE OF THAT CAKE FIRST, PERORIN!♪

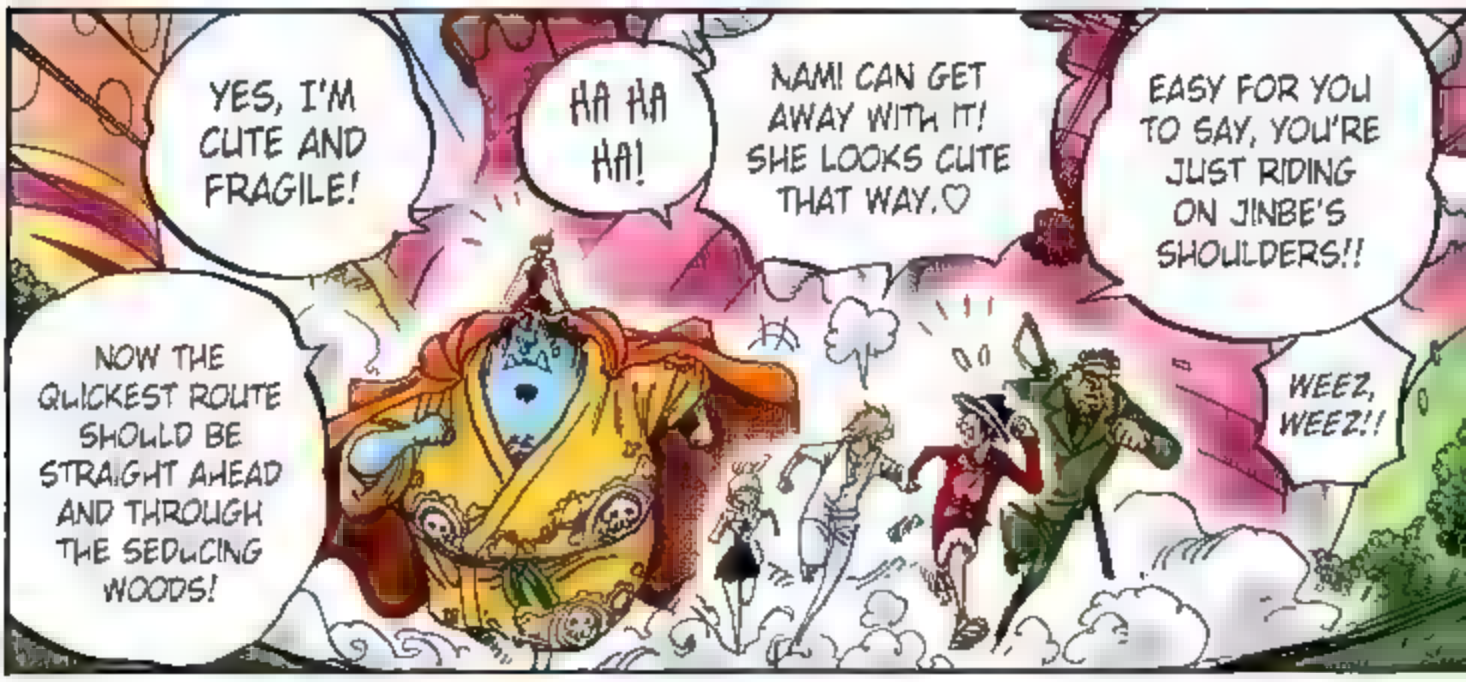
...AND ANYTHING BEYOND THAT IS AN UNKNOWN VARIABLE AT THIS POINT!!
THIS IS BAD. AT THE VERY LEAST, SHE'LL DESTROY THE ISLAND...
WHO IS GOING TO BAKE THAT FOR HER?!!
ぎゅっ!
?!
WANT ME TO COME TO THE RESCUE?!
PUDDING !!!
AND SISTER CHIFFON IS AN EXPERT AT CHIFFON CAKES!!
THIS WEDDING CAKE WAS SUPPOSED TO BE A CHOCOLATE CHIFFON CAKE!
THE TWO OF US TOGETHER CAN MAKE THAT CAKE!!
AND WHEN IT COMES TO CHOCOLATE, I'M EVERY BIT AS GOOD AS THE HEAD CHEF!!
OH! LADY PUDDING!!

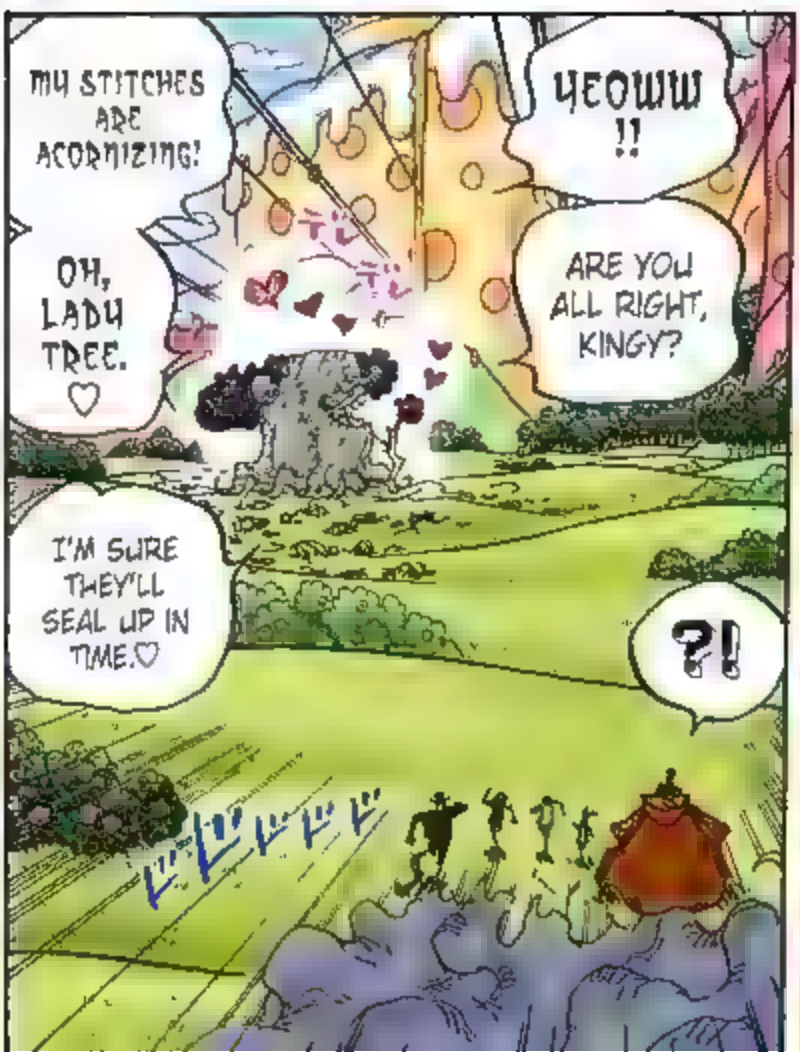

WAIT, WHAT JUST HAPPENED TO LADY PUDDING?!
SHE'S ALL... MEAN!!
I HAVE WAYS OF MAKING HER LISTEN...
WHOA, IT'S EVIL PUDDING!!
CLIK!
BUT CHIFFON IS BEGE'S WIFE NOW! SHE'S ON THE ENEMY'S SIDE!!
IS THAT TRUE, PUDDING?!

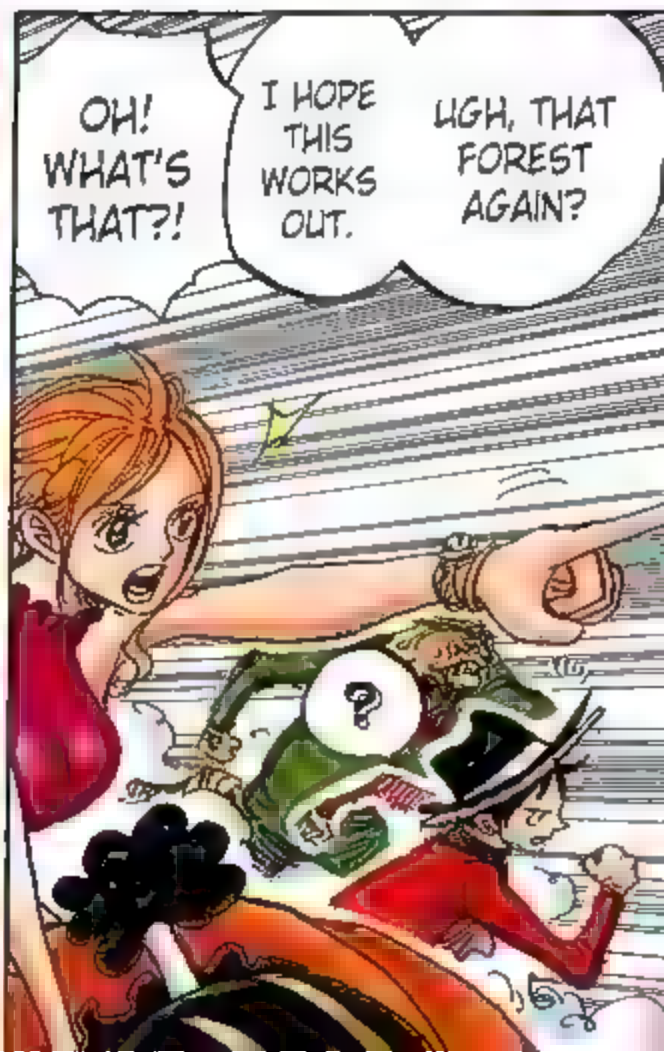
BROTHER PEROS, IF MAMA WIPES OUT THE STRAW HATS...
...GUIDE HER TO CHOCOLAT TOWN, AND I'LL CALM HER DOWN!!
AS A MATTER OF FACT, THE INGREDIENTS FOR THE CAKE WERE STORED AT CHOCOLAT TOWN...
...ON CACAO ISLAND IN OUR TERRITORY! WE HAVE A BACKUP STORE OF MATERIALS!


...THEN I SUPPOSE MAMA DESERVES A REWARD...
?!
WHAT A... BEAUTIFUL EYE...
SANJI HUMILIATED ME!!
AND IF SHE'S GOING TO GET RID OF THEM FOR ME...
IS THIS TRUE?! YOU'VE SAVED US, PUDDING!!


THEY'RE GOING TO BE CHASING AFTER US SOON!!
ばっ
HURRY, EVERY-ONE!!


YES, I'M CUTE AND FRAGILE!
HA HA HA!
NAMI CAN GET AWAY WITH IT! SHE LOOKS CUTE THAT WAY.♡
EASY FOR YOU TO SAY, YOU'RE JUST RIDING ON JINBE'S SHOULDERS!!
NOW THE QUICKEST ROUTE SHOULD BE STRAIGHT AHEAD AND THROUGH THE SEDUCING WOODS!
WEEZ, WEEZ!!


MY STITCHES ARE ACORNIZING!
YEOWW !!
OH, LADY TREE. ♡
ARE YOU ALL RIGHT, KINGY?
I'M SURE THEY'LL SEAL UP IN TIME.♡
?!


OH! WHAT'S THAT?!
I HOPE THIS WORKS OUT.
UGH, THAT FOREST AGAIN?
?

AH!
KINGBAUM! YOU'RE ALIVE!
?
AH!
ONE DAY... ONE DAY YOU WON'T BE A THORN IN MY SIDE!!!
HUH? I THOUGHT THEY TOOK LOLA'S VIVRE CARD AWAY FROM YOU, NAMI.
ONLY ONE OF THEM! I CUT IT IN TWO.
AH, THIS IS MUCH FASTER.
HE'S THE BOSS OF THE ENTIRE SEDUCING WOODS...
...SO HE CAN TAKE US STRAIGHT THROUGH IT!
YEOWWW!!
...!!
OH, KINGY!!
STRAW HATS SPOTTED DEAD AHEAD!!
LOOK, THE ENEMY S BEHIND US!!
NOW PURSUING!!

?!!

...
CAAAKE
!!!

WHAAAT
?!!

OUR TARGETS ARE IN SIGHT!! TAKE THEM OUT!!

YEAH
!!

...I'LL RIP YOUR STITCHES OUT!!

YOU'RE SADISTIC.

HURRY, KINGBAUM!! IF THEY CATCH US...

GIMME MY CAKE !!!

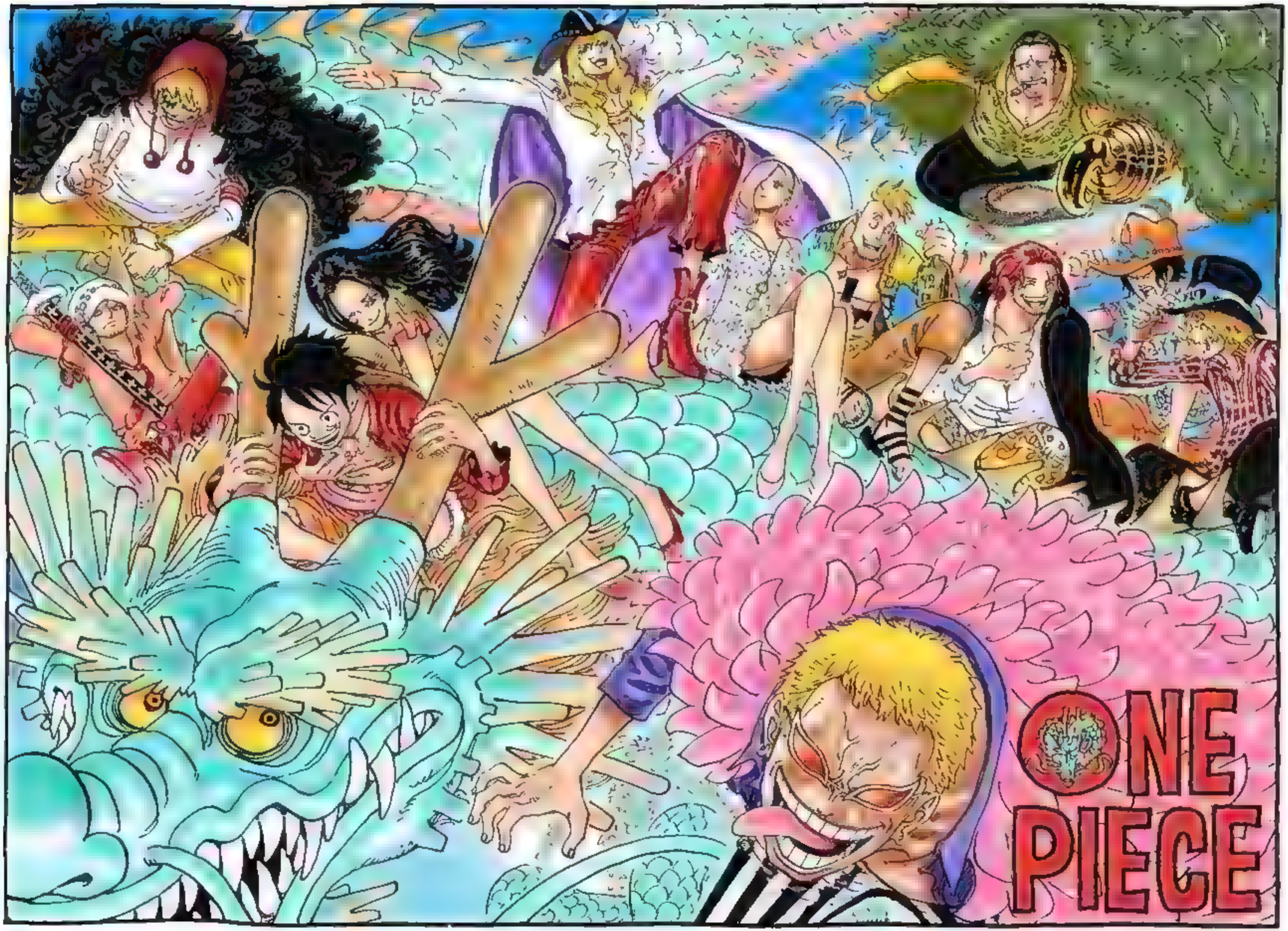
BIG MOM !!!

WED-
DIIING
...

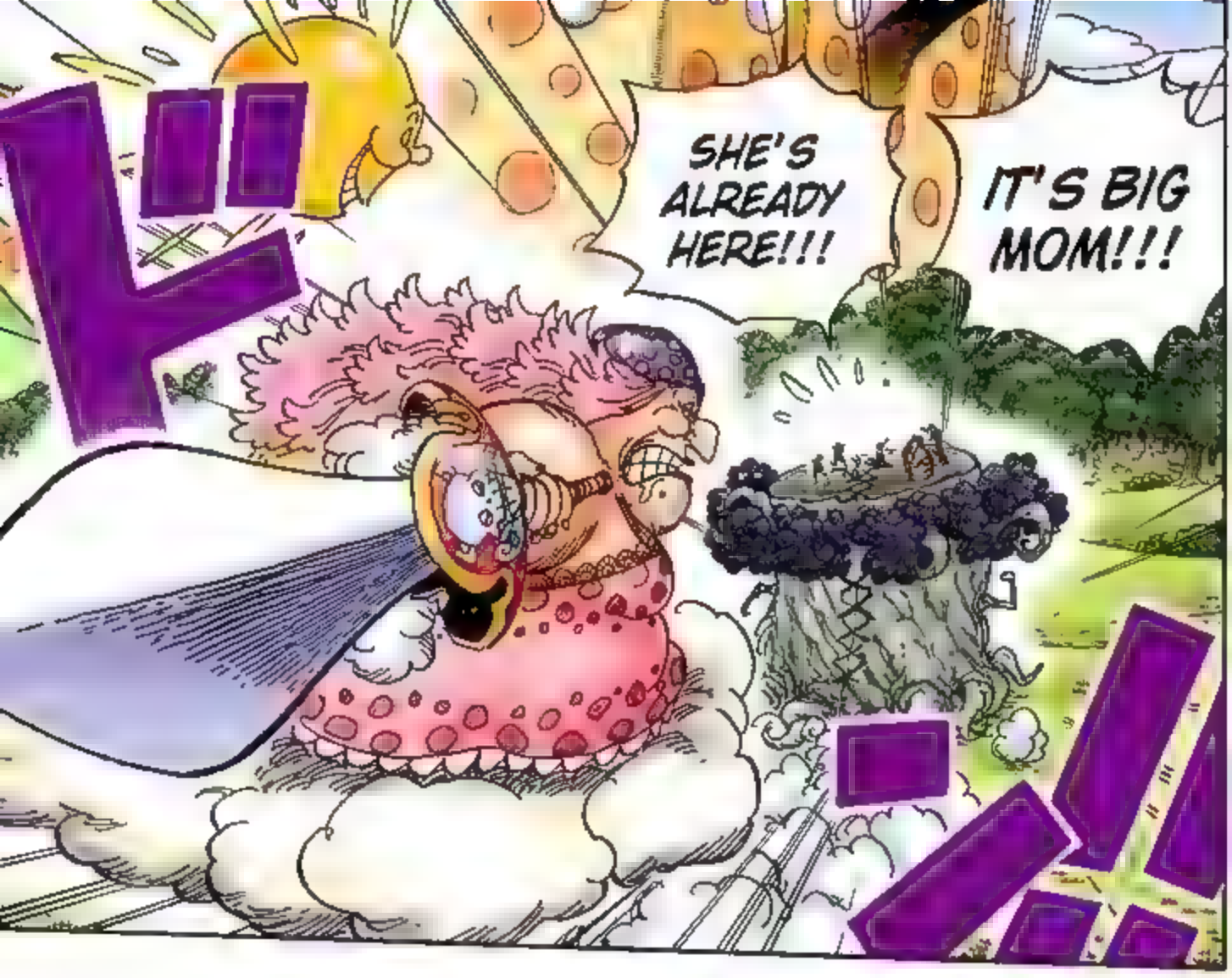
SOMETHING PASSED OVERHEAD!!

HMM?

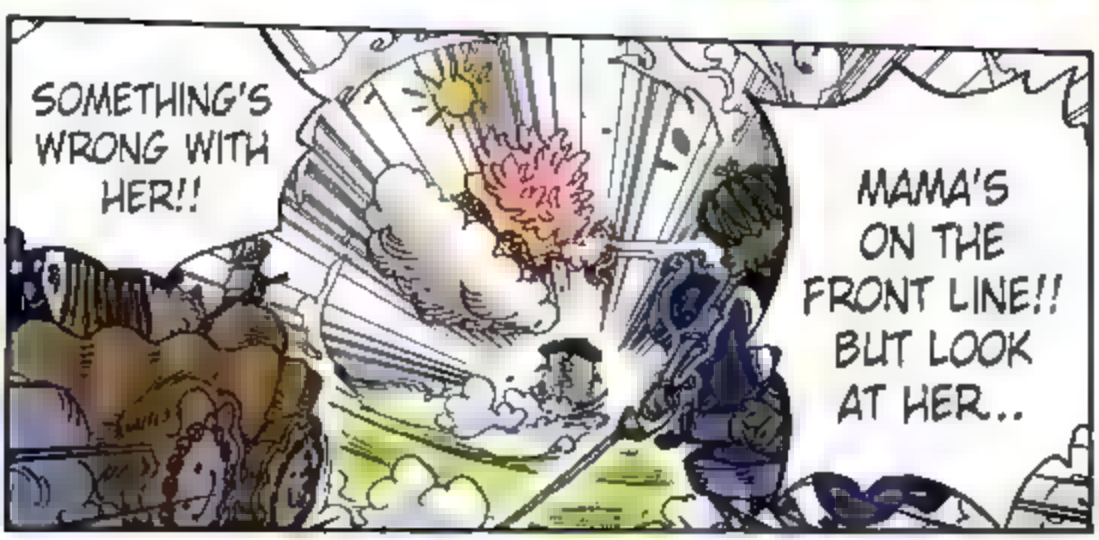
Chapter 874: BE MY SERVANT



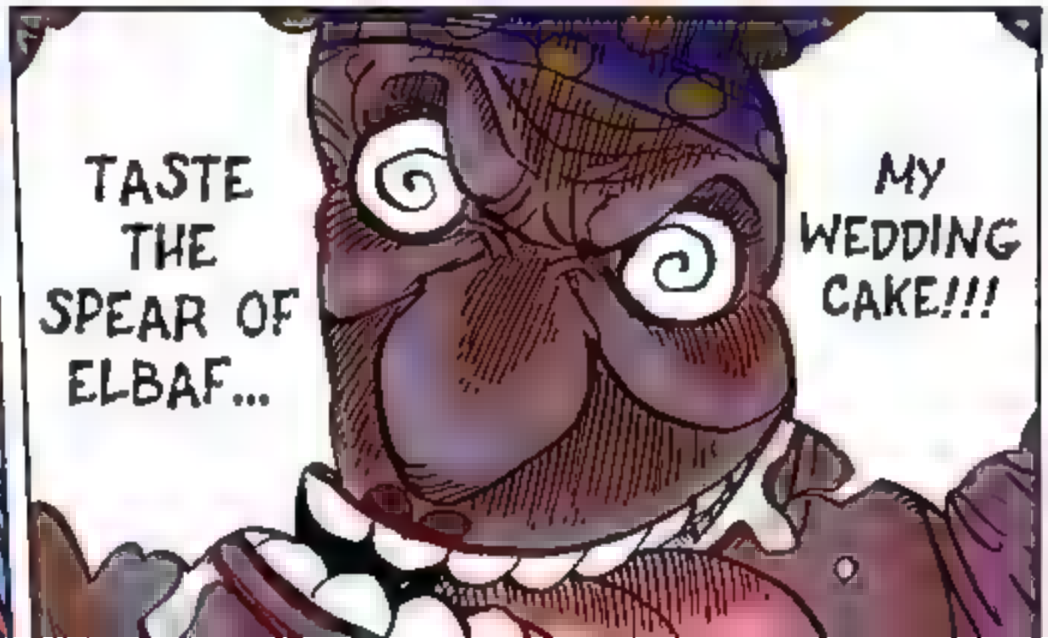
vol.87

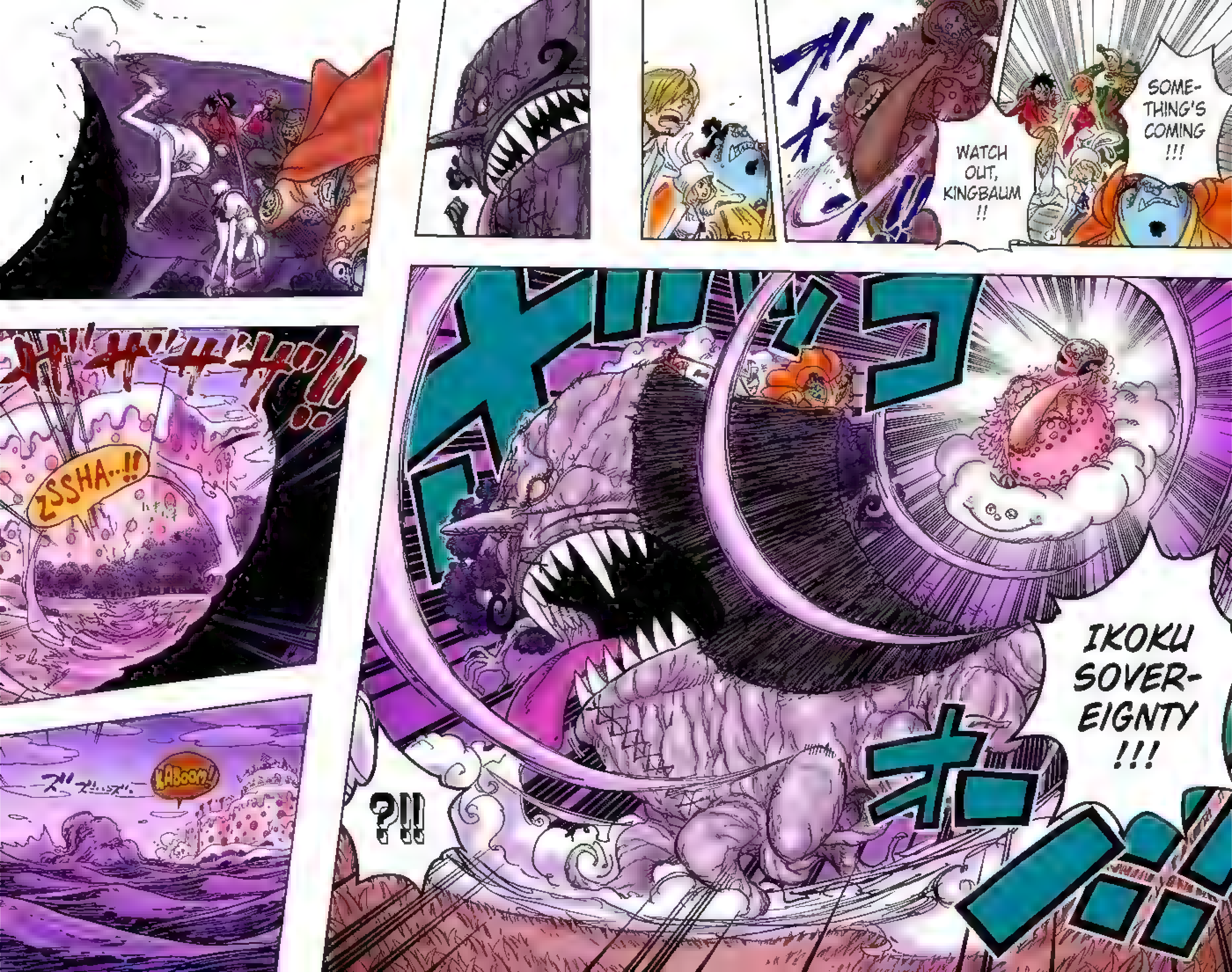

SHE'S ALREADY HERE!!!
IT'S BIG MOM!!!

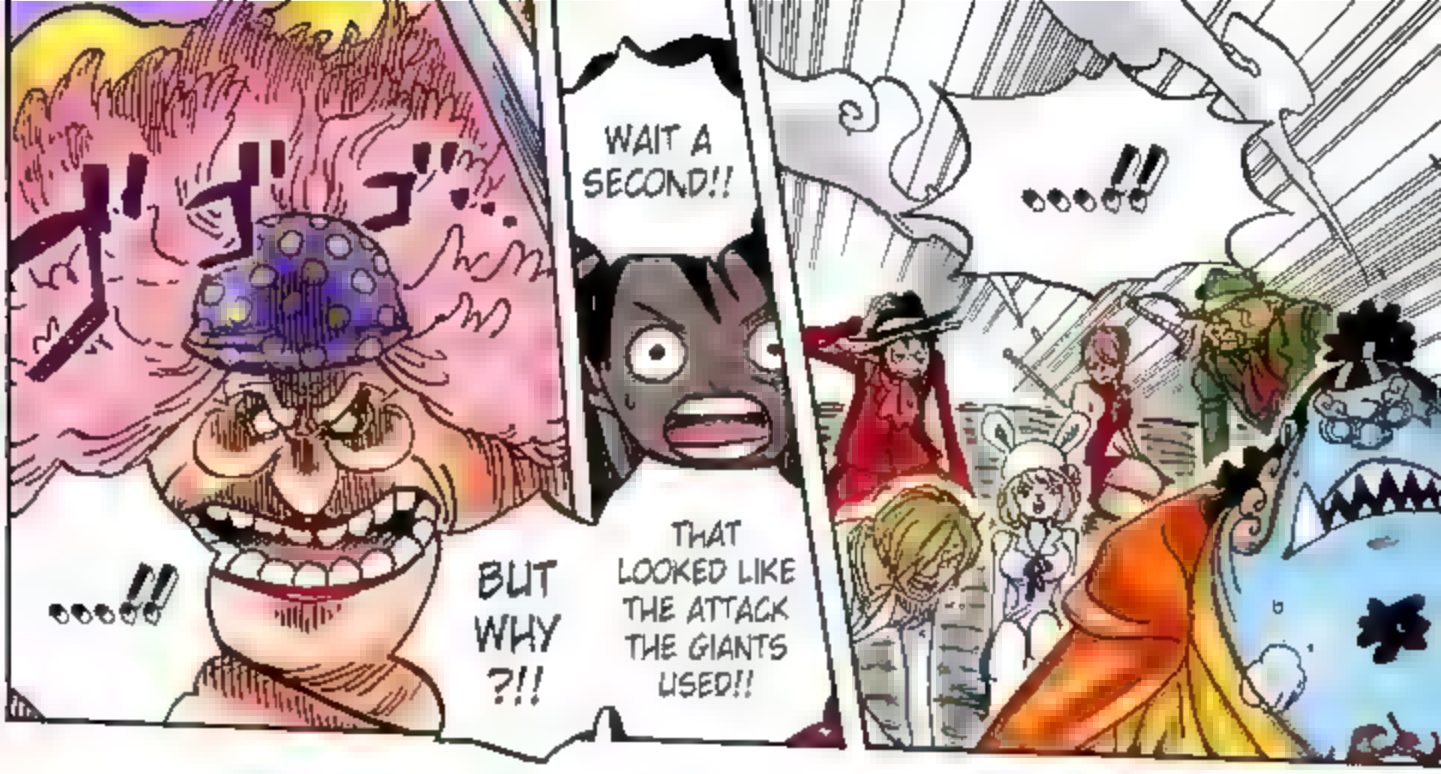
NO WAY!!

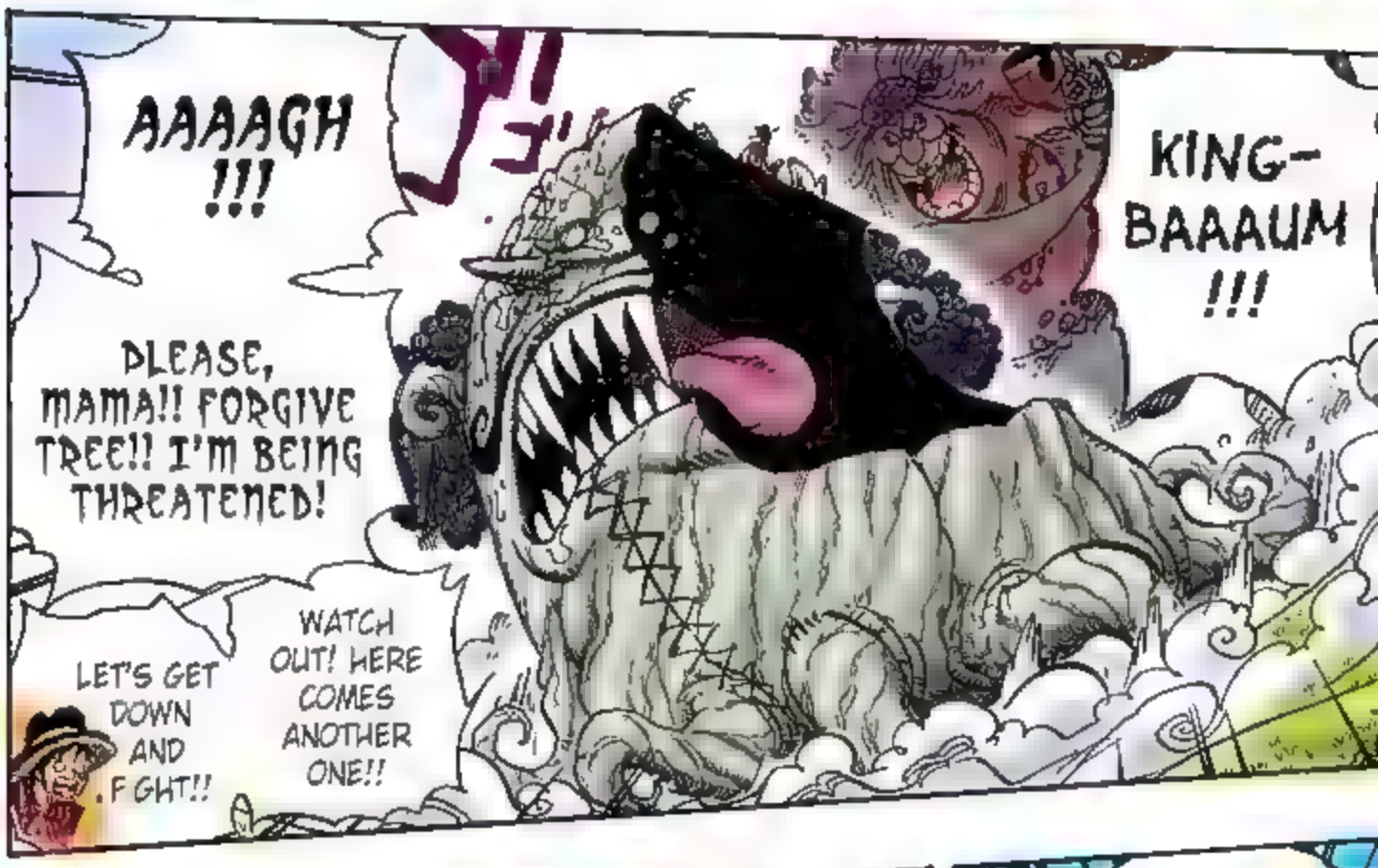

SOMETHING'S WRONG WITH HER!!
MAMA'S ON THE FRONT LINE!! BUT LOOK AT HER..

?!

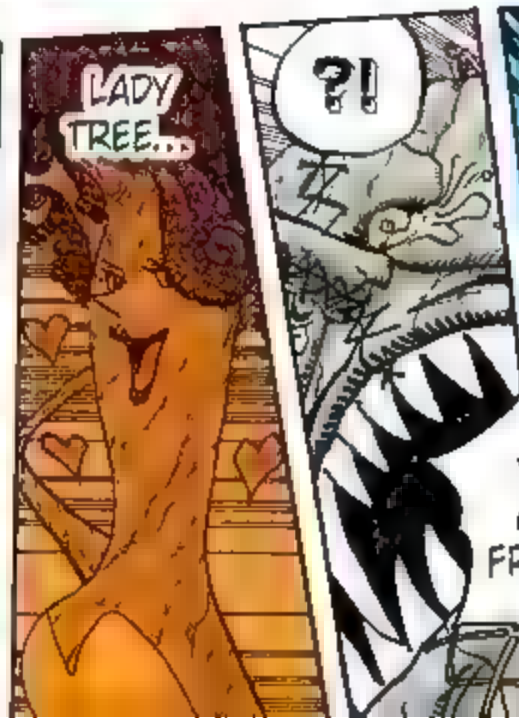

TASTE THE SPEAR OF ELBAF...
MY WEDDING CAKE!!!

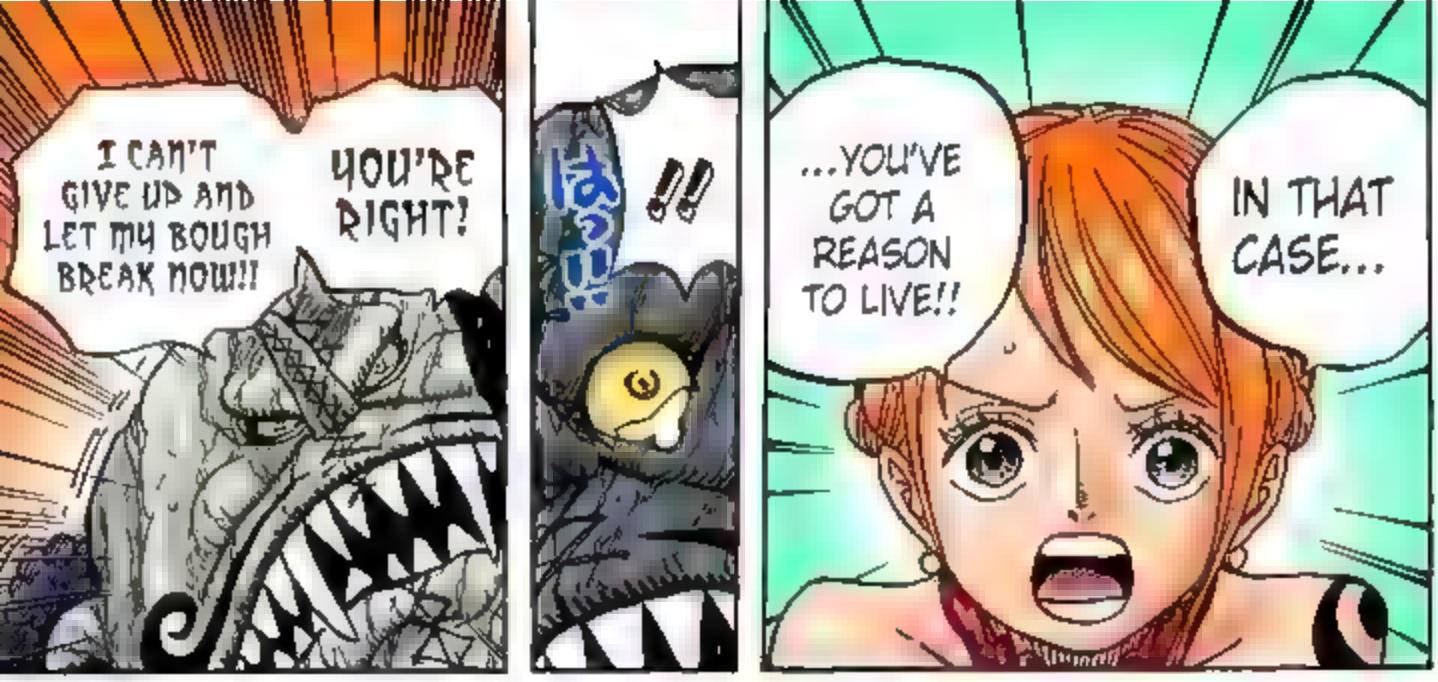

SOME-THING'S COMING!!!
WATCH OUT, KINGBAUM!!
IKOKU SOVER-EIGNTY!!!
?!!
ZSSHA..!!
KABOOM!

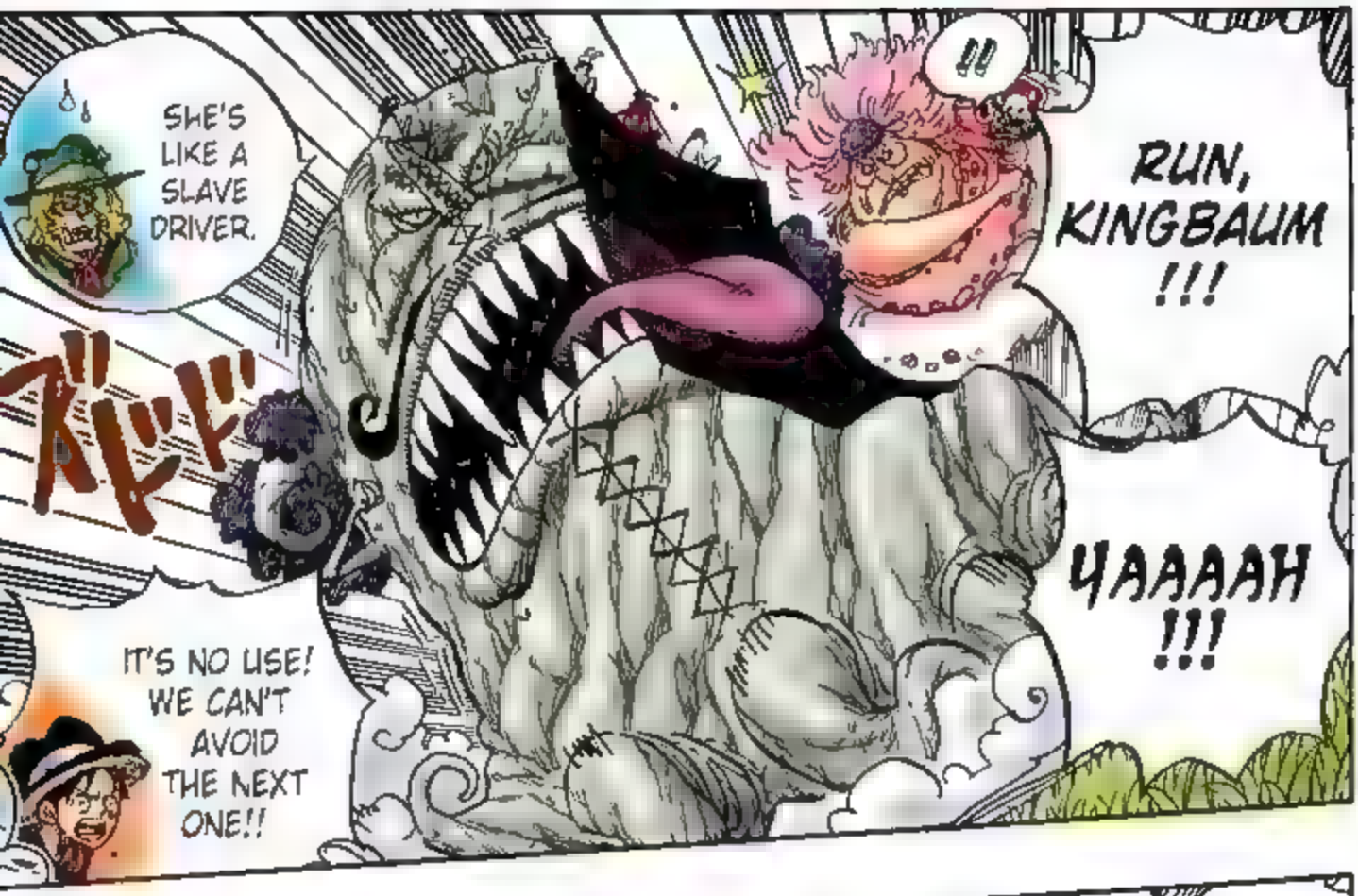

ゴゴゴゴ!!
...!!
WAIT A SECOND!!
BUT WHY ?!!
THAT LOOKED LIKE THE ATTACK THE GIANTS USED!!
...!!

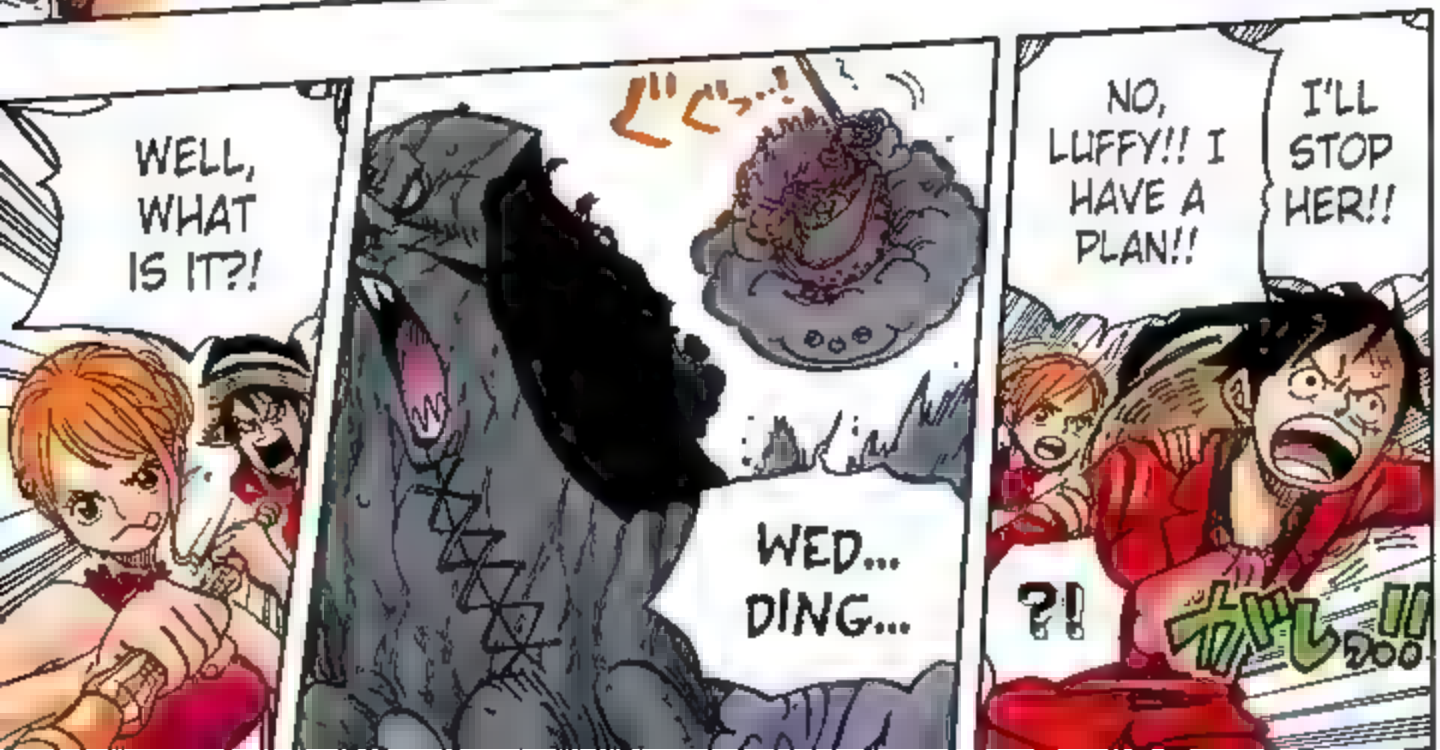

AAAAGH !!!
PLEASE, MAMA!! FORGIVE TREE!! I'M BEING THREATENED!
LET'S GET DOWN AND FIGHT!!
WATCH OUT! HERE COMES ANOTHER ONE!!
ゴ!
KING-BAAAUM !!!

...MY TREE-ANCÉE !!
SHE'S...

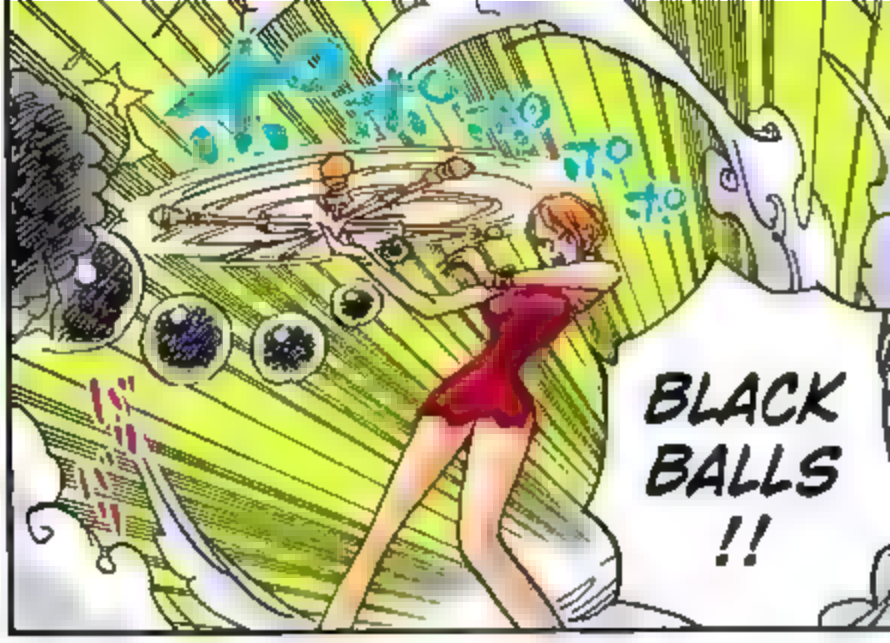

LADY TREE...
?!
WAIT, KINGBAUM!!
YOUR GIRL-FRIEND?!
WHO WAS THAT GIRL EARLIER?!

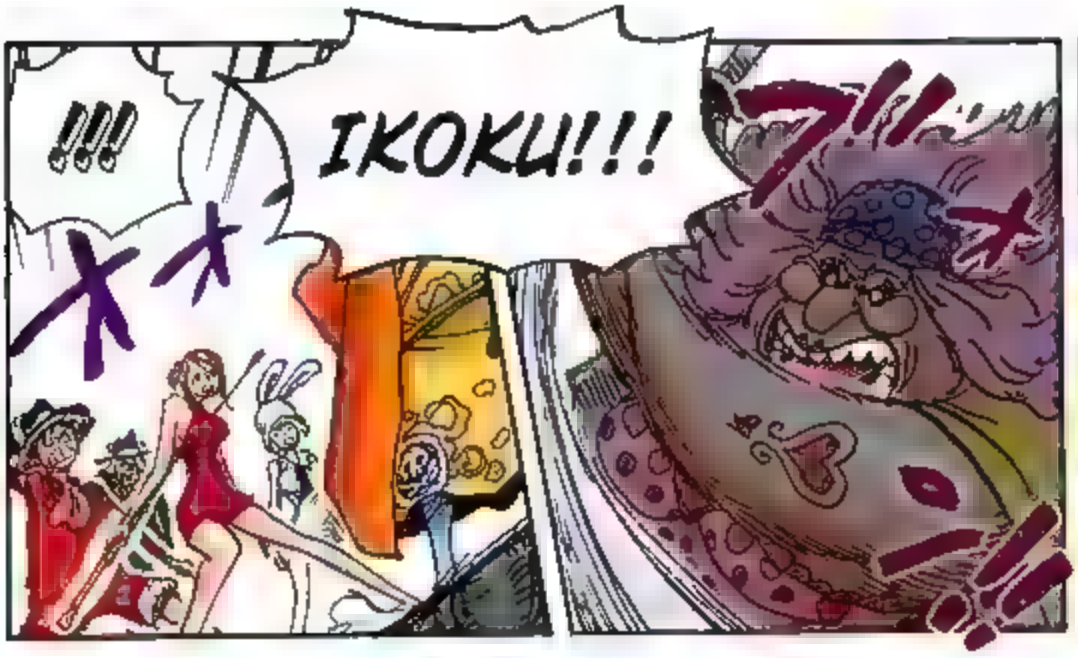

I CAN'T GIVE UP AND LET MY BOUGH BREAK NOW!!
YOU'RE RIGHT!
はっ!!
!!
...YOU'VE GOT A REASON TO LIVE!!
IN THAT CASE...

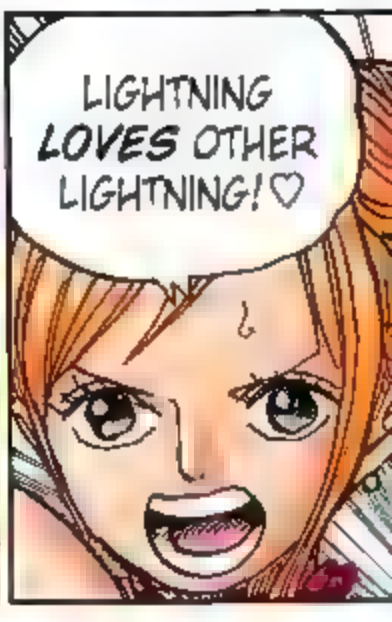

SHE'S LIKE A SLAVE DRIVER.
ズドド
!!
RUN, KINGBAUM !!!
YAAAAH !!!
IT'S NO USE! WE CAN'T AVOID THE NEXT ONE!!

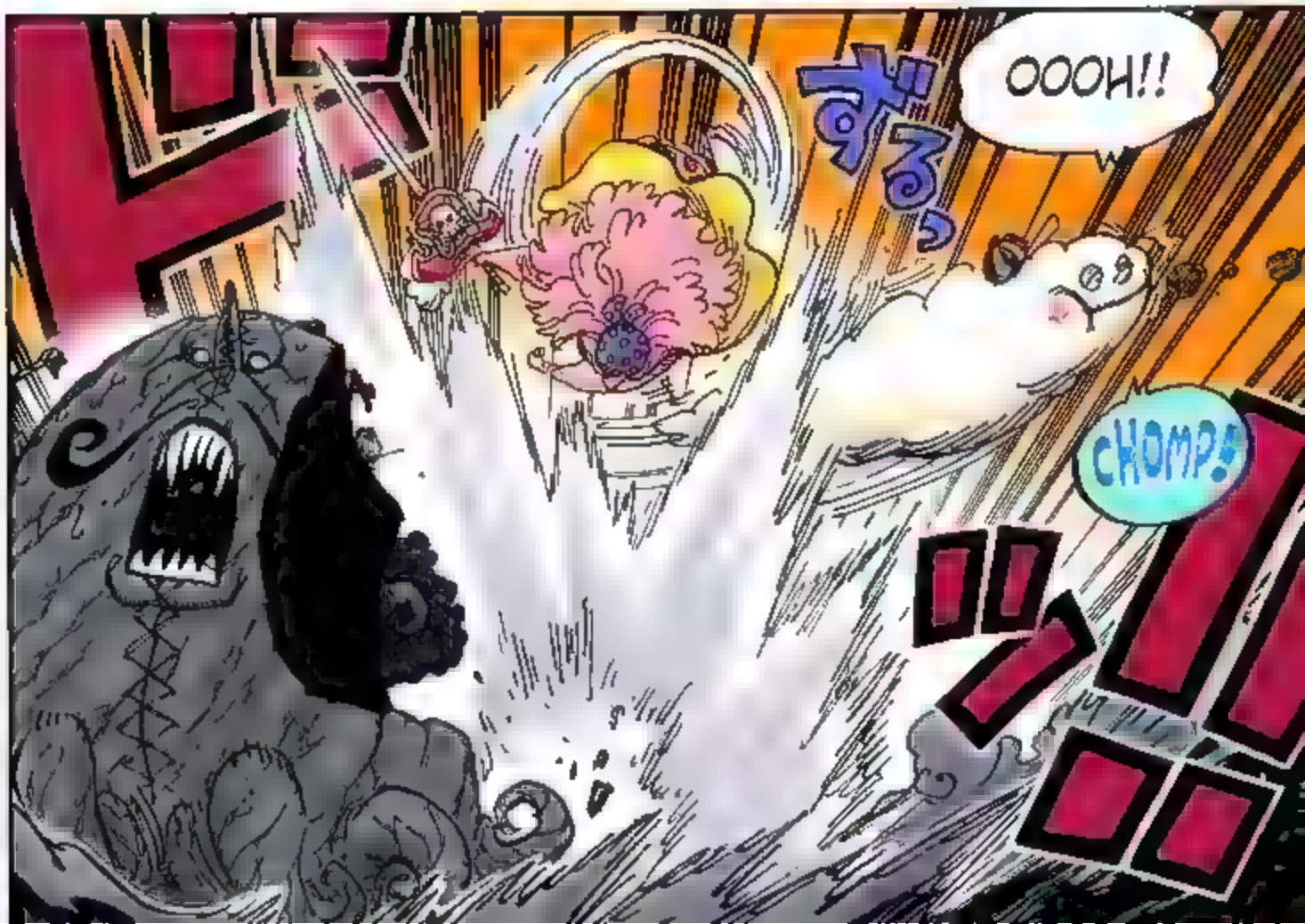

WELL, WHAT IS IT?!
WED... DING...
NO, LUFFY!! I HAVE A PLAN!!
I'LL STOP HER!!
?!
ボン!!

?!
HMM?

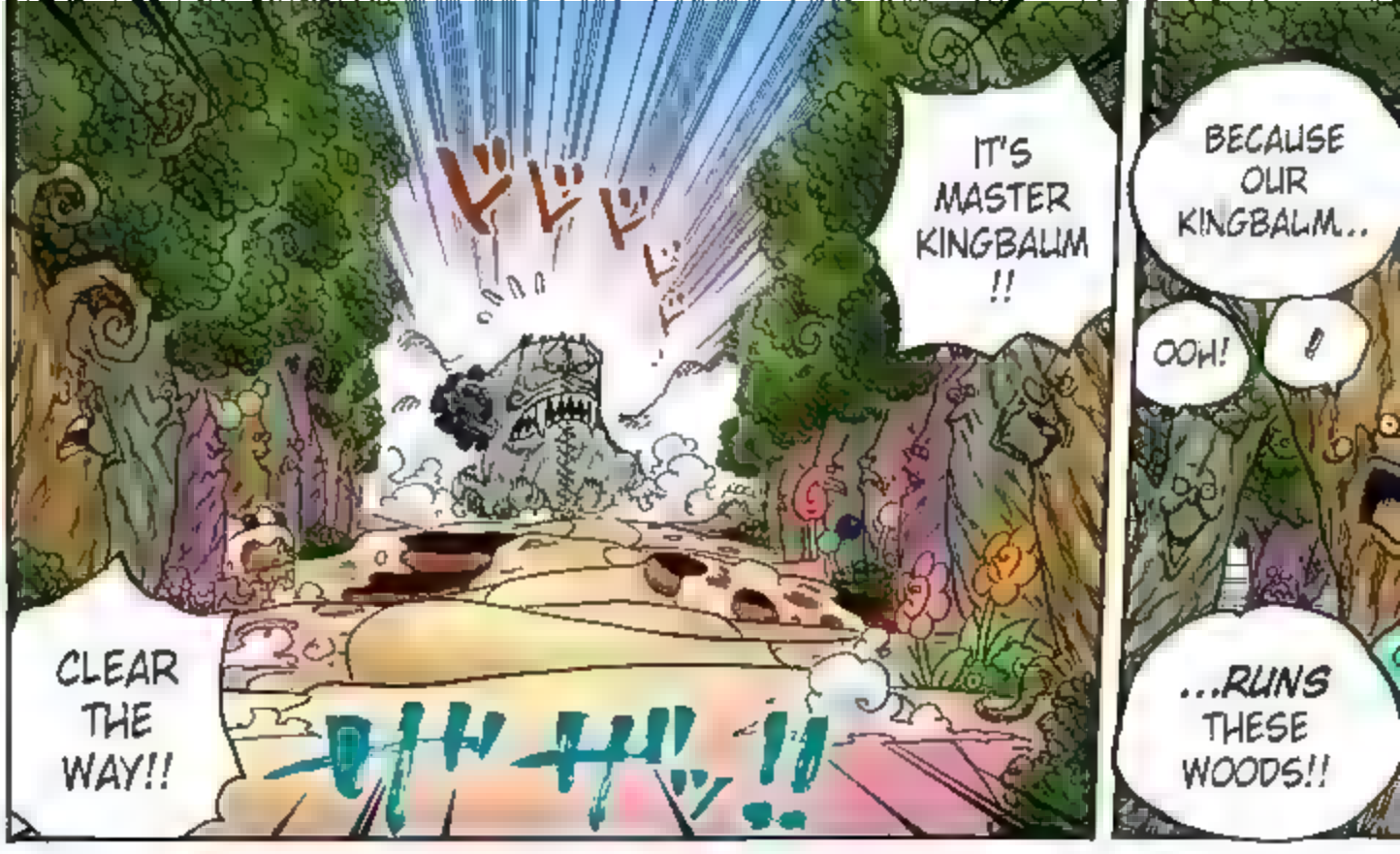

BLACK BALLS !!

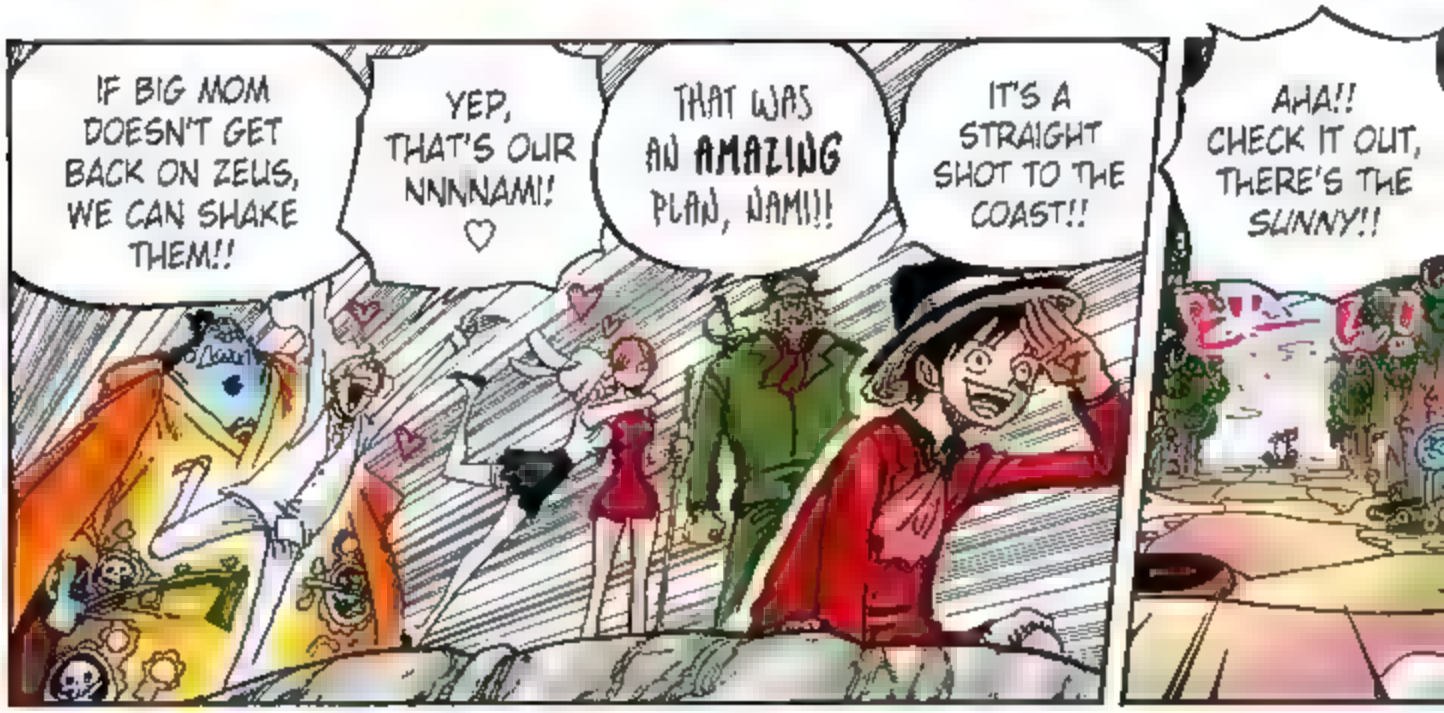

!!!
IKOKU!!!

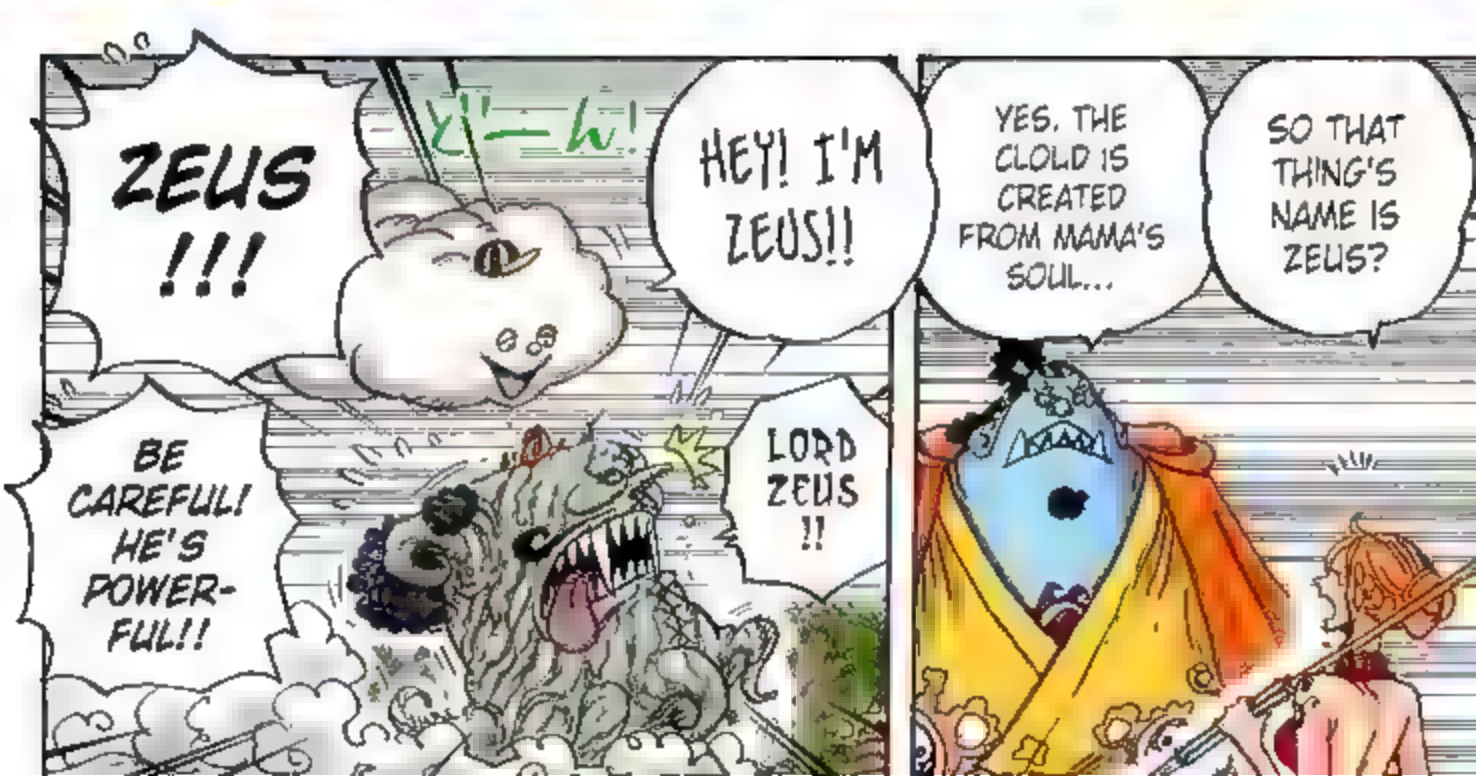

LIGHTNING LOVES OTHER LIGHTNING!♡

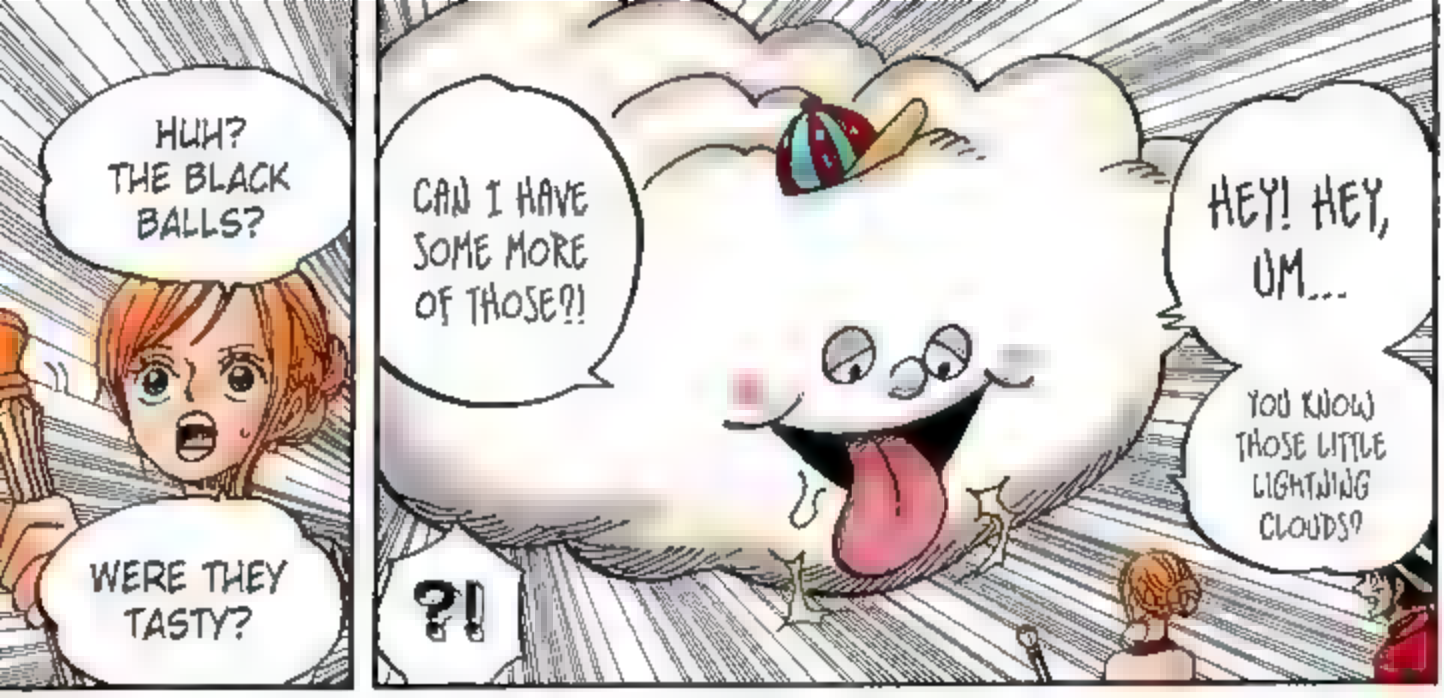

OOOH!!
CHOMP!

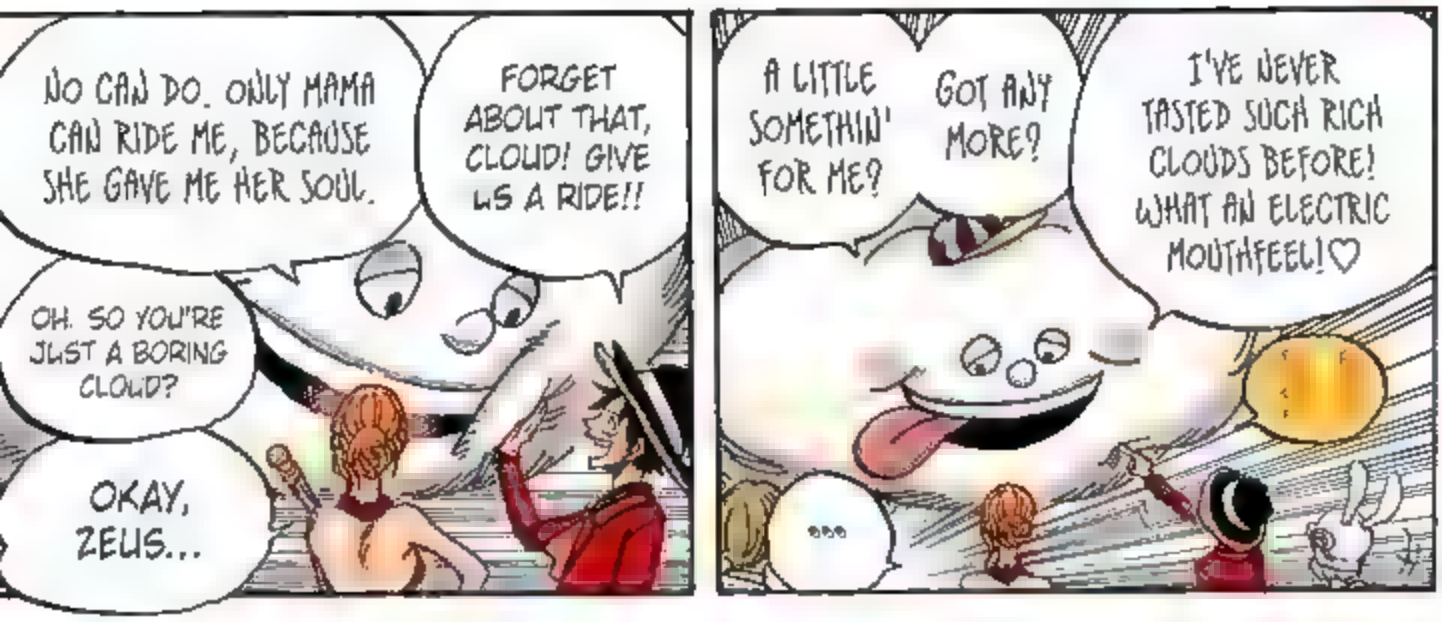
MMM, YUMMY!♡
FLOP!
!!
OH!! MAMA!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING, ZEUS?!
MMM, THESE ARE GOOD!
OH NO, HE'S TRANSFIXED!!
LOOK WHAT HAPPENED! THEY'RE GETTING AWAY!!
THEY'RE RUNNING INTO THE SEDUCING WOODS!!!
ONCE WE'RE IN THE WOODS, WE'RE PRACTICALLY HOME FREE!!

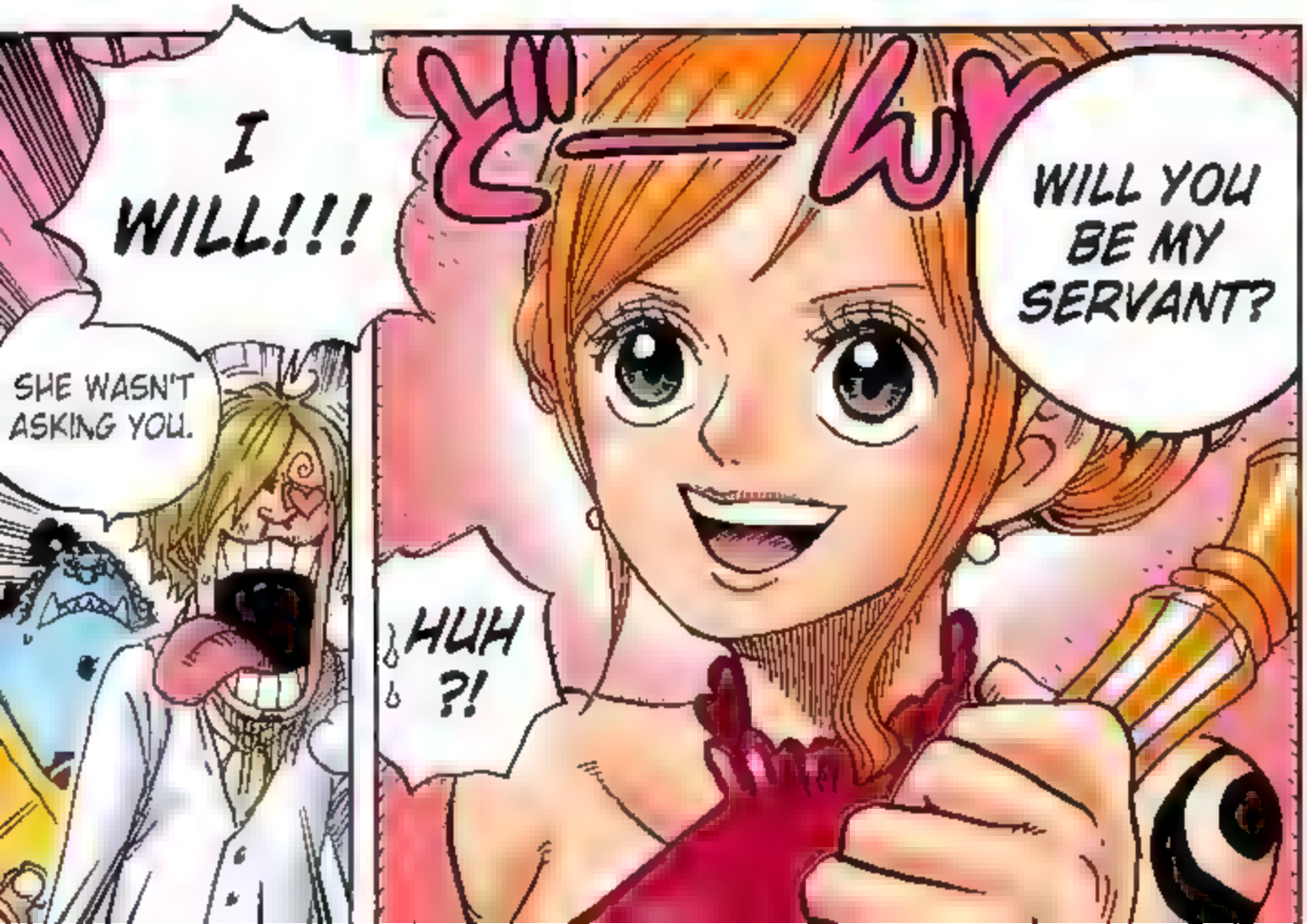

IT'S MASTER KINGBALM !!
CLEAR THE WAY!!
BECAUSE OUR KINGBALM...
OOH!
...RUNS THESE WOODS!!


IF BIG MOM DOESN'T GET BACK ON ZEUS, WE CAN SHAKE THEM!!
YEP, THAT'S OUR NNNNAMI! ♡
THAT WAS AN AMAZING PLAN, NAMI!!
IT'S A STRAIGHT SHOT TO THE COAST!!
AHA!! CHECK IT OUT, THERE'S THE SUNNY!!

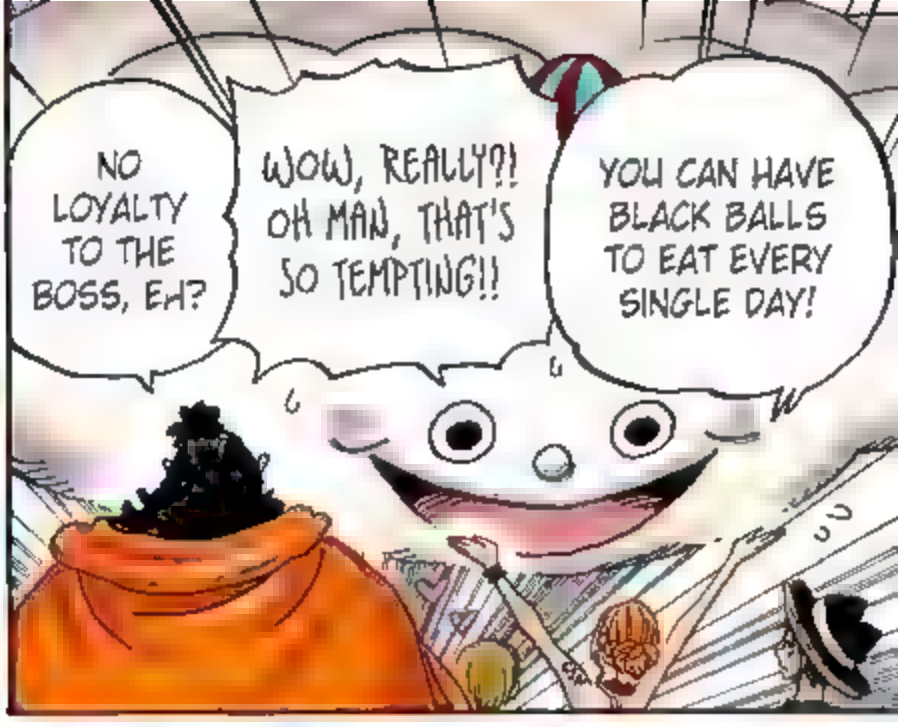

ZEUS !!!
HEY! I'M ZEUS!!
BE CAREFUL! HE'S POWER-FUL!!
LORD ZEUS !!
YES. THE CLOUD IS CREATED FROM MAMA'S SOUL...
SO THAT THING'S NAME IS ZEUS?


HUH? THE BLACK BALLS?
WERE THEY TASTY?
CAN I HAVE SOME MORE OF THOSE?!
?!
HEY! HEY, UM...
YOU KNOW THOSE LITTLE LIGHTNING CLOUDS?

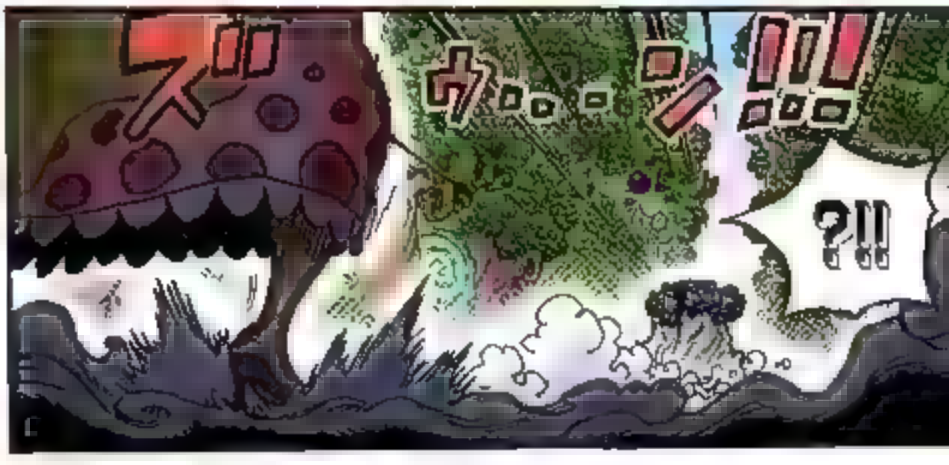

NO CAN DO. ONLY MAMA CAN RIDE ME, BECAUSE SHE GAVE ME HER SOUL.
FORGET ABOUT THAT, CLOUD! GIVE US A RIDE!!
OH. SO YOU'RE JUST A BORING CLOUD?
OKAY, ZEUS...
A LITTLE SOMETHIN' FOR ME?
GOT ANY MORE?
I'VE NEVER TASTED SUCH RICH CLOUDS BEFORE! WHAT AN ELECTRIC MOUTHFEEL!♡
...

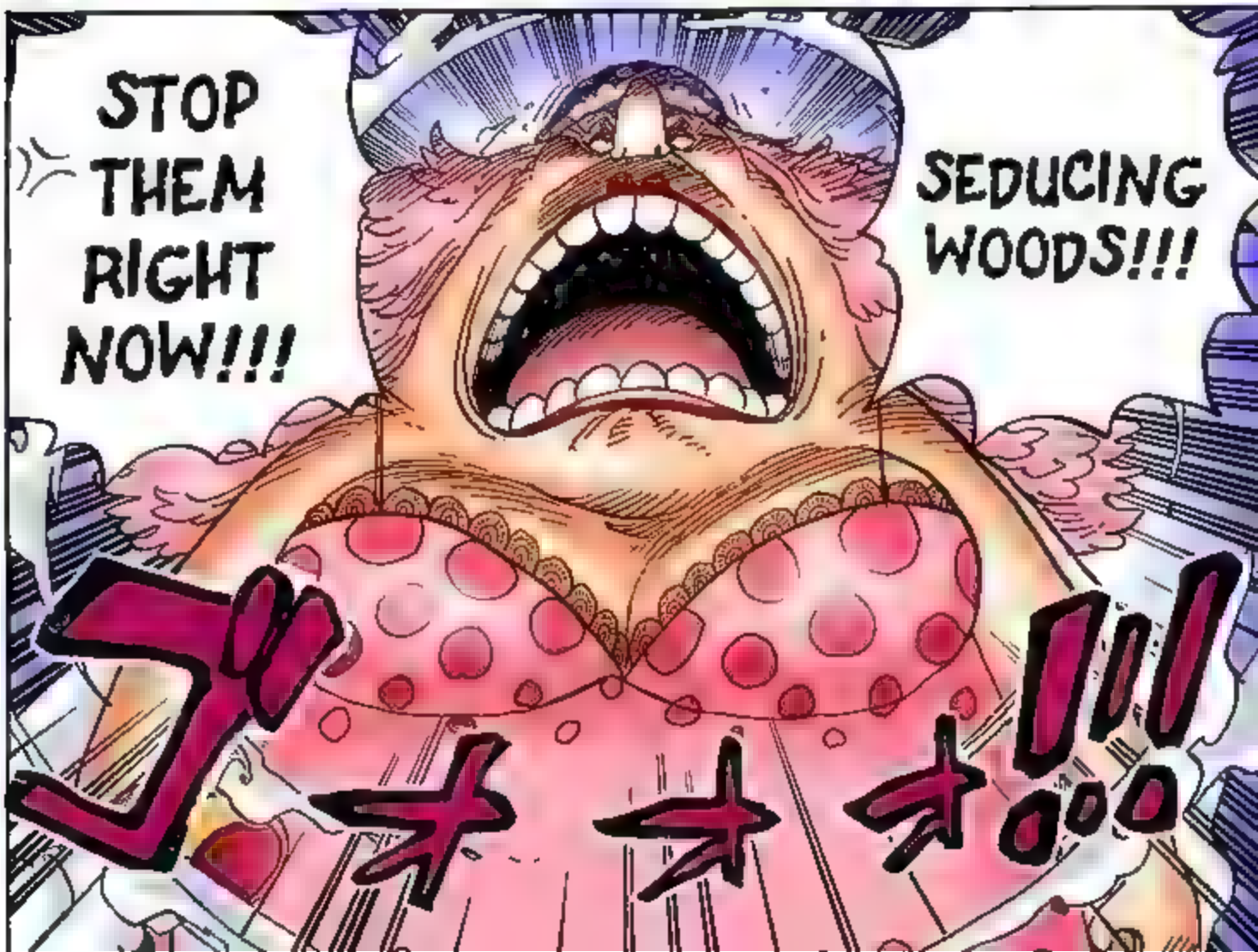

I WILL!!!
SHE WASN'T ASKING YOU.
HUH ?!
WILL YOU BE MY SERVANT?

THAT WAS SO COOL! ♡
I NOTICED EARLIER THAT YOU'RE ABLE TO COMPLETELY COVER THE SKY!
OOOH, YOU THINK SO? NO ONE'S EVER SAID THAT ABOUT ME! ♡


NO LOYALTY TO THE BOSS, EH?
WOW, REALLY?! OH MAN, THAT'S SO TEMPTING!!
YOU CAN HAVE BLACK BALLS TO EAT EVERY SINGLE DAY!

AH!!


?!!


STOP THEM RIGHT NOW!!!
SEDUCING WOODS!!!

!!!
UH-OH!
MAMA'S MAD.
AAAH!! THEY'RE BACK TO BEING ANNOYING AGAIN!!
WHY CAN'T WE JUST SMASH THEM AND KEEP MOVING FORWARD?!
!!!
IT WON'T WORK! IN THESE WOODS...
...YOU LOSE SIGHT OF ALL DIRECTION AS YOU FIGHT!!
?!!
THAT'S RIGHT. THESE WOODS TOY WITH A PERSON'S MIND!!
AND WE CANNOT DISOAKBEY AN ORDER FROM THE QUEEN!!
ON THE OTHER BRANCH...

OUT OF THE WAY!!!

THIS ISN'T THE DAY KINGBAUM TURNS TO LUMBER!!!

AAAGH!!

WHY, MASTER KINGBAUM, WHY?!

ドガガガガガ

SO, KINGBAUM...

!

YOU'VE DECIDED...

...TO BETRAY MAMA...

?!!

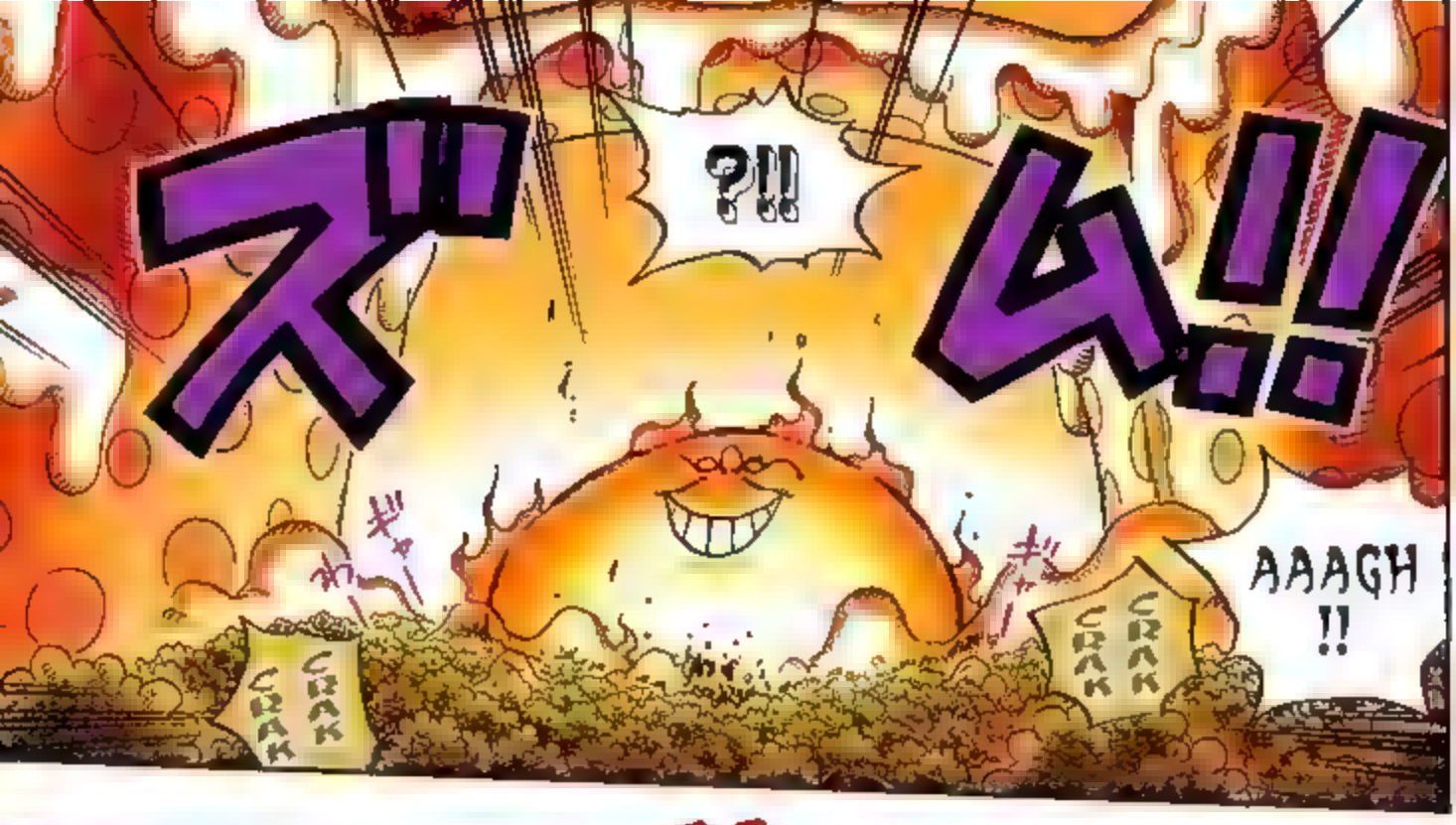
ゴゴゴゴ...!!

L...

LORD PROMETHEUS!!!

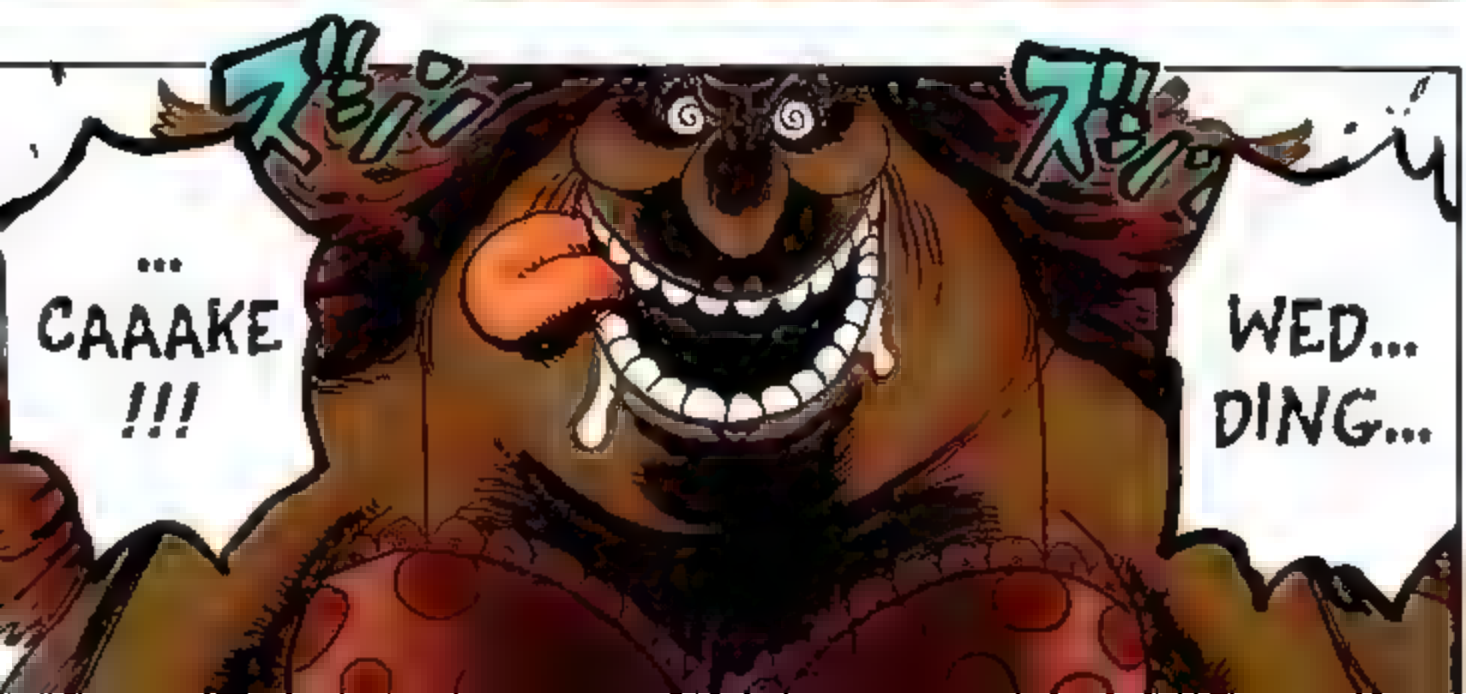
THIS IS BAD! BAIL OUT!!

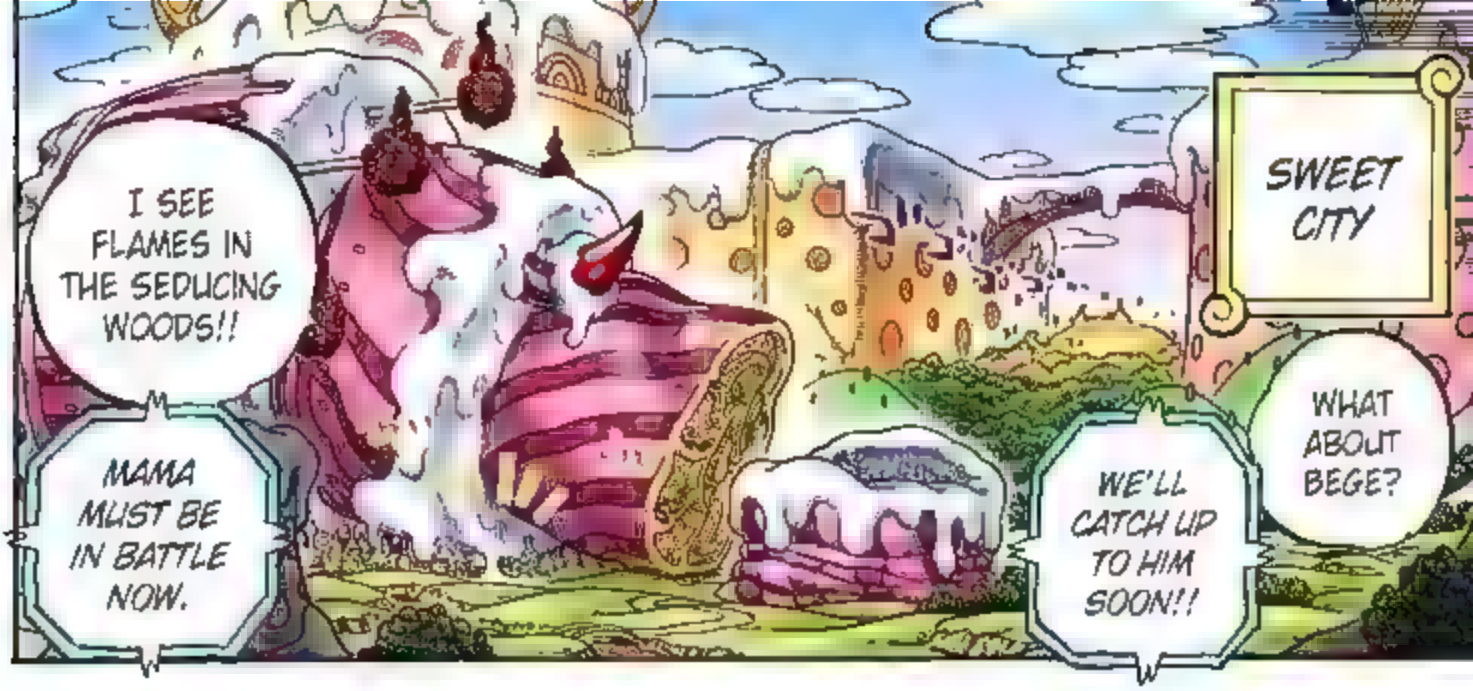
ばばっ!!


ズ
ム!!!
?!!
CRAK
CRAK
CRAK
AAAGH
!!

TREEEE!!!

ゴオオ..


ズゴゴ
ズゴゴ
...
CAAAKE
!!!
WED...
DING...

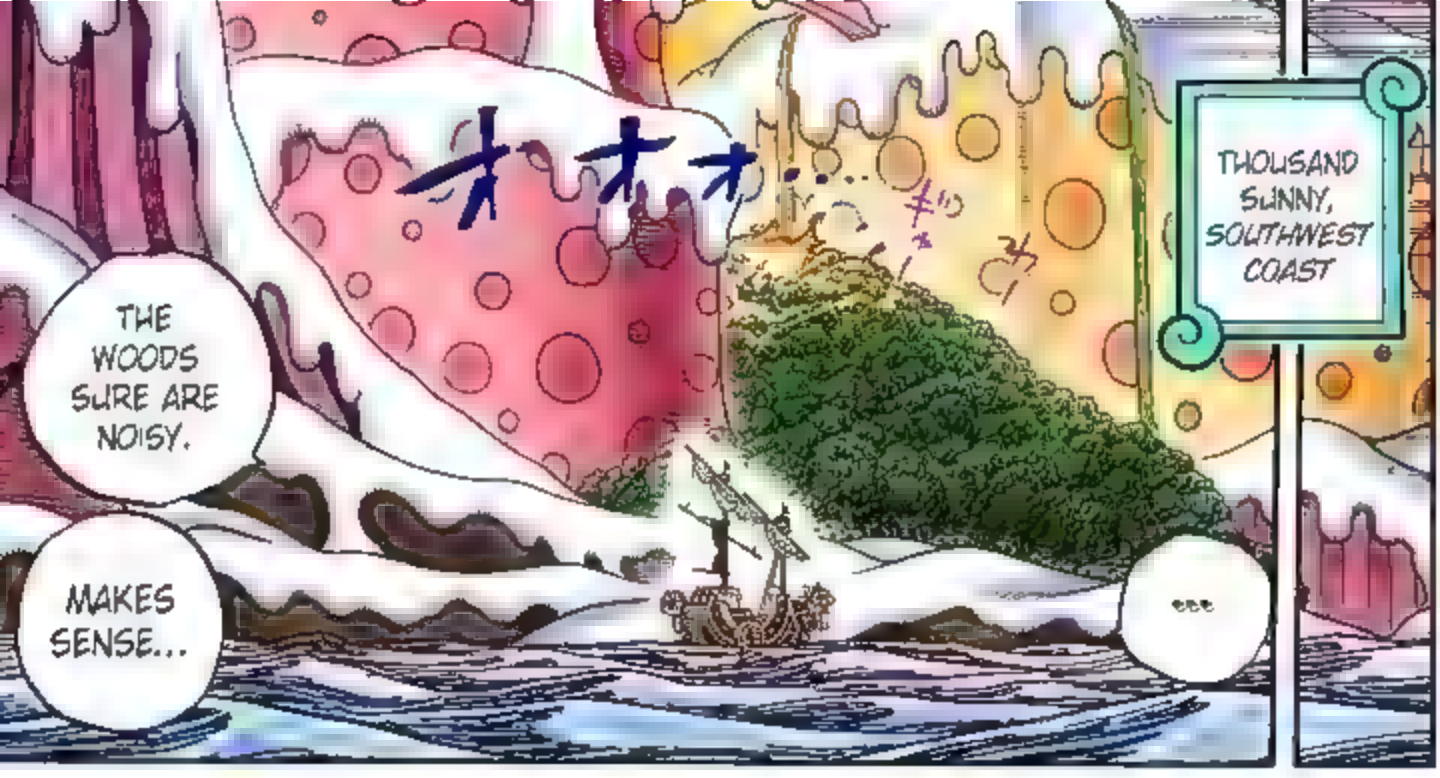

I SEE FLAMES IN THE SEDUCING WOODS!!
MAMA MUST BE IN BATTLE NOW.
SWEET CITY
WHAT ABOUT BEGE?
WE'LL CATCH UP TO HIM SOON!!

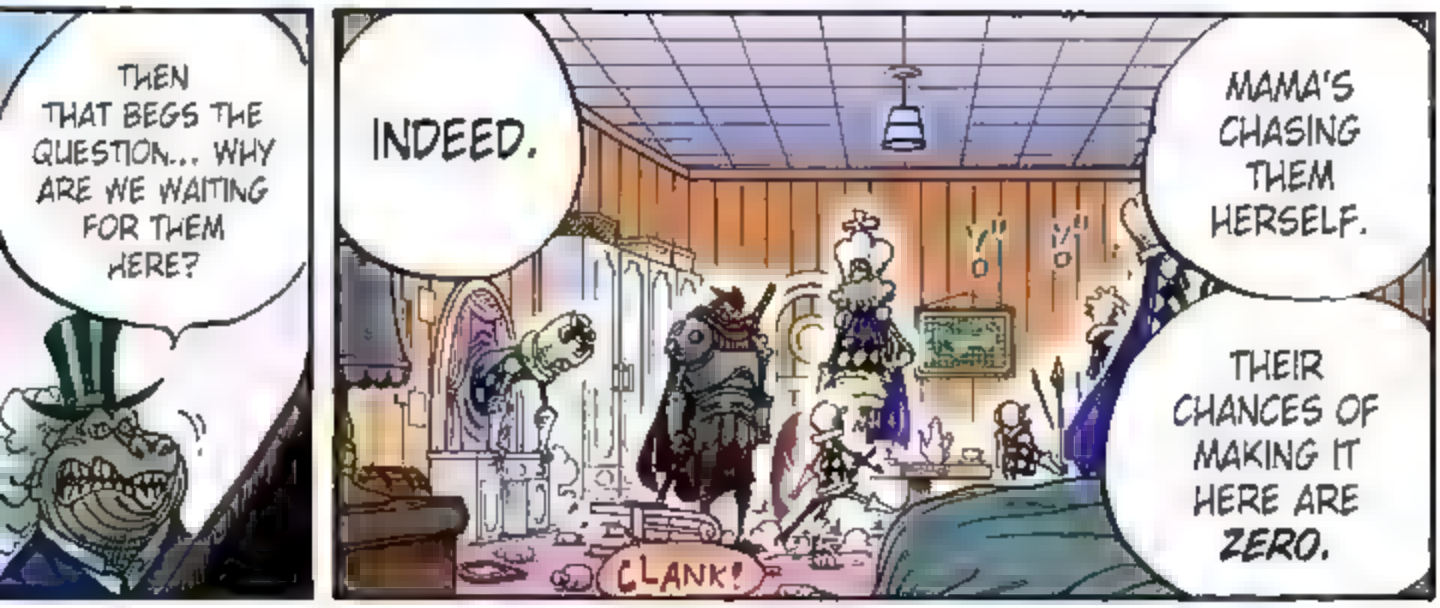
GOOD. I'LL GET IN TOUCH LATER.
...READY TO APPEAR ANYWHERE, AT ANY TIME! WI WI WI!!
YOU'VE GOT 10,000 SOLDIERS AT YOUR BECK AND CAL...
LISTEN, MONTD'OR!
MIRRO-WORLD, COMING IN!
THE MIRRO-WORLD
CANDY! BISCUIT! NUTS!

WAIT UNTIL YOU HEAR THE WARNING SIGNAL FROM THE TERRITORY SEA SLUGS.
...TO BE ON STANDBY, READY TO MOVE.
AYE, AYE.

YOU WILL BE THE FIRST LINE OF SECURITY.
AFTER THAT, I WANT THE TARTE SHIPS FROM FLAVOR AND LIQUEUR ISLANDS...

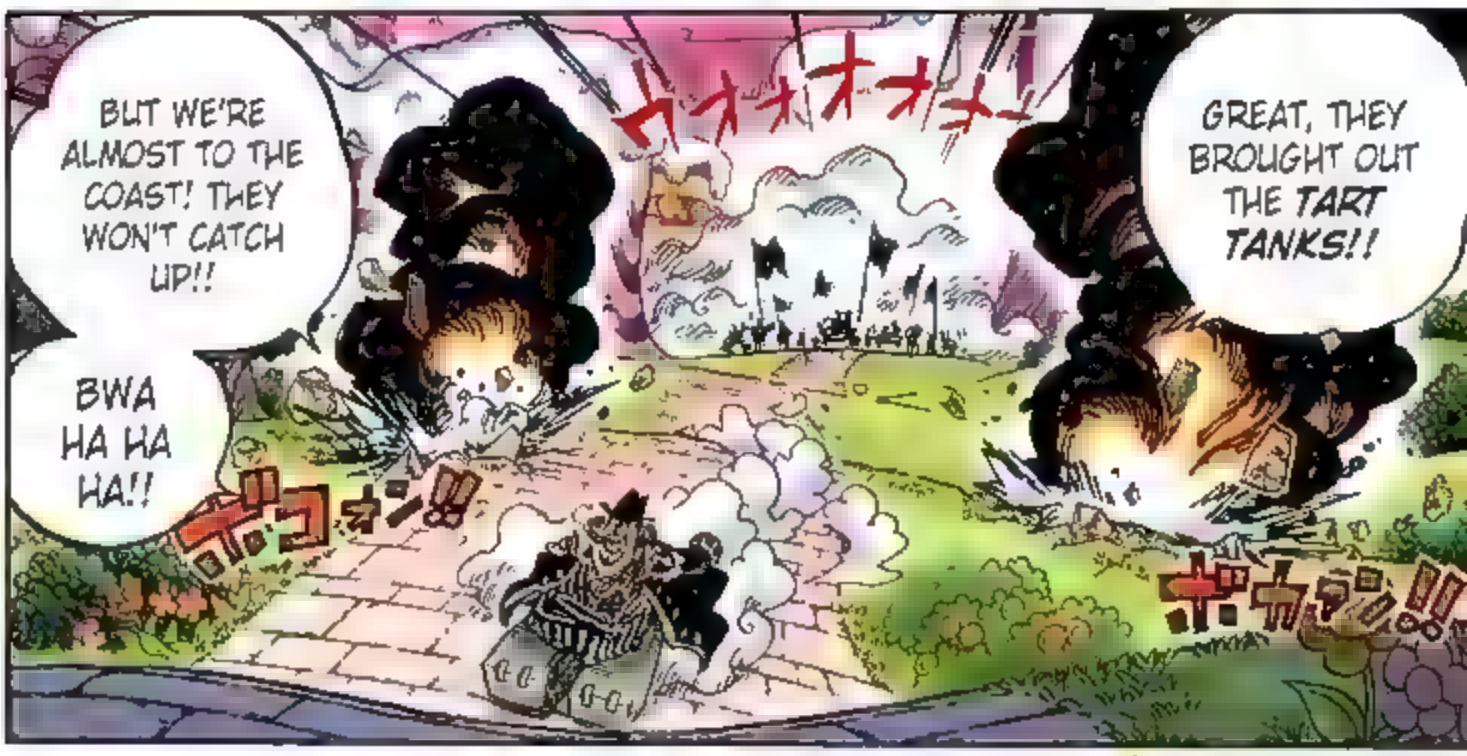
KEEP AN EYE ON THE SOUTHWEST COAST...
BATTLE-SHIPS FROM THOSE ISLANDS!
YES, SIR!!
...AND DON'T LET THE STRAW HATS SET SAIL!!


オオオ…
THOUSAND SUNNY, SOUTHWEST COAST
THE WOODS SURE ARE NOISY.
MAKES SENSE...
…

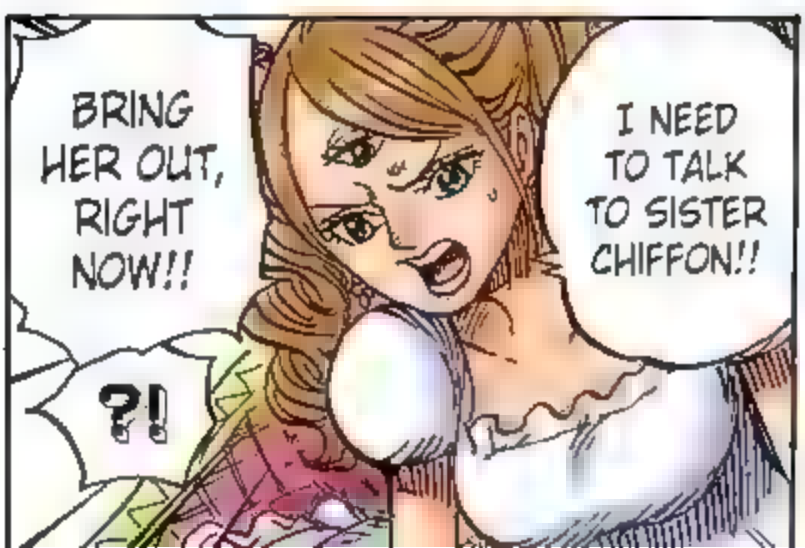

THEN THAT BEGS THE QUESTION... WHY ARE WE WAITING FOR THEM HERE?
INDEED.
MAMA'S CHASING THEM HERSELF.
THEIR CHANCES OF MAKING IT HERE ARE ZERO.
CLANK!

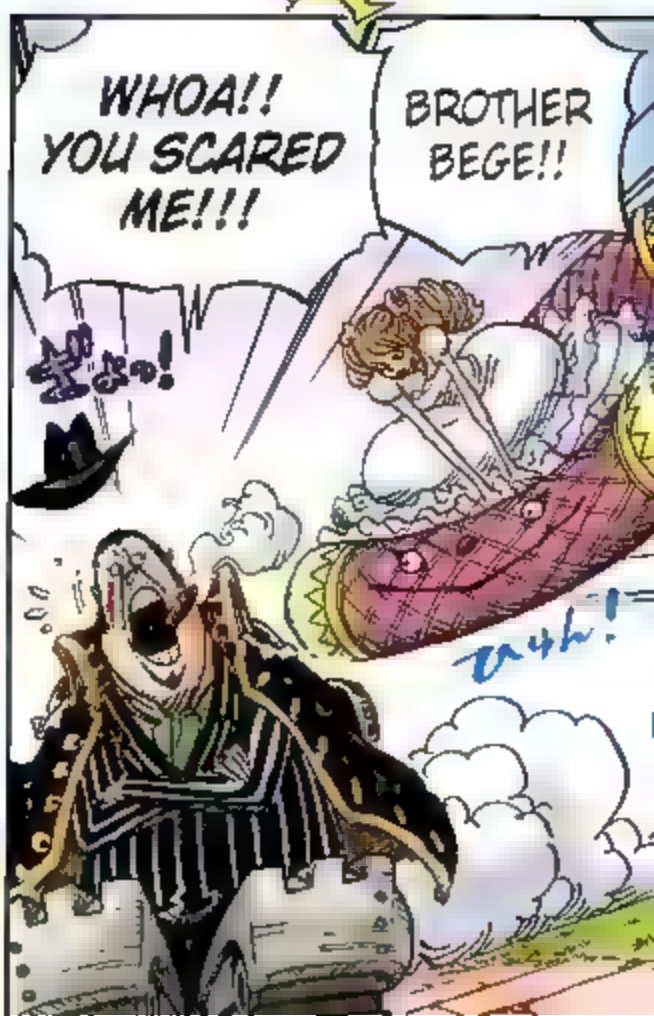
JUST IN CASE...
…

BOOM! BABOOM!
FIRE !!!

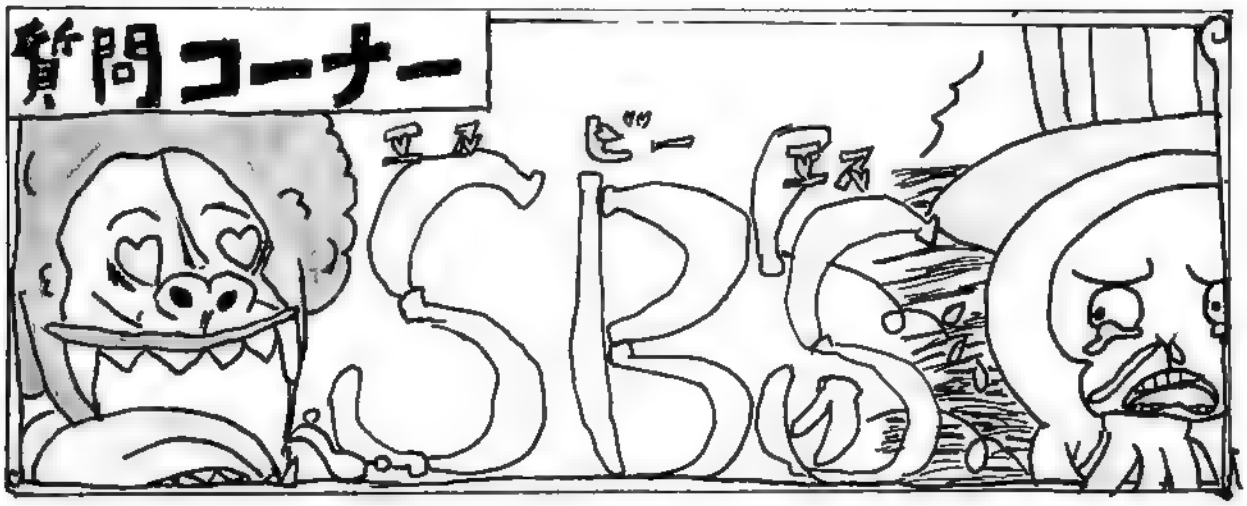

BUT WE'RE ALMOST TO THE COAST! THEY WON'T CATCH UP!!
BWA HA HA HA!!
GREAT, THEY BROUGHT OUT THE TART TANKS!!

I MEAN, PUDDING!! YOU THINK I SPARE ANY MERCY FOR LITTLE GIRLS?!
MISS PU...


BRING HER OUT, RIGHT NOW!!
?!
I NEED TO TALK TO SISTER CHIFFON!!


WHOA!! YOU SCARED ME!!!
BROTHER BEGE!!

AND YOU NEED A CHIFFON CAKE FROM ME.
MAMA'S HAVING HER HUNGER PANGS AGAIN?!
...!!
PUDDING! WHY ARE YOU HERE?!
INSIDE OF BEGE
WAAH
WAAH
?!
THE REAL REASON I'M DOING THIS ISN'T FOR MAMA.. OR FOR THE SAKE OF THE COUNTRY!!
WE HAVE TO STOP MAMA!!
IT'S NOT THAT...
?
WHATEVER HAPPENS TO MAMA AND THIS COUNTRY ISN'T MY CONCERN .
JUST LIKE LOLA, I'M LEAVING THIS PLACE!!
BUT ..I'M SORRY, PUDDING.
THERE, YOU GOT THAT? NOW GET LOST, PUDDING!!
...AND ALL OF HIS FRIENDS !!!
?!!
BEFORE SHE KILLS HIM...



(Colo-Colo-Linlin Wasabi, Mie)

Q: Oda Sen…I mean, Odacchi! After reading Volume 86 I became a huge fan of Katakuri. But in Chapter 873, Daifuku (3rd son) refers to Katakuri (2nd son) as just "Katakuri," without the "Brother" honorific. Why did he do that? Are they just twins who don't look like each other? Why is Katakuri the only one who isn't a Minister? Tell me his age and height too!!

--Charlotte Yurie

A: Wow, that's a storm of Katakuri questions! Very perceptive of you to suspect that Daifuku is his twin. As a matter of fact, they're 48-year-old triplets!

C. Katakuri
[16' 8"]

Wheat Island
(Flour Town)
Minister of
Flour
2nd Son

C. Daifuku
[16']

Munchie Island
(Beany-Bean
Town)
Minister of
Beans
3rd Son

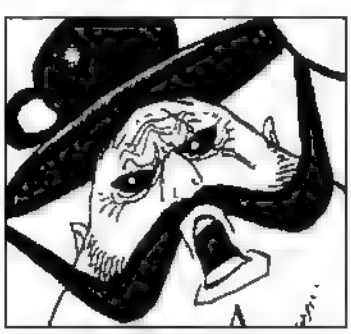
C. Oven
[16' 2"]

Bakery Island
(Puffed Town)
Minister of
Baking
4th Son

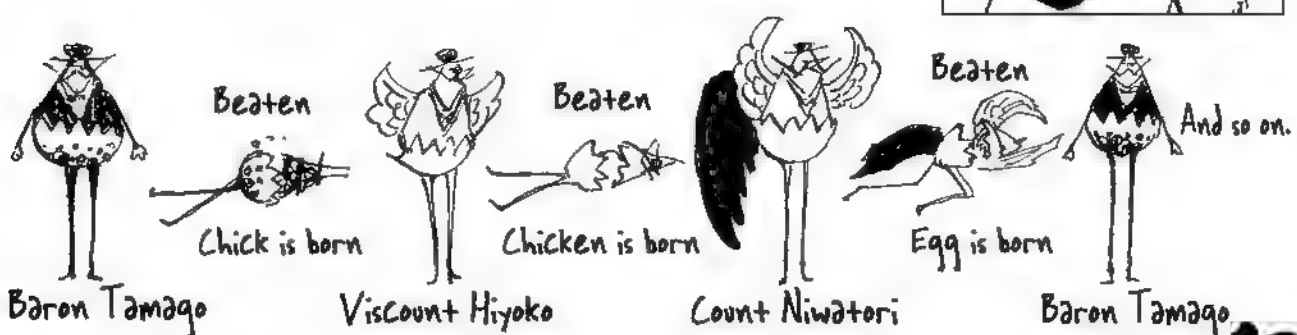
There are 34 ministers for 34 islands. All of them are Big Mom's children, naturally, and I have them all written down, but I'm currently debating whether I should put all that info out there or not. There's just a ton of background info. And most of it is totally pointless. (laughs)

Q: So once Baron Tamago's Egg-Egg Fruit evolves him into Count Niwatori, how does he go back into egg mode?

--Match and Takeshi

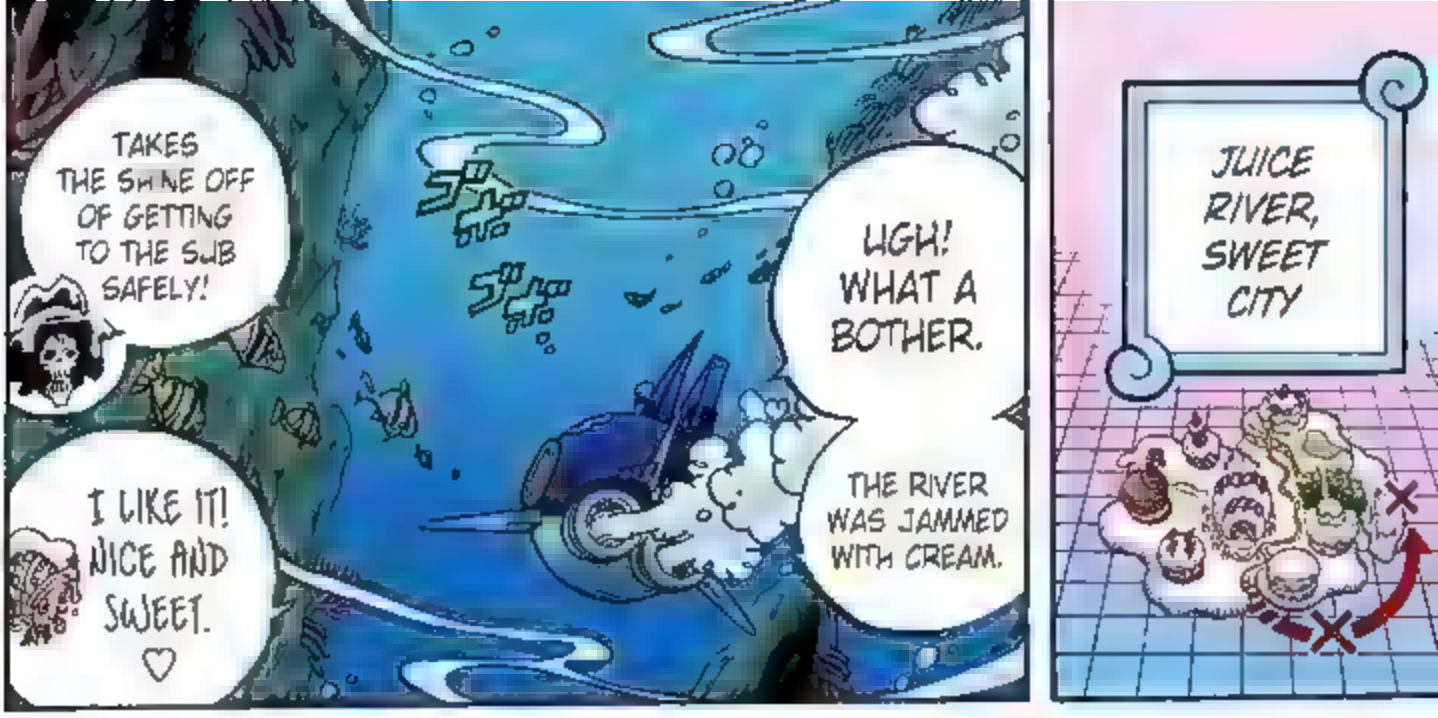


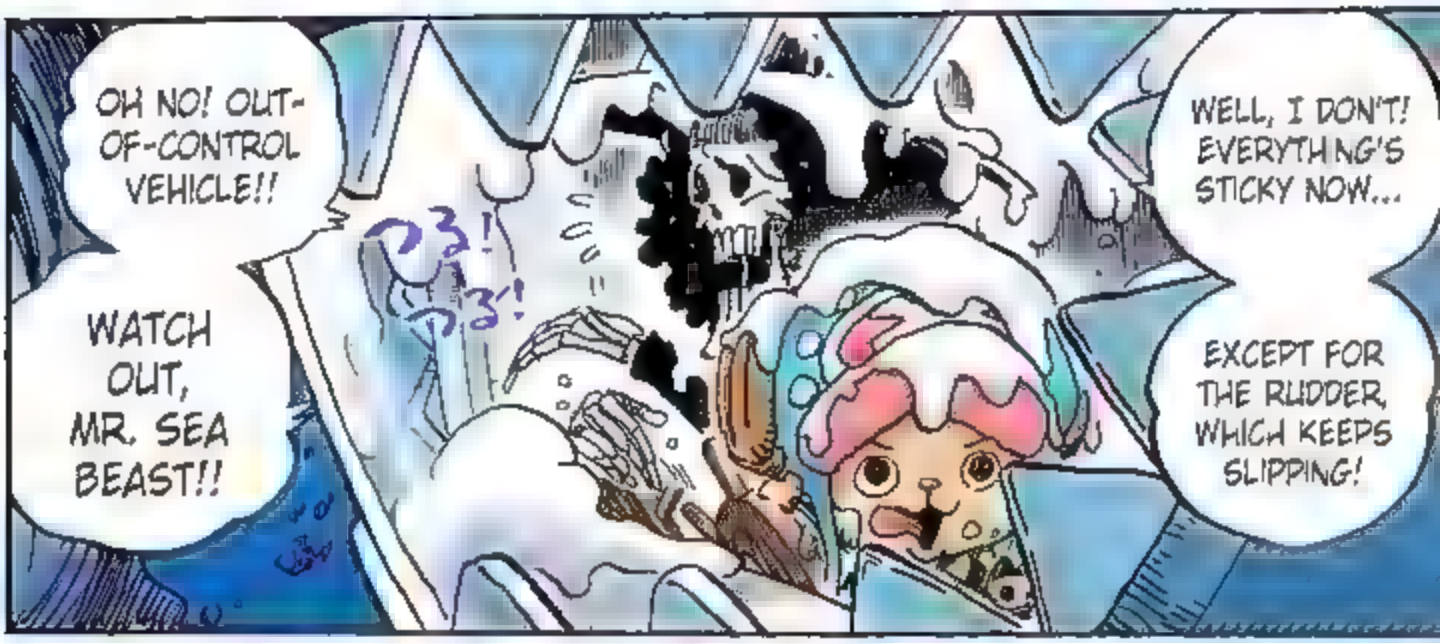
A: Like this. But which came first, the egg form or the chicken form? Nobody knows the answer.

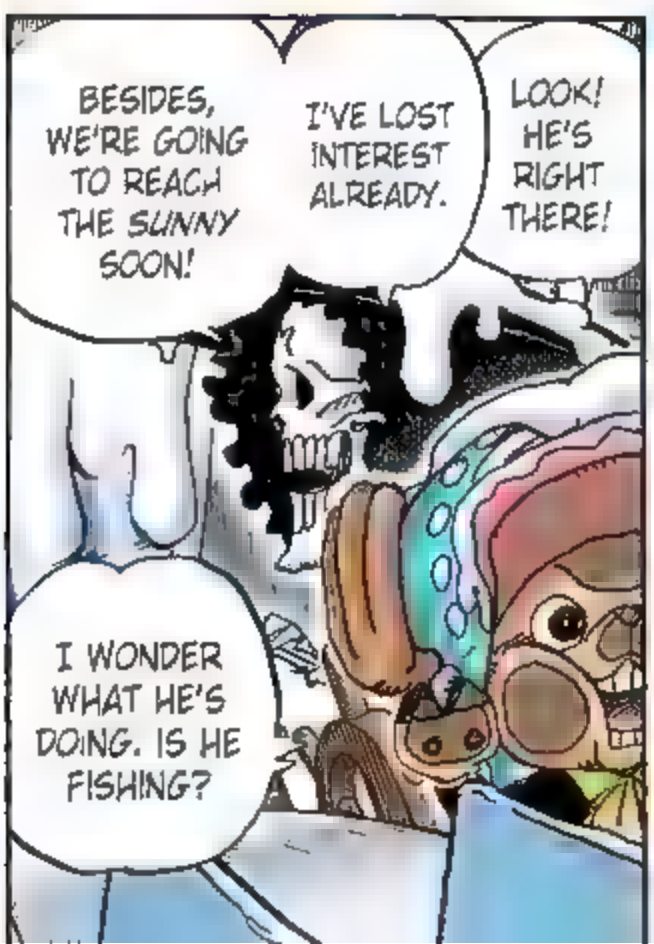


Chapter 875:
A WOMAN'S HONOR

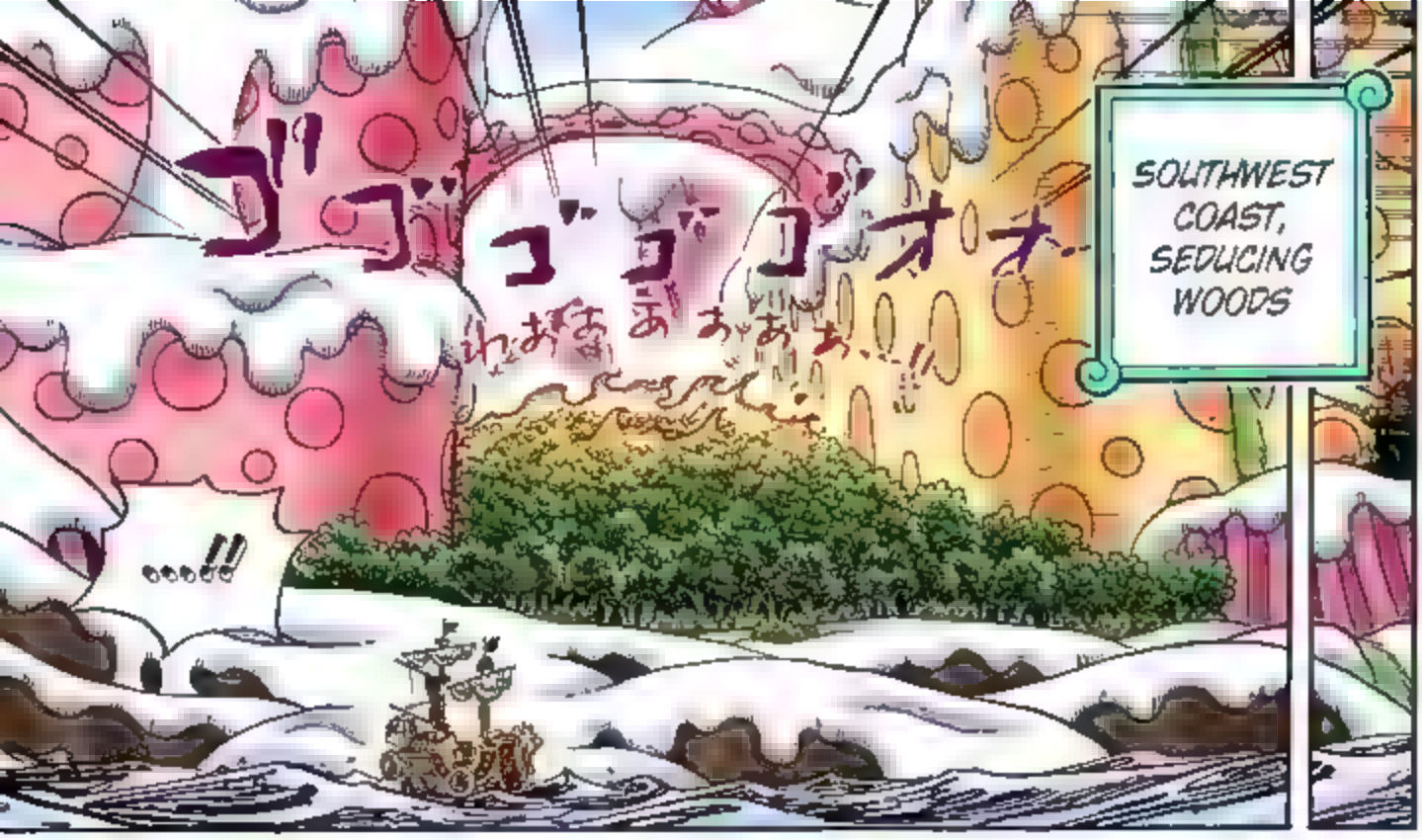
THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET,
VOL. 10, BARTOLOMEO: "EMPEROR OF THE SEA?! SO WHAT?!!"

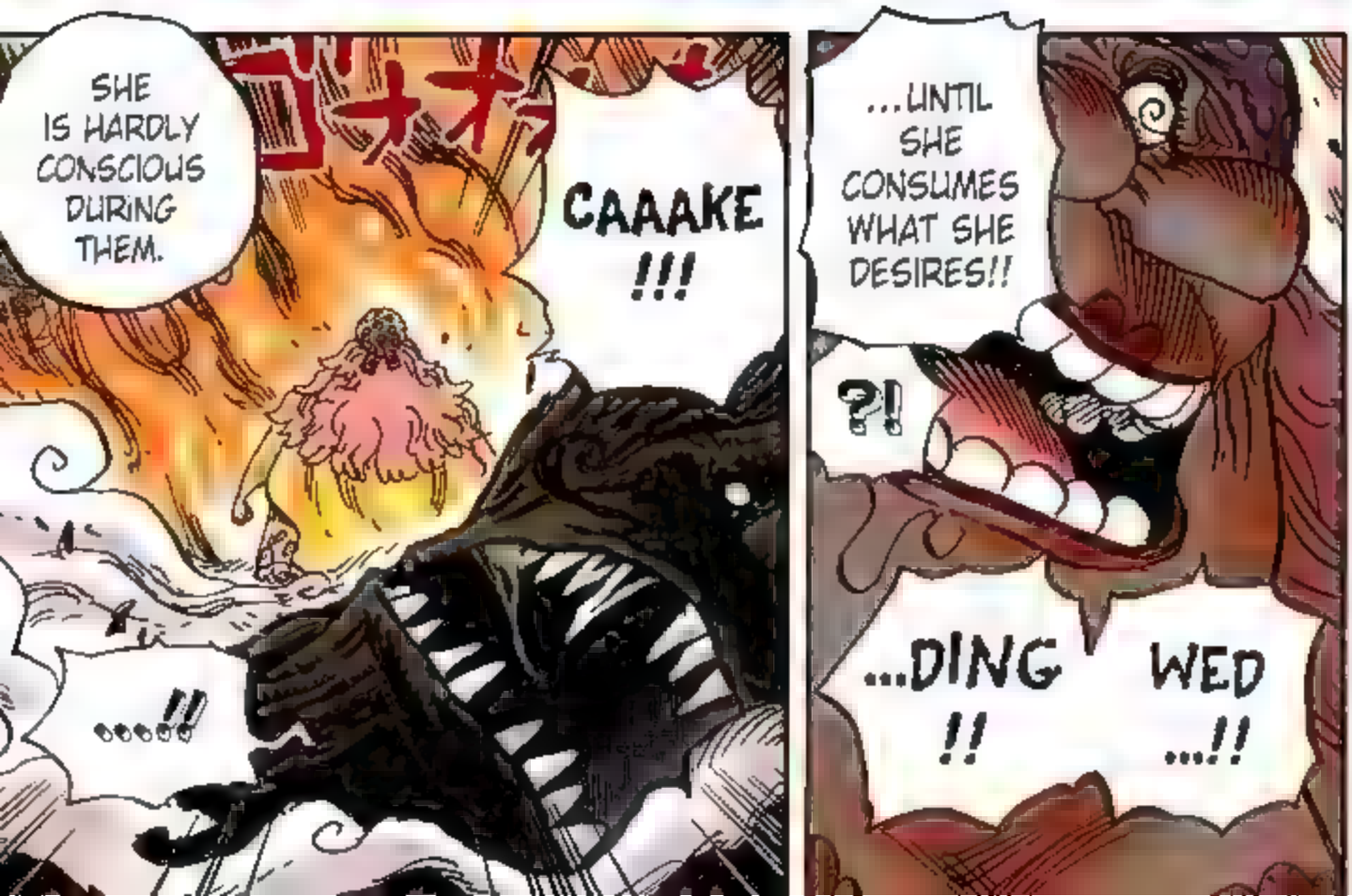

TAKES THE SHINE OFF OF GETTING TO THE SUB SAFELY!
I LIKE IT! NICE AND SWEET. ♡
ゴゴゴ
ゴゴゴ
UGH! WHAT A BOTHER.
THE RIVER WAS JAMMED WITH CREAM.
JUICE RIVER, SWEET CITY


OH NO! OUT-OF-CONTROL VEHICLE!!
WATCH OUT, MR. SEA BEAST!!
WELL, I DON'T! EVERYTHING'S STICKY NOW...
EXCEPT FOR THE RUDDER, WHICH KEEPS SLIPPING!


BESIDES, WE'RE GOING TO REACH THE SUNNY SOON!
I'VE LOST INTEREST ALREADY.
LOOK! HE'S RIGHT THERE!
I WONDER WHAT HE'S DOING. IS HE FISHING?

WHAT? ♡ A MERMAID ?! ♡
DID YOU SEE THAT MERMAID?!
HUH? HEY, BROOK!!
MERMAN.
OH, NEVER MIND THEN.





SOUTHWEST COAST, SEDUCING WOODS

ゴゴゴゴゴオオ

わあああああ…!!

…!!

HUNGER PANGS?! WHAT DO YOU MEAN?!

ズシーン!!

ズシーン

SHE HAS UNCONTROLLABLE FITS THAT WILL NOT ABATE…

…UNTIL SHE CONSUMES WHAT SHE DESIRES!!

?!

WED …!!

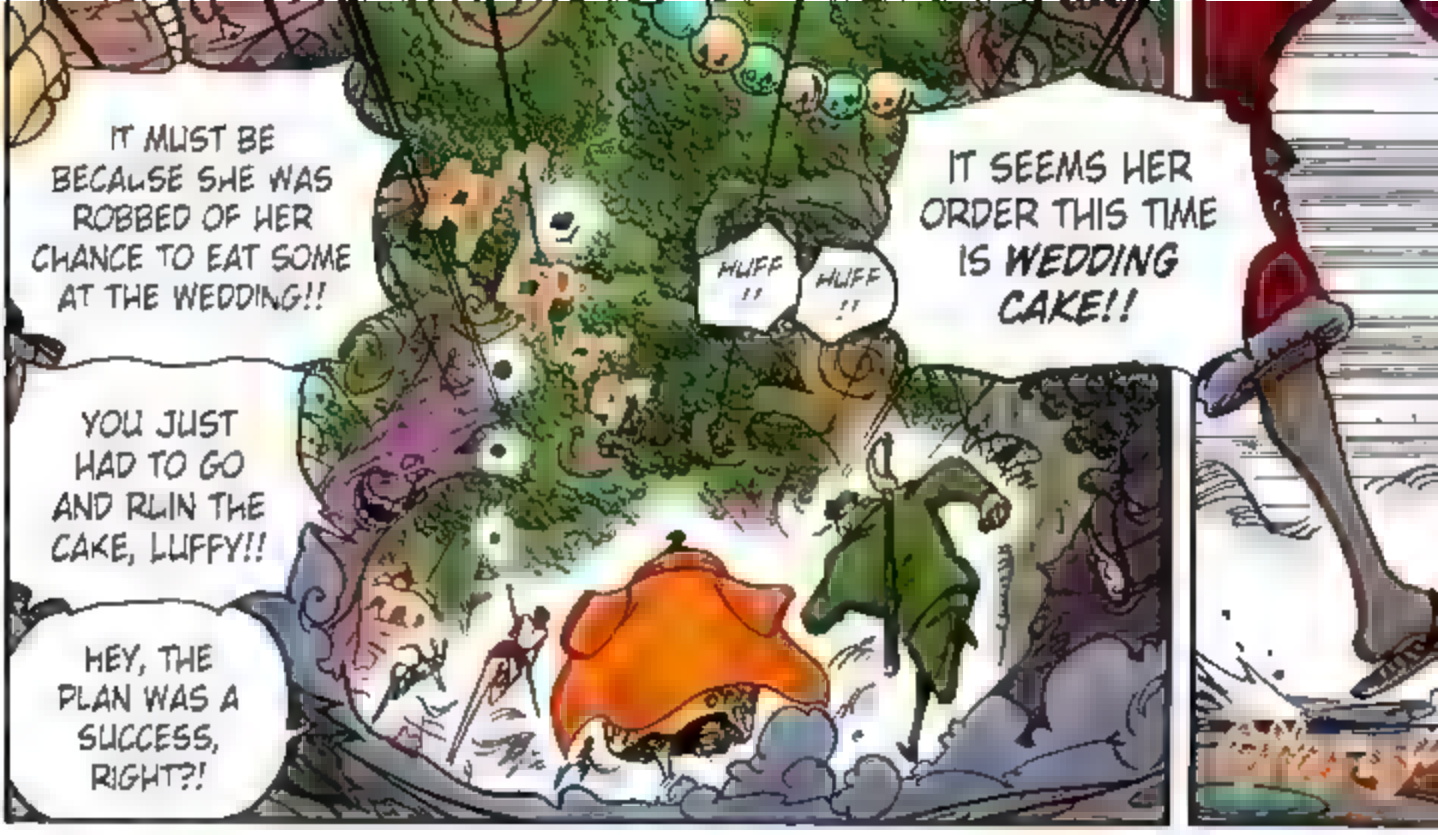
…DING !!

CAAAKE !!!

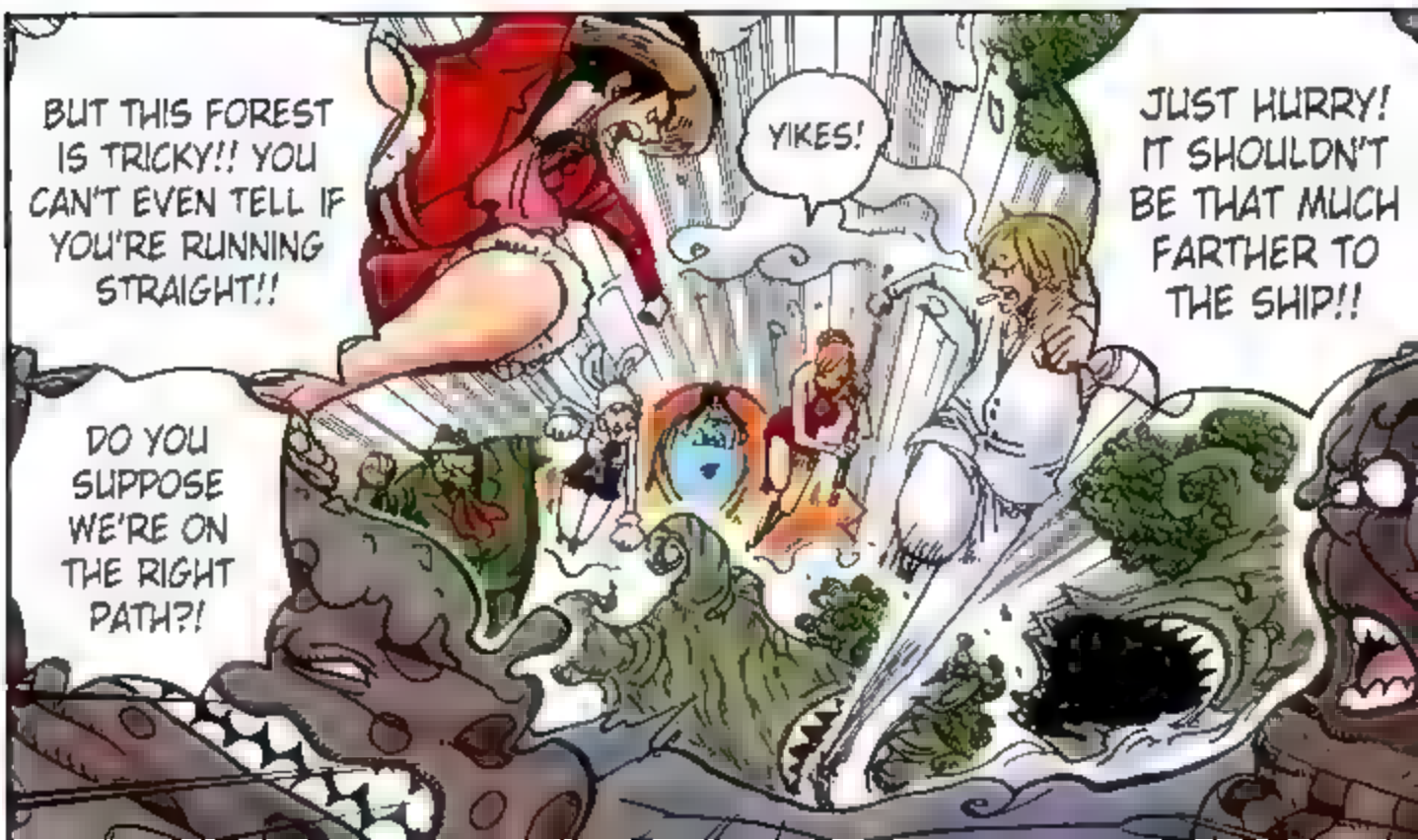
ゴオオ

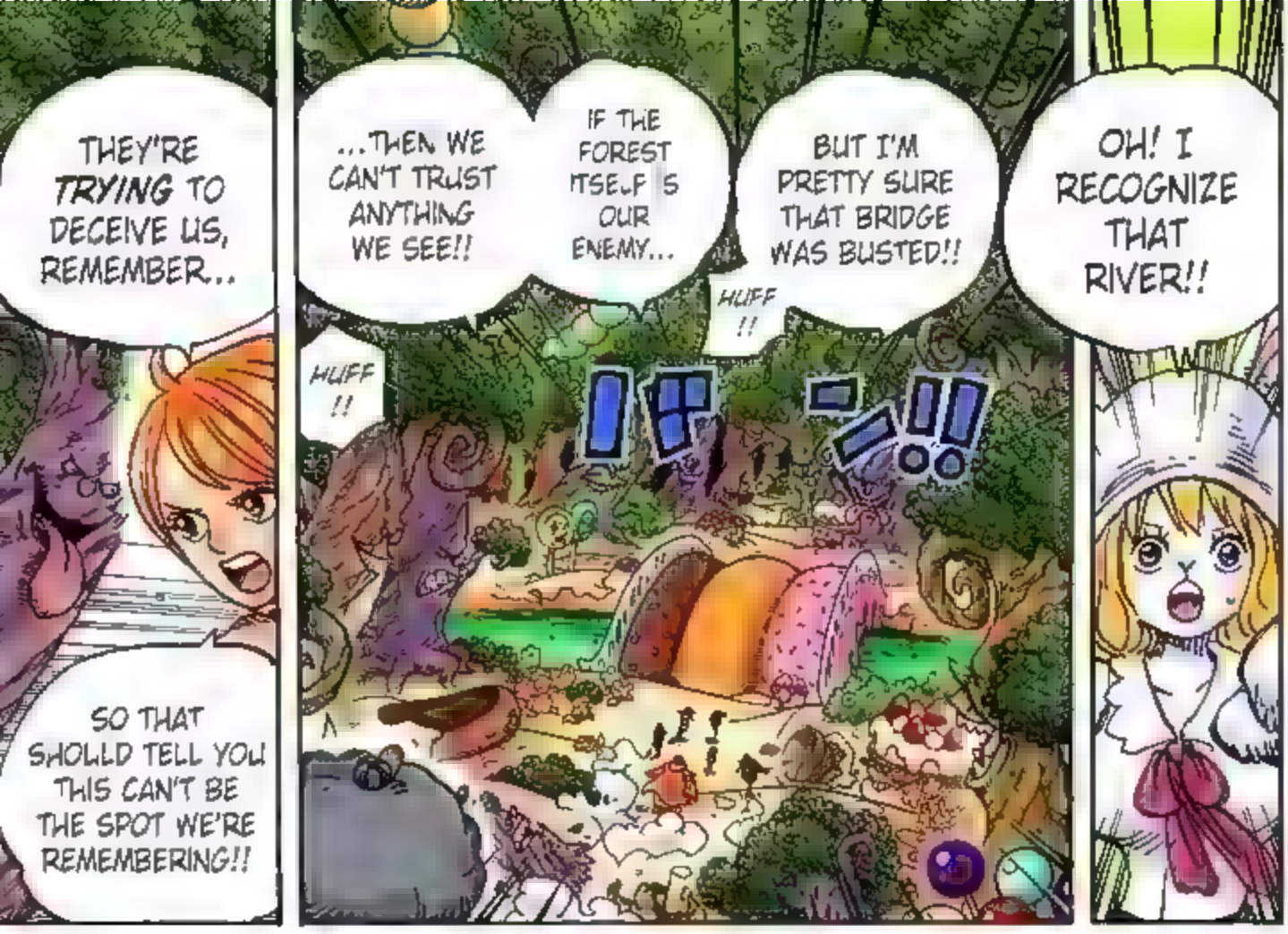
SHE IS HARDLY CONSCIOUS DURING THEM.

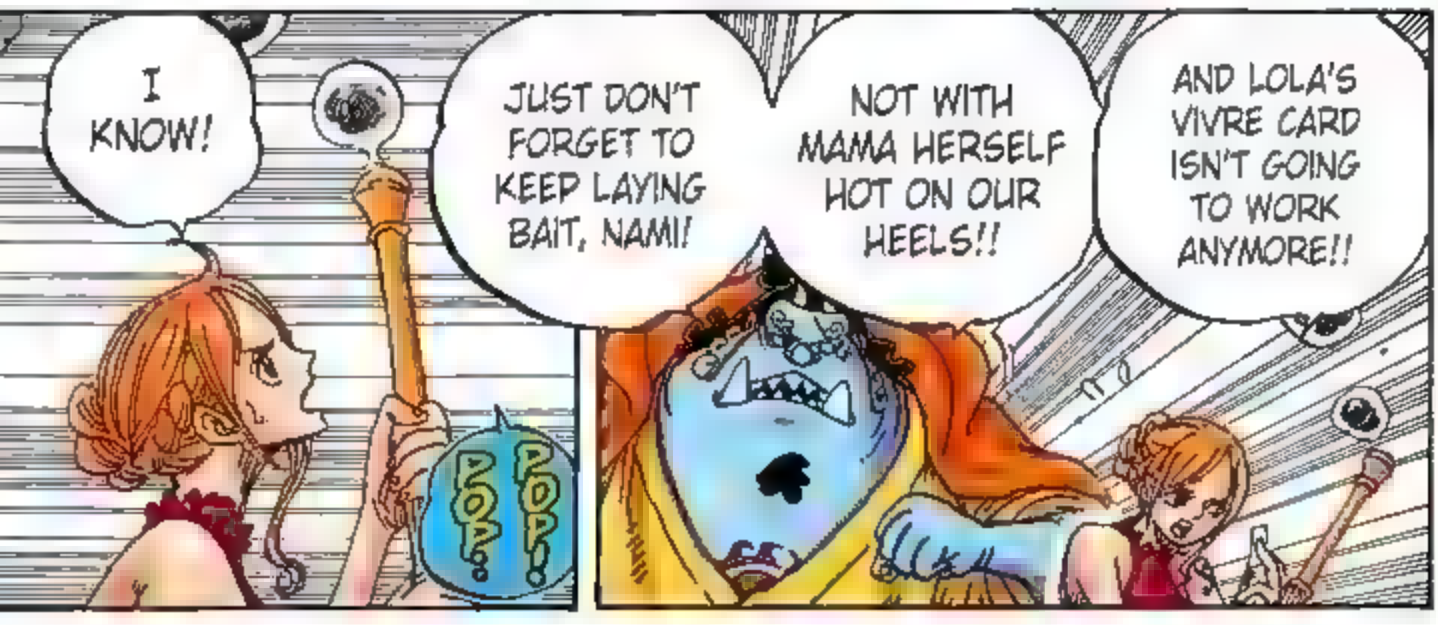
…!!

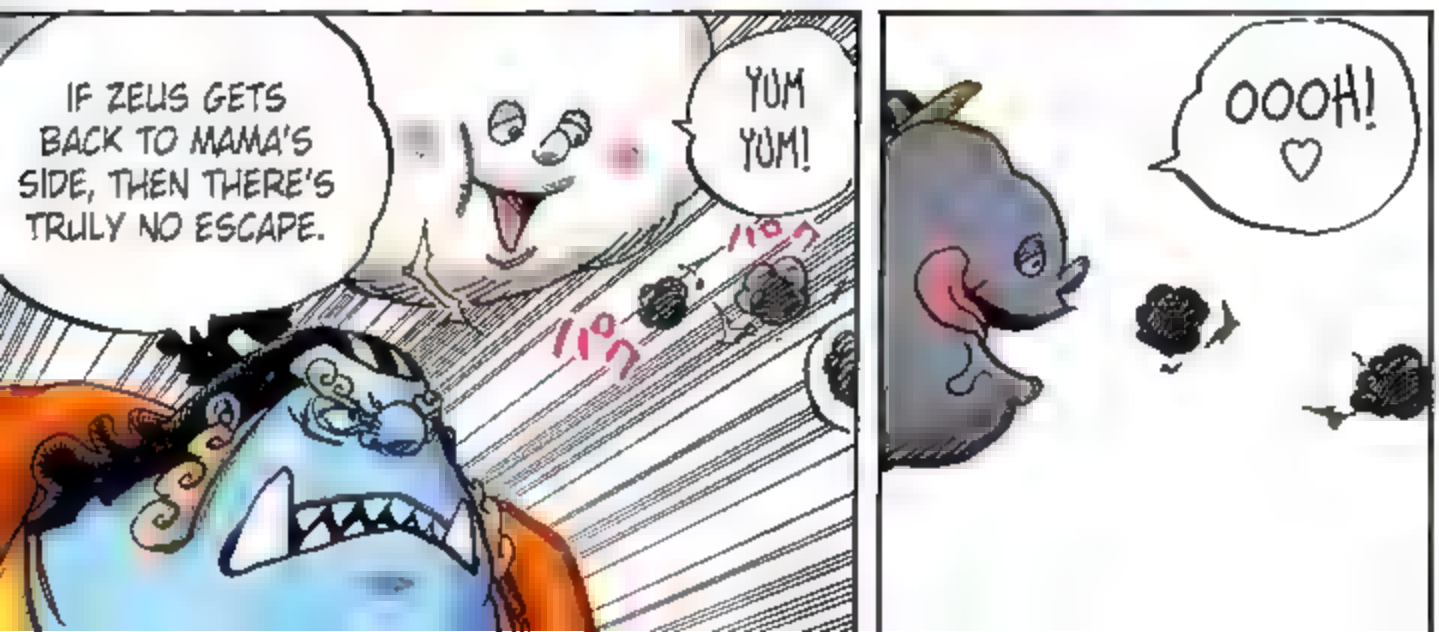

IT MUST BE BECAUSE SHE WAS ROBBED OF HER CHANCE TO EAT SOME AT THE WEDDING!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
IT SEEMS HER ORDER THIS TIME IS WEDDING CAKE!!
YOU JUST HAD TO GO AND RUIN THE CAKE, LUFFY!!
HEY, THE PLAN WAS A SUCCESS, RIGHT?!

YOU WERE EATING DURING THE MISSION?!
SO WAS I! IT WAS YUMMY!♡
BUT IT'S GONNA BE HARD TO F ND ANOTHER CAKE AS GOOD AS THAT ONE!!
CHOWAA !!

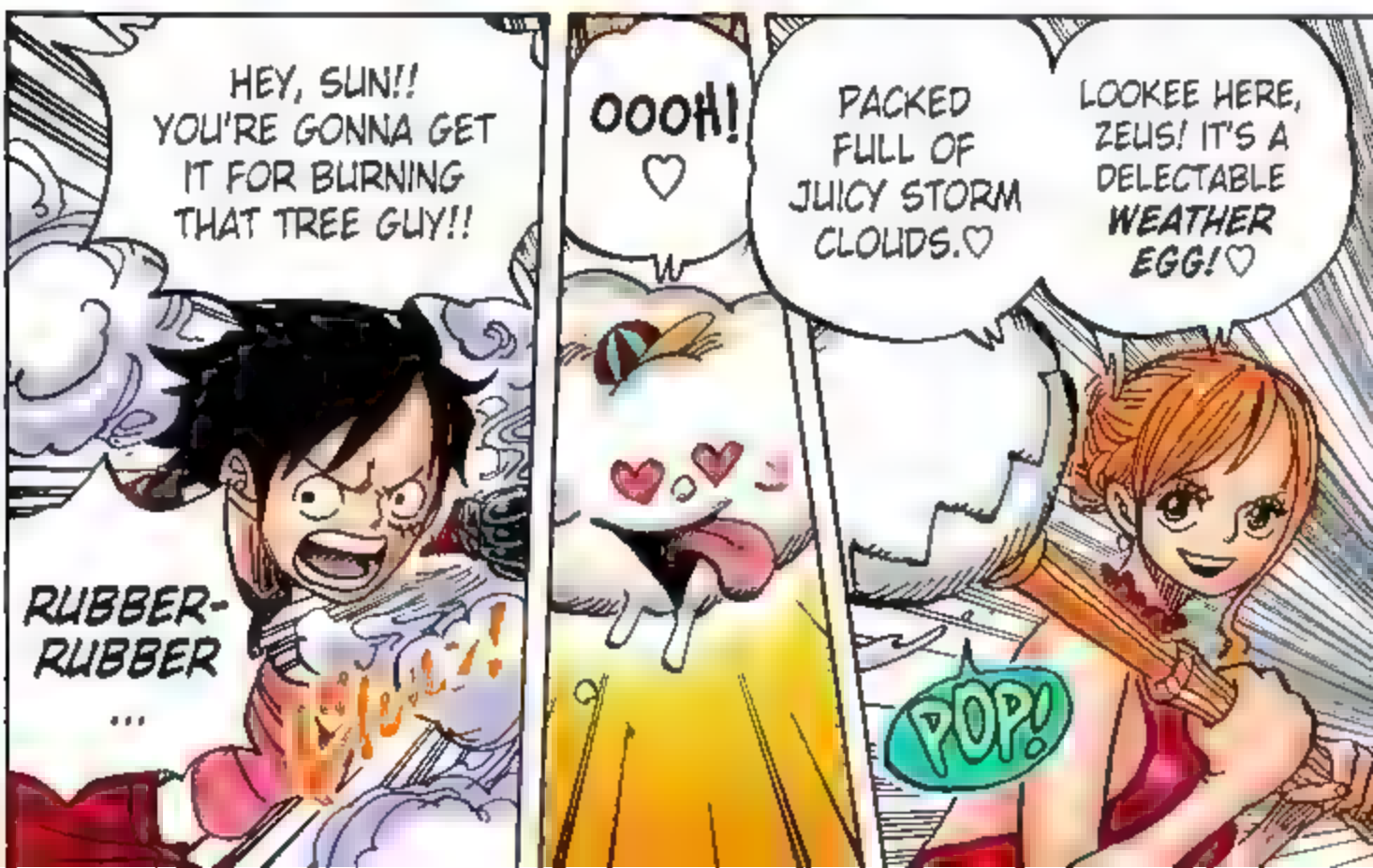

BUT THIS FOREST IS TRICKY!! YOU CAN'T EVEN TELL IF YOU'RE RUNNING STRAIGHT!!
DO YOU SUPPOSE WE'RE ON THE RIGHT PATH?!
YIKES!
JUST HURRY! IT SHOULDN'T BE THAT MUCH FARTHER TO THE SHIP!!

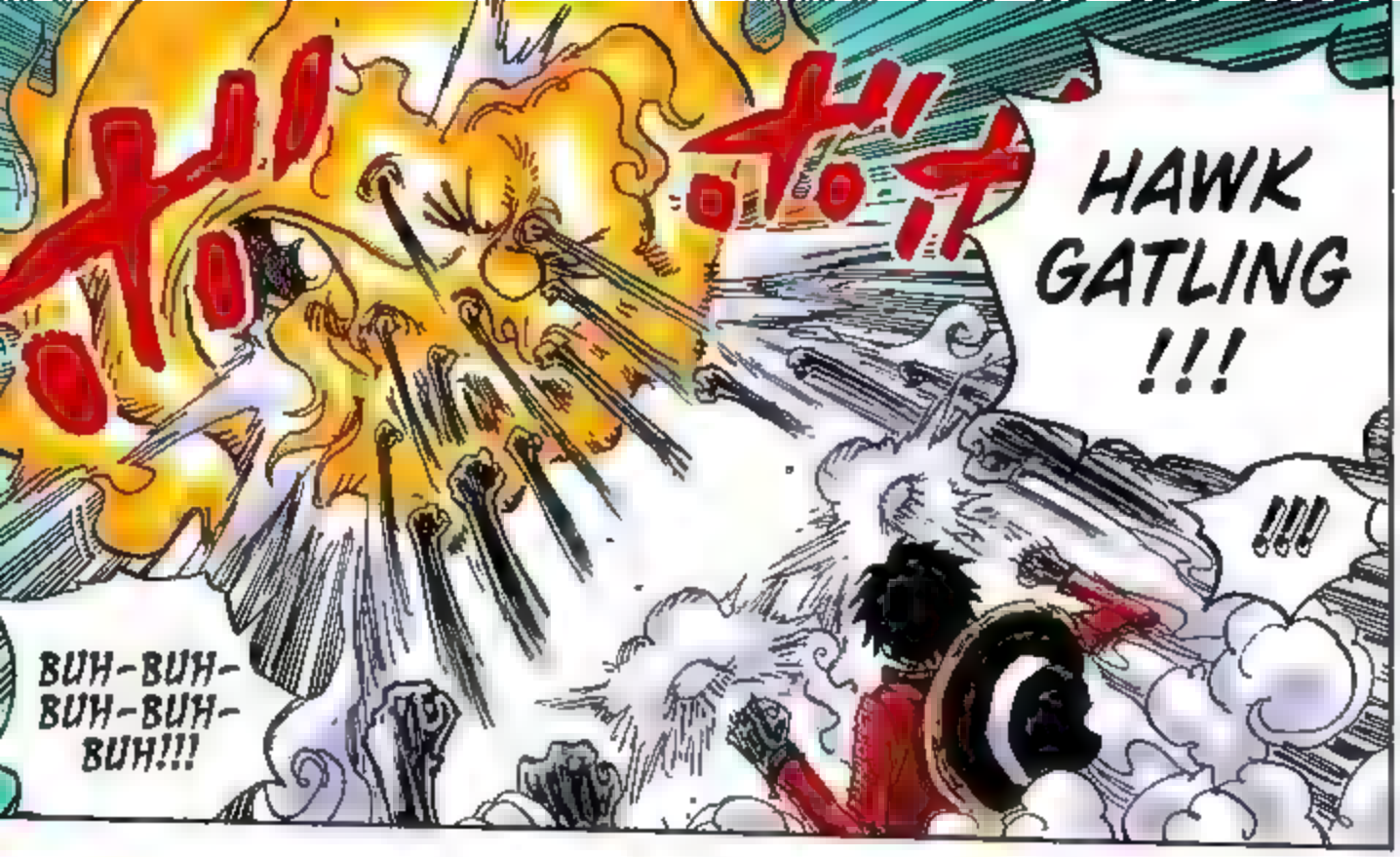

THEY'RE TRYING TO DECEIVE US, REMEMBER...
SO THAT SHOULD TELL YOU THIS CAN'T BE THE SPOT WE'RE REMEMBERING!!
...THEN WE CAN'T TRUST ANYTHING WE SEE!!
IF THE FOREST ITSELF IS OUR ENEMY...
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
BUT I'M PRETTY SURE THAT BRIDGE WAS BUSTED!!
OH! I RECOGNIZE THAT RIVER!!

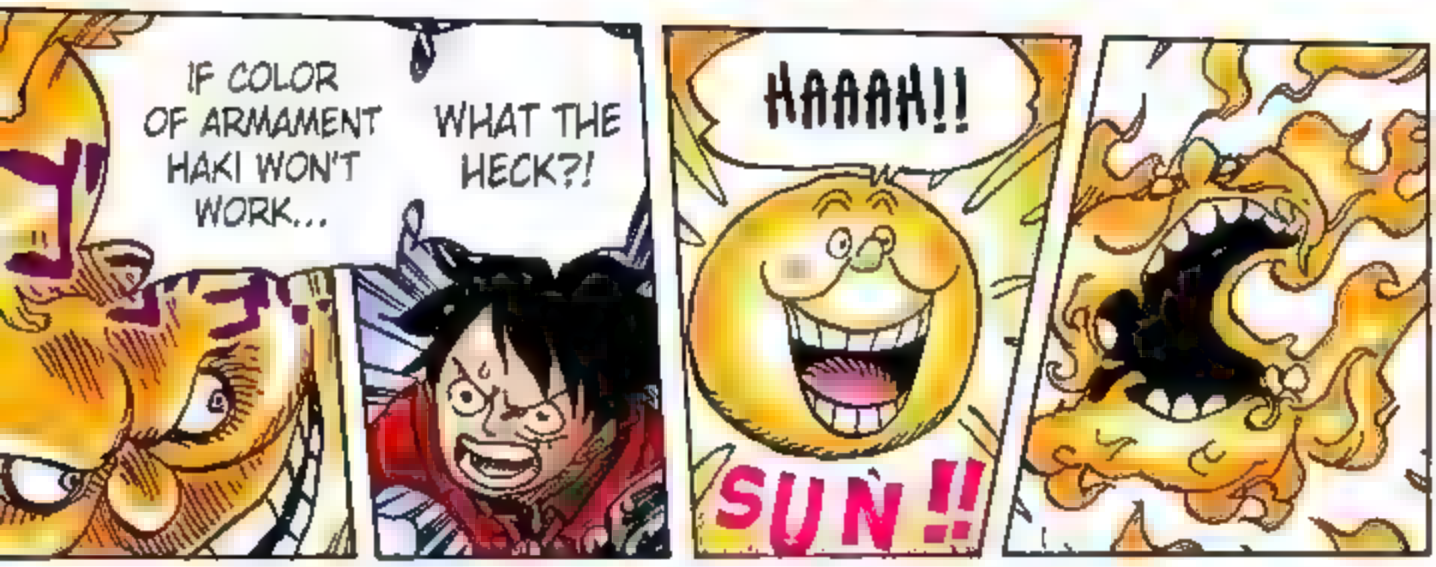

I KNOW!
POP! POP!
JUST DON'T FORGET TO KEEP LAYING BAIT, NAMI!
NOT WITH MAMA HERSELF HOT ON OUR HEELS!!
AND LOLA'S VIVRE CARD ISN'T GOING TO WORK ANYMORE!!


IF ZEUS GETS BACK TO MAMA'S SIDE, THEN THERE'S TRULY NO ESCAPE.
YUM YUM!
OOOH! ♡

COME BACK TO ME, ZEUS!!!
HOW CAN YOU TURN YOUR BACK ON MAMA'S ORDERS, ZEUS?!
UH-OH!!


HEY, SUN!! YOU'RE GONNA GET IT FOR BURNING THAT TREE GUY!!
RUBBER-RUBBER ...
OOOH! ♡
PACKED FULL OF JUICY STORM CLOUDS.♡
LOOKEE HERE, ZEUS! IT'S A DELECTABLE WEATHER EGG!♡
POP!

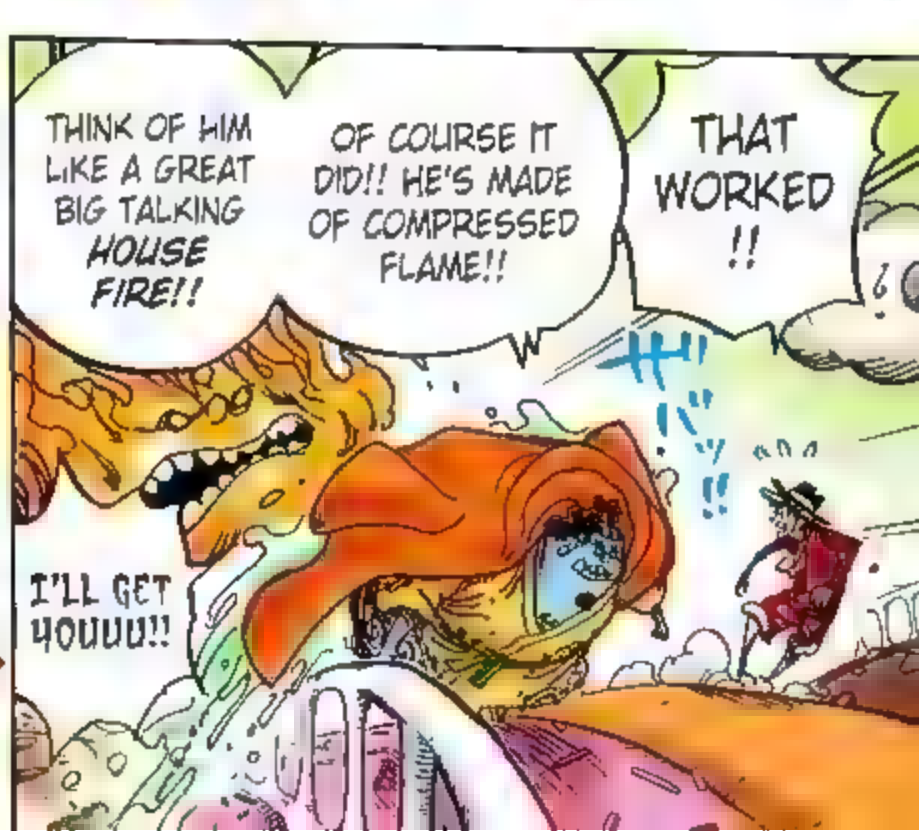

HAWK GATLING !!!
!!!
BUH-BUH-BUH-BUH-BUH!!!


IF COLOR OF ARMAMENT HAKI WON'T WORK...
WHAT THE HECK?!
HAAAH!!
SUN!!

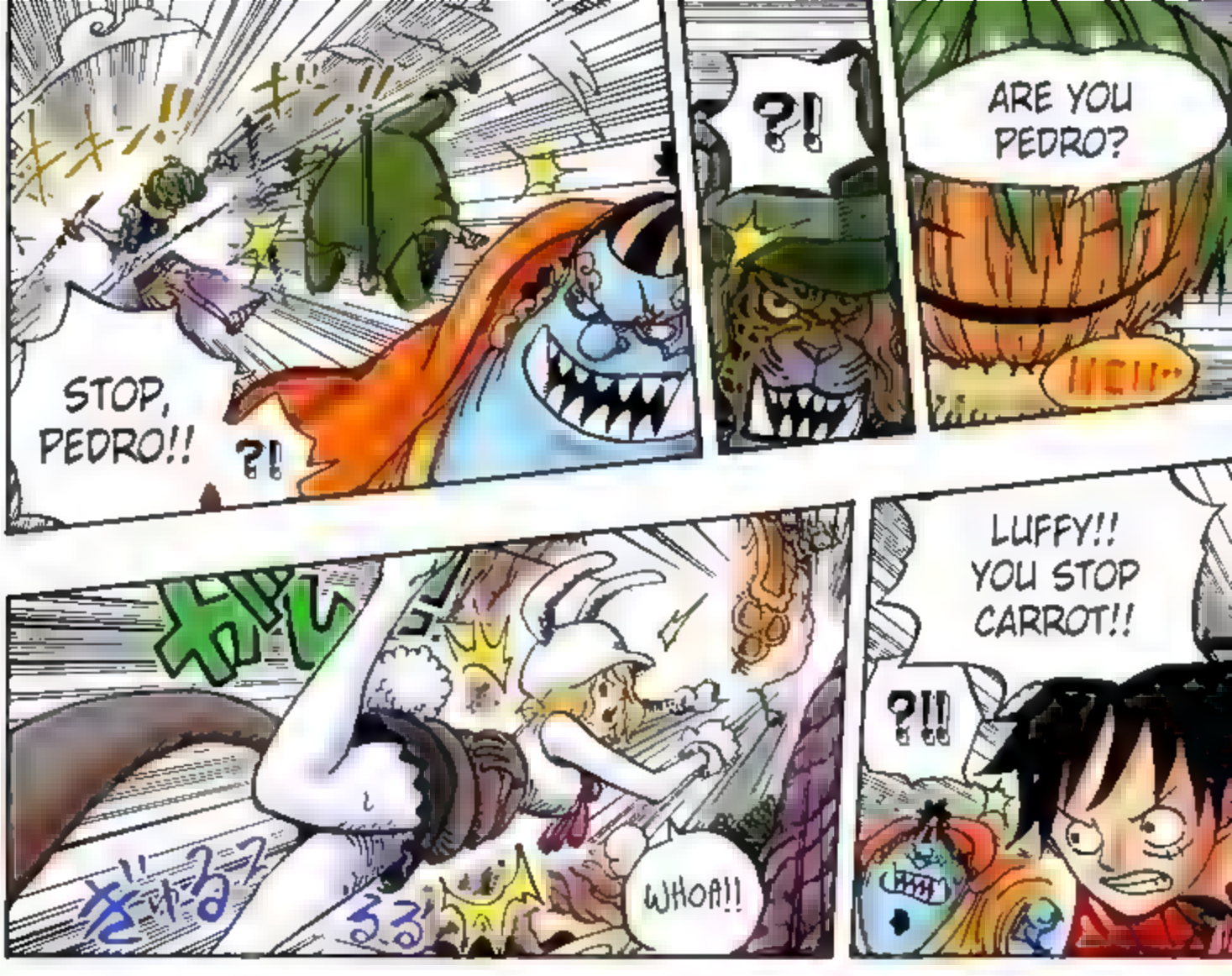
I WILL! BUT BEFORE I GO...
...I NEED ONE LAST FIX OF TASTY STORM CLOUDS!!
...THEN HE'S WORSE NEWS THAN A LOGIA TYPE!!
COME BACK TO US, ZEUS!!

SPEAR WAVE !!!
JINBE!!
HURRY ACROSS THAT BRIDGE, EVERYONE!
ZPAASH...
GYAAA !!!
PSSH~!!
MURASAME !!!

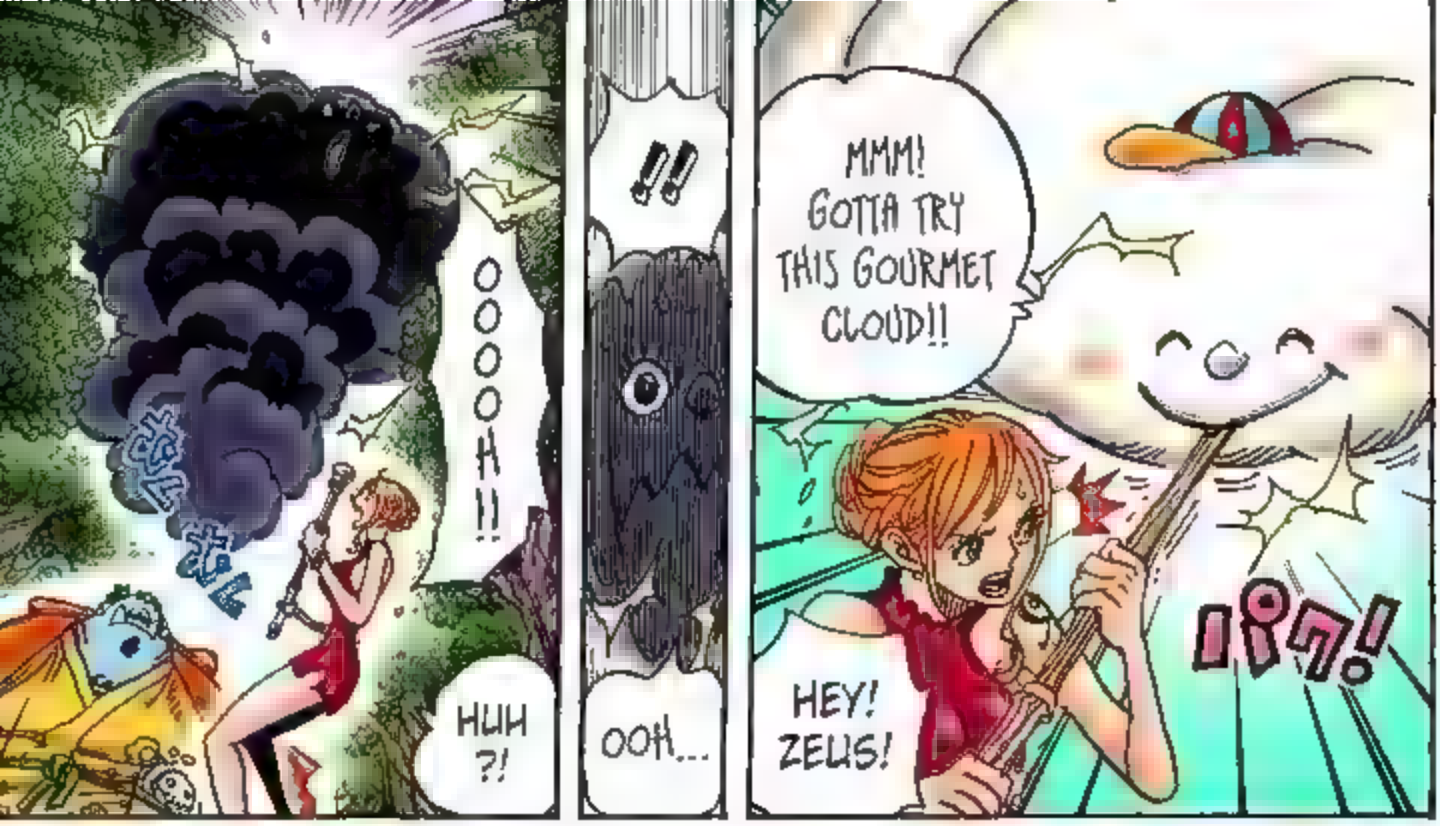
WE'LL GO FIRST, MAMA!!


THINK OF HIM LIKE A GREAT BIG TALKING HOUSE FIRE!!
OF COURSE IT DID!! HE'S MADE OF COMPRESSED FLAME!!
THAT WORKED !!
I'LL GET YOUUU!!

!!!
A
ZWOOSH..
!!
バチ
!!!
!!!

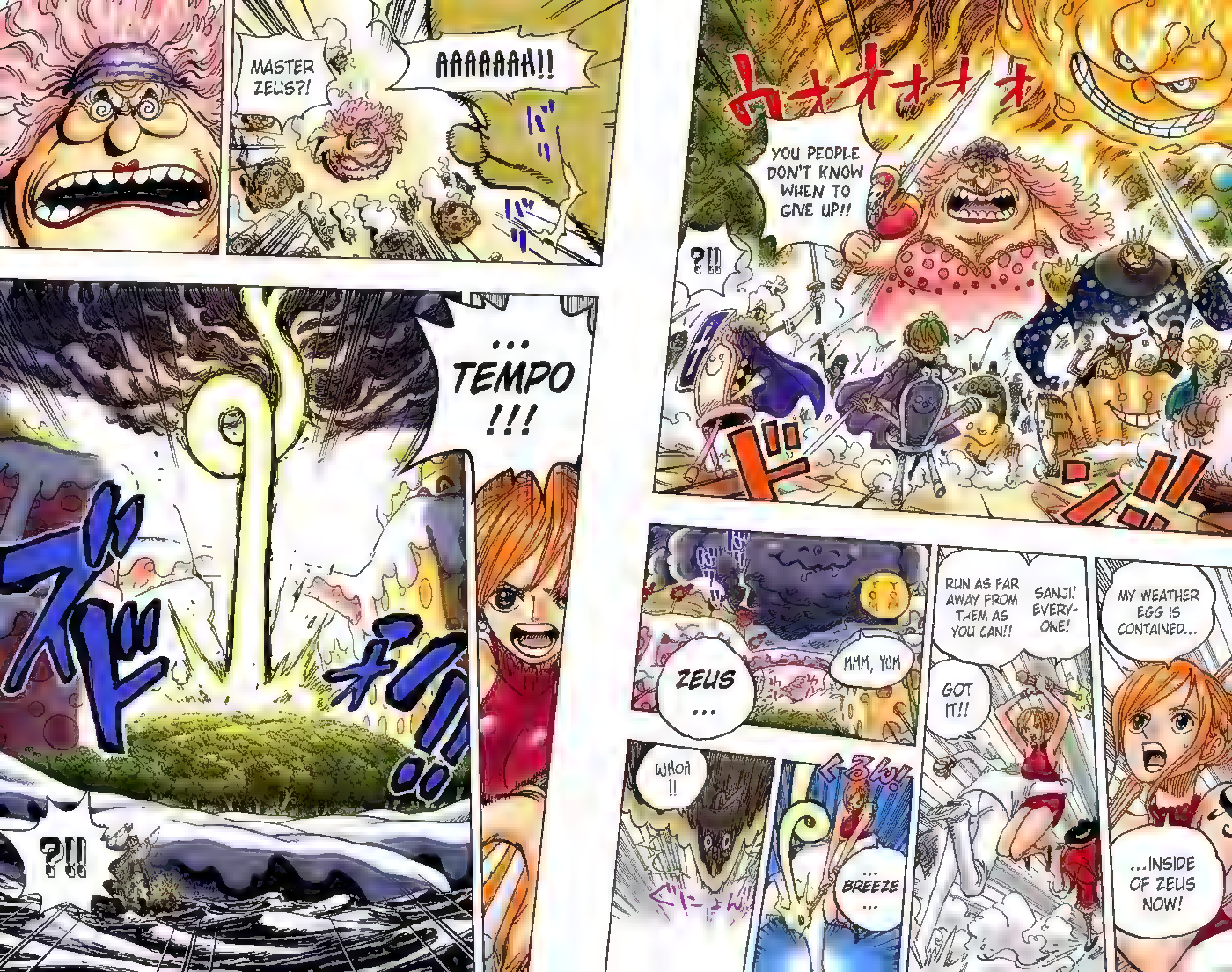

STOP, PEDRO!!
?!
?!
ARE YOU PEDRO?
LUFFY!! YOU STOP CARROT!!
?!!
WHOA!!

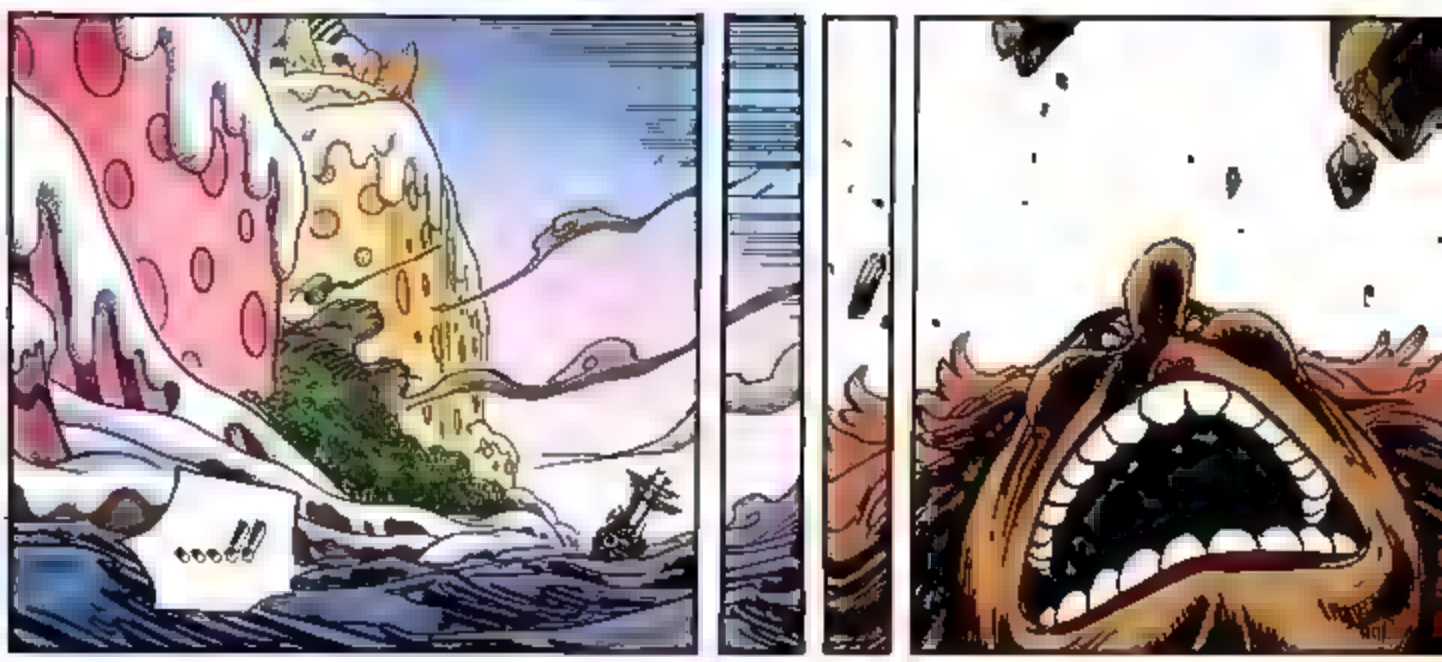
FOCUS ON DEFENSE, AND ABOVE ALL, KEEP RUNNING!!
DON'T BREAK APART, OR WE'LL NEVER MEET UP AGAIN!!!
URG !!
EEK!
GOOD POINT!!!

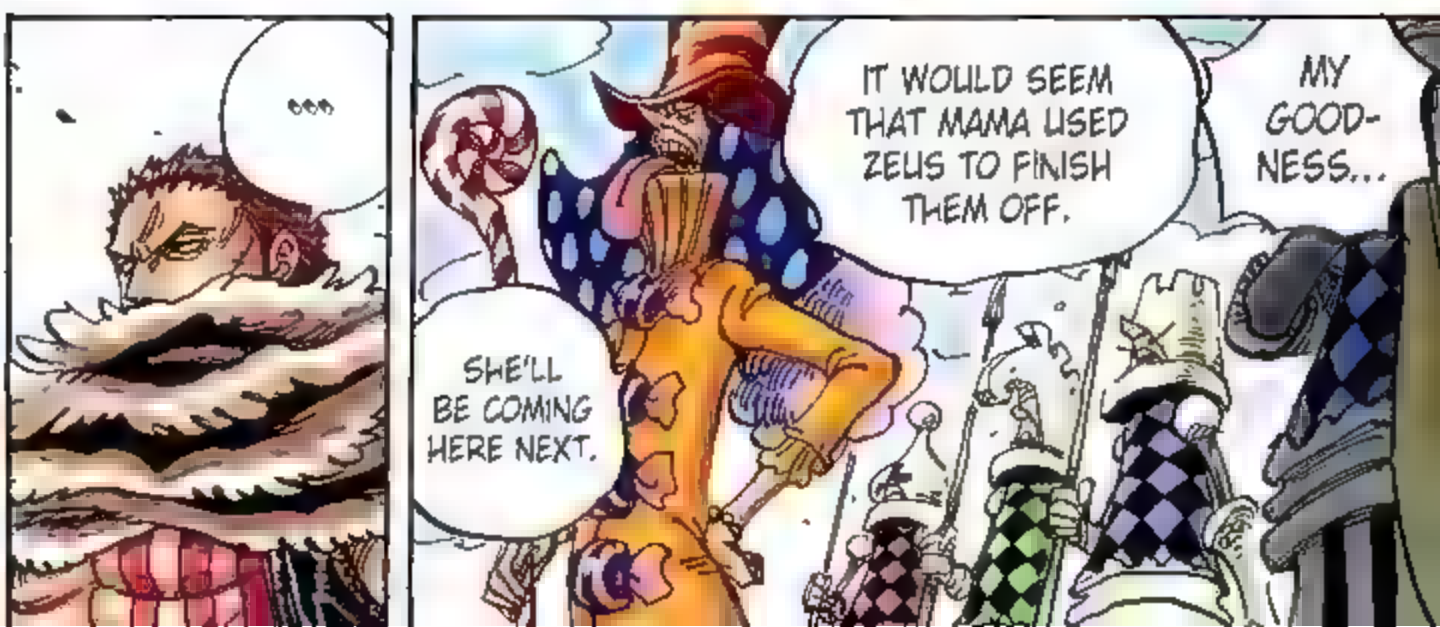

MMM! GOTTA TRY THIS GOURMET CLOUD!!
HEY! ZEUS!
!!
OOH...
OOOOH!!
HUH ?!

WHAT IS ZEUS DOING?!
ゴロゴロゴロ!!
OOOH, THAT'S GOOD!♡

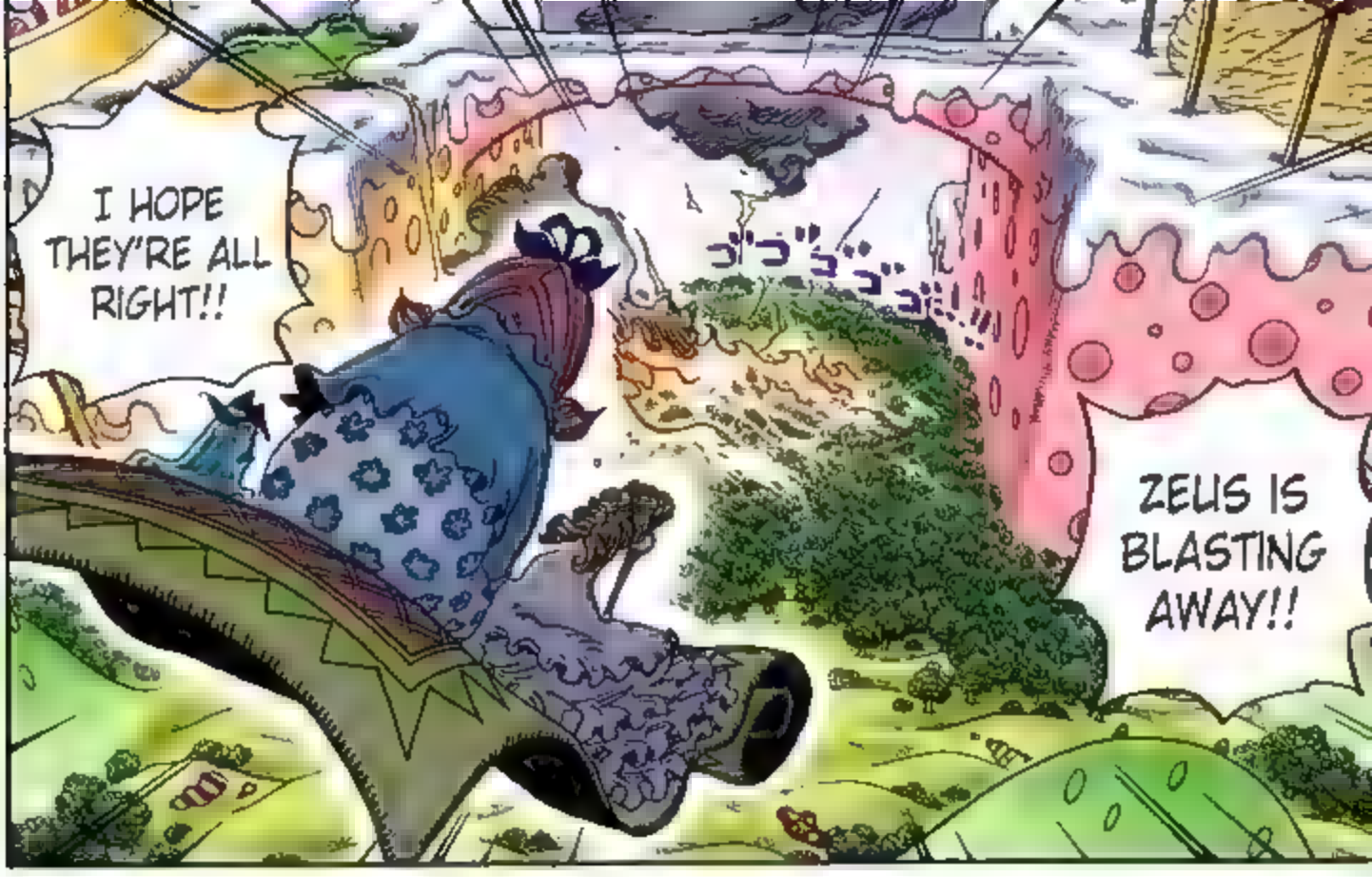
...!!
DON'T STOP, NAMI!! THEY'RE NEARLY UPON US!!

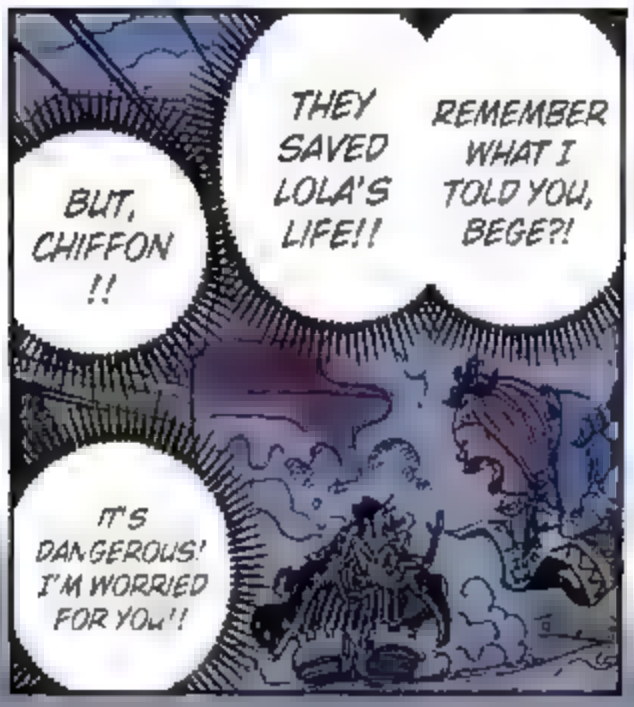

YOU PEOPLE DON'T KNOW WHEN TO GIVE UP!!
?!!
MY WEATHER EGG IS CONTAINED...
...INSIDE OF ZEUS NOW!
SANJI! EVERYONE!
RUN AS FAR AWAY FROM THEM AS YOU CAN!!
GOT IT!!
MMM, YUM
ZEUS ...
...BREEZE...
WHOA !!
AAAAAAH!!
MASTER ZEUS?!
...TEMPO!!!
?!!

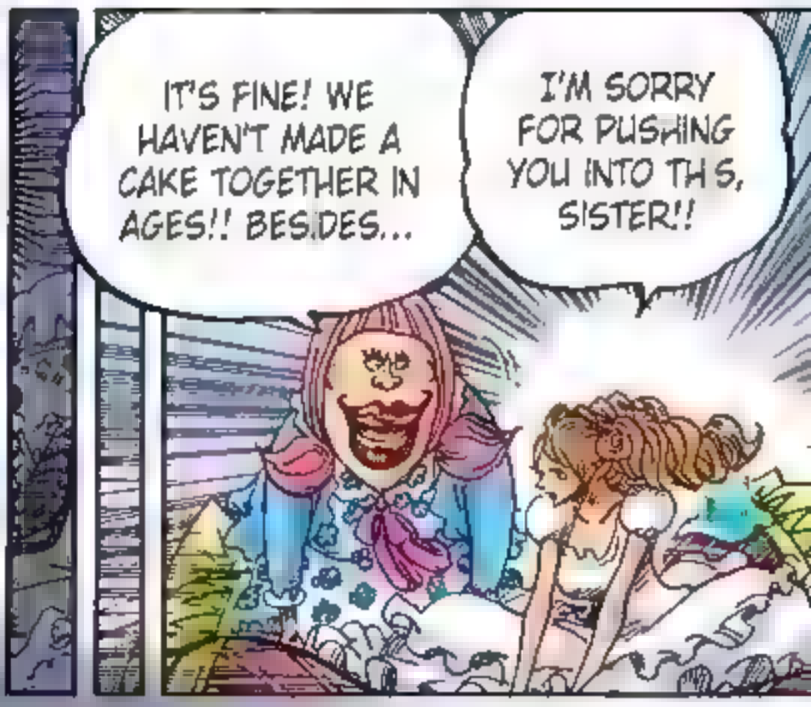



...
SHE'LL BE COMING HERE NEXT.
IT WOULD SEEM THAT MAMA USED ZEUS TO FINISH THEM OFF.
MY GOOD-NESS...

...THEY'RE ALL RIGHT...
...
UM...
...I CERTAINLY HOPE...
EVEN IF YOU SUCCEED AT SOMEHOW TAKING BACK THIS SHIP...
...THERE WILL BE NO ONE ELSE TO RIDE IT WITH YOU.
WHAT NOW?
SO THE QUESTION FOR YOU IS...
I BELIEVE YOUR FRIENDS ARE DEAD.
...
ERORI-N
GET OUT OF THERE!! THAT'S OUR SUNNY!!!
NO THANK YOU.
!
...!!
...I MIGHT BE WILLING TO LET THE TWO OF YOU GO.
IF YOU'RE GOING TO USE THAT SUBMARINE TO ESCAPE...


I HOPE THEY'RE ALL RIGHT!!
ゴゴゴゴゴ!!!
ZEUS IS BLASTING AWAY!!

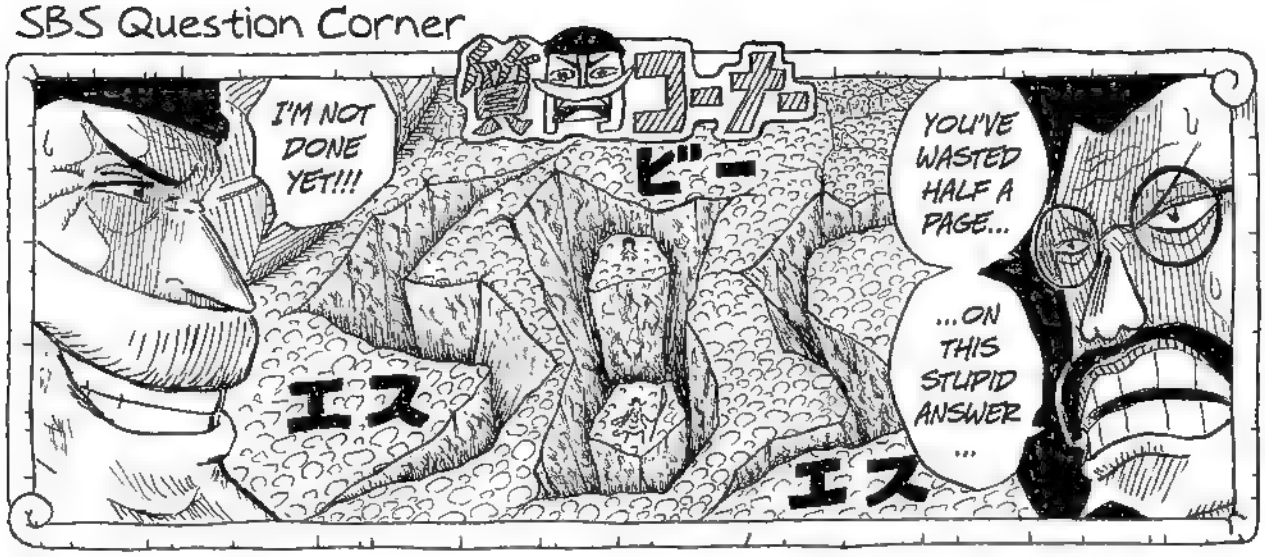

BUT, CHIFFON !!
THEY SAVED LOLA'S LIFE!!
REMEMBER WHAT I TOLD YOU, BEGE?!
IT'S DANGEROUS! I'M WORRIED FOR YOU!!


IT'S FINE! WE HAVEN'T MADE A CAKE TOGETHER IN AGES!! BESIDES...
I'M SORRY FOR PUSHING YOU INTO THIS, SISTER!!

BUT THE REAL TEST OF CHARACTER COMES WHEN THAT SAVIOR IS IN TROUBLE!!!
IT'S EASY TO SAY, "THANK YOU FOR SAVING LOLA"!!

ISN'T THAT RIGHT, DARLING? ♡
THAT'S WHAT IT MEANS TO UPHOLD MY HONOR !!!
!!
I KNOW, BUT...
CHIFFON !!
MA'AM !!
...YOU'LL HAVE TO RAISE PEZ ON YOUR OWN!!
IF ANYTHING SHOULD HAPPEN TO ME...
YES...IT'S THAT DARN SANJI!!!
WAIT, WHICH ONE ARE YOU?!!
BBMP.. BBMP..
IT'S S...S... SANJI... ♡♡
UM, WERE YOU LISTENING?
UP AHEAD, SISTER!!
EEK! EEK!

SBS Question Corner



(Igarashi, Oita)

Q: Odacchi!! Hey!! So, I've got a request for you. Swap the genders of Kizaru, Fujitora, Akainu and Aokiji!! Can you do that for me?

--Ouchan

A: Sure. Regret your foolishness!!

Q: Hello, Mr. Oda! On the cover illustration of Chapter 874, Ace and Sabo look angry. What happened between them? I noticed that Shanks is laughing…

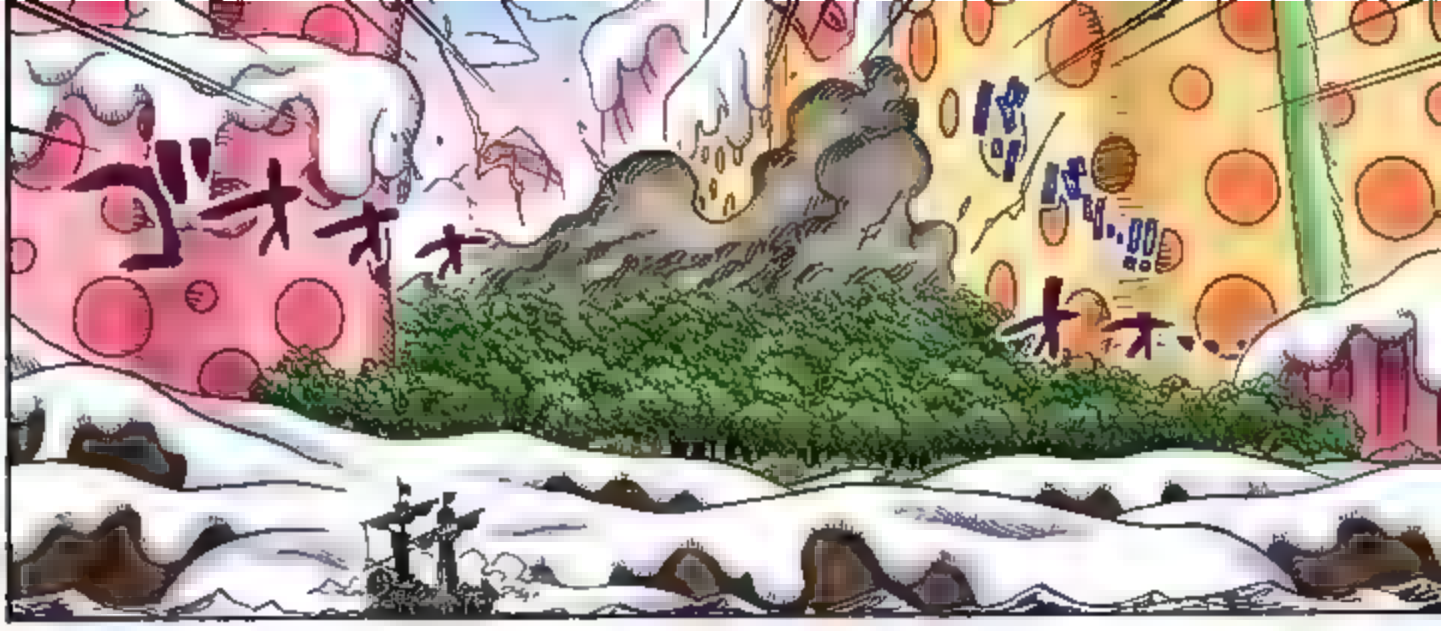
--Chisaki Sakuragi

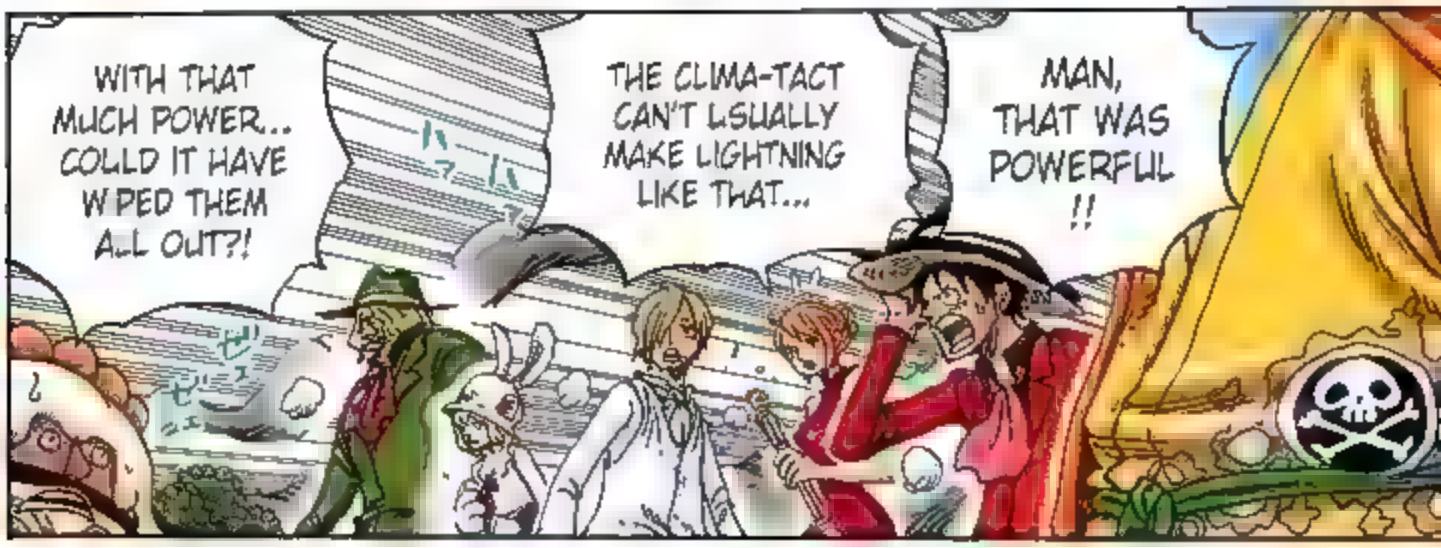
A: Let's listen in for a bit, then.
Ace: "Hey, Mr. Red-Hair! Allow me to apologize for my little brother and thank you for everything you've done for him!!"
Sabo: "My name is Sabo. A pleasure. I'm also Luffy's brother! I must insist on showing my appreciation. Thank you so much. I hope we can count on your continued generosity..."
Shanks: "Ha ha ha! Knock it off, you guys! I get it, I get it. Come here and share a drink with me!!"

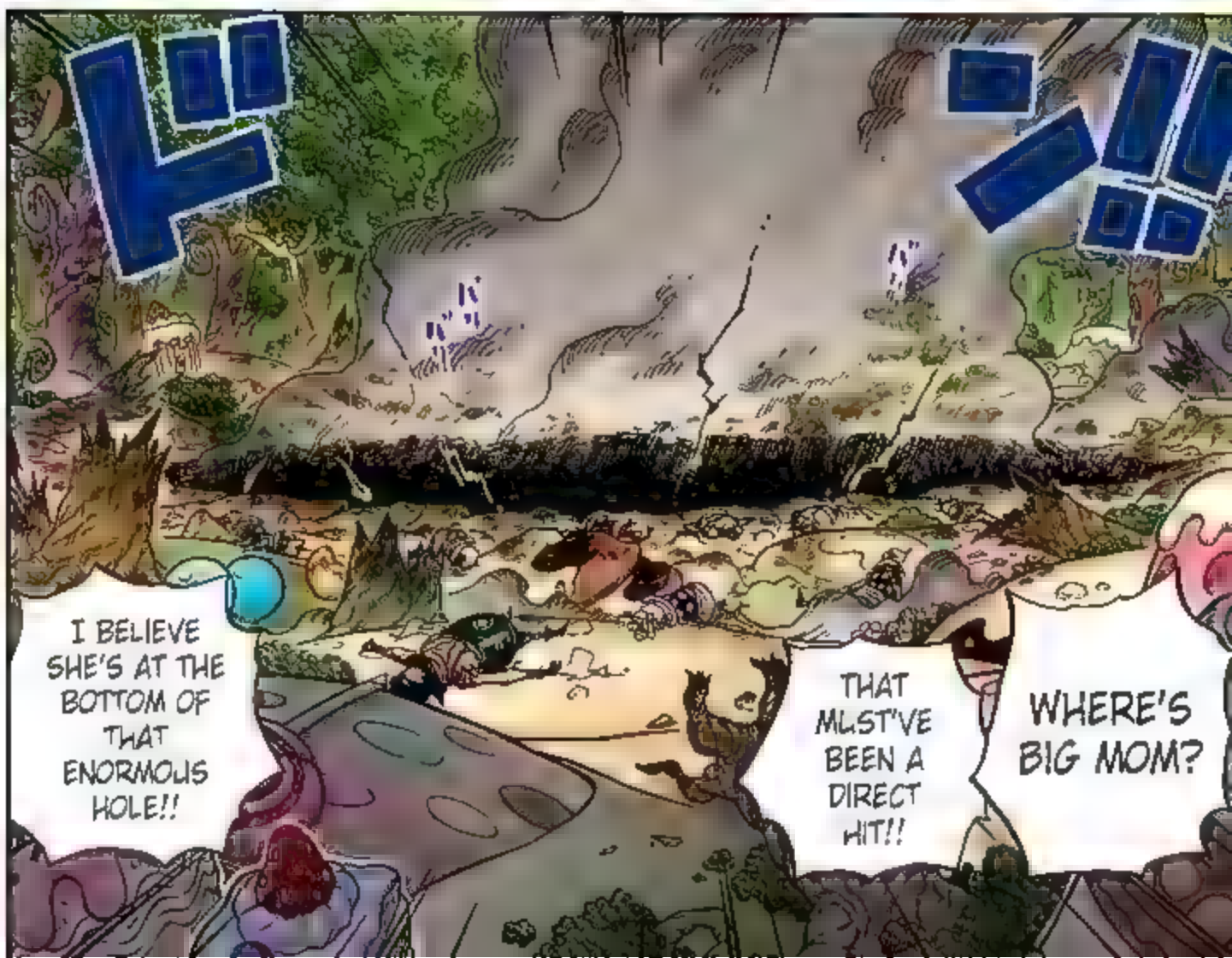
A: From what I recall, Ace got a few lessons on good manners from Makino ages ago, so that he could thank Shanks properly when the time came.

Chapter 876: PUDDING COINCIDENTALLY APPEARS!!

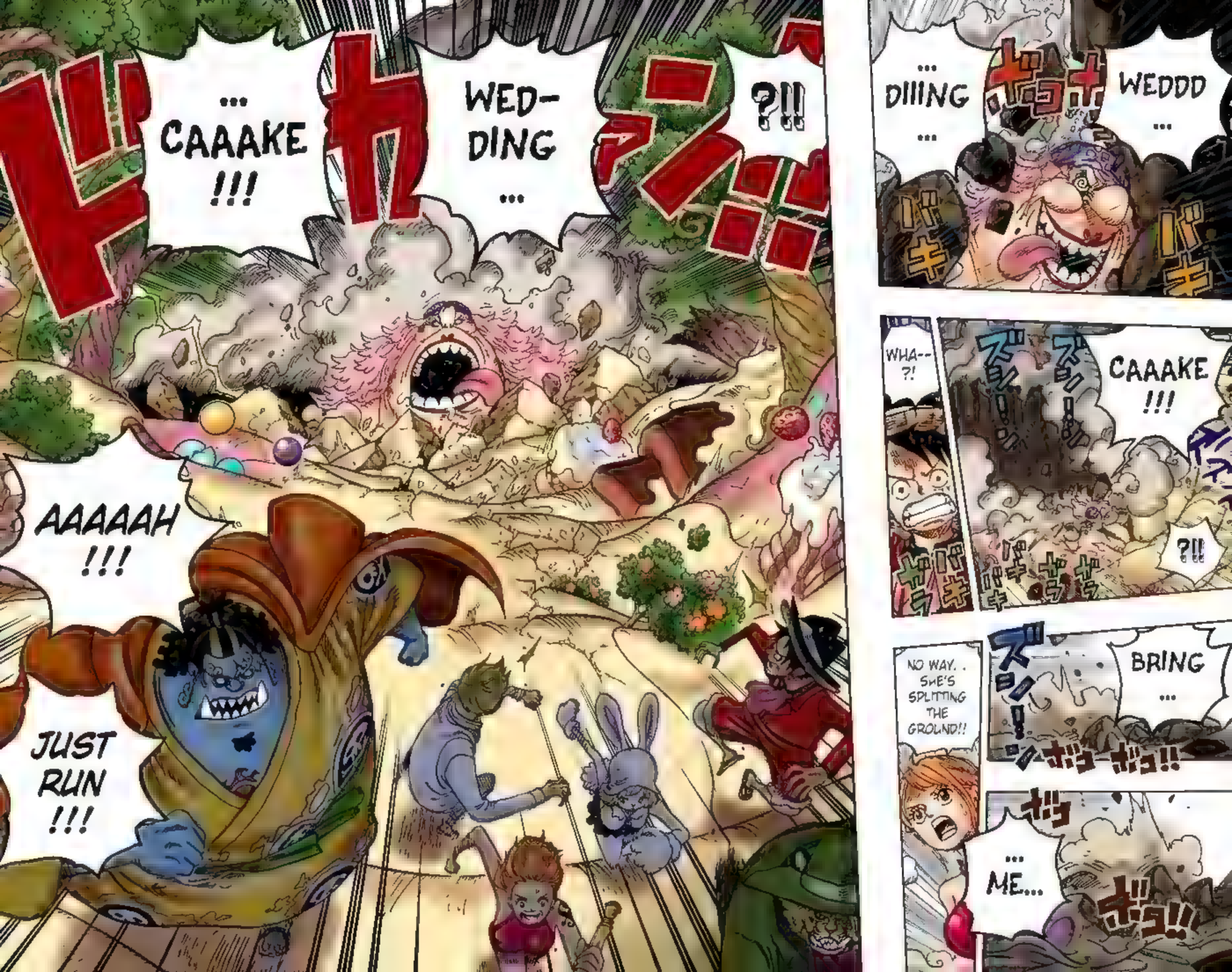
THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 11, SAI: "DON SAI OF THE HAPPOSUI ARMY RETURNS"


ゴオオオ
オオ…

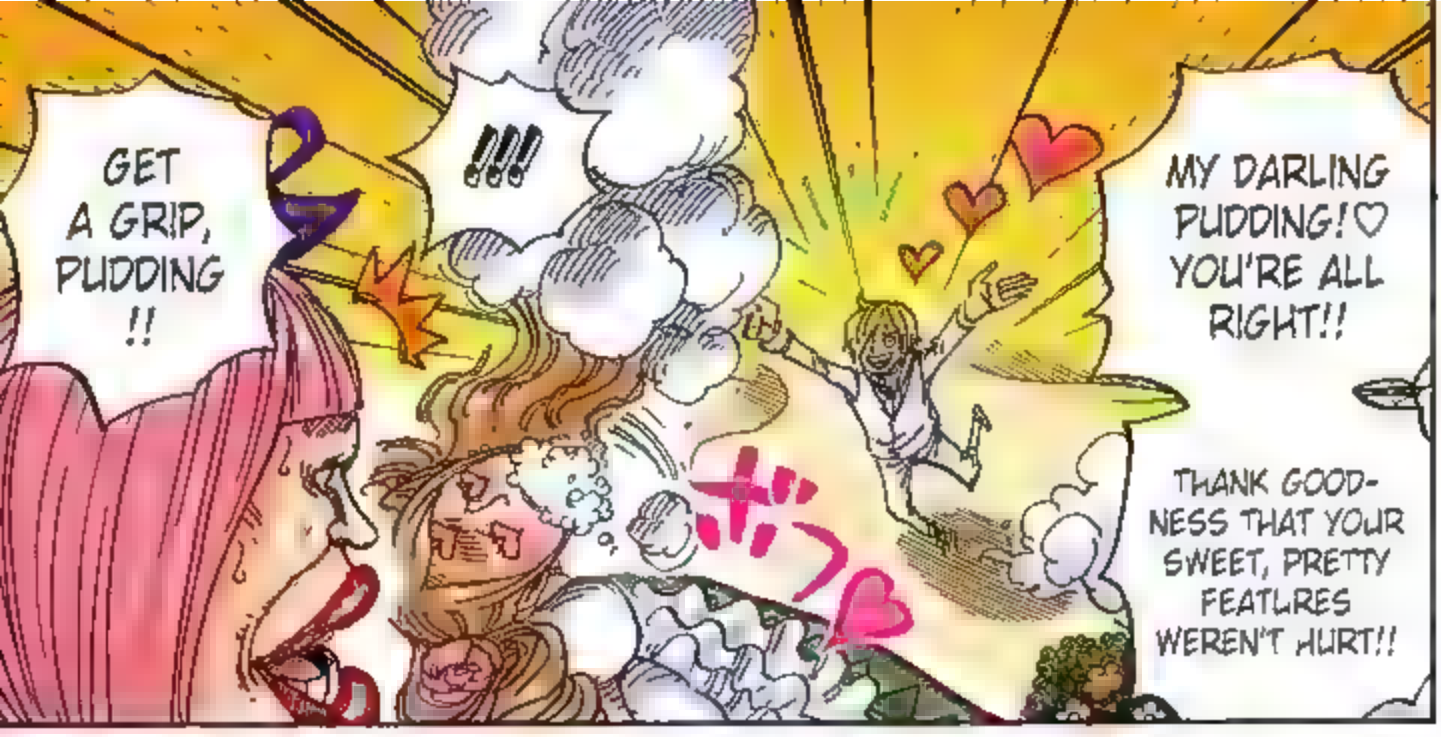

WITH THAT MUCH POWER... COULD IT HAVE WIPED THEM ALL OUT?!
THE CLIMA-TACT CAN'T USUALLY MAKE LIGHTNING LIKE THAT...
MAN, THAT WAS POWERFUL !!

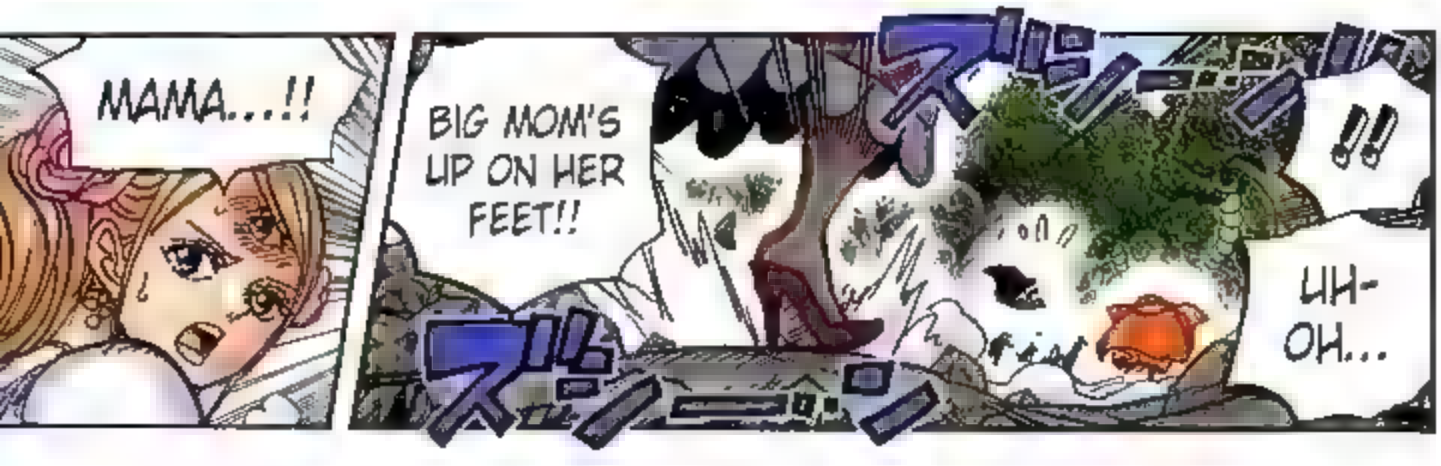

I BELIEVE SHE'S AT THE BOTTOM OF THAT ENORMOUS HOLE!!
THAT MUST'VE BEEN A DIRECT HIT!!
WHERE'S BIG MOM?

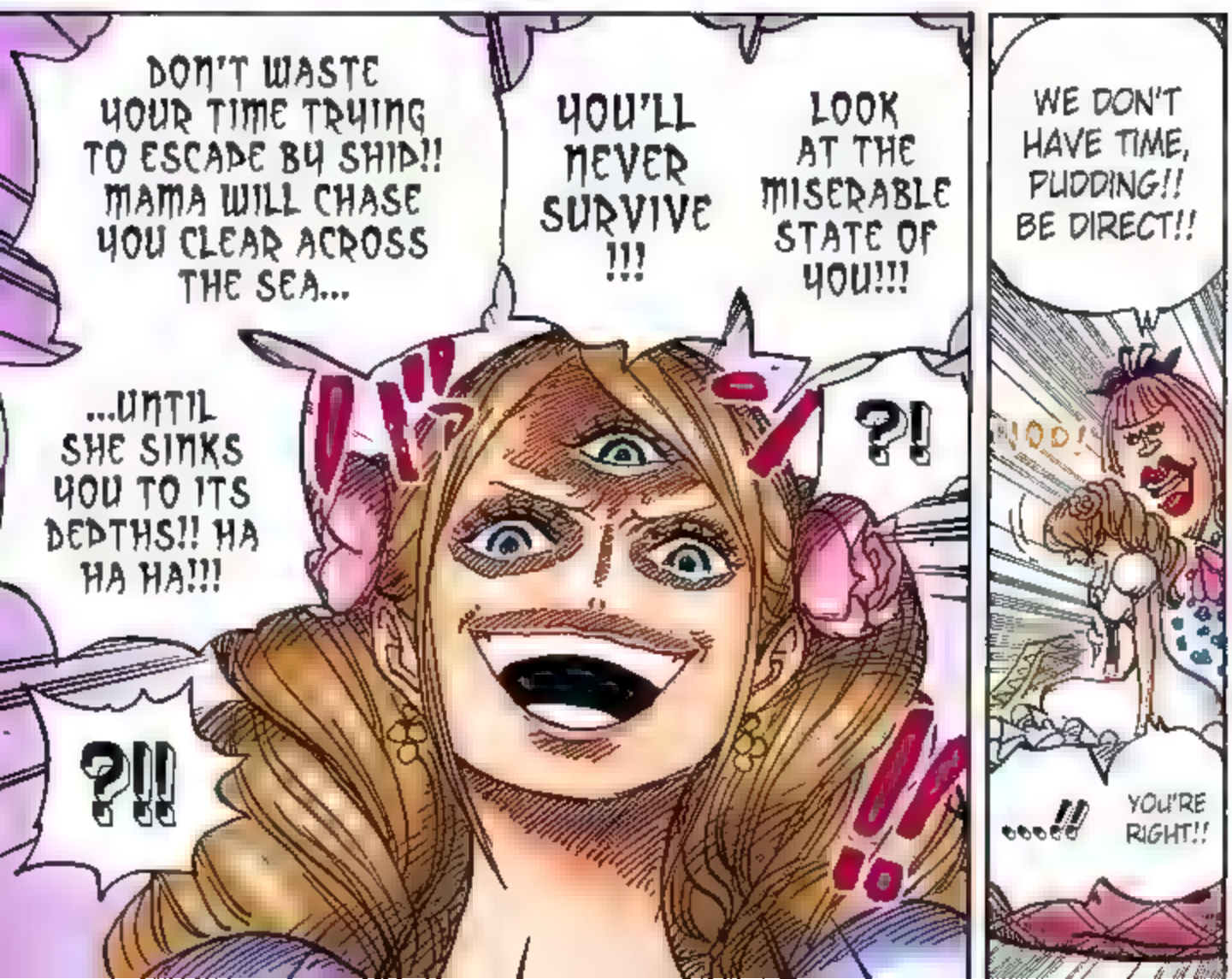
MAMA'S FOOT-STEPS?! I FIGURED IT WOULDN'T BE ENOUGH...
?!
HUH?
IS THE HOLE SO DEEP SHE CAN'T CLIMB OUT?!
CAAAKE !!!
... DIIING !!
?!
WEDDD...
?!
SHE'S GONNA CLIMB OUT!!
OH NO! THAT'S BIG MOM'S VOICE!!
...IS HAVING HUNGER PANGS...
WHEN BIG MOM...
CRAK
CRIK
...SHE WILL NEVER BE STOPPED!!!
?!
NO...
SHE'S STILL MOVING...


WEDDD ...
... DIIING ...
CAAAKE !!!
?!!
WHA--?!
BRING ...
NO WAY.. SHE'S SPLITTING THE GROUND!!
... ME...
?!!
WED-DING ...
... CAAAKE !!!
AAAAAH !!!
JUST RUN !!!

I KNOW YOU HAVE IIIT!!
STRAW HAAAAAT!!!
AAH !!!
STRAW HAT CREW!!
SHOOP!
?!
HUH ?!
PUDDING!! AND CHIFFON?!!
OH!! PUDDING!!
WHAT DO YOU WANT?! YOU TRICKED US!!
I WARNED YOU BACK THEN!
WE SHOULD HAVE TIED HER UP!!
WHAT, YOU WANNA FIGHT?!
N-NO, I DON'T!!
JUST LISTEN TO ME!!


GET A GRIP, PUDDING !!
!!!
MY DARLING PUDDING!♡ YOU'RE ALL RIGHT!!
THANK GOOD-NESS THAT YOUR SWEET, PRETTY FEATURES WEREN'T HURT!!

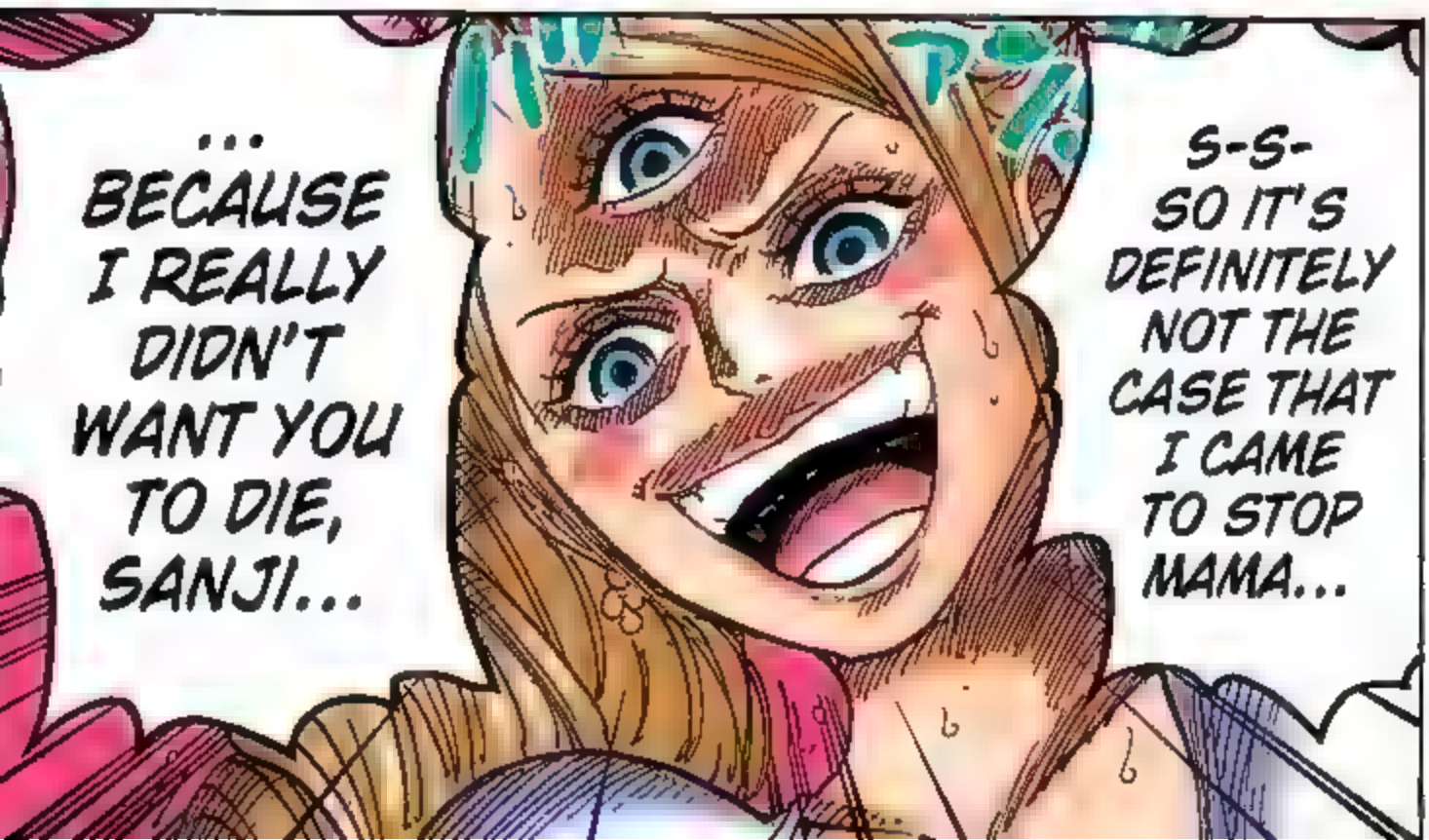

MAMA...!!
BIG MOM'S UP ON HER FEET!!
!!
UH-OH...

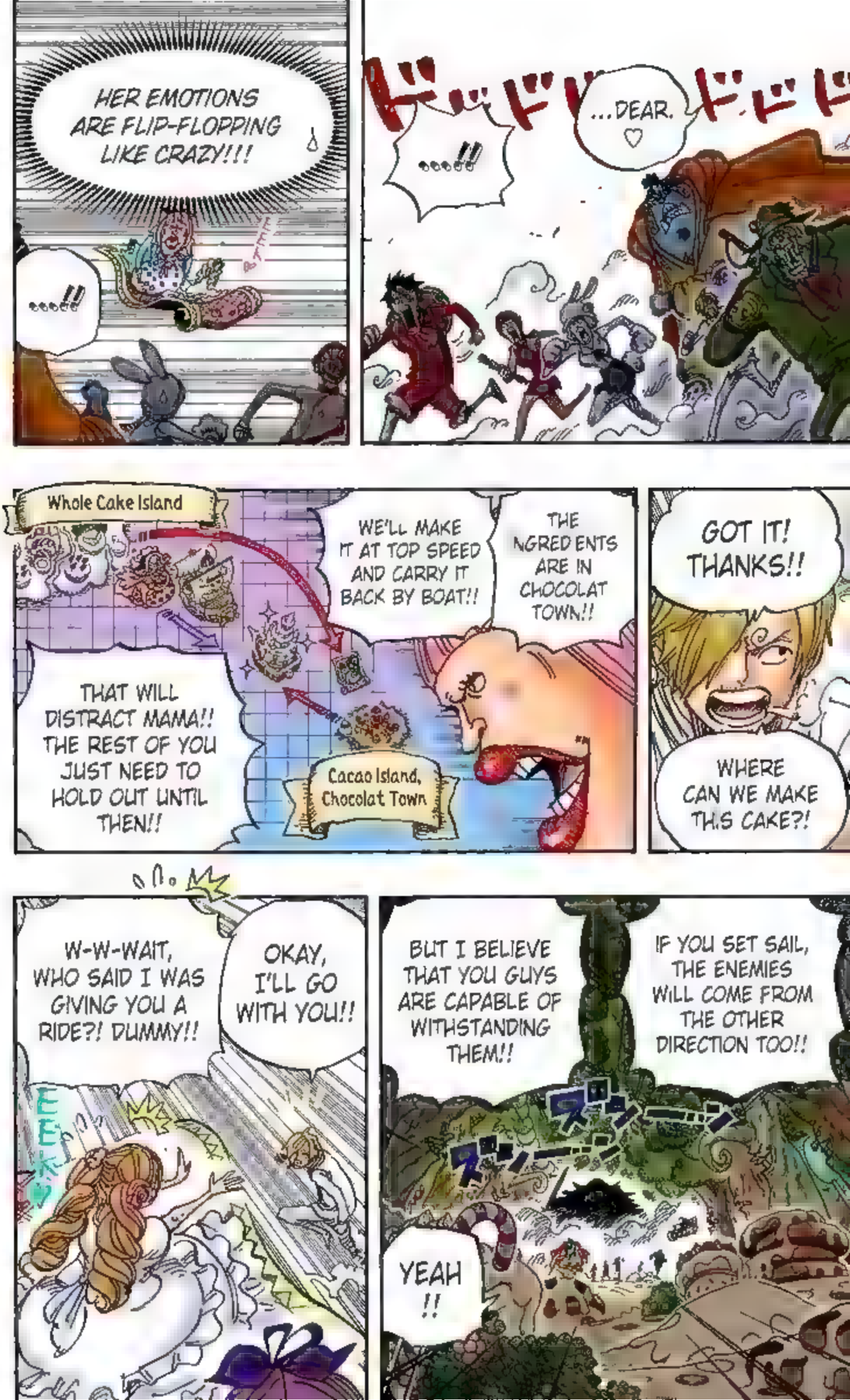

DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME TRYING TO ESCAPE BY SHIP!! MAMA WILL CHASE YOU CLEAR ACROSS THE SEA...
YOU'LL NEVER SURVIVE !!!
LOOK AT THE MISERABLE STATE OF YOU!!!
?!
...UNTIL SHE SINKS YOU TO ITS DEPTHS!! HA HA HA!!!
?!!
WE DON'T HAVE TIME, PUDDING!! BE DIRECT!!
NOD!
YOU'RE RIGHT!!

MAMA THINKS THAT YOU STOLE THE CAKE SHE'S SO OBSESSED WITH!! SHE'LL CHASE YOU ACROSS THE SEA TO GET IT!!
WHAT ?!
I MEAN, WRONG! WRONG! GOSH, WHAT AM I SAYING?!
WRONG, PUDDING!! WHAT ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT?!!
EEK♡
EEK♡
WHAT'D YOU JUST SAY?!
EEK♡
WRONG!! WHAT ARE YOU SAYING?!!
OOPS, WRONG!! OH, I WISH I COULD JUST DISAPPEAR!!
STAND AT MY SIDE AND SAVOR THE LIVING HELL THAT IS WATCHING MAMA SLAUGHTER YOUR FRIENDS!! AHA HA HA HA!!!
SO COME WITH ME, SANJI!!
YES, EXACTLY !!
PUDDING SAID THAT YOU WERE GOOD AT COOKING UP SWEETS!
HANG ON, IT'S NOT WHAT YOU THINK!!
BLACK LEG SANJI!!
LOOK, IF THAT'S ALL YOU CAME TO SAY, THEN GET LOST!!!

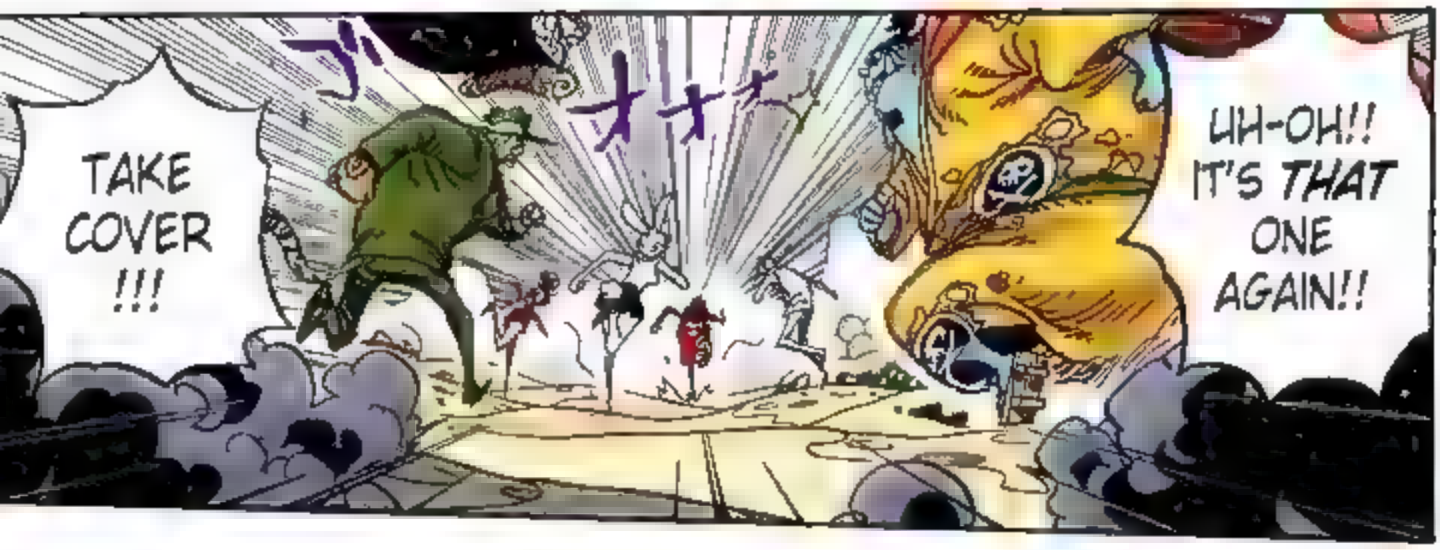
MAKE THE ONE CAKE THAT CAN POSSIBLY STOP MAMA... AND THEN WE'LL LET YOU GO!!!
PERFECT!! THEN HELP US BAKE A CAKE!!
!!
YEAH! IN FACT, I'M FIRST-CLASS AT COOKING ANYTHING!!

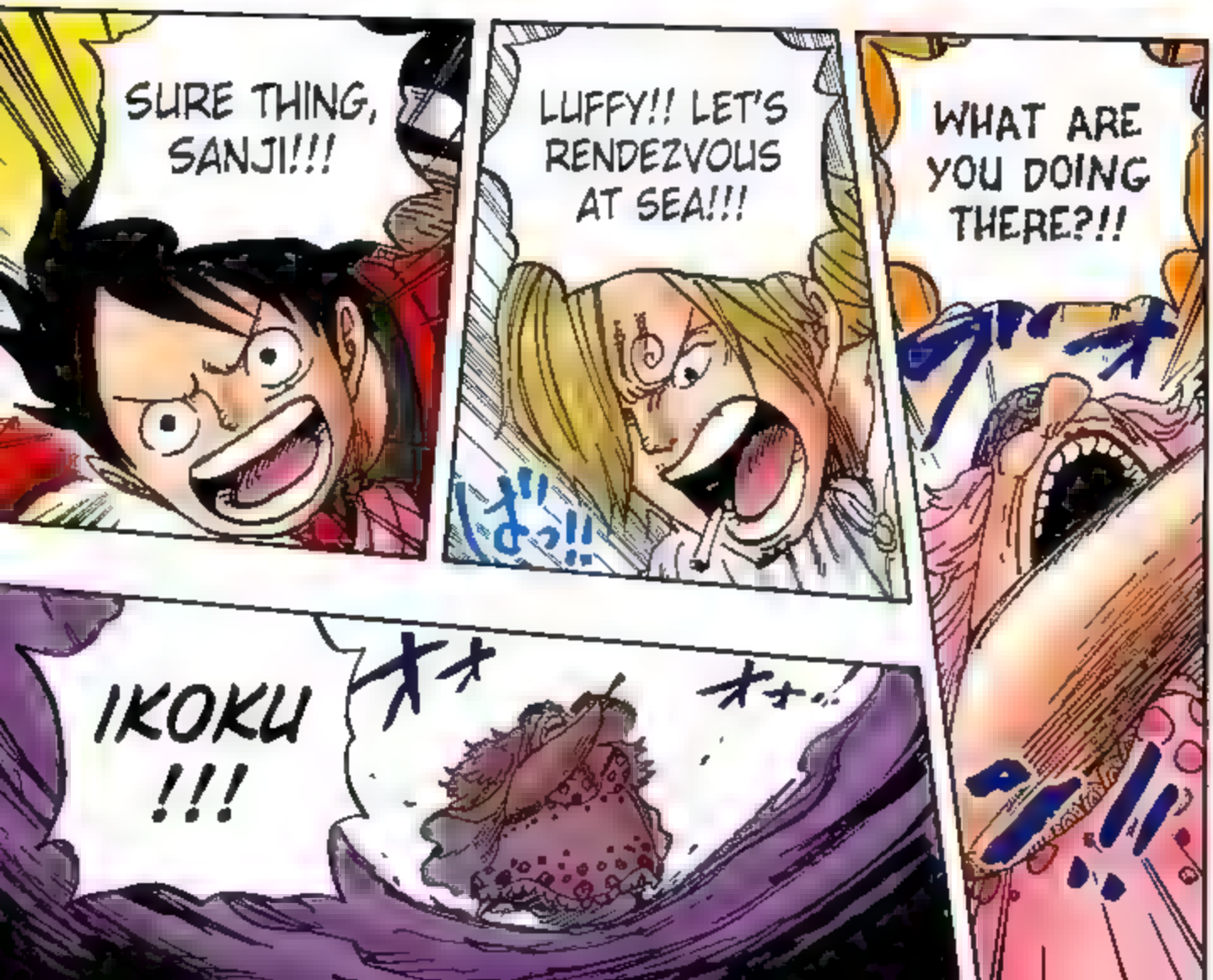
IT'S JUST COINCIDENCE THAT THE CAKE I WANTED TO BAKE AND EAT IS THE SAME CAKE MAMA WANTS!
...BUT NOT FOR ME! I'M NOT DOING THIS FOR YOU!!
HMPH!! THAT MIGHT END UP BEING THE CASE...
AND IT'S C-C-COINCIDENCE THAT I WAS WANDERING ALONG AND HAPPENED ACROSS YOU PEOPLE!
I OWE YOU ONE FOR LOLA!!
IF I'M GOING TO PAY IT BACK, I'LL RISK MY LIFE TO DO IT!!
CHIFFON ...!!


... BECAUSE I REALLY DIDN'T WANT YOU TO DIE, SANJI...
S-S-SO IT'S DEFINITELY NOT THE CASE THAT I CAME TO STOP MAMA...

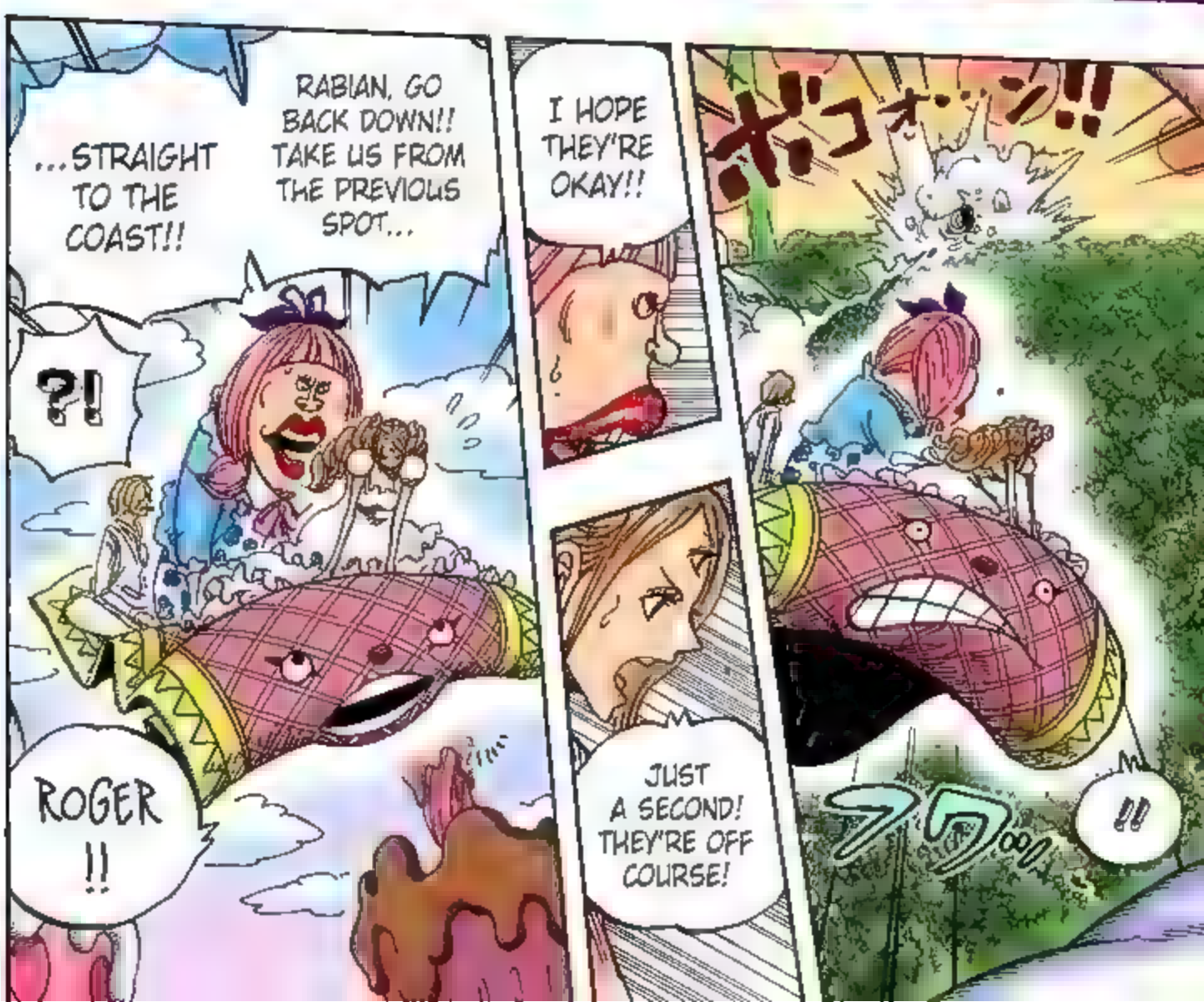

HER EMOTIONS ARE FLIP-FLOPPING LIKE CRAZY!!!
...!!
EEK
...!!
...DEAR.
Whole Cake Island
WE'LL MAKE IT AT TOP SPEED AND CARRY IT BACK BY BOAT!!
THE INGREDIENTS ARE IN CHOCOLAT TOWN!!
THAT WILL DISTRACT MAMA!! THE REST OF YOU JUST NEED TO HOLD OUT UNTIL THEN!!
Cacao Island, Chocolat Town
GOT IT! THANKS!!
WHERE CAN WE MAKE THIS CAKE?!
W-W-WAIT, WHO SAID I WAS GIVING YOU A RIDE?! DUMMY!!
OKAY, I'LL GO WITH YOU!!
EEK
BUT I BELIEVE THAT YOU GUYS ARE CAPABLE OF WITHSTANDING THEM!!
IF YOU SET SAIL, THE ENEMIES WILL COME FROM THE OTHER DIRECTION TOO!!
YEAH !!

CHIFFON !!!
?!
PUDDING !!


TAKE COVER !!!
UH-OH!! IT'S THAT ONE AGAIN!!

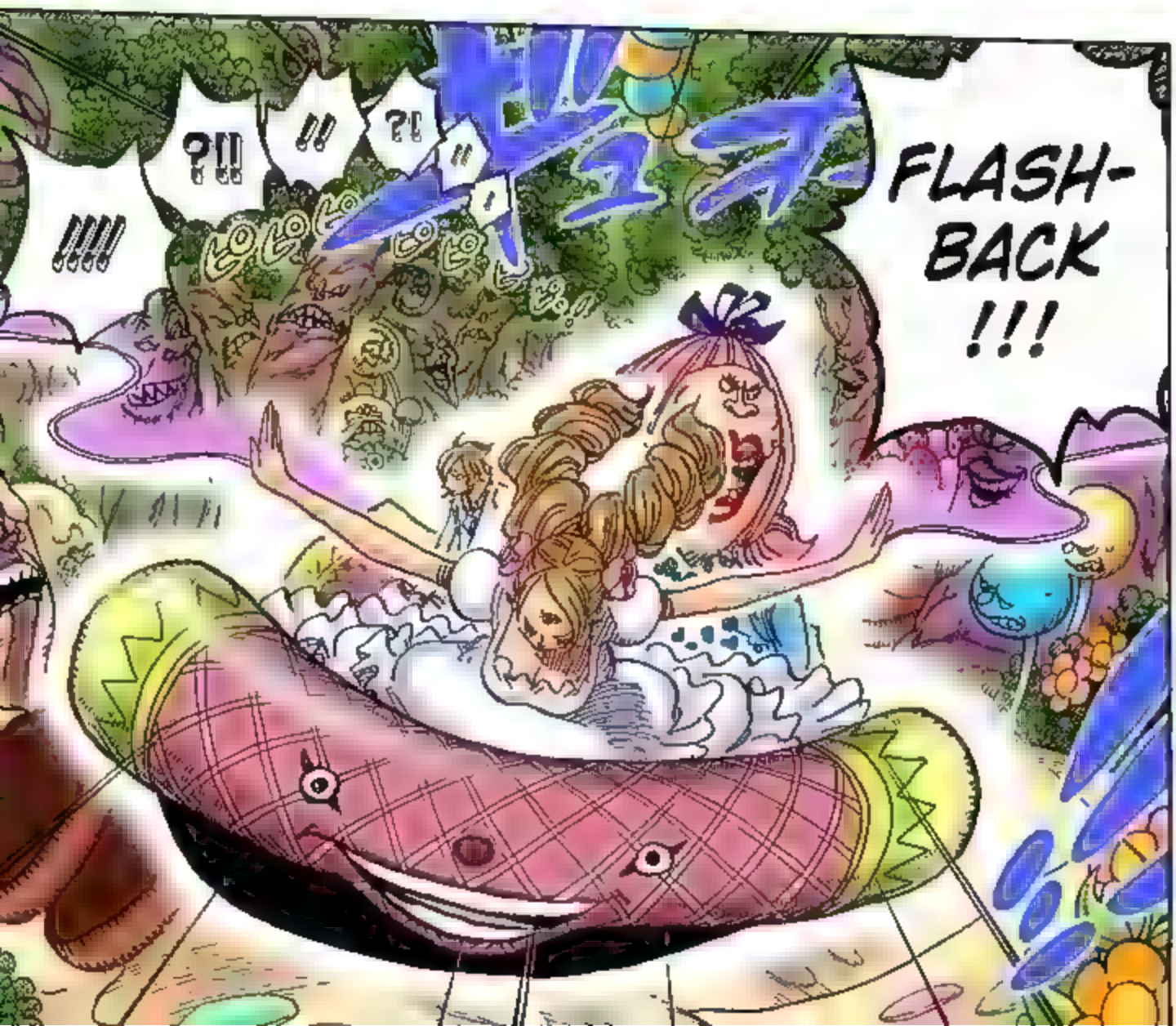

SURE THING, SANJI!!!
LUFFY!! LET'S RENDEZVOUS AT SEA!!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING THERE?!!
IKOKU !!!

HUP!!
!!!


...STRAIGHT TO THE COAST!!
RABIAN, GO BACK DOWN!! TAKE US FROM THE PREVIOUS SPOT...
?!
ROGER !!
I HOPE THEY'RE OKAY!!
JUST A SECOND! THEY'RE OFF COURSE!
ボコォ…ン!!
!!

THIS WAY IS THE COAST!!
Uuuu!
BUT I THOUGHT WE WERE GOING STRAIGHT!
HUH?
THE GOOD PUDDING!
PUDDING ?!
YOU'RE HEADING FOR A WALL!!
HEY! LUFFY'S TEAM!
Uuuu!
?!

HUH?
... FILAMENT !!
MEMORY ...
TREE HEEHEE!!

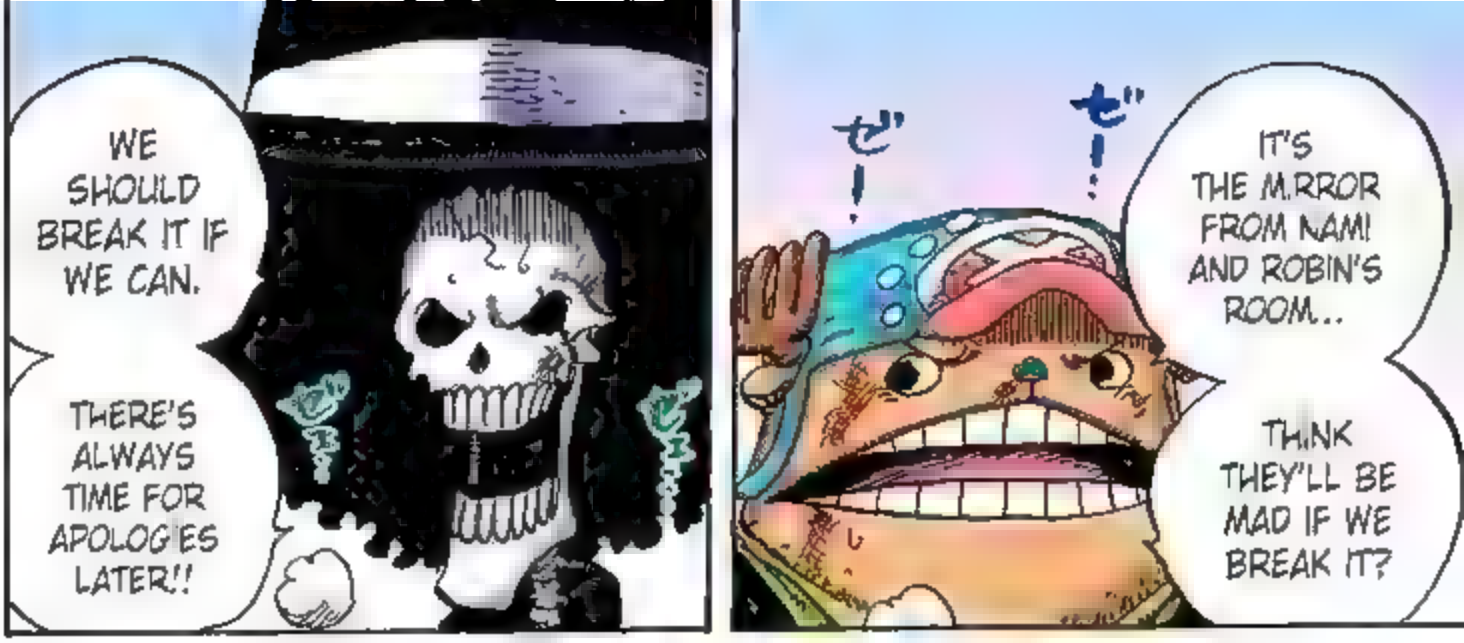

!!!!
?!!
!!
?!
FLASH-BACK !!!

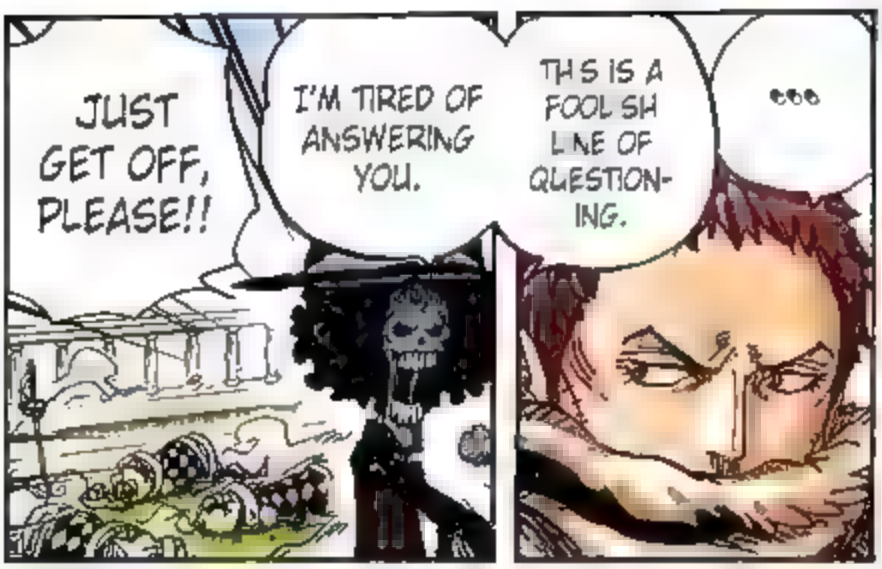
...COME FLOODING BACK TO THE HOMIE TEMPORARILY !!
THE MEMORIES OF THE SOUL'S ORIGINAL OWNER..
FOR THAT PERIOD OF CONFUSION, THEY'RE NOT UNDER MAMA'S CONTROL!
TIME TO WALK THE DOG.
UH-OH! I NEED TO GO SHOPPING!
MY SON'S GONE MISSING!!
MY BROTHER HIT ME!!
...!!
...?
I'VE BEEN HERE ALL ALONG.
AAAAGH!! WHAT ARE YOU DOING HERE, SANJI?!!
DEAR. ♡
I SEE. THANKS, PUDDING!
THEY SHOULD BE ABLE TO ESCAPE THE FOREST NOW!!
I...I'LL WRING THE LIFE OUT OF YOU!!
HUH ?!
...!! D-D-DO NOT PULL THAT CRAP WITH ME!!
YOUR EYES ARE EVEN BEAUTIFUL WHEN YOU'RE MAD. ♡
G-GET OFF AND SWIM YOUR WAY THERE, DORK!!
わあぁ
あぁぁ..!!
!!
ZWOOM!!

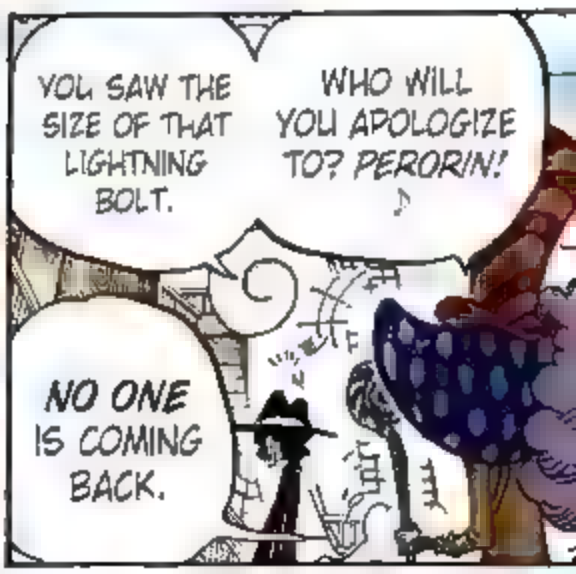
THEY MUST HAVE HEADED YOU OFF!!
YEAH, IT'S UNDER ATTACK!!
HEY, IS THAT YOUR SHIP?!
CHOPPER BROOK!!
OH NO, MY SIBLINGS ARE THERE!!

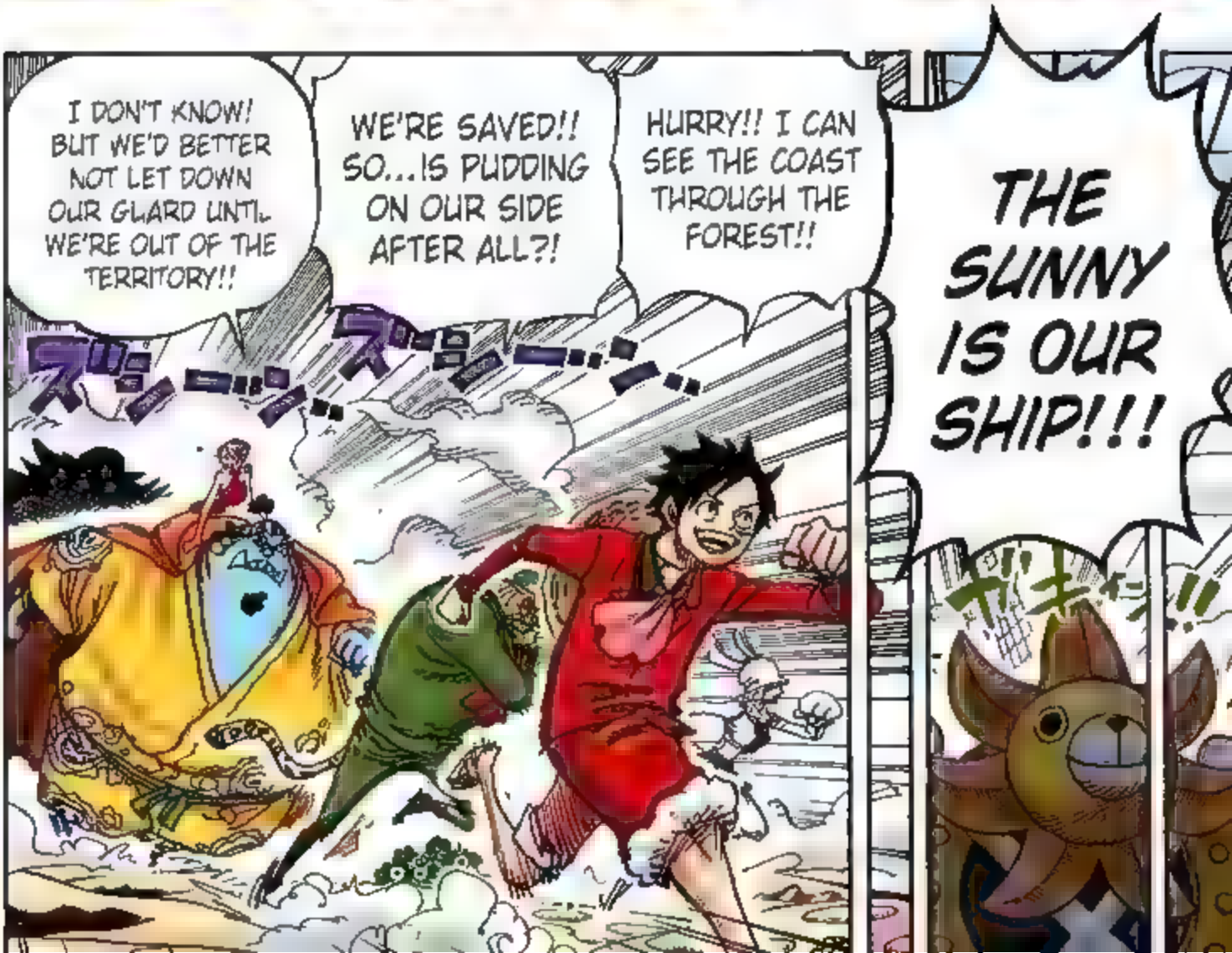
...QUITE POWERFUL AGAINST THE PEACEKEEPERS, SKELETON.
YOU SEEM..

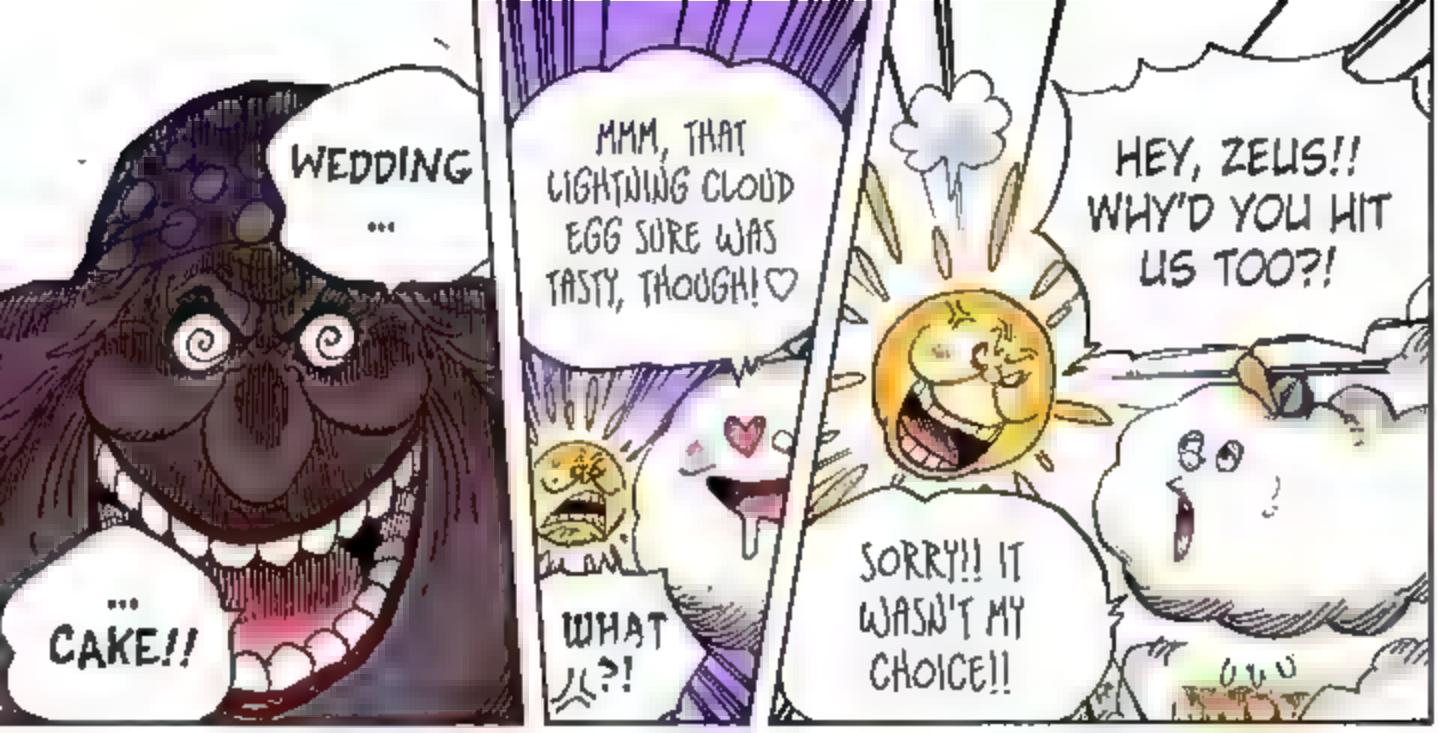
...THE SOUL KING, AFTER ALL!!
WEEZ!!
WEEZ!!
WEEZ! WELL, I AM..
HUFF, HUFF! THEY JUST KEEP FLOWING OUT OF THE MIRROR!!

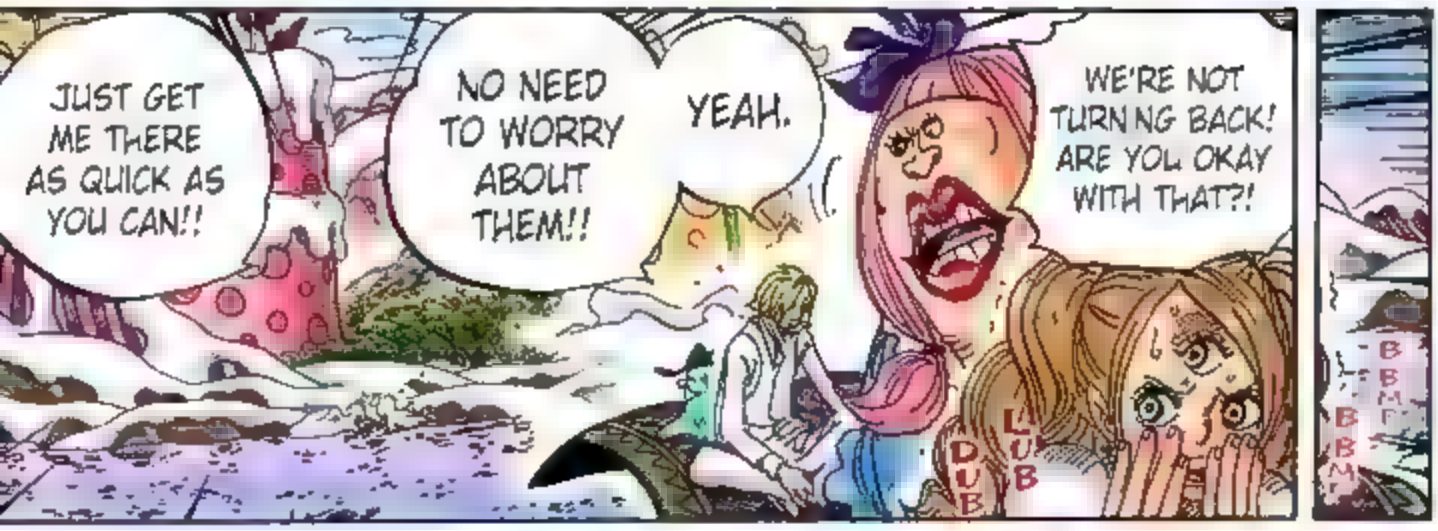

WE SHOULD BREAK IT IF WE CAN.
THERE'S ALWAYS TIME FOR APOLOGIES LATER!!
ゼ！
ゼ！
IT'S THE MIRROR FROM NAMI AND ROBIN'S ROOM...
THINK THEY'LL BE MAD IF WE BREAK IT?


JUST GET OFF, PLEASE!!
I'M TIRED OF ANSWERING YOU.
THIS IS A FOOLISH LINE OF QUESTIONING.
...


YOU SAW THE SIZE OF THAT LIGHTNING BOLT.
WHO WILL YOU APOLOGIZE TO? PERORIN! ♪
NO ONE IS COMING BACK.


I DON'T KNOW! BUT WE'D BETTER NOT LET DOWN OUR GUARD UNTIL WE'RE OUT OF THE TERRITORY!!
WE'RE SAVED!! SO...IS PUDDING ON OUR SIDE AFTER ALL?!
HURRY!! I CAN SEE THE COAST THROUGH THE FOREST!!
THE SUNNY IS OUR SHIP!!!
ガキン!!


WEDDING
...
...CAKE!!
MMM, THAT LIGHTNING CLOUD EGG SURE WAS TASTY, THOUGH!♡
WHAT ?!
HEY, ZEUS!! WHY'D YOU HIT US TOO?!
SORRY!! IT WASN'T MY CHOICE!!


JUST GET ME THERE AS QUICK AS YOU CAN!!
NO NEED TO WORRY ABOUT THEM!!
YEAH.
WE'RE NOT TURNING BACK! ARE YOU OKAY WITH THAT?!
DUB
LUB
BBM

...IT'LL KNOCK BIG MOM'S LIGHTS OUT!!!
LET'S WHIP UP A CAKE SO GOOD...

SBS Question Corner

(Michi Nakahara, Tottori)

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei. In Chapter 852, there's a scene where Jimbei saves Luffy and Nami. In the process, Nami's clothes get tattered. But on the next page, she's changed outfits! So does that mean that on the previous page, that's Nami rustling up some clothes in the background?! How did she do that?! Tell us, Odacchi! ♡

--Help With My Summer Vacation Homework

A: Yes, she's changing. Can't wear those burned-up tatters.

← You can see her rustling here.

← Now look at the previous panel. Nami's noticed something: the clothes of the defeated soldier.

← So she rustles in the corner, then shows up wearing some baggy new clothes. She's trying to wear clothes from a much larger soldier.

She's a looter.

Q: I was looking closely at the *hanafuda* cards Shanks is holding on the cover of Chapter 862…and that hand is called the "Four Lights"!

Like the Four Emperors!!

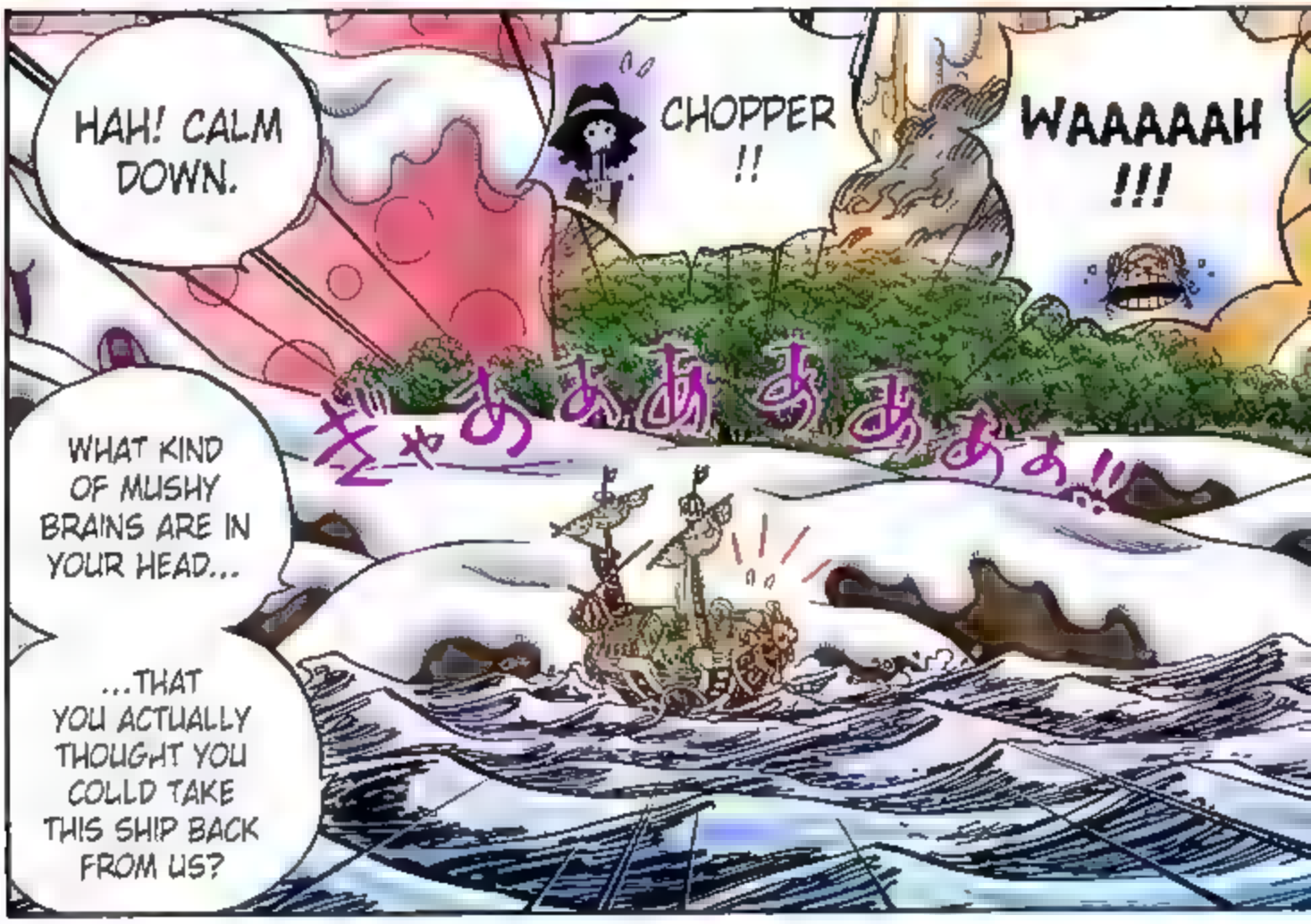
--Kamiki-kun

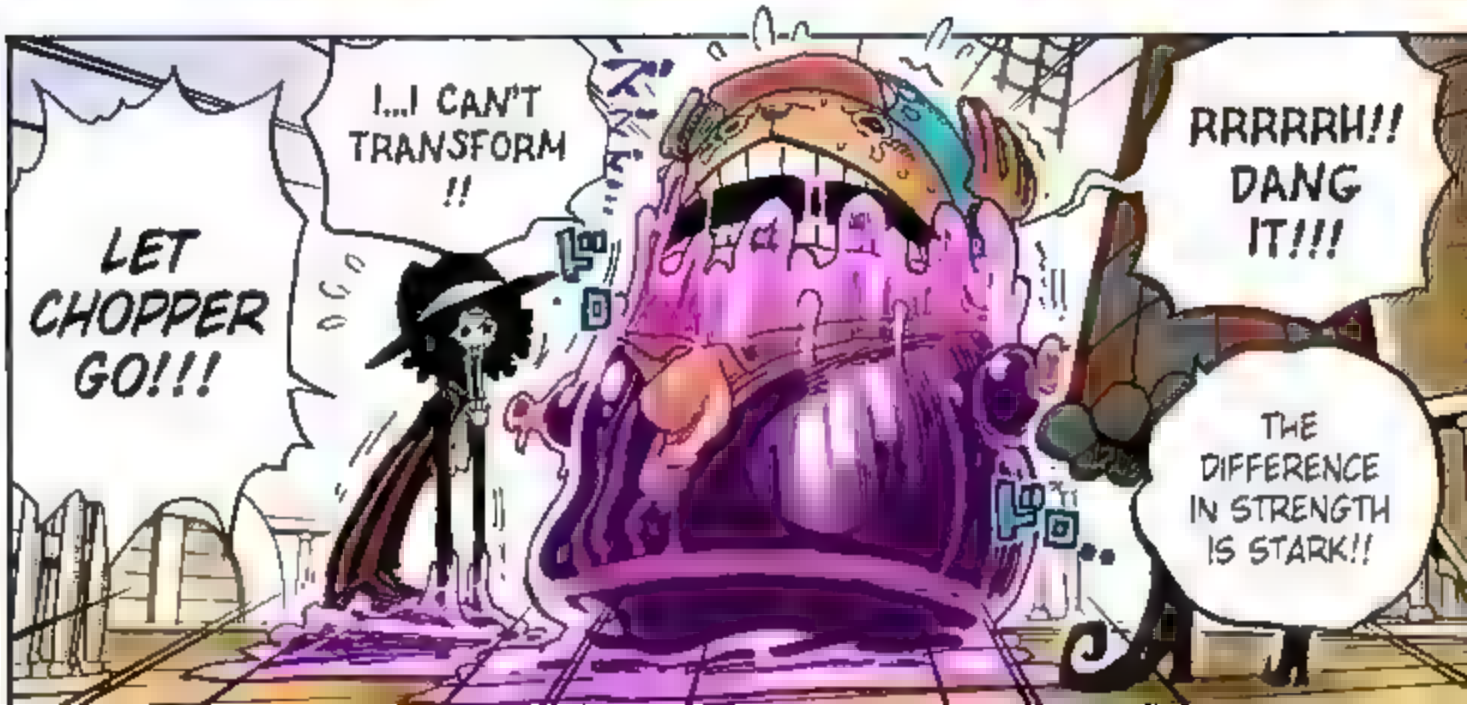
A: Wow, I'm amazed that you noticed that! That's right; there's a hand in *hanafuda* called the "Four Lights." In Japanese it's pronounced very similar to "Four Emperors," which would seem to portend Shanks' future status as one of those Emperors. Very well done.

Chapter 877:
BITTERSWEET

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 12, SAI: OOKLICIA: "I WAS THINKING ABOUT THE DATE OF OUR WEDDING..." SAI: "SO, OOKLICIA, ABOUT THAT..."

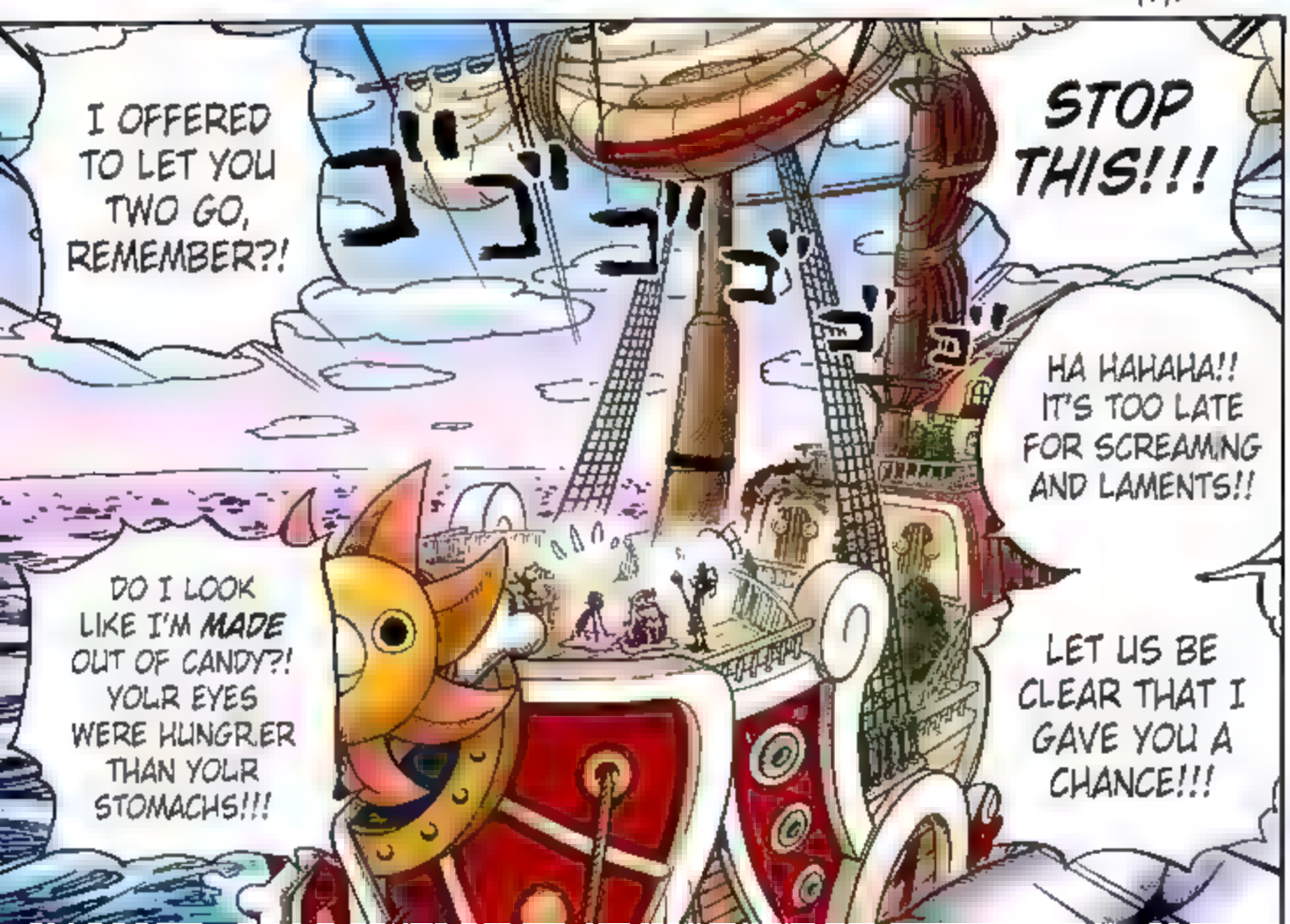
MYONG!
YOU REALLY CHEWED UP A LOT OF OUR MANPOWER.

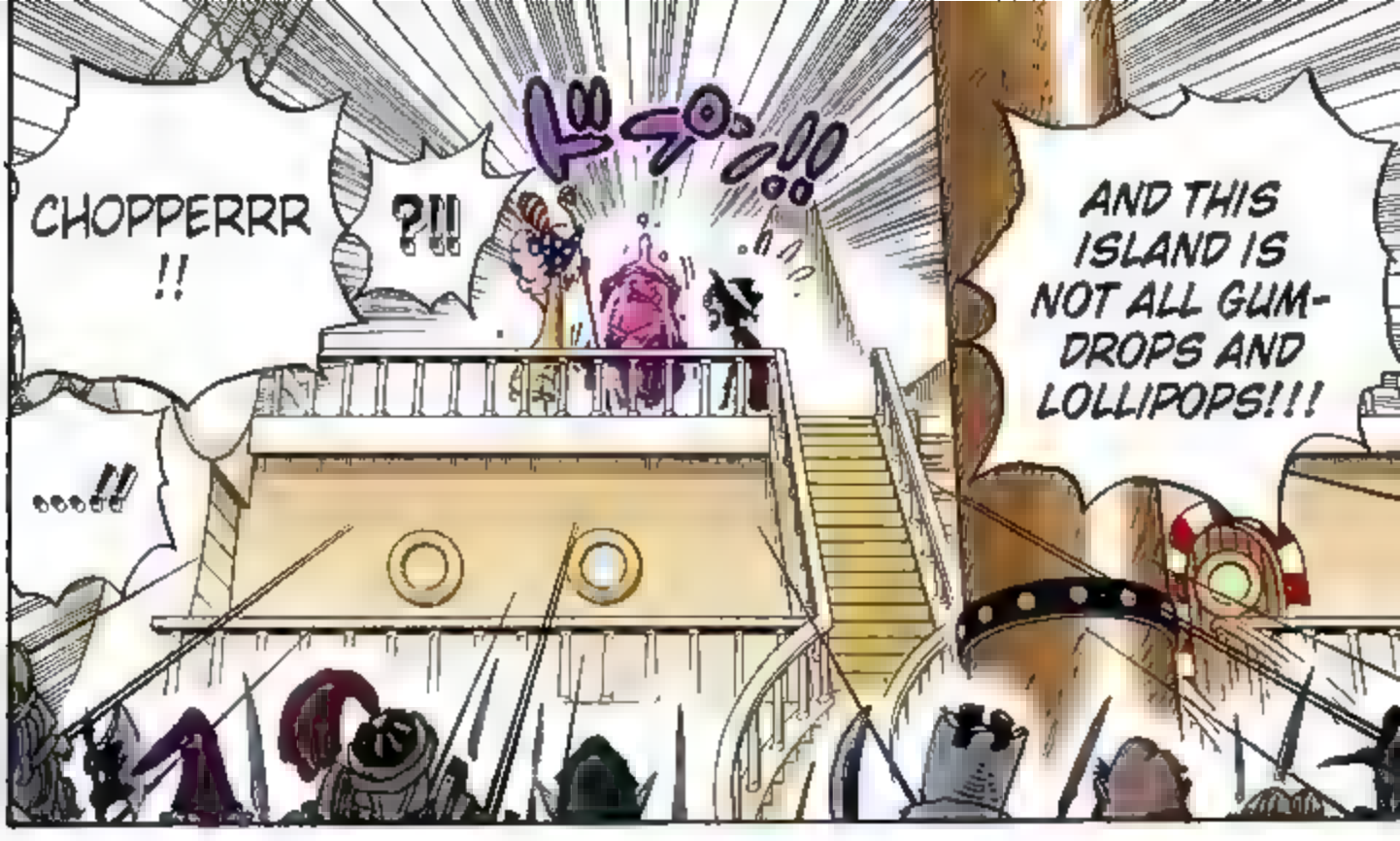

HAH! CALM DOWN.
CHOPPER !!
WAAAAAH !!!
ぎゃあああああ!!
WHAT KIND OF MUSHY BRAINS ARE IN YOUR HEAD...
...THAT YOU ACTUALLY THOUGHT YOU COULD TAKE THIS SHIP BACK FROM US?

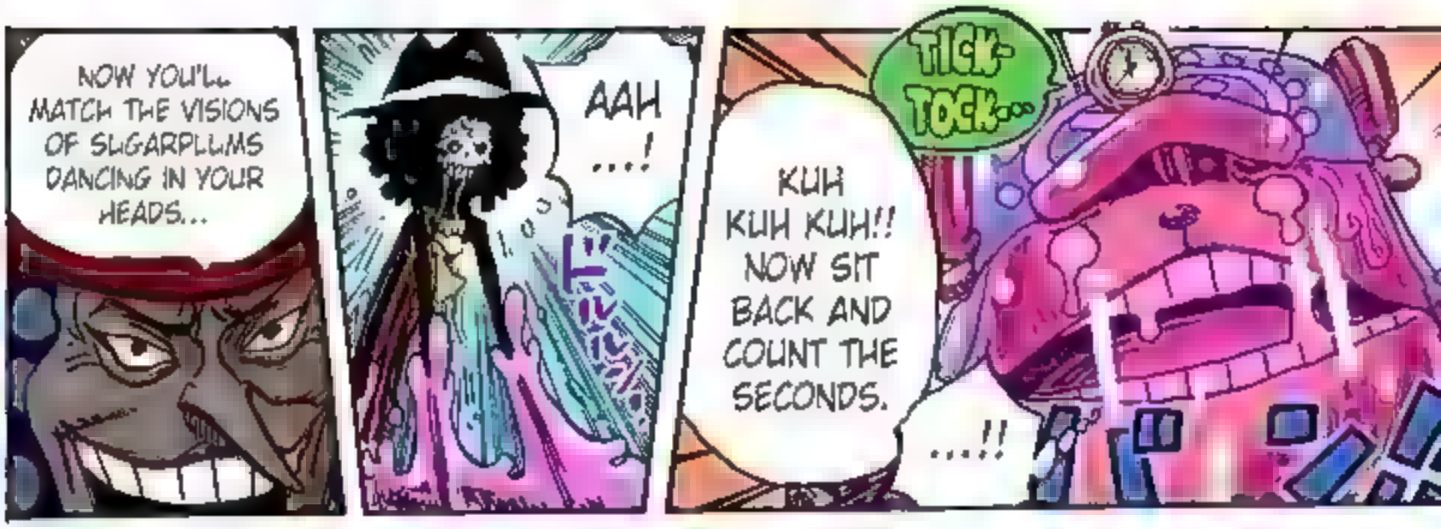

LET CHOPPER GO!!!
I...I CAN'T TRANSFORM !!
RRRRRH!! DANG IT!!!
THE DIFFERENCE IN STRENGTH IS STARK!!

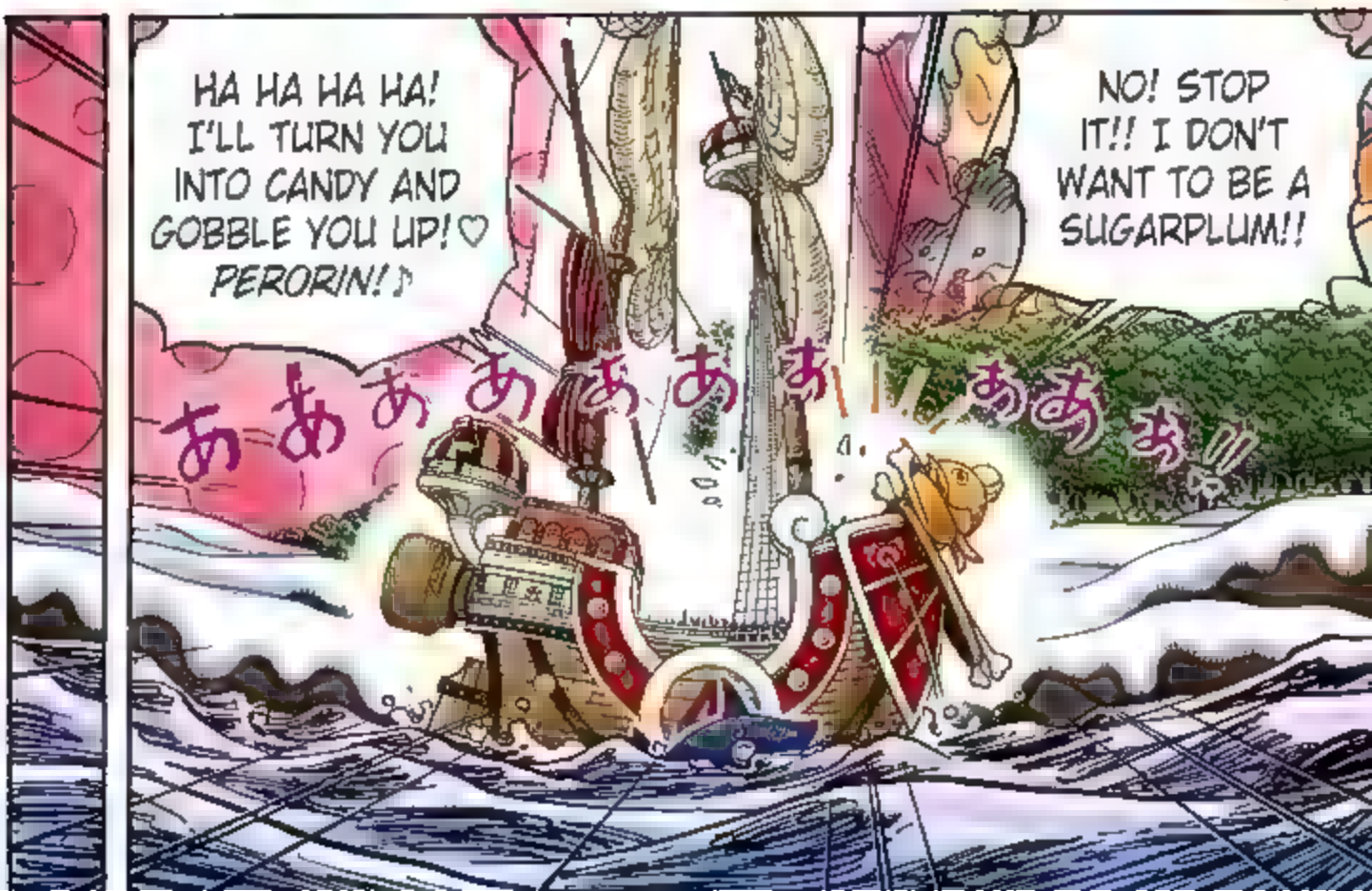
GLURB !!
ドロ
IT WILL ROB YOU OF THE ABILITY TO BREATHE, LEAVING YOU IN TOTAL AGONY...
GLOG !!
ドロロ
THE CANDY WILL COVER YOUR ENTIRE BODY...
...THEN PERMEATE YOU TO YOUR CORE!!
YOU FOOL! THIS IS WHAT HAPPENS WHEN YOU DEFY ME!
I TURN YOU INTO A CANDYMAN AND LICK YOU UNTIL YOU'RE GONE!!

AND THUS THE PROCESS IS COMPLETE!! A DELIGHTFULLY SWEET CANDIED CORPSE!!
?!!
PERORIN !!♪
ドン
...UNTIL THE TARGET IS DEAD AT THREE MINUTES!!
CHOPPER !!!


I OFFERED TO LET YOU TWO GO, REMEMBER?!
ゴゴゴゴゴ
STOP THIS!!!
HA HAHAHA!! IT'S TOO LATE FOR SCREAMING AND LAMENTS!!
DO I LOOK LIKE I'M MADE OUT OF CANDY?! YOUR EYES WERE HUNGRIER THAN YOUR STOMACHS!!!
LET US BE CLEAR THAT I GAVE YOU A CHANCE!!!

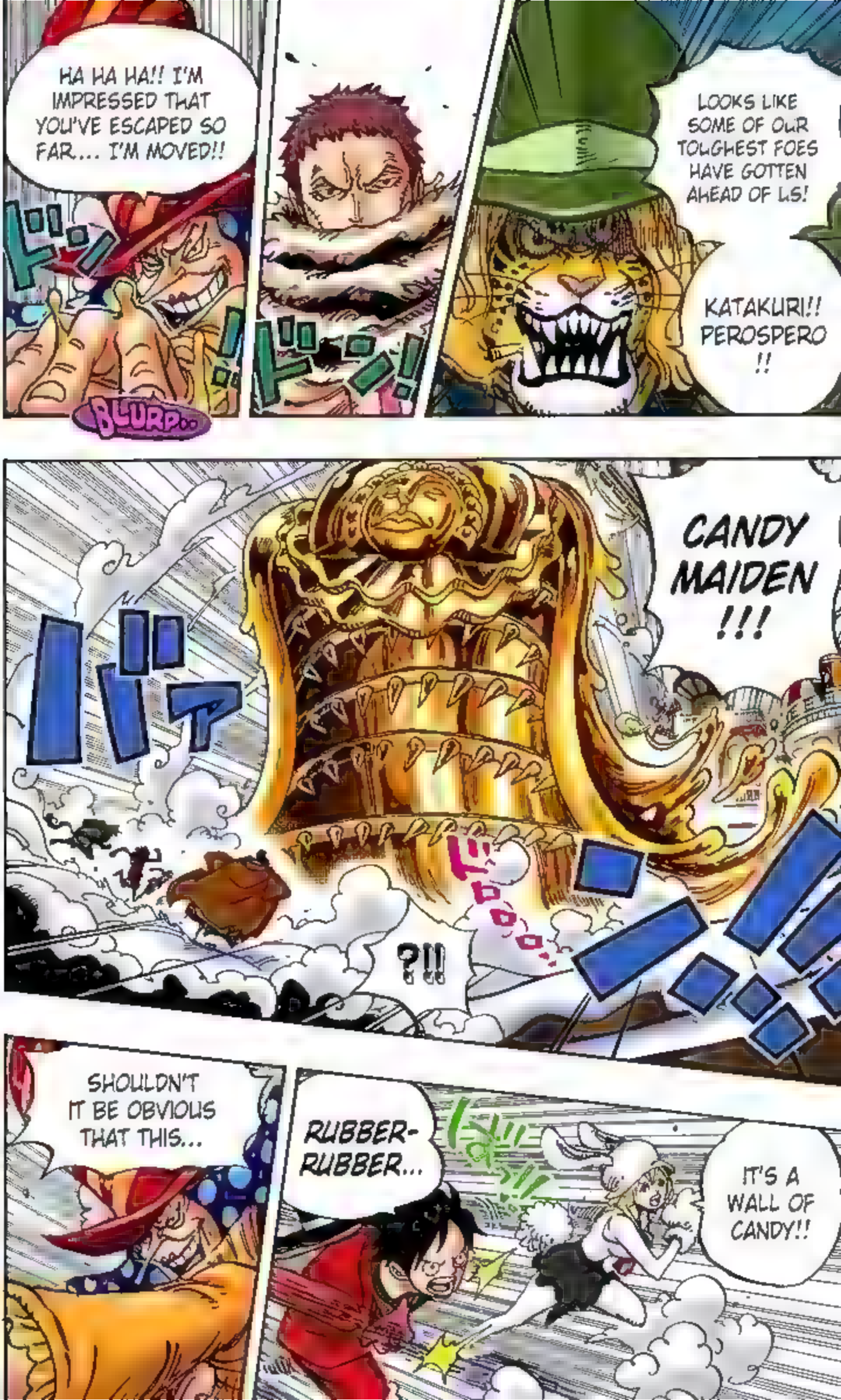

CHOPPERRR !!
?!!
ドーン!!
AND THIS ISLAND IS NOT ALL GUM-DROPS AND LOLLIPOPS!!!
...!!


NOW YOU'LL MATCH THE VISIONS OF SUGARPLUMS DANCING IN YOUR HEADS...
AAH ...!
ドルルル
KUH KUH KUH!! NOW SIT BACK AND COUNT THE SECONDS.
TICK-TOCK...
...!!
ドン


HA HA HA HA! I'LL TURN YOU INTO CANDY AND GOBBLE YOU UP!♡ PERORIN!♪
NO! STOP IT!! I DON'T WANT TO BE A SUGARPLUM!!
あああああ!!
あああ!!

BROTHER PEROS!!
HEY.
...
WE BETTER LURE HER TOWARD PUDDING ON CACAO ISLAND.
MUST BE MAMA.
WE'RE NOT AT THAT STAGE YET...
?!
?!
...SHE'LL SLAUGHTER ME!!
IF SHE LEARNS THAT THERE'S NO CAKE ON THIS SHIP..
HMUH ?!
... DIIING !!
WED ...

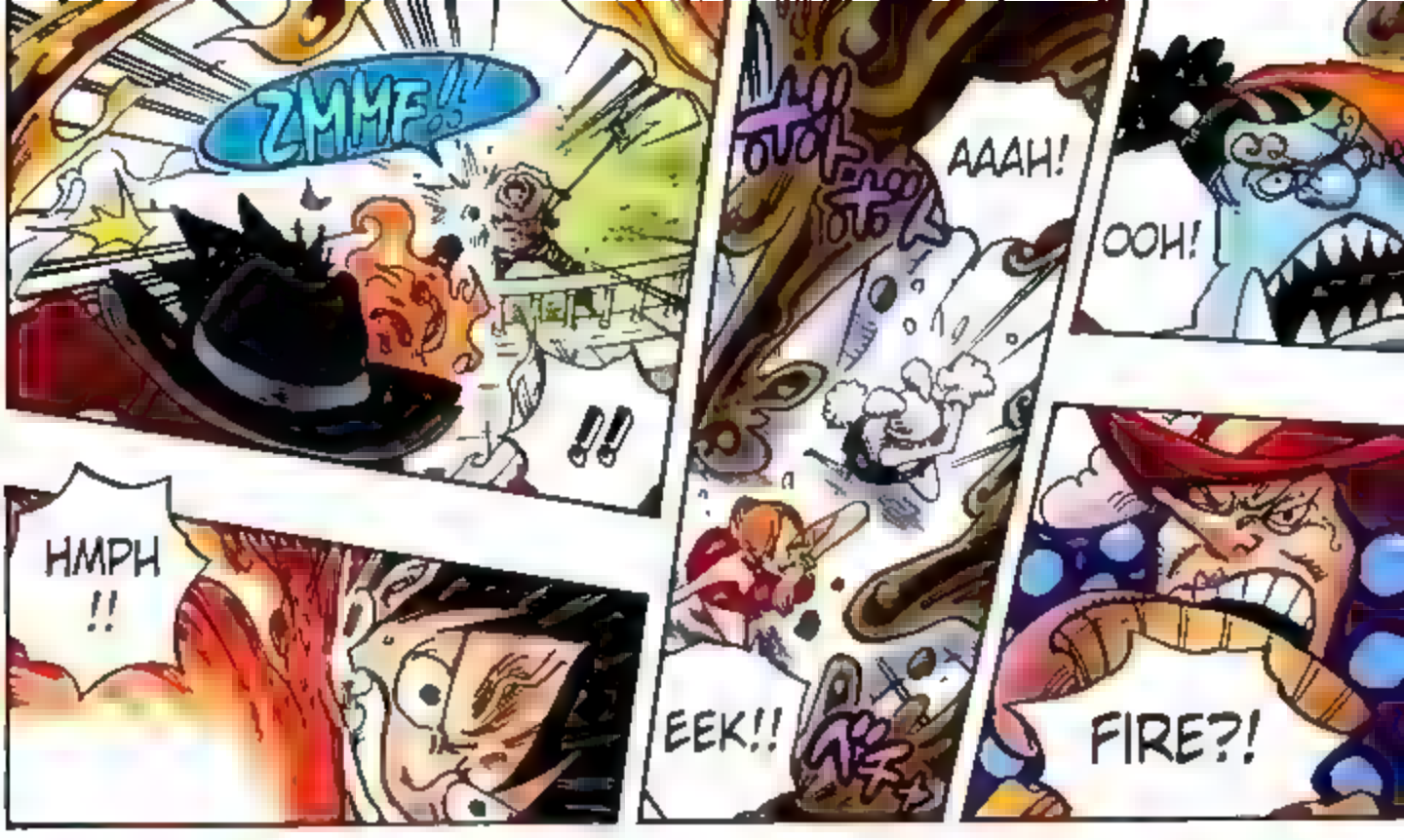
CAAAKE!!!
?!!
AAAAH!!!
HURRY, TO THE COAST!! GET TO THE SUNNY!!!
SO THE ONLY ONES THE LIGHTNING WIPED OUT .
.WERE OUR OWN FORCES!!
?!!
BROOK?! CHOPPER?! WHAT HAPPENED TO YOU?!!
OH, GREAT!! SO STRAW HAT IS STILL ALIVE!!!
RETURN TO THE MIRRO-WORLD!!
?!
WITHIN MERE SECONDS...
...YOU'LL ALL BE LYING...
...AT HIS FEET.
?!
AAAAH!!
HERE'S THE MIRROR STAND!!
HURRY!! JUMP NTO THE MIRROR.. J-JUST IN CASE!


LOOKS LIKE SOME OF OUR TOUGHEST FOES HAVE GOTTEN AHEAD OF US!
KATAKURI!! PEROSPERO !!
HA HA HA!! I'M IMPRESSED THAT YOU'VE ESCAPED SO FAR... I'M MOVED!!
BLURP..
CANDY MAIDEN !!!
?!!
IT'S A WALL OF CANDY!!
RUBBER-RUBBER...
SHOULDN'T IT BE OBVIOUS THAT THIS...

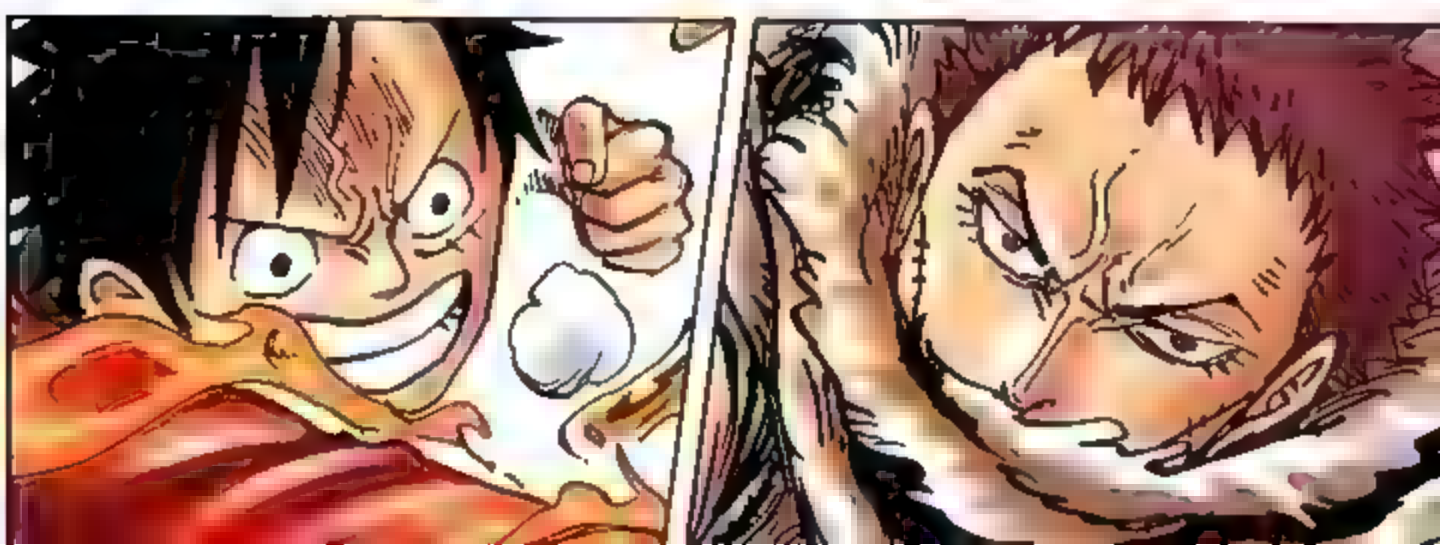
GLINT!!
...IS NO ORDINARY WALL?!!
HMP!!
!!!

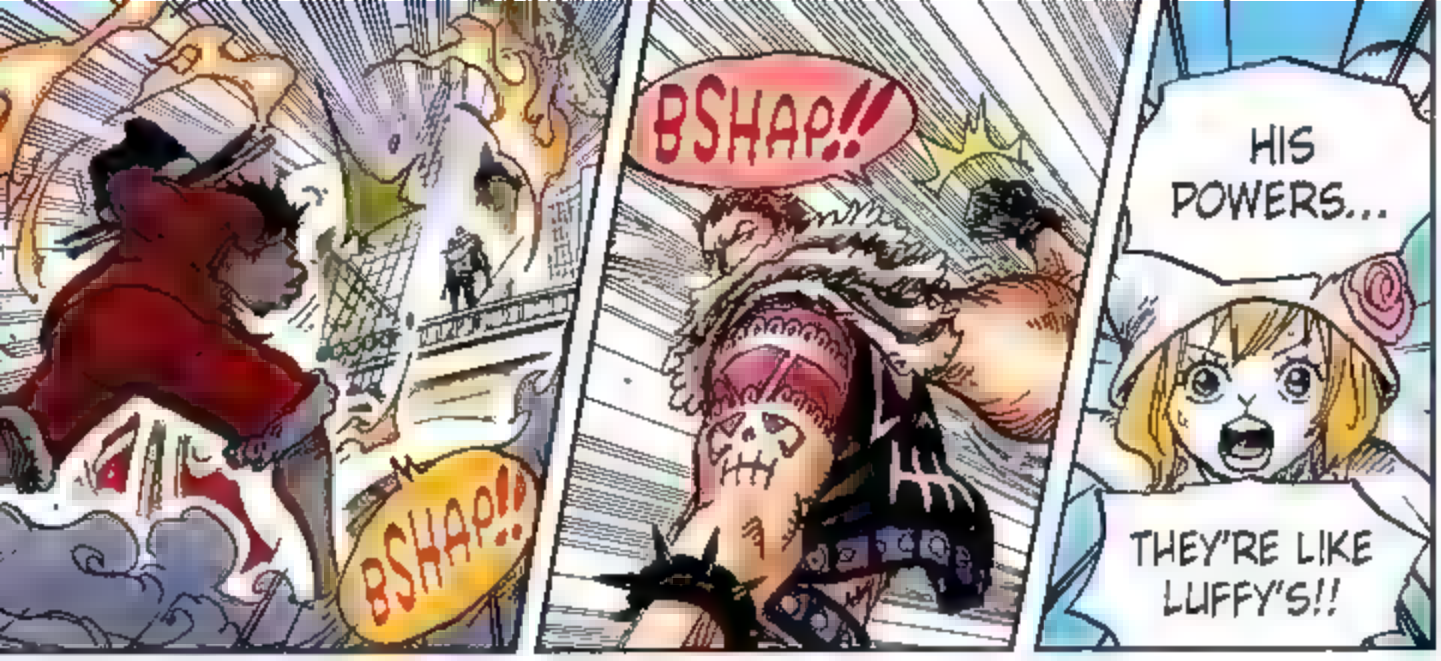
GWING!!
?!
NO! RACE STRAIGHT THROUGH !!!
SWING AROUND THEM TO THE SHIP!!!

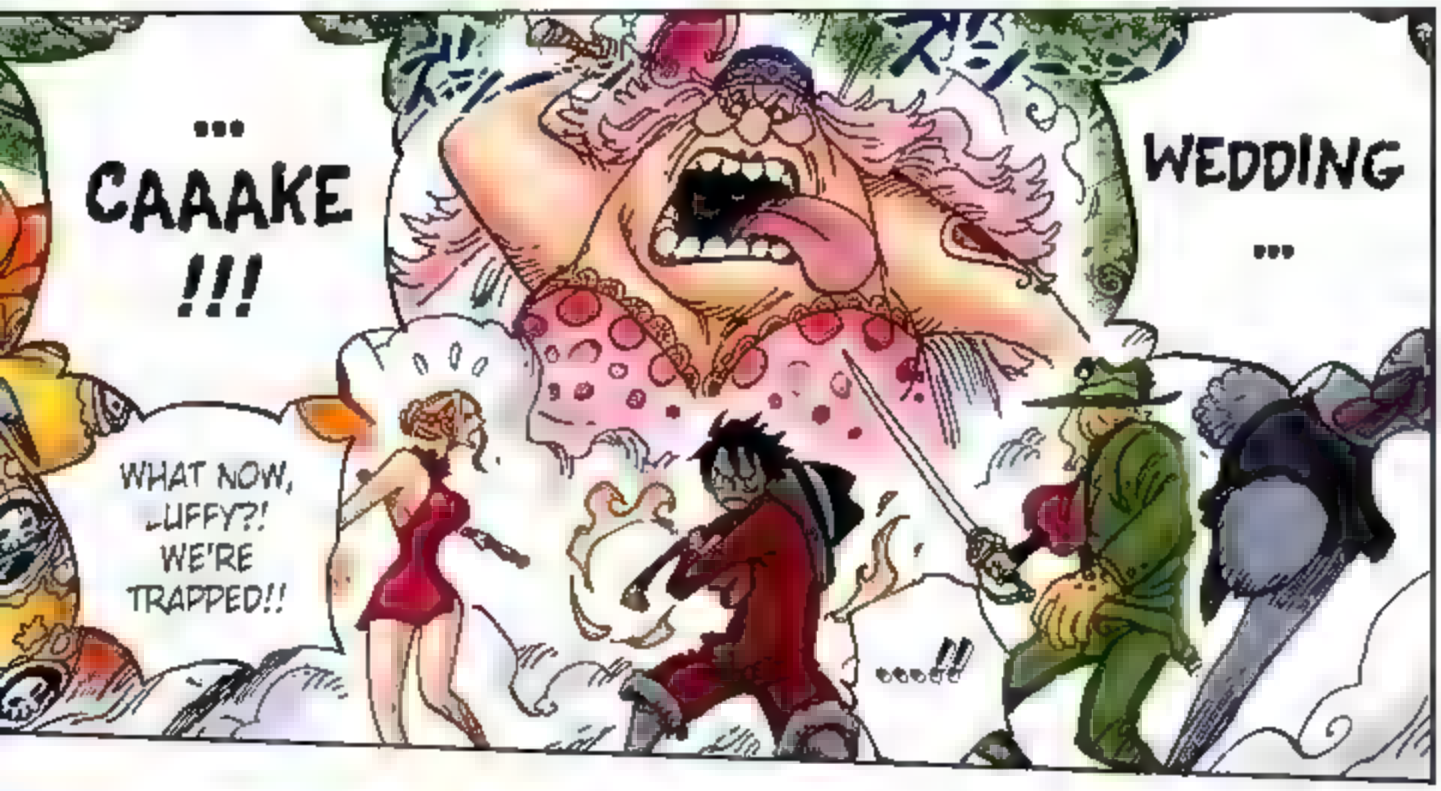
RED HAWK !!!
!!!


ZMMF!!
!!
HMPH !!
AAAH!
EEK!!
OOH!
FIRE?!

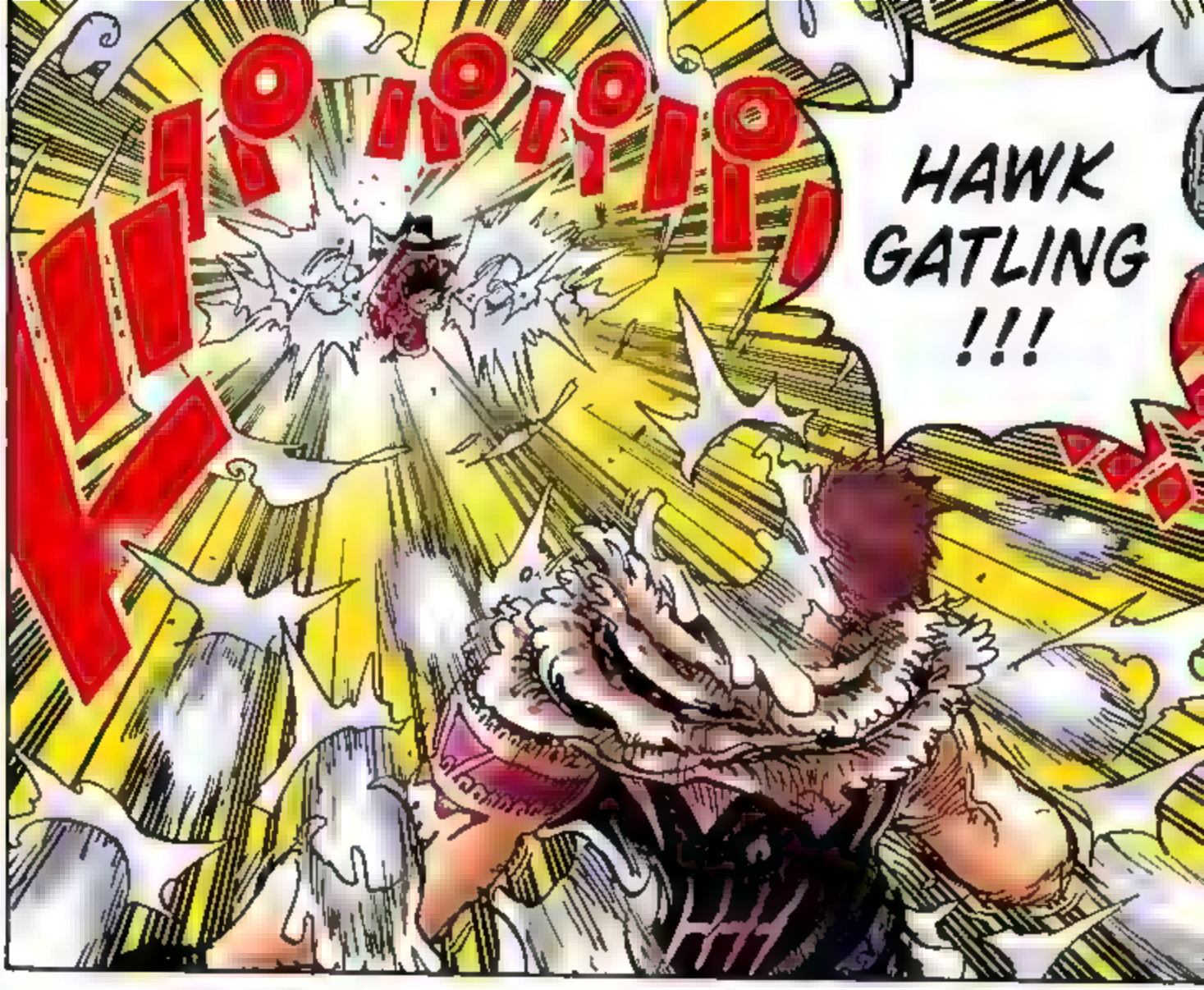
!!!

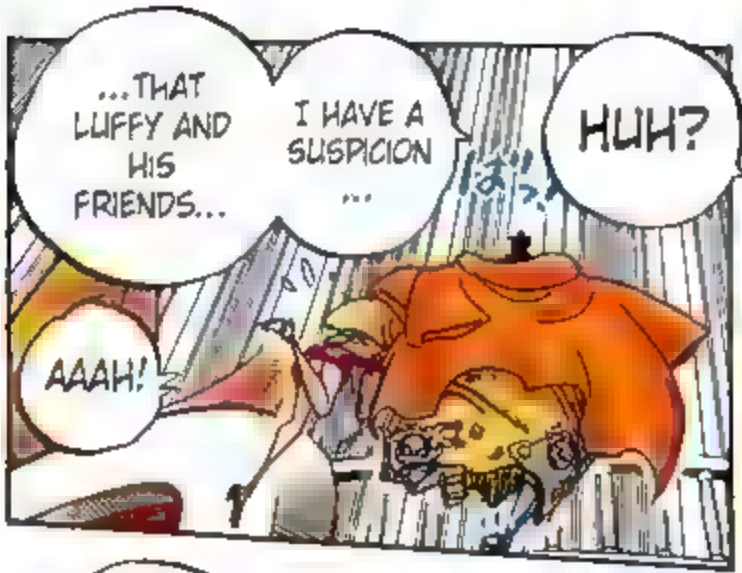


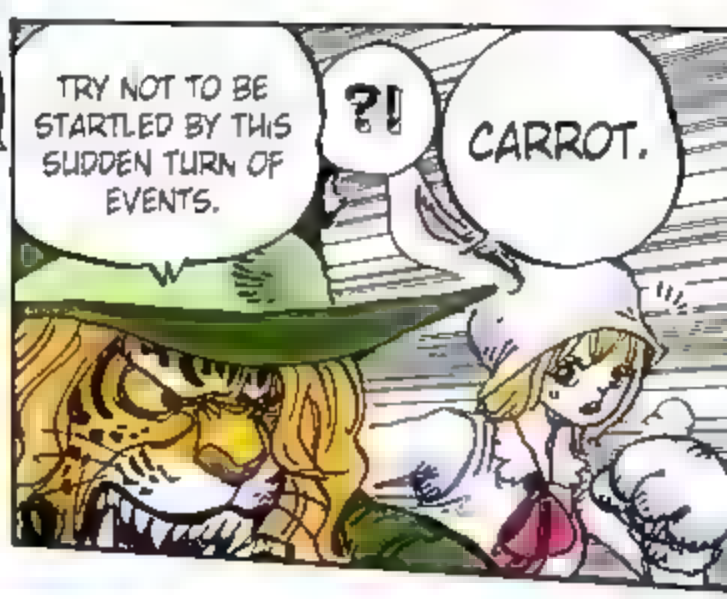

BSHAP!!
BSHAP!!
HIS POWERS...
THEY'RE LIKE LUFFY'S!!

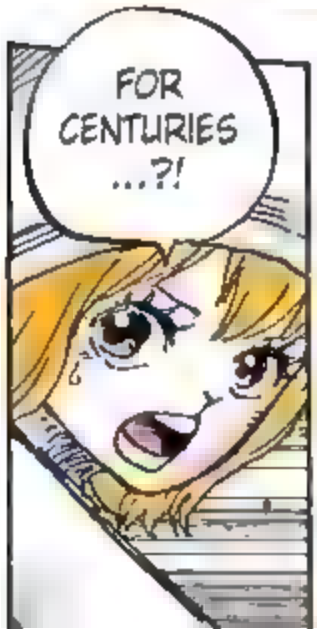

...
CAAAKE !!!
WHAT NOW, LUFFY?! WE'RE TRAPPED!!
...!!
WEDDING ...

...
RUBBER-RUBBER..
DON'T WORRY! I'M ON HIM!! THEY CAME THROUGH THE MIRROR, RIGHT?!!
WE'LL FOCUS ON GETTING IT OUT TO SEA!!
DRIVE KATAKURI OFF THE SHIP, LUFFY!!

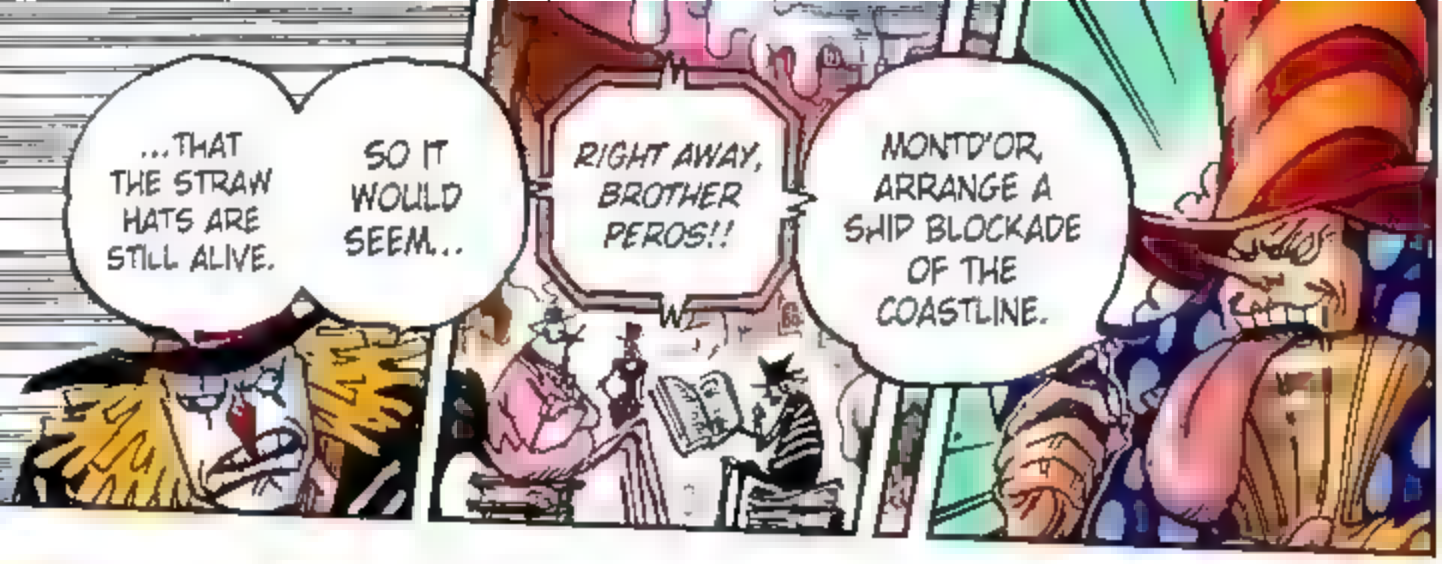

HAWK GATLING !!!

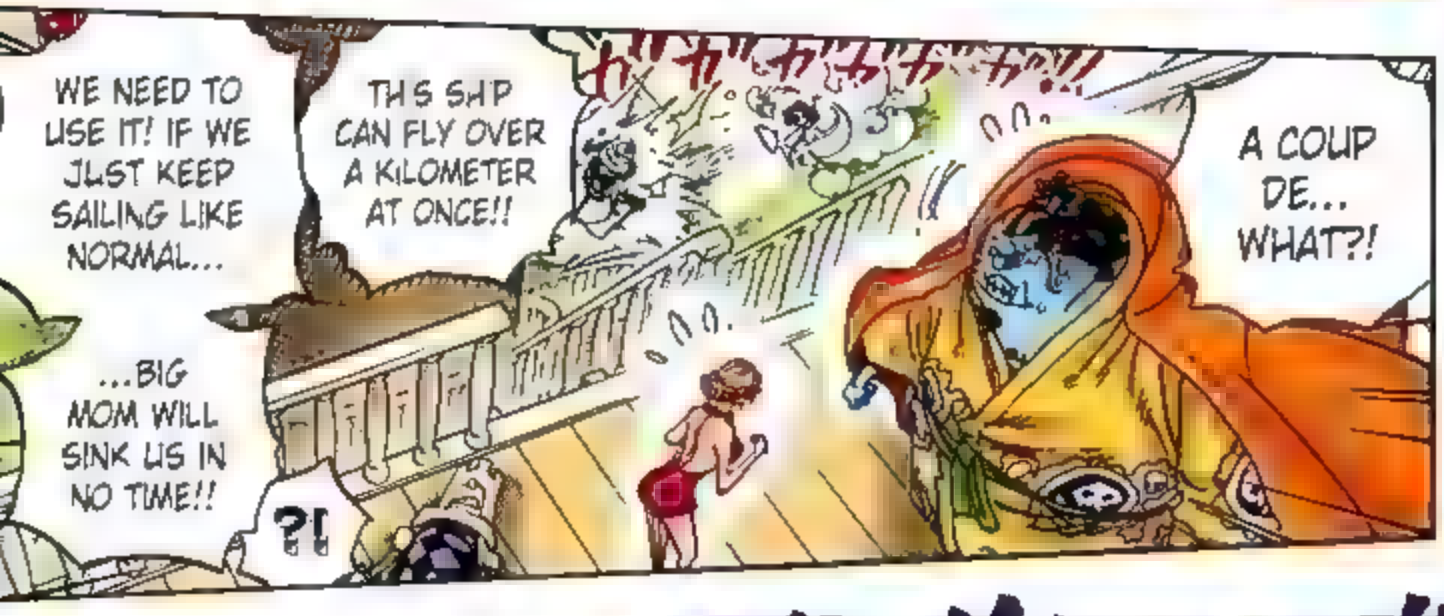

...THAT LUFFY AND HIS FRIENDS...
I HAVE A SUSPICION ...
HUH?
AAAH!

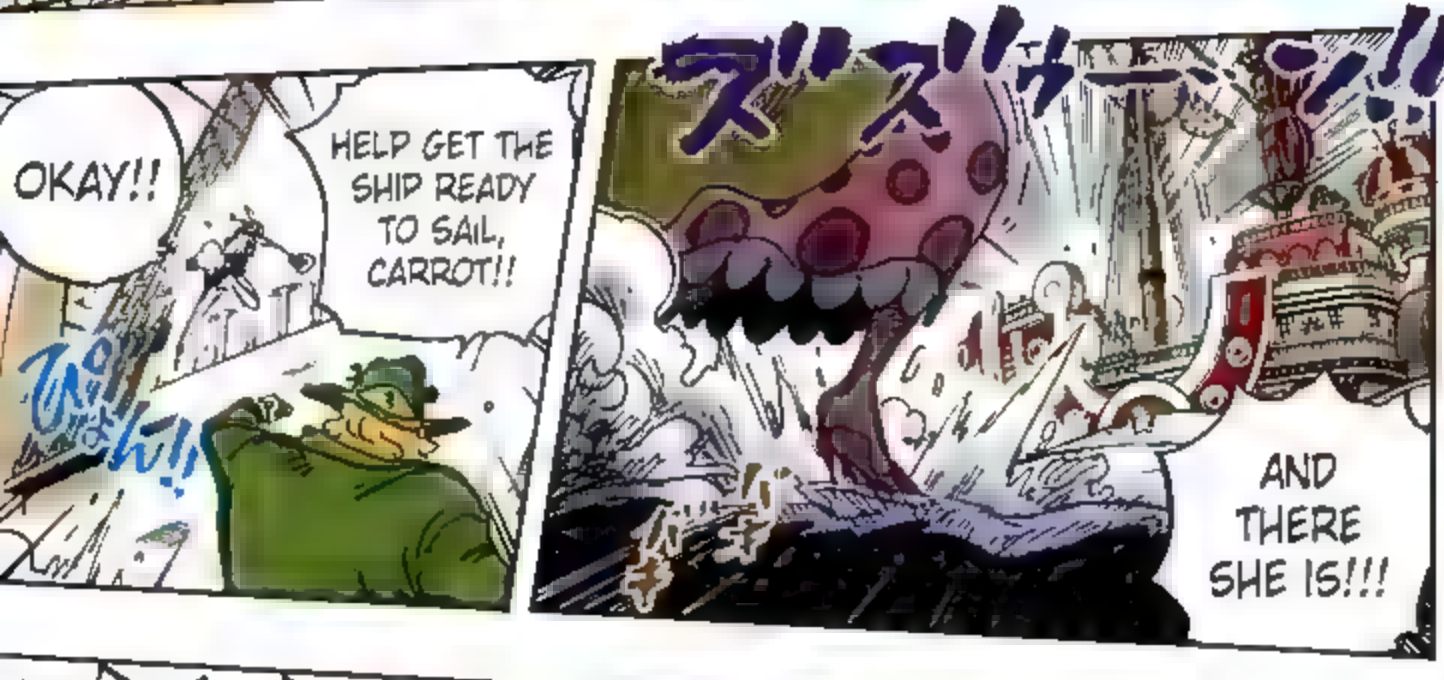

TRY NOT TO BE STARTLED BY THIS SUDDEN TURN OF EVENTS.
?!
CARROT.

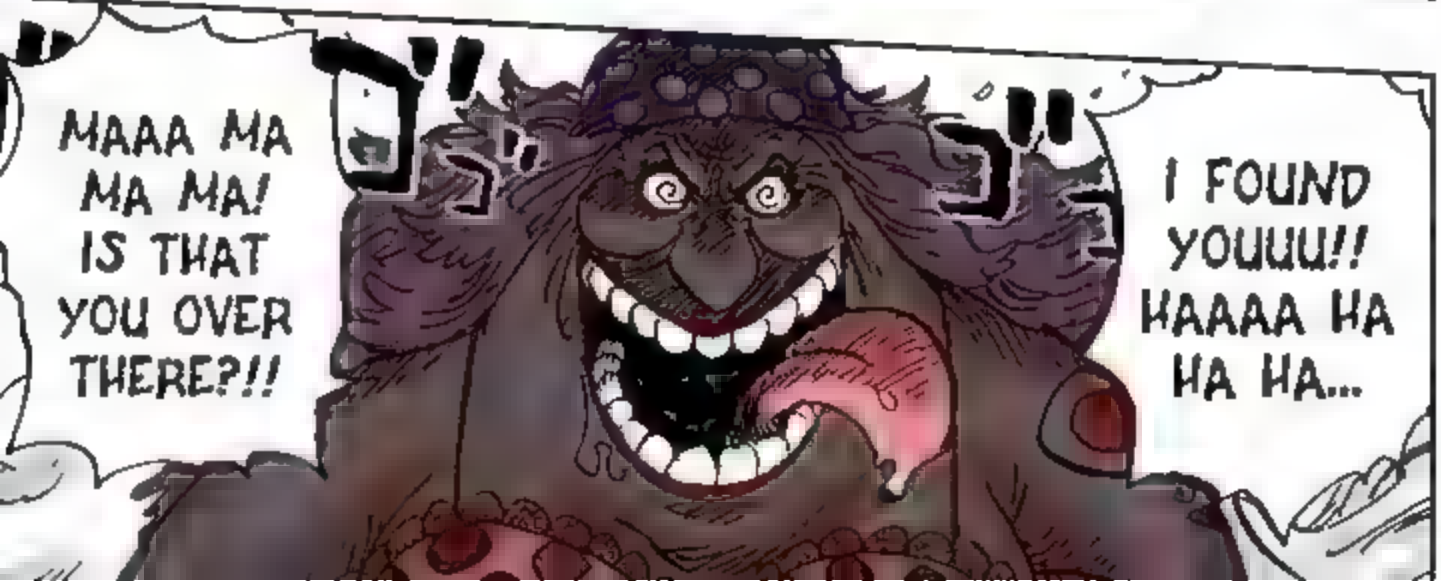

FOR CENTURIES ...?!

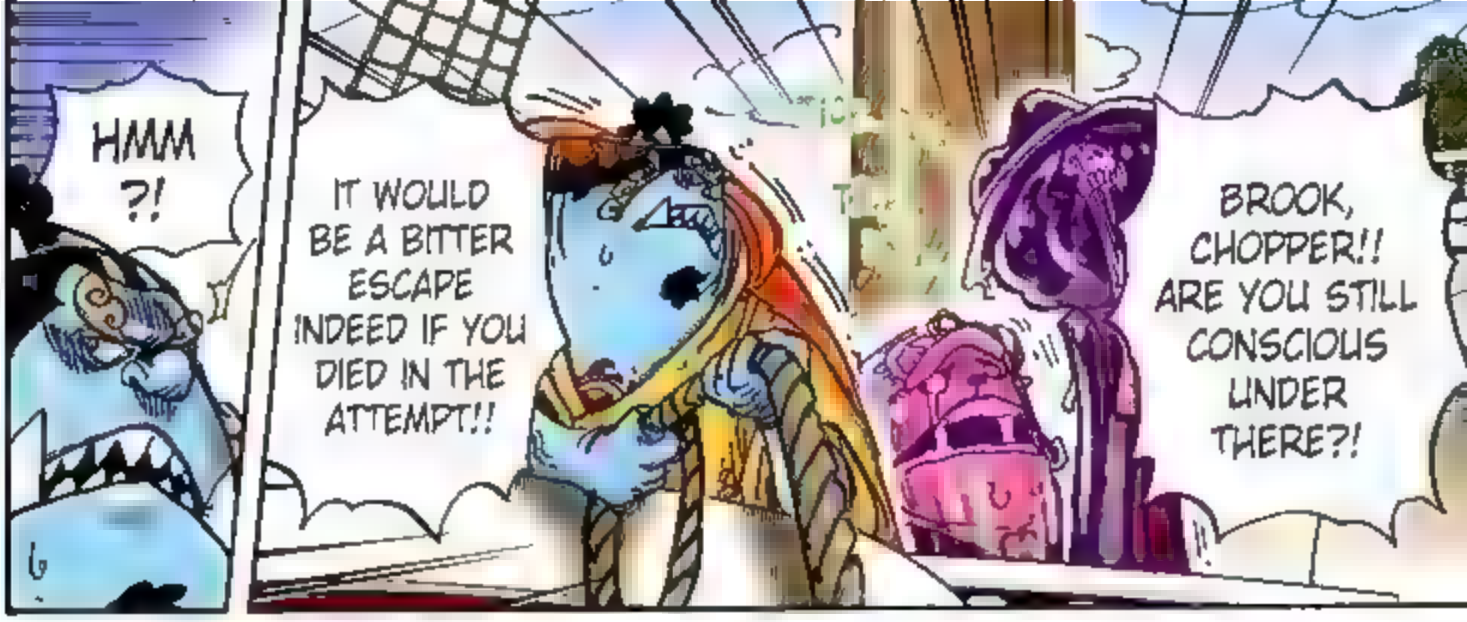
THE ONES WHO WILL GUIDE US TO THE DAWN OF THE WORLD!!
...ARE THOSE WHOM OUR PEOPLE AND THE KOZUKI CLAN HAVE AWAITED FOR CENTURIES.

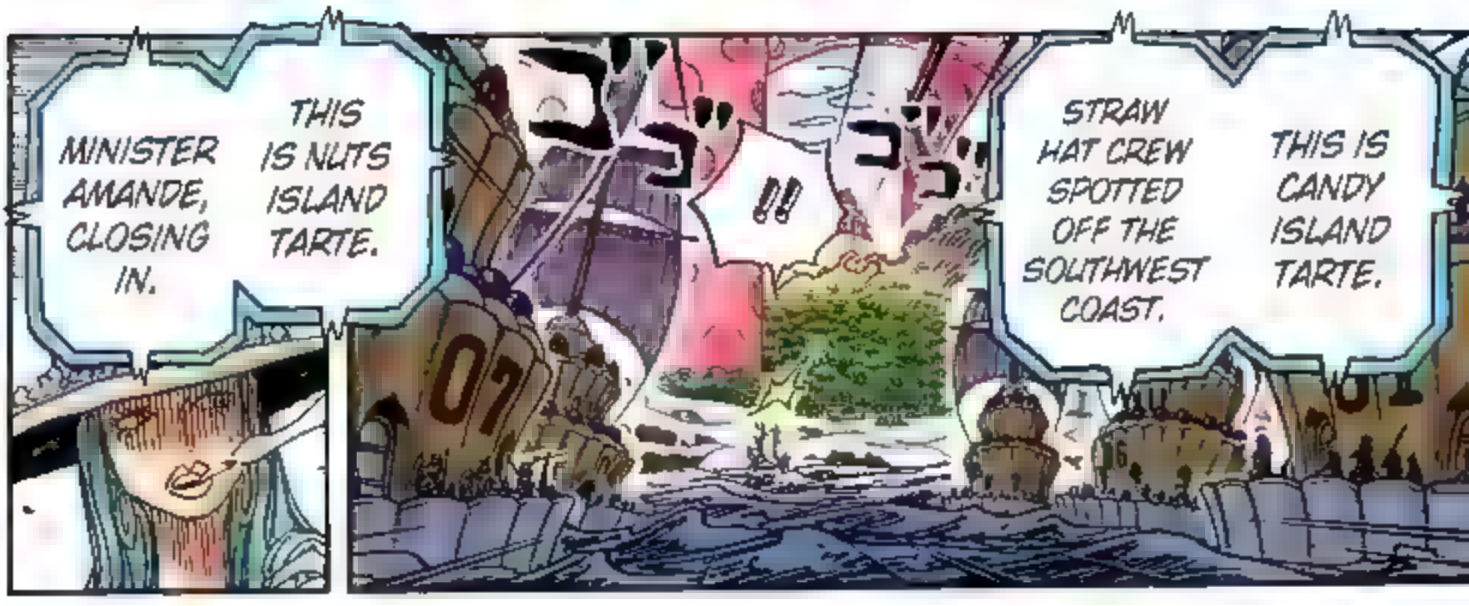

...THAT THE STRAW HATS ARE STILL ALIVE.
SO IT WOULD SEEM...
RIGHT AWAY, BROTHER PEROS!!
MONTD'OR, ARRANGE A SHIP BLOCKADE OF THE COASTLINE.

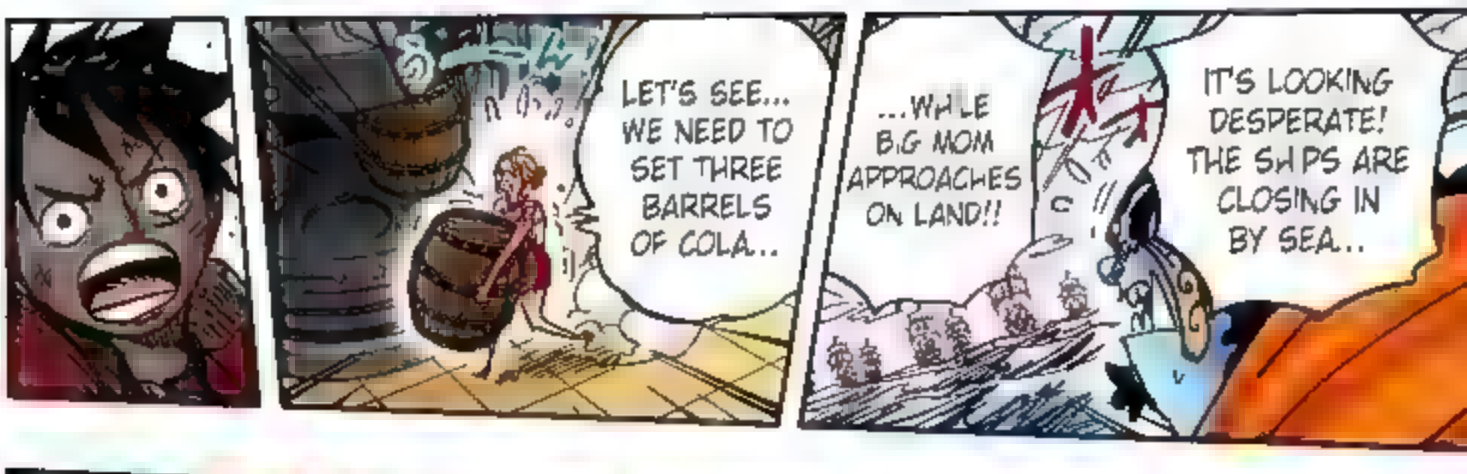

WE NEED TO USE IT! IF WE JUST KEEP SAILING LIKE NORMAL...
...BIG MOM WILL SINK US IN NO TIME!!
?!
THIS SHIP CAN FLY OVER A KILOMETER AT ONCE!!
A COUP DE... WHAT?!

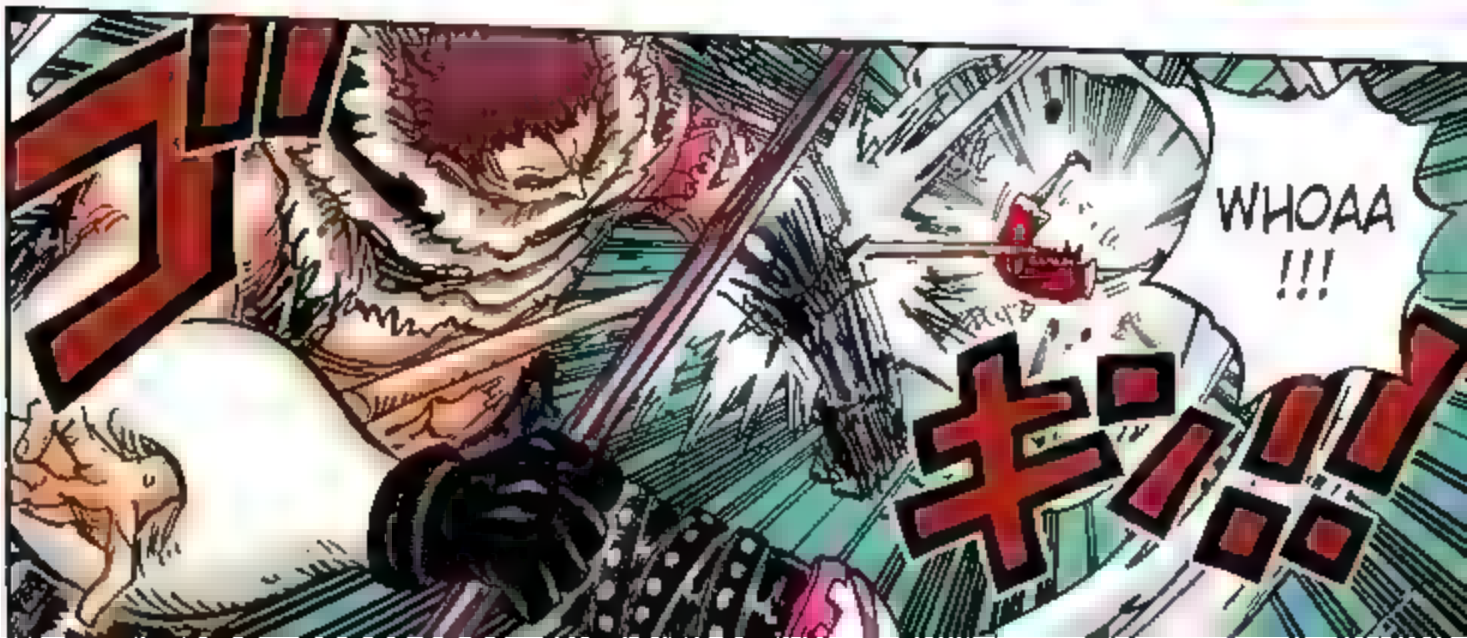

OKAY!!
HELP GET THE SHIP READY TO SAIL, CARROT!!
AND THERE SHE IS!!!


MAAA MA MA MA! IS THAT YOU OVER THERE?!!
I FOUND YOUUU!! HAAAA HA HA HA...


HMM ?!
IT WOULD BE A BITTER ESCAPE INDEED IF YOU DIED IN THE ATTEMPT!!
BROOK, CHOPPER!! ARE YOU STILL CONSCIOUS UNDER THERE?!


MINISTER AMANDE, CLOSING IN.
THIS IS NUTS ISLAND TARTE.
STRAW HAT CREW SPOTTED OFF THE SOUTHWEST COAST.
THIS IS CANDY ISLAND TARTE.


LET'S SEE... WE NEED TO SET THREE BARRELS OF COLA..
...WHILE BIG MOM APPROACHES ON LAND!!
IT'S LOOKING DESPERATE! THE SHIPS ARE CLOSING IN BY SEA..


WHOAA !!!

ガシッ!!
WHAT'S THAT, HARD CANDY?!
AAAAH !!
ズシィー
ズシィー
パッ!!
HUH ?!
?!
ズ
ズ
ズ!!
OH NO, WE CAN'T USE A COUP DE BURST WHILE WE'RE STUCK IN THIS CANDY!!
OVER THERE !!
THERE HE IS!!
ズシィー
TURN BROOK AND CHOPPER BACK TO NORMAL, CANDYMAN!!
KUH KUH KUH!
HAAA HA HA HA! CANDY WAVE!!
I AM A PERFECTIONIST, YOU SEE!!!
WHAT HAPPENED ?!
WE'RE IN TROUBLE, NAMI!! THE SHIP'S STUCK IN CANDY!!
?!!
!!
OR WILL THE BOMBARDMENT SINK THEM?!
13
04
04
WILL THEY BE POUNDED BY MAMA'S FISTS FIRST?!!

KEEP MOVING ONWARD !!

LISTEN TO ME, YOUGARA ...

...OF KEEPING LUFFY AND HIS CREW ALIVE HERE SO THAT THEIR VOYAGE CAN GO ON"!

ONE DAY YOU WILL UNDERSTAND THE TRUE IMPORTANCE ...

?!

TSS

WHAT DO YOU MEAN, PEDRO?

DO YOU EVEN KNOW HOW MUCH MY BOUNTY'S WORTH?! IT'S 700 MILLION!!

YOU ARE NOTHING COMPARED TO

KUH KUH KUH!

!!!

THIS SHOULD BE SUFFICIENT TO UNDO ALL OF YOUR *MAGIC*...

?!

HUH ?!

!!!

AND WHAT DO YOU THINK *YOU'RE* DOING, PEDRO?!!

PEDROOO !!!

!!!

SO LONG!!

PFF

PEDRO ?!

BOMBS?! NO! WHAT ARE YOU THINKING?!

I HAD A FEELING THIS WOULD BE

...MY FINAL VOYAGE!!

WHA ...?

Chapter 878: COMMANDER PEDRO OF THE MINK GUARDIANS

vol.87
ONE PIECE

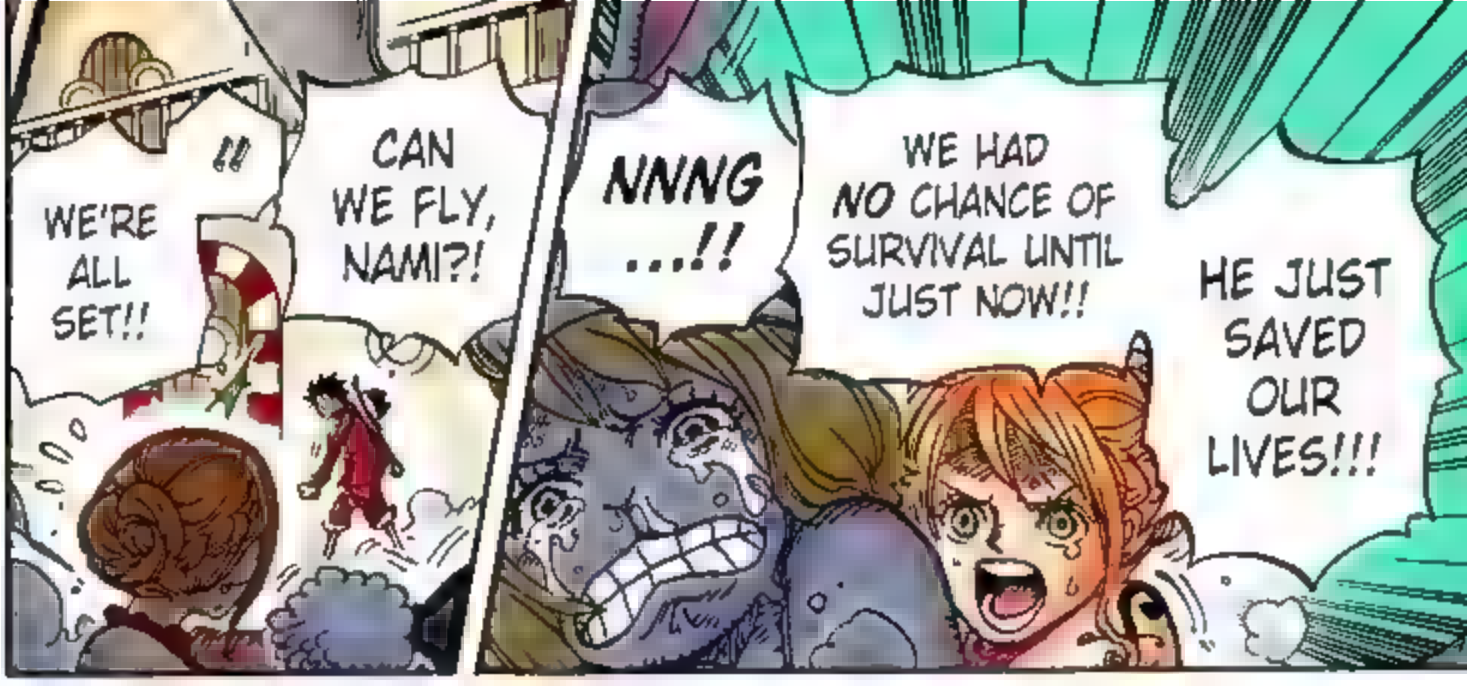
ENJOY YOUR LIFE!!!
FIFTY YEARS IT IS.
MA MA MA MA! I LIKE YOU.
DRIP
DRIP
HOW OLD ARE YOU?
CANDY
KUH KUH KUH...
YOU MADE OUT WELL, PERORIN!
TWENTY-SEVEN...
DID YOU NAME THEM THE NOX PIRATES...
!
I'LL CHOOSE MY OWN RESTING PLACE.
CLANK...
SO NOW THAT YOU'VE HAD 50 YEARS TAKEN FROM YOU, THAT MAKES YOU 77 YEARS OLD.
WE'LL SEE HOW LONG YOU LAST AFTER THIS.

A RATHER NEGATIVE CONNOTATION TO CHOOSE!
...TO REFER TO THE NIGHT?
...
HEY, KID! YOU'RE STILL ON STANDBY!!
!!
...THAT DOESN'T END IN A SUNRISE.
AS THEY SAY, THERE'S NO NIGHT...
ROGER, LORD ODEN! I WILL JOIN YOU!!
TO ME, NOX IS SYNONYMOUS WITH...
PEDRO! THEY'RE SAYING...ROGER IS DEAD!!
WHAT ?!
SO LISTEN UP! EVERYONE HAS THEIR MOMENT TO SHINE!!
I DON'T HAVE MUCH TIME LEFT!
?!

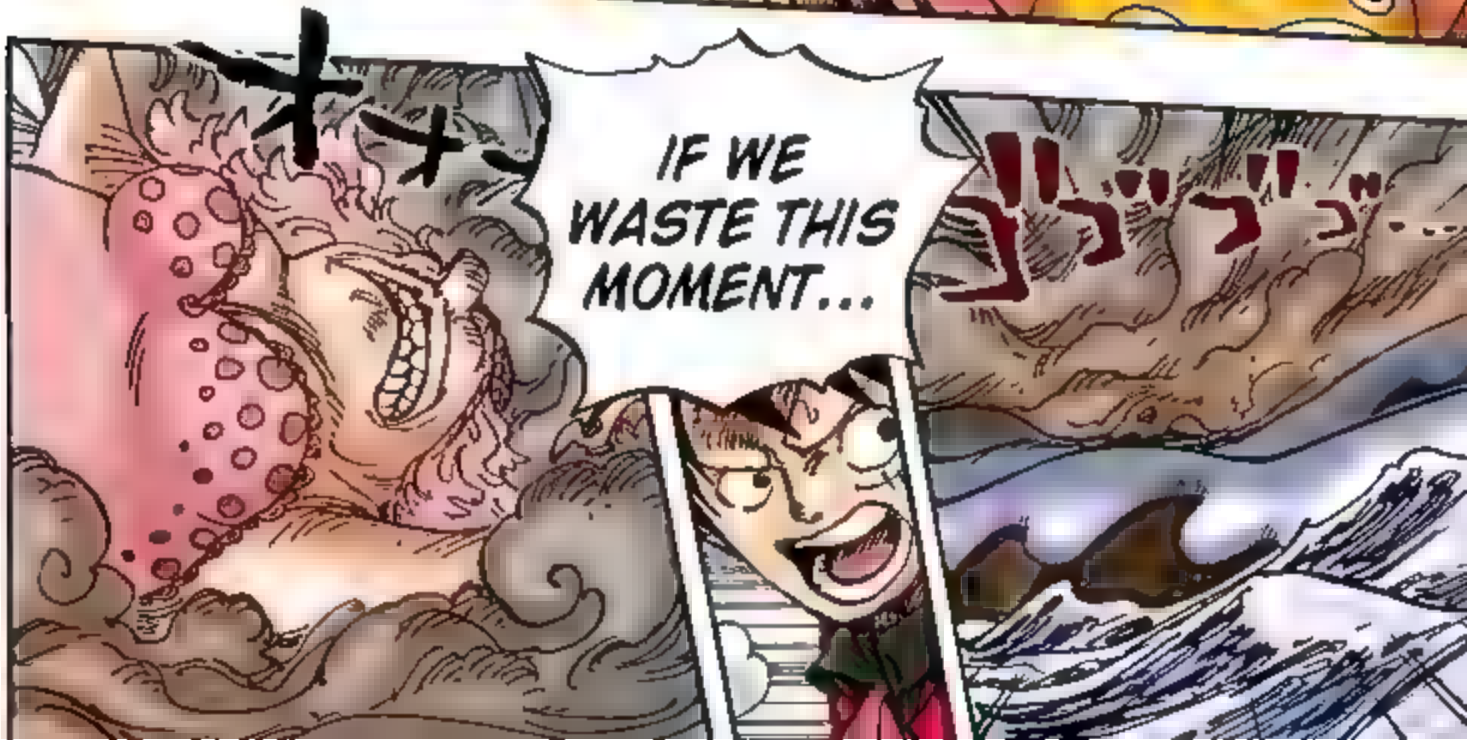
...THAT THE MEN I LOOK UP TO AWAIT, I'LL BE HAPPY.
IF I CAN LAY THE FOUNDATION FOR THE DAWNING OF THE WORLD...
I'M CERTAIN I HAVE ENOUGH TIME FOR THAT.
...THE MOMENT BEFORE THE DAWN.
!
ゴォォ
PEDROOO !!!
02
10

PEDRO!!
PEDROOO!!!
NO... BROTHER PEROS?!
GLUB!
GLUB !!
THE CANDY POWERS ARE MELT- ING!!!
HRRG !!!

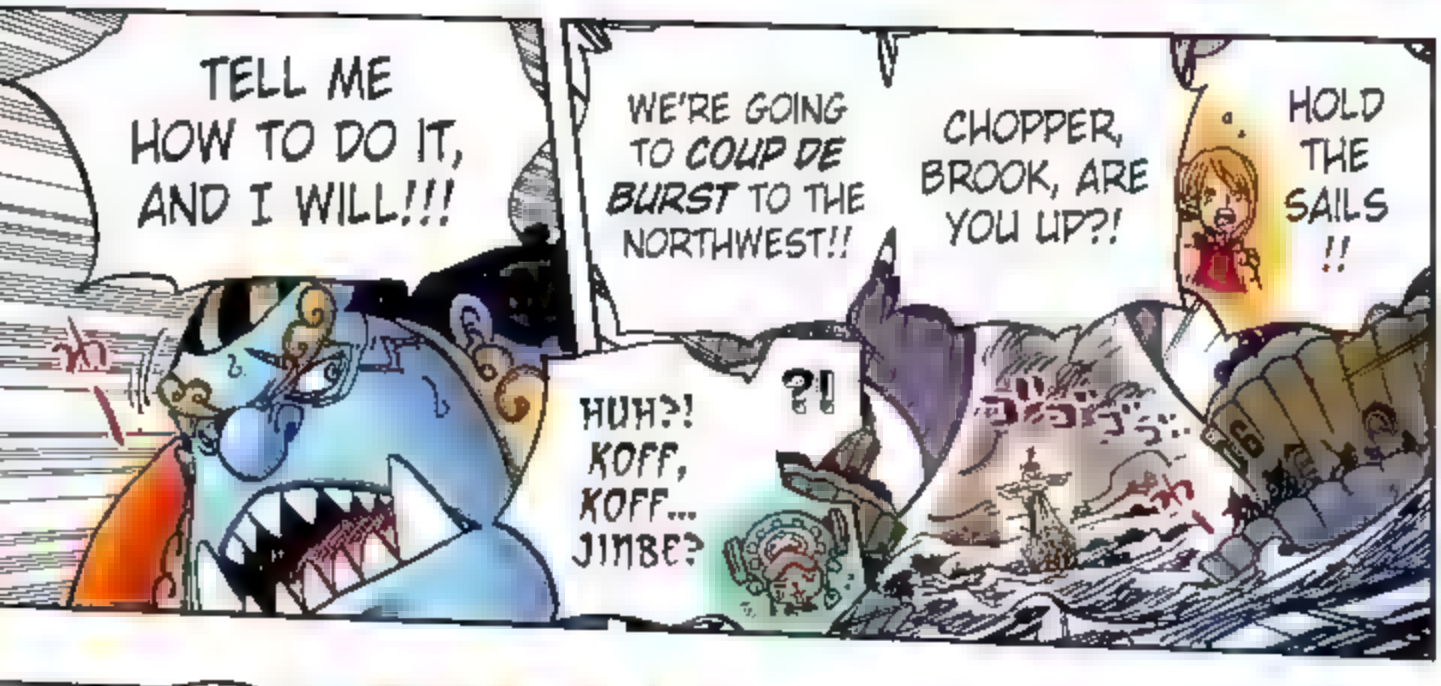
ドロリ..!!
ごぼオオ..
SPLASH!!
WHAT HAVE YOU DONE, PEDRO?!!
...WAS ENGULFED IN THE BLAST!!
...MASTER PEROSPERO ...
THE ELDEST SON...
PEDROOOOO !!!
NO, CARROT !!
YOU CAN BREATHE!!
BWAAAH! I... I THOUGHT I WAS GONNA DIE!!!
GLER-BALURBLE-GLUG!!

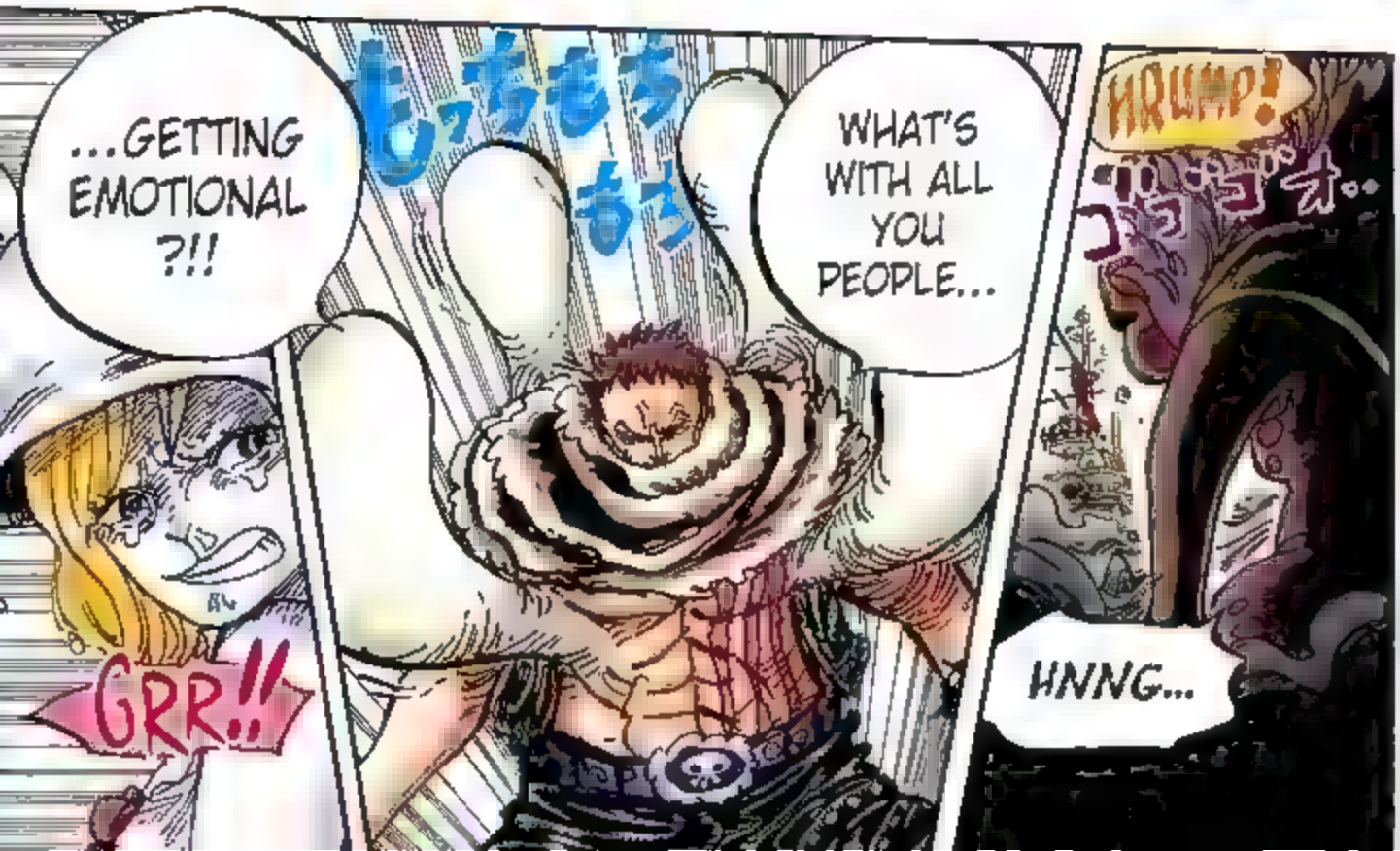

WE'RE ALL SET!!
CAN WE FLY, NAMI?!
NNNG ...!!
WE HAD NO CHANCE OF SURVIVAL UNTIL JUST NOW!!
HE JUST SAVED OUR LIVES!!!

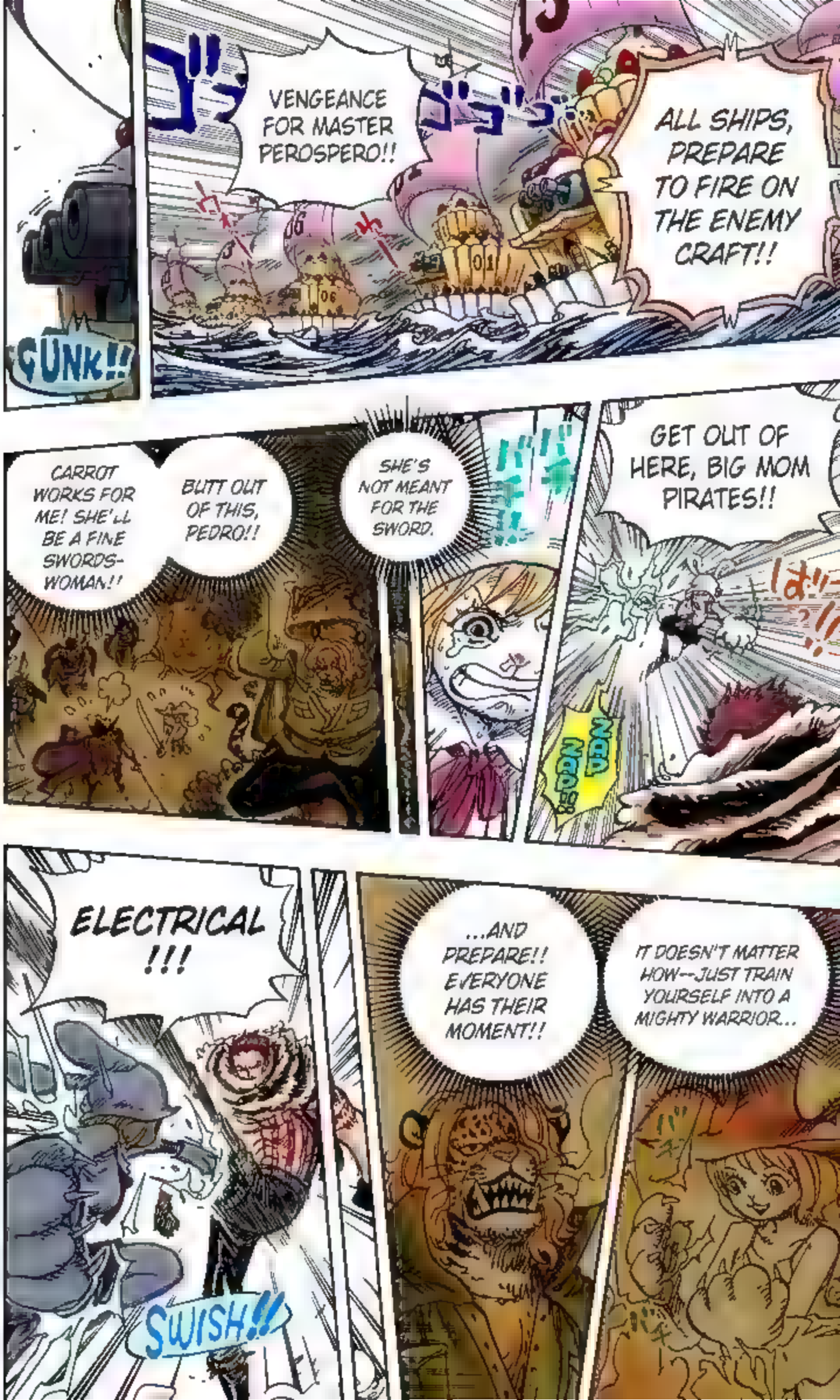
LET'S SET SAIL, PEOPLE!!

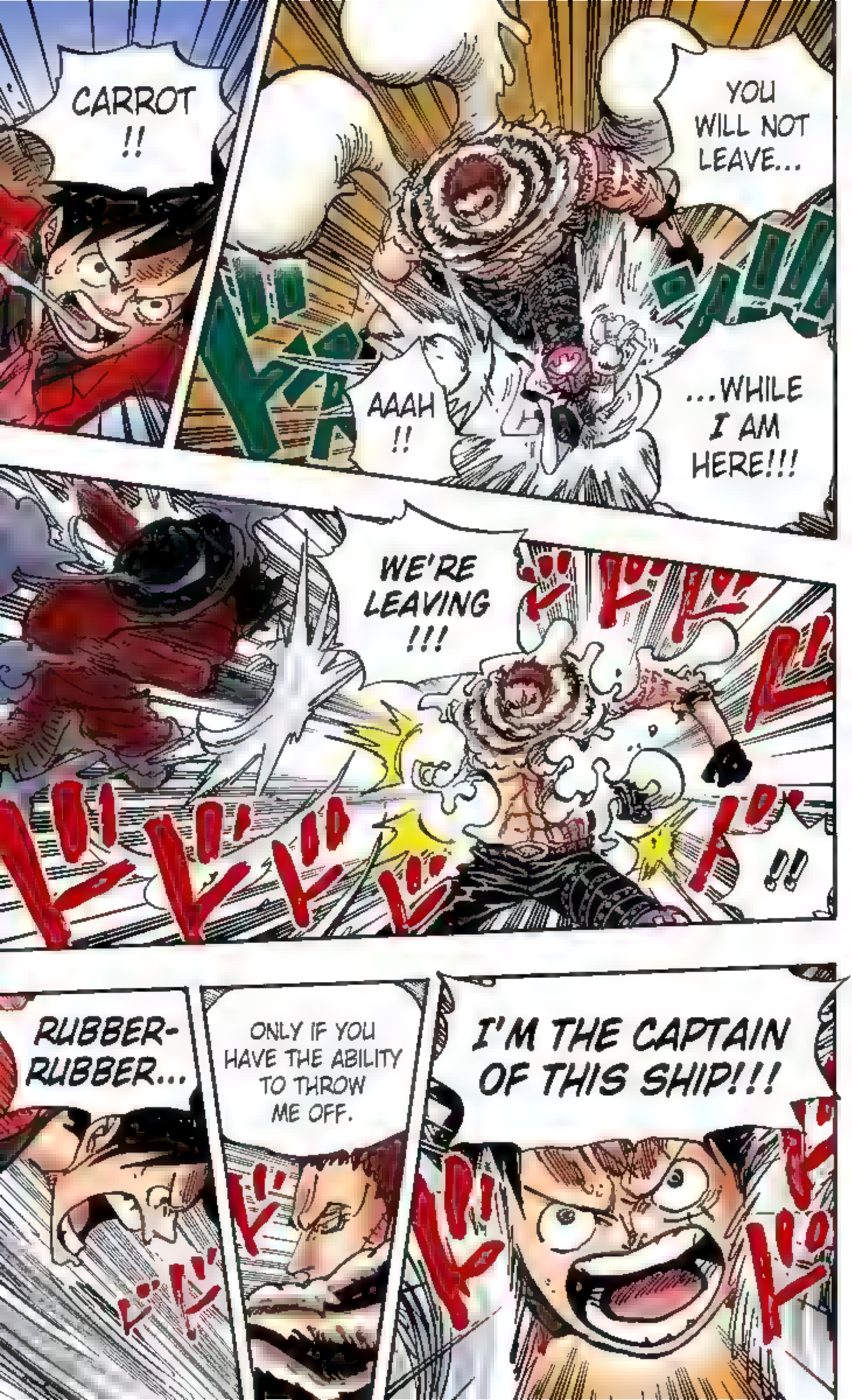

IF WE WASTE THIS MOMENT...

...THEN WE THROW AWAY HIS SACRIFICE !!

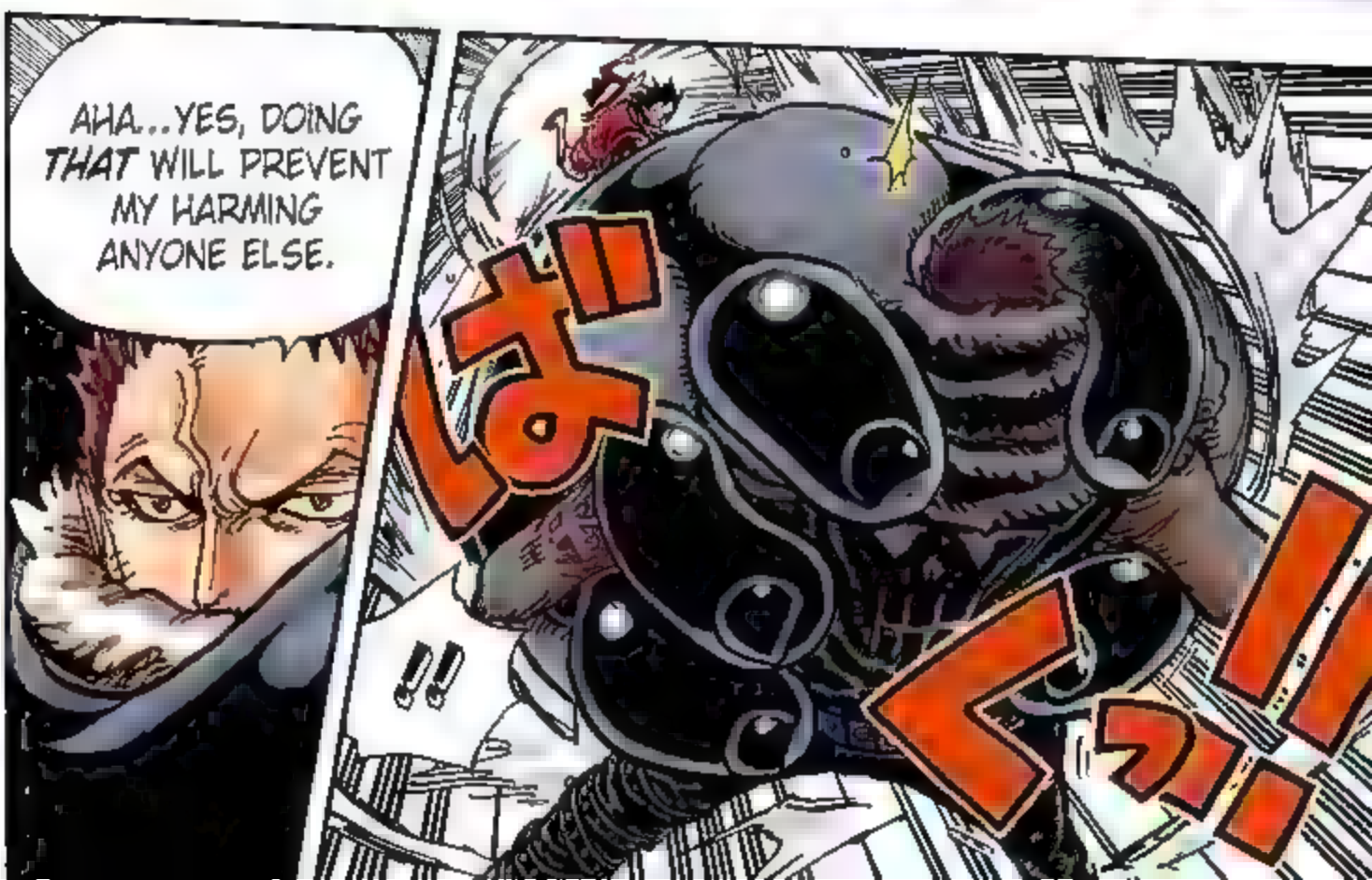

TELL ME HOW TO DO IT, AND I WILL!!!
WE'RE GOING TO COUP DE BURST TO THE NORTHWEST!!
CHOPPER, BROOK, ARE YOU UP?!
HOLD THE SAILS !!
HUH?! KOFF, KOFF... JINBE?
?!

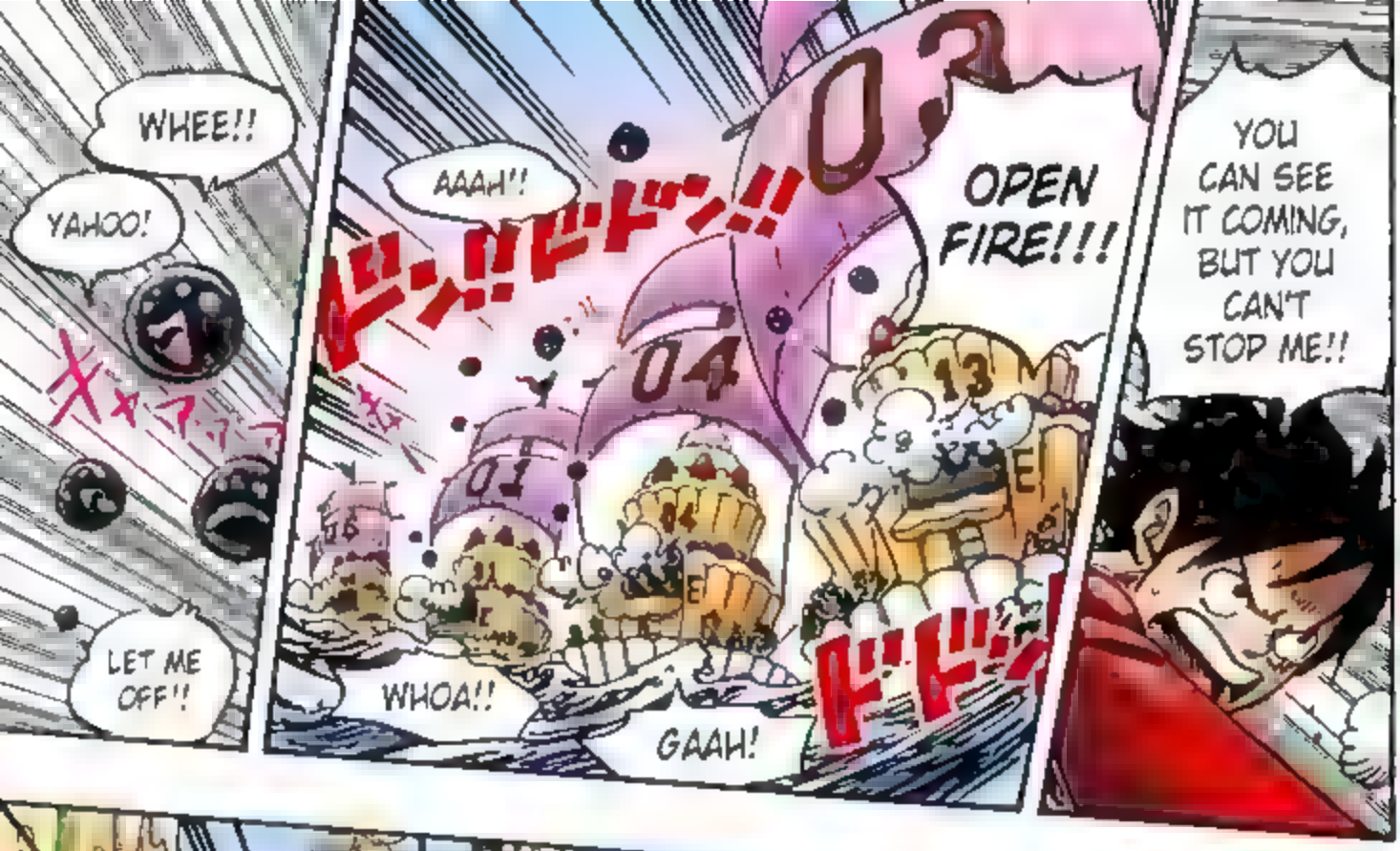

...GETTING EMOTIONAL ?!!
GRR!!
もっもっもっ
WHAT'S WITH ALL YOU PEOPLE...
HRUMP!
HNNG...

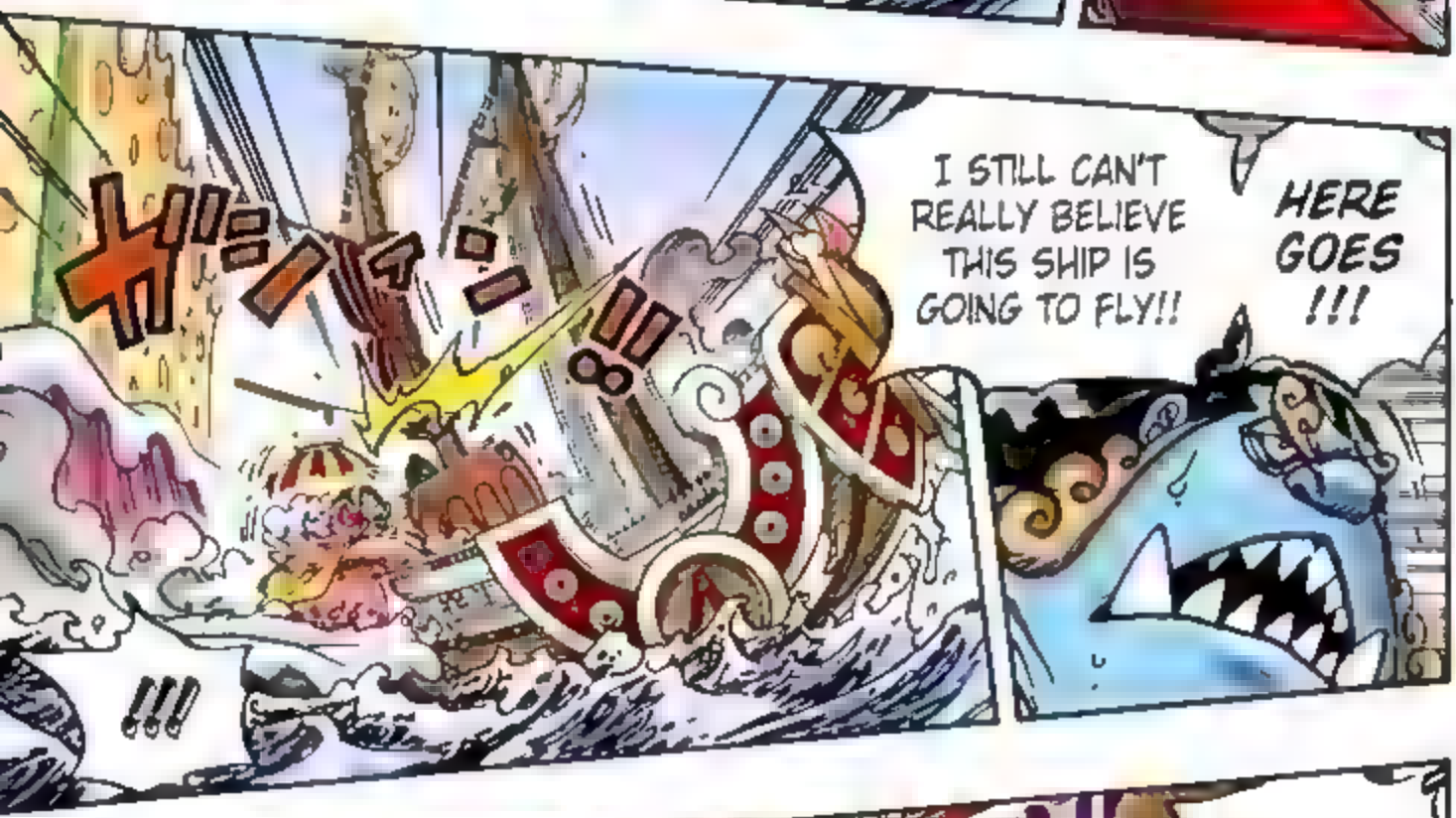

VENGEANCE FOR MASTER PEROSPERO!!
ALL SHIPS, PREPARE TO FIRE ON THE ENEMY CRAFT!!
GUNK!!
CARROT WORKS FOR ME! SHE'LL BE A FINE SWORDS-WOMAN!!
BUTT OUT OF THIS, PEDRO!!
SHE'S NOT MEANT FOR THE SWORD.
GET OUT OF HERE, BIG MOM PIRATES!!
DON
DON
DON
ELECTRICAL !!!
SWISH!!
...AND PREPARE!! EVERYONE HAS THEIR MOMENT!!
IT DOESN'T MATTER HOW--JUST TRAIN YOURSELF INTO A MIGHTY WARRIOR..

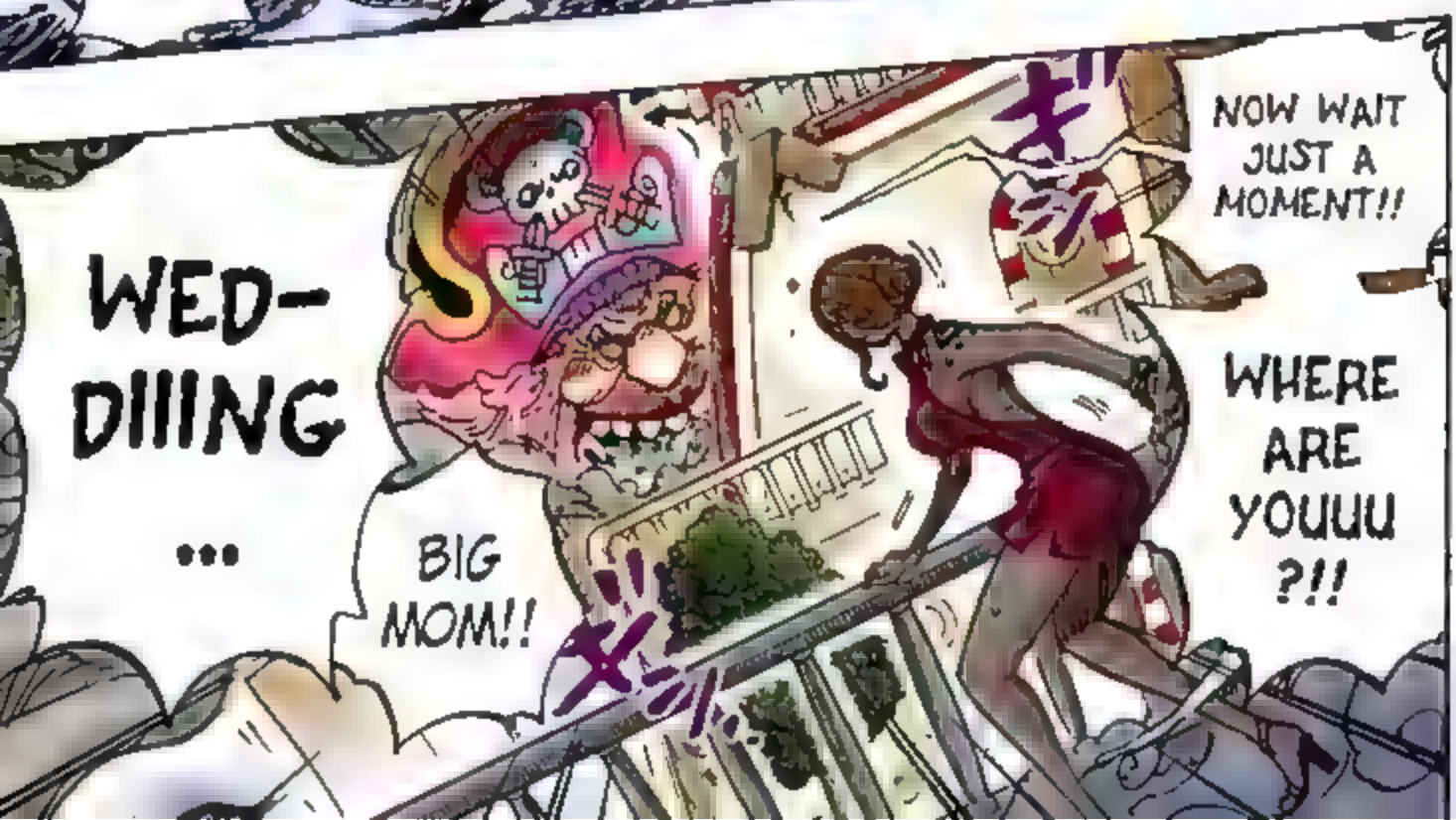

CARROT !!
YOU WILL NOT LEAVE...
AAAH !!
...WHILE I AM HERE!!!
WE'RE LEAVING !!!
!!
RUBBER-RUBBER...
ONLY IF YOU HAVE THE ABILITY TO THROW ME OFF.
I'M THE CAPTAIN OF THIS SHIP!!!

ELEPHANT GUN!!!


AHA...YES, DOING THAT WILL PREVENT MY HARMING ANYONE ELSE.


WHEE!!
YAHOO!
LET ME OFF!!
AAAH!!
ドン!!ビドドン!!
OPEN FIRE!!!
WHOA!!
GAAH!
ドドドン!!
YOU CAN SEE IT COMING, BUT YOU CAN'T STOP ME!!


I STILL CAN'T REALLY BELIEVE THIS SHIP IS GOING TO FLY!!
HERE GOES !!!
!!!


WED-DIIING ...
BIG MOM!!
NOW WAIT JUST A MOMENT!!
WHERE ARE YOUUU ?!!

HUH?!

ゴゴゴ…

ZSH…

WHO'S THAT?!

オオオ…

HUP

PED …

WEEZ!

DAMN …

…THAT ACCURSED PEDRO!!

!!!

CAAAAKE !!!

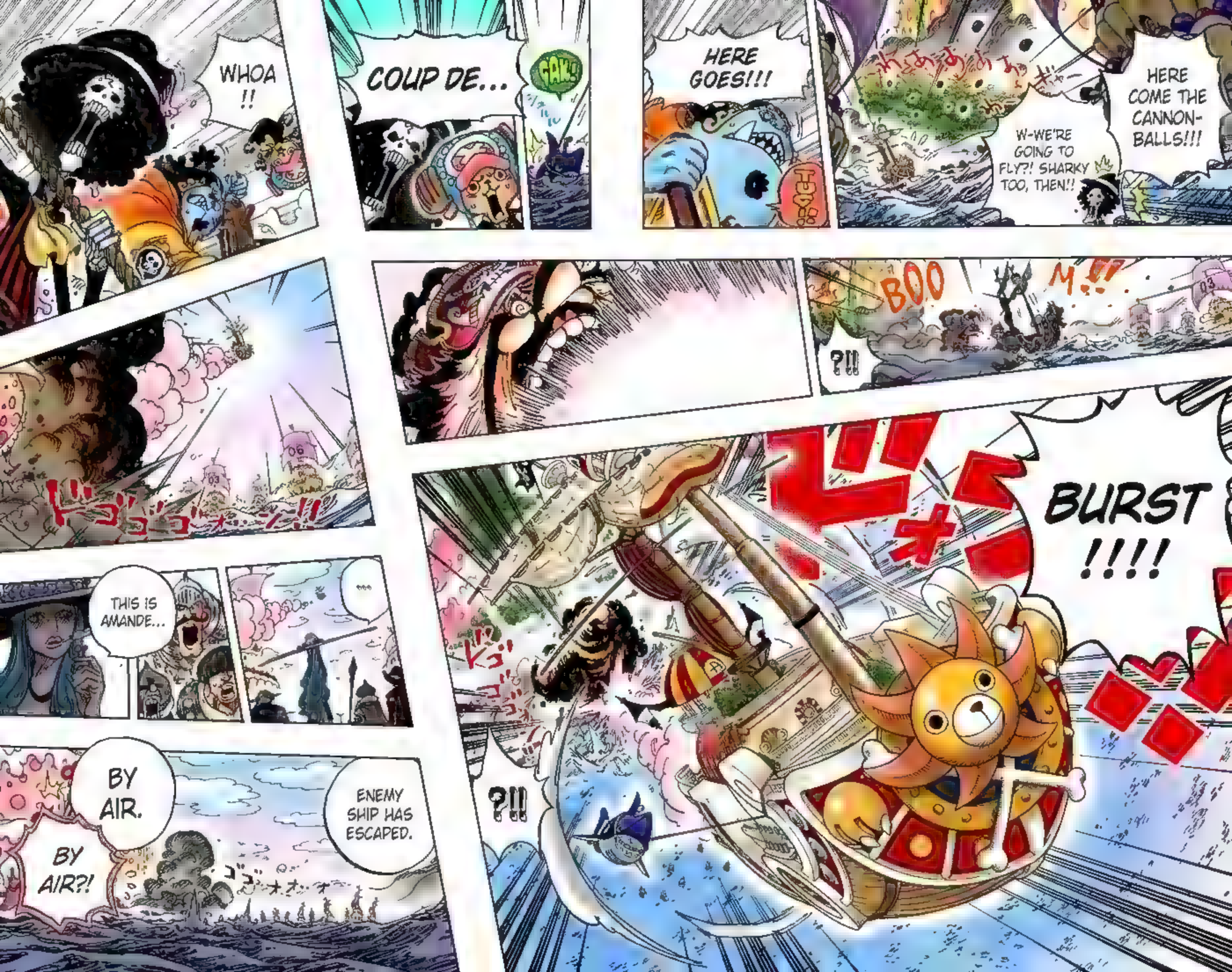
I'LL BE DAMNED. THAT SENT A SHIVER DOWN MY BACK… IT SHATTERED ALL MY CANDY ARMOR!

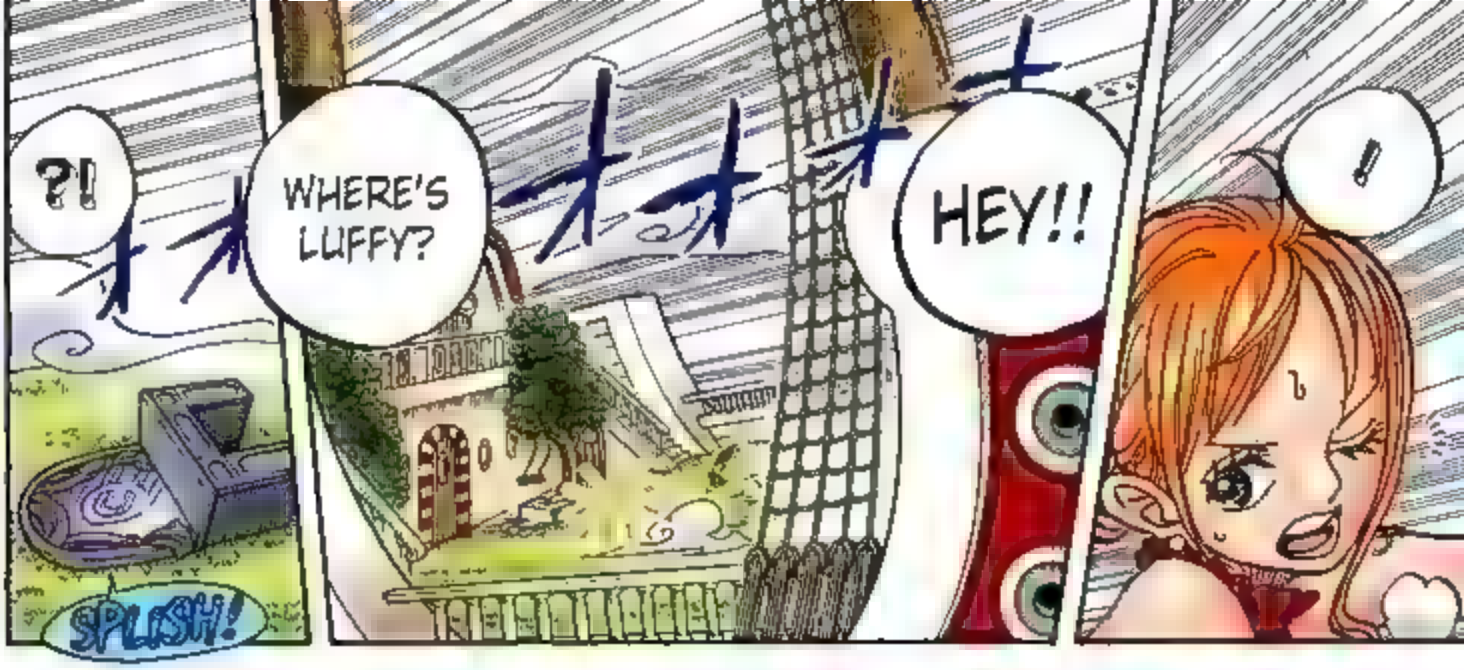
DRIP DRIP…

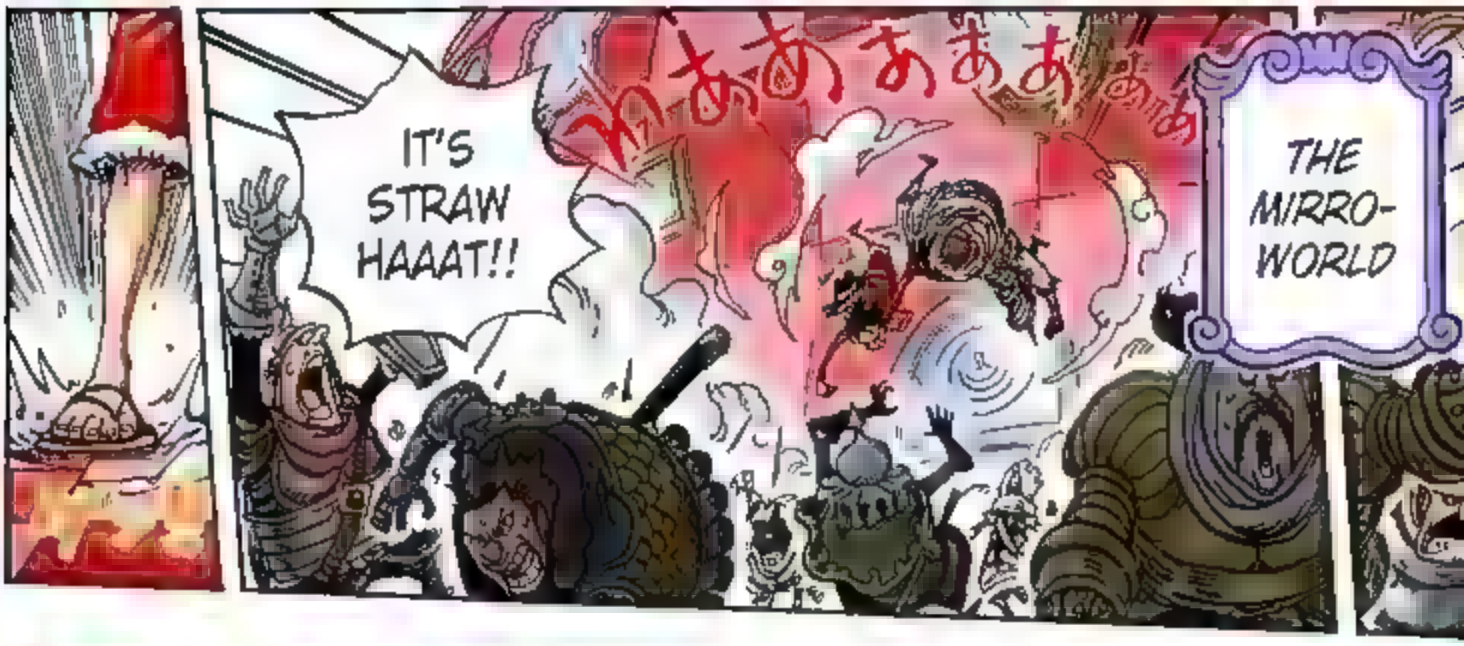
NAMI !!!

!!!

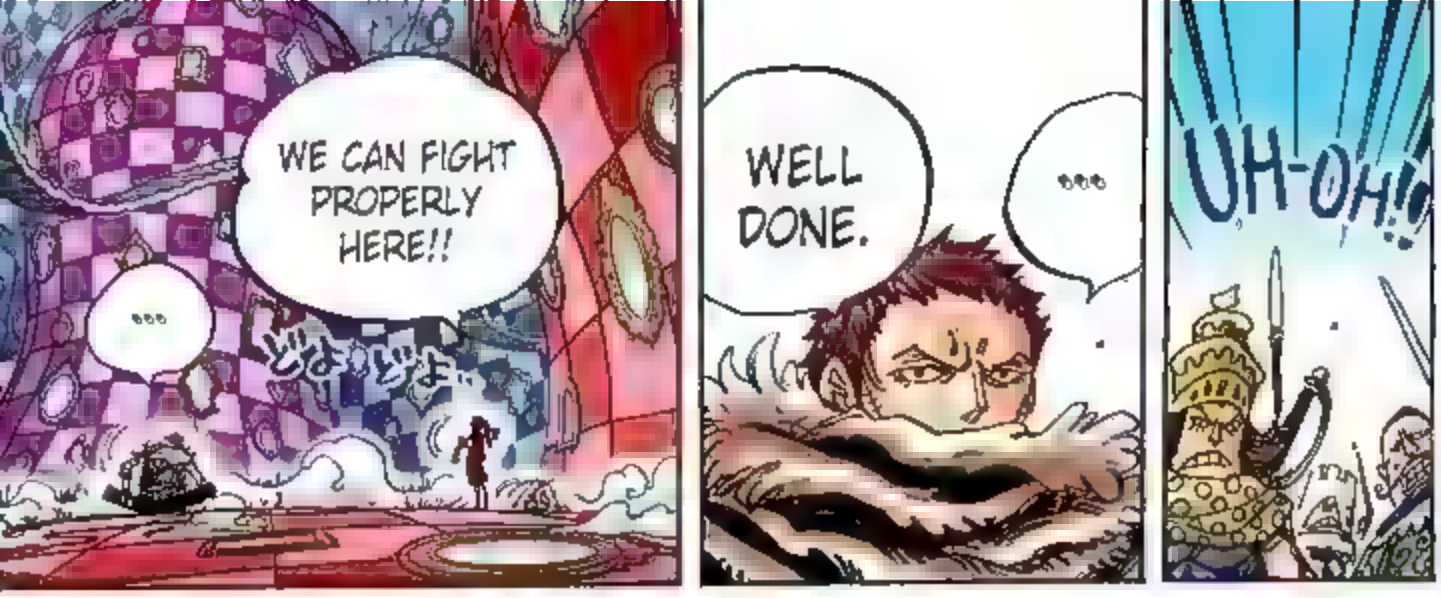
BROOK !!
WHAT IN THE WORLD IS...?
JINBE !!
?!
LET GO OF ME!!
HUFF !!
CHOPPER !!
HUFF !!
...
CARROT !!!
BRULEE ...?!
HOLD THINGS DOWN WITHOUT ME!!!
HUH ?!
I WILL BE BACK !!!
ドゥ!!

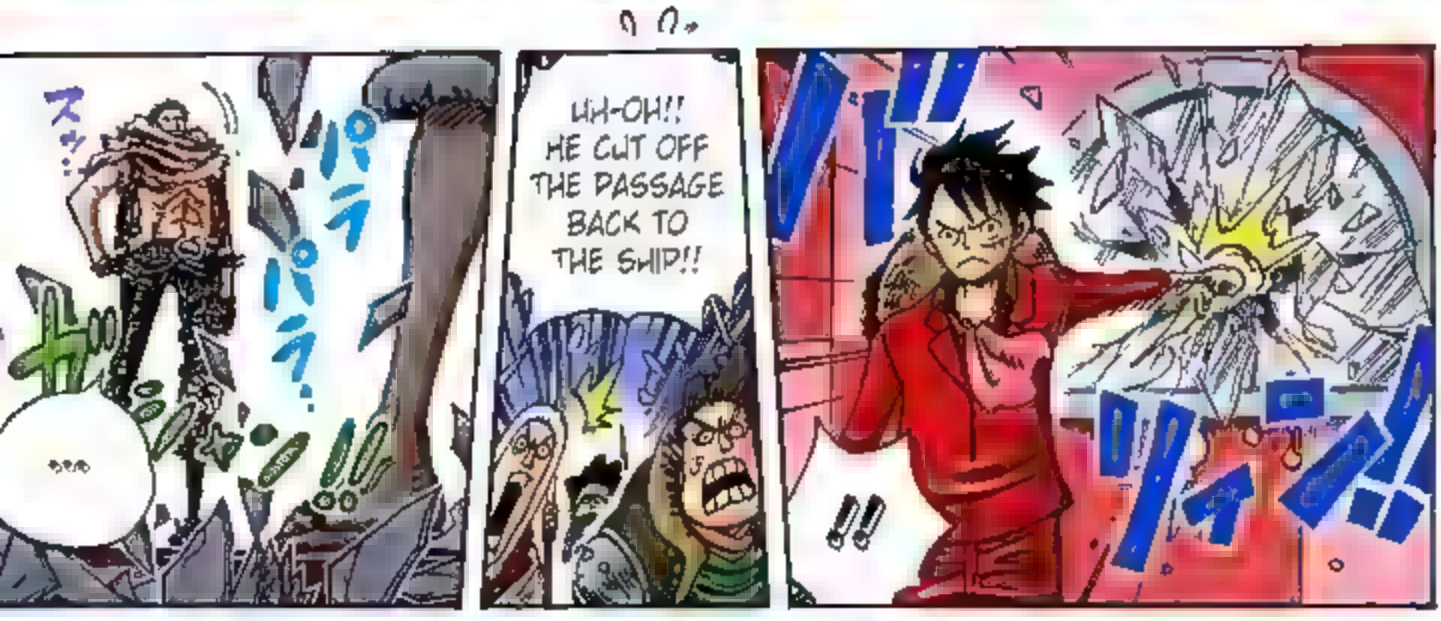

HERE COME THE CANNON-BALLS!!!
W-WE'RE GOING TO FLY?! SHARKY TOO, THEN!!
HERE GOES!!!
COUP DE...
GAK!
WHOA !!
BOOM!!
?!!
BURST !!!!
?!!
...
THIS IS AMANDE...
ENEMY SHIP HAS ESCAPED.
BY AIR.
BY AIR?!


?!
WHERE'S LUFFY?
HEY!!
!
SPLISH!

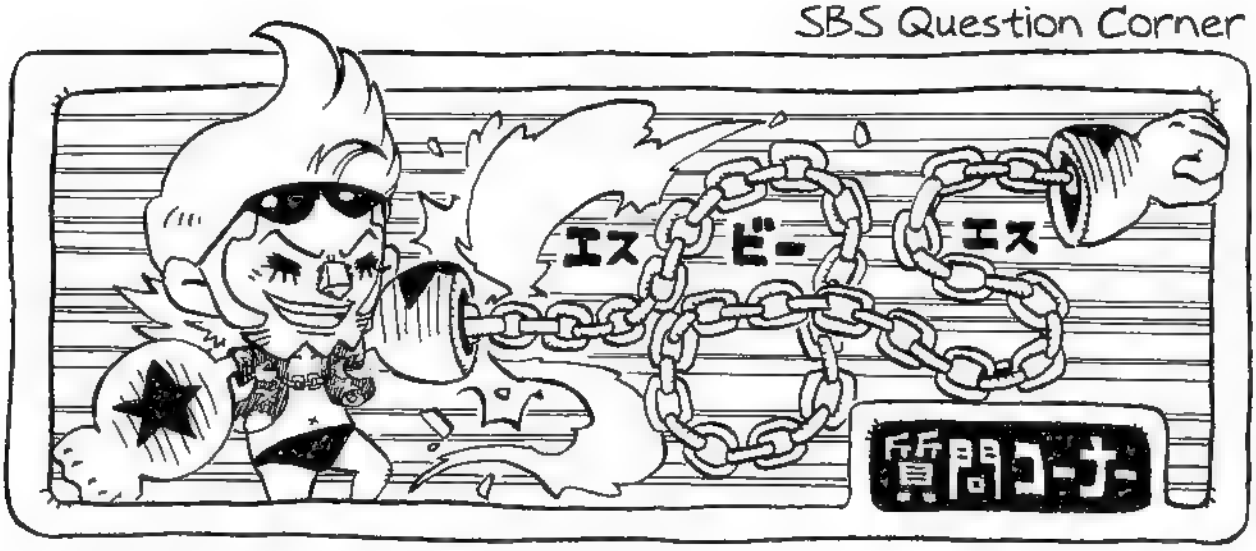

IT'S STRAW HAAAT!!
THE MIRRO-WORLD

...


WE CAN FIGHT PROPERLY HERE!!
どよ…どよ…
…
WELL DONE.
…
UH-OH!!


スッ…
パラ
パラ…
…
UH-OH!! HE CUT OFF THE PASSAGE BACK TO THE SHIP!!
バ
!!

ドドドドド!!
GLARE!!



(1♥OP, Kanagawa)

Q: Hiya, Odacchi!☆ My birthday is May 24, but there are no characters who share it! (cries) So if you don't mind, I'd like to suggest (5) *Go-han wa* (2) *Ninjin* (4) *Shi-rousagi* ("The white bunny whose food is carrots") for Carrot's birthday! How about that?

--Ryo

A: Whaaaat?!ミ Okay. I find your reasoning very cute.

Q: Hello. Let's keep on filling up that birthday calendar!

Rebecca: [B looks like 8] is the hidden [*maboro-shi*(4)] princess → August 4

Scarlet: Scarle-to [10] is Rebecca [2 C's] mother [*haha*(8)] → October 28

How about those?

--Shin

A: Wait, wait, wait... Okay, cool.
I have an announcement! There's no way we can display all the birthday suggestion letters here, so I think we're going to reveal them on the internet now. That way, we'll be able to properly attribute all your pen names as we fill in the birthday calendar on One-piece.com. Has your birthday been filled in yet? You can check it out on the home page for the series (*Only in Japanese). As always, you can still submit ideas through the SBS.

Q: You wrote that both Kid and Killer hate curry udon noodles. What happened to them in the past...??

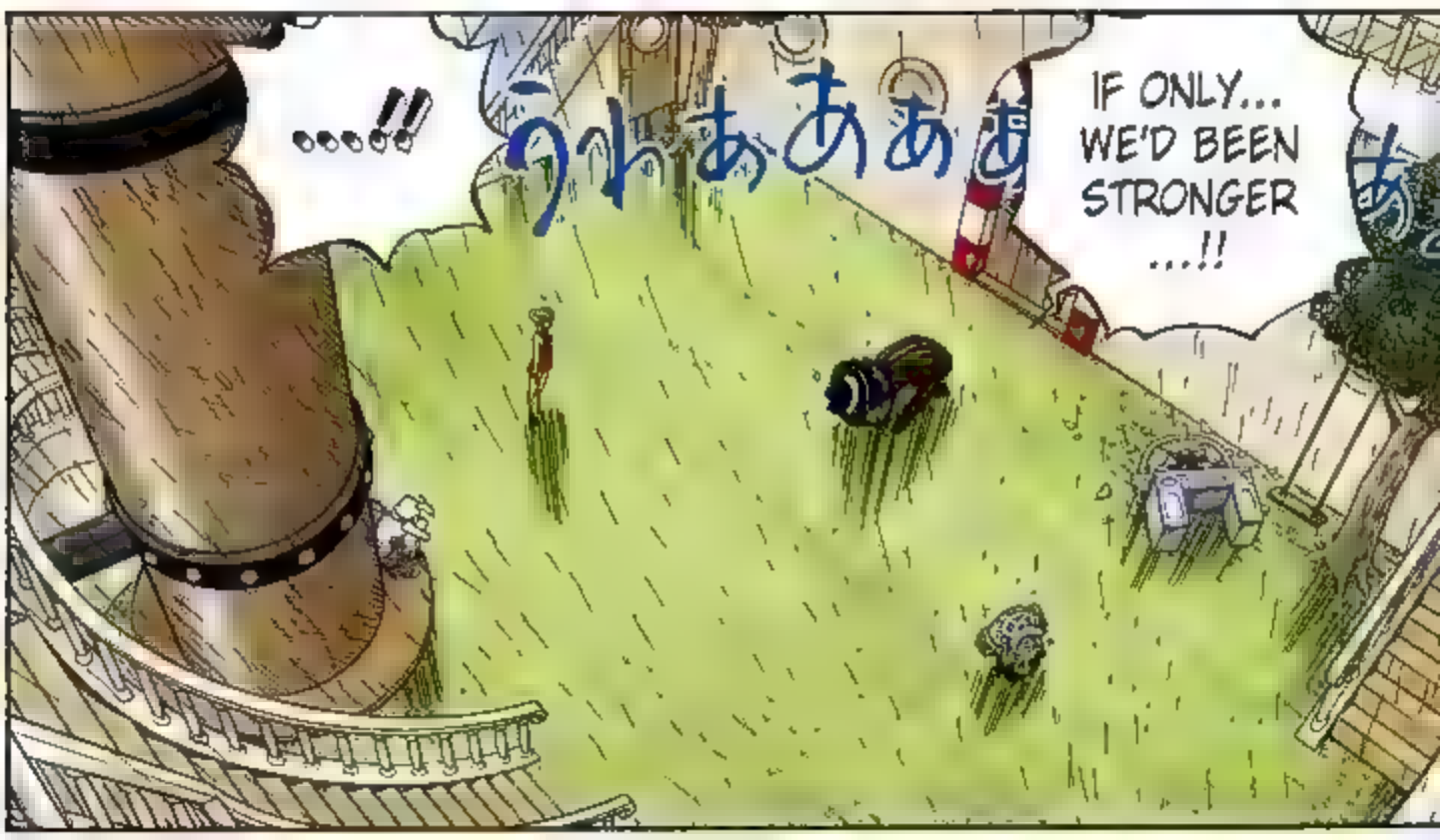
--Karin

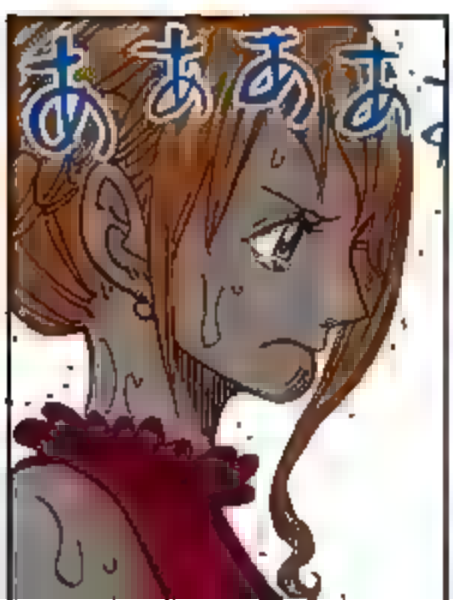
A: When they were young, they both experienced their first crush on a girl named Broth Splatterina. The trio were having thick udon noodles in curry-flavored soup for lunch one day, until they looked up and saw that their dear Splatterina was simply covered in brown sauce. When they laughed at the sight of her, she beat them both up and never spoke to them again. Ahhh, the bittersweet memories of youth. That's all! See you next volume!!

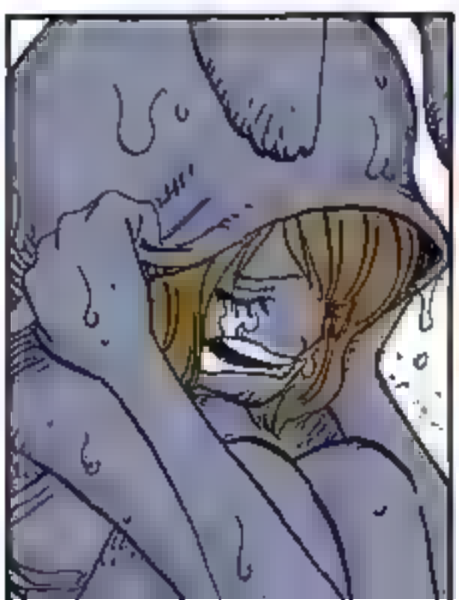
Chapter 879: BIG MOM'S SWEET 3 GENERAL, KATAKURI

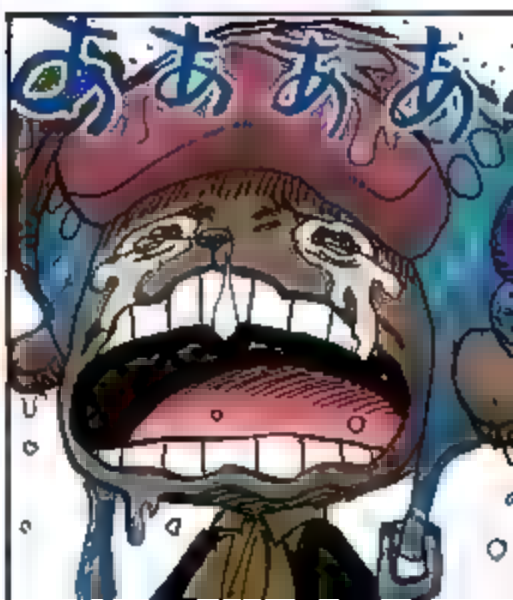
THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 13, SAI: "A PRICE TO PAY FOR BETROTHAL ANNULMENT"

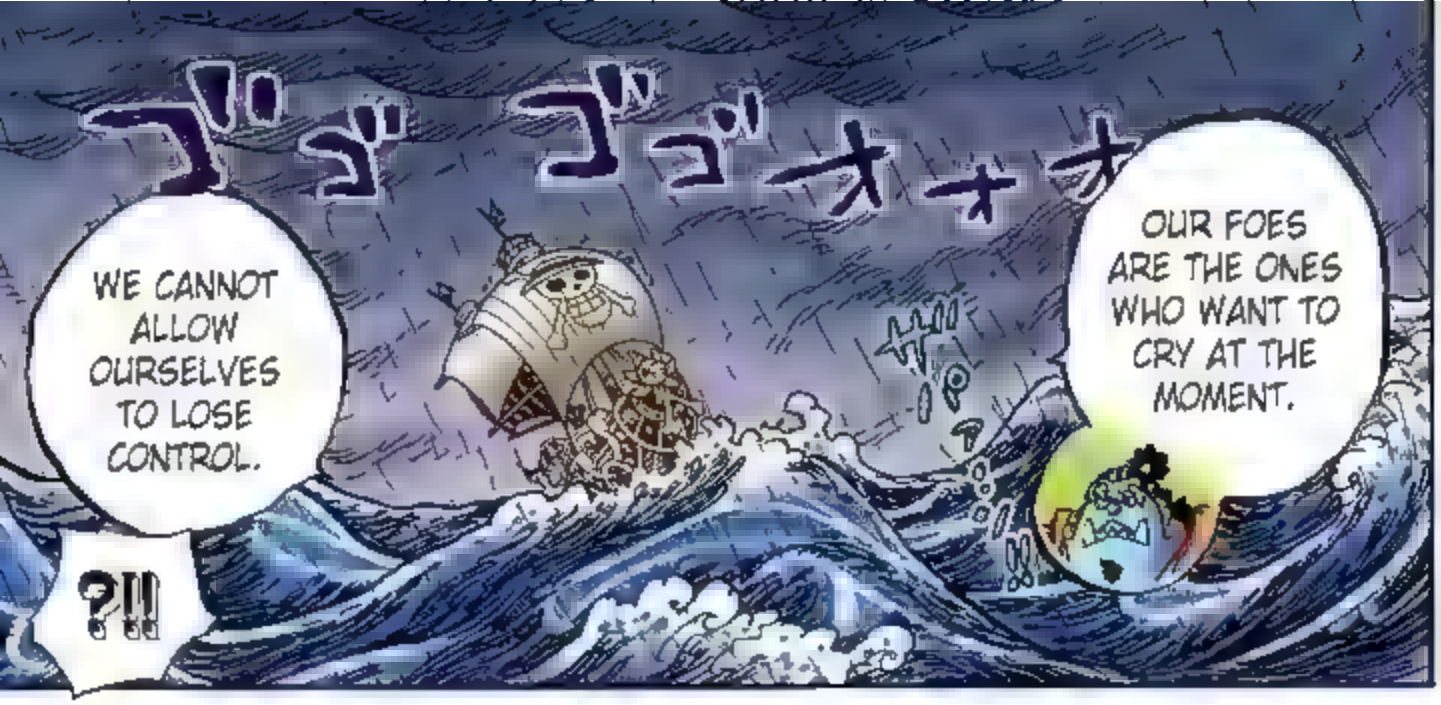
PEDRO... IS...?
IT CAN'T BE...


...!!
うわあああ
IF ONLY... WE'D BEEN STRONGER ...!!


あああ

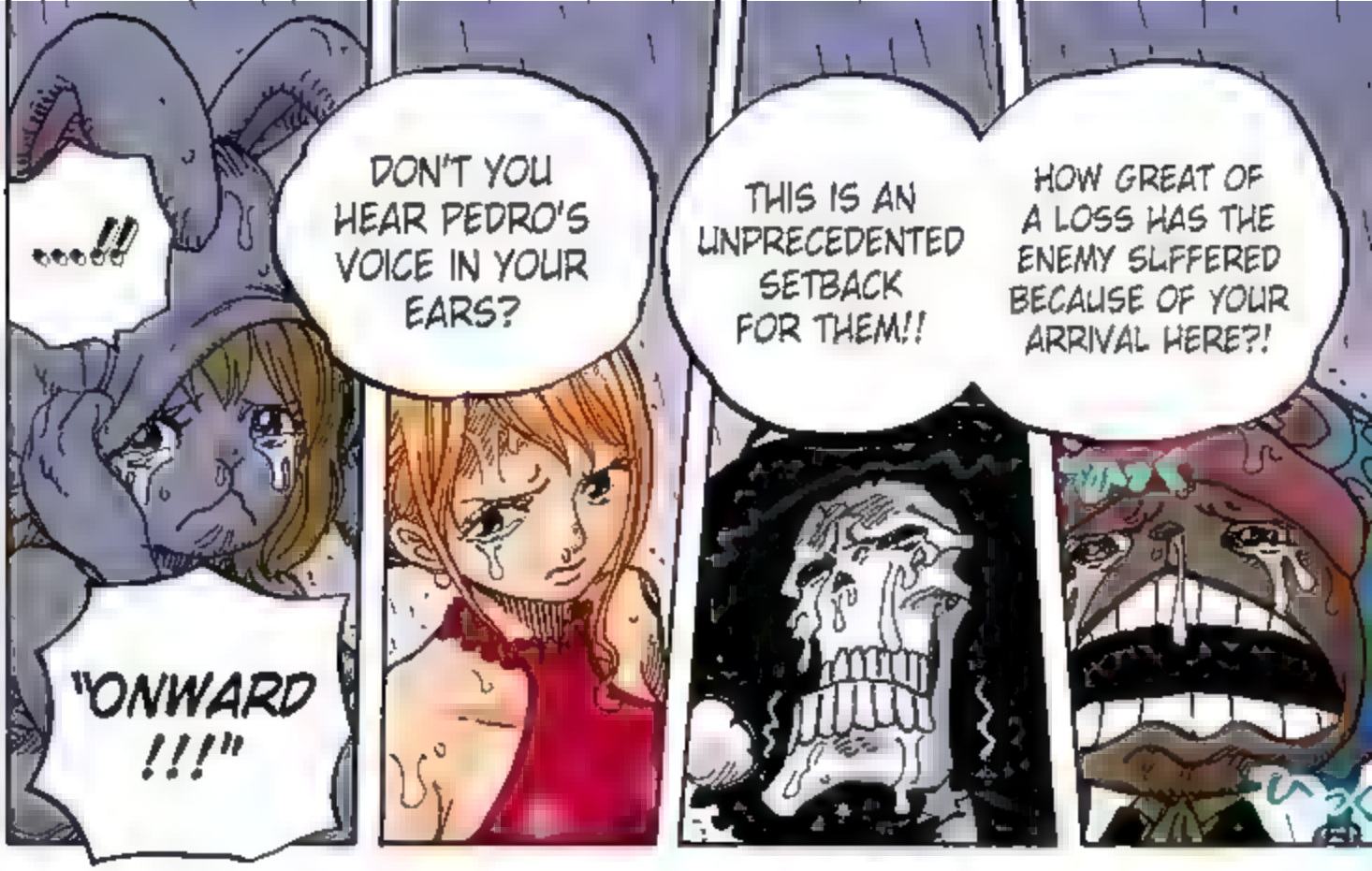


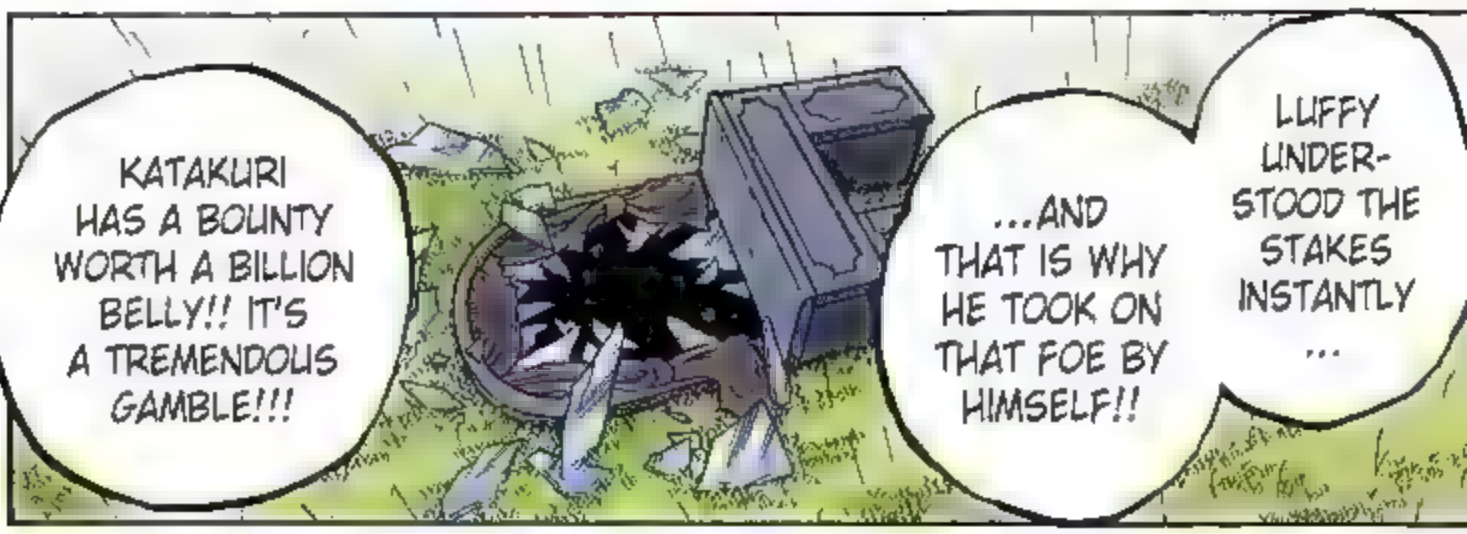

あああ

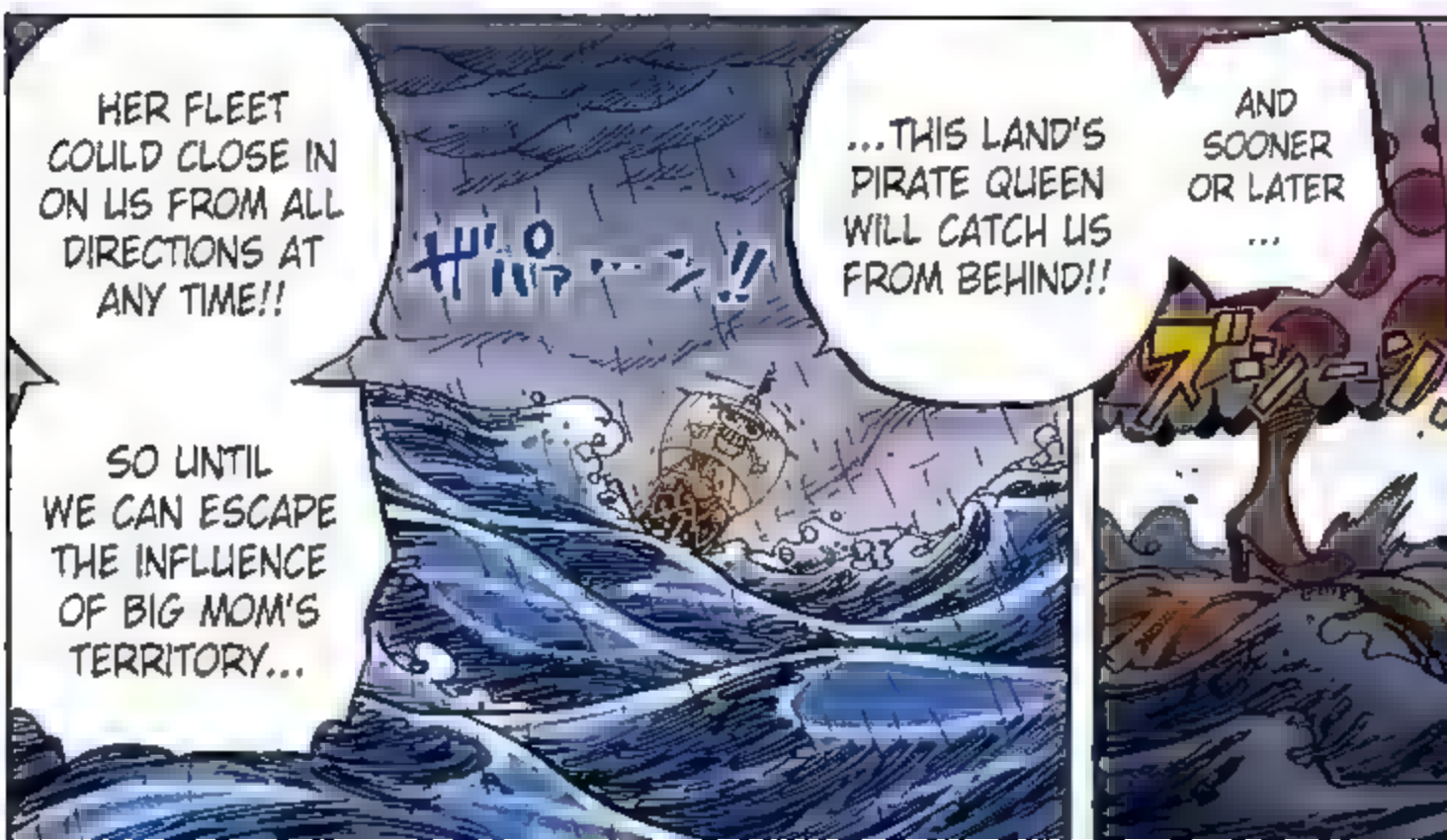

ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ
WE CANNOT ALLOW OURSELVES TO LOSE CONTROL.
?!!
OUR FOES ARE THE ONES WHO WANT TO CRY AT THE MOMENT.

!!
MY POINT IS THAT WE CANNOT LET OUR GUARD DOWN NOW!!!
JUST BECAUSE YOU SPENT THE LEAST AMOUNT OF TIME WITH PEDRO DOESN'T MEAN..
HOW CAN YOU BE SO CRUEL AND UNSENTI-MENTAL?!
OH, COME NOW, JINBE!!!

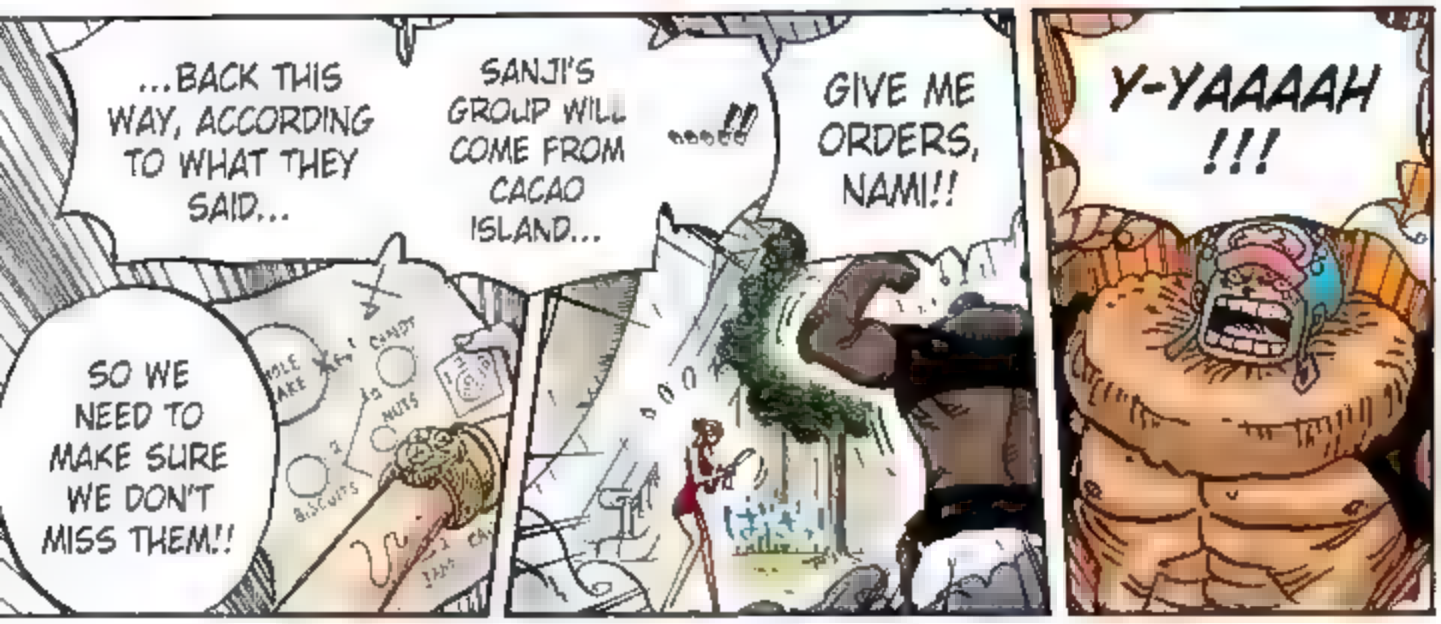
AND WITH HIS ACT...PEDRO ACHIEVED VICTORY!!!
!!
HE UNDERSTOOD WHAT IT REPRESENTED ...
THAT SHORELINE WAS A PLACE OF CERTAIN DEATH.
...AND WAS DETERMINED TO SACRIFICE HIM-SELF WHENEVER NECESSARY.

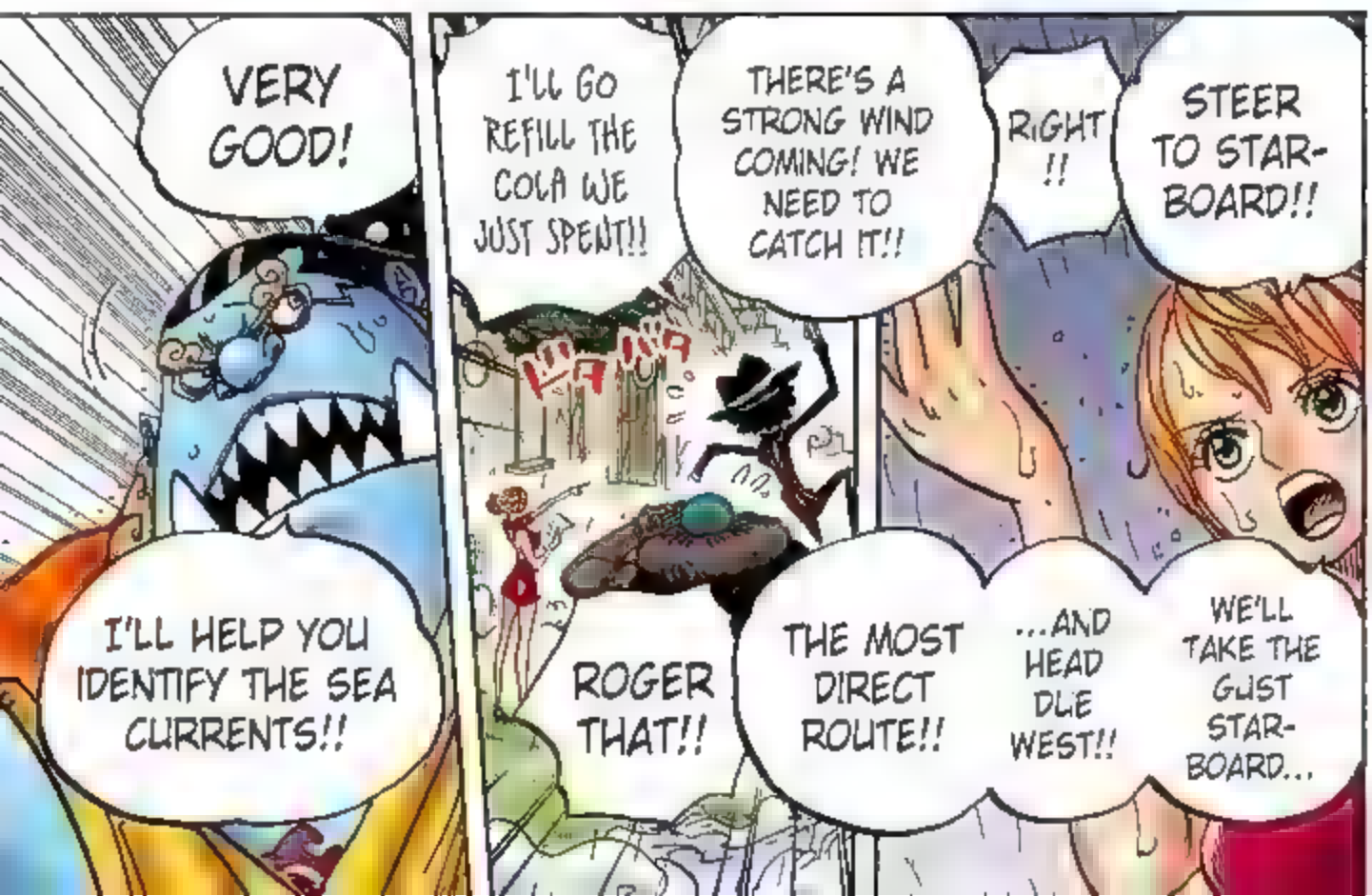

...!!
DON'T YOU HEAR PEDRO'S VOICE IN YOUR EARS?
"ONWARD !!!"
THIS IS AN UNPRECEDENTED SETBACK FOR THEM!!
HOW GREAT OF A LOSS HAS THE ENEMY SUFFERED BECAUSE OF YOUR ARRIVAL HERE?!

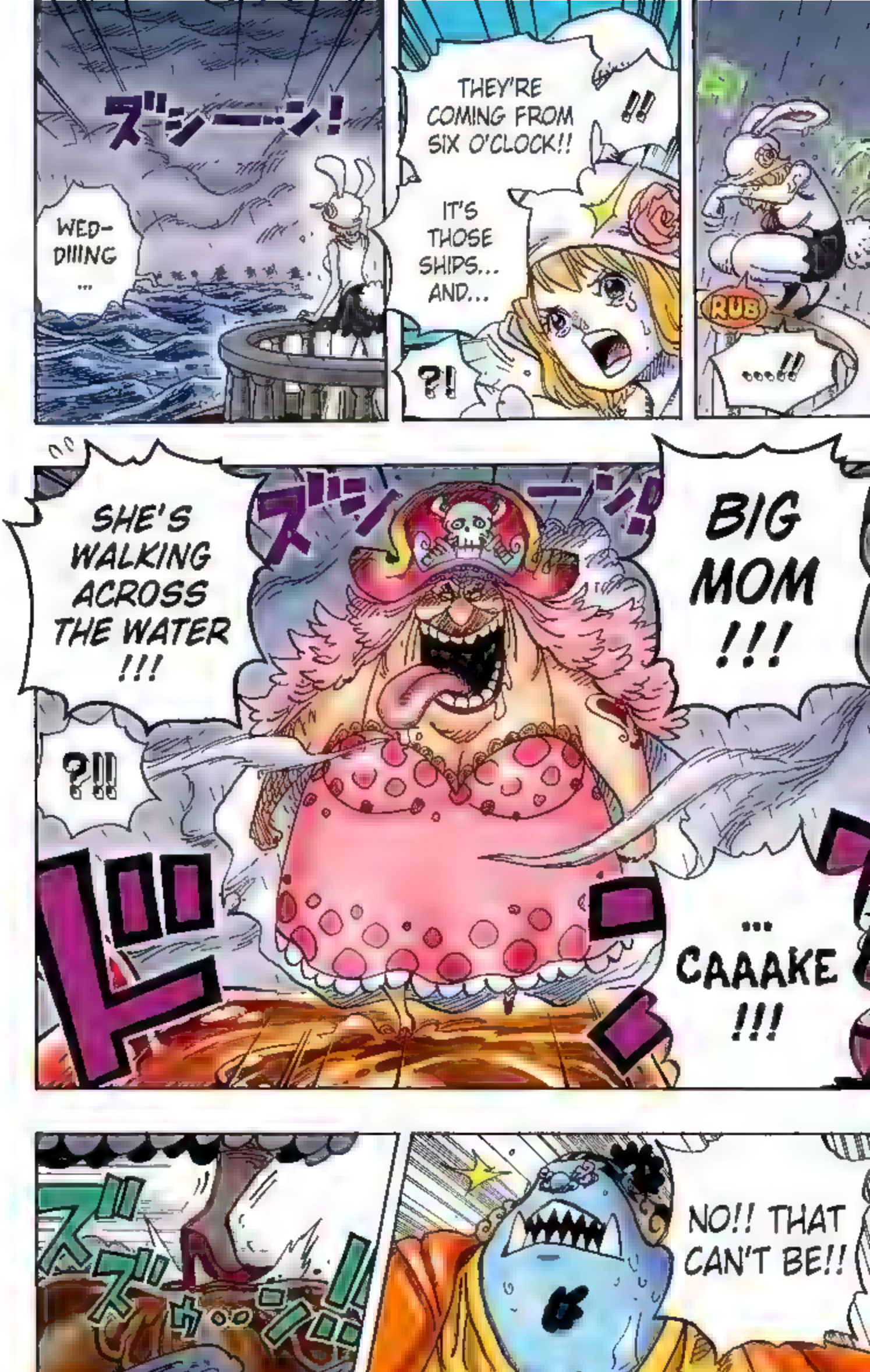

KATAKURI HAS A BOUNTY WORTH A BILLION BELLY!! IT'S A TREMENDOUS GAMBLE!!!
...AND THAT IS WHY HE TOOK ON THAT FOE BY HIMSELF!!
LUFFY UNDER-STOOD THE STAKES INSTANTLY ...

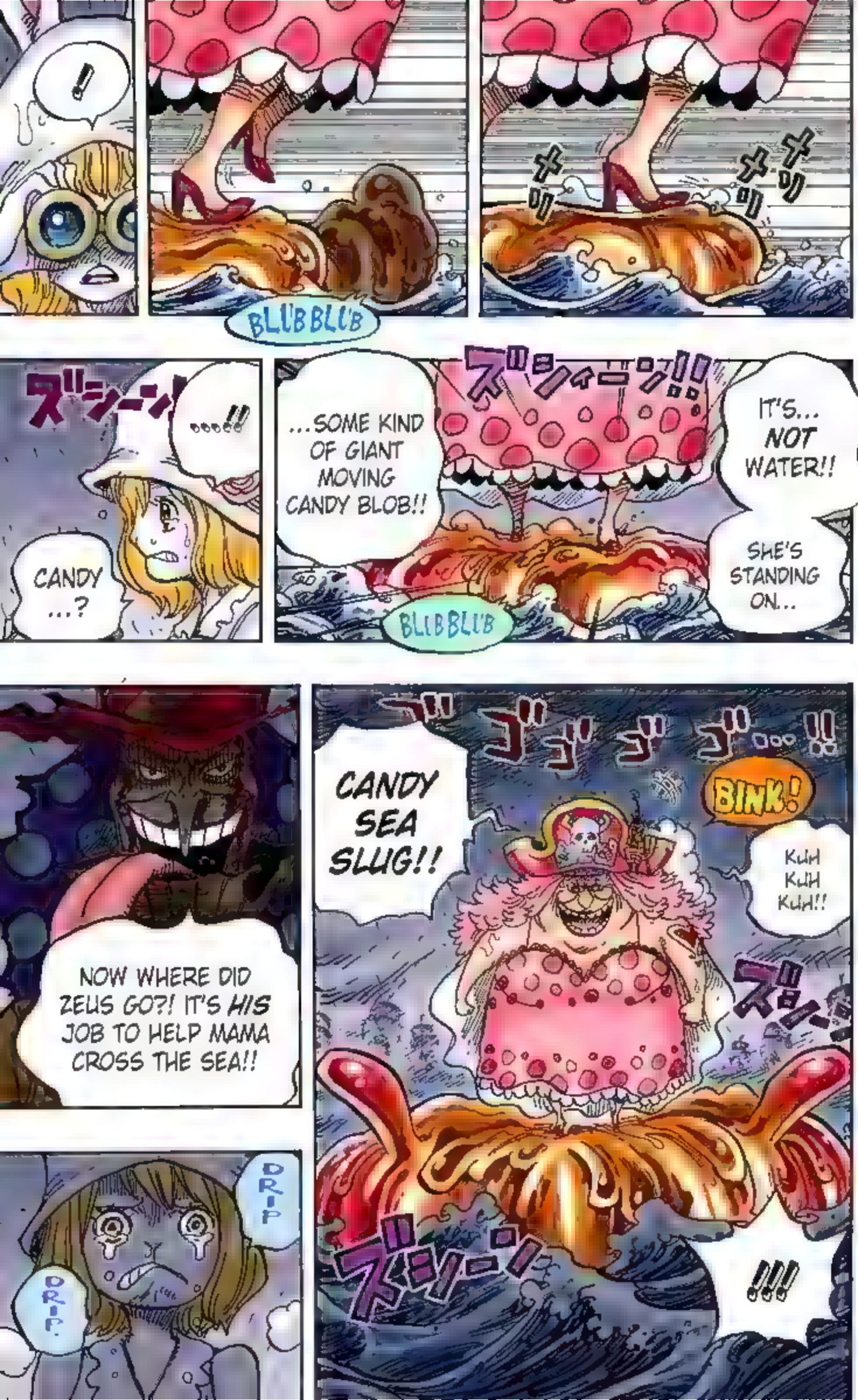

HER FLEET COULD CLOSE IN ON US FROM ALL DIRECTIONS AT ANY TIME!!
SO UNTIL WE CAN ESCAPE THE INFLUENCE OF BIG MOM'S TERRITORY...
ヒューン!!
...THIS LAND'S PIRATE QUEEN WILL CATCH US FROM BEHIND!!
AND SOONER OR LATER ...
ズーン

DON'T YOU HEAR PEDRO SAYING THAT?!!
...!!
...WE MUST NOT LET DOWN OUR GUARD!!

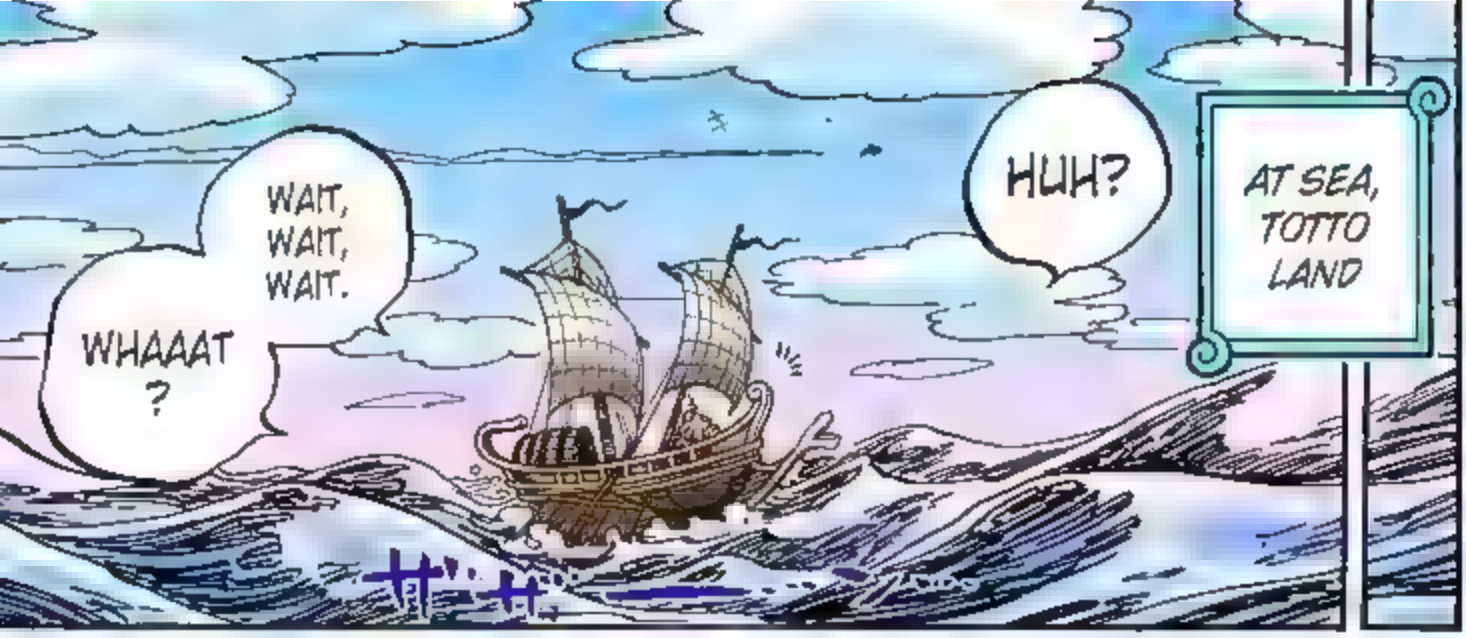

...BACK THIS WAY, ACCORDING TO WHAT THEY SAID...
SANJI'S GROUP WILL COME FROM CACAO ISLAND...
...!!
GIVE ME ORDERS, NAMI!!
Y-YAAAAH !!!
SO WE NEED TO MAKE SURE WE DON'T MISS THEM!!
CANDY
NUTS
BISCUITS

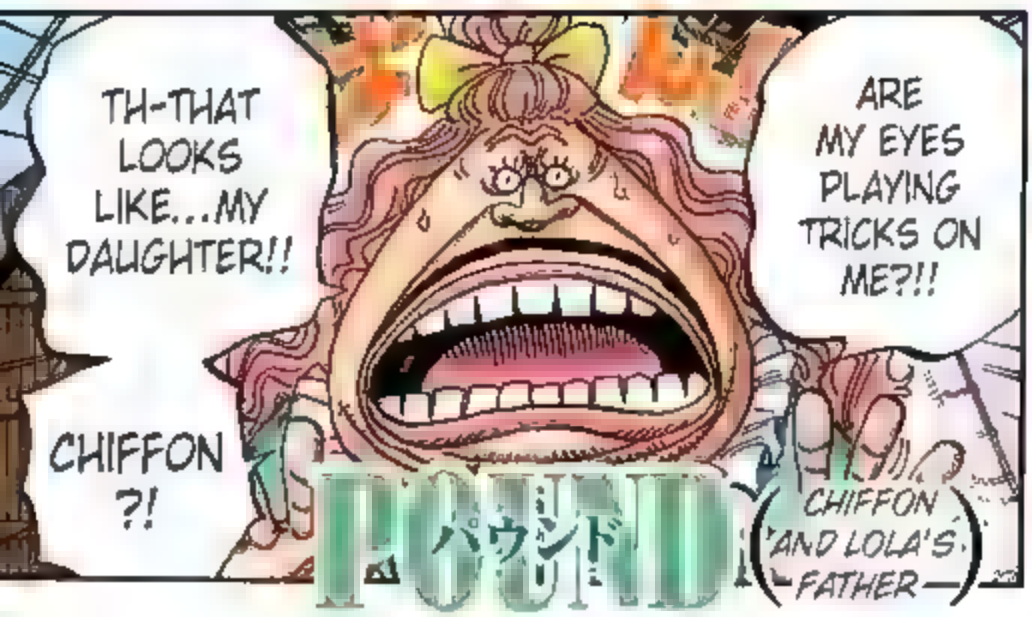

VERY GOOD!
I'LL HELP YOU IDENTIFY THE SEA CURRENTS!!
I'LL GO REFILL THE COLA WE JUST SPENT!!
ROGER THAT!!
THERE'S A STRONG WIND COMING! WE NEED TO CATCH IT!!
THE MOST DIRECT ROUTE!!
RIGHT !!
...AND HEAD DUE WEST!!
STEER TO STAR-BOARD!!
WE'LL TAKE THE GUST STAR-BOARD...

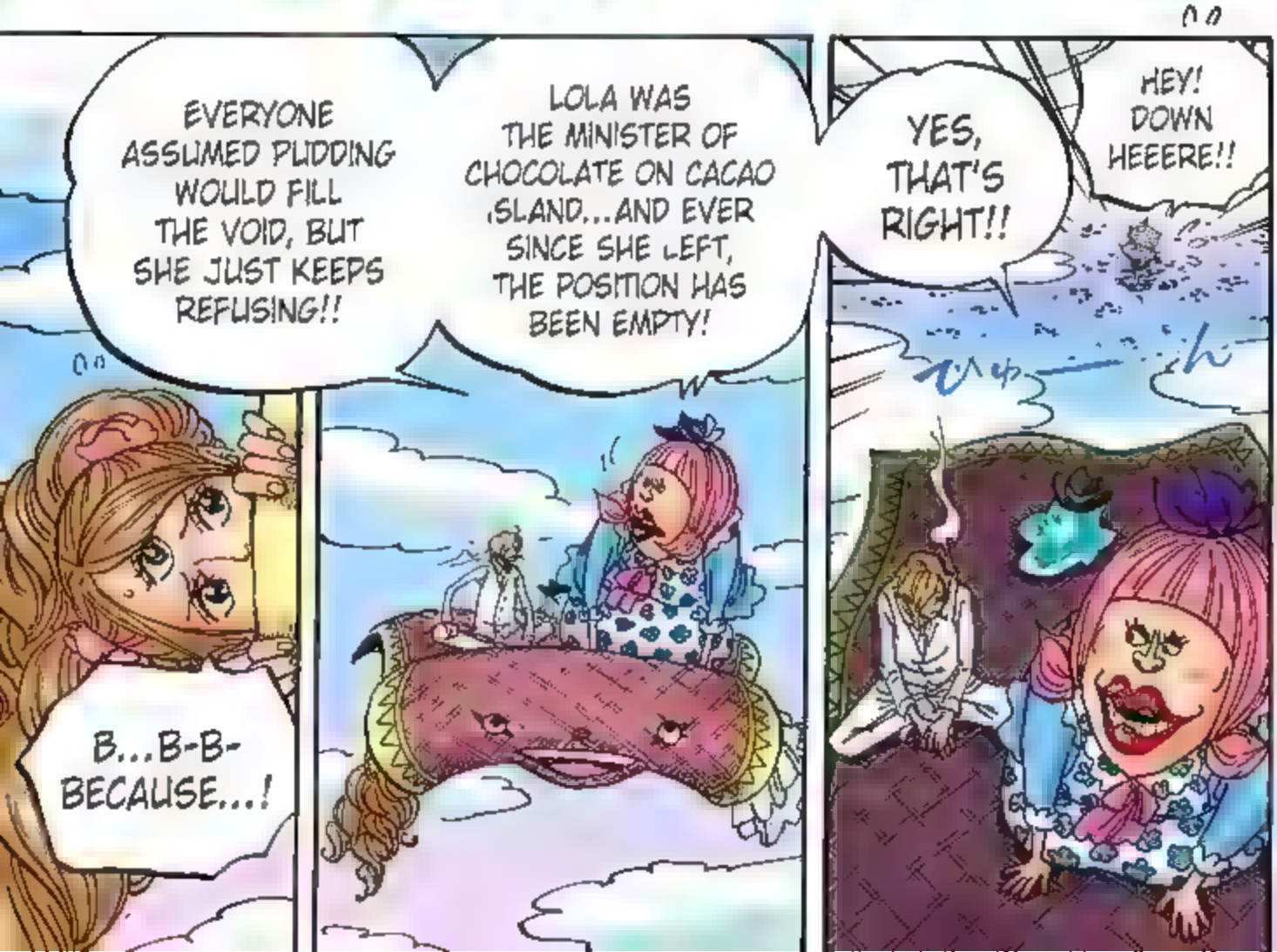

RUB
...!!
THEY'RE COMING FROM SIX O'CLOCK!!
!!
IT'S THOSE SHIPS... AND...
?!
ズシーーン!
WED-DIIING ...
BIG MOM !!!
ズシーーン!
SHE'S WALKING ACROSS THE WATER !!!
?!!
... CAAAKE !!!
NO!! THAT CAN'T BE!!
ズズゥ…ン!!


!
メリ
メリ
メリ
BLUBBLUB
ズシーン
...!!
CANDY ...?
...SOME KIND OF GIANT MOVING CANDY BLOB!!
ズシィーン!!
IT'S... NOT WATER!!
SHE'S STANDING ON...
BLUBBLUB
NOW WHERE DID ZEUS GO?! IT'S HIS JOB TO HELP MAMA CROSS THE SEA!!
ゴゴゴゴ...!!
CANDY SEA SLUG!!
BINK!
KUH KUH KUH!!
ズシーン
ズシーン
!!!
DRIP
DRIP

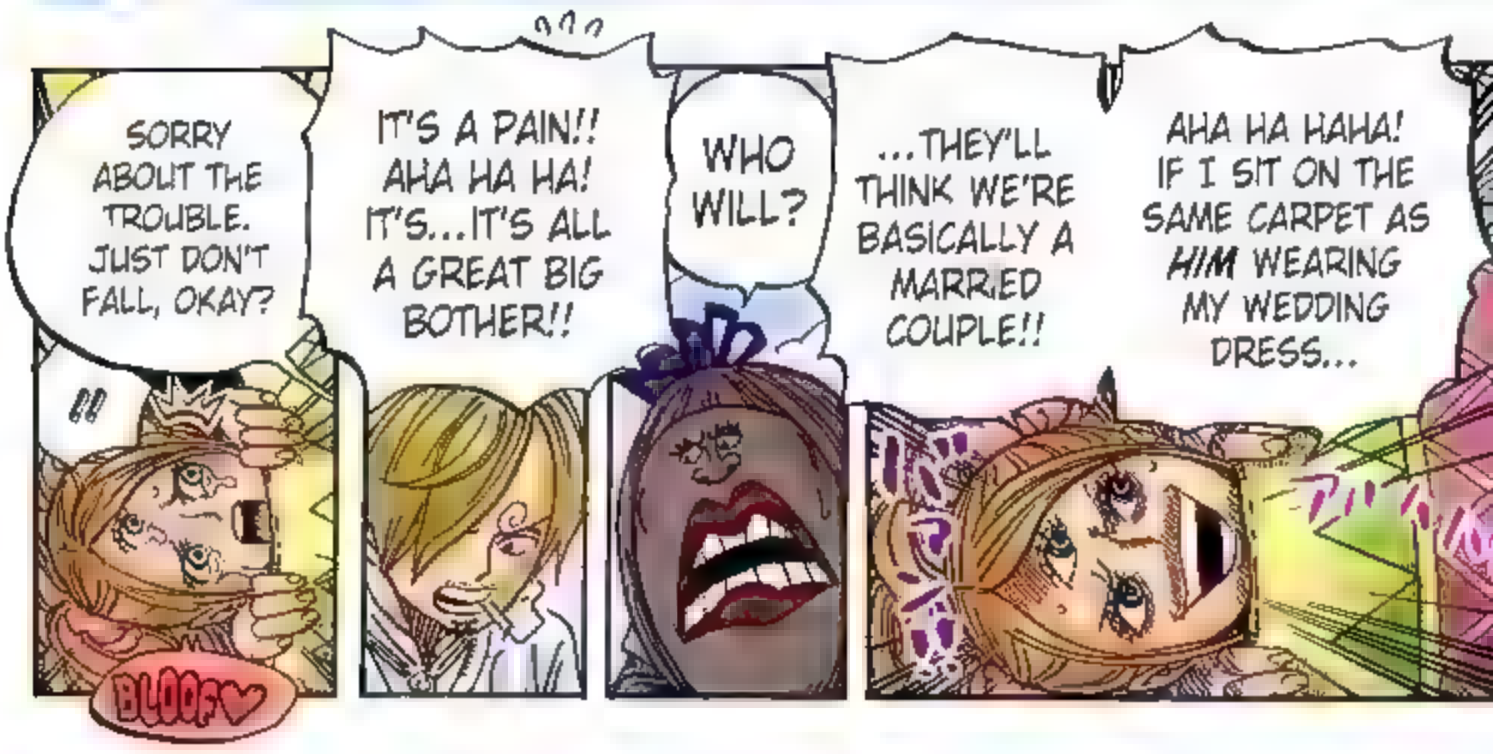
BUT I SUPPOSE THIS SUITS ME JUST FINE.
NOW I HAVE A SCORE I CAN SETTLE!!
LOSING MY RIGHT HAND ISN'T SO BAD...
I CAN SIMPLY FASHION A REPLACEMENT OUT OF CANDY...
BUT EACH TIME THAT I ENJOY MY HOT AFTERNOON TEA...
...AND THE HEAT FROM THE CUP MELTS MY HAND...
...I'M GOING TO BE REMINDED OF THAT HATEFUL JAGUAR MINK'S FACE!!!
ISN'T THAT RIGHT, NAPOLEON? THERE'S NOTHING MORE HUMILIATING!!
IT IS A GRIEVOUS CRIME IN THIS LAND. THEY HAVE NO FUTURE.
BLOP
どん!
SO, HOW SHALL I TORMENT HIS COMPANIONS...IN ORDER TO EASE MY RAGE?!!
WEST COAST, WHOLE CAKE ISLAND
HUH?! WHERE'D EVERYBODY GO?!
I JUST NEED...TO EAT SOME FIRE!!
I FEEL SO WEAK..

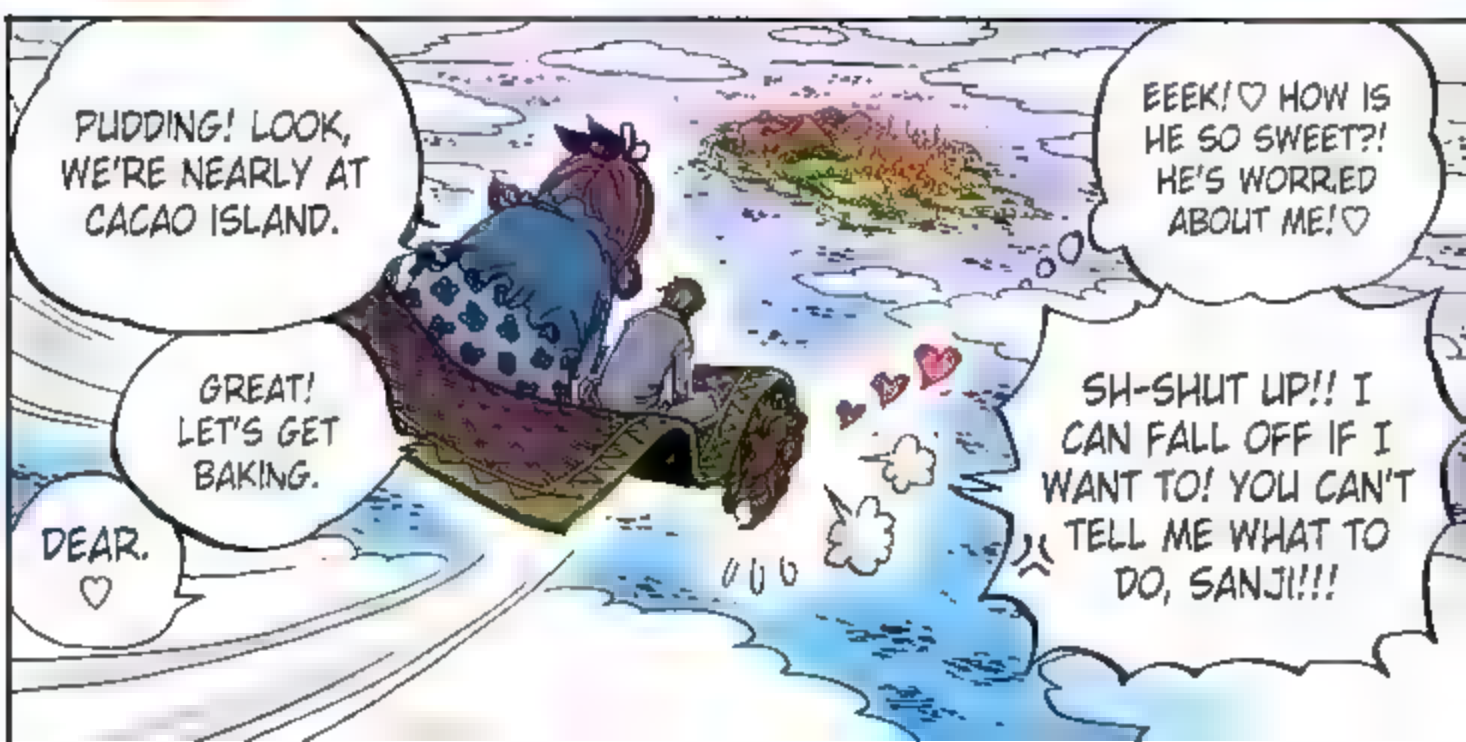

AT SEA, TOTTO LAND
HUH?
WAIT, WAIT, WAIT.
WHAAAT ?

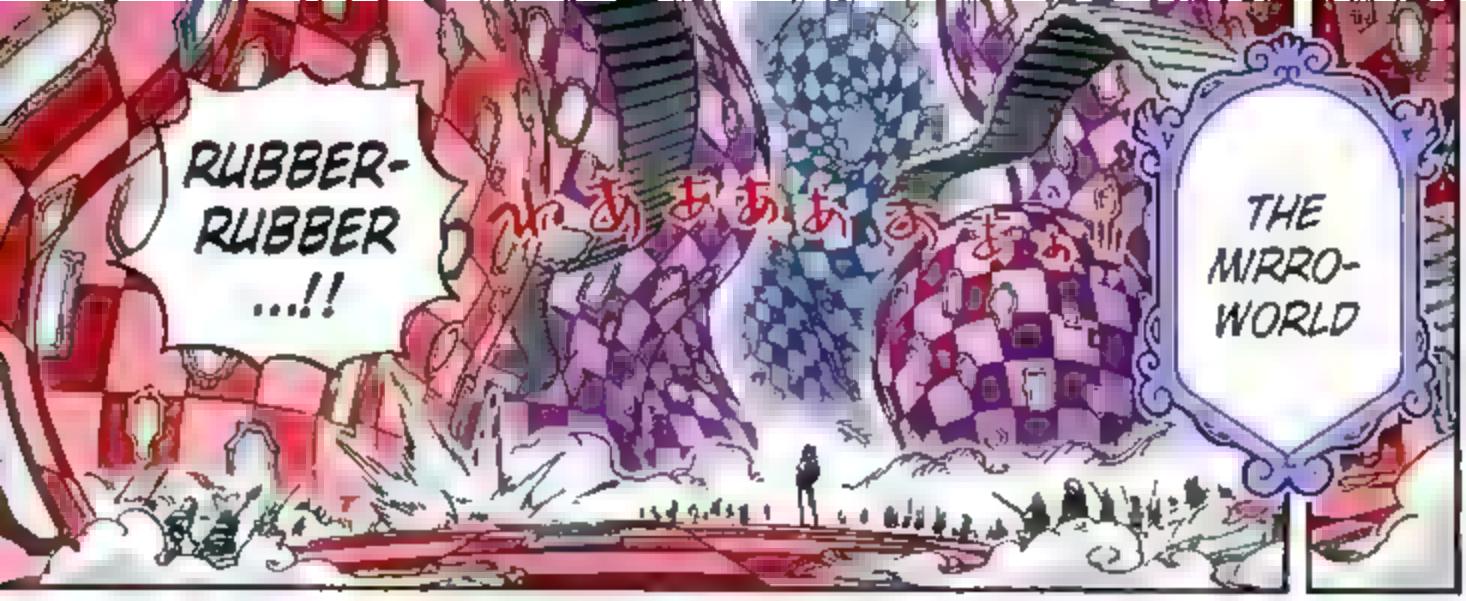

TH-THAT LOOKS LIKE...MY DAUGHTER!!
ARE MY EYES PLAYING TRICKS ON ME?!!
CHIFFON ?!
POUND
パウンド
CHIFFON AND LOLA'S FATHER

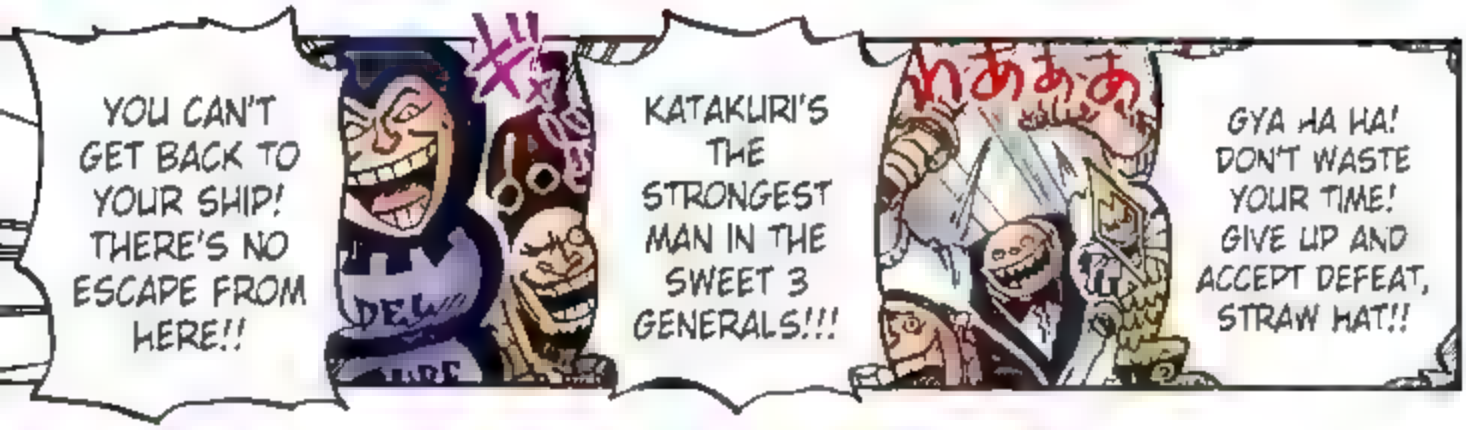

EVERYONE ASSUMED PUDDING WOULD FILL THE VOID, BUT SHE JUST KEEPS REFUSING!!
LOLA WAS THE MINISTER OF CHOCOLATE ON CACAO ISLAND...AND EVER SINCE SHE LEFT, THE POSITION HAS BEEN EMPTY!
YES, THAT'S RIGHT!!
HEY! DOWN HEEERE!!
B...B-B-BECAUSE...!

LOLA FROM THRILLER BARK WAS A MASTER CHOCOLATIER? I HAD NO IDEA!
WHOA ...
THE ONLY MINISTER OF CHOCOLATE FOR CHOCOLAT TOWN SHOULD BE SISTER LOLA!
FINE, PUDDING... BUT GET OUT FROM THERE!!
AND I DIDN'T WANT TO TAKE THAT AWAY FROM HER IN CASE SHE EVER CAME BACK...

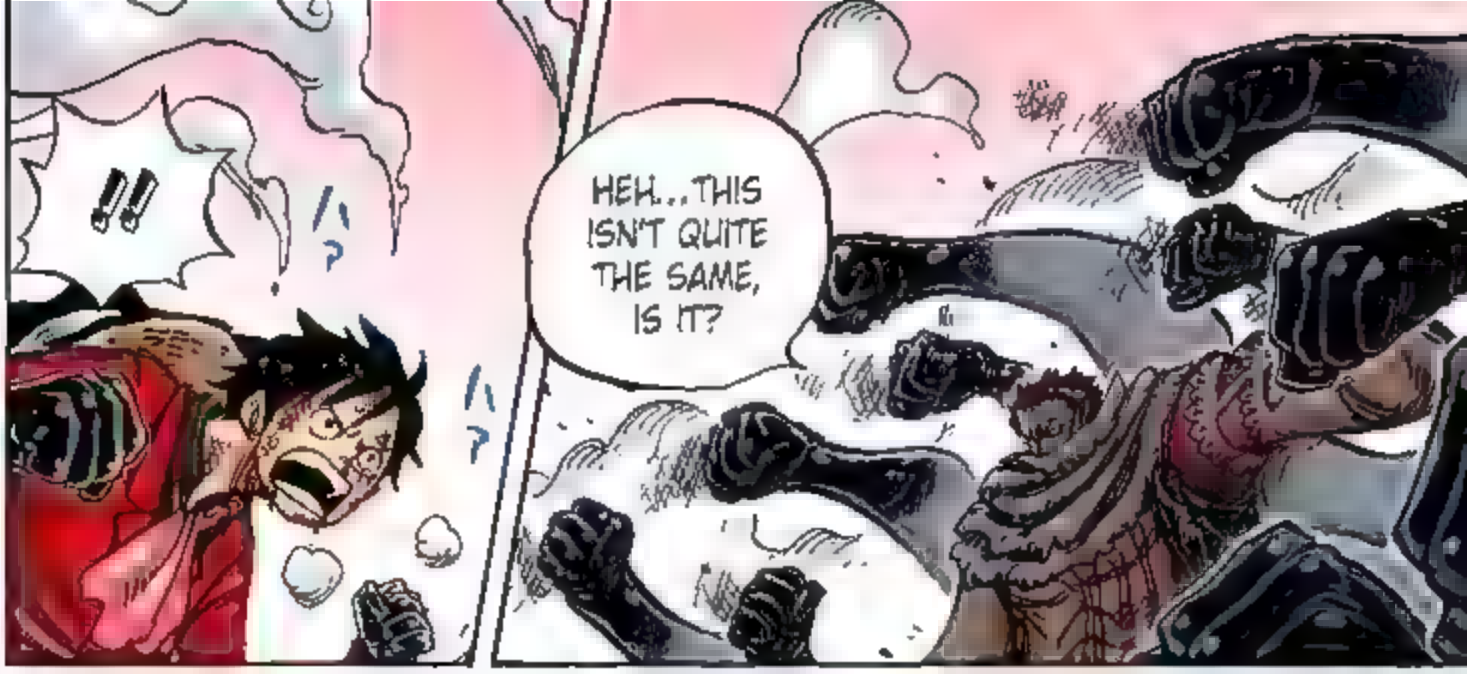

SORRY ABOUT THE TROUBLE. JUST DON'T FALL, OKAY?
IT'S A PAIN!! AHA HA HA! IT'S...IT'S ALL A GREAT BIG BOTHER!!
WHO WILL?
...THEY'LL THINK WE'RE BASICALLY A MARRIED COUPLE!!
AHA HA HAHA! IF I SIT ON THE SAME CARPET AS *HIM* WEARING MY WEDDING DRESS...
!!
BLOOF♡

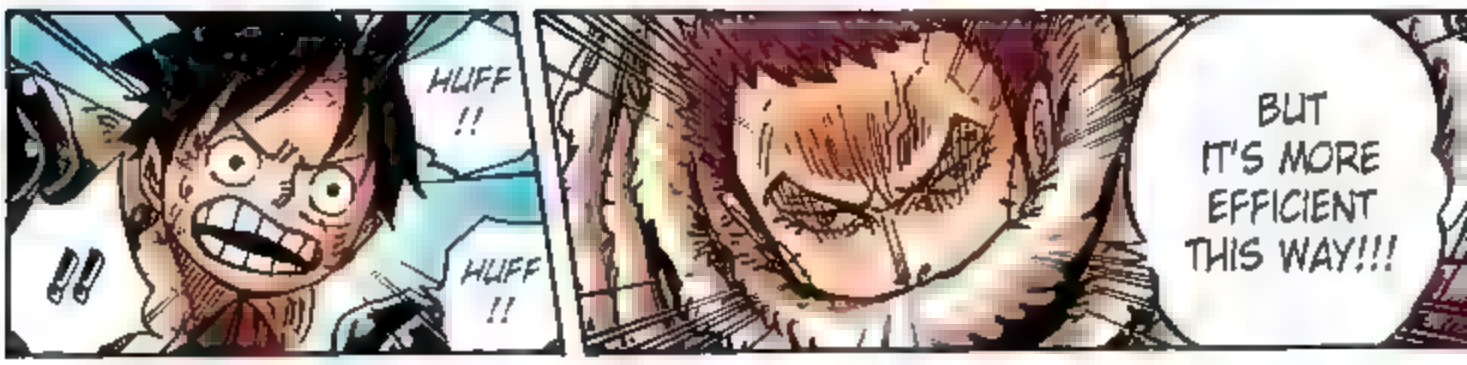

PUDDING! LOOK, WE'RE NEARLY AT CACAO ISLAND.
EEEK!♡ HOW IS HE SO SWEET?! HE'S WORRIED ABOUT ME!♡
GREAT! LET'S GET BAKING.
SH-SHUT UP!! I CAN FALL OFF IF I WANT TO! YOU CAN'T TELL ME WHAT TO DO, SANJI!!!
DEAR. ♡

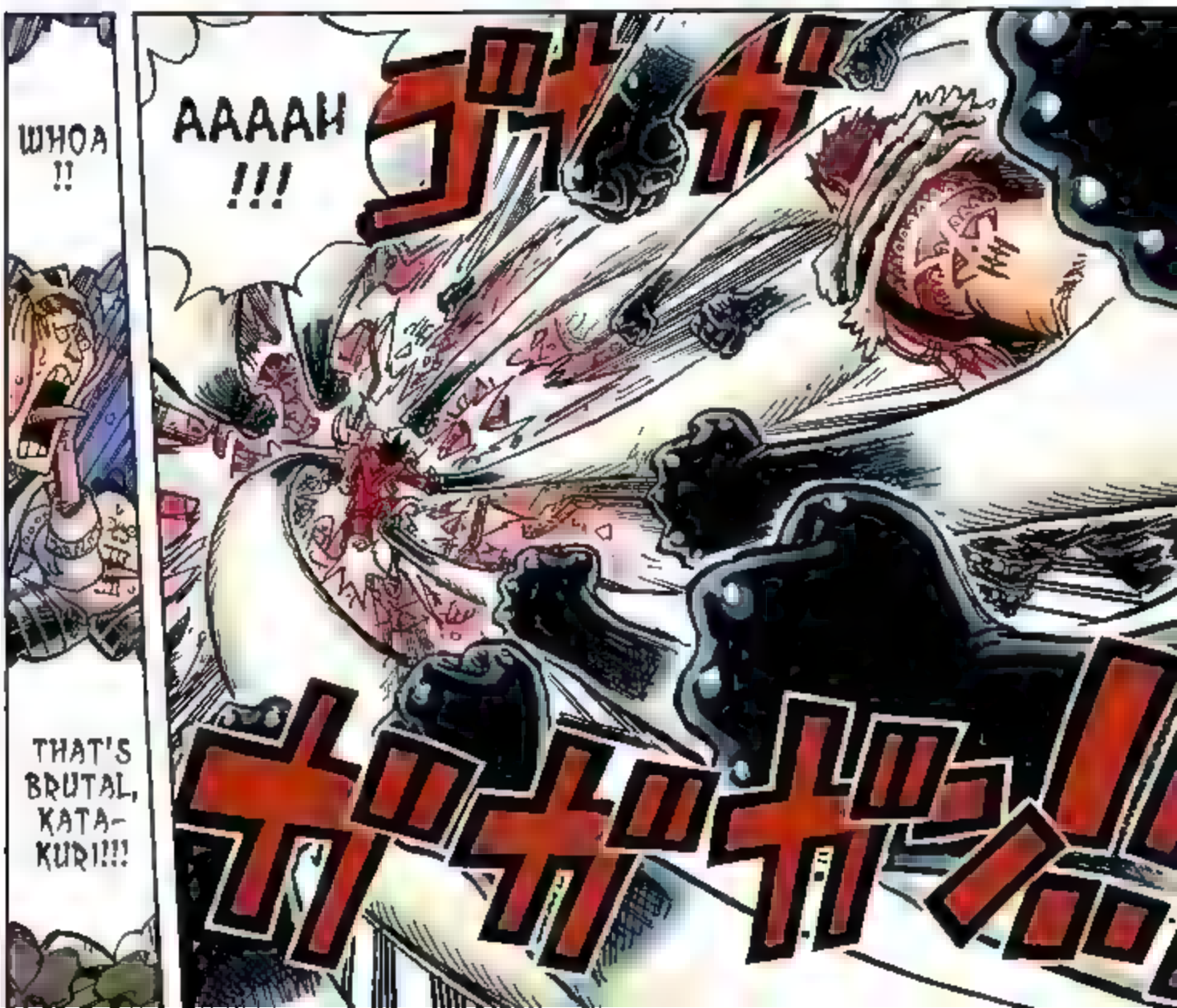

RUBBER-
RUBBER
...!!
THE
MIRRO-
WORLD


YOU CAN'T GET BACK TO YOUR SHIP! THERE'S NO ESCAPE FROM HERE!!
KATAKURI'S THE STRONGEST MAN IN THE SWEET 3 GENERALS!!!
GYA HA HA! DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME! GIVE UP AND ACCEPT DEFEAT, STRAW HAT!!

HAWK GATLING !!!
!!!


!!
!?
!?
HEH...THIS ISN'T QUITE THE SAME, IS IT?

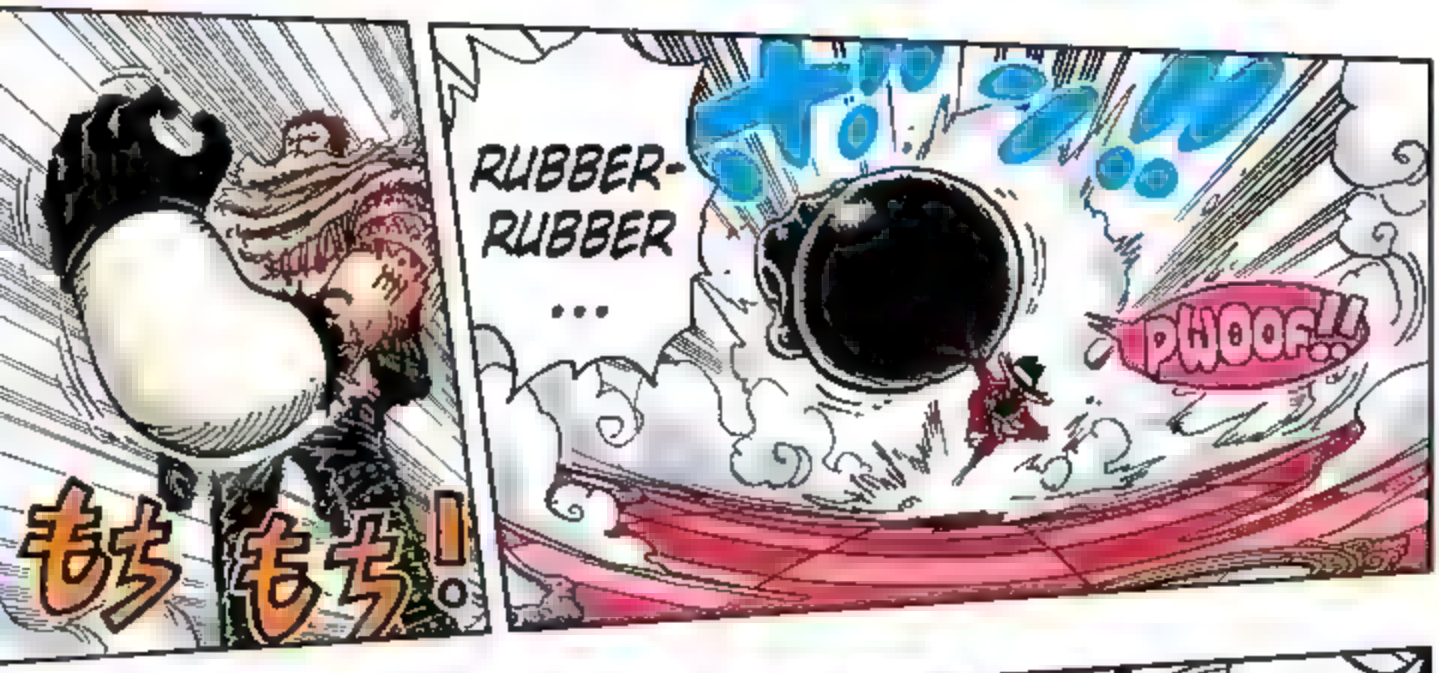

!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
BUT IT'S MORE EFFICIENT THIS WAY!!!


WHOA !!
AAAAH !!!
ゴボボ
THAT'S BRUTAL, KATA-KURI!!!
ボボボボ!!

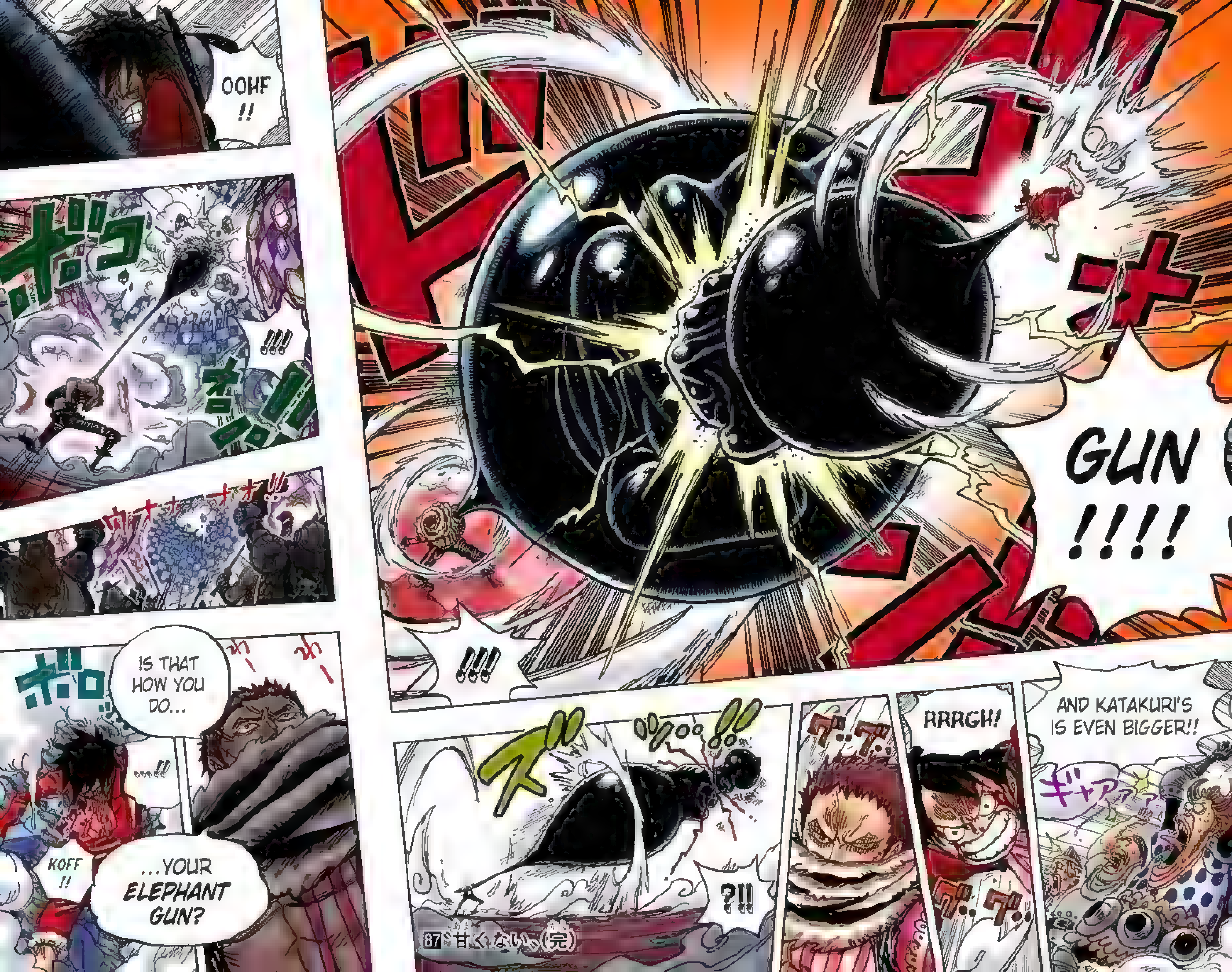
RUBBER-RUBBER!!
NO WAY RUBBER LOSES TO MOCHI CAKES!!
...THERE'S NOTHING YOUR POWERS CAN DO THAT MINE CAN'T.
AS I ALREADY TOLD YOU...
I HAVE YOU BEAT IN BOTH SPEED AND STRENGTH.
...
KWINK!
HAWK STAMP !!!
ZWIP!!
AAAAH !!

HE VANISHED!!
FWHIP!!
!!!
?!!

DAM-MIT!!
CHOMP
SO YOU'RE TRYING STRENGTH NEXT ..?
LEARN YOUR LESSON ALREADY.
...


もち もち!
RUBBER-RUBBER ...
PHOOF!!

WHAT A HUGE PUNCH!!
あぁぁ
ELEPHANT ...
...
ゴォ!!!


GUN
!!!!
!!!!
AND KATAKURI'S IS EVEN BIGGER!!
RRRGH!
?!!
87 甘くない (完)
OOHF !!
!!!
...!!
IS THAT HOW YOU DO...
...YOUR ELEPHANT GUN?
KOFF !!

（大分県　五十代さん）

（大阪府　ばたーじゅがーサン）

（神奈川県
ほろ酔いまりもサン）

クッキーで20周年
ありがとよ！

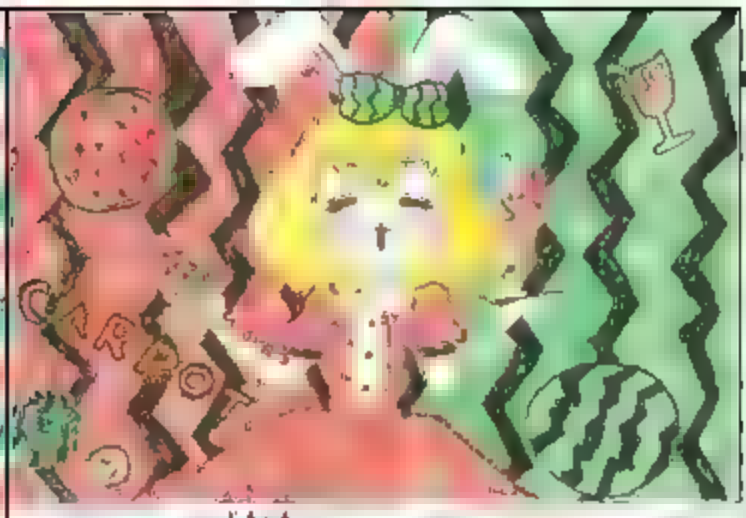
（岐阜県
さなだっちサン）

家事をこなす戦士！
ジェルマ入隊却下!!
何やってんだおめェ!!

何と美しい
花嫁プリン!!
大賞だ——っ!!!

大賞だーっ!!!
サイン色紙贈呈!!

パリから自撮り！ナミとロビン♡



（神奈川県　エメラルドうさサン）

スイカ〜!? 人参じゃなくていいのか〜〜!?

（鳥取県　中原路さん）

二セ者だらけで盛り上がらねェ!!

（静岡県　佐藤智也さん）

シメるとこシメるぜベッジ。

（千葉県　ヨヨヨさん）

ウッドバーニングで木に描いた
歌舞伎の一味!! きまってる!!

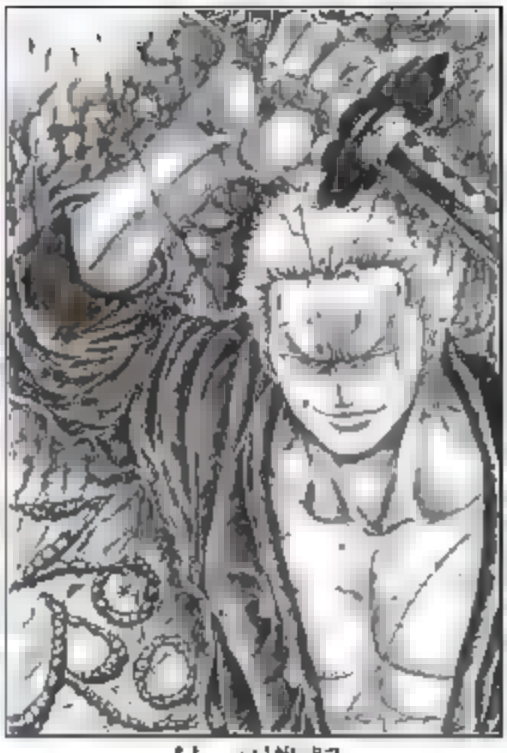
（宮城県　赤間信一さん）

リンリンの大冒険!!

応募されました文章、イラスト等の著作権は、集英社に帰属し、集英社が出版、電子配信する雑誌、コミックス等に掲載されることがあります。編集の都合により、文章、イラスト等は一部変更されることがあります。なお、応募の際の郵便物は、一定期間経過後に廃棄されます。文章、イラスト等を控えておきたい場合は、コピーをとってからご応募ください。また、お名前やご住所等を掲載されたくない場合はその旨を明記してください。

（兵庫県　ササキアヤナさん）

フェルトでぬった麦わらの一味!!



（沖縄県　ササーキさん）

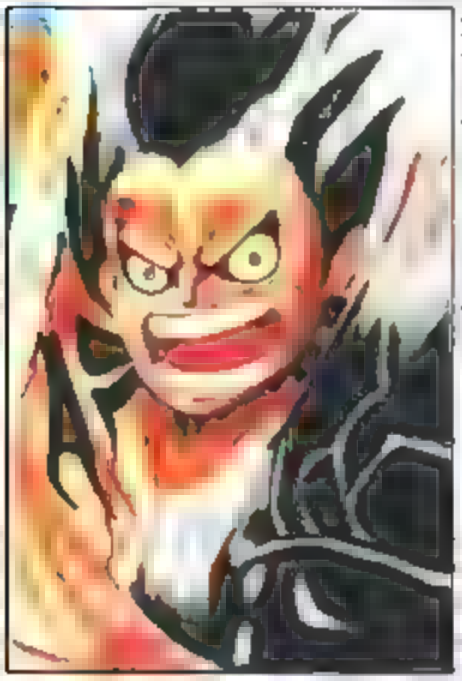
ゾロの前に障害物なし!!

（岐阜県　みさきサン）

髪は女の命！ ハンコックー♡

（愛知県　やゆサン）

コラさん、ロー、星を見ながら
楽しいひととき。



（大阪府　Beefさん）

迫力ギア4!!

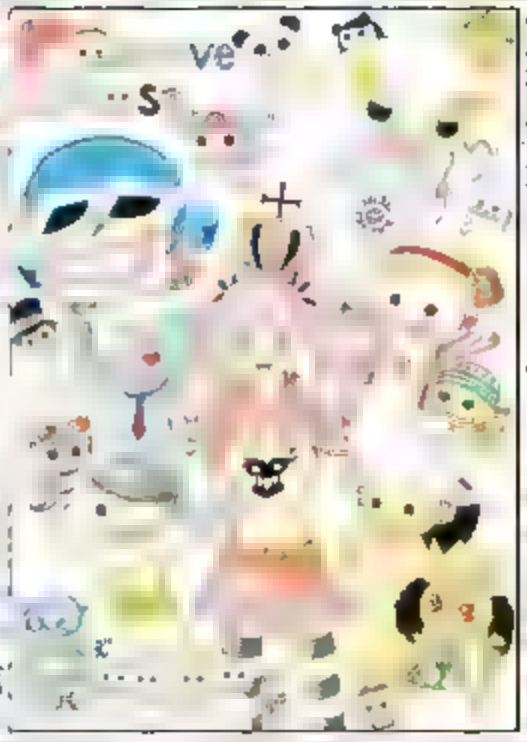
（神奈川県　浅見遥香さん）

か…かわいい♡ ただかわいいぜ♡

（東京都　正義さん）

“麦わら56”参上!!

（茨城県　花うさぎサン）



ネガティブなわけねーゴースト達!!

（愛知県　浅野芽生さん）

みんな生きてる楽しい国～～っ!!

（東京都　チャックさん）

恐い恐い恐い～!!　見るな～!!!

（島根県　吾川浩さん）

ハコフィギュアでジェルマ66!!

ウソップ様より告知

[ONE PIECE.com]で『ウソップギャラリー海賊団』がカラーで見れるぞ!!
惜しくもコミックスに載れなかったクルー達の作品も厳選公開だ!!

ワンピース ドットコム　検索

（兵庫県　らっこのかわサン）

魚人空手で自由をつかめ!!

（埼玉県　ビッグ・マツさん）

強いぞビッグ・マムフィギュア!!

（福岡県　半田実季さん）

美女剣士アマンド夜を行く!!

（アメリカ　M・フォレスト「ア。ム。」さん）

和風なのにアメリカより投稿!!見事っ!!

山ひげヤルル山〜!

（石川県　I♡OPさん）

滝ひげヨルル滝〜!

（大阪府　浅生武優さん）

ワノ国の侍達っ!!

（埼玉県　西山猛さん）

美しき戦士、レイジュ♡

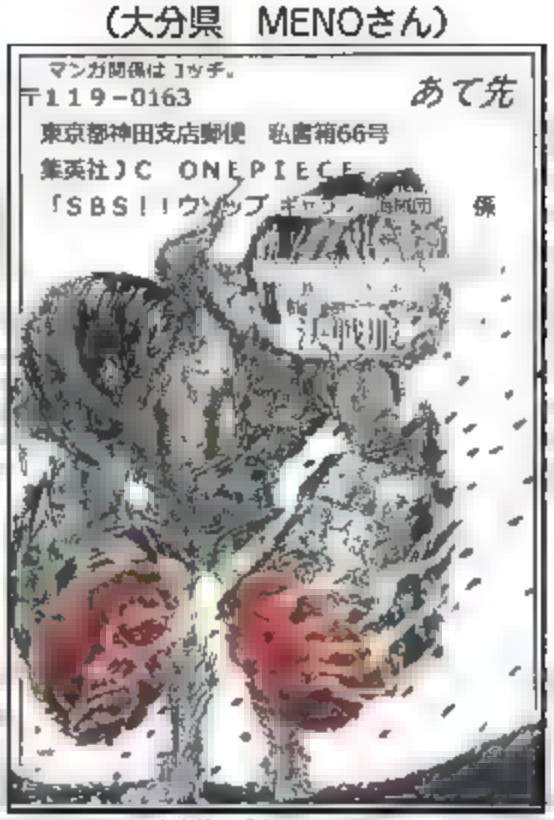
（埼玉県　ひぼアイアンさん）

何とも楽しそうなガルチュー車!!

（京都府　黄恭さん）

アニメ関係届くよー!!

（大分県　MENOさん）



マンガ関係全部こっちー!!

The 6th ONE PIECE POPULARITY POLL

CHARACTER FULL RESULTS

ANNOUNCED AT LAST!!

OVER 80,000 VOTES CAST!!

That's the highest number of votes cast in any poll, now including Whole Cake Island characters.

Check out the rest of the rankings on the next page!!!

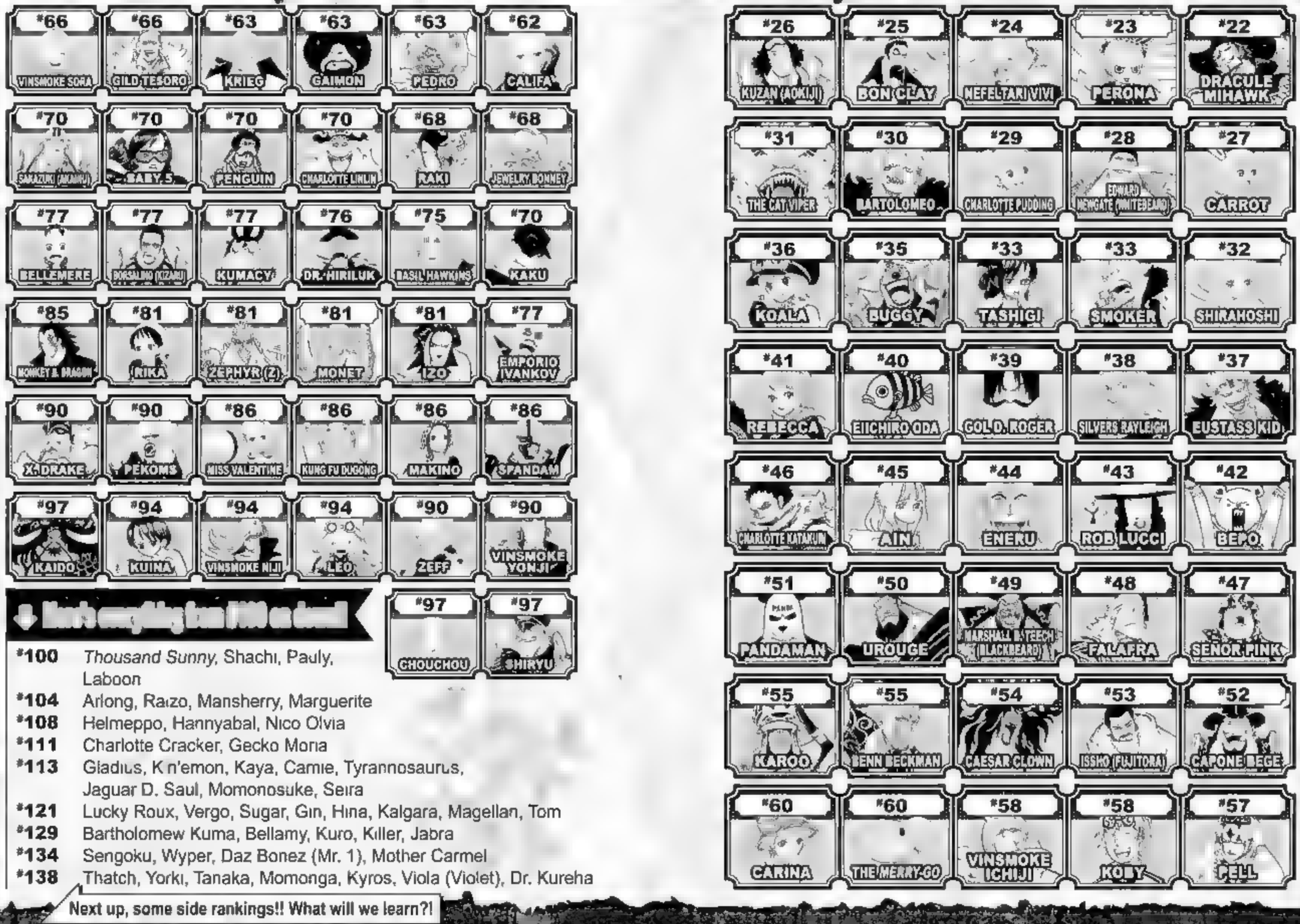
*Number in parentheses refers to previous rank

The 6th ONE PIECE CHARACTER POPULARITY POLL FULL RESULTS

ANNOUNCED AT LAST!! #22 ~ #138

#66 VINSMOKE SORA	#66 GILD TESORO	#63 KRIEG	#63 GAIMON	#63 PEDRO	#62 CALIFA
#70 SAKAZUKI (AKAINU)	#70 BABY 5	#70 PENGUIN	#70 CHARLOTTE LINLIN	#68 RAKI	#68 JEWELRY BONNEY
#77 BELLEMERE	#77 BORSALINO (KIZARU)	#77 KUMACY	#76 DR. HIRILUK	#75 BASIL HAWKINS	#70 KAKU
#85 MONKEY D. DRAGON	#81 RIKA	#81 ZEPHYR (Z)	#81 MONET	#81 IZO	#77 EMPORIO IVANKOV
#90 X. DRAKE	#90 PEKOMS	#86 MISS VALENTINE	#86 KUNG FU DUGONG	#86 MAKINO	#86 SPANDAM
#97 KAIDO	#94 KUINA	#94 VINSMOKE NIJI	#94 LEO	#90 ZEFF	#90 VINSMOKE YONJI
#97 CHOUCHOU	#97 SHIRYU				

#100	*Thousand Sunny*, Shachi, Pauly, Laboon
#104	Arlong, Raizo, Mansherry, Marguerite
#108	Helmeppo, Hannyabal, Nico Olvia
#111	Charlotte Cracker, Gecko Moria
#113	Gladius, Kin'emon, Kaya, Camie, Tyrannosaurus, Jaguar D. Saul, Momonosuke, Seira
#121	Lucky Roux, Vergo, Sugar, Gin, Hina, Kalgara, Magellan, Tom
#129	Bartholomew Kuma, Bellamy, Kuro, Killer, Jabra
#134	Sengoku, Wyper, Daz Bonez (Mr. 1), Mother Carmel
#138	Thatch, Yorki, Tanaka, Momonga, Kyros, Viola (Violet), Dr. Kureha



Next up, some side rankings!! What will we learn?!

#26 KUZAN (AOKIJI)	#25 BON CLAY	#24 NEFELTARI VIVI	#23 PERONA	#22 DRACULE MIHAWK
#31 THE CAT VIPER	#30 BARTOLOMEO	#29 CHARLOTTE PUDDING	#28 EDWARD NEWGATE (WHITEBEARD)	#27 CARROT
#36 KOALA	#35 BUGGY	#33 TASHIGI	#33 SMOKER	#32 SHIRAHOSHI
#41 REBECCA	#40 EIICHIRO ODA	#39 GOL D. ROGER	#38 SILVERS RAYLEIGH	#37 EUSTASS KID
#46 CHARLOTTE KATAKURI	#45 AIN	#44 ENERU	#43 ROB LUCCI	#42 BEPO
#51 PANDAMAN	#50 UROUGE	#49 MARSHALL D. TEECH (BLACKBEARD)	#48 FALAFRA	#47 SENOR PINK
#55 KAROO	#55 BENN BECKMAN	#54 CAESAR CLOWN	#53 ISSHO (FUJITORA)	#52 CAPONE BEGE
#60 CARINA	#60 THE MERRY-GO	#58 VINSMOKE ICHIJI	#58 KOBY	#57 PELL

The 6th ONE PIECE CHARACTER POPULARITY POLL FULL RESULTS ANNOUNCED!!

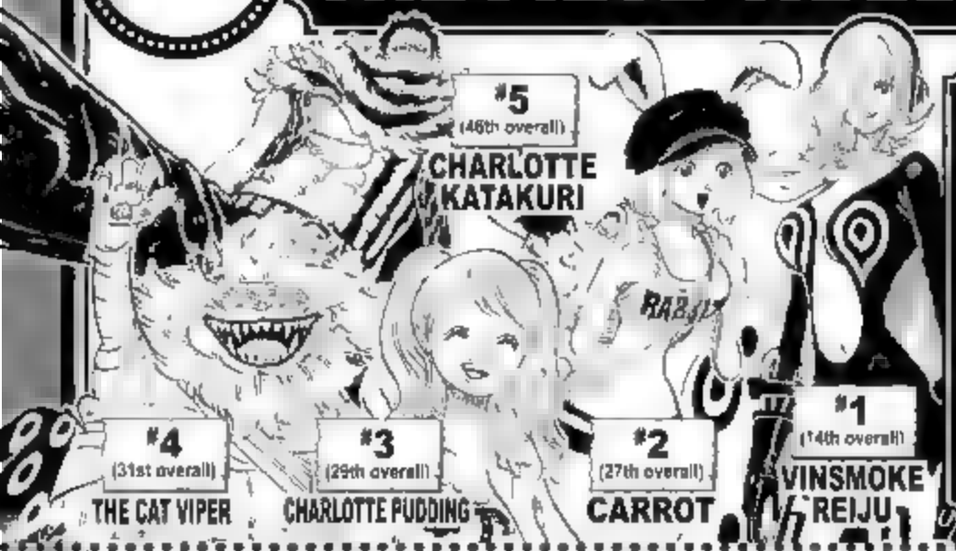
Bonus Ranks

- ★ Lion-Pig
- ★ Lun the Machete, guard of Structure B
- ★ Dorry's broken sword
- ★ Bubbling cauldron ♪
- ★ The syrup stuck to Nami's body
- ★ Makino's baby
- ★ The fish in the lunch young Sanji made for his mother
- ★ #192 Kid wearing a Kuma shirt
- ★ #218 Minatomo the Carpenter
- ★ #259 The eggplant guard who slept on Sanji's bed on Whole Cake Island

Even these obscure characters ranked

Top 5 Whole Cake Island Ranking

High-impact characters!! They haven't been around long, but they've captured our hearts!!



Top 5 Straw Hat Fleet Ranking

Even Bartolomeo's stunned by Cavendish's rise!!

Shot up from 27th to 13th!!

Top 5 Charlotte Family Ranking

Sanji's fiancée Pudding muscles Big Mom and the Sweet 3 out of the way!!

Beware of Seduction! The Seven Babelords

Can't help but gaze at this bevy of beauties! Which one did you go Love-Love over?♥

Top female character five times in total!!!

High rank for her first poll!♥

Don't disrespect their wisdom!! The Seven Haglords

Here's a collection of our seniors, rich in the joys and sorrows of life!!

20th SPECIAL COLUMN

To celebrate the 20th anniversary, let's look at the historical 20th rankers!!

Here are the #20 characters from the first five polls! It's chock full of OP history!!

One Piece grows along with its readers!! See you in the 7th character poll!!

Thanks to everyone who voted!!!

海外実写ドラマ化プロジェクト始動!!!

『ONE PIECE』×ハリウッド 最強のコラボが実現!!

大いなる夢が実現!! なんとルフィたちが実写になって大暴れ!!

なんとあの「ハリウッド」で、『OP』の実写ドラマが制作されることが決まった!!世界中から注目が集まること間違いなしのこのプロジェクト。プロデューサーのマーティ・アデルスタイン氏より、本気がひしひしと伝わる熱いメッセージが届いたぞ!!

注目の制作会社は…

大ヒット海外ドラマ「プリズン・ブレイク」などを手掛けた敏腕プロデューサー
マーティ・アデルスタイン氏率いる!

Tomorrow Studios

プロデューサー マーティ・アデルスタイン氏よりメッセージ!!

私は20年間にわたる『ONE PIECE』のファンです。今回、集英社と尾田氏がこのような大切な作品の実写ドラマ化を私たちTomorrow Studiosに託してくれたことを大変光栄に思います。私の持っている全てをかけて、『ONE PIECE』のシリーズを絶対に成功させる意気込みです。本作品はTVシリーズ史上、最も制作費が高い作品になると思います。そして世界中からの注目度を考えると、このような規模の制作費を投じるべき価値があると考えています。

(プロデューサー マーティ・アデルスタイン氏より)

原作者 尾田栄一郎も **超期待!!**

20年の間に実写映画化の話はいくつもありました。
僕が実写化に踏み出そうと決めたのは約3年前、
紆余曲折あり良いパートナーに出会い、ちょうど20周年を
迎える今日、その製作発表に至ったのは
実は偶然であり、とても嬉しく思います。
まず「20年間作品を支えてくれているファンを
絶対に裏切らない事。」これが僕からの条件です。
不安の声もあがるでしょうが
どうか期待の声をください。
そして胸を躍らせ、続報をお待ちください。
お楽しみに!!

尾田栄一郎

ストーリーは? キャストは? 放送時期は?

気になる詳細は週刊少年ジャンプの続報を待て!!

※P204-P205の情報は、2017年11月現在のものです。

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
87巻

尾田栄一郎
© 尾田栄一郎 2017, 2020

初版発行　　2017年
デジタル版発行　2020年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS

尾田栄一郎

もったよ！
はい！
87巻始まるよ～～～!!

ONE PIECE magazine meets AWA
https://onepiece.awa.fm/
おだっちが執筆中に聴いている
楽曲の数々を大公開中！

ONE PIECE ワンピース 巻八七

尾田栄一郎

集英社

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

本体・表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

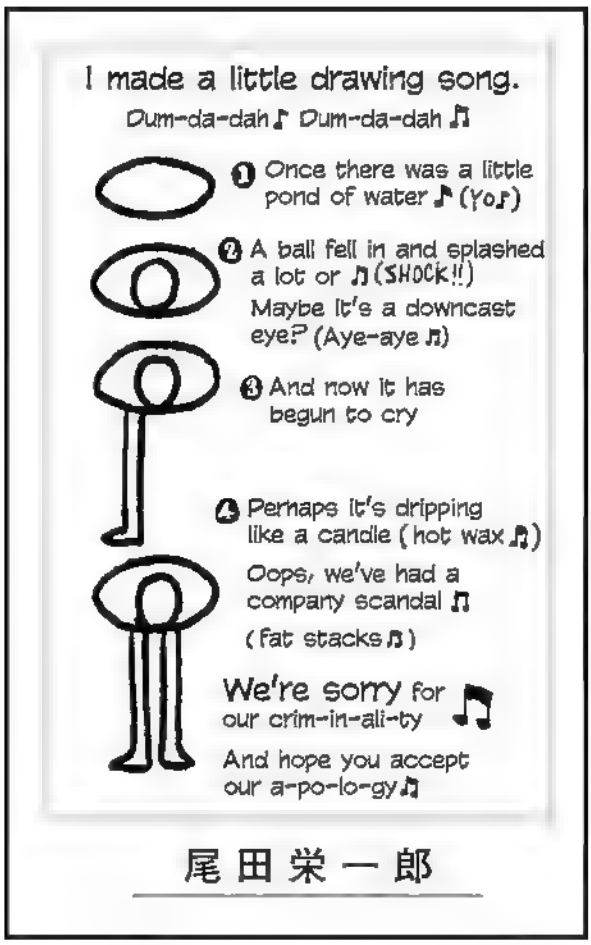
巻八十八 "獅子"

JUMP COMICS

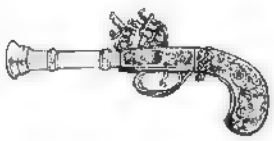
ONE PIECE

尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA



-Eiichiro Oda, 2018



Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE

Vol. 88
LION

STORY AND ART BY
EIICHIRO ODA

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS

The story of ONE PIECE 1»88

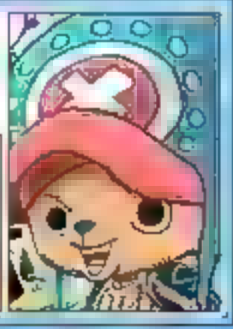
Character 登場人物

The Straw Hat Crew

Tony Tony.Chopper
トニートニー・チョッパー

After researching powerful medicine in Birdie Kingdom, he reunited with the rest of the crew

Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 100 belly



Monkey.D.Luffy
モンキーD・ルフィ

A young man who dreams of becoming the Pirate King. After training with Rayleigh he and his crew head for the New World

Captain, Bounty: 300 million belly

Nico Robin
ニコ・ロビン

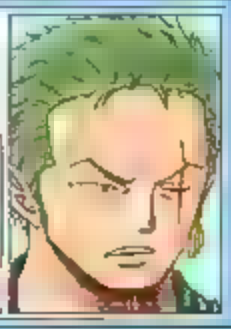
She spent her time in Baroque with the leader of the Revolutionary Army, Luffy's father, Dragon

Archeologist, Bounty: 80 million belly

Roronoa Zoro
ロロノア・ゾロ

He swallowed his pride and asked to be trained by Mihawk on Gloom Island before reuniting with the rest of the crew

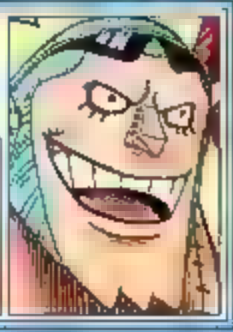
Fighter, Bounty: 320 million belly



Franky
フランキー

He modified himself in future Land Baldimore and turned himself into Armored Franky before reuniting with the rest of the crew

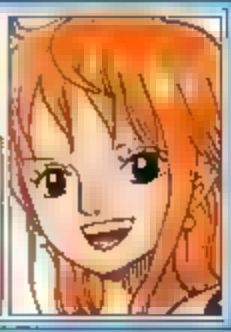
Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million belly



Nami
ナミ

She studied the weather of the New World on the small Sky Island Weatheria, a place where weather is studied as a science

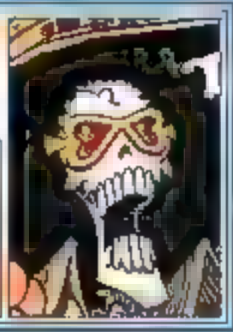
Navigator, Bounty: 66 million belly



Brook
ブルック

After being captured and used as a freak show by the Longarm Tribe, he became a famous rock star called "Soul King" Brook

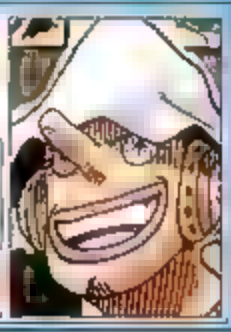
Musician, Bounty: 83 million belly



Usopp
ウソップ

He trained under Heracles at the Bowin Islands to become the King of Snipers

Sniper, Bounty: 200 million belly



Shanks
シャンクス

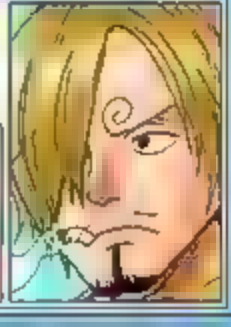
One of the Four Emperors. Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line

Captain of the Red Hair Pirates

Sanji
サンジ

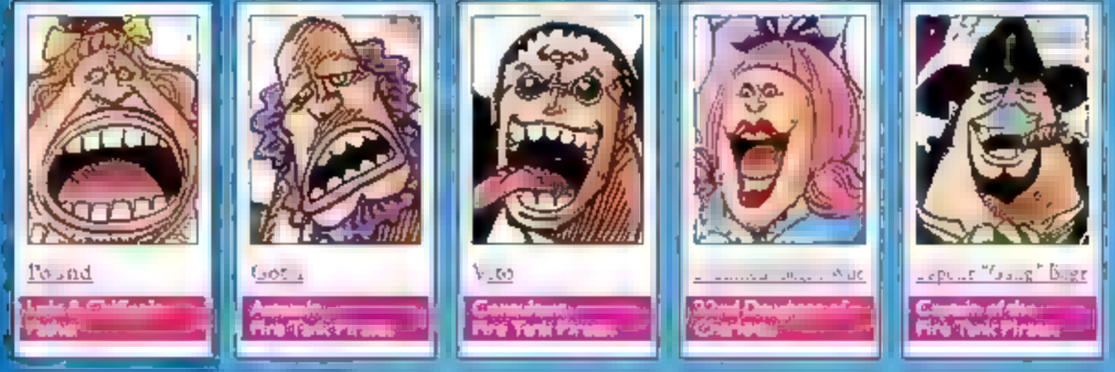
After fighting the New Kama Karate masters in the Kamabakka Kingdom, he returned to the crew

Cook, Bounty: 177 million belly



Germa 66

Fire Tank Pirates



Minks

Sun Pirates

Big Mom Pirates

Story • あらすじ •

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage The New World!

Luffy and crew head into Big Mom's stronghold to take back Sanji, who s stuck in a political marriage with Big Mom s daughter. They overcome the many reasons preventing Sanji from returning to the crew, and work together to prevent a plot to kill off Germa. They join forces with Bege in order to assassinate Big Mom, but that ultimately fails. When Big Mom doesn't get to eat any wedding cake, she falls prey to her hunger pangs, and turns her rage on the Straw Hats. Sanji decides to help Pudding bake a new cake to placate Big Mom s rampage. Meanwhile, Pedro sacrifices himself to help the crew get away, and Luffy locks himself inside the Mirro World to keep Katakuri at bay.

ーワンピースー

ONE PIECE

vol.88

LION

CONTENTS

第880話 Zero Escape 007

第881話 Wave Room 025

第882話 Beyond the Emperor's Expectations 043

第883話 Merienda 061

第884話 Who Is That? 079

第885話 I'm Brulee!!! 097

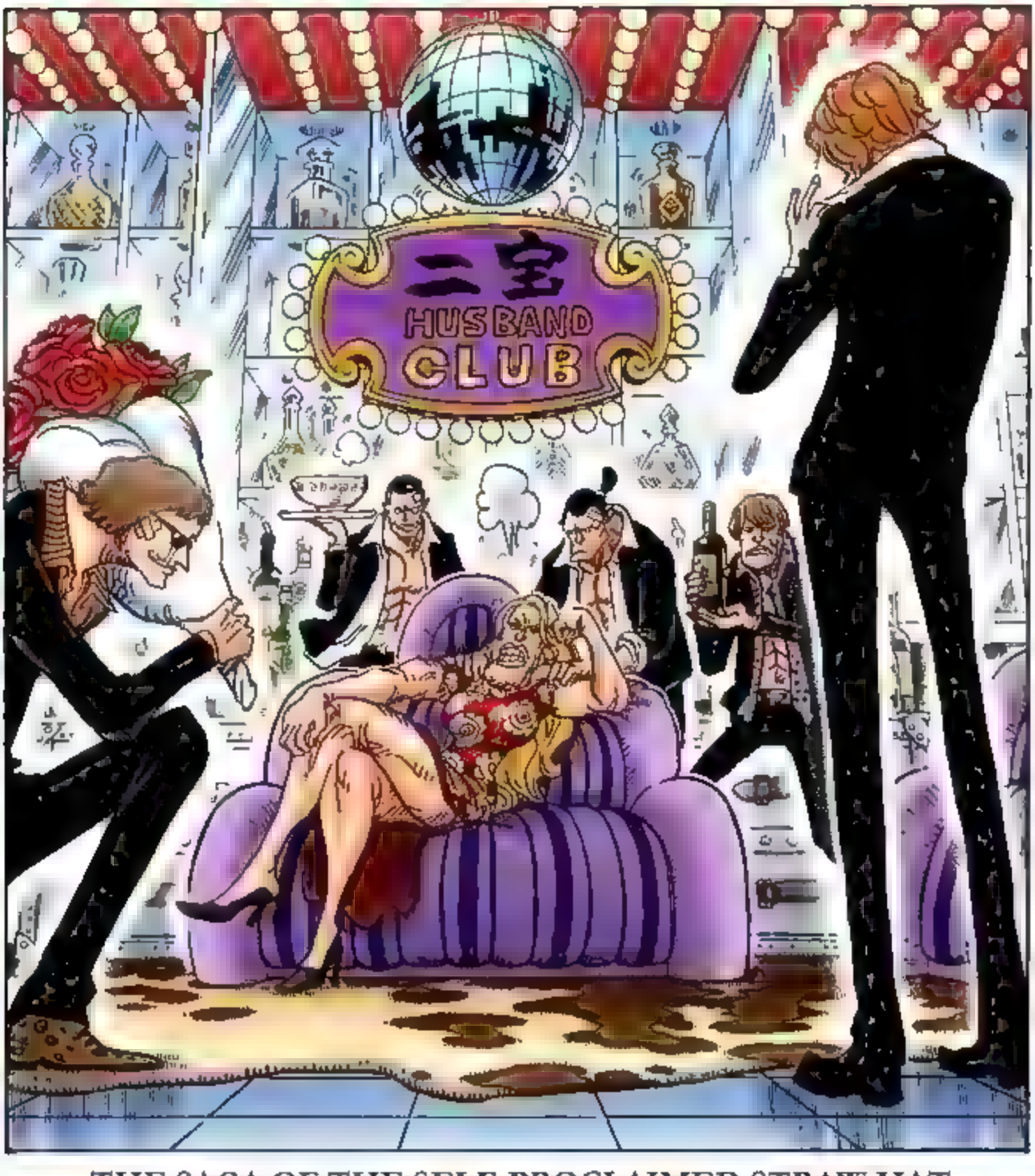
第886話 Way of Life 114

第887話 Someone Somewhere Is Wishing for Your Happiness 135

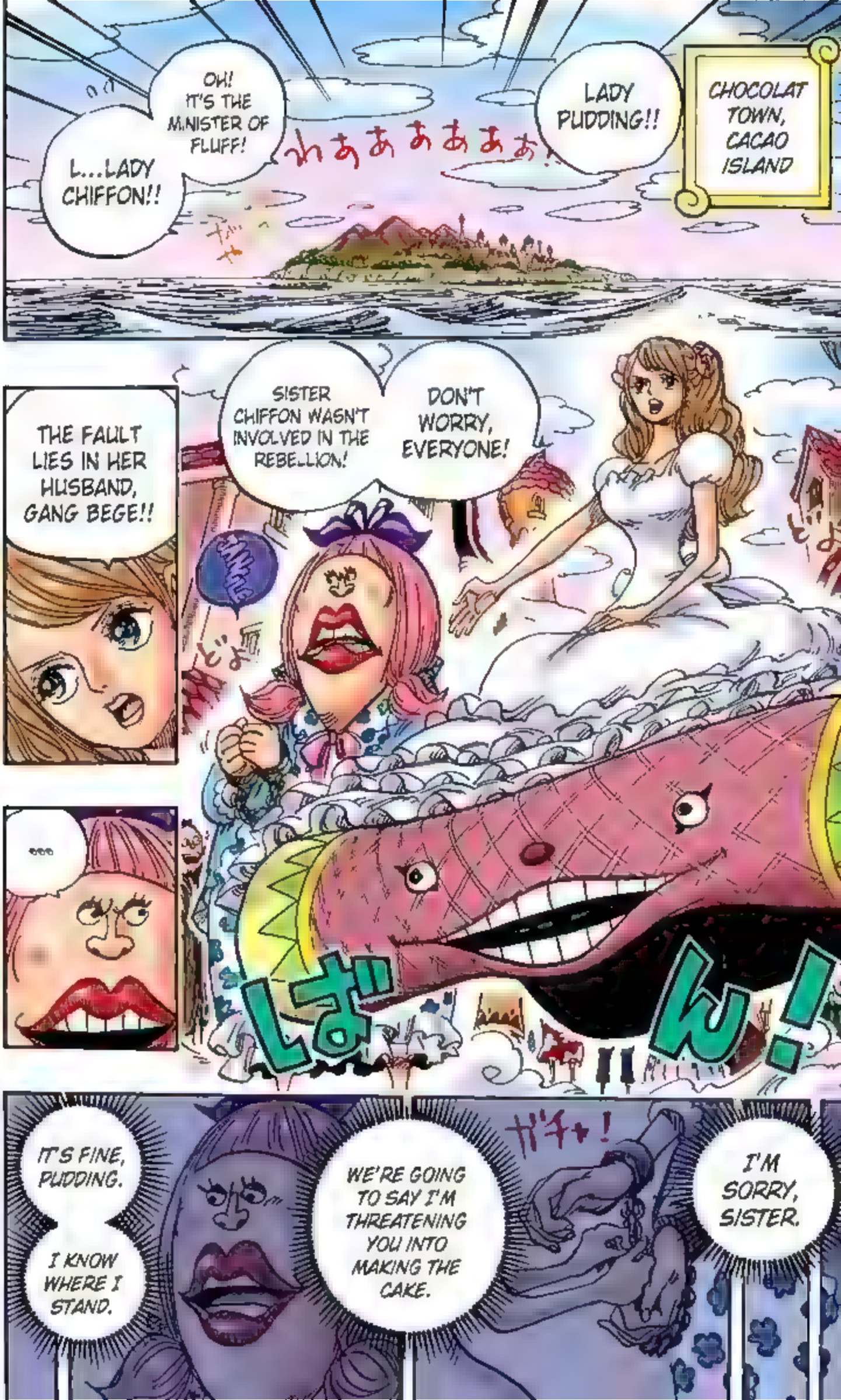
第888話 Lion 153

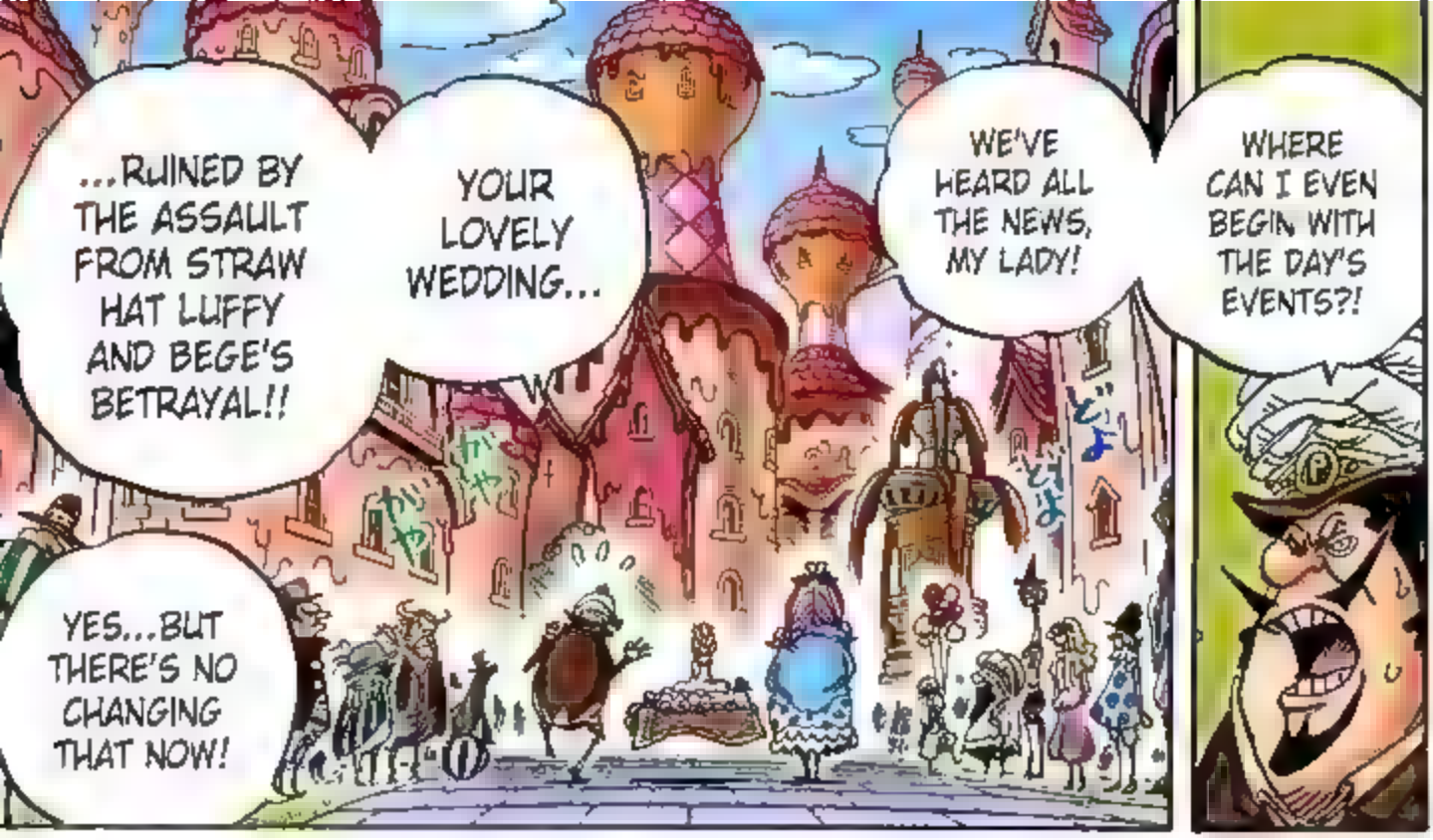
第889話 Unfamiliar Mama 171

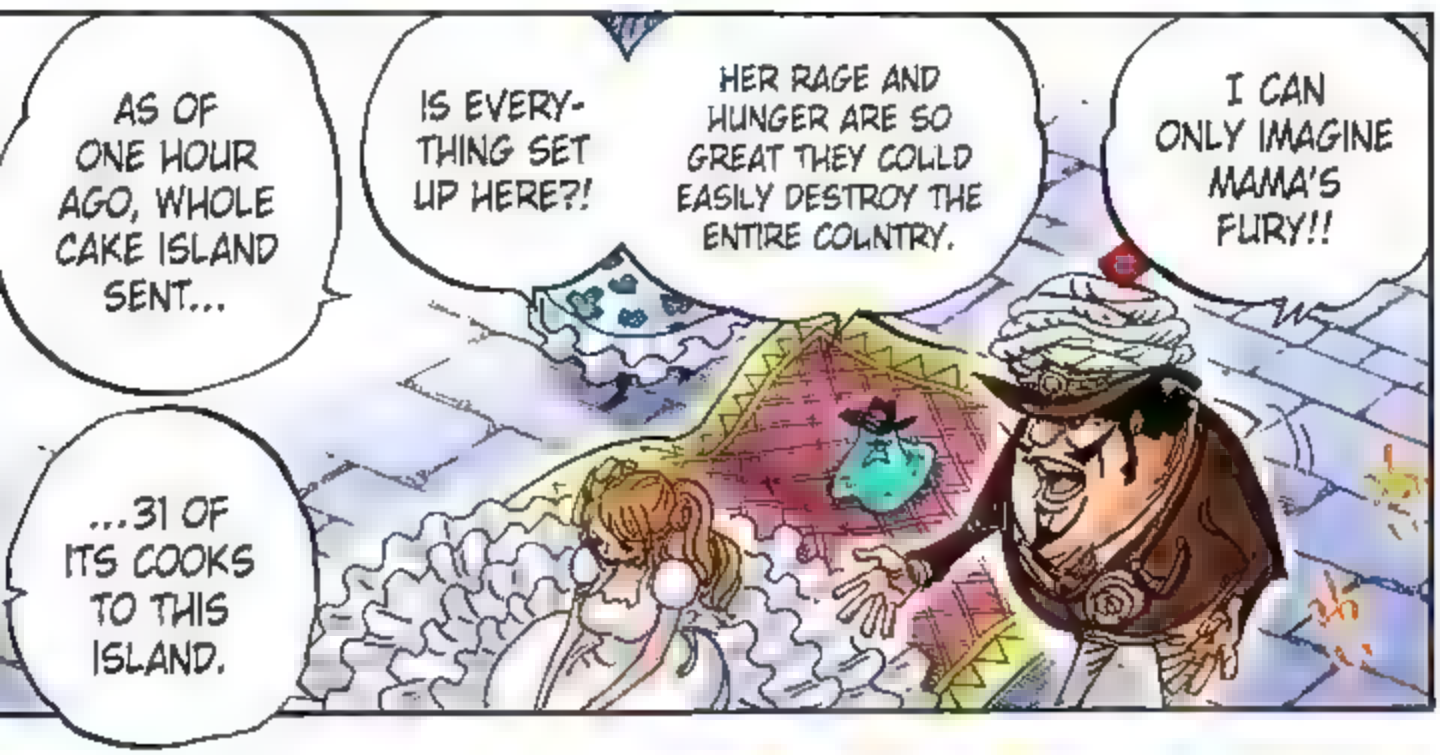
Chapter 880:
ZERO ESCAPE



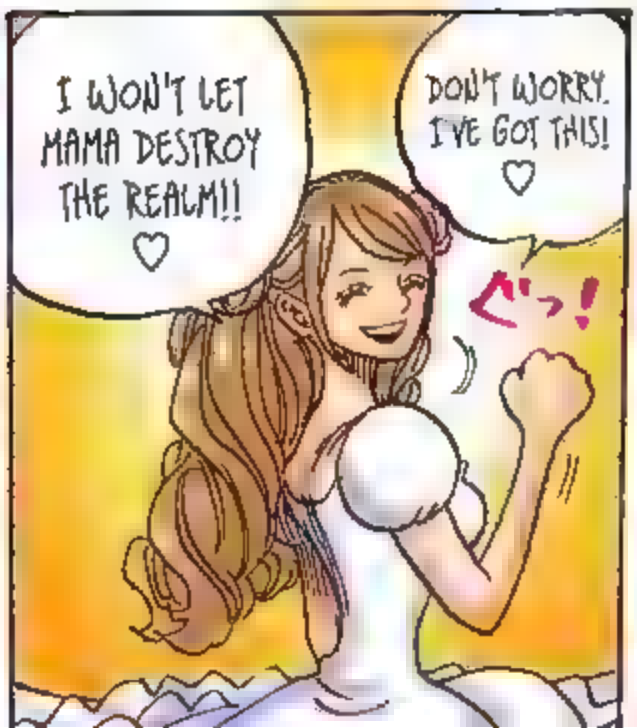
THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 14, SAI: "I WAS GOING TO DO HIM THE HONOR OF BEING MY 26TH HUSBAND!!"


CHOCOLAT TOWN, CACAO ISLAND
LADY PUDDING!!
OH! IT'S THE MINISTER OF FLUFF!
L...LADY CHIFFON!!
THE FAULT LIES IN HER HUSBAND, GANG BEGE!!
SISTER CHIFFON WASN'T INVOLVED IN THE REBELLION!
DON'T WORRY, EVERYONE!
...
IT'S FINE, PUDDING.
I KNOW WHERE I STAND.
WE'RE GOING TO SAY I'M THREATENING YOU INTO MAKING THE CAKE.
I'M SORRY, SISTER.

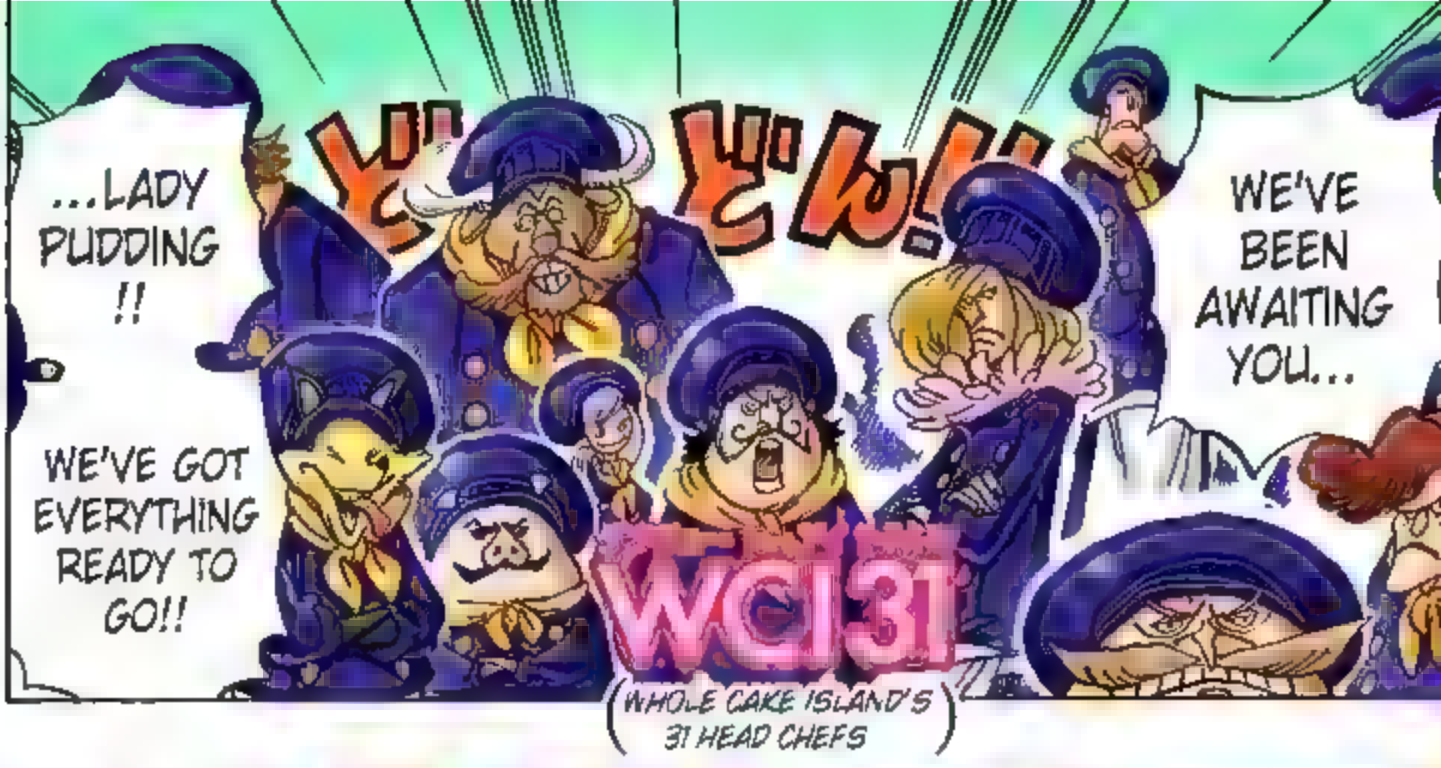

...RUINED BY THE ASSAULT FROM STRAW HAT LUFFY AND BEGE'S BETRAYAL!!
YOUR LOVELY WEDDING...
WE'VE HEARD ALL THE NEWS, MY LADY!
WHERE CAN I EVEN BEGIN WITH THE DAY'S EVENTS?!
YES...BUT THERE'S NO CHANGING THAT NOW!

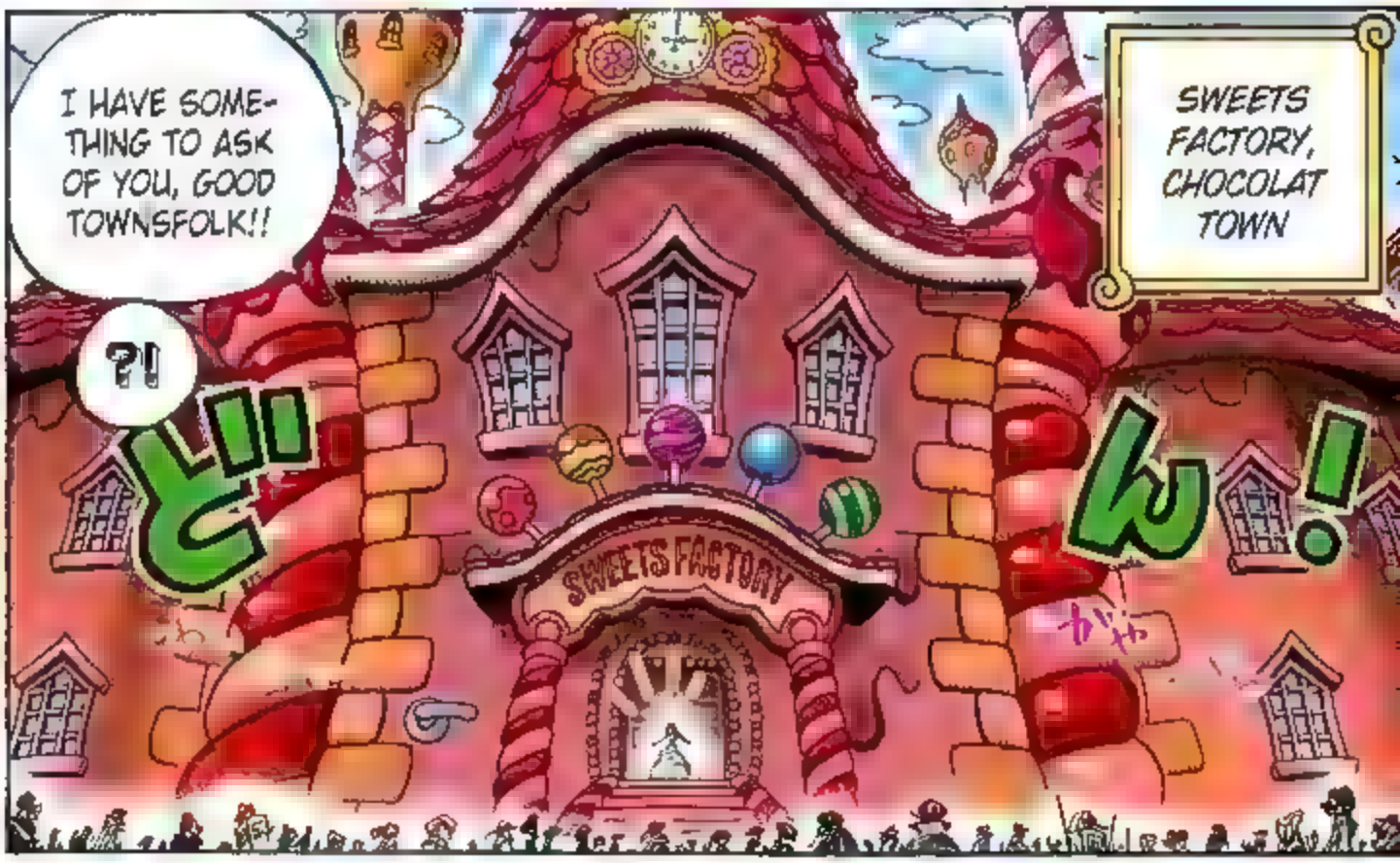

AS OF ONE HOUR AGO, WHOLE CAKE ISLAND SENT...
IS EVERY-THING SET UP HERE?!
HER RAGE AND HUNGER ARE SO GREAT THEY COULD EASILY DESTROY THE ENTIRE COUNTRY.
I CAN ONLY IMAGINE MAMA'S FURY!!
...31 OF ITS COOKS TO THIS ISLAND.

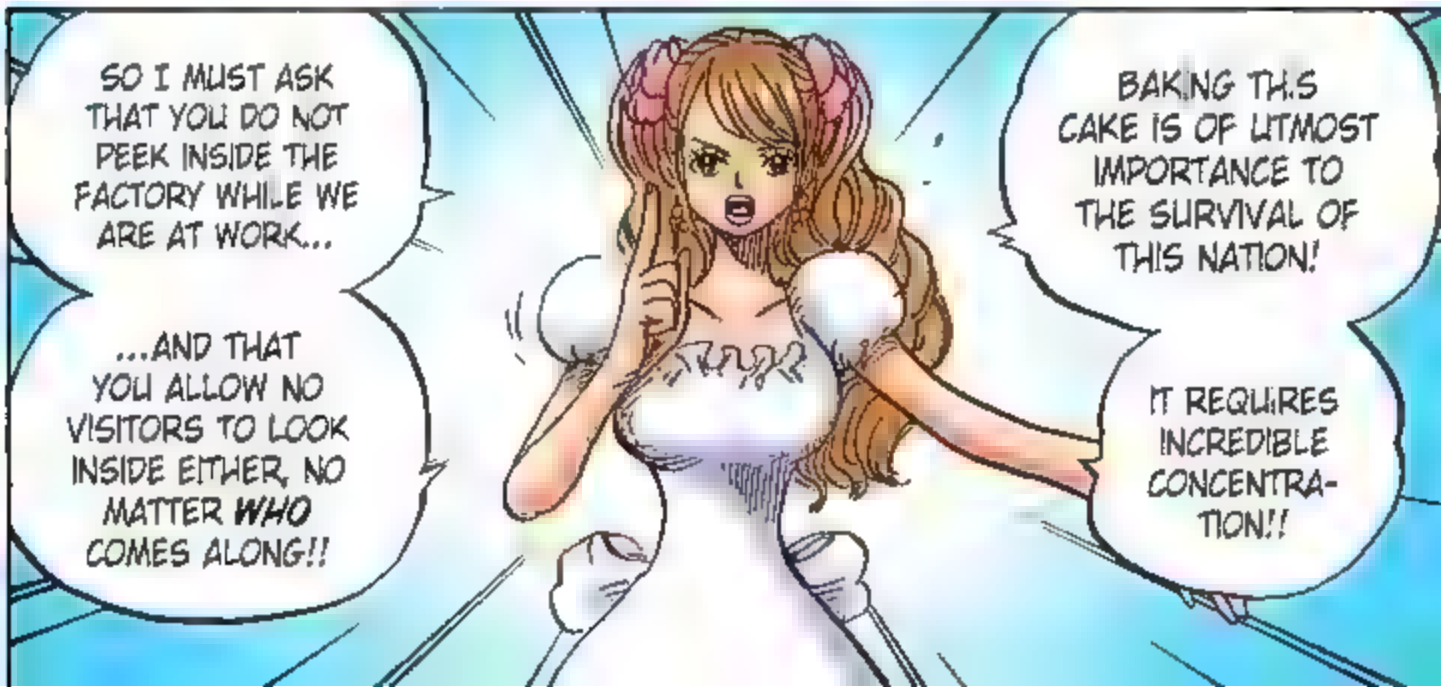
LADY PUDDING!!

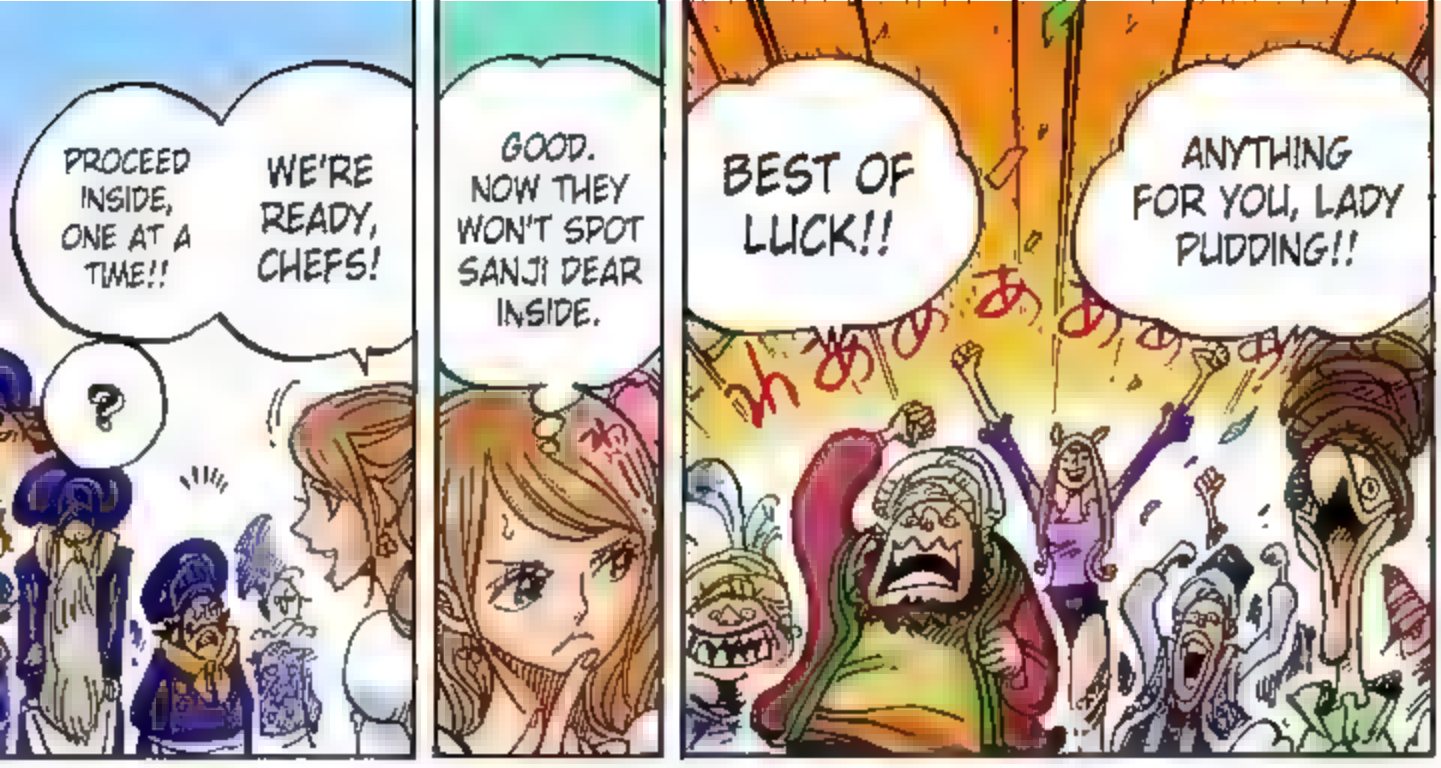

I WON'T LET MAMA DESTROY THE REALM!!
DON'T WORRY. I'VE GOT THIS!

POOR LADY PUDDING! SHE'S HERE TRYING TO FIX EVERYTHING, AND IT'S HER SPECIAL DAY THAT'S BEEN RUINED!

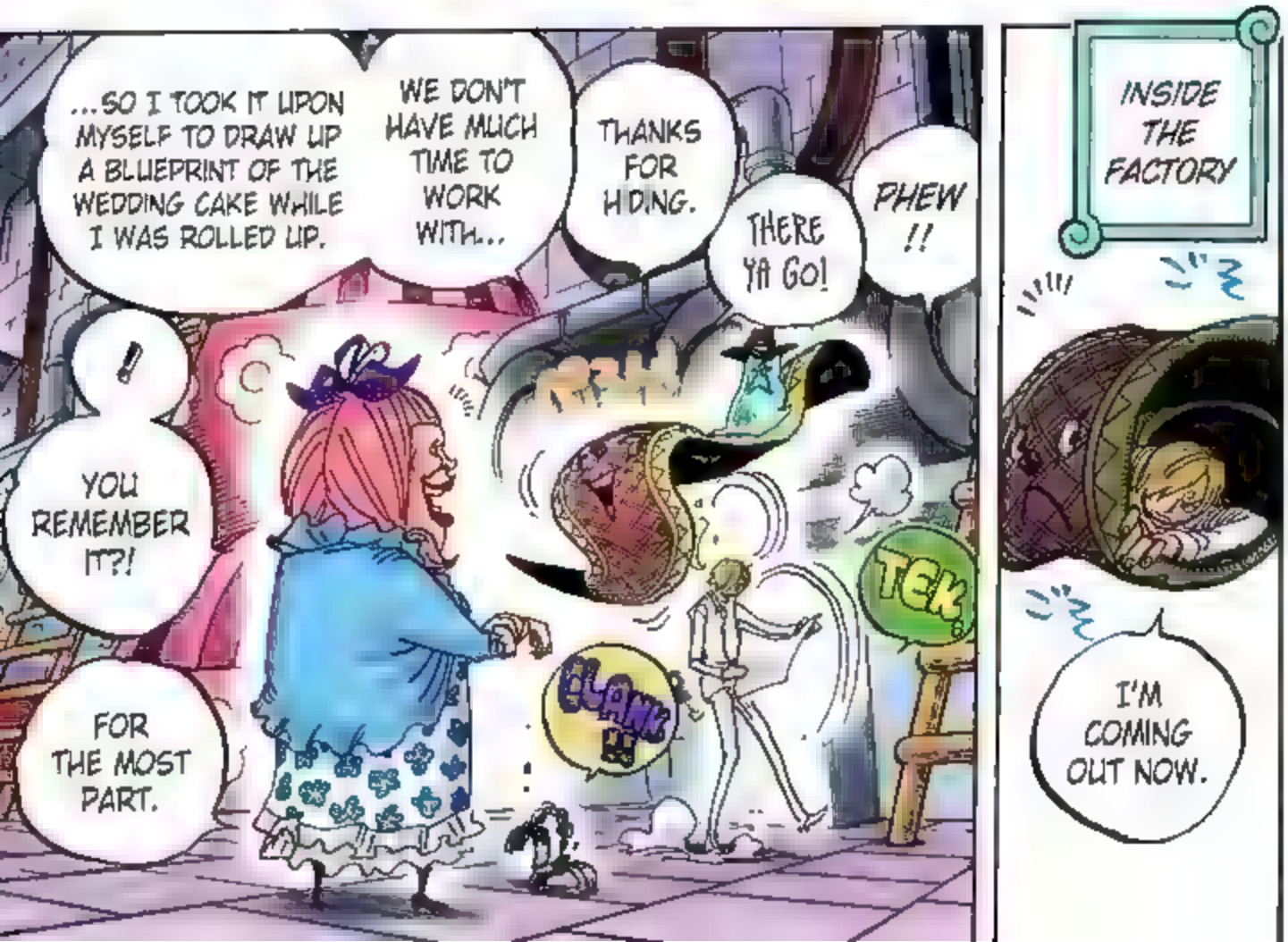

...LADY PUDDING !!
WE'VE GOT EVERYTHING READY TO GO!!
WE'VE BEEN AWAITING YOU...
WCI 31
(WHOLE CAKE ISLAND'S 31 HEAD CHEFS)

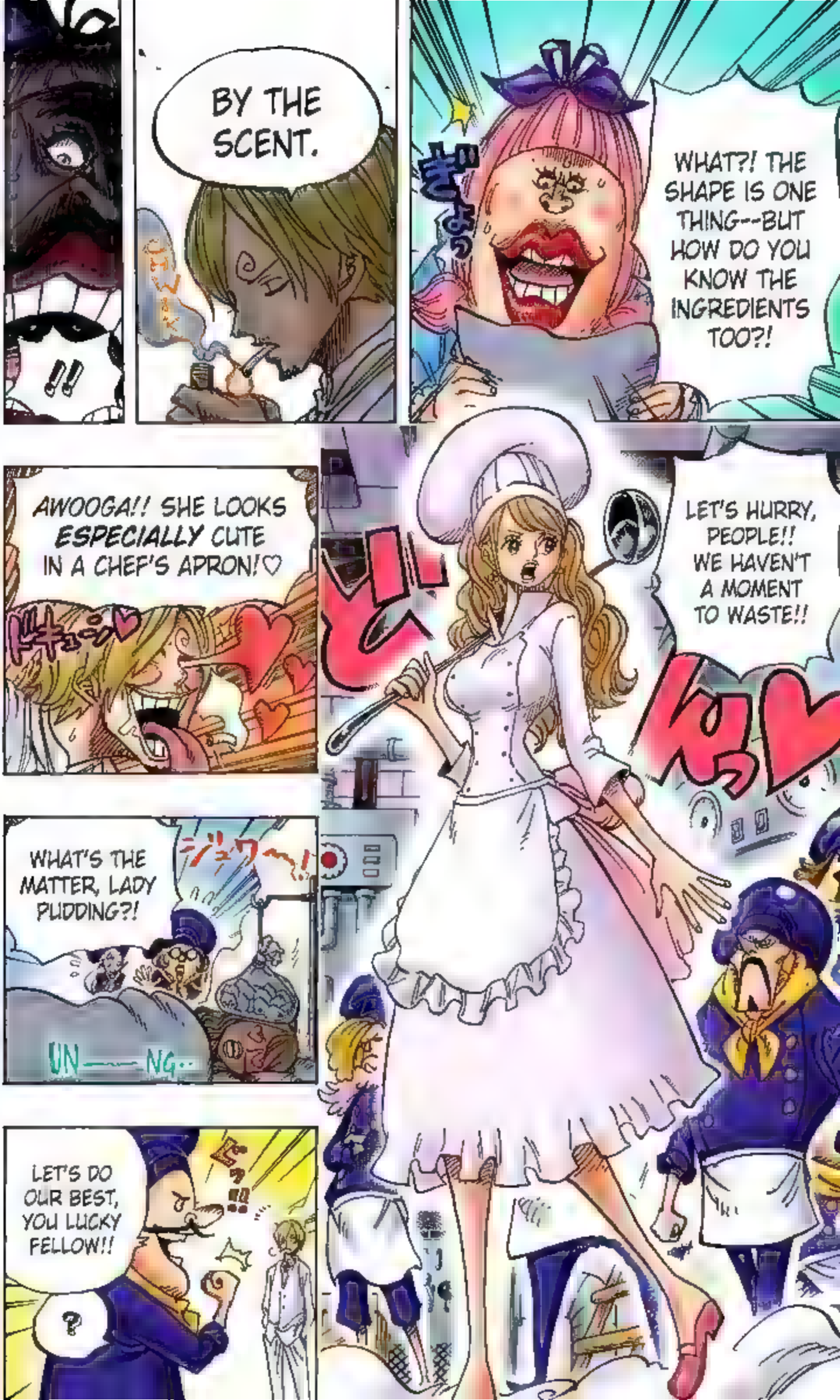

I HAVE SOMETHING TO ASK OF YOU, GOOD TOWNSFOLK!!
?!
SWEETS FACTORY, CHOCOLAT TOWN
SWEETS FACTORY

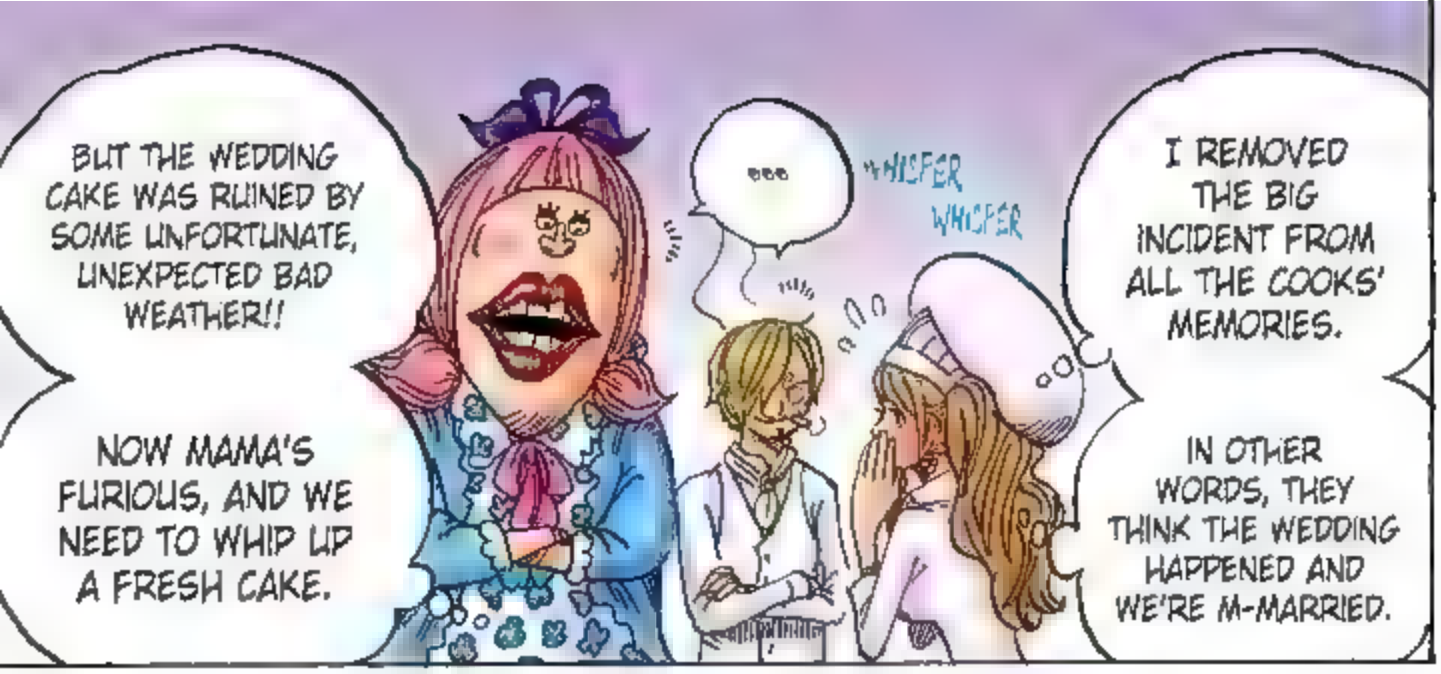

SO I MUST ASK THAT YOU DO NOT PEEK INSIDE THE FACTORY WHILE WE ARE AT WORK...
...AND THAT YOU ALLOW NO VISITORS TO LOOK INSIDE EITHER, NO MATTER WHO COMES ALONG!!
BAKING THIS CAKE IS OF UTMOST IMPORTANCE TO THE SURVIVAL OF THIS NATION!
IT REQUIRES INCREDIBLE CONCENTRATION!!

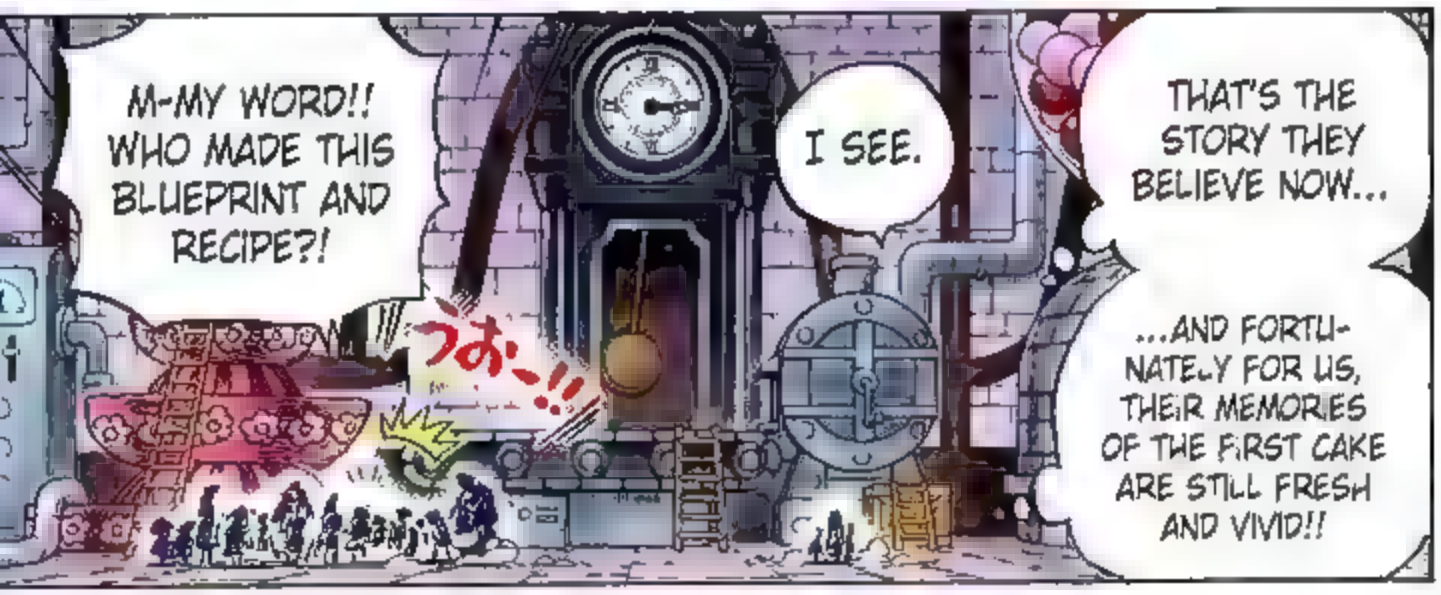

PROCEED INSIDE, ONE AT A TIME!!
WE'RE READY, CHEFS!
?
GOOD. NOW THEY WON'T SPOT SANJI DEAR INSIDE.
BEST OF LUCK!!
ANYTHING FOR YOU, LADY PUDDING!!
あああああ

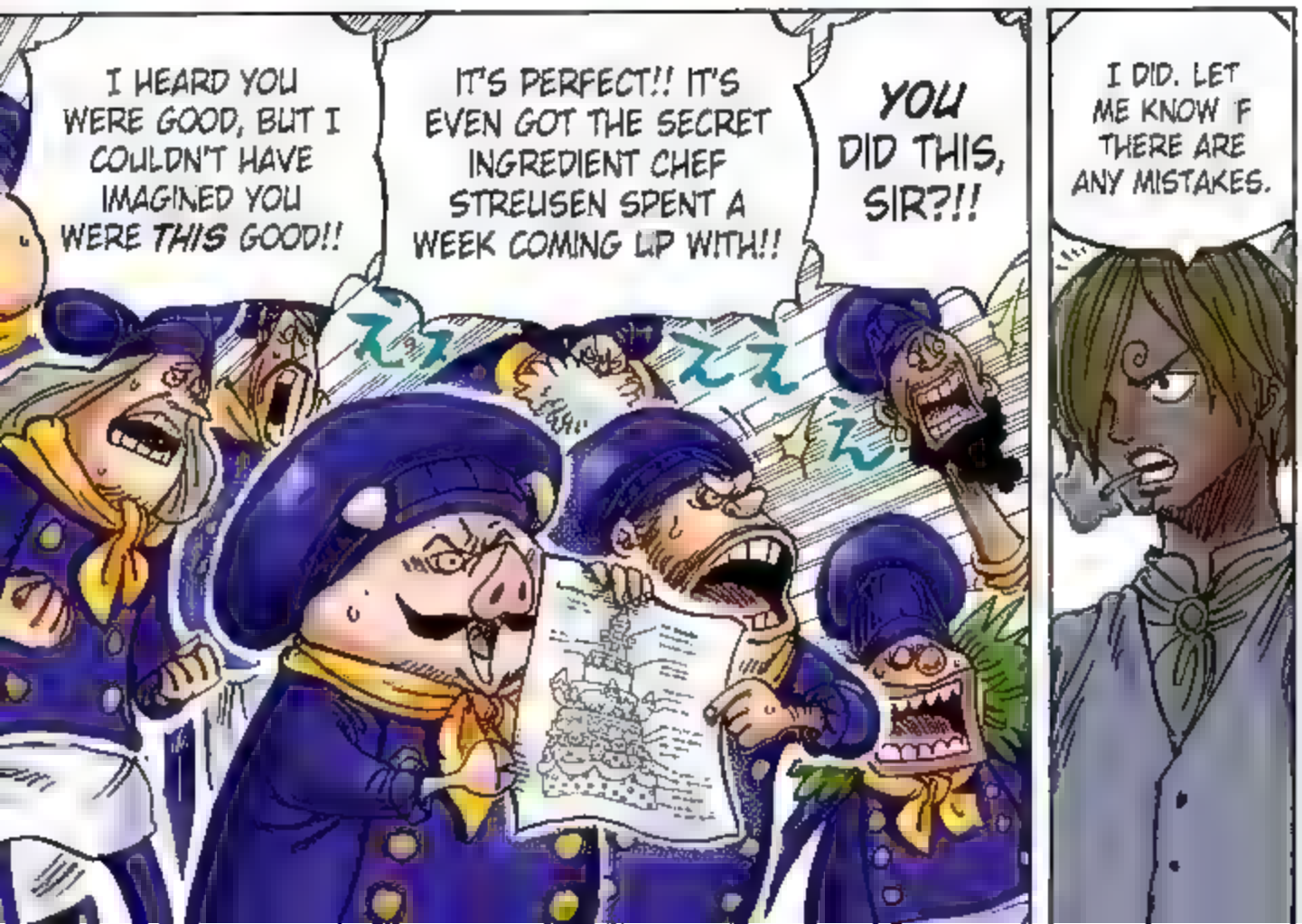
ずるっ!
HWAH!!
REPORTING FOR DUTY!
HEAD CHEF OF KITCHEN ONE, BOUCHE!
ガン!


...SO I TOOK IT UPON MYSELF TO DRAW UP A BLUEPRINT OF THE WEDDING CAKE WHILE I WAS ROLLED UP.
WE DON'T HAVE MUCH TIME TO WORK WITH...
THANKS FOR HIDING.
THERE YA GO!
PHEW !!
!
YOU REMEMBER IT?!
FOR THE MOST PART.
TEK
BLANK
INSIDE THE FACTORY
I'M COMING OUT NOW.


!!
BY THE SCENT.
WHAT?! THE SHAPE IS ONE THING--BUT HOW DO YOU KNOW THE INGREDIENTS TOO?!
AWOOGA!! SHE LOOKS ESPECIALLY CUTE IN A CHEF'S APRON!♡
LET'S HURRY, PEOPLE!! WE HAVEN'T A MOMENT TO WASTE!!
WHAT'S THE MATTER, LADY PUDDING?!
UN——NG..
LET'S DO OUR BEST, YOU LUCKY FELLOW!!
?

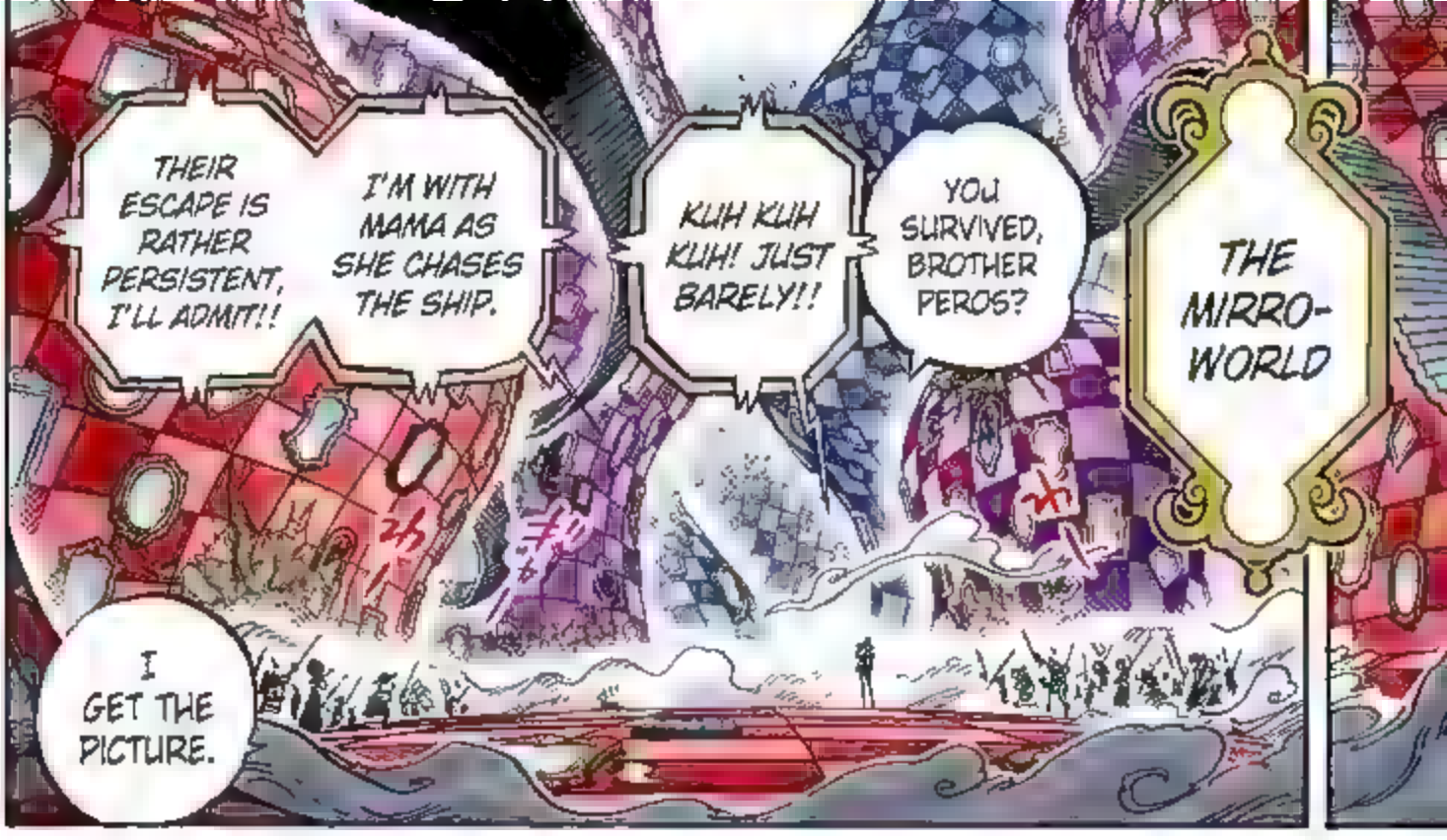

BUT THE WEDDING CAKE WAS RUINED BY SOME UNFORTUNATE, UNEXPECTED BAD WEATHER!!
NOW MAMA'S FURIOUS, AND WE NEED TO WHIP UP A FRESH CAKE.
...
WHISPER WHISPER
I REMOVED THE BIG INCIDENT FROM ALL THE COOKS' MEMORIES.
IN OTHER WORDS, THEY THINK THE WEDDING HAPPENED AND WE'RE M-MARRIED.

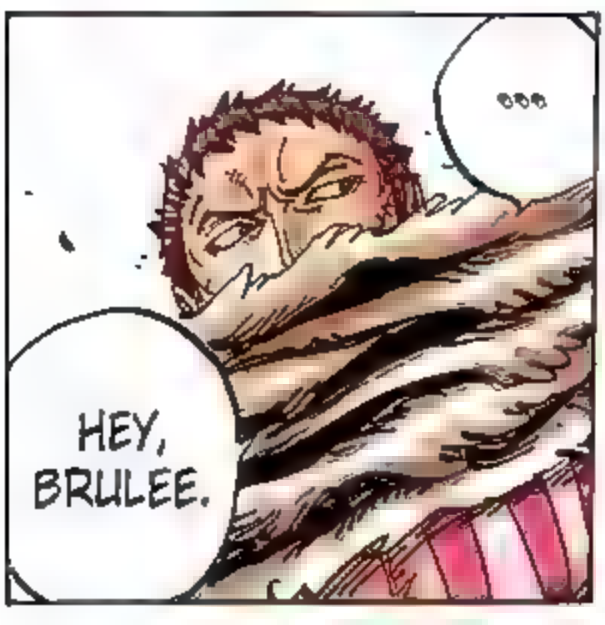

M-MY WORD!! WHO MADE THIS BLUEPRINT AND RECIPE?!
うお-!!
I SEE.
THAT'S THE STORY THEY BELIEVE NOW...
...AND FORTUNATELY FOR US, THEIR MEMORIES OF THE FIRST CAKE ARE STILL FRESH AND VIVID!!

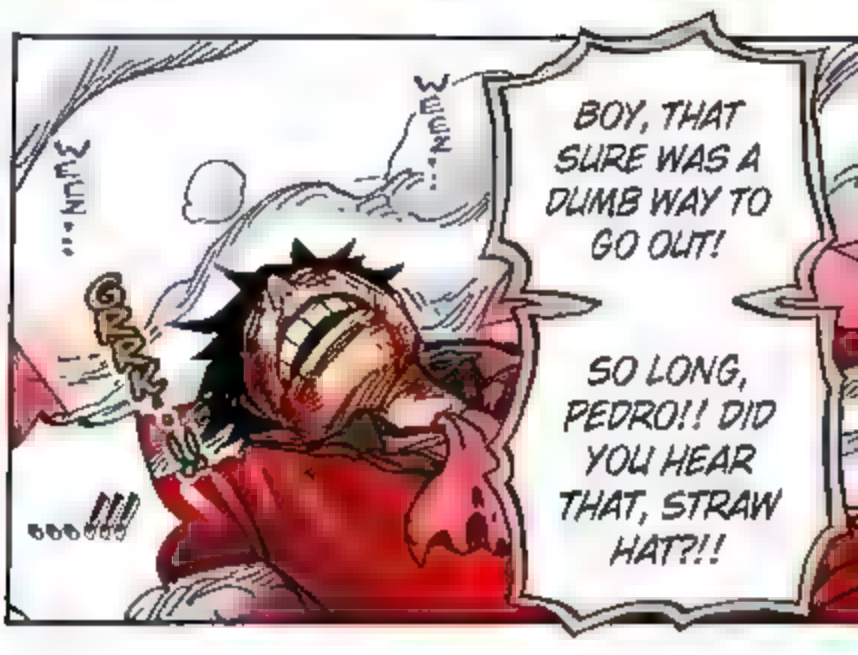

I HEARD YOU WERE GOOD, BUT I COULDN'T HAVE IMAGINED YOU WERE *THIS* GOOD!!
IT'S PERFECT!! IT'S EVEN GOT THE SECRET INGREDIENT CHEF STREUSEN SPENT A WEEK COMING UP WITH!!
YOU DID THIS, SIR?!!
えー
ええ
えぇ
I DID. LET ME KNOW IF THERE ARE ANY MISTAKES.

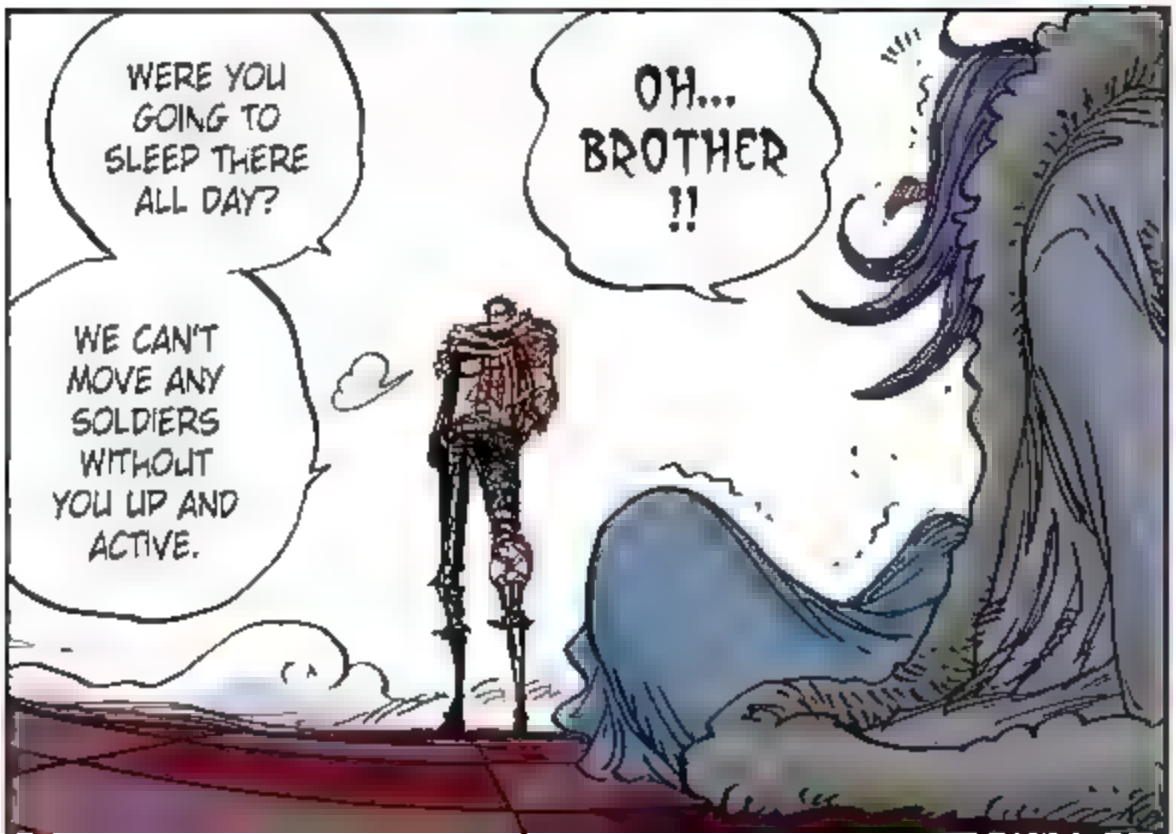
STOP SAYING THAT! YOU'RE GONNA KILL HER!!
WHAT'S THE MATTER, MRS. PUDDING?
M... MISSUS ...
スパコーン!!
HEY, I GUESS YOU'RE RIGHT! AW, SHUCKS.♡
...WOULD BE TO BAKE A CAKE TOGETHER?!
WHO WOULD HAVE GUESSED THAT YOUR FIRST ACT AS A MARRIED COUPLE...
!!!
NONHOMOGENIZED MILK, SUGAR BEETS, BANANAS, BLACK SESAME SEEDS, SOY FLOUR AND A LOT OF YOGURT.
GET THESE INGREDIENTS AT ONCE.
RIGHT AWAY!!
...DEAR. ♡
OH, AND J-JUST TO BE CLEAR...IF YOU TRY TO PLAY HUBBY-WUBBY WITH ME, I'LL STOMP THE BREATH FROM YOUR LUNGS, SANJI!!
EEEEK!♡ WE'RE BASICALLY A MARRIED COUPLE NOW!♡
THAT'S WHEN I PERFORM THE SECRET STEP!
I'M GONNA SHOW YOU ALL HOW THE TRUE ESSENCE OF SWEETNESS CAN DRIVE PEOPLE TO ABSOLUTE BLISS!!!
...WITHIN A SPAN OF TWO HOURS AND 40 MINUTES!!
AND, PUDDING, I'LL NEED YOU TO COMPLETELY TEMPER THE CHOCOLATE...
CHIFFON, I'LL NEED YOU TO BAKE AN ENORMOUS CHIFFON CAKE.
IT'S A BATTLE AGAINST TIME!!
カリ
カリ

I SEE. SO THE PROCESS IS AIRTIGHT.
B-BUT IT'S SO FAST...
...SO THAT THE ULTIMATE CAKE IS COMPLETED BY THE TIME WE REACH THE SUNNY!!
WE'LL GET THE CAKE ON THE SHIP IN THREE HOURS, DECORATE IT AND LET IT COOL ON THE DECK...
THE...THE ESSENCE OF SWEETNESS?! ♡
BLOMB
BLOMB
W-WE'RE SORRY, MA'AM!! WE'LL KEEP UP!!
SO WE'LL DO IT FAST!! DO YOU WANT MAMA TO DESTROY THIS COUNTRY?!
THEN LET THE COOKING BEGIN!!!
I HAVE TO HELP SANJI DEAR'S CREW ESCAPE...
WE'RE DOING THIS FOR THE SAKE OF LOLA'S SAVIORS!!
...WITH MY SWEET, SWEET CHOCOLATE!!
HANG IN THERE!! SHOW ME SOME AGGRESSIVE COOKING!!
I'LL MAKE MY SPECIAL ASCENDING-TO-HEAVEN FLUFFY CHIFFON CAKE!!









THE MIRRO-WORLD

YOU SURVIVED, BROTHER PEROS?

KUH KUH KUH! JUST BARELY!!

I'M WITH MAMA AS SHE CHASES THE SHIP.

THEIR ESCAPE IS RATHER PERSISTENT, I'LL ADMIT!!

I GET THE PICTURE.

BOY, THAT SURE WAS A DUMB WAY TO GO OUT!

SO LONG, PEDRO!! DID YOU HEAR THAT, STRAW HAT?!!

WEEZ...

WEEZ...

GRRK...

...!!!

...

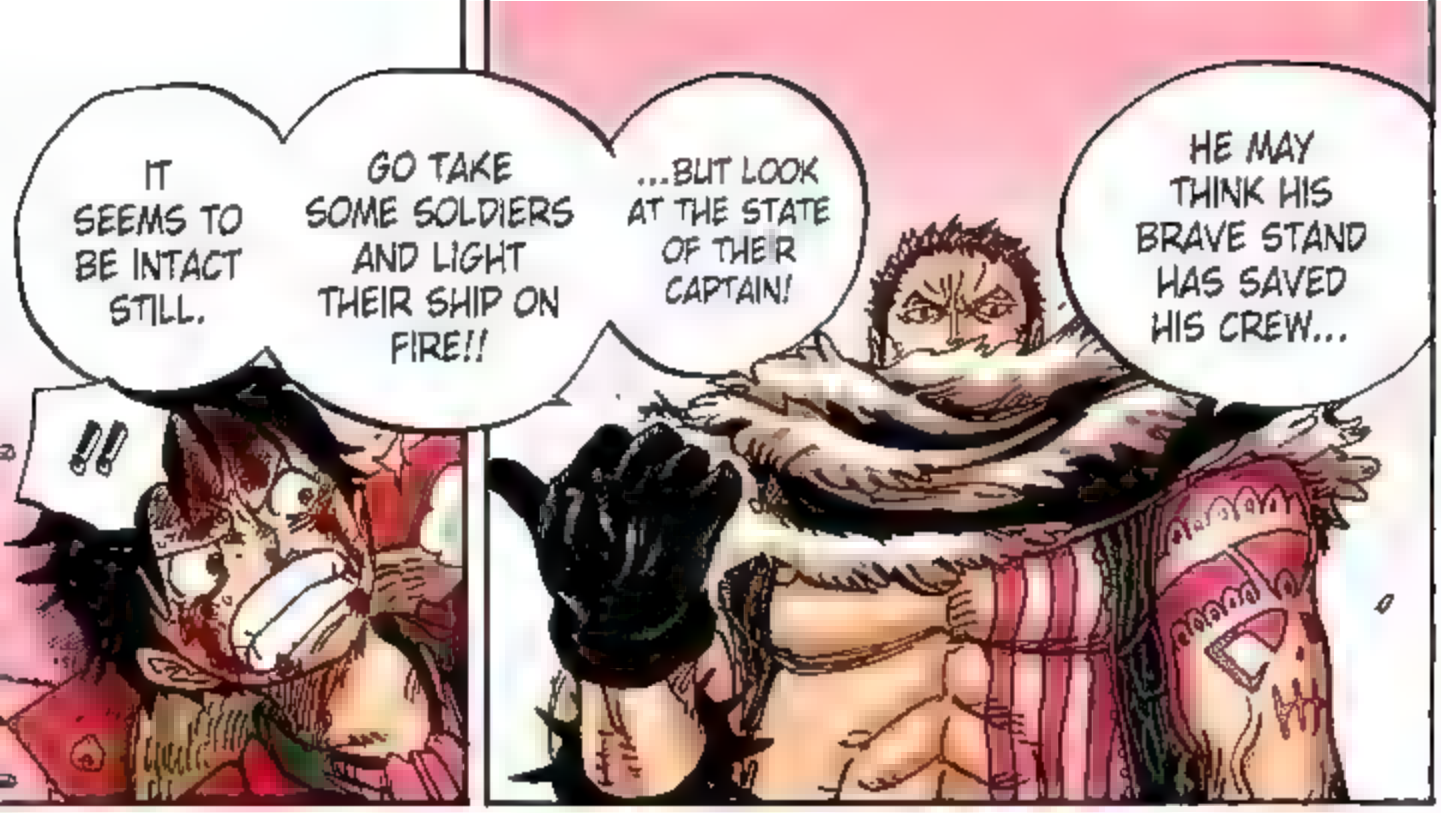
HEY, BRULEE.

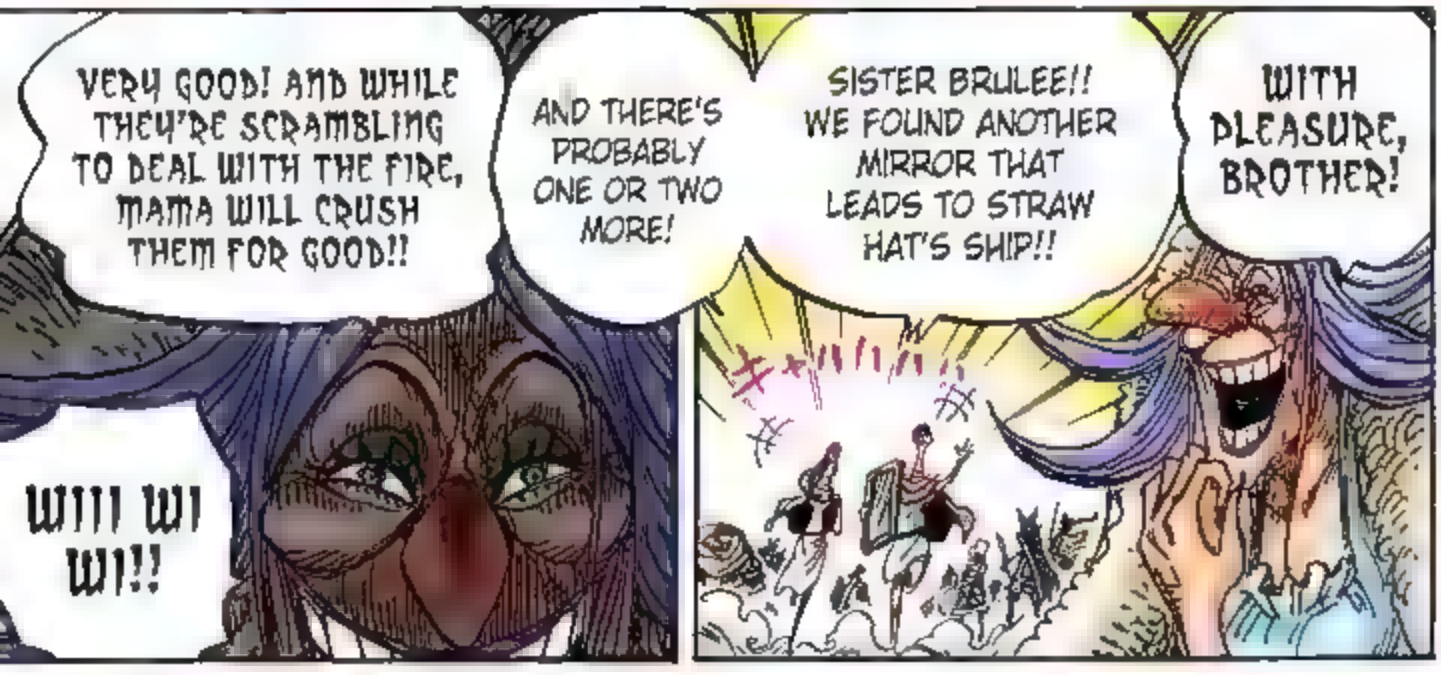
FWAH ...?!

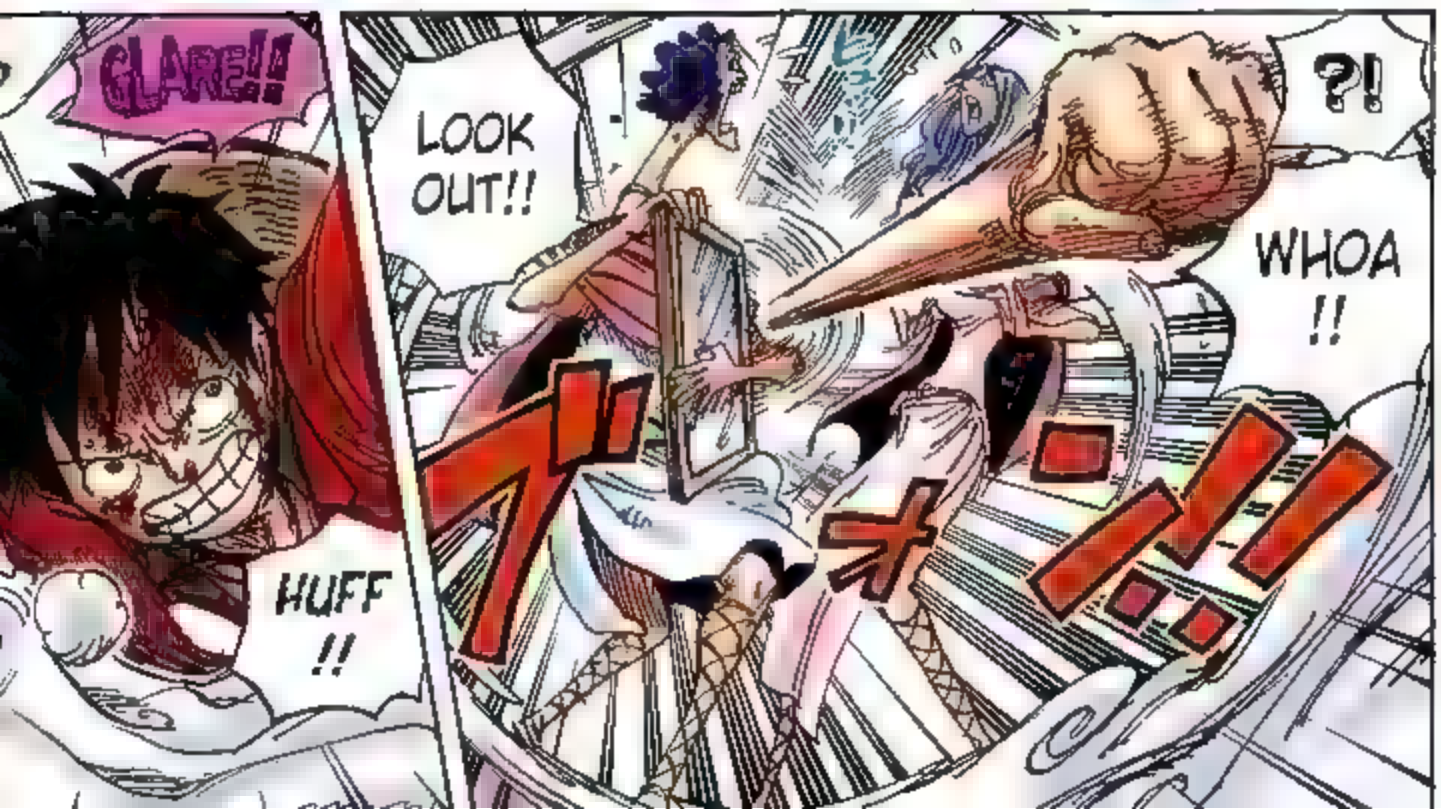
OH... BROTHER !!

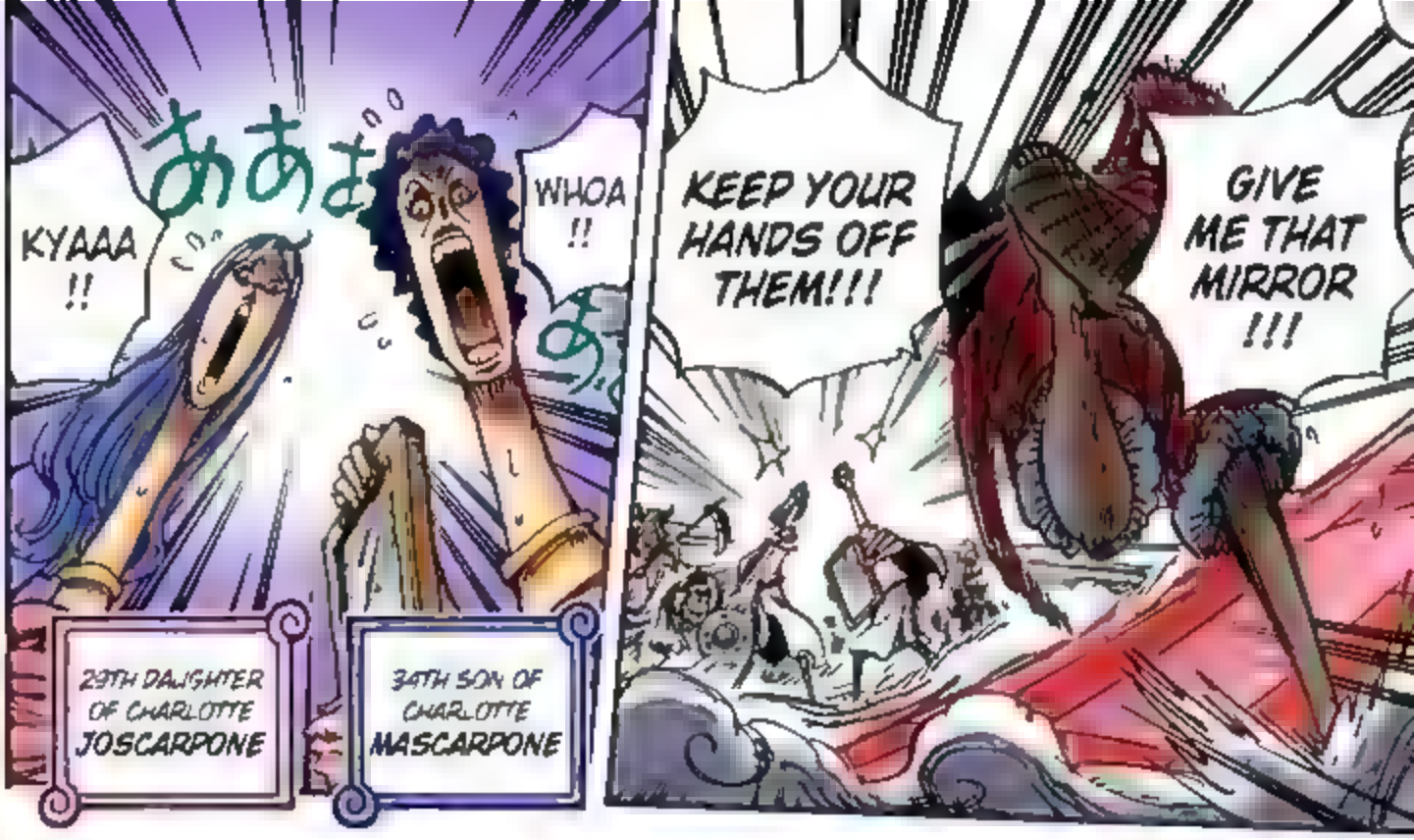
WERE YOU GOING TO SLEEP THERE ALL DAY?

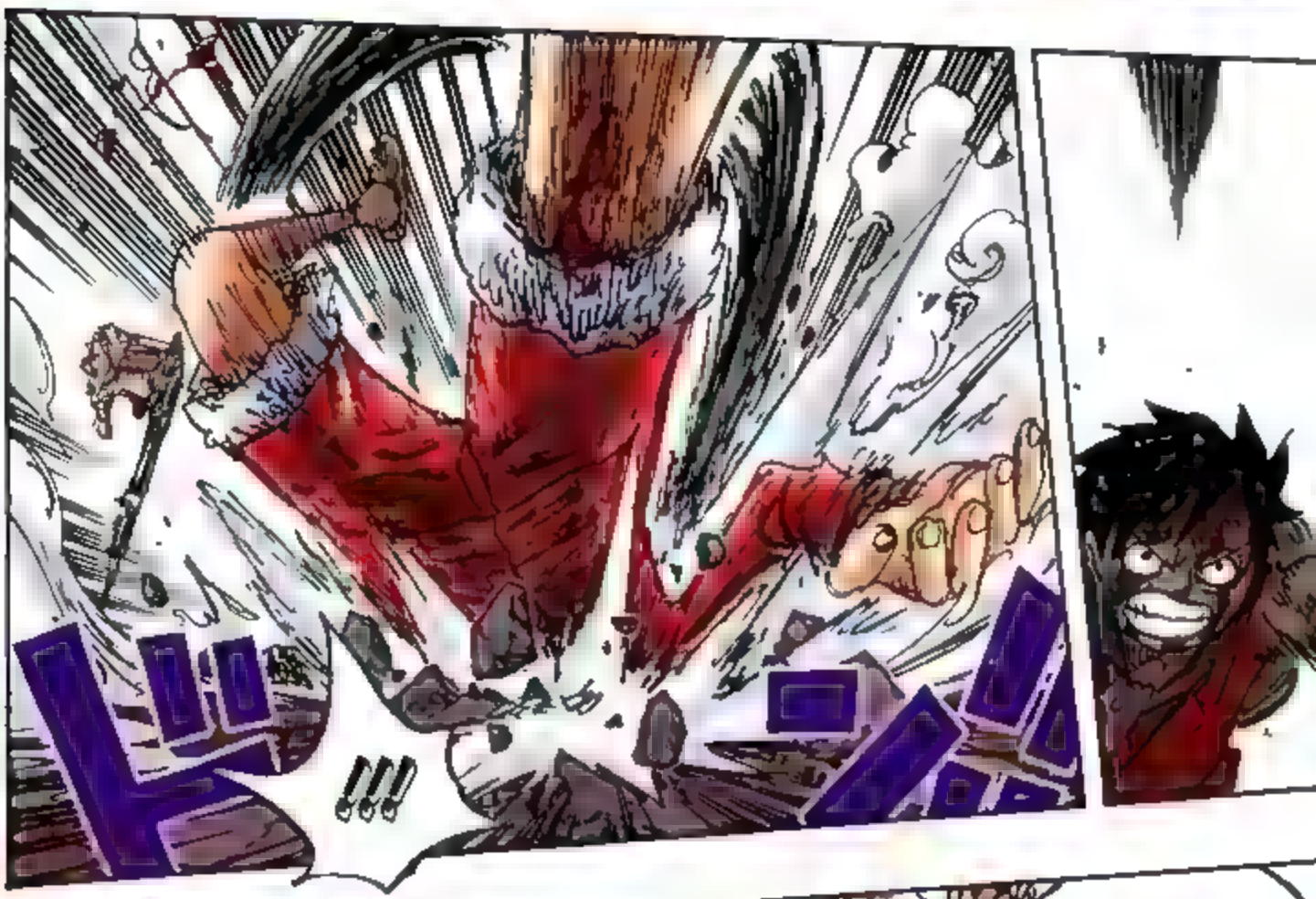
WE CAN'T MOVE ANY SOLDIERS WITHOUT YOU UP AND ACTIVE.

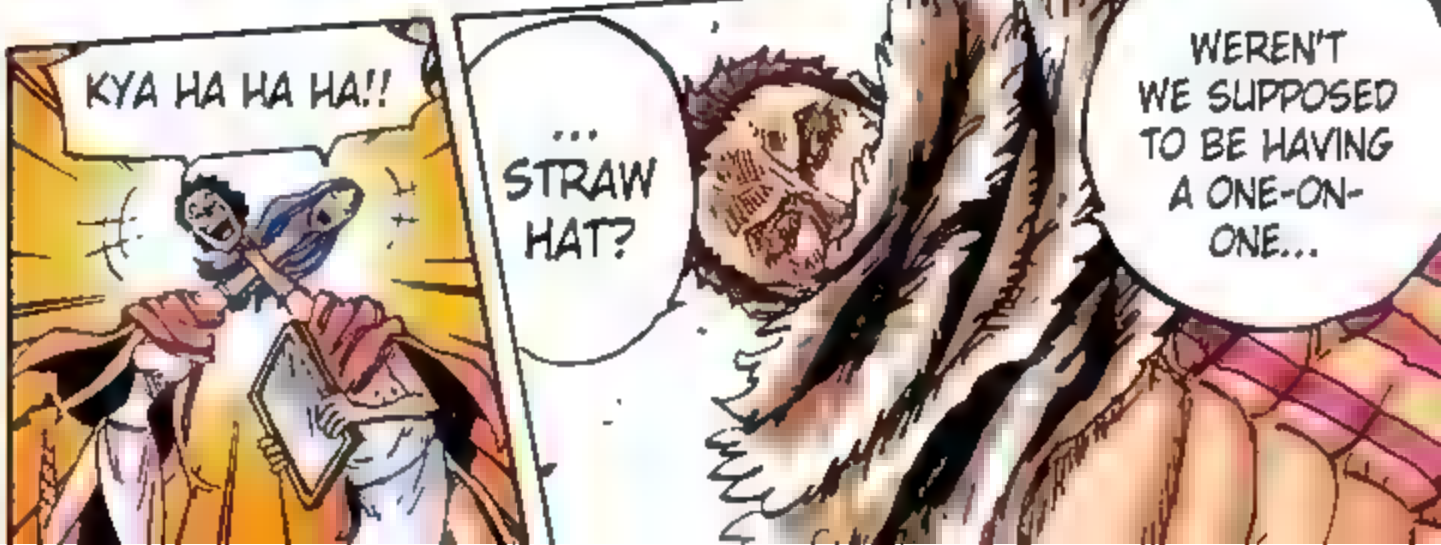

IT SEEMS TO BE INTACT STILL.
GO TAKE SOME SOLDIERS AND LIGHT THEIR SHIP ON FIRE!!
...BUT LOOK AT THE STATE OF THEIR CAPTAIN!
HE MAY THINK HIS BRAVE STAND HAS SAVED HIS CREW...
!!


VERY GOOD! AND WHILE THEY'RE SCRAMBLING TO DEAL WITH THE FIRE, MAMA WILL CRUSH THEM FOR GOOD!!
AND THERE'S PROBABLY ONE OR TWO MORE!
SISTER BRULEE!! WE FOUND ANOTHER MIRROR THAT LEADS TO STRAW HAT'S SHIP!!
WITH PLEASURE, BROTHER!
WIII WI WI!!

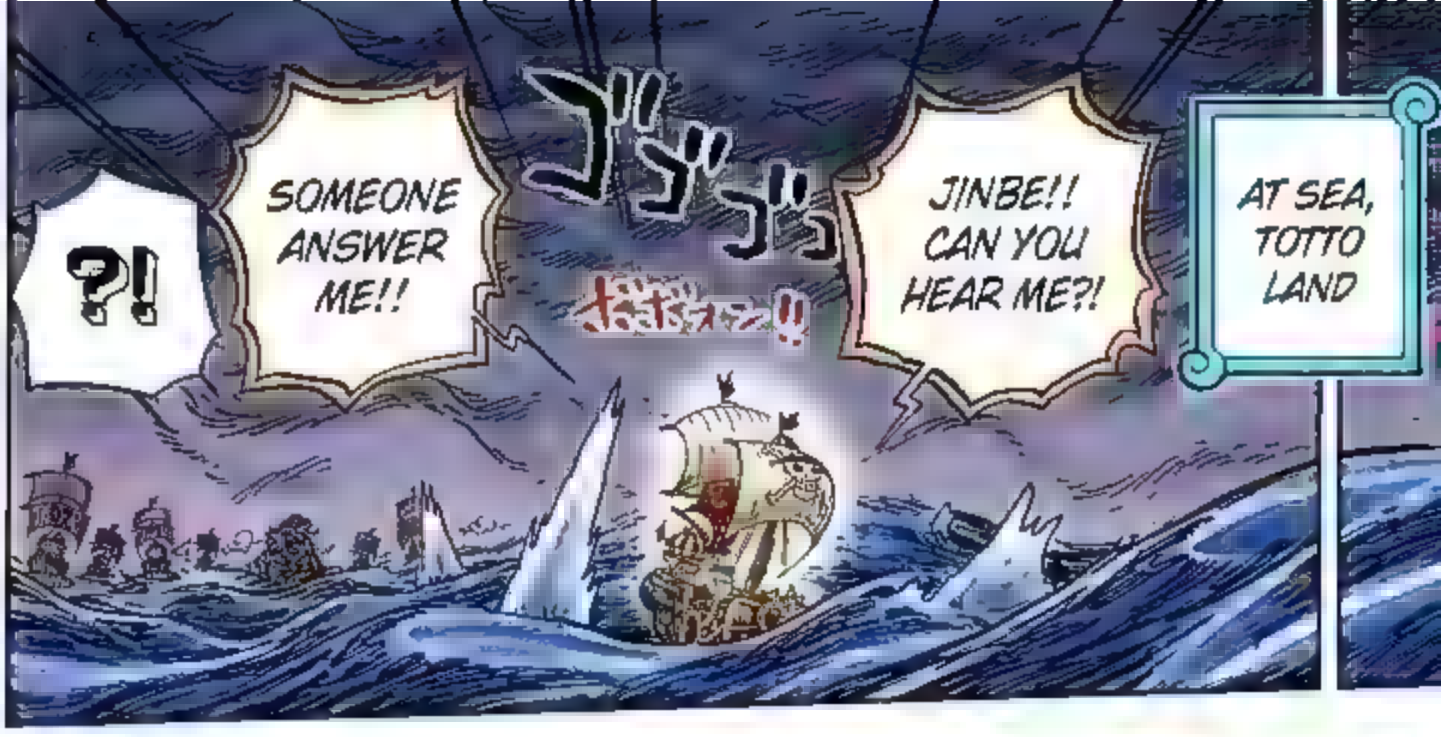

GLARE!!
LOOK OUT!!
?!
WHOA !!
HUFF !!

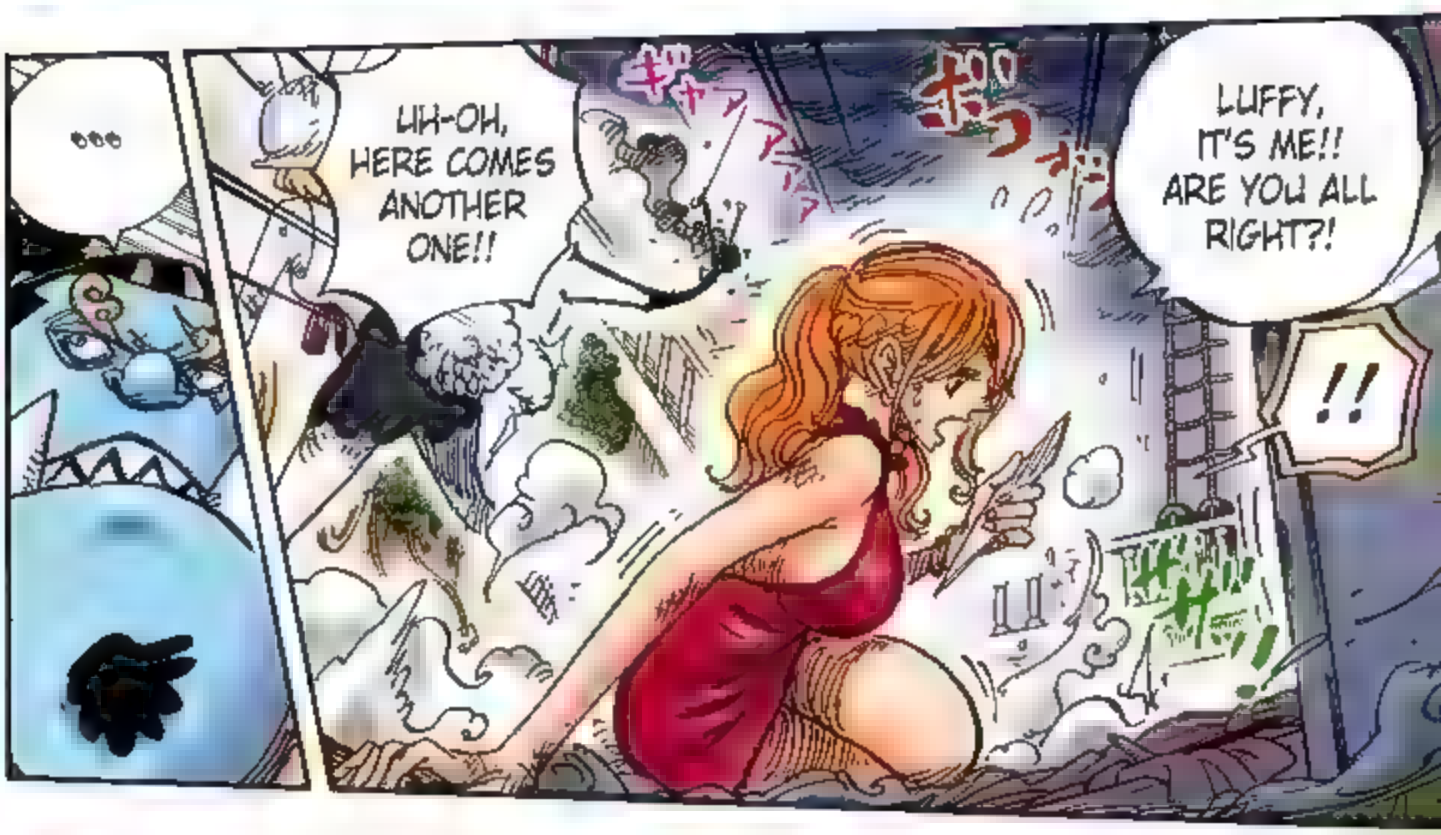

あああ
KYAAA !!
WHOA !!
29TH DAUGHTER OF CHARLOTTE JOSCARPONE
34TH SON OF CHARLOTTE MASCARPONE
KEEP YOUR HANDS OFF THEM!!!
GIVE ME THAT MIRROR !!!

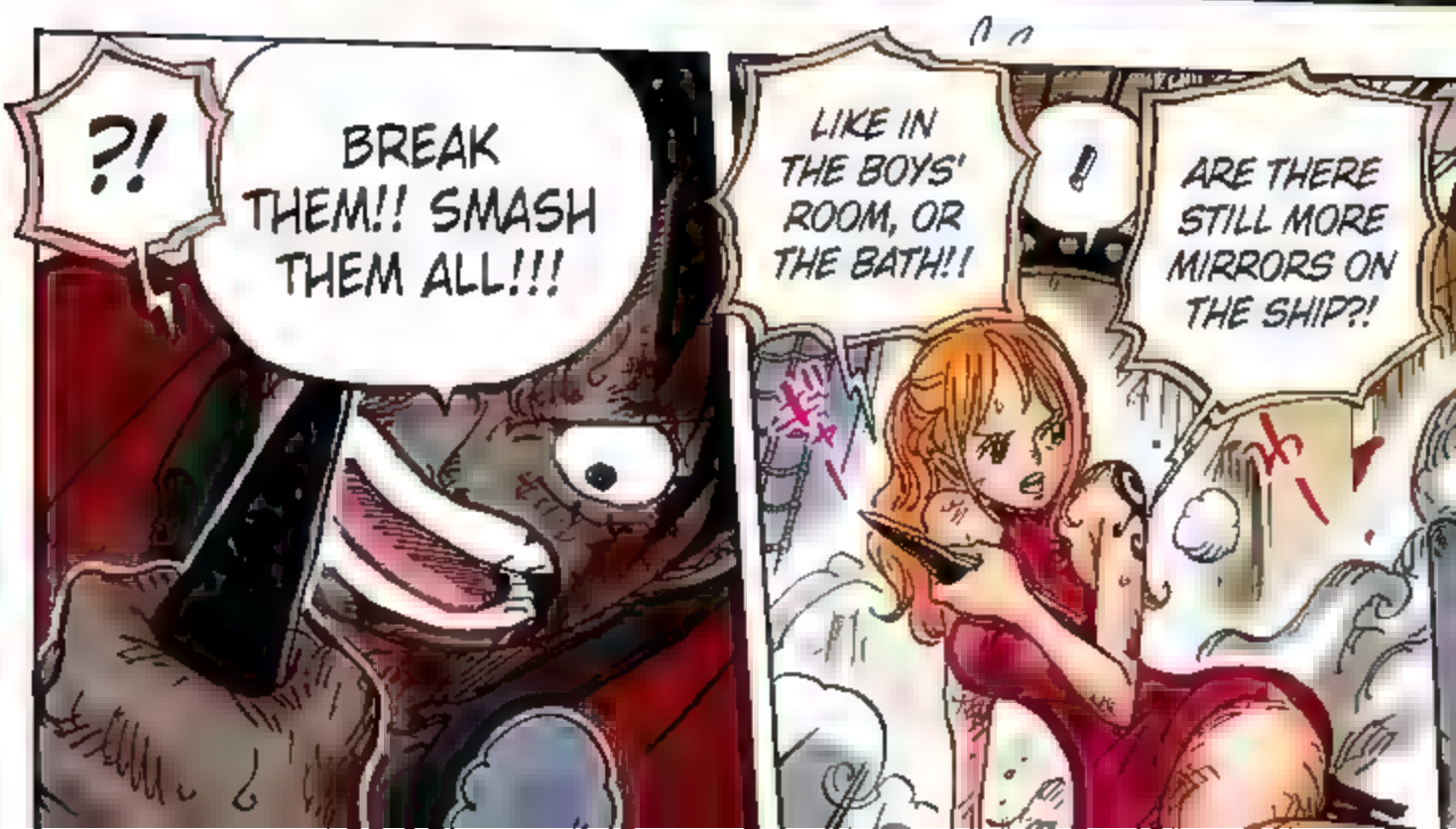

!!!


KYA HA HA HA!!
...STRAW HAT?
WEREN'T WE SUPPOSED TO BE HAVING A ONE-ON-ONE...

GRRRG!!
WHY DON'T YOU...
!!
...KEEP YOUR FILTHY HANDS...
...OFF MY BROTHERS AND SISTERS ?!!
WHOA !!
AAAAH !!
THE MIRROR ...
HEY !!
NAMI !!!


?!
SOMEONE ANSWER ME!!
ゴゴゴゴ
おおぉぉ!!
JINBE!! CAN YOU HEAR ME?!
AT SEA, TOTTO LAND


...
UH-OH, HERE COMES ANOTHER ONE!!
キャー
ボコ
LUFFY, IT'S ME!! ARE YOU ALL RIGHT?!
!!


?!
BREAK THEM!! SMASH THEM ALL!!!
LIKE IN THE BOYS' ROOM, OR THE BATH!!
!
ARE THERE STILL MORE MIRRORS ON THE SHIP?!

I'LL DO SOME-THING!!!
I DON'T KNOW, BUT I'LL FIND A WAY!!!
あああ
WHAT DO YOU MEAN?! HOW ARE YOU GOING TO GET BACK?!
KNOCK IT OFF!!!
WI WI WI!!
AHA HA HA HA!!
...AND CANNON-BALLS BY SEA!!
THEY'RE SHOOTING FLAMING ARROWS THROUGH THE MIRROR..
AAAH!! WE NEED WATER! THE ROOM IS BURNING!!
ドロ
00BF !!!
カッ
?!
TAKE THIS!!!

LUFFY! ARE YOU ALL RIGHT?!
...!!
WHO'S GOING TO THE SHIP?! FOLLOW US!!
YEAAAH !!
SMASH THEM ALL!! NOW!!
THEY'RE ABOUT TO PILE THROUGH!! I CAN'T STOP THEM ALL MYSELF!!!
I NEED TO FOCUS ON HIM!!!
!!
EVERYBODY! GO AROUND THE SHIP AND BREAK ALL THE...
NAMI!! WE'VE GOT TROUBLE!!
?!
THERE'S NO ESCAPE...!!
?!!
A TIDAL WAVE?!!
!!!
HELLO ...?
SORRY, LUFFY.
WE MIGHT...
?
...NOT MAKE IT...

SBS Question Corner

(Masamichi Kobayashi, Gunma)

Oda: ⬆ Whaaaaat?! ⚡ How could you tell?! Dang, he read the future! And it's true--I was going to say that!! Darn...

Q: Odacchi, garchu! ♡♡ Is this mink greeting based on the Nepali phrase तिमीलाई माया गर्छु *(timilaimayagarchu)*, meaning "I love you"?

--I Hope Wanda Garchus Me

A: Yes, that's correct. Seems fitting for the minks, doesn't it?!

Q: I want to garchu with Nami.

--Captain Nobuo

A: Next question.

Q: Are Carrot and Wanda's breasts furry and jiggly? Or smooth and jiggly?

--Gyankuri

A: Good question. Well, their bodies are covered in fur, so of course they'd be furry and jig...

Enough! Knock it off!! ⚡

What's with all of these perverted questions right off the bat?!

Oh...! ⚡ My apologies. I got a little worked up. That wasn't very mature of me.

Q: Help me, Odacchi! I'm just like Luffy, I've got "Must-Scarf-Down-Food-Or-I'll-Die-itis"!

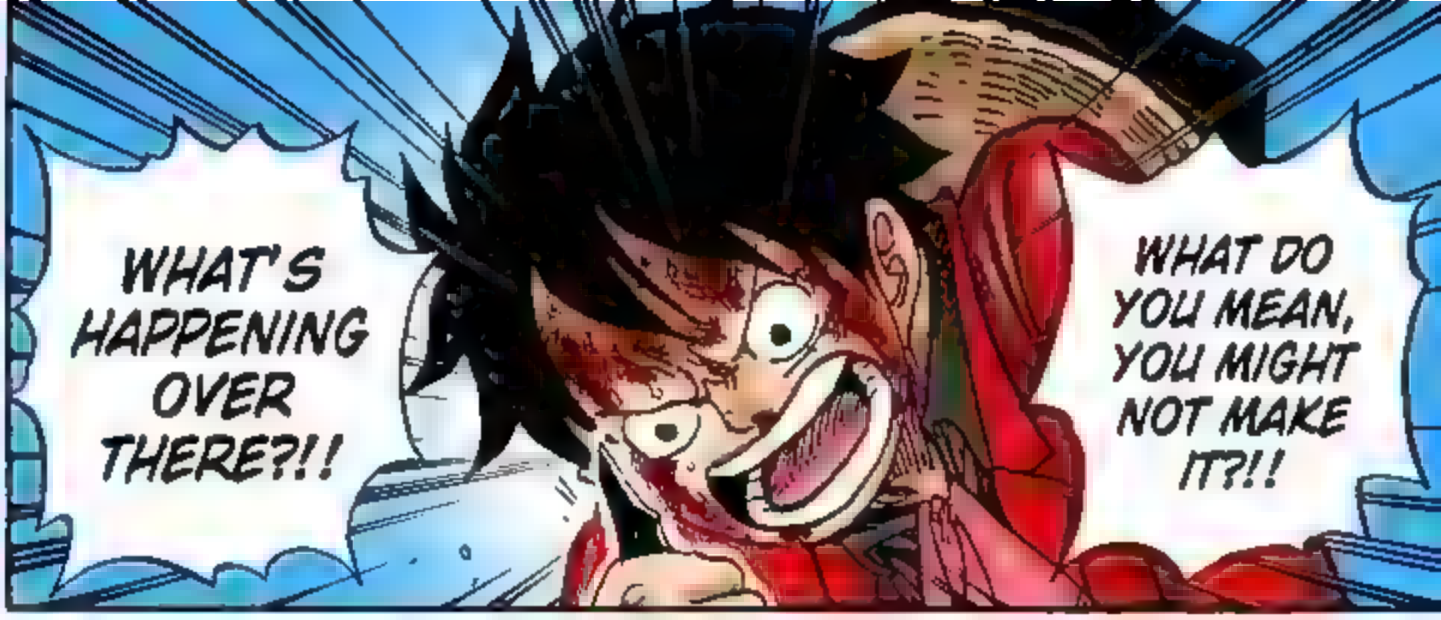
--S. Hiroto

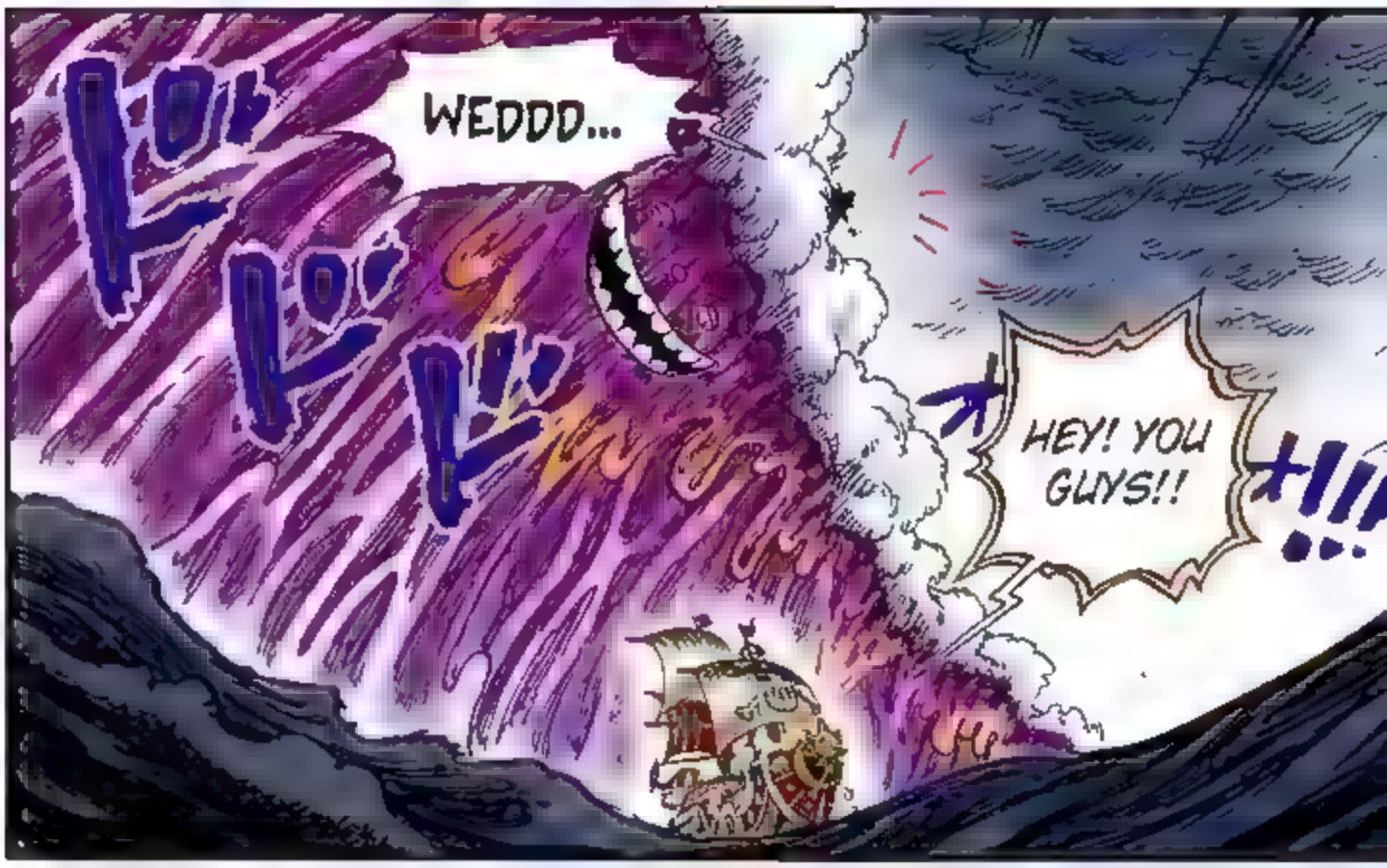
A: Yes, this is more like it! More heartwarming questions from innocent little children, that's what I want. Right, Hiroto? Sometimes you eat too much! That might be a sign of hypoglycemia. By repeatedly bingeing on food, you lose stamina and possibly suffer from sleep loss, which could lead to bigger illnesses down the line. Is your work causing you stress? Consider changing your diet to...

I'm sorry!! That wasn't very mature of me!! (cries)

Chapter 881:
WAVE ROOM

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET,
VOL. 15, SAI: "THE WEDDING OF DON SAI ♡ BABY 5"

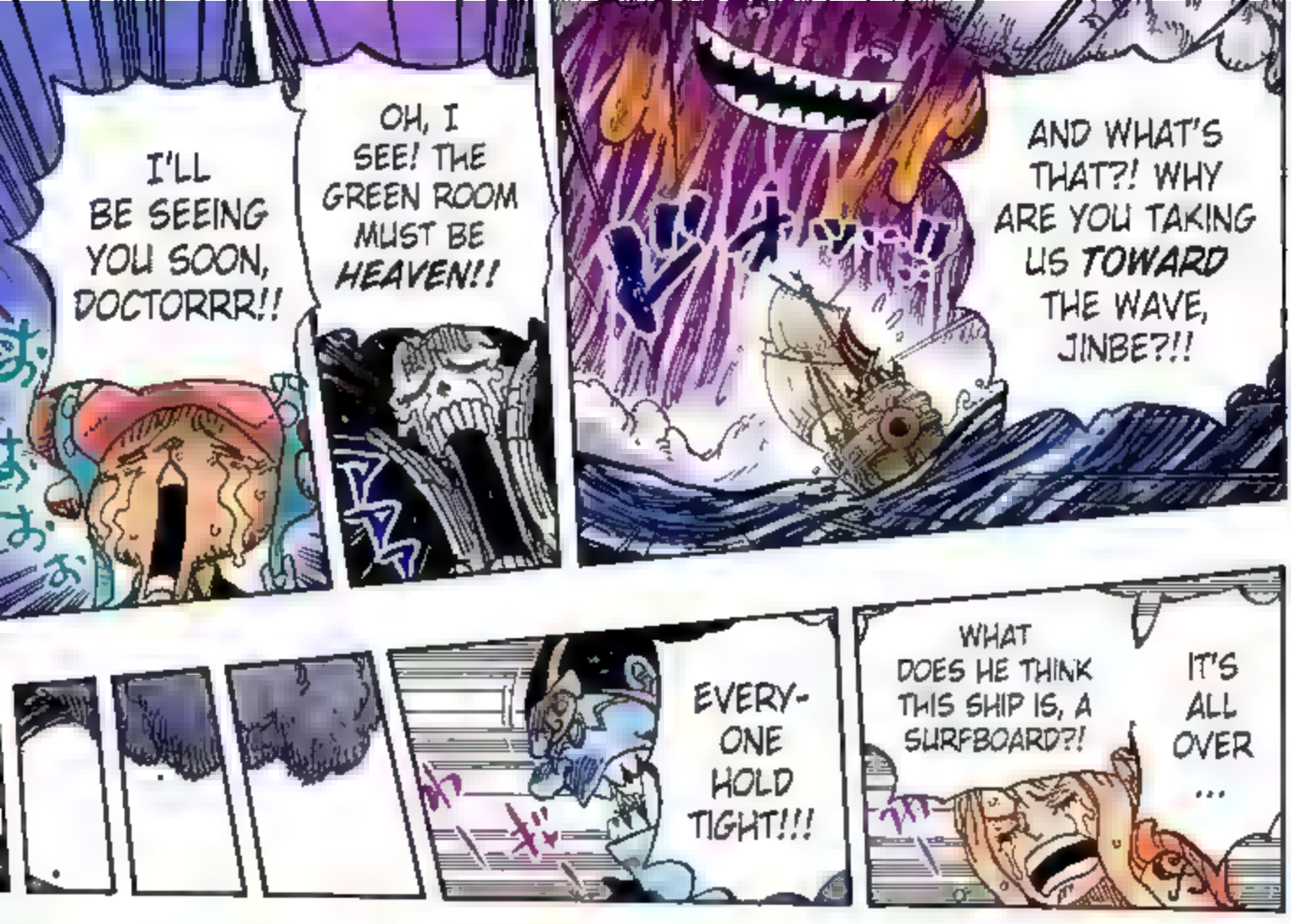

WHAT'S HAPPENING OVER THERE?!!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN, YOU MIGHT NOT MAKE IT?!!


WEDDD...
HEY! YOU GUYS!!

I'M SORRY, PEDRO...
AND AFTER YOU GAVE YOURSELF UP TO KEEP US ALIVE!!
WE CAN'T!! WE DON'T HAVE ENOUGH COLA!!
OH!
WE NEED ANOTHER COUP DE BURST!!
IF THAT SWALLOWS US, WE'RE DONE FOR!!

WAIT, MAMA!! YOU'RE GOING TO SINK THE CAKE THEY STOLE, REMEMBER?!!
NO, NO, NO, WAIT!
DIIING ...
MAMA !!
HURRY !!
I AM!!
... AAAKE !!!
CAAA ...

TH-THERE! WILL THAT DO...
GRK!!
TUG!!
HACHAAA !!
NAMI!! WIND!!
IT'S ENOUGH!!
THIS IS MADNESS, SIR!! YOU CANNOT CONTROL AN ENTIRE SAIL ALONE!!
URRG!
JINBE ?!
BWING !!
I'M TACKING INTO THE WIND AT HIGH SPEED!!
WHAT ARE YOU PLANNING TO DO, JINBE?!
...!!
THERE'S A STRONG GUST COMING FROM THE SOUTH!!
ヒュオオ
ド!!
?!!
WE'RE GOING INTO THE GREEN ROOM!!!
ARE YOU JOKING?! WHY ARE YOU TURNING US AROUND?!!


I'LL BE SEEING YOU SOON, DOCTORRR!!
OH, I SEE! THE GREEN ROOM MUST BE HEAVEN!!
AND WHAT'S THAT?! WHY ARE YOU TAKING US TOWARD THE WAVE, JINBE?!!

EVERY-ONE HOLD TIGHT!!!
WHAT DOES HE THINK THIS SHIP IS, A SURFBOARD?!
IT'S ALL OVER ...

!!!
AAAAH !!

WE'VE GOT A GOOD SHIP...

...AND A GOOD NAVIGATOR !!

WITH A GOOD HELMSMAN, THIS CRAFT IS INVINCIBLE!!!

HI!!!

WE'RE INSIDE THE WAVE?!!

AAAAAH !!!

WE'LL BE OUT SOON!! HOLD TIGHT!!!

...!!

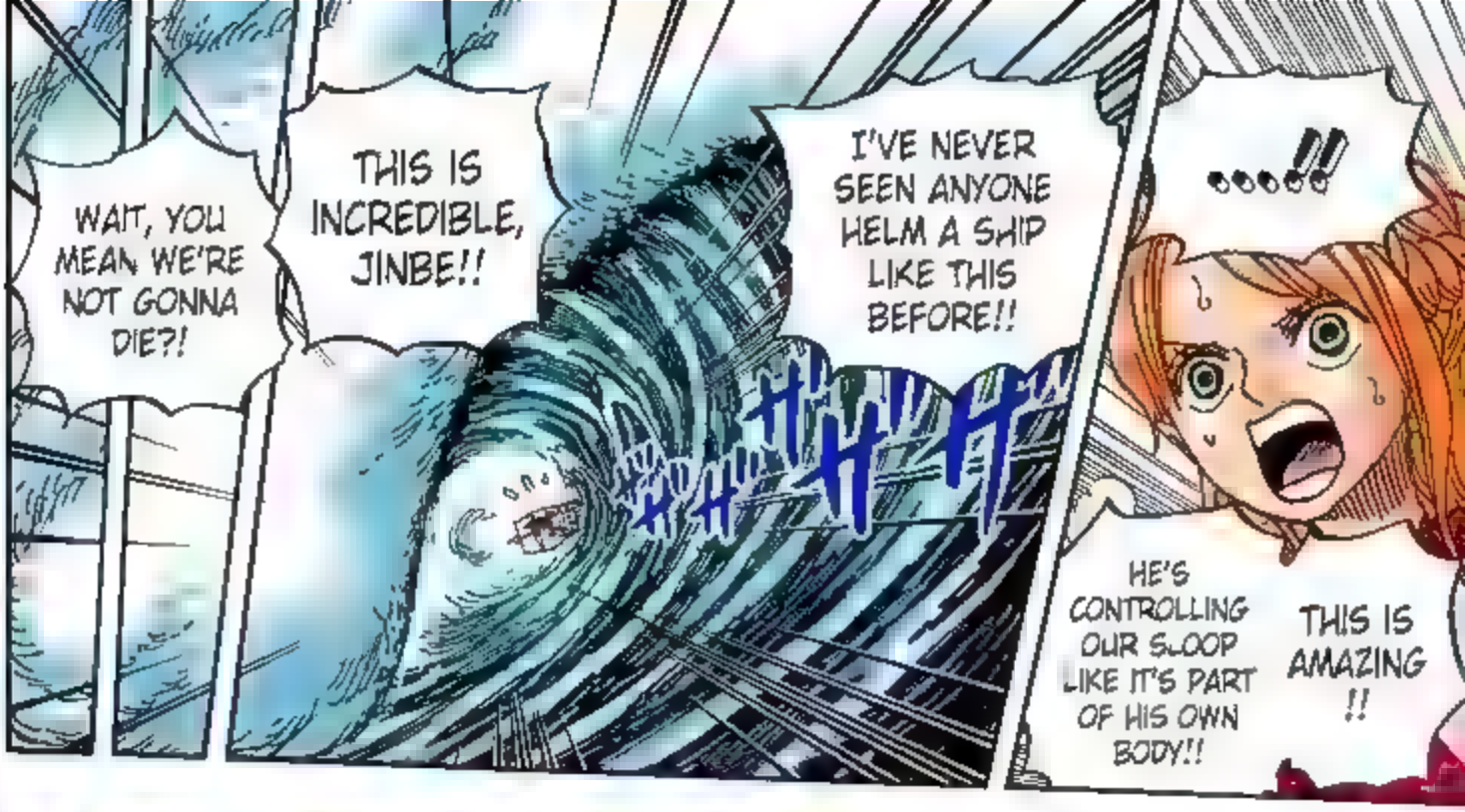
!

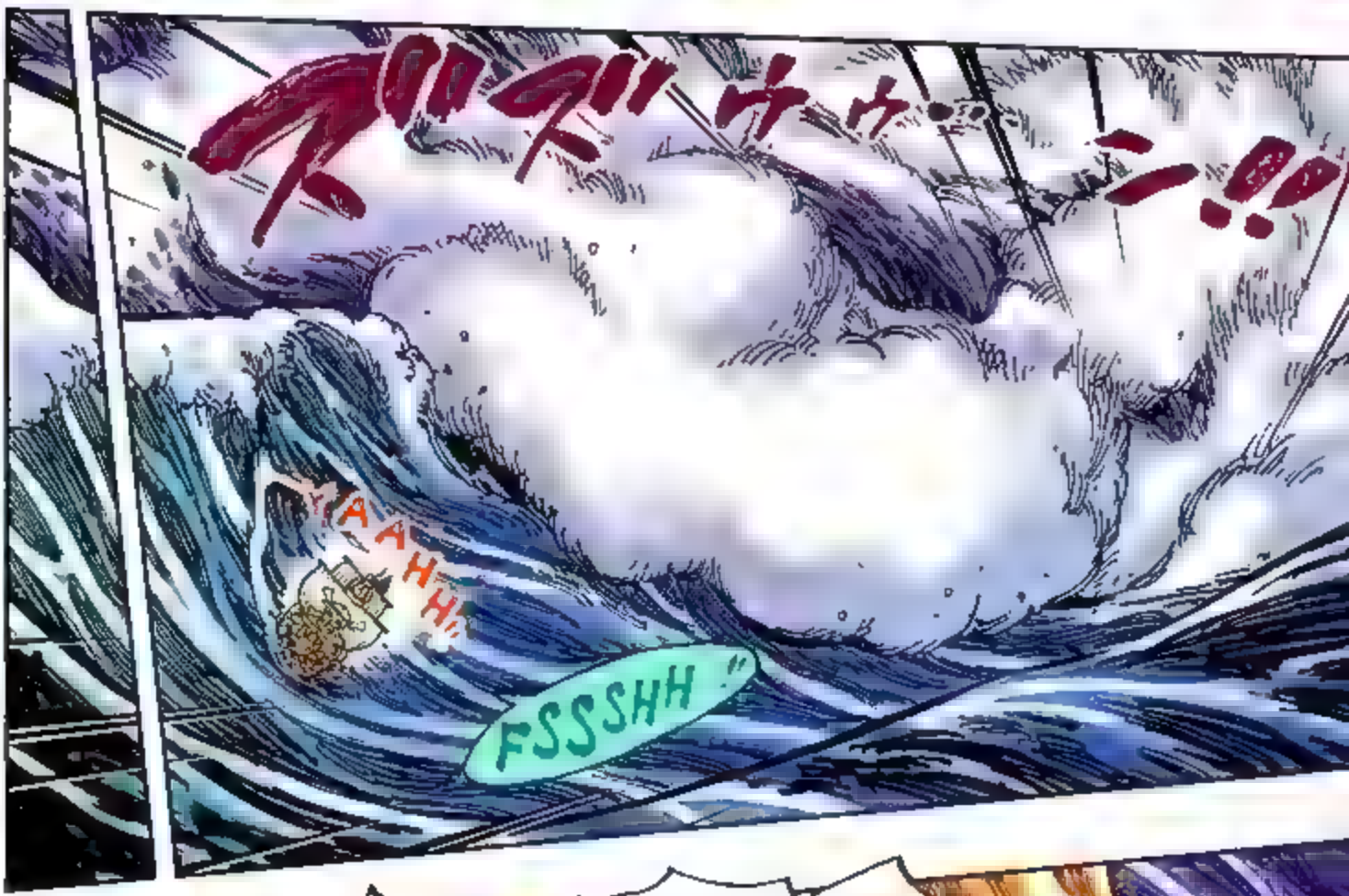
SO THIS IS THE AFTERLIFE... IT'S SO BEAUTIFUL...

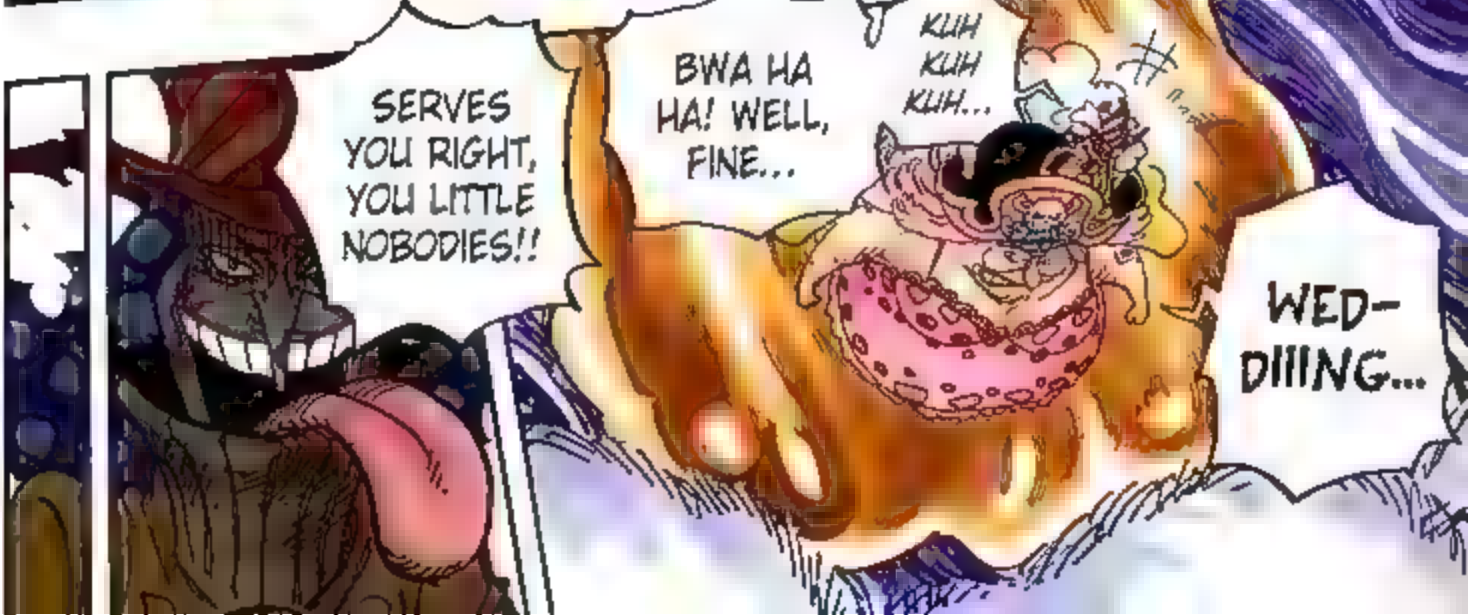
THIS IS QUITE A GOOD SHIP!!

THE *GREEN ROOM* IS A BRIEF WAVE ROOM THAT FORMS INSIDE THE COLLAPSING WAVE.

WHEN I WAS A BOY, WE FISH-MEN FOUND IT THE PERFECT PLACE TO PLAY.

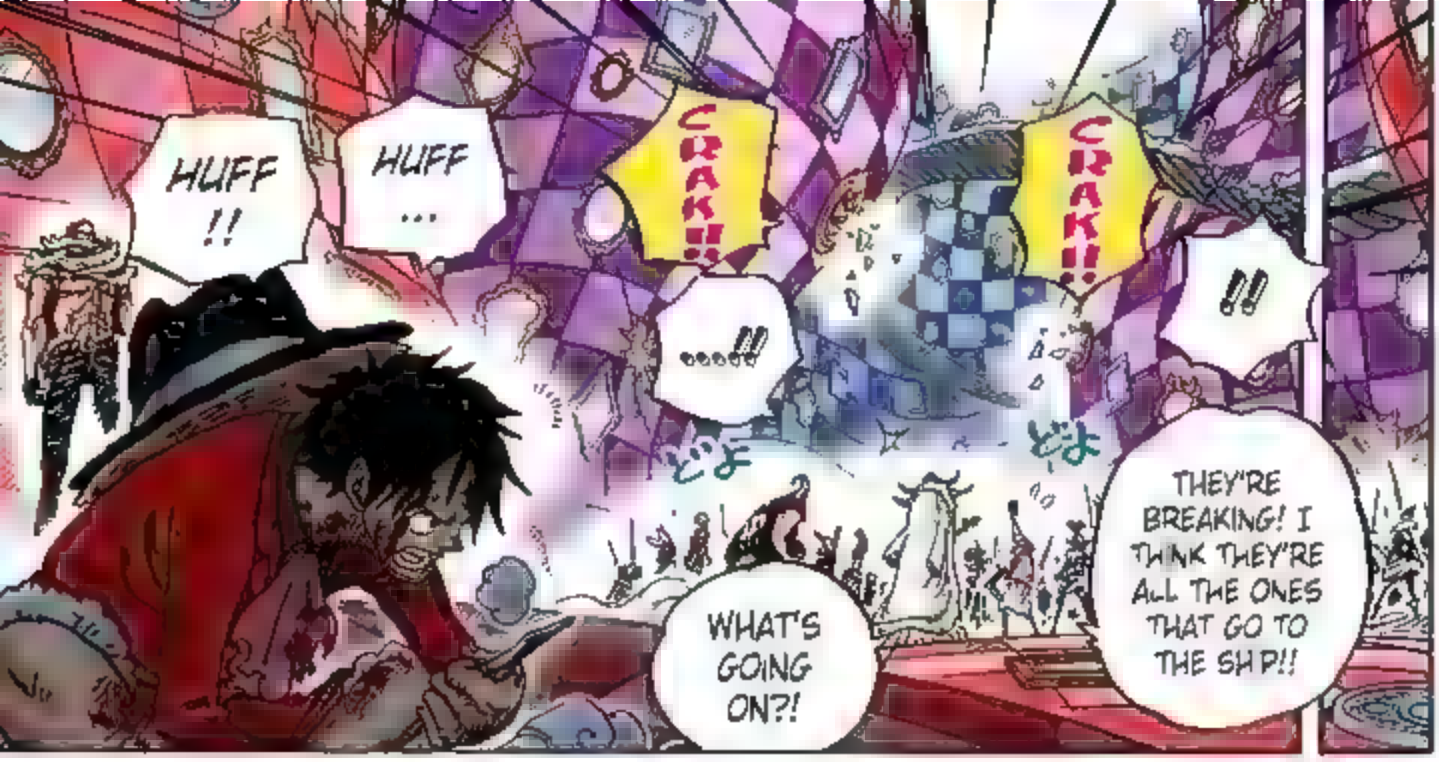

WAIT, YOU MEAN WE'RE NOT GONNA DIE?!
THIS IS INCREDIBLE, JINBE!!
I'VE NEVER SEEN ANYONE HELM A SHIP LIKE THIS BEFORE!!
HHHHHH
...!!
HE'S CONTROLLING OUR SLOOP LIKE IT'S PART OF HIS OWN BODY!!
THIS IS AMAZING !!


AAHH!
FSSSHH

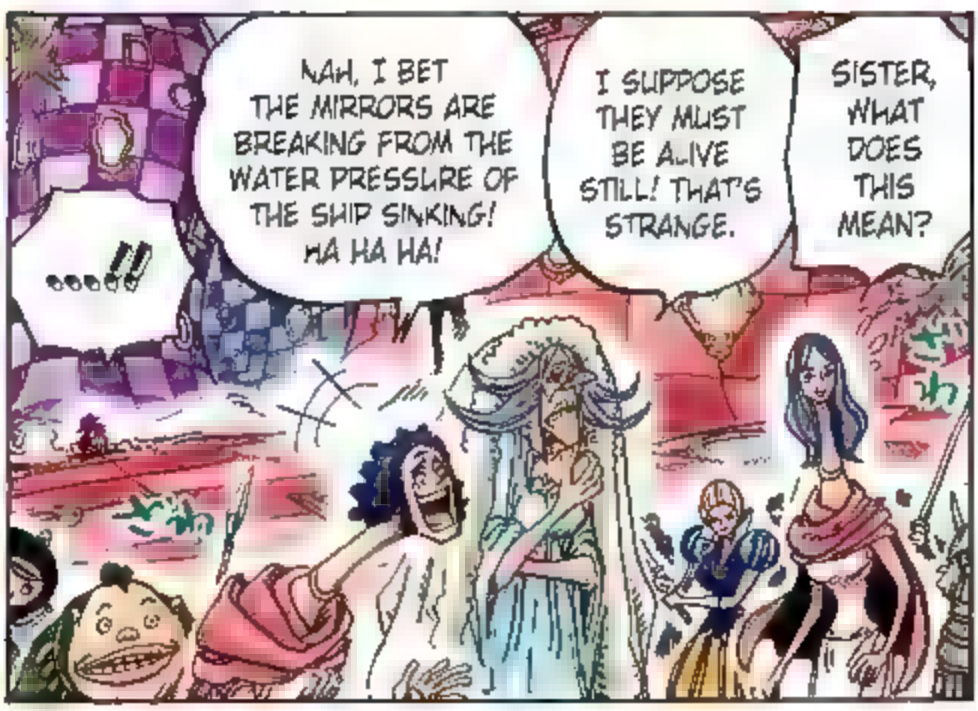

SERVES YOU RIGHT, YOU LITTLE NOBODIES!!
BWA HA HA! WELL, FINE...
KUH KUH KUH...
WED-DIIING...

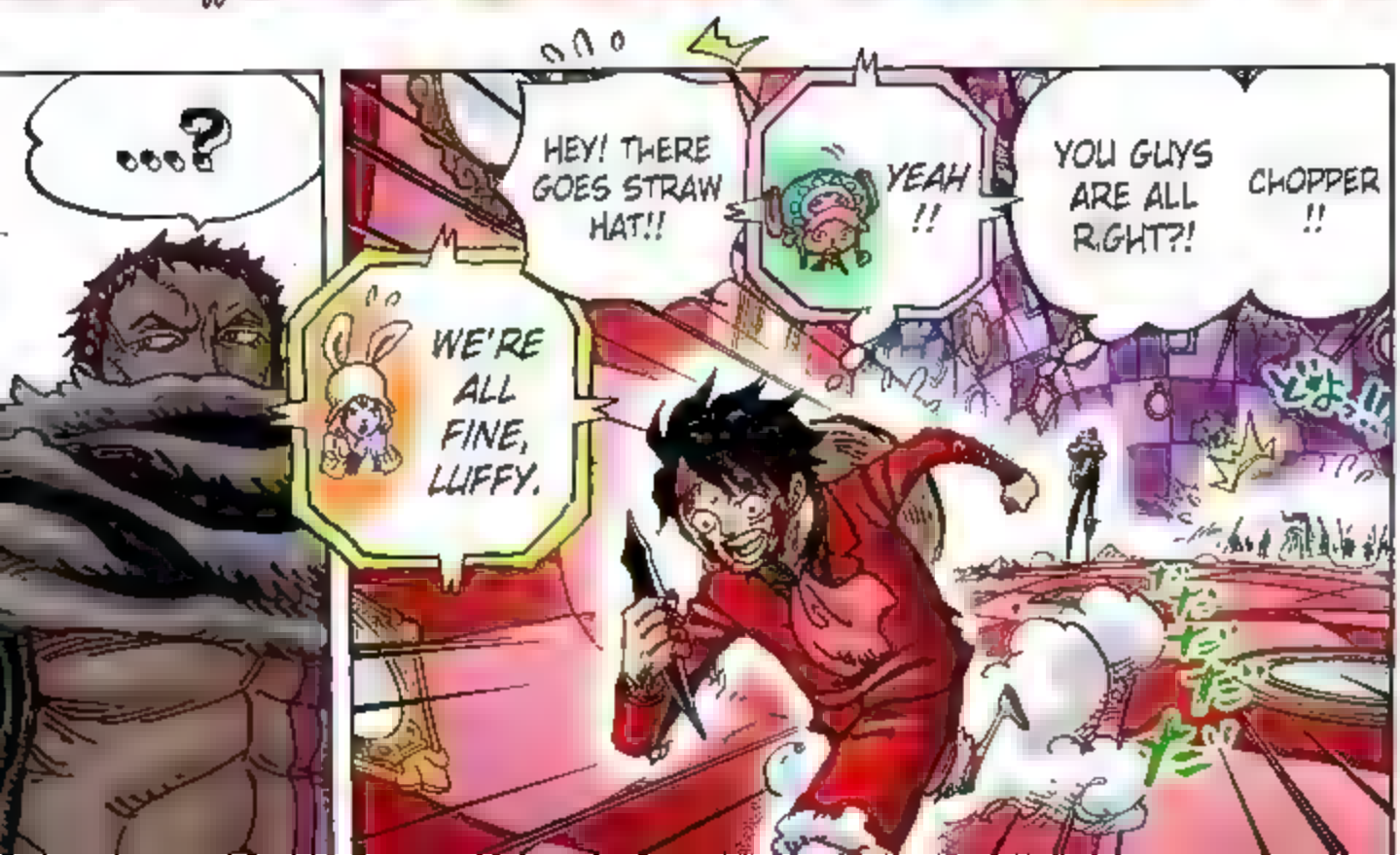
...
WE'VE GOT EVERYTHING CLEANED UP OVER HERE, KATAKURI!!
THIS IS PEROSPERO !!
WHAT ?!
THE OPERATION'S OFF, BOYS!!
WE WERE JUST ABOUT TO INVADE THE SHIP!!
OH DEAR..
SOUNDS LIKE OUR TARGET IS ALREADY SUNK.
CARROT !!
BROOK ?!
HEY! NAMI !!
...
CRAKK!
AAH! IT JUST SHAT-TERED!!
WHOA !!
THE MIRROR BROKE, SISTER!!
HUH?! ARE YOU SURE, SISTER?! IT DOESN'T LOOK LIKE SEAWATER THROUGH THIS MIRROR.

NOW LUFFY WON'T BE ABLE TO GET BACK HERE, NAMI!!
HUFF, HUFF..
NAMI...WHY DID YOU BREAK THE MIRROR?!!
I NEED TO FOCUS ON HIM!!!
DO YOU WANT TO MAKE THINGS HARDER FOR LUFFY?!
?!
HUFF, HUFF...
JUST BREAK THE OTHER MIRRORS ON THE SHIP! ALL OF THEM!!
BUT...!
!!
NOW HURRY !!!
THAT'S A CAPTAIN'S ORDER!!!

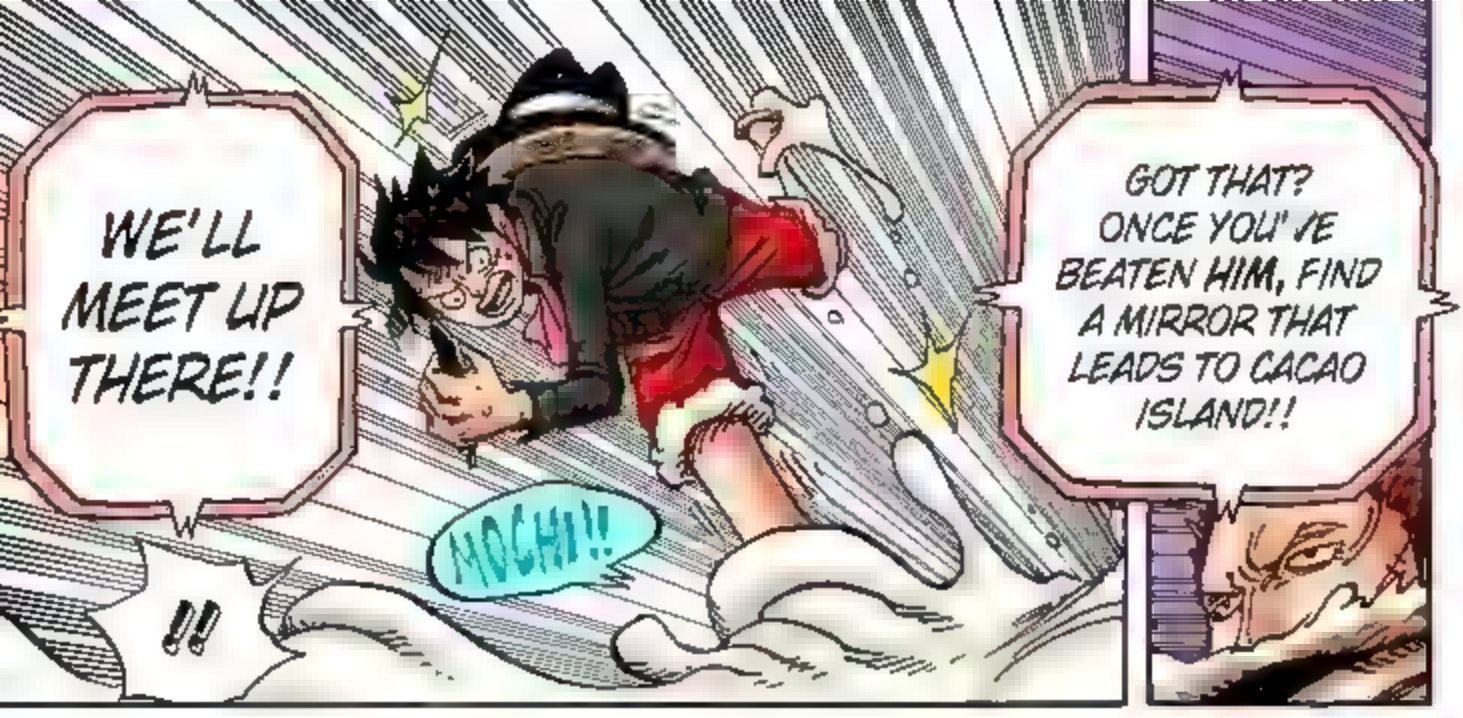

HUFF !!
HUFF ...
CRAK!!
CRAK!!
...!!
!!
どよ
どよ
WHAT'S GOING ON?!
THEY'RE BREAKING! I THINK THEY'RE ALL THE ONES THAT GO TO THE SHIP!!

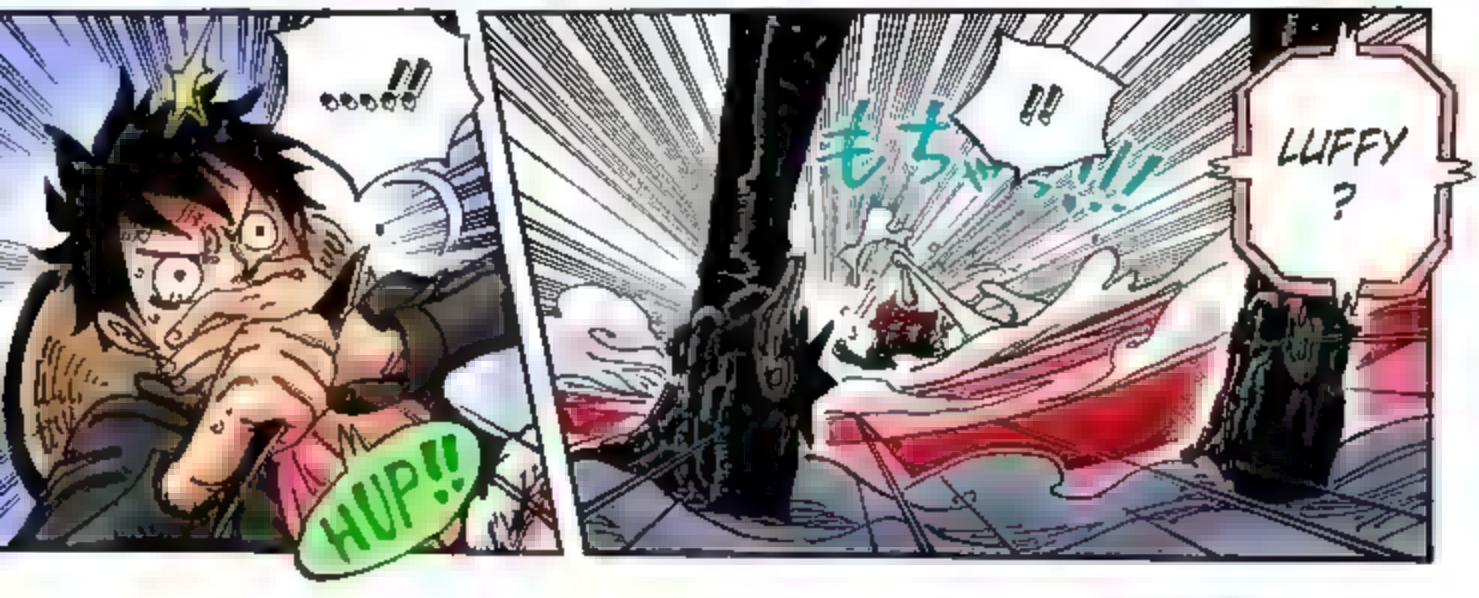
!
HEY, LUFFY!
WHISPER WHISPER
GET AWAY FROM THE ENEMY! I NEED TO TELL YOU SOMETHING!

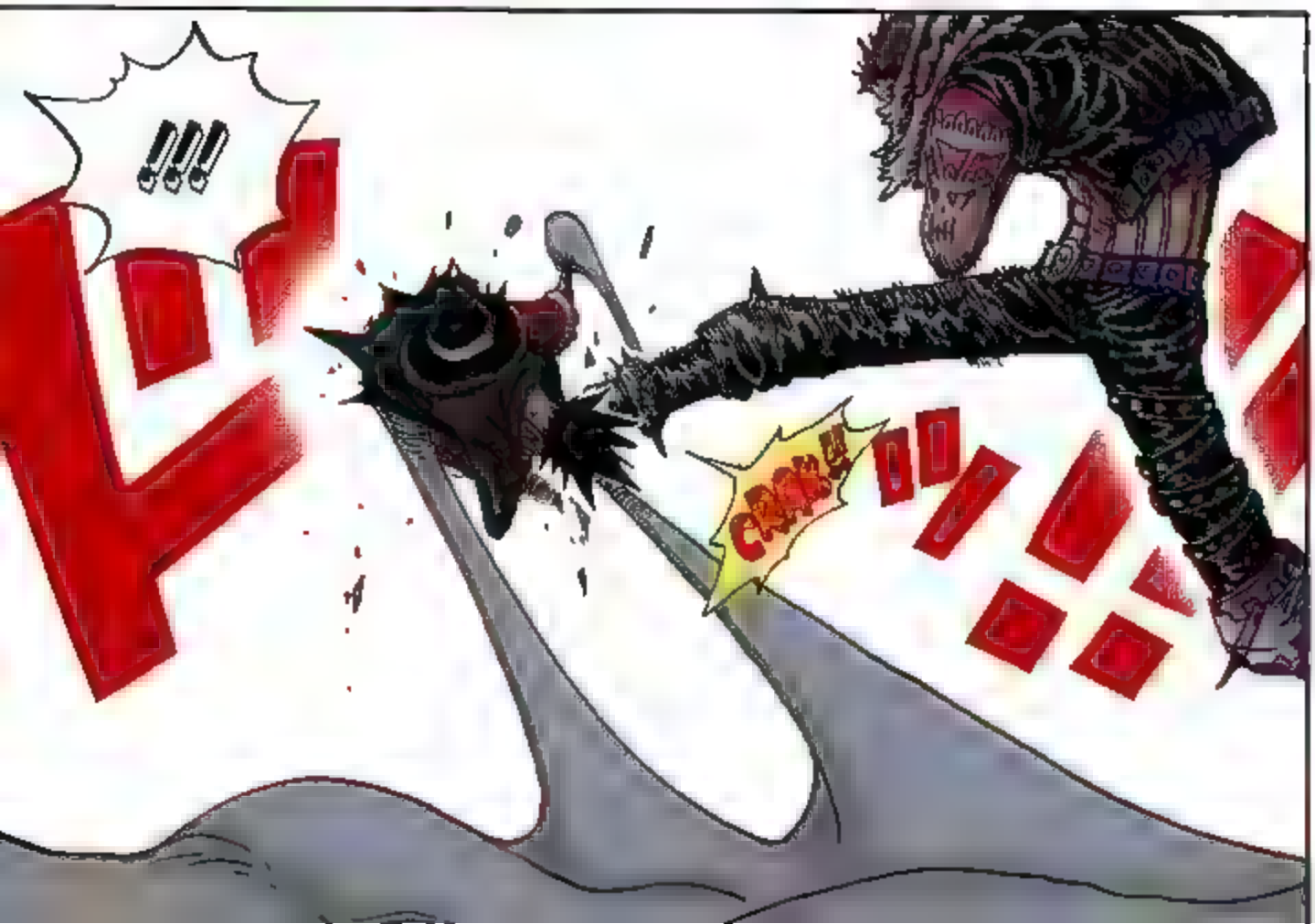

...!!
NAH, I BET THE MIRRORS ARE BREAKING FROM THE WATER PRESSURE OF THE SHIP SINKING! HA HA HA!
I SUPPOSE THEY MUST BE ALIVE STILL! THAT'S STRANGE.
SISTER, WHAT DOES THIS MEAN?
ざわ


...?
HEY! THERE GOES STRAW HAT!!
YEAH !!
YOU GUYS ARE ALL RIGHT?!
CHOPPER !!
WE'RE ALL FINE, LUFFY.
どよっ!!
だだだだだ

WHAT HAPPENED ?!
THE CANDY GUY SAID THAT HE SANK THE SUNNY!!
WE THOUGHT SO TOO!! BUT JINBE WAS JUST SO COOL! YOU SHOULD'VE SEEN HIM!
...!!
LUFFY, WE'VE BROKEN ALL THE MIRRORS ON THE SHIP!!
OKAY! THAT'S GREAT!
NOW THE ENEMY CAN'T INVADE US OVER HERE...
...BUT YOU ALSO CAN'T RETURN TO THE SHIP!!
YEAH !!
HUFF !!
THAT'S FINE!! I'LL FIND A WAY TO...
NO, YOU WON'T! YOU DON'T HAVE A PLAN!
LISTEN TO ME, LUFFY!!
SANJI'S ON CACAO ISLAND NOW, WORKING ON ANOTHER CAKE!
WE'RE GOING TO HEAD THERE!!
IT'S GOING TO TAKE AT LEAST TEN HOURS TO ARRIVE!
THAT'S ONE O'CLOCK IN THE MORNING!


WE'LL MEET UP THERE!!
!!
MOCHI!!
GOT THAT? ONCE YOU'VE BEATEN HIM, FIND A MIRROR THAT LEADS TO CACAO ISLAND!!

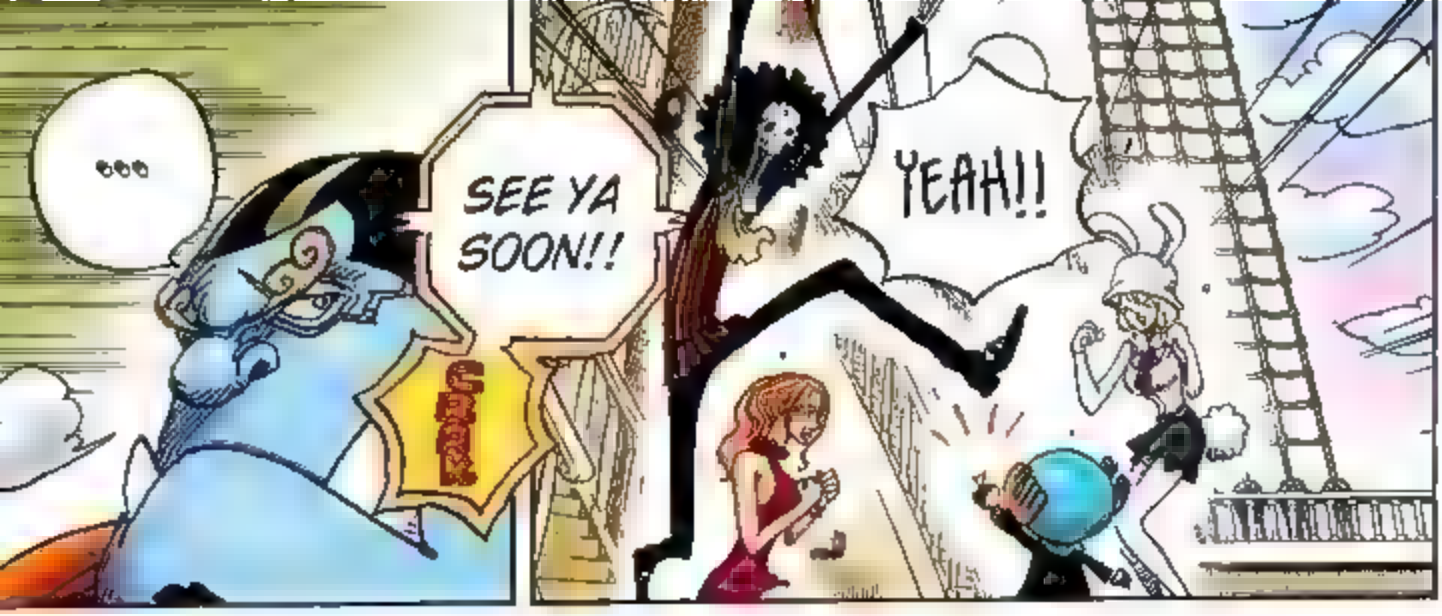

...!!
HUP!!
もちゃ!!!
!!
LUFFY ?

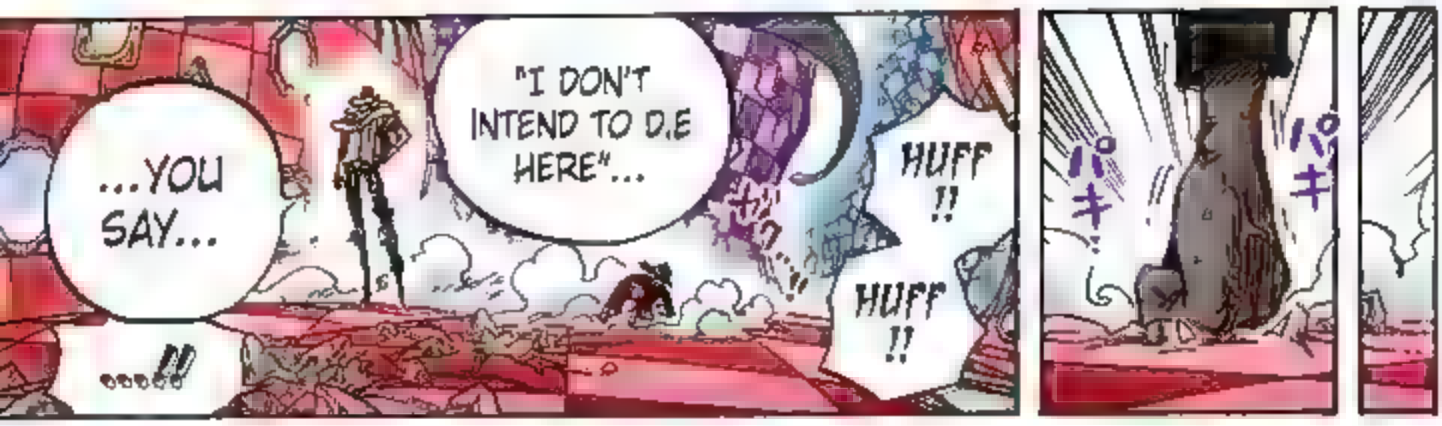

!!!
CRACK!!

SKWEEZ
—!!!
CRAKK!
—!!!
LUFFY? DID SOMETHING HAPPEN?
ボタボタ

WILLOW MOCHI.
HUP!!
—!!

DRIP
DRIP
...!!
...!!
—!!
SHWOOP
—!!
C...
COME BACK SOON, YOU GUYS!
!!
THIS'LL BE OVER QUICK...AND I'M GONNA GET BORED JUST WAITING AROUND!!


...
SEE YA SOON!!
YEAH!!


...YOU SAY...
"I DON'T INTEND TO D.E HERE"...
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
パキ
パキ

...!! I DON'T INTEND TO DIE HERE!!!
HRR!!
SHALL I TAKE THAT TO BE YOUR LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT?
ズズ...

SBS Question Corner

(420 Land, Hong Kong)

Q: I can't even imagine the taste of the various drinks that Smoothie squeezes, but there's one that I **can** envision! The giraffe! Or in its Japanese form, "Kirin"! Just like that popular adult beverage. Are you a fan too, Odacchi?

--RyotaEhara

A: I sure am! You figured that out pretty well. Stussy even mentions its smooth mouthfeel in the bottom panel. How very strange that when you squeeze a **kirin**, you should receive **beer** instead! Boy, nothing hits the spot on a hot summer day like a cold pint of giraffe.

Q: Who's that sharp-toothed panda girl in Big Mom's forces?

--OP Girl

A: Ahh, that's the 19th daughter, Charlotte Poire. She's the twin sister of Galette, the Minister of Butter.

Galette

Poire

Q: Hello, Odacchi!! Tell us the age and height of Cracker and Smoothie, the two Sweet Generals!!

--MochiMochi Donuts

Q: Howdy, Odacchi!! Heeheehee…♡♡ I must admit I've become enraptured with Charlotte Perospero…♡♡ The more I see him, the more I fall in love…♡ Please tell me his height and his most and least favorite foods…♡♡♡

--I Love the Charlotte Family

A: Let's combine the two questions!

C. Perospero
Age 50
[10'11"]

Likes: Candy
Hates: Mint Candy

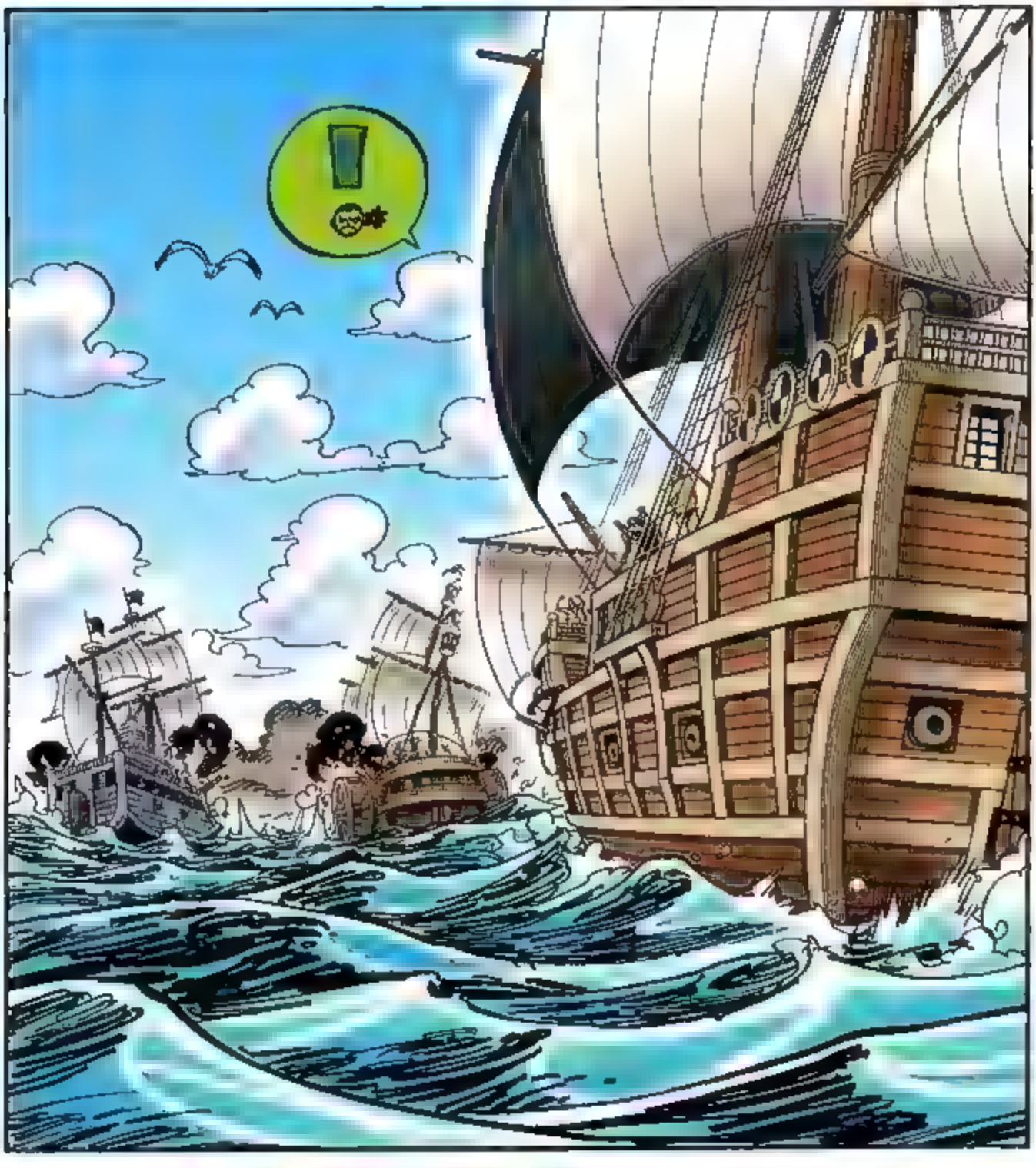
C. Cracker
Age 45
[10'1"]

Likes: Biscuit cookies
Hates: Kimchi, carbonated drinks

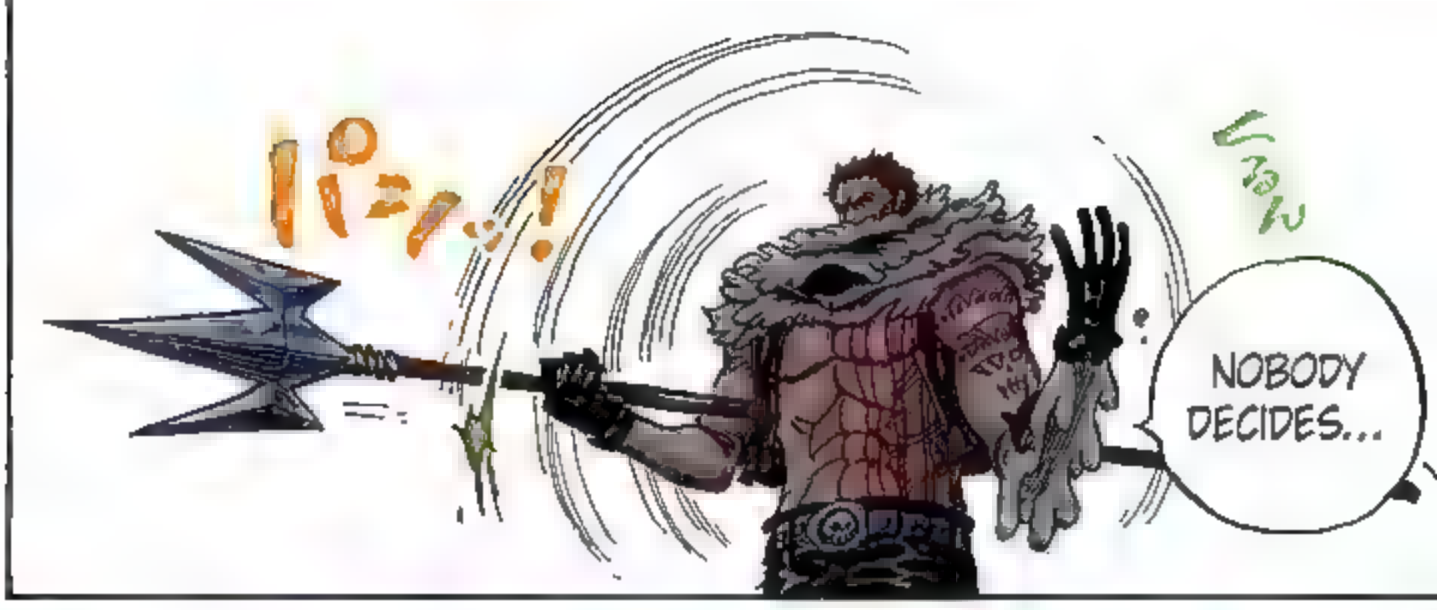
C. Smoothie
Age 35
[15'3"]

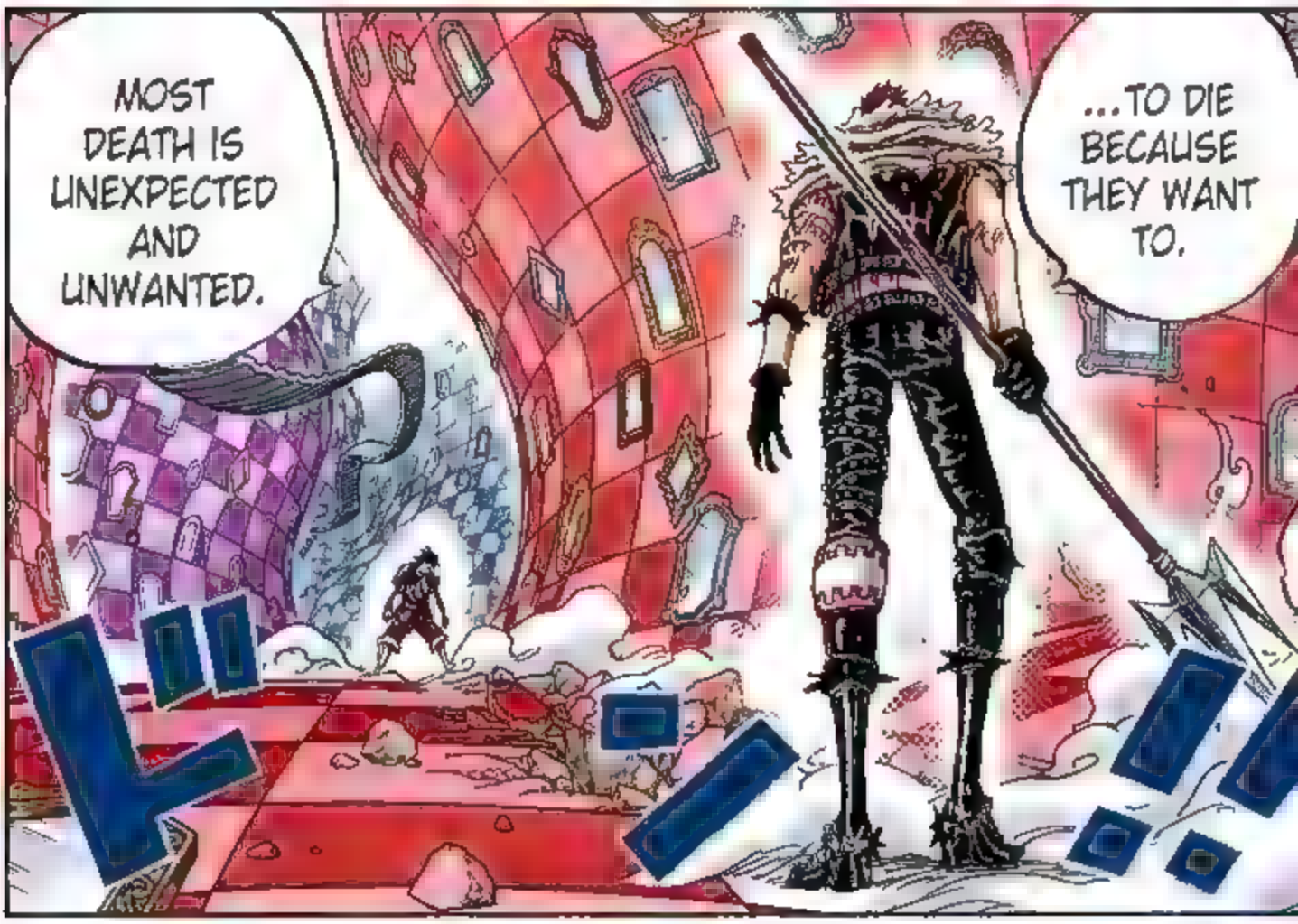
Likes: Smoothies
Hates: Meat

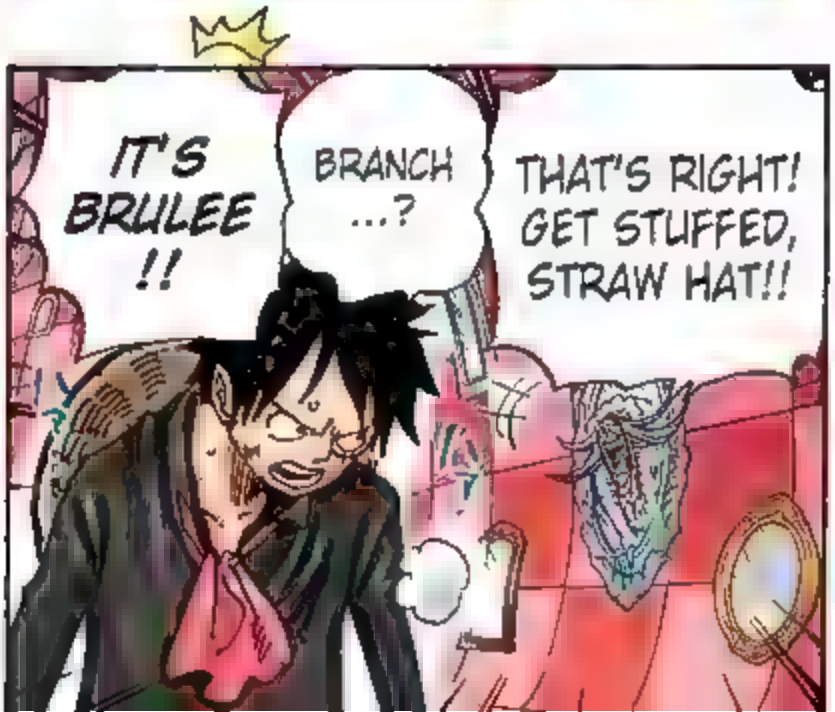
Chapter 882:
BEYOND THE EMPEROR'S EXPECTATIONS



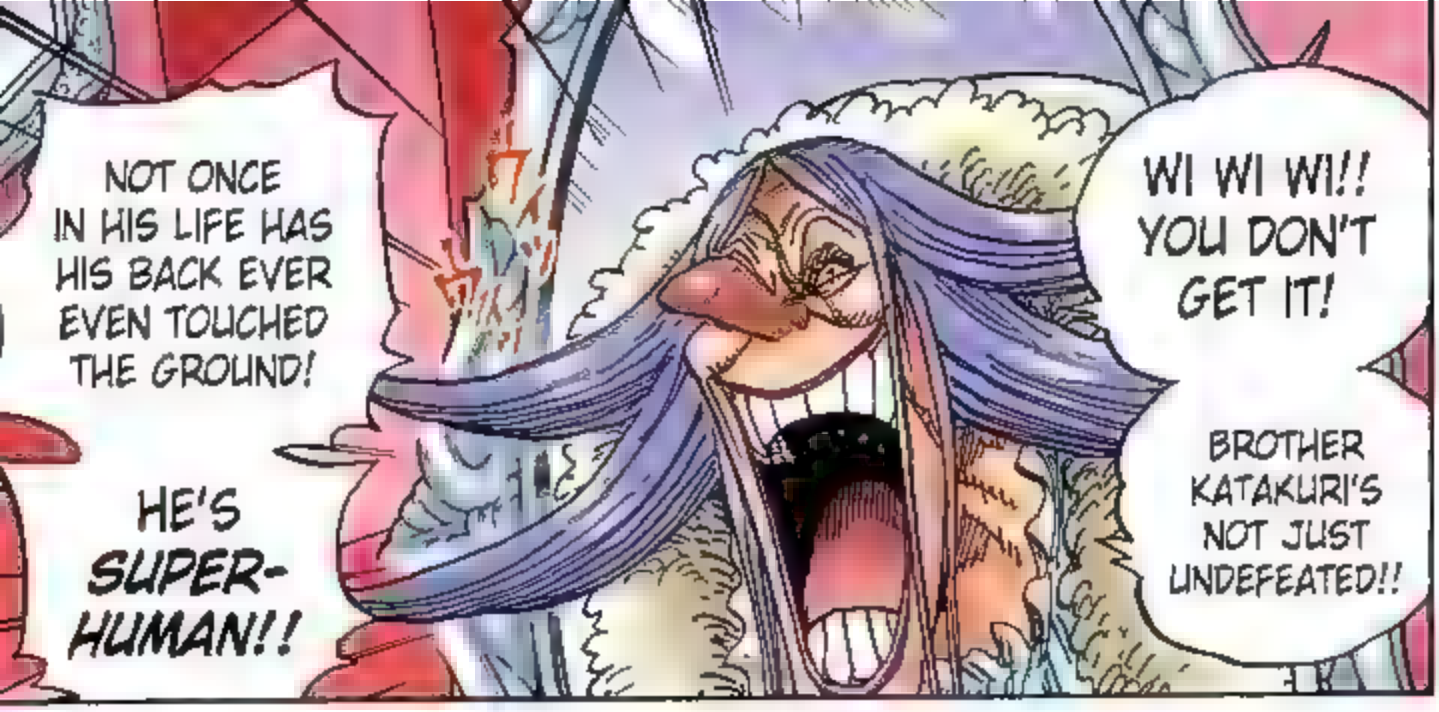
THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 16, IDEO: "TROUBLE WHILE SAILING ON THE SHIP FROM ORLUMBUS!!"

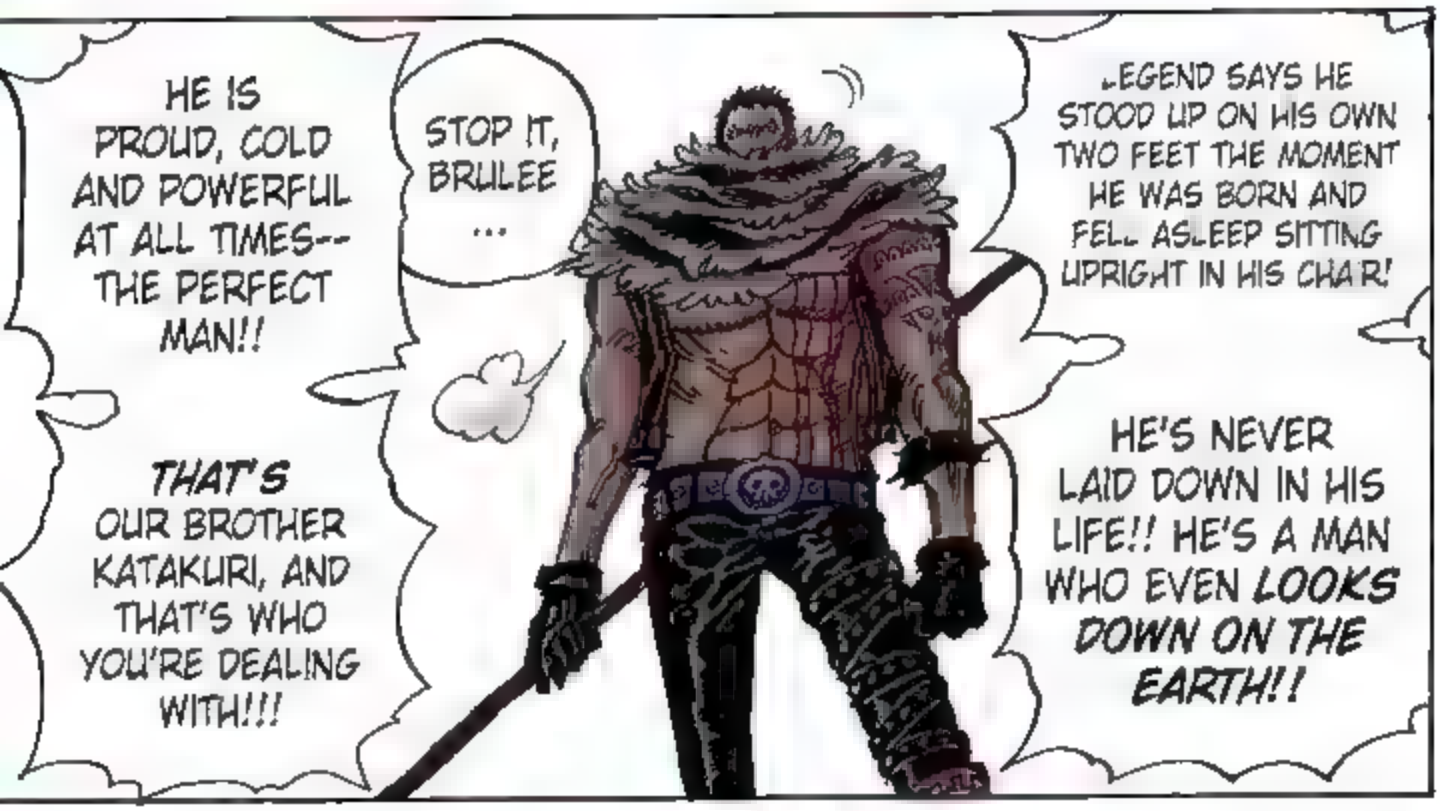

NOBODY DECIDES...


MOST DEATH IS UNEXPECTED AND UNWANTED.
...TO DIE BECAUSE THEY WANT TO.

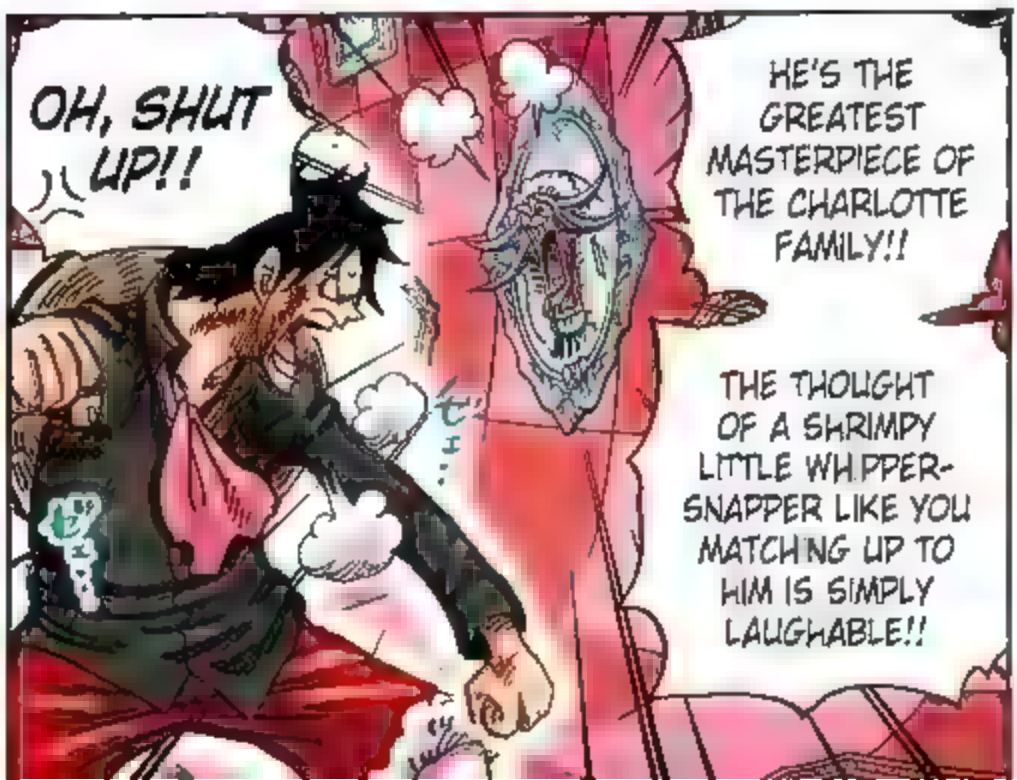

IT'S BRULEE !!
BRANCH ...?
THAT'S RIGHT! GET STUFFED, STRAW HAT!!

WI WI WI!
!
BLOOP


NOT ONCE IN HIS LIFE HAS HIS BACK EVER EVEN TOUCHED THE GROUND!
HE'S SUPER-HUMAN!!
WI WI WI!! YOU DON'T GET IT!
BROTHER KATAKURI'S NOT JUST UNDEFEATED!!

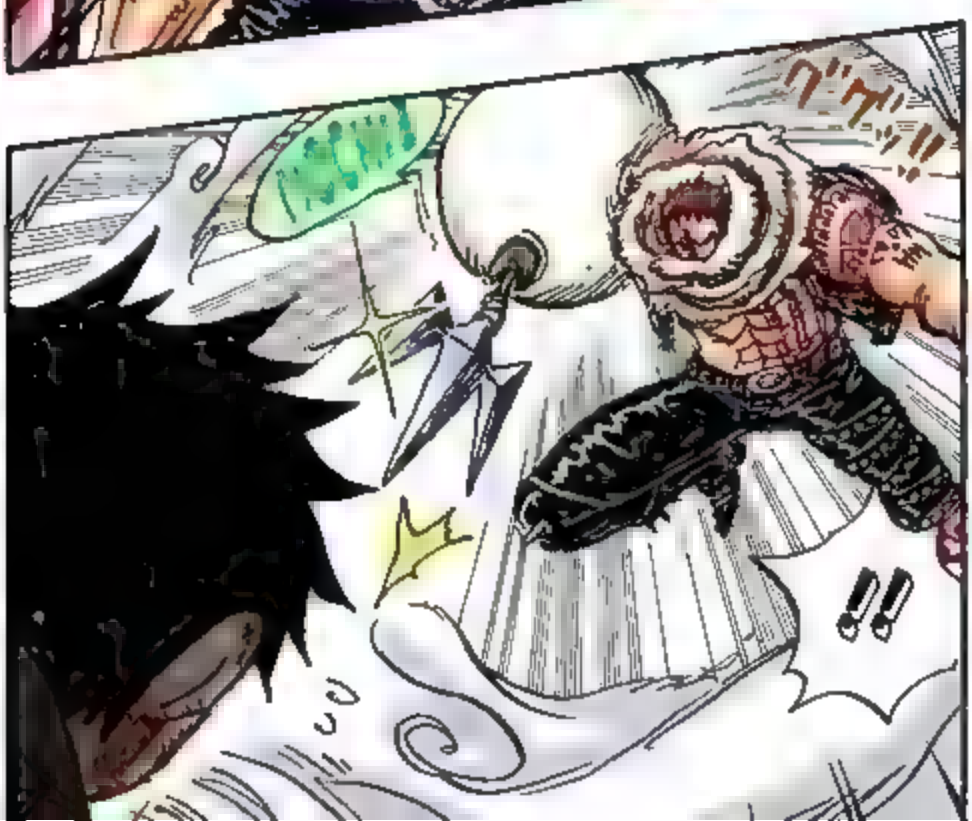

HE IS PROUD, COLD AND POWERFUL AT ALL TIMES-- THE PERFECT MAN!!
THAT'S OUR BROTHER KATAKURI, AND THAT'S WHO YOU'RE DEALING WITH!!!
STOP IT, BRULEE ...
LEGEND SAYS HE STOOD UP ON HIS OWN TWO FEET THE MOMENT HE WAS BORN AND FELL ASLEEP SITTING UPRIGHT IN HIS CHAIR!
HE'S NEVER LAID DOWN IN HIS LIFE!! HE'S A MAN WHO EVEN LOOKS DOWN ON THE EARTH!!

GET LOST!!

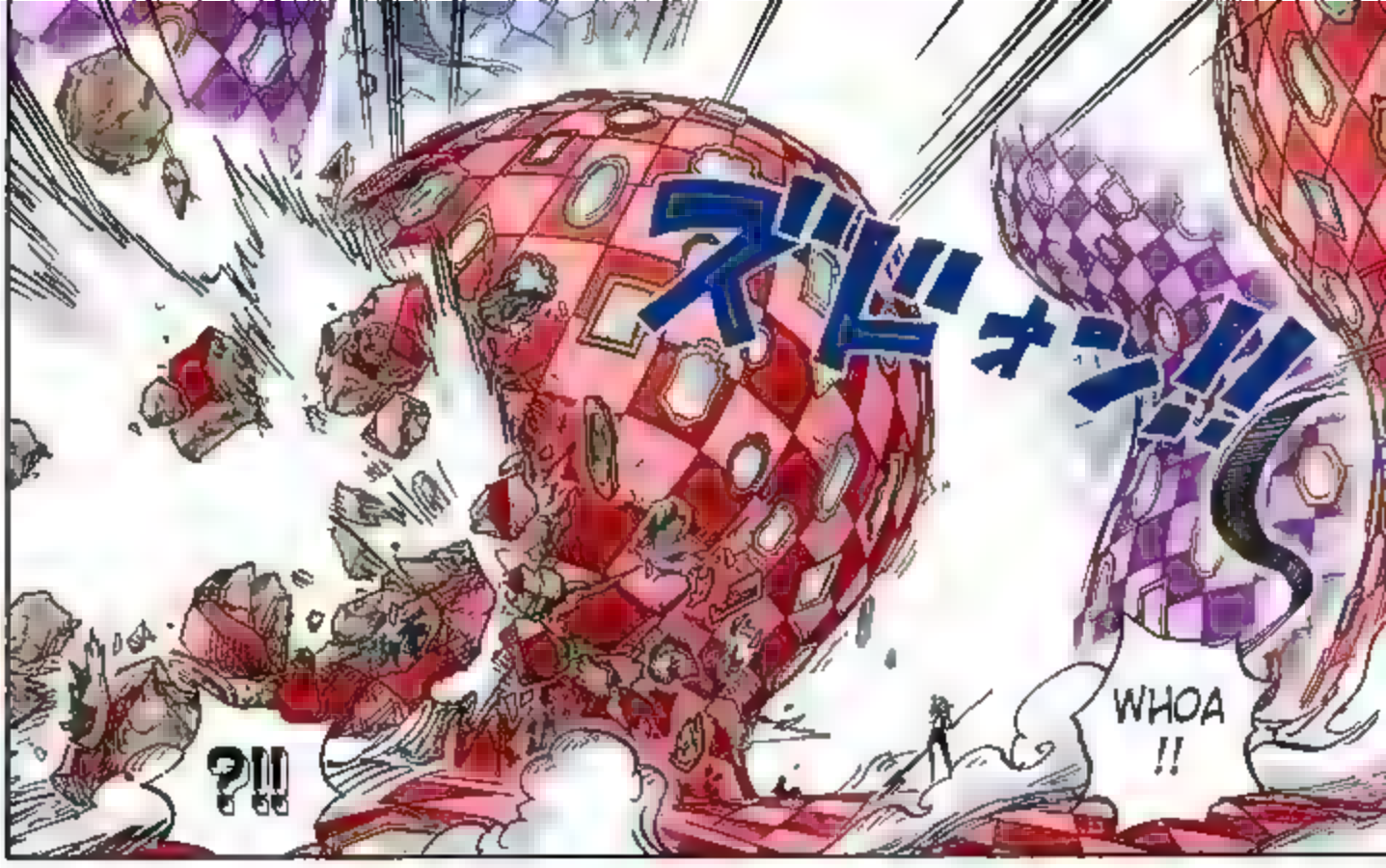

OH, SHUT UP!!
HE'S THE GREATEST MASTERPIECE OF THE CHARLOTTE FAMILY!!
THE THOUGHT OF A SHRIMPY LITTLE WHIPPER-SNAPPER LIKE YOU MATCHING UP TO HIM IS SIMPLY LAUGHABLE!!

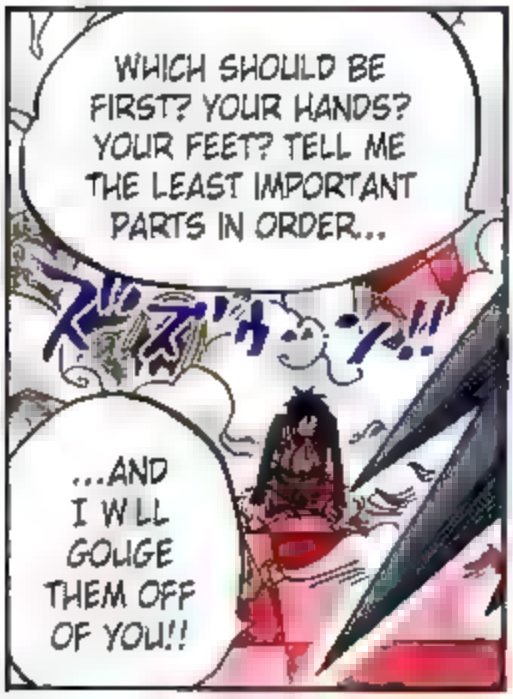
?!
BIG BROTHER !!
EEEEE!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING TO MY SISTER?
FWAP!!

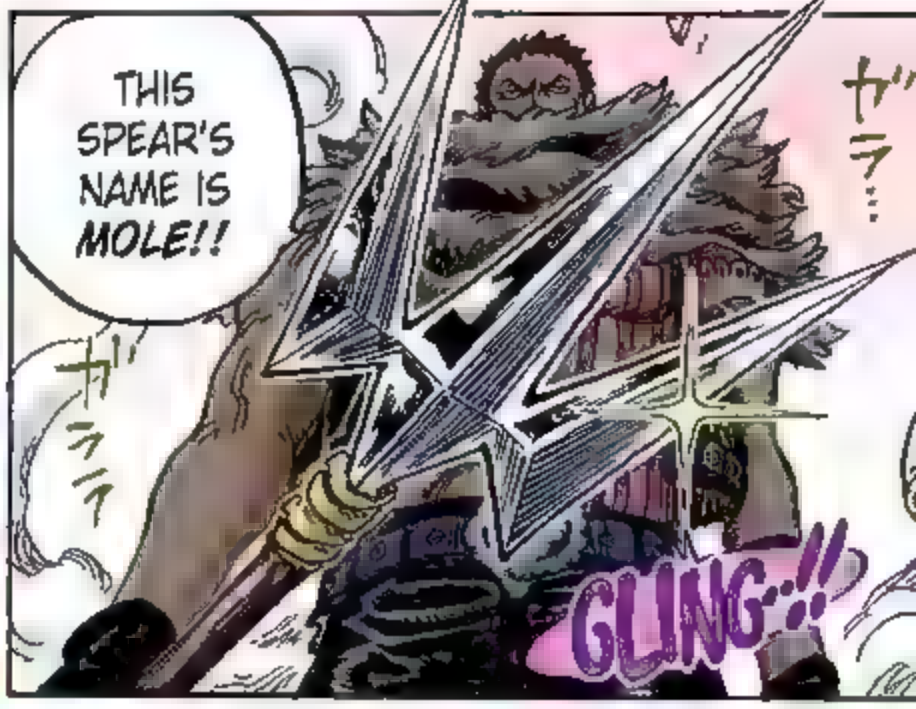
BWEH !!!

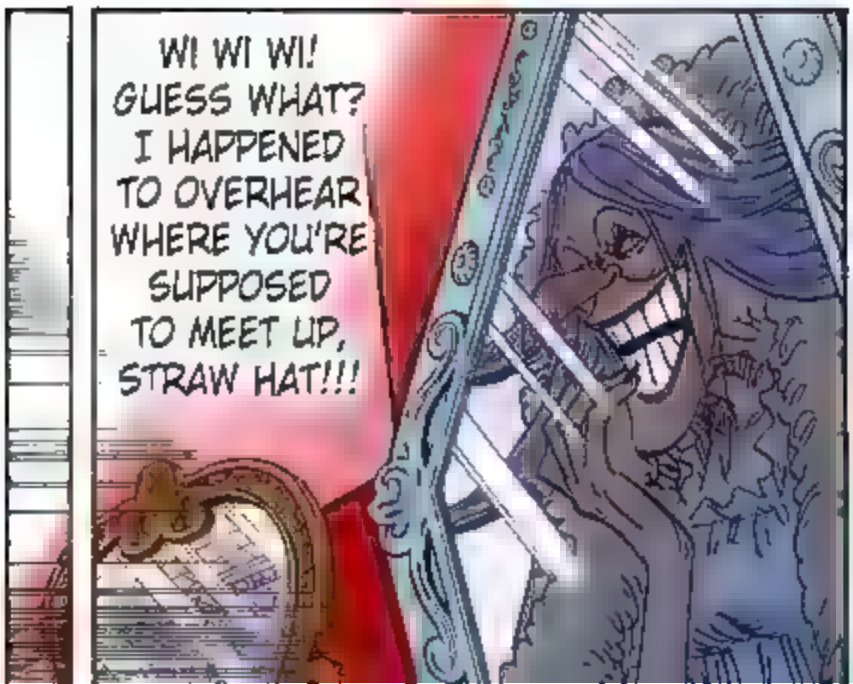

!!

MOCHI THRUST !!
WHOA !!
...!!
TH-THAT WAS CLOSE!!!
HUH?
CRIK CRIK
CRIK CRAK

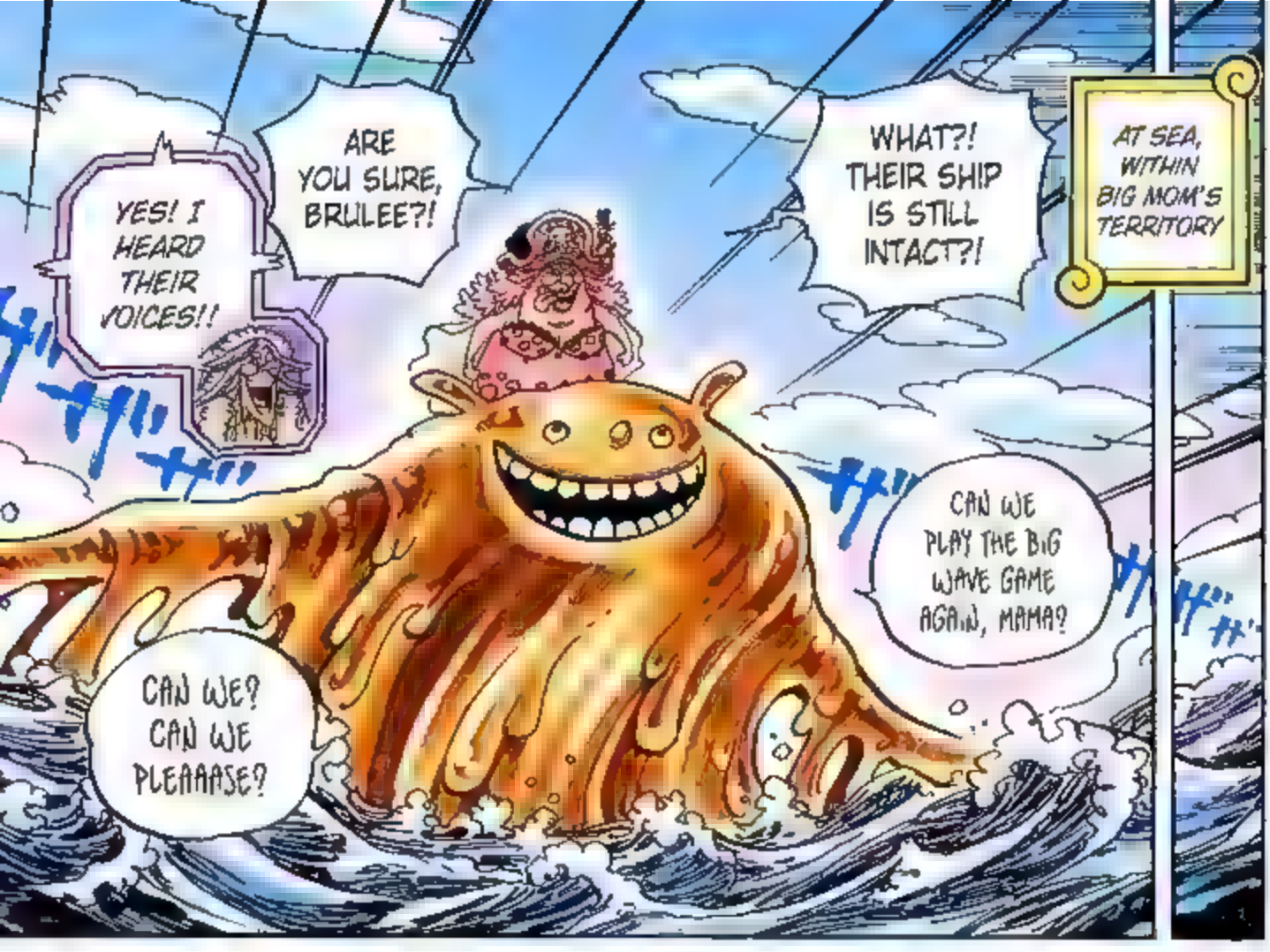

ズビオン!!!
?!!
WHOA !!

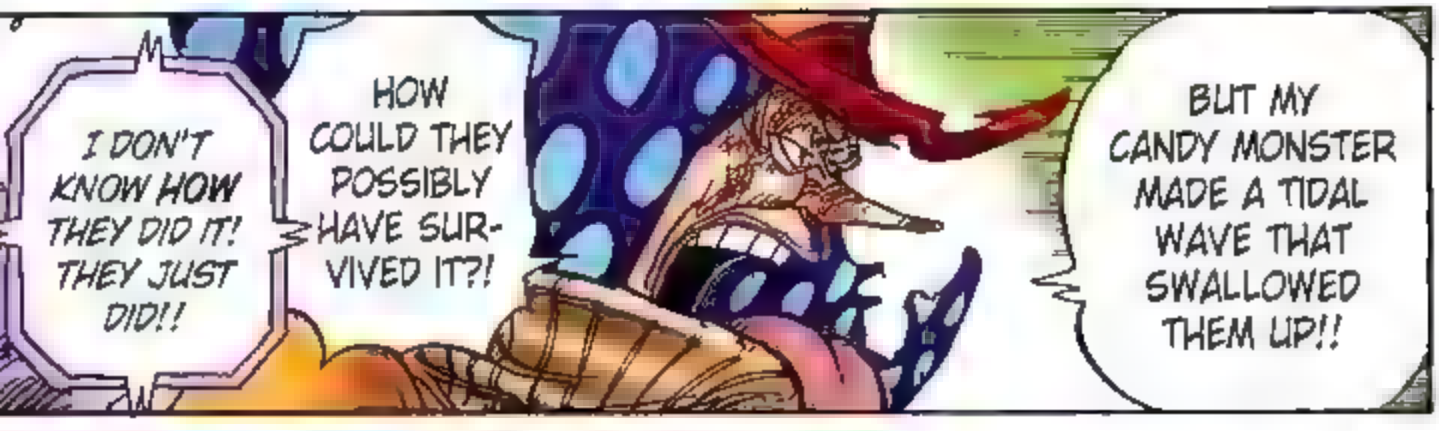

WHICH SHOULD BE FIRST? YOUR HANDS? YOUR FEET? TELL ME THE LEAST IMPORTANT PARTS IN ORDER...
ズバズバオーン!!
...AND I WILL GOUGE THEM OFF OF YOU!!

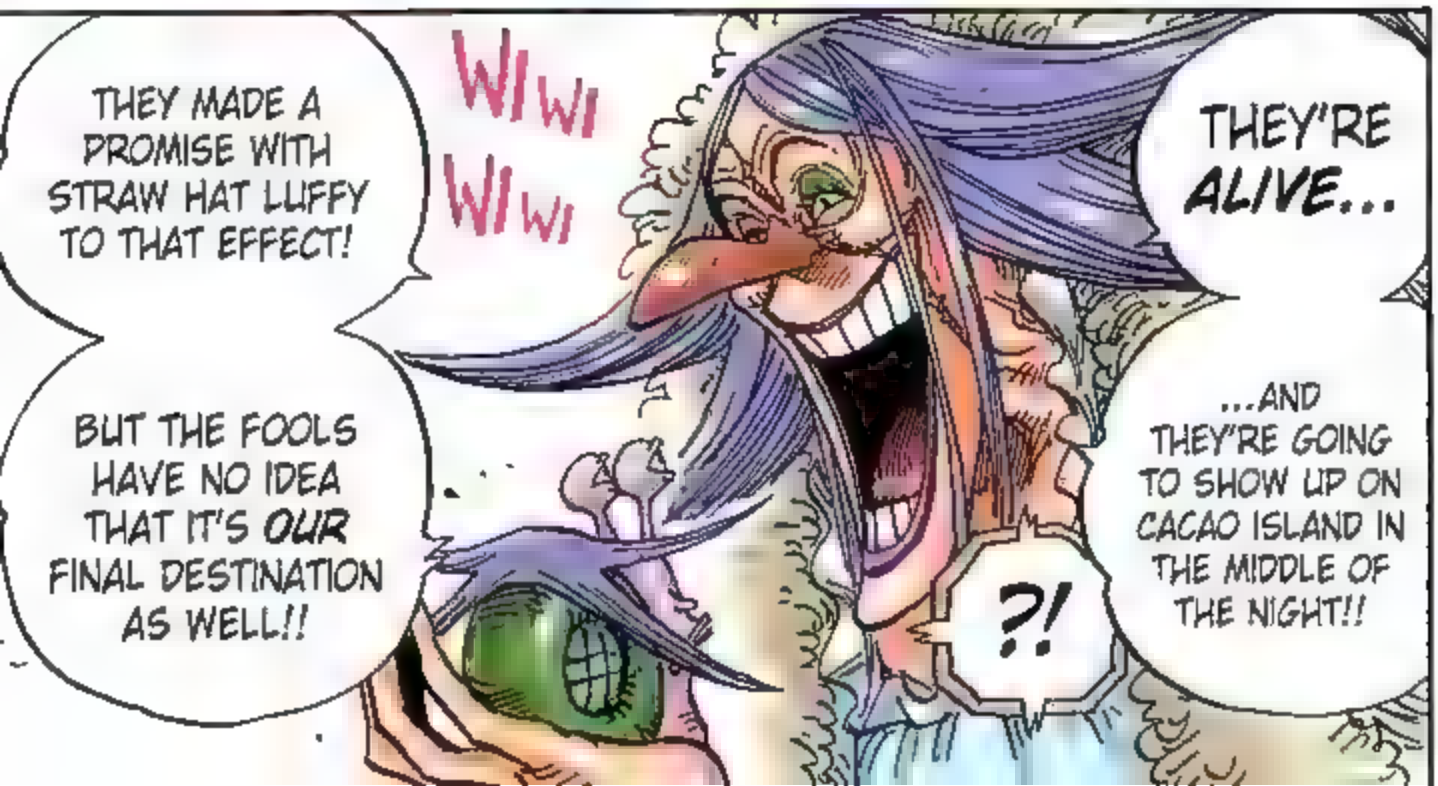

THIS SPEAR'S NAME IS MOLE!!
ガラ…
ガラン
GLING!!!


WI WI WI! GUESS WHAT? I HAPPENED TO OVERHEAR WHERE YOU'RE SUPPOSED TO MEET UP, STRAW HAT!!!

YOU SHUT UP!!!
START WITH HIS HEAD, BROTHER!!


AT SEA, WITHIN BIG MOM'S TERRITORY
WHAT?! THEIR SHIP IS STILL INTACT?!
ARE YOU SURE, BRULEE?!
YES! I HEARD THEIR VOICES!!
CAN WE PLAY THE BIG WAVE GAME AGAIN, MAMA?
CAN WE? CAN WE PLEAAASE?


BUT MY CANDY MONSTER MADE A TIDAL WAVE THAT SWALLOWED THEM UP!!
HOW COULD THEY POSSIBLY HAVE SURVIVED IT?!
I DON'T KNOW HOW THEY DID IT! THEY JUST DID!!


THEY'RE ALIVE...
WIWI WIWI
?!
...AND THEY'RE GOING TO SHOW UP ON CACAO ISLAND IN THE MIDDLE OF THE NIGHT!!
THEY MADE A PROMISE WITH STRAW HAT LUFFY TO THAT EFFECT!
BUT THE FOOLS HAVE NO IDEA THAT IT'S OUR FINAL DESTINATION AS WELL!!

CLICK!!
MAMA! YOUR LONG-DESIRED CAKE CAN BE FOUND ON CACAO ISLAND!!
PUDDING'S BAKING A NEW CAKE THERE! HOWEVER THIS ALL PLAYS OUT, IT'LL HAPPEN ON THAT ISLAND!!
WED-DIIIING ...
HUH ?
NO, NO--WAIT! WHERE ARE YOU GOING, MAMA?!
SNIFF SNIFF
WE CAN'T HAVE ANY DETOURS!! THAT'S NUTS ISLAND!!
THE SHIP'S NOT HEADING OVER THERE!!
THE CAKE IS BEING TAKEN TO CACAO ISLAND!!
THE MIRRO-WORLD
AAH!!
AIEEE !!
WHOA !!

ZWIP!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
KWING!!
TUG!!

ドゴ

!!!

FLOWING MOCHI!!!

HUFF !!

YOU ALWAYS ATTACK RIGHT IN THE SPOT WHERE I'M GOING TO DODGE!!

DAMMIT !!

MY POWERS ARE AWAKENED.

NATURALLY.

ドドドド...

IT'S THAT THING DOF-A-MINGO DID!!

THE GROUND TURNED INTO MOCHI!!!

THE SAME GOES FOR ME.

?!

IT MAKES EVERYTHING TWICE AS TIRING!!

THAT SOUNDS INTERESTING...

GEAR FOUR?

CHOMP!!

!!!

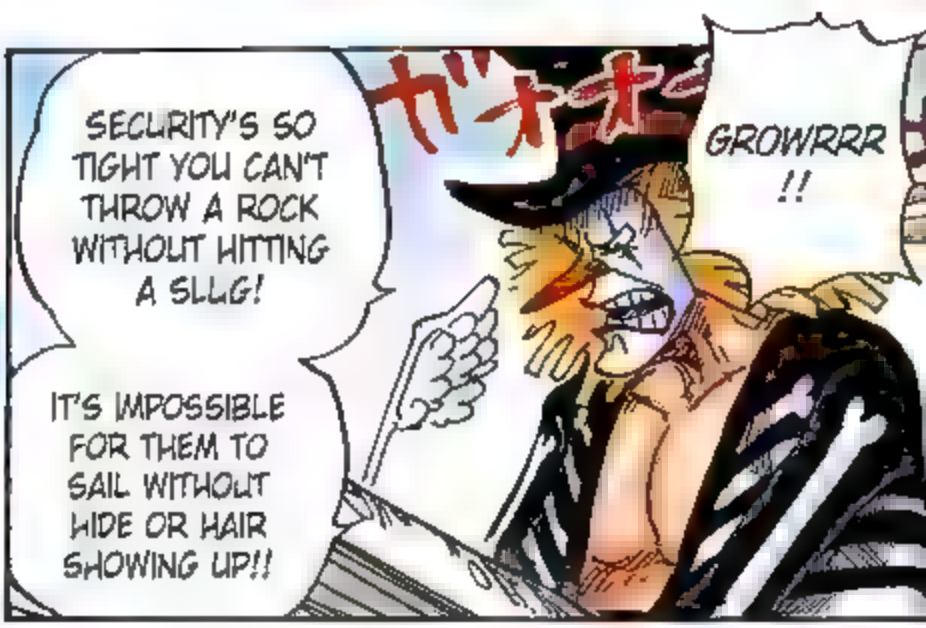
UH-OH!!

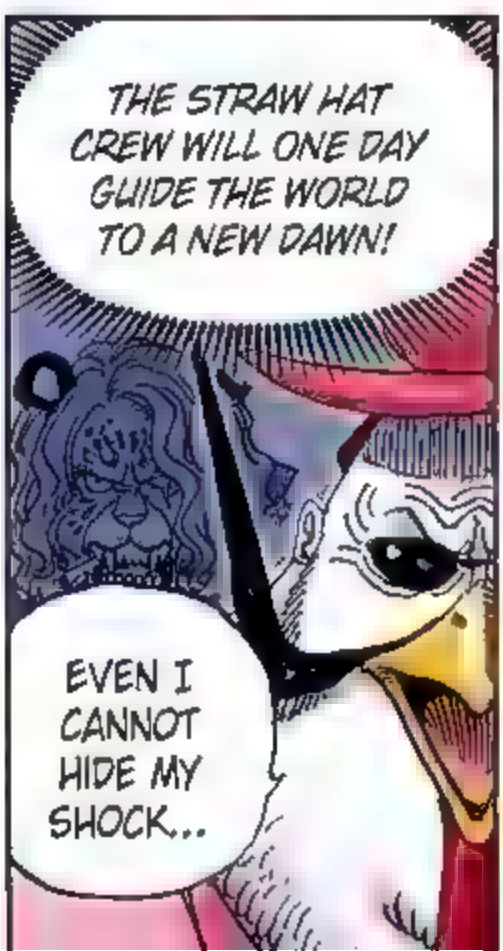
IT'S STRESS-FUL.

I'VE NEVER HAD SOMEONE AVOID SO MANY OF MY ATTACKS.

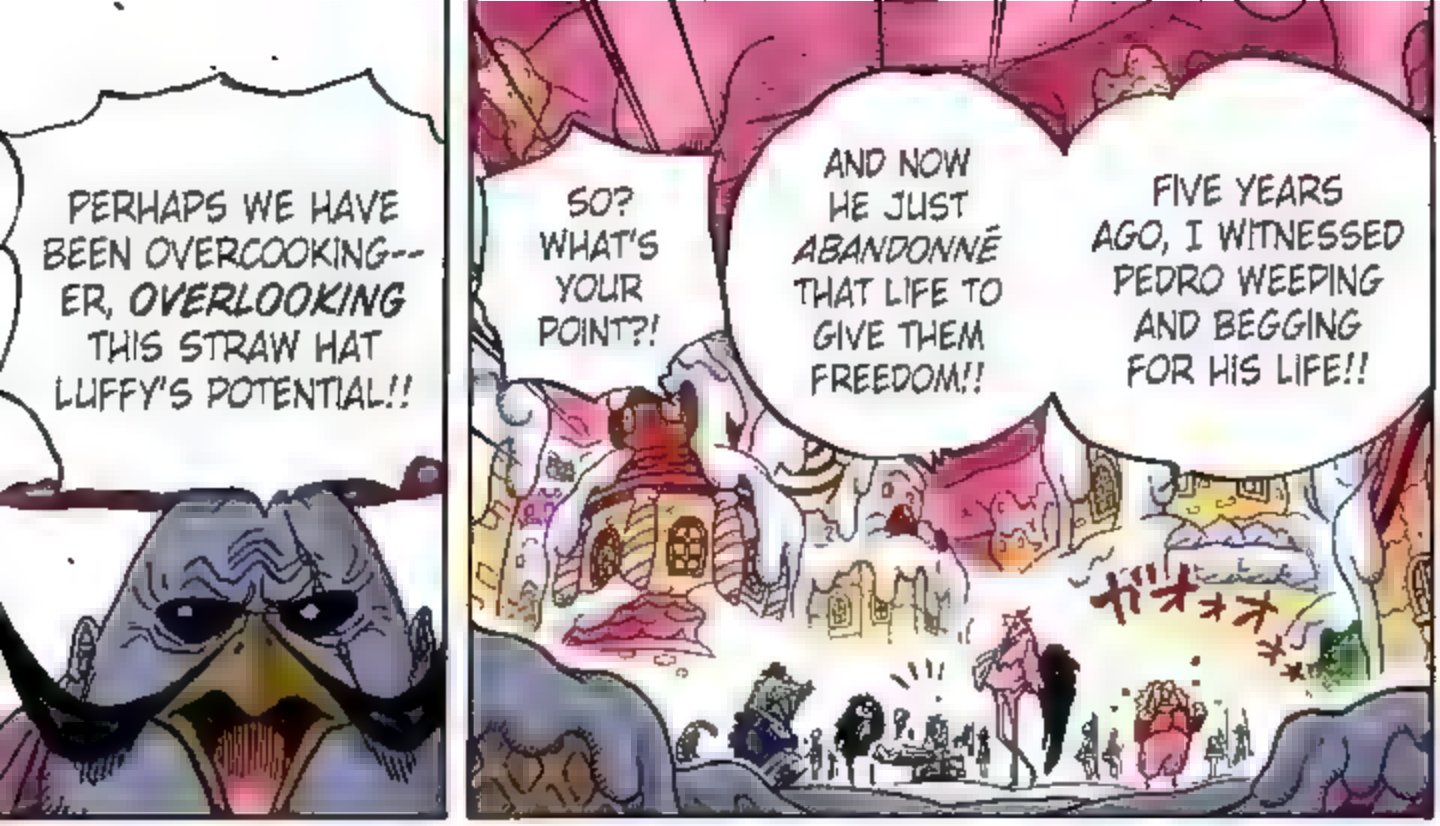
WE'RE NOT GETTING ANY UPDATES ON THE LOCATION OF THE STRAW HATS' SHIP!
GROWR !!
THAT'S STRANGE.
SWEET CITY, WHOLE CAKE ISLAND
WHAT ARE THE TERRITORY SEA SLUGS DOING?!
GROWR !!

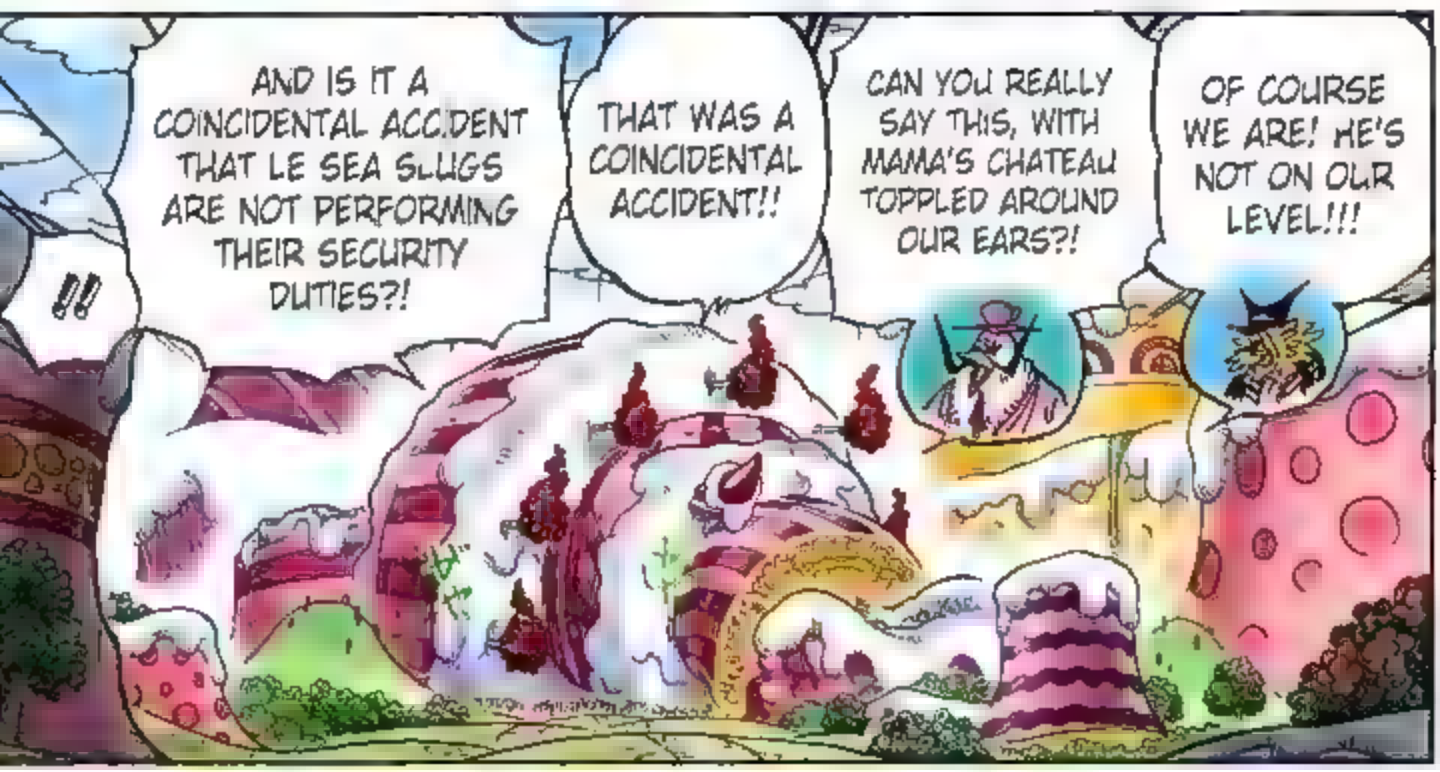
GROWWR !!!
SHUT UP, PEKOMS!! WOULD YOU STOP WAILING ALREADY?!

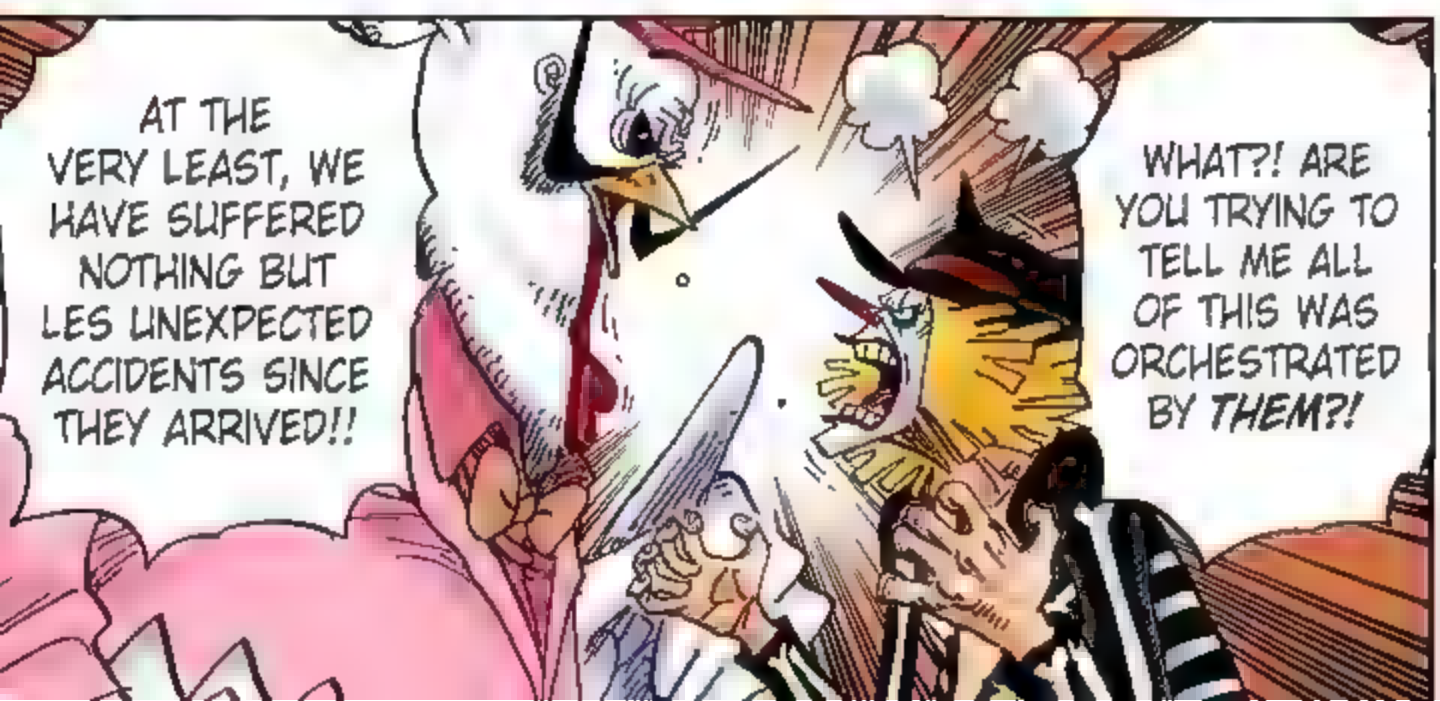

SECURITY'S SO TIGHT YOU CAN'T THROW A ROCK WITHOUT HITTING A SLUG!
IT'S IMPOSSIBLE FOR THEM TO SAIL WITHOUT HIDE OR HAIR SHOWING UP!!
GROWRRR !!

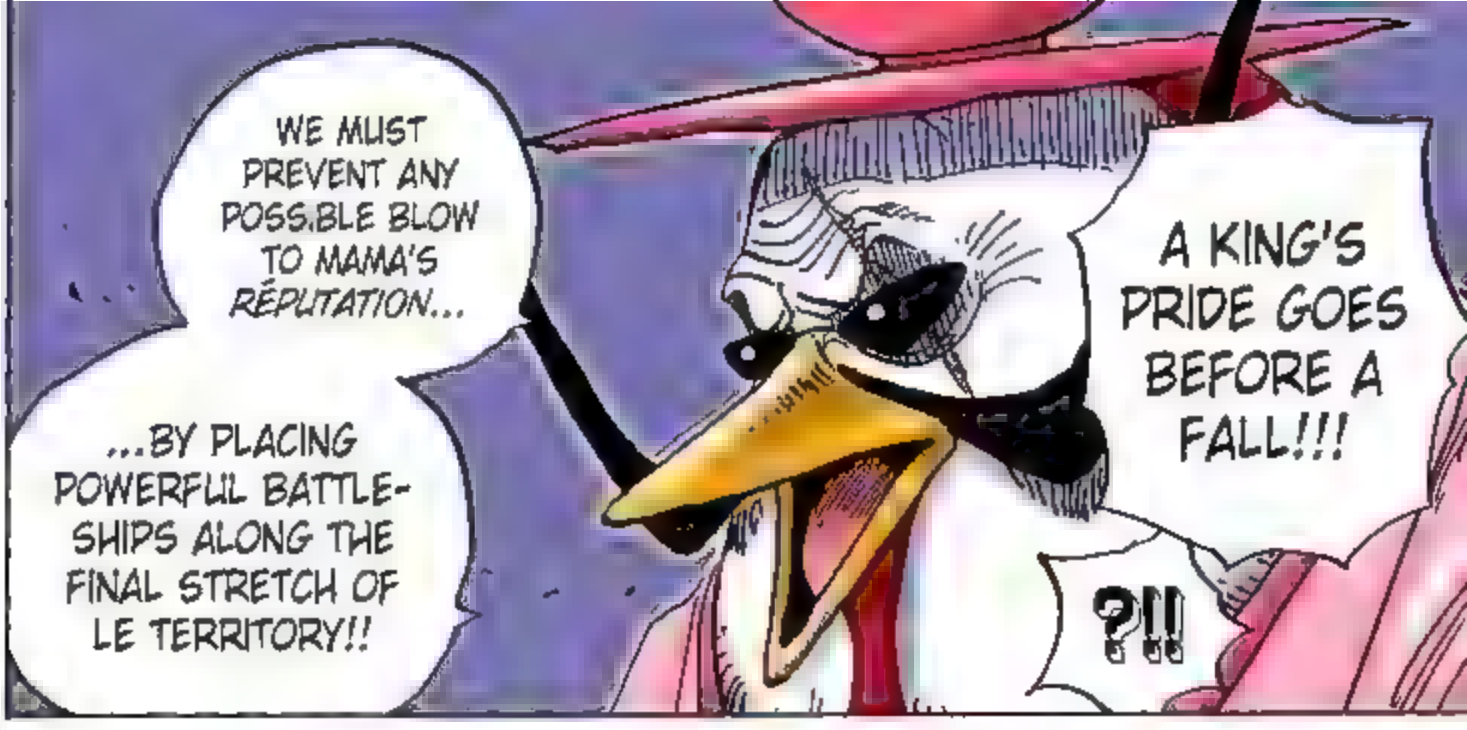

THE STRAW HAT CREW WILL ONE DAY GUIDE THE WORLD TO A NEW DAWN!
EVEN I CANNOT HIDE MY SHOCK...

HE WAS THE ENEMY !!
YOUR OLD FRIEND AND FRÈRE IN SPIRIT CHOSE DEATH VIA EXPLOSION!!
I FEEL YOUR PAIN...
PEDROOO !!!


PERHAPS WE HAVE BEEN OVERCOOKING-- ER, OVERLOOKING THIS STRAW HAT LUFFY'S POTENTIAL!!
SO? WHAT'S YOUR POINT?!
AND NOW HE JUST ABANDONNÉ THAT LIFE TO GIVE THEM FREEDOM!!
FIVE YEARS AGO, I WITNESSED PEDRO WEEPING AND BEGGING FOR HIS LIFE!!
ガオォオ

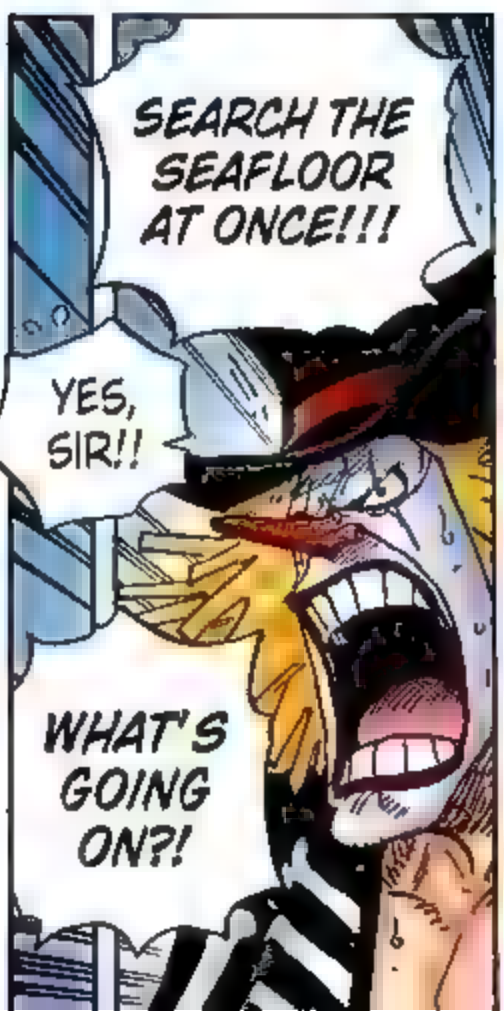

!!
AND IS IT A COINCIDENTAL ACCIDENT THAT LE SEA SLUGS ARE NOT PERFORMING THEIR SECURITY DUTIES?!
THAT WAS A COINCIDENTAL ACCIDENT!!
CAN YOU REALLY SAY THIS, WITH MAMA'S CHATEAU TOPPLED AROUND OUR EARS?!
OF COURSE WE ARE! HE'S NOT ON OUR LEVEL!!!


AT THE VERY LEAST, WE HAVE SUFFERED NOTHING BUT LES UNEXPECTED ACCIDENTS SINCE THEY ARRIVED!!
WHAT?! ARE YOU TRYING TO TELL ME ALL OF THIS WAS ORCHESTRATED BY THEM?!

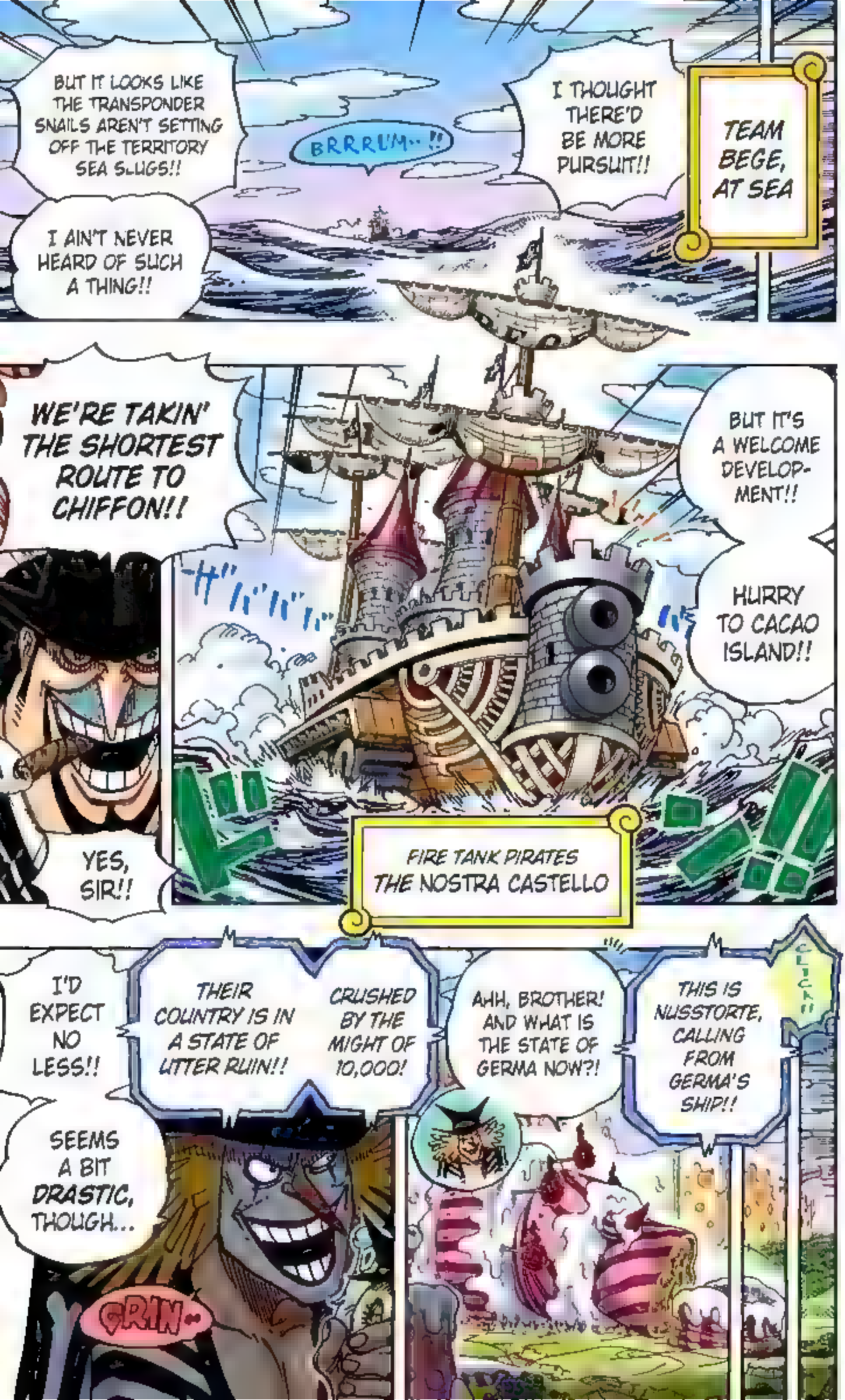

WE MUST PREVENT ANY POSSIBLE BLOW TO MAMA'S *RÉPUTATION*...
...BY PLACING POWERFUL BATTLE-SHIPS ALONG THE FINAL STRETCH OF LE TERRITORY!!
A KING'S PRIDE GOES BEFORE A FALL!!!
?!!

DID THEY FINISH HIM OFF?
THE BEGE PURSUIT GROUP!!
S.R MONTD'OR, YOU HAVE A SNAIL FROM CUSTARD.

!!!
RRR
RRR


SEARCH THE SEAFLOOR AT ONCE!!!
YES, SIR!!
WHAT'S GOING ON?!

...!!
?!!
ONCE AGAIN, THE TERRITORY SEA SLUGS STOPPED TRANSMITTING LOCATIONAL DATA...
NO, IT SEEMS THEY LOST SIGHT OF HIS SHIP!


BUT IT LOOKS LIKE THE TRANSPONDER SNAILS AREN'T SETTING OFF THE TERRITORY SEA SLUGS!!
I AIN'T NEVER HEARD OF SUCH A THING!!
BRRRUM··!!
I THOUGHT THERE'D BE MORE PURSUIT!!
TEAM BEGE, AT SEA
WE'RE TAKIN' THE SHORTEST ROUTE TO CHIFFON!!
YES, SIR!!
BUT IT'S A WELCOME DEVELOP-MENT!!
HURRY TO CACAO ISLAND!!
FIRE TANK PIRATES
THE NOSTRA CASTELLO
I'D EXPECT NO LESS!!
THEIR COUNTRY IS IN A STATE OF UTTER RUIN!!
CRUSHED BY THE MIGHT OF 10,000!
SEEMS A BIT DRASTIC, THOUGH...
GRIN
AHH, BROTHER! AND WHAT IS THE STATE OF GERMA NOW?!
THIS IS NUSSTORTE, CALLING FROM GERMA'S SHIP!!
CLICK!!

SADLY, WE LET 'EM SAIL AWAY!

AND WHAT ABOUT THE STRAW HATS?

.. BUT IT'S ONLY A MATTER OF TIME UNTIL WE CATCH THEM.

THEY'RE TRYING TO ESCAPE DUE WEST. .

UM.

LET'S GO!! GET THE SHIP MOVING!!!

GERMA KINGDOM

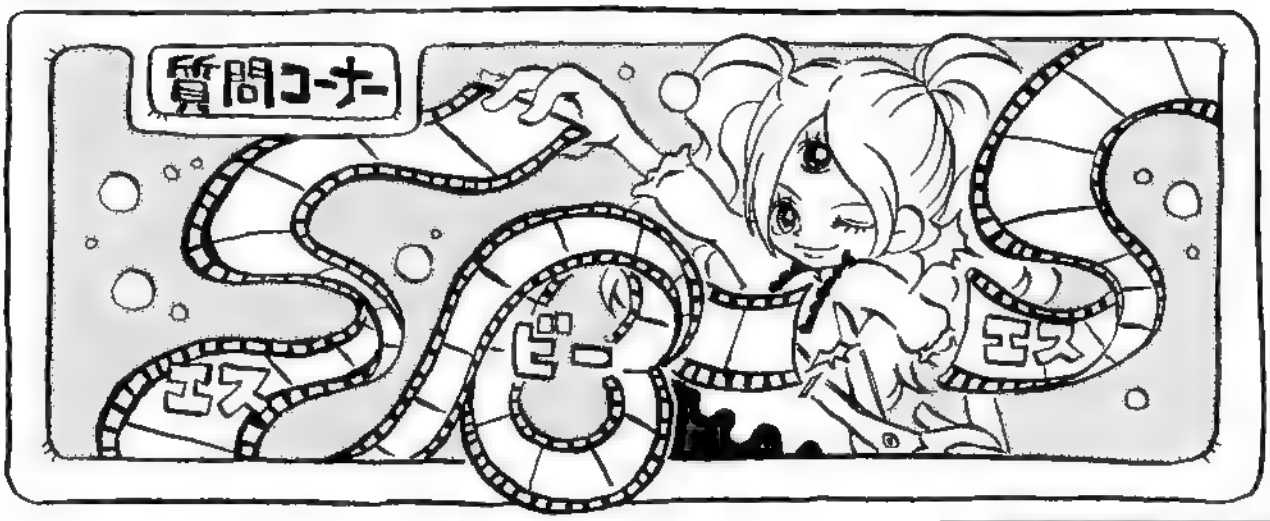
BWA HA HA! THAT'S GOOD TO HEAR! SUCKS FOR YOU THAT YOU CAUGHT OUR EYE, GERMA!!

BUT EVERY-THING ELSE HAS BEEN LEVELED!!

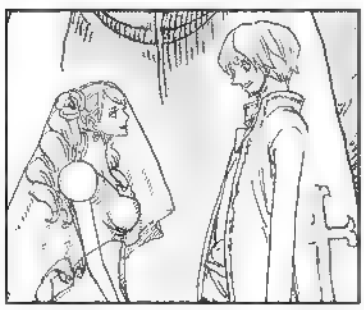
NOT TO WORRY! THAT WAS THE WHOLE POINT OF THIS, AFTER ALL!!

YOU'D BETTER NOT HAVE DESTROYED THEIR CLONE-PRODUCTION SYSTEM TOO...

SBS Question Corner



(I ♡ OP, Ishikawa)



Q: Oda Sensei!!! I kept my promise!♡ Will you come to the wedding?

--Shogo Michihata

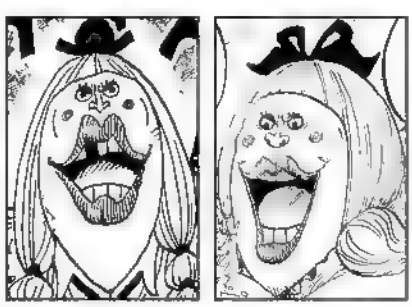
A: Wow! Everybody, check this out. From the SBS of Volume 58:⬇

> **Q:** Mr. Oda! I have someone that promised that we'd get married if you let me get on SBS, so please post this letter!♡♡ You have to make my day, Odacchi!
>
> --☆Shogo Michihata
>
> **A:** Sure thing. There. It's posted. Now who's the lucky man?! You better keep your promise!

They're getting married now!! Thanks to the SBS?! Ha ha! Wow, I guess this segment finally served a good purpose. I can't make it to the ceremony, but congrats! Many blessings to you two.♡
And I'm not doing this again, so no copycats!

Q: Katakuri's a handsome guy. Did you model him after **me?**

--Sanapi (Sanadacchi)



A: You know, I think I might have.

Q: Lola and Chiffon sure are ugly. Did you model them after my wife?

--It's What's on the Inside That Matters (Sanadacchi)

A: Sanadacchi, I think it would do you some good to get stepped on by your wife.

Q: Pez is really cute, huh? But my son is cuter.

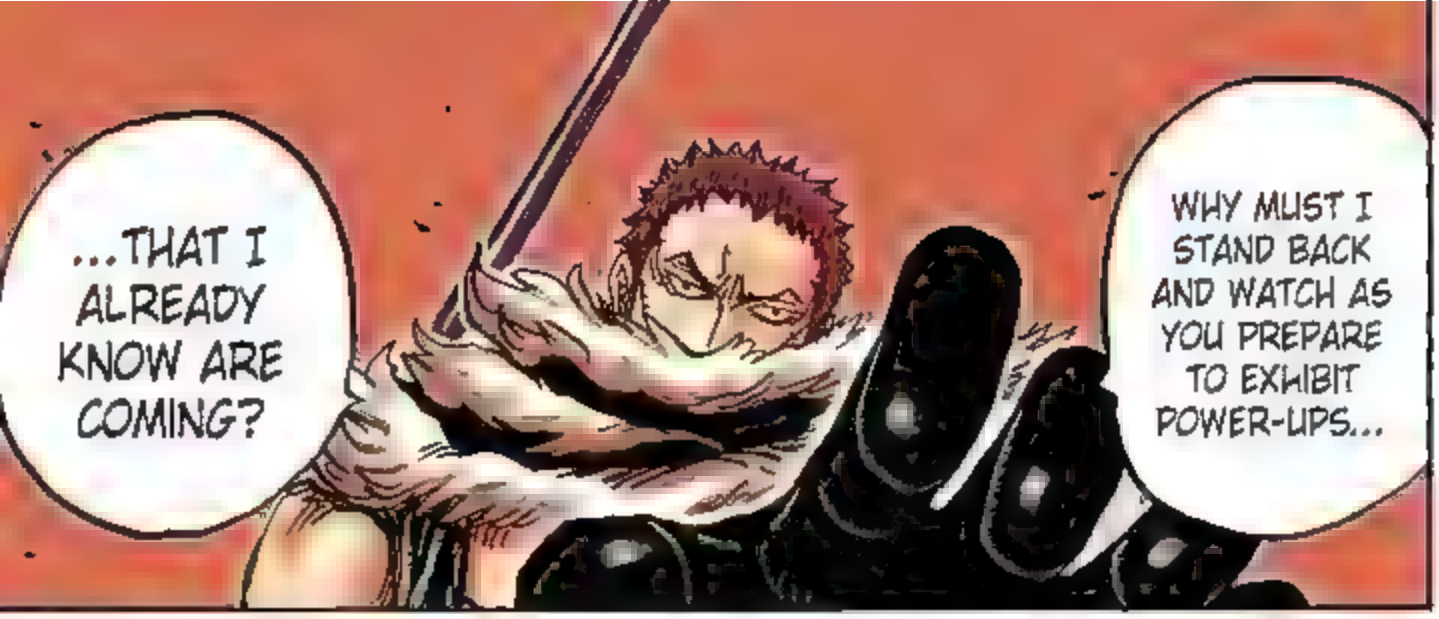
--Sanadacchi

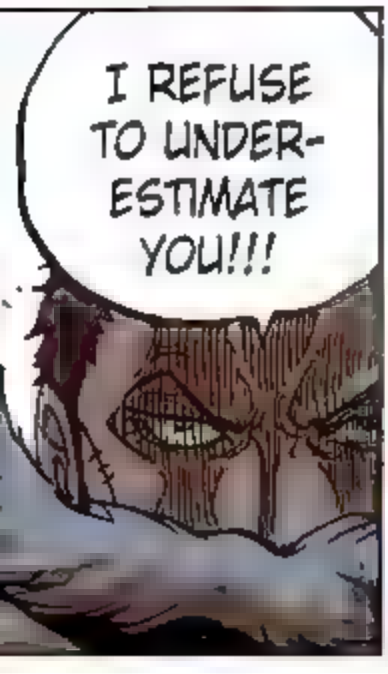
A: You guys seem to be getting along just fine!!

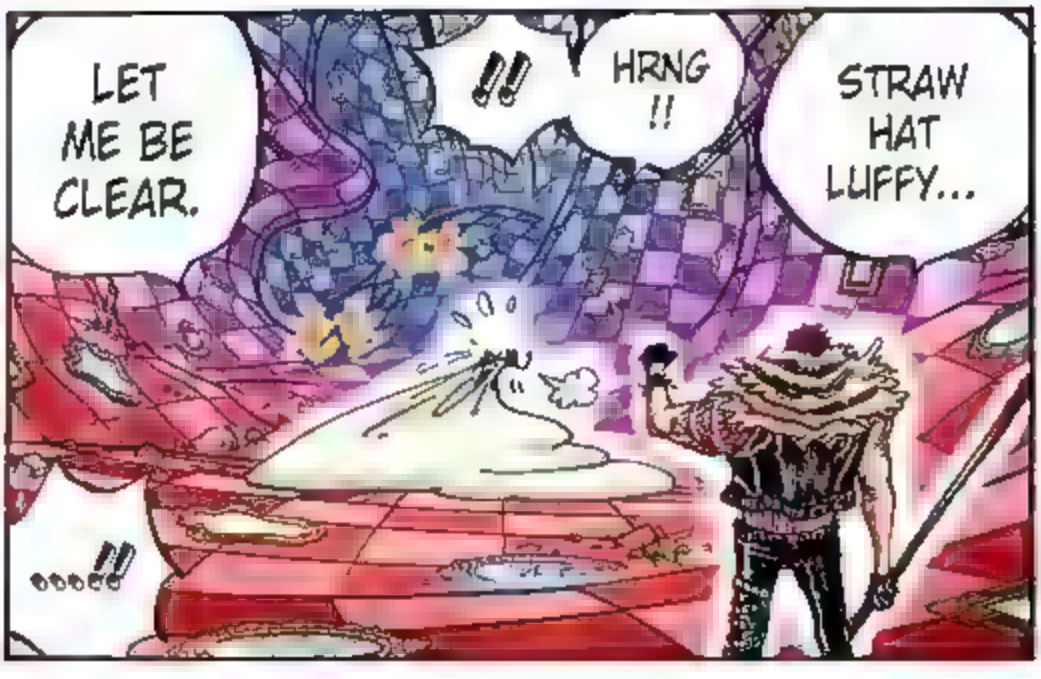
Chapter 883: MERIENDA

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 17, IDEO: "IF THERE'S A FIGHT GOING ON, WE'RE GONNA BEAT BOTH SIDES!"

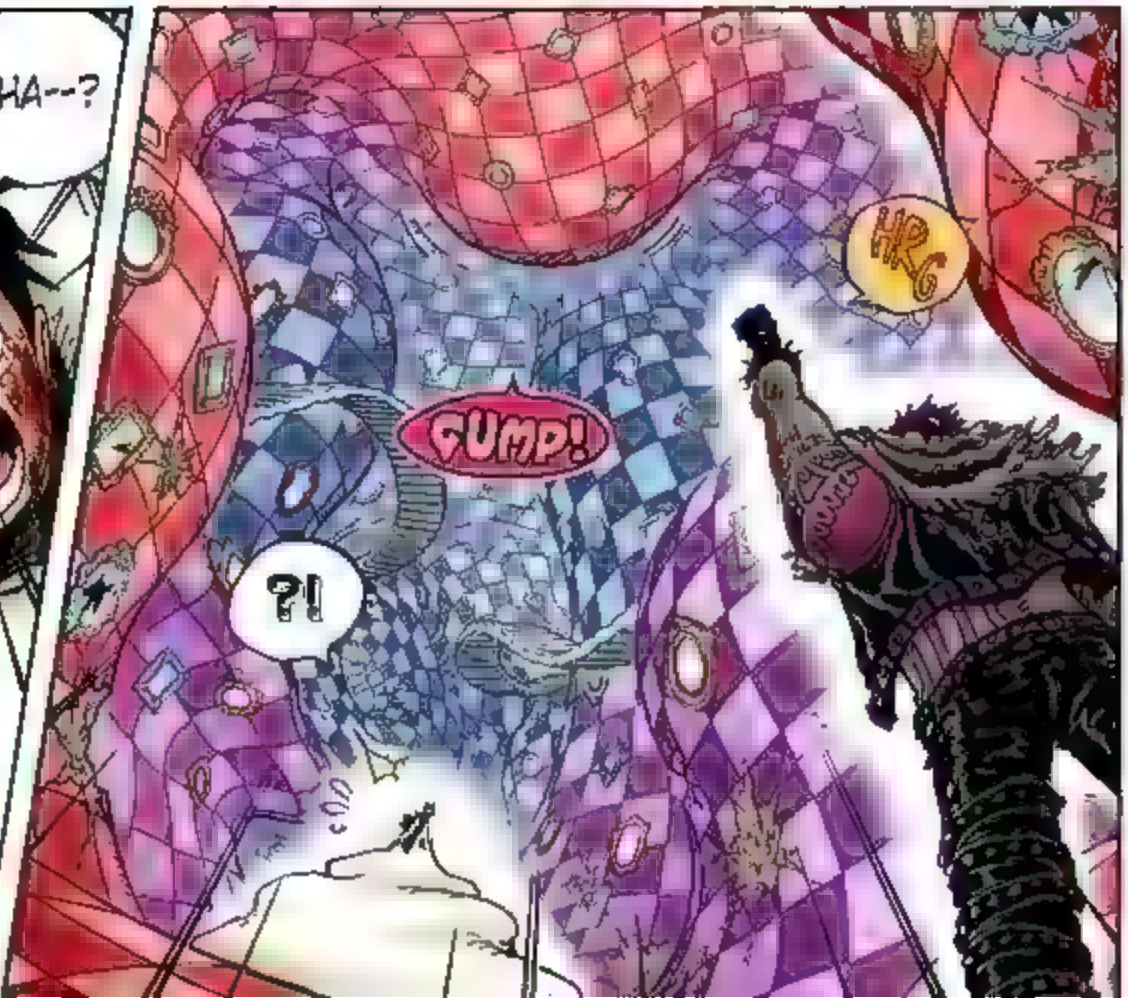
MUSCLE BALLOON !!
PFFFF!!
AAAGH !!
GRP!!
BFF!!
...!!!
AAAAH !!!


...THAT I ALREADY KNOW ARE COMING?
WHY MUST I STAND BACK AND WATCH AS YOU PREPARE TO EXHIBIT POWER-UPS...


I REFUSE TO UNDER-ESTIMATE YOU!!!


LET ME BE CLEAR.
!!
HRNG !!
STRAW HAT LUFFY...
...!!

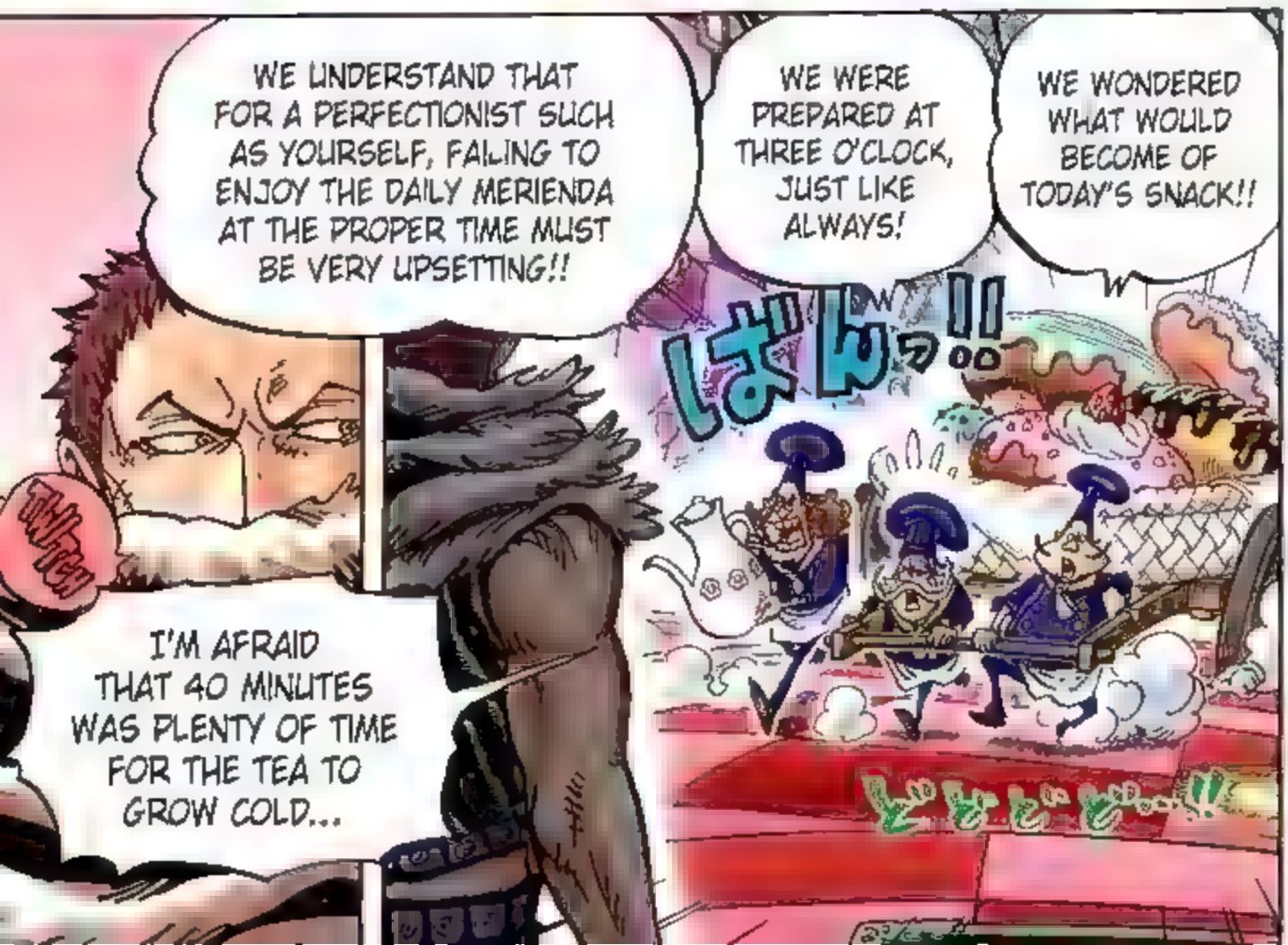
WHA--?
MOCHI ?!


HRG
GUMP!
?!

OH NO!! IF ALL THOSE MOCHI SQUISH ME, I'LL BE BURIED ALIVE!!!
ゴゴゴゴ
MIRROR MOCHI!!
!!
ドスン!
...!!
ドスン!!
AAAAH !!
!!!
YOU'LL SUFFOCATE !!
THAT'S RIGHT...
ドスーン!!
I'VE BEEN A BIT ON EDGE.
SORRY ABOUT FINISHING THE FIGHT THIS WAY...
...!!
...!!

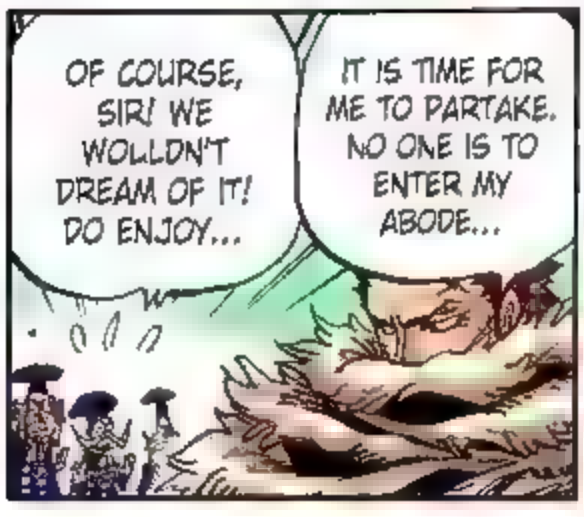
...I'M 40 MINUTES LATE FOR MY MERIENDA AFTERNOON SNACK.
BECAUSE I GOT STUCK DEALING WITH YOU...

YES, SIR!!!
PASTRY CHEFS!!
YOU'LL BE AT PEACE SOON...
...!!

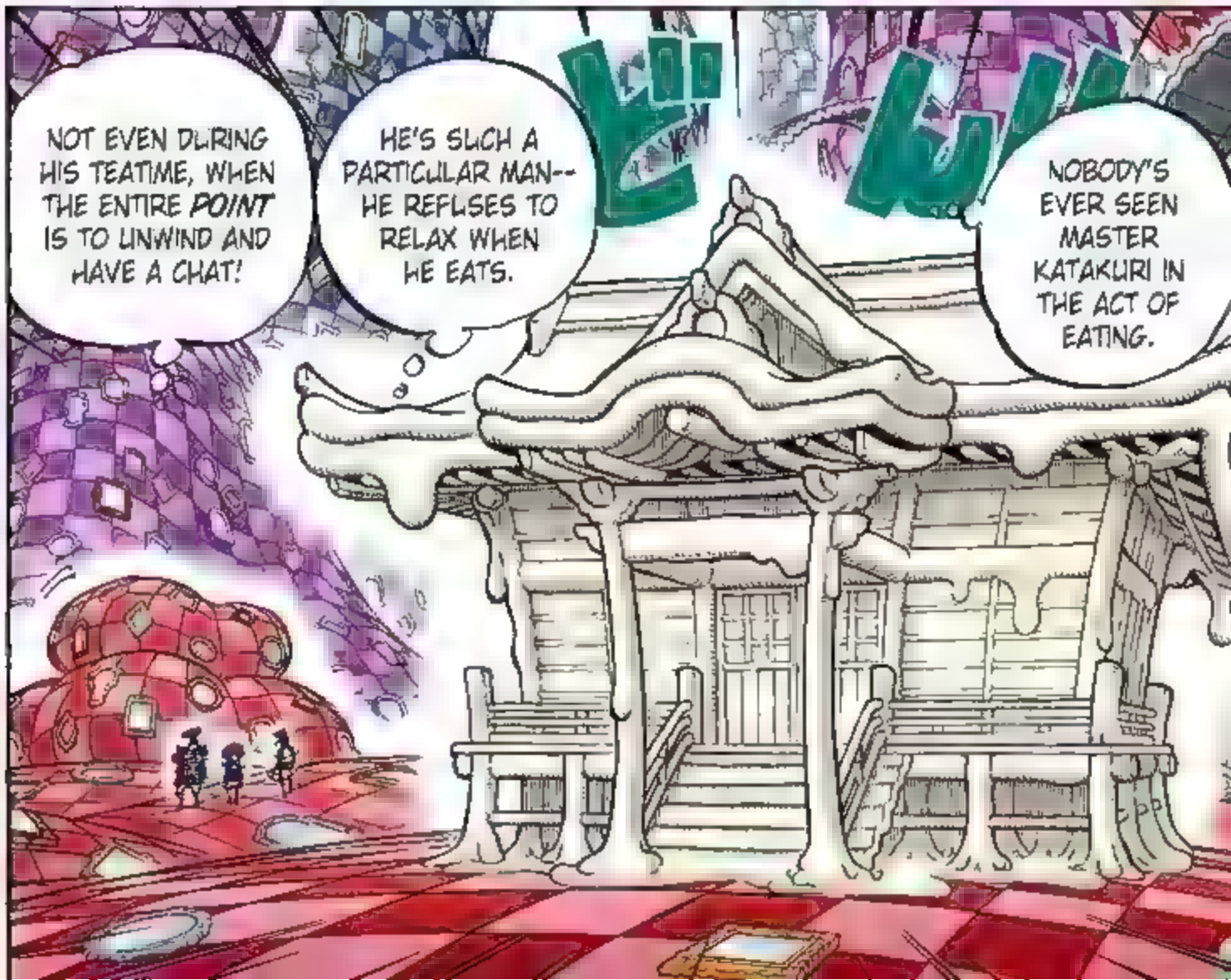

WE UNDERSTAND THAT FOR A PERFECTIONIST SUCH AS YOURSELF, FAILING TO ENJOY THE DAILY MERIENDA AT THE PROPER TIME MUST BE VERY UPSETTING!!
WE WERE PREPARED AT THREE O'CLOCK, JUST LIKE ALWAYS!
WE WONDERED WHAT WOULD BECOME OF TODAY'S SNACK!!
I'M AFRAID THAT 40 MINUTES WAS PLENTY OF TIME FOR THE TEA TO GROW COLD...

MASTER KATAKURI, I'M PLEASED TO ANNOUNCE THAT TODAY'S MERIENDA IS DONUTS PILED HIGH WITH CHOCOLATE AND SWEET CREAM.

HE'S SO CONSIDERATE !!
!!
もち
もち!!
ICED TEA WILL DO FINE.


OF COURSE, SIR! WE WOULDN'T DREAM OF IT! DO ENJOY...
IT IS TIME FOR ME TO PARTAKE. NO ONE IS TO ENTER MY ABODE...

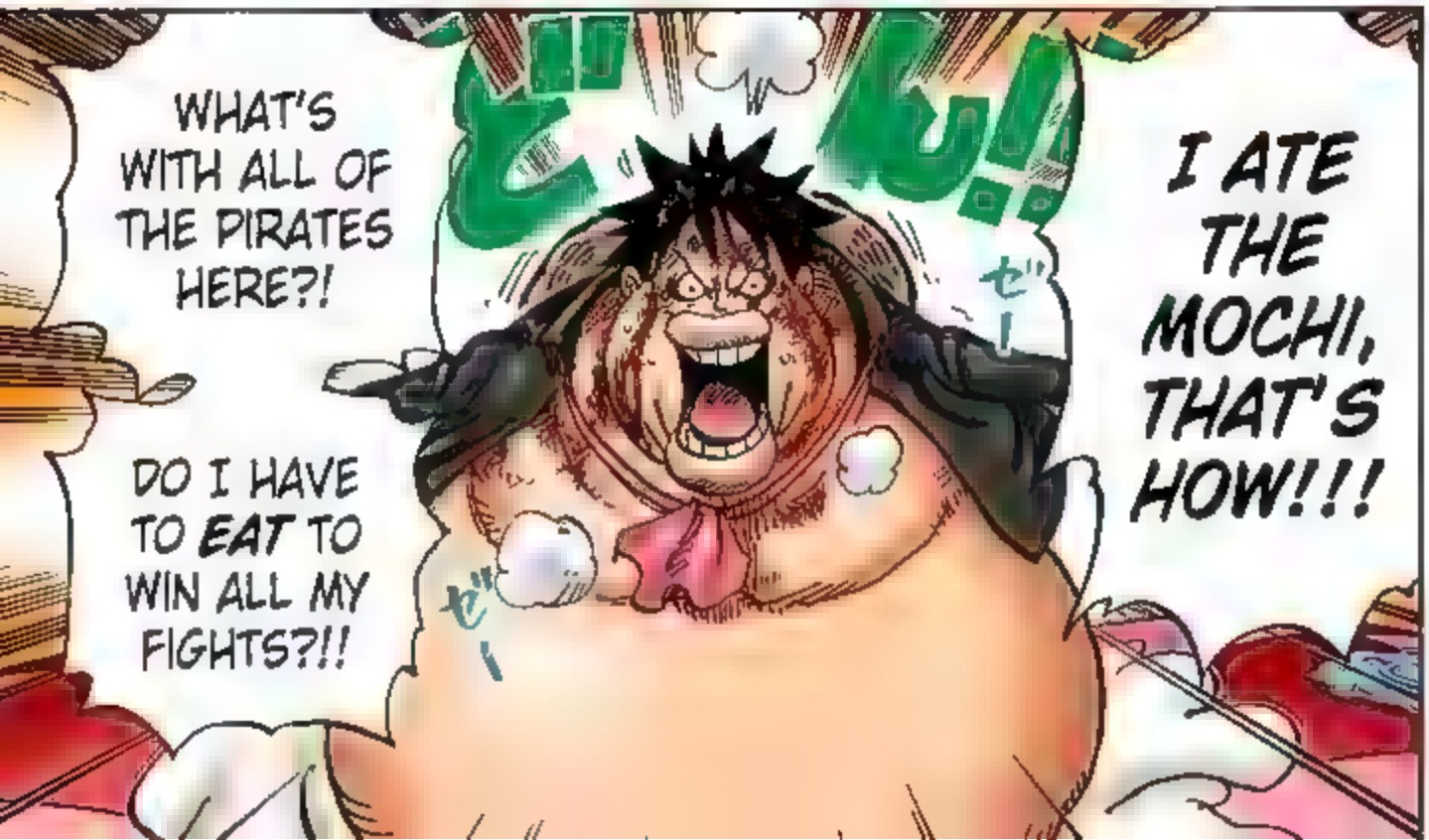
SUGAR IS THE ROOT OF MY STRENGTH!!


NOT EVEN DURING HIS TEATIME, WHEN THE ENTIRE *POINT* IS TO UNWIND AND HAVE A CHAT!
HE'S SUCH A PARTICULAR MAN-- HE REFUSES TO RELAX WHEN HE EATS.
NOBODY'S EVER SEEN MASTER KATAKURI IN THE ACT OF EATING.

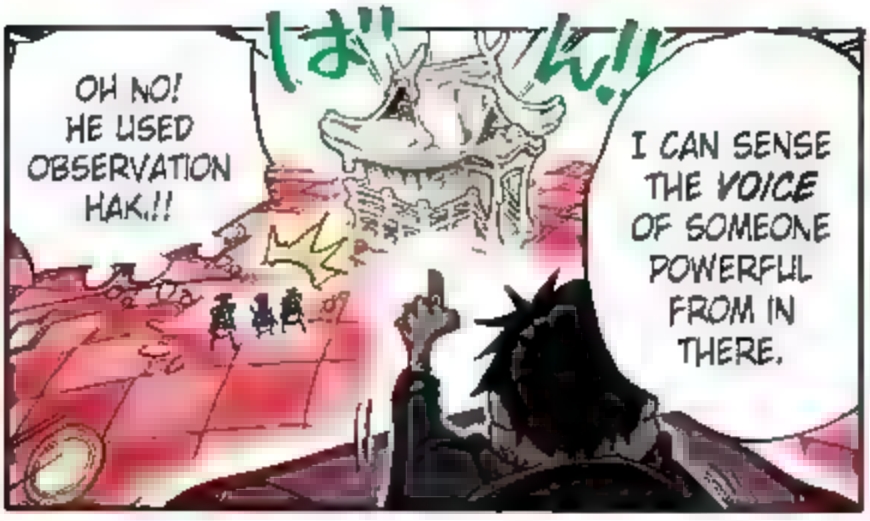
ONLY THE BILLION-BELLY-CLASS LINCHPIN OF BIG MOM'S FORCES COULD DO SUCH A THING!!
CHOMP!
INSTEAD, HE STOICALLY TREATS IT AS A PERIOD OF INTENSE CONCENTRATION AND NUTRITIONAL INTAKE...

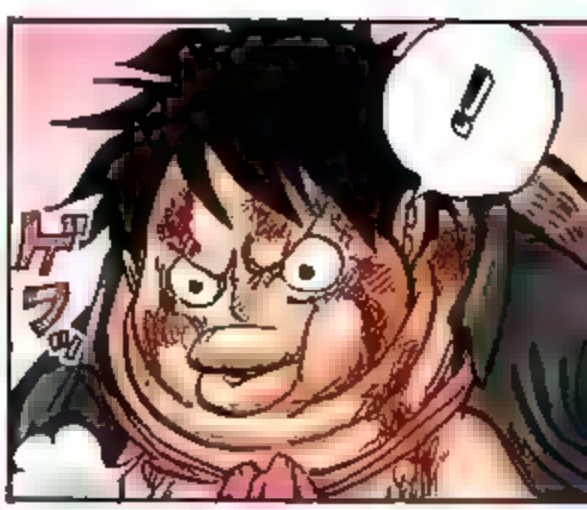
WHAT?! STRAW HAT?!!
HOW DID HE BURST THROUGH THAT ENORMOUS, MULTILAYERED MOCHI?!

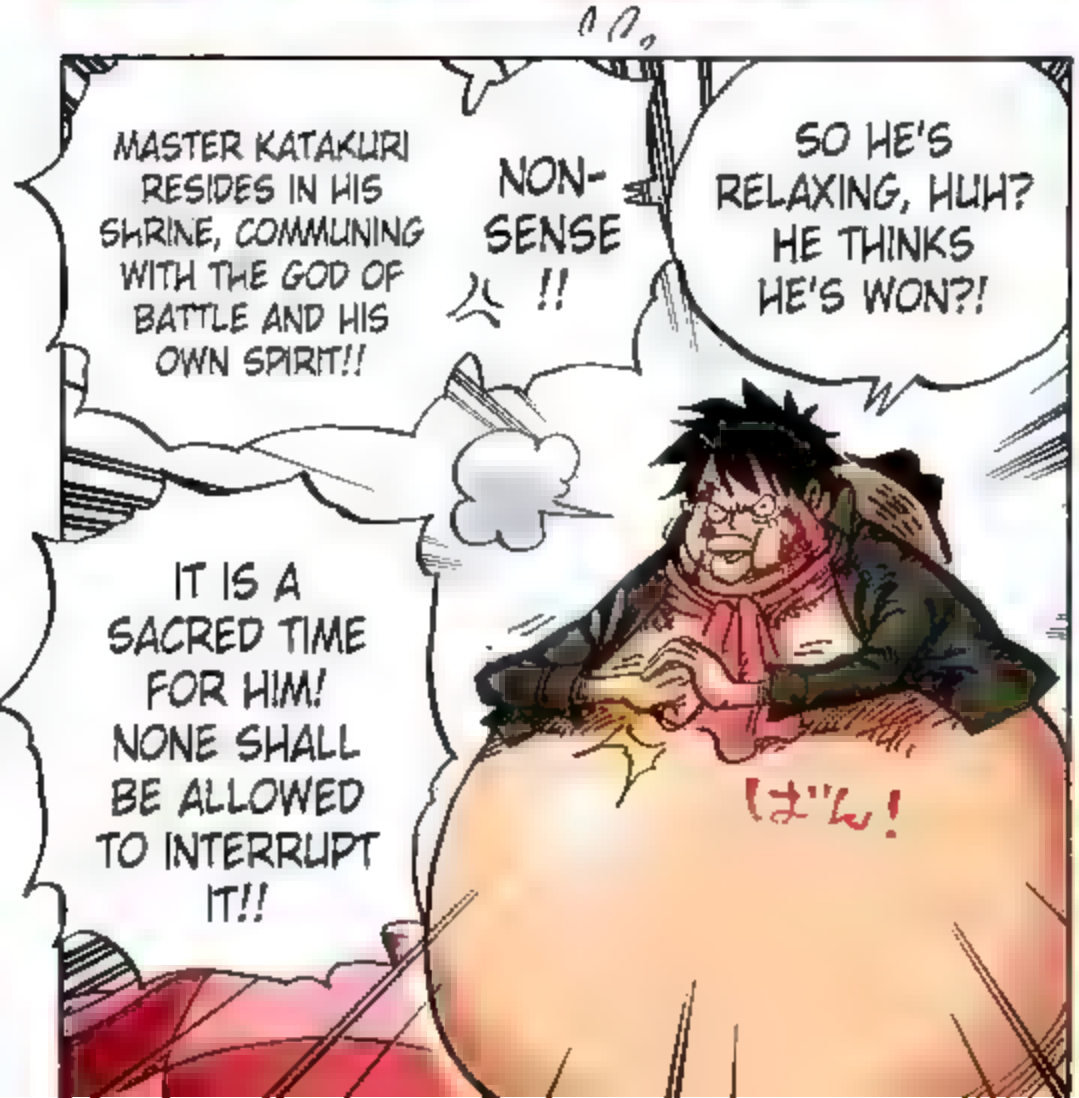
?!!
BWAAAA !!!


WHAT'S WITH ALL OF THE PIRATES HERE?!
DO I HAVE TO EAT TO WIN ALL MY FIGHTS?!!
I ATE THE MOCHI, THAT'S HOW!!!

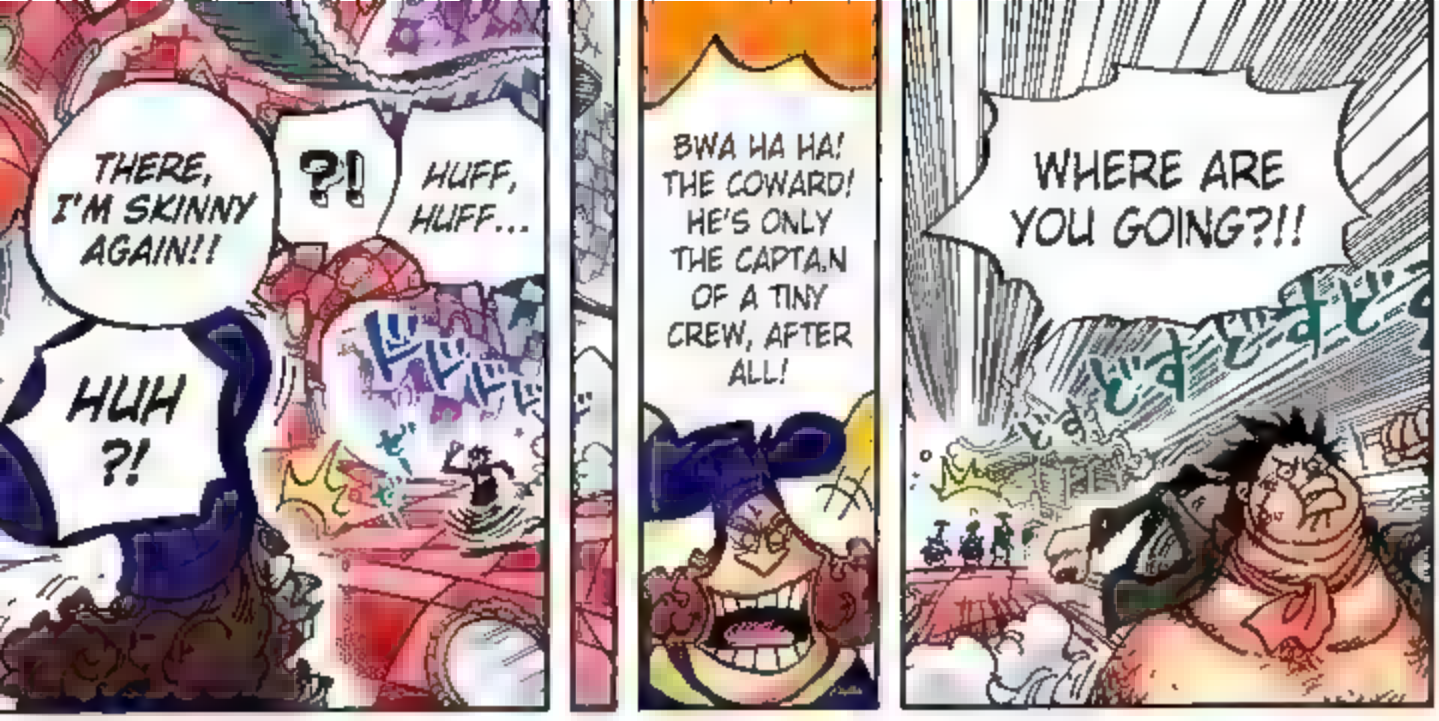
WHERE'D HE GO?!
?!
M-MASTER KATAKURI IS, UH...
...ALREADY LONG GONE FROM THE MIRRO-WORLD!!
HE HAD... IMPORTANT BUSINESS ...

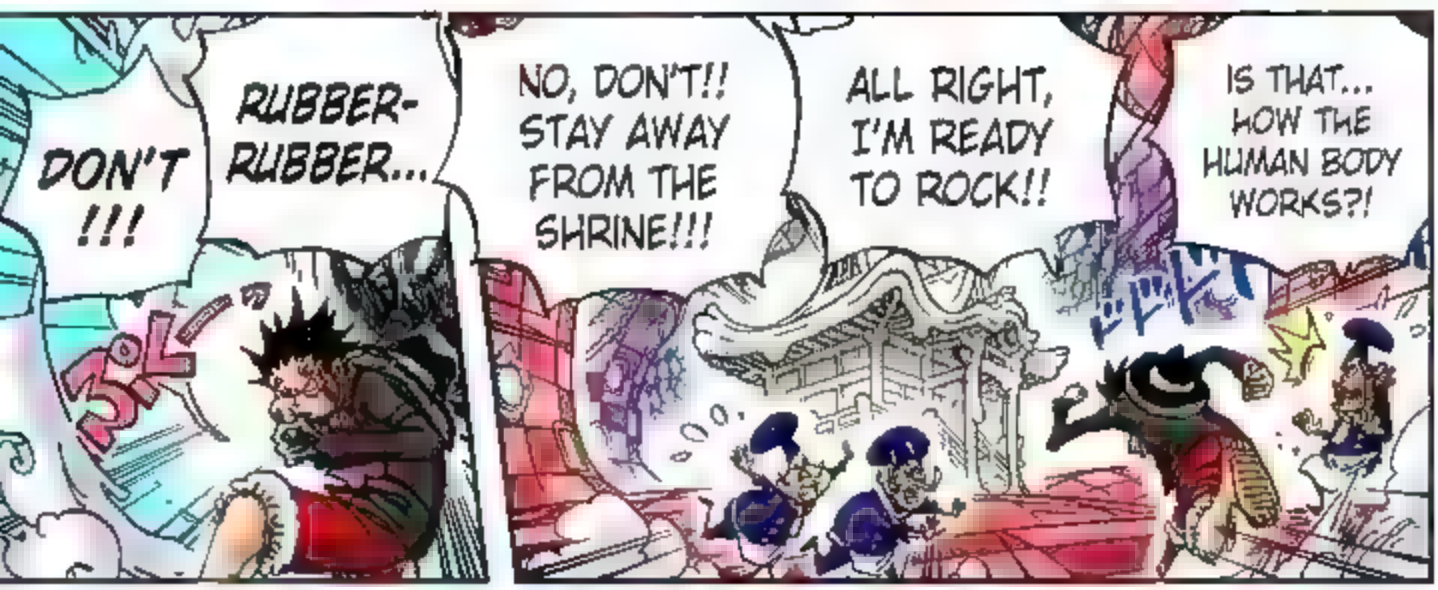

ばーん!!
OH NO! HE USED OBSERVATION HAK.!!
I CAN SENSE THE *VOICE* OF SOMEONE POWERFUL FROM IN THERE.

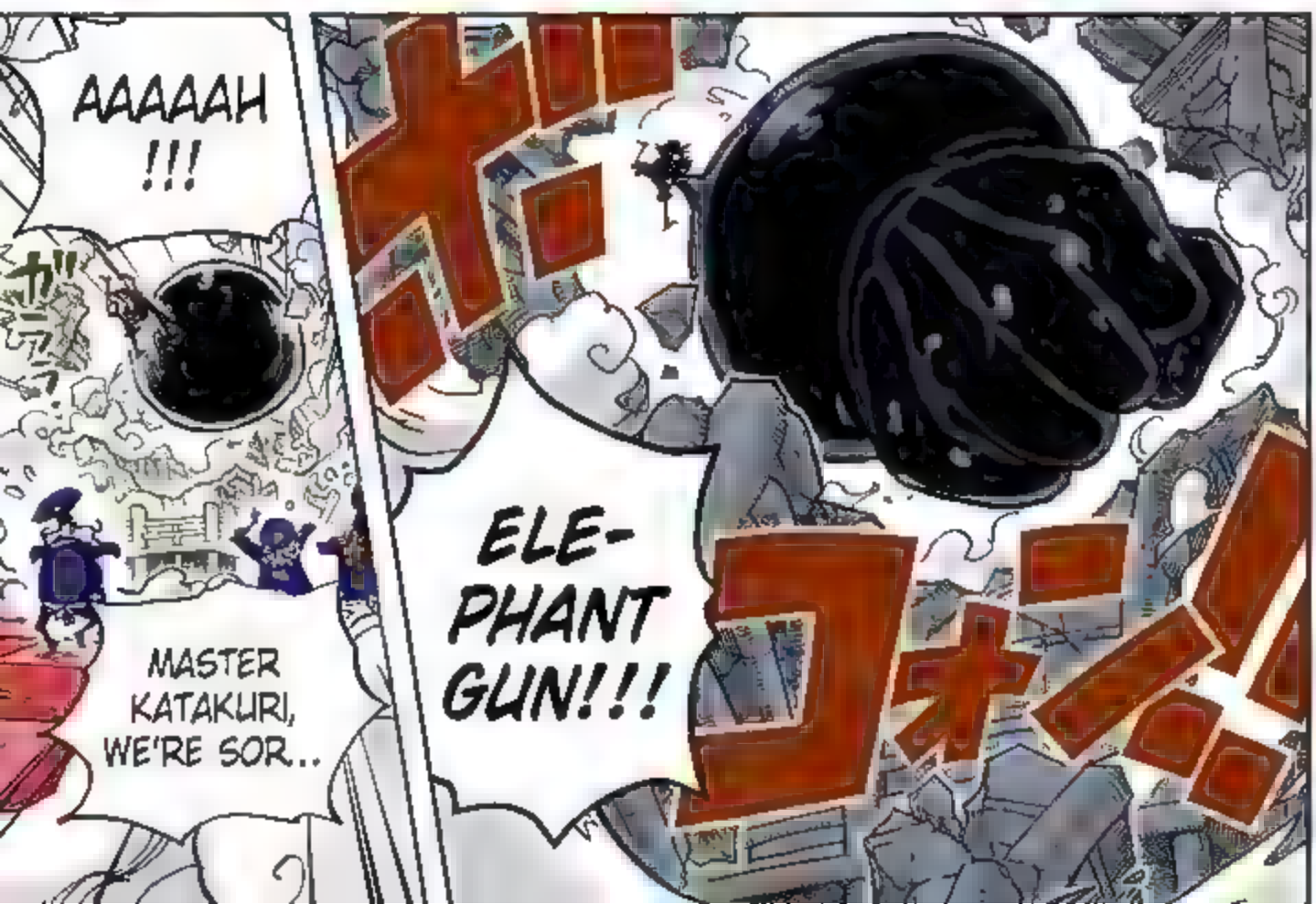

!
ドラ


MASTER KATAKURI RESIDES IN HIS SHRINE, COMMUNING WITH THE GOD OF BATTLE AND HIS OWN SPIRIT!!
NON-SENSE !!
SO HE'S RELAXING, HUH? HE THINKS HE'S WON?!
IT IS A SACRED TIME FOR HIM! NONE SHALL BE ALLOWED TO INTERRUPT IT!!
ばーん!

IS HE EATING... DONUTS?!
OBSER.. VATION?!


THERE, I'M SKINNY AGAIN!!
?!
HUFF, HUFF...
HUH ?!
BWA HA HA! THE COWARD! HE'S ONLY THE CAPTAIN OF A TINY CREW, AFTER ALL!
WHERE ARE YOU GOING?!!


DON'T !!!
RUBBER-RUBBER...
NO, DON'T!! STAY AWAY FROM THE SHRINE!!!
ALL RIGHT, I'M READY TO ROCK!!
IS THAT... HOW THE HUMAN BODY WORKS?!


AAAAAH !!!
MASTER KATAKURI, WE'RE SOR..
ELE-PHANT GUN!!!

A MAN WHO EVEN LOOKS DOWN ON THE EARTH!!

HE'S NEVER LAID DOWN IN HIS LIFE!!

HE IS PROUD, COLD...

I

...OUR BROTHER KATAKURI !!!

THAT'S ...

...AND POWERFUL AT ALL TIMES!

THE PERFECT MAN!!

NOM-NOMM! ♡

もぐもぐ

むしゃむしゃ

AAAH, DONUTS!! SWEET, DELICIOUS DONUTS!!

?!!!

EVEN THE HOLE IS A TREAT.

NOW *THIS* IS TRUE BLISS! THANK YOU, DONUTS!!

ポンポン!

THE EASE WITH WHICH YOU CAN EAT A DONUT!! THE FORBIDDEN FRUIT, THE SINFULNESS, THE...*DONUTTI-NESS OF IT ALL!!*

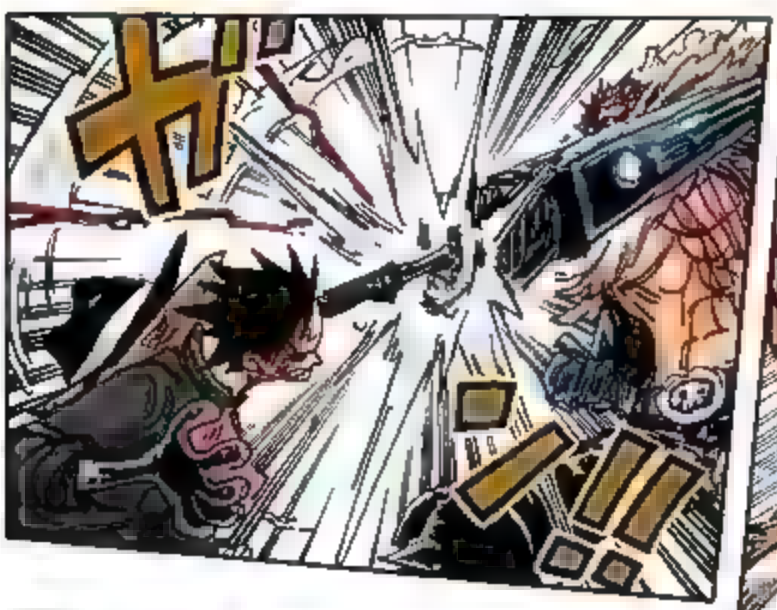
...OF HOW I LOOK WHEN I EAT!!!
SO, YOU CAUGHT A GLIMPSE ...
GULP!!

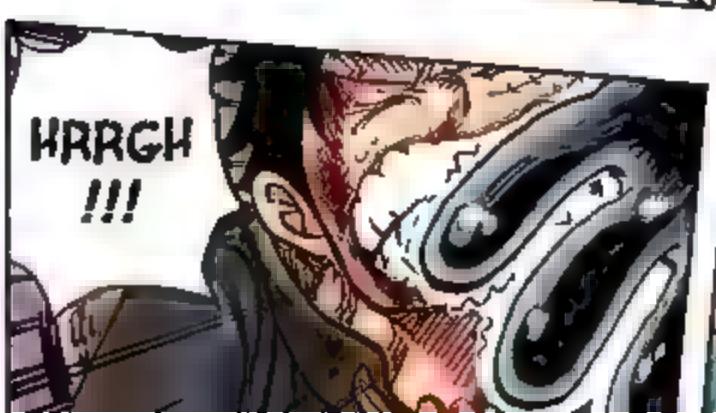
...!!
ゴゴゴゴ
ガタ
ガタ
TMP
OUR FIGHT ISN'T OVER YET!!

レズッ
AAAGH !!
!!!

P-PLEASE, FORGIVE US!!
W-WE SAW NOTHING!! WE'LL SAY NOTHING!!
NOT EVEN IF YOU TRIED TO RIP THE WORDS FROM OUR MOUTHS!!
WHAT DID YOU JUST SAY ABOUT RIPPED MOUTHS...?!
!!
EDGED MOCHI!
PLEASE, NO!!!
GAK !!
SPLAT!!
!!!
YOU SURVIVED!! FORGIVE ME FOR NOT SEEING YOUR DEATH THROUGH!!!
I WAS AT THE END OF MY PATIENCE!!!

ゴキィ

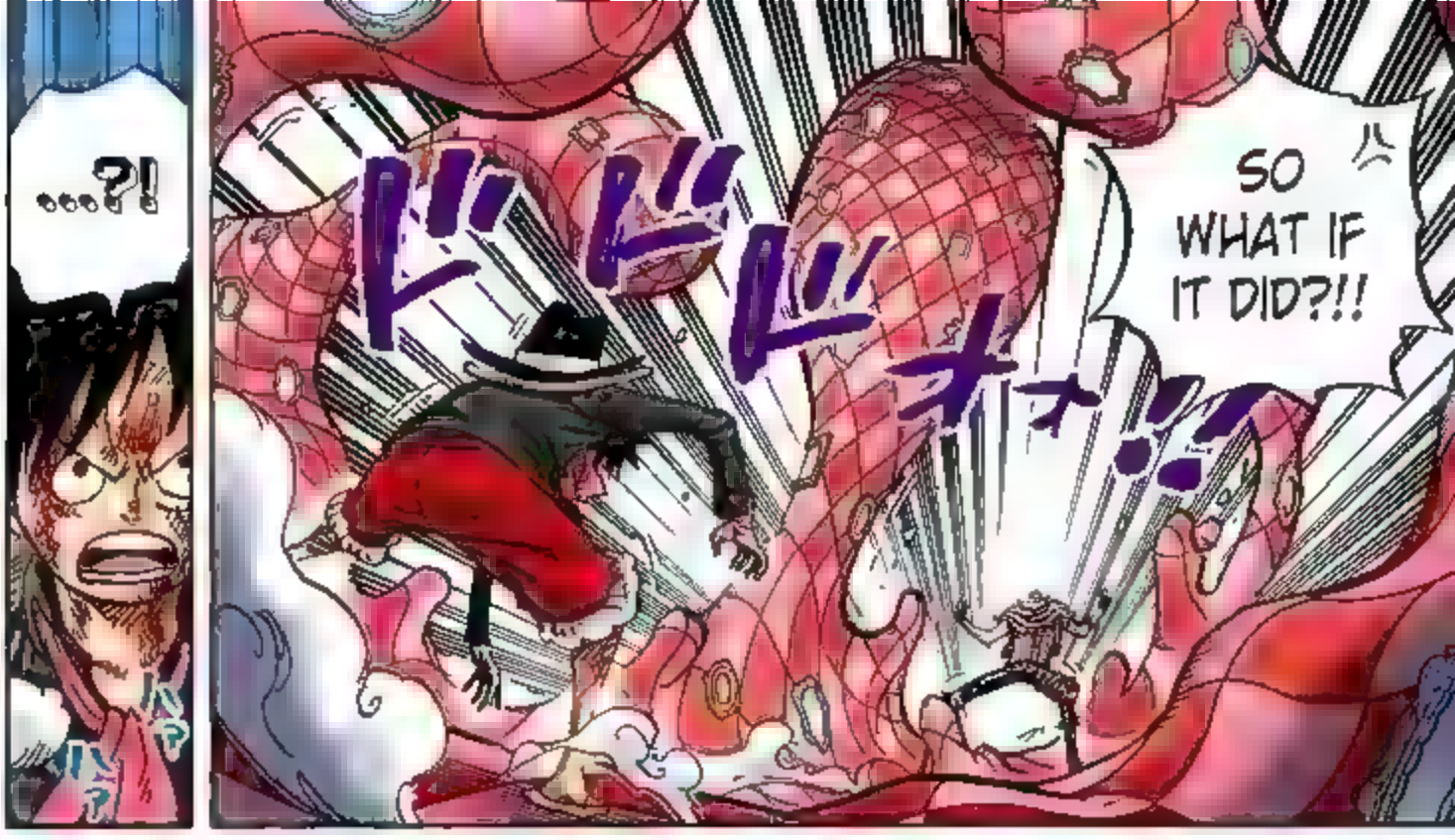

ガ


HRRGH
!!!

THERE ARE EVEN LEVELS TO THE COLOR OF ARMAMENT!!
NO ONE WHO HAS SEEN MY TRUE FORM CAN LIVE!!!

!!!
CRIK CRAK!!
AAAH
!!!

HUH?
ZIP!
FWOO !!
FWOO !!
ポン!!
TUG!!
...!!
?!!
MY KICK LANDED !!!
HE DIDN'T DODGE?!!

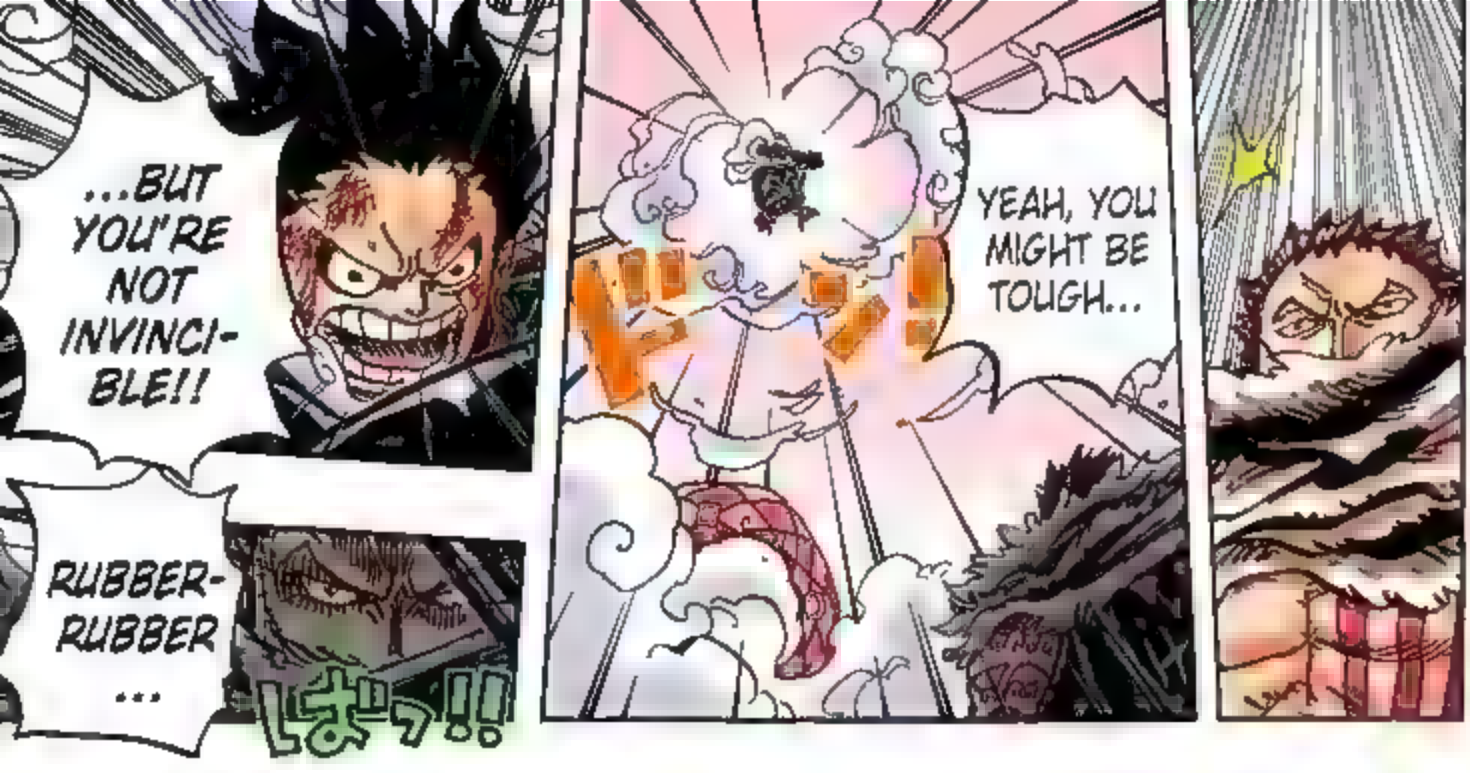

...?!
SO WHAT IF IT DID?!!

...YOUR POWERS!
I THINK I'M STARTING TO UNDER-STAND...

FWUP!!

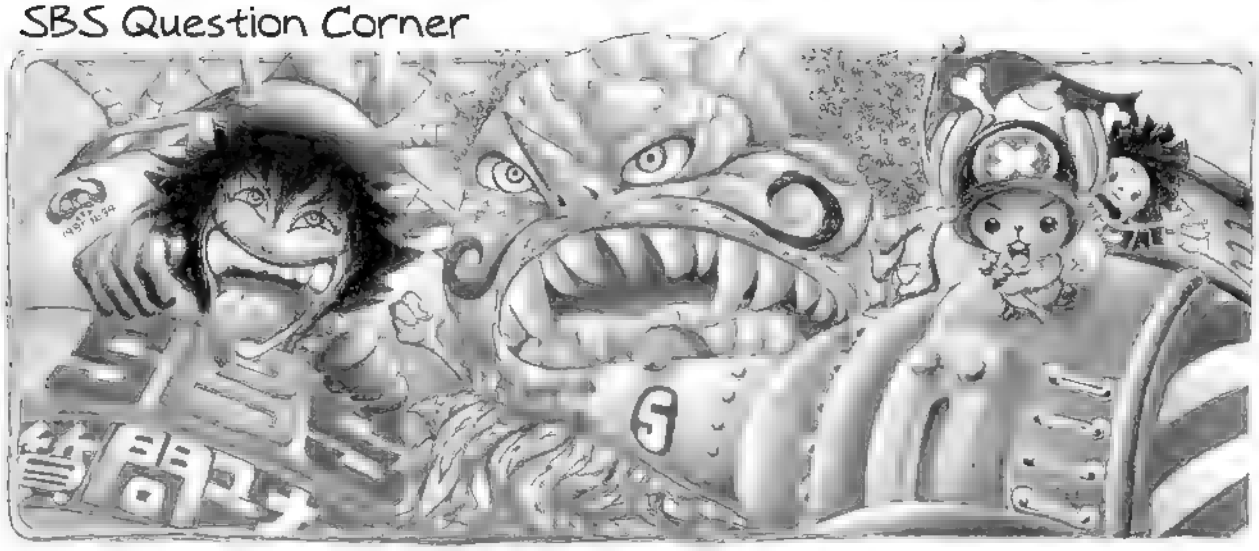
GEAR FOUR !!
RAIN-FALL MOCHI !!!
?!

WHAT HAVE YOU UNDER-STOOD?!
I ALREADY TAUGHT YOU-- YOUR ABILITIES CANNOT MATCH MY OWN!!


...BUT YOU'RE NOT INVINCI-BLE!!
RUBBER-RUBBER ...
ばっ!!
YEAH, YOU MIGHT BE TOUGH...

KONG GUN!!!
ドカァン!!!

SBS Question Corner



(Takahisa Fujimoto, Nara)

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei! How about if Katakuri, Daifuku, and Oven have the birthday of November 25? For "ii (11) oni(2) isanmitsugo(5)," meaning "cool triplet bros"!

--Sakuragi

A: How about? How about? How about if I say, sure thing!

Q: If the rookies in the Worst Generation had modern-day jobs, what careers would they have?

--Neet

Q: Hello, Odacchi! In volume 56, you told us the countries you imagined the Straw Hats being inspired by, so tell us the countries for the Supernovas!! You're nice, so you'll tell us, won't you?! (hopeful)

--Kokin

A: Okay. Let's combine these two questions about the Worst Generation! I'll leave out Luffy and Zolo. You can consider Killer to fall under Kid's category.

Marshall D. Teech
[Somalia]
Archaeologist

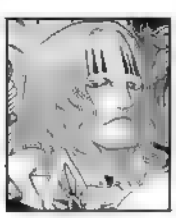
Eustass "Captain" Kid
[Scotland]
Weapons Dealer

Trafalgar Law
[Germany]
Doctor

(Killer: Pasta Chef)

Capone "Gang" Bege
[Italy]
Shoemaker

Scratchmen Apoo
[China]
DJ



Basil Hawkins
[Egypt]
Interior Designer

X. (Diez) Drake
[Turkey]
Zookeeper

Jewelry Bonney
[Australia]
Pizza Chef

Urouge
[India]
Hostess Club Manager

This is just what pops into my head when I think about them.

Chapter 884:
WHO IS THAT?

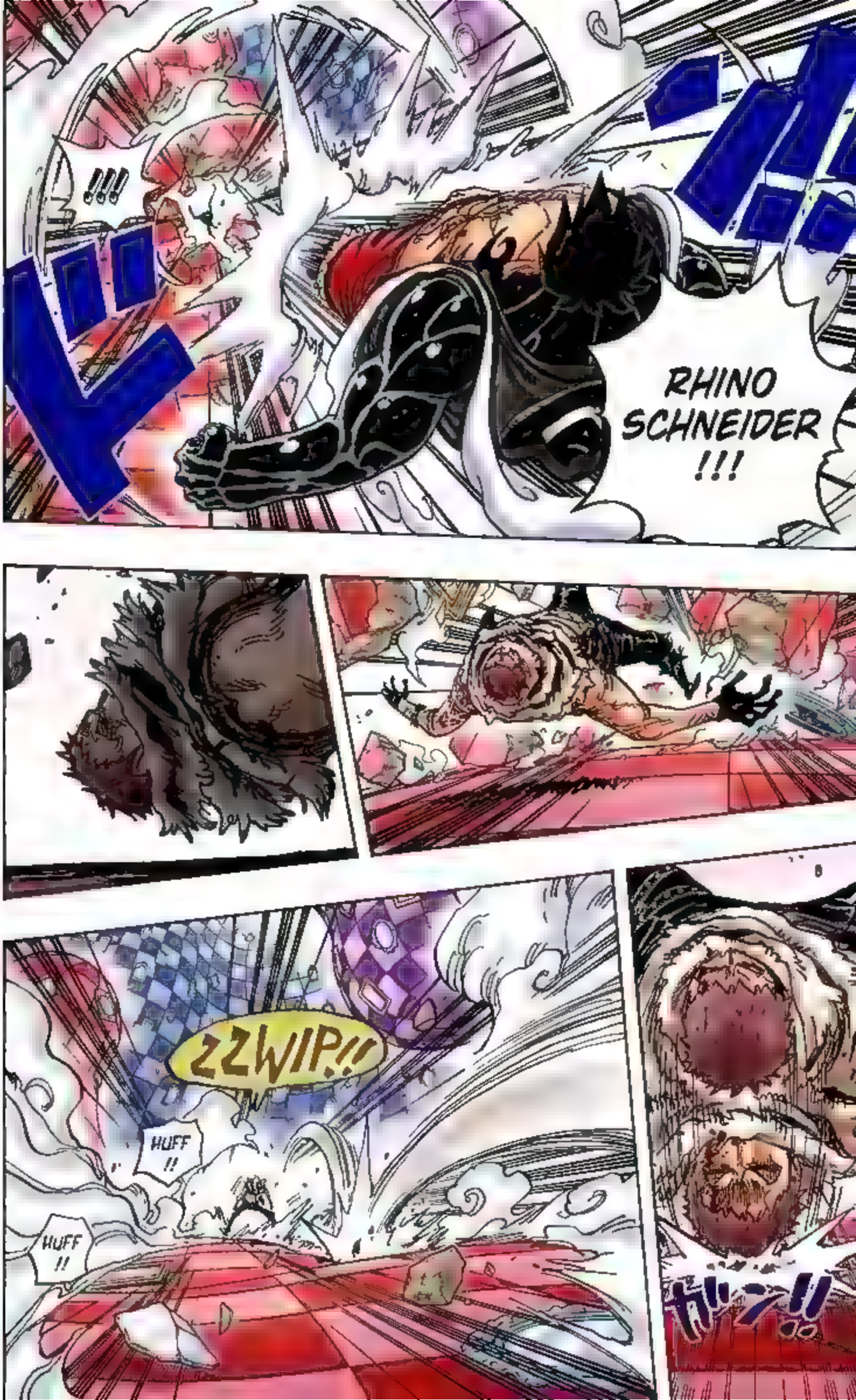
THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 18, IDEO: "LOOKS LIKE WE STUMBLED ON A THOUSAND-YEAR WAR BETWEEN LONG-LEGS AND LONG-ARMS"

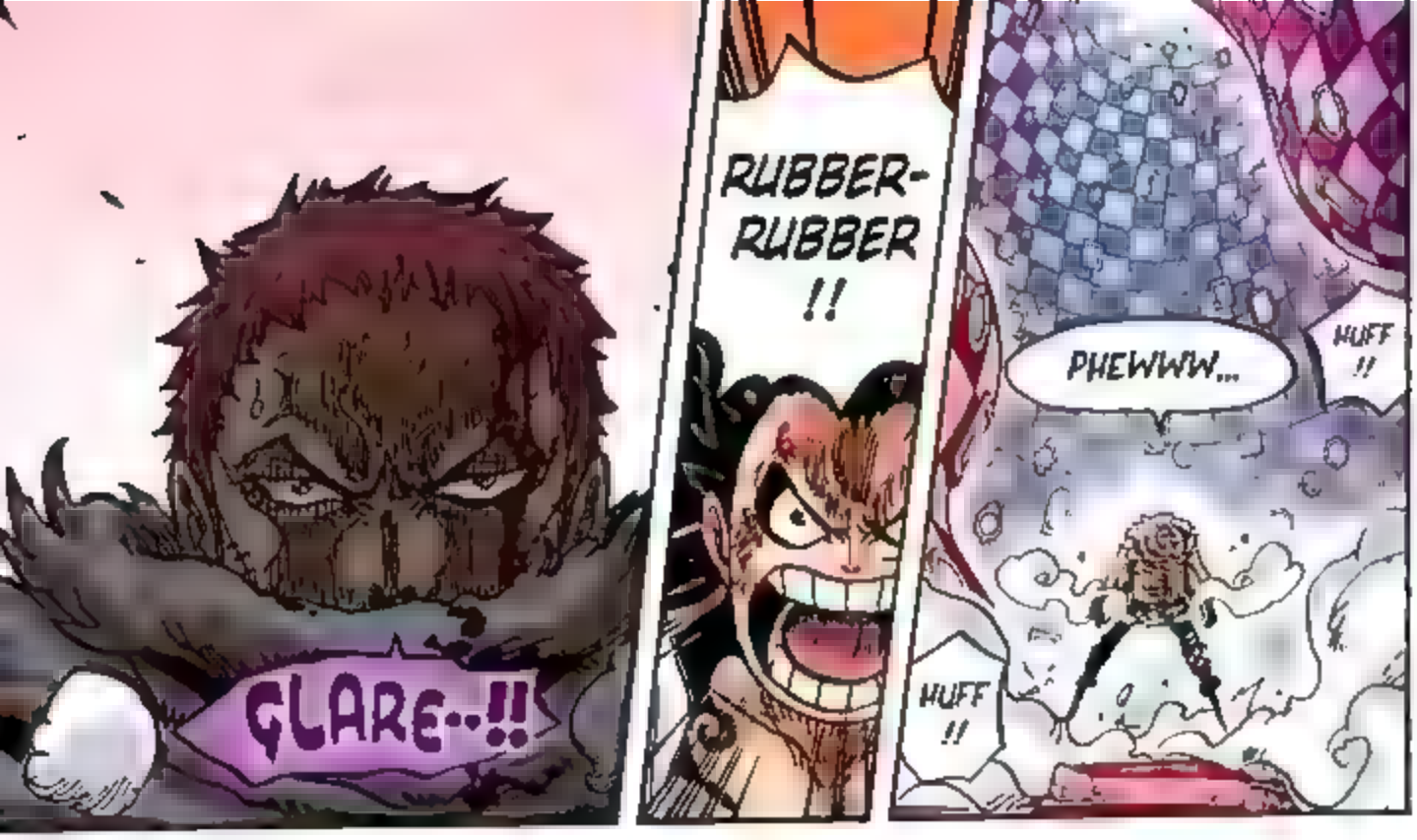
ビキ
ビキ
ボロ
ゴボン!!

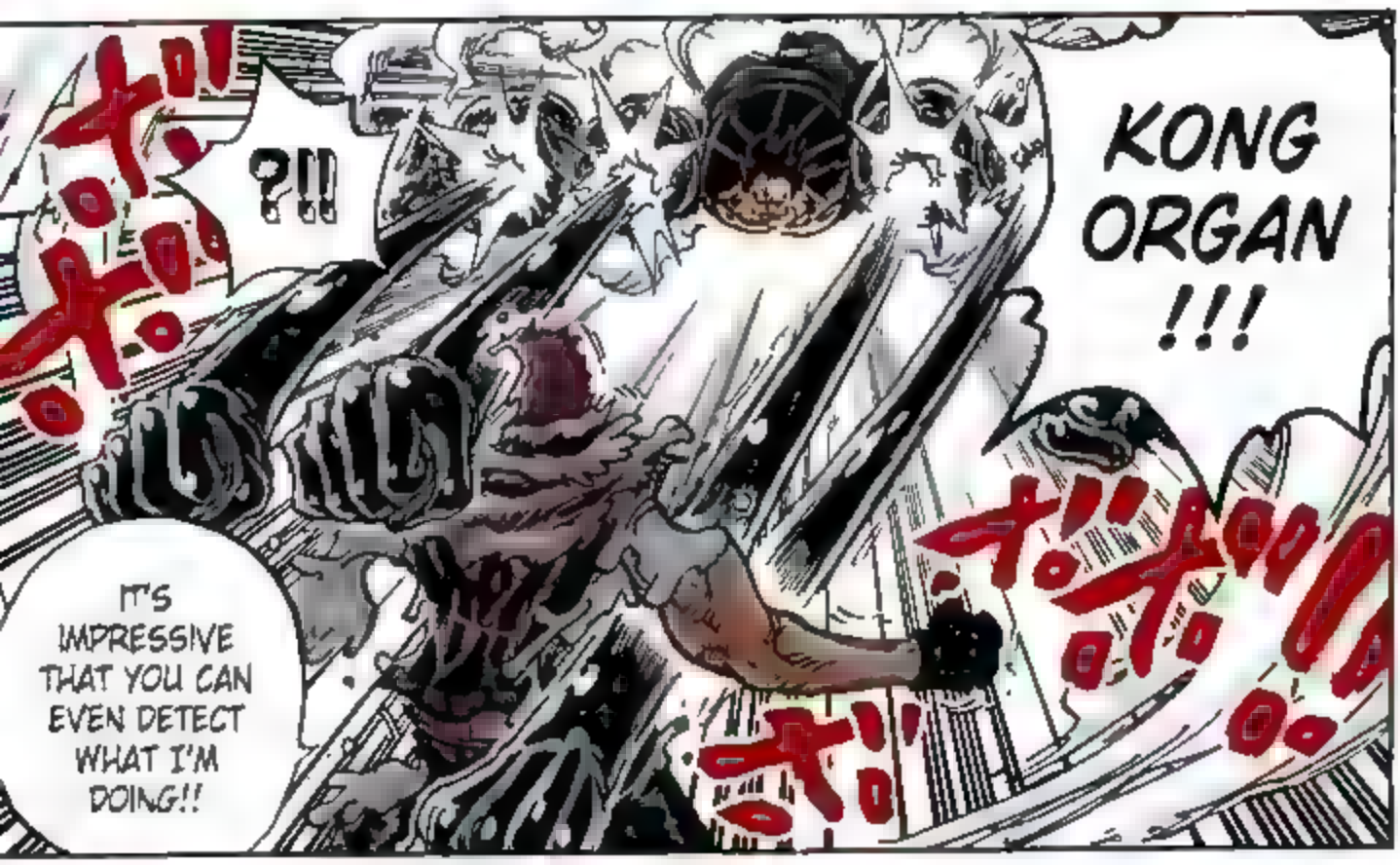
I THOUGHT YOU WERE INVINCIBLE!!!
!!
!!
DSHH!!
ARMAMENT HAKI IS SUPPOSED TO BE THE POWER TO HIT YOUR SOLID FORM!!
BUT MY PUNCHES WENT RIGHT THROUGH YOU!! I THOUGHT THEY DIDN'T WORK!!!
...IS SUPPOSED TO WORK ON LOGIA POWERS!!
GAGANK!!
ARMA-MENT HAKI...

MY ATTACKS ...
URKK.
BUT I WAS WRONG!!!
...CAN HIT YOU!!!
URGH !!!

ゴーオー
YOUR ARMAMENT DEFENSE THAT WAS SO TOUGH BEFORE...
ガガガガ
...TO GEAR FOUR!!!
...CAN'T STAND UP...
ドン!!
!!!
IT'S YOUR COLOR OF OBSERVATION, ISN'T IT?!!
IT'S NOT YOUR MOCHI POWERS THAT ARE SO GREAT!!!
....!!
FFFH ...
FFFH ...

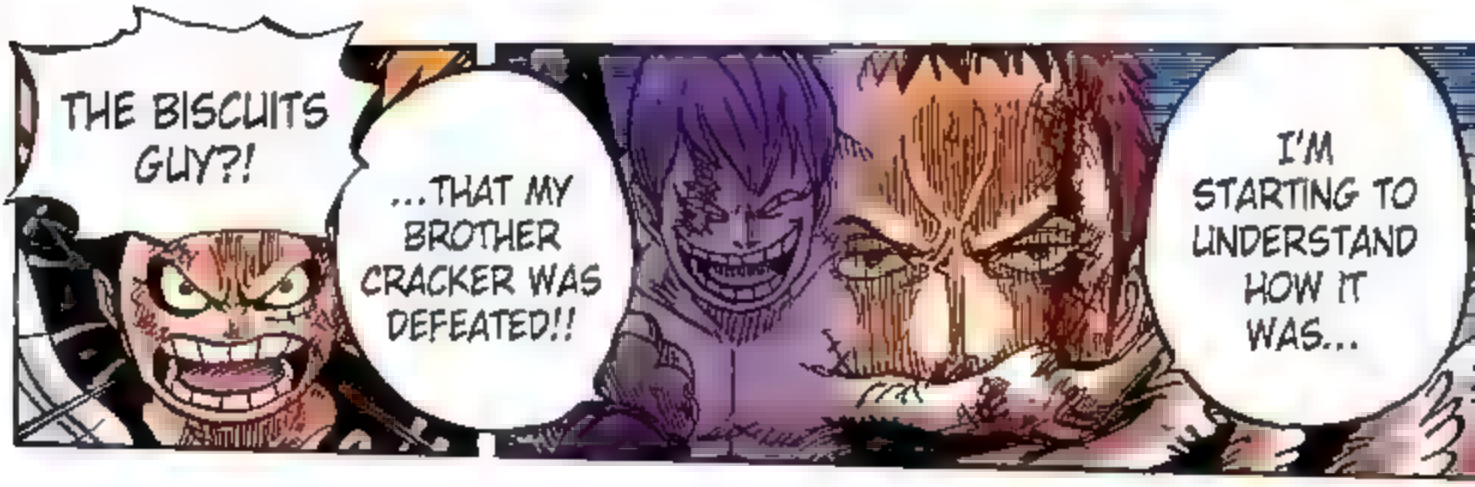

!!!
RHINO SCHNEIDER !!!
ZZWIP!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
ガン!!

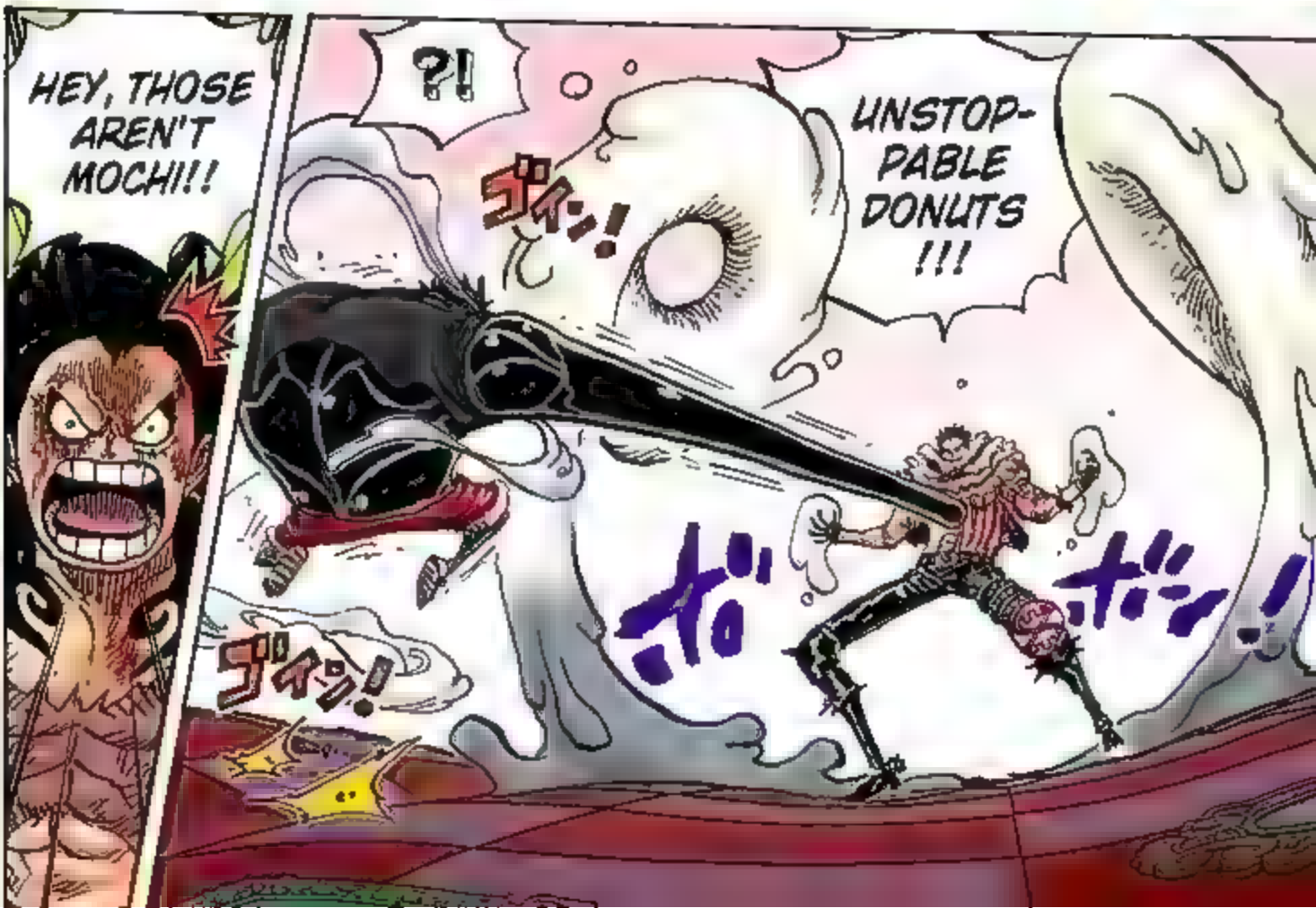

GLARE--!!
RUBBER-RUBBER !!
PHEWWW...
HUFF !!
HUFF !!

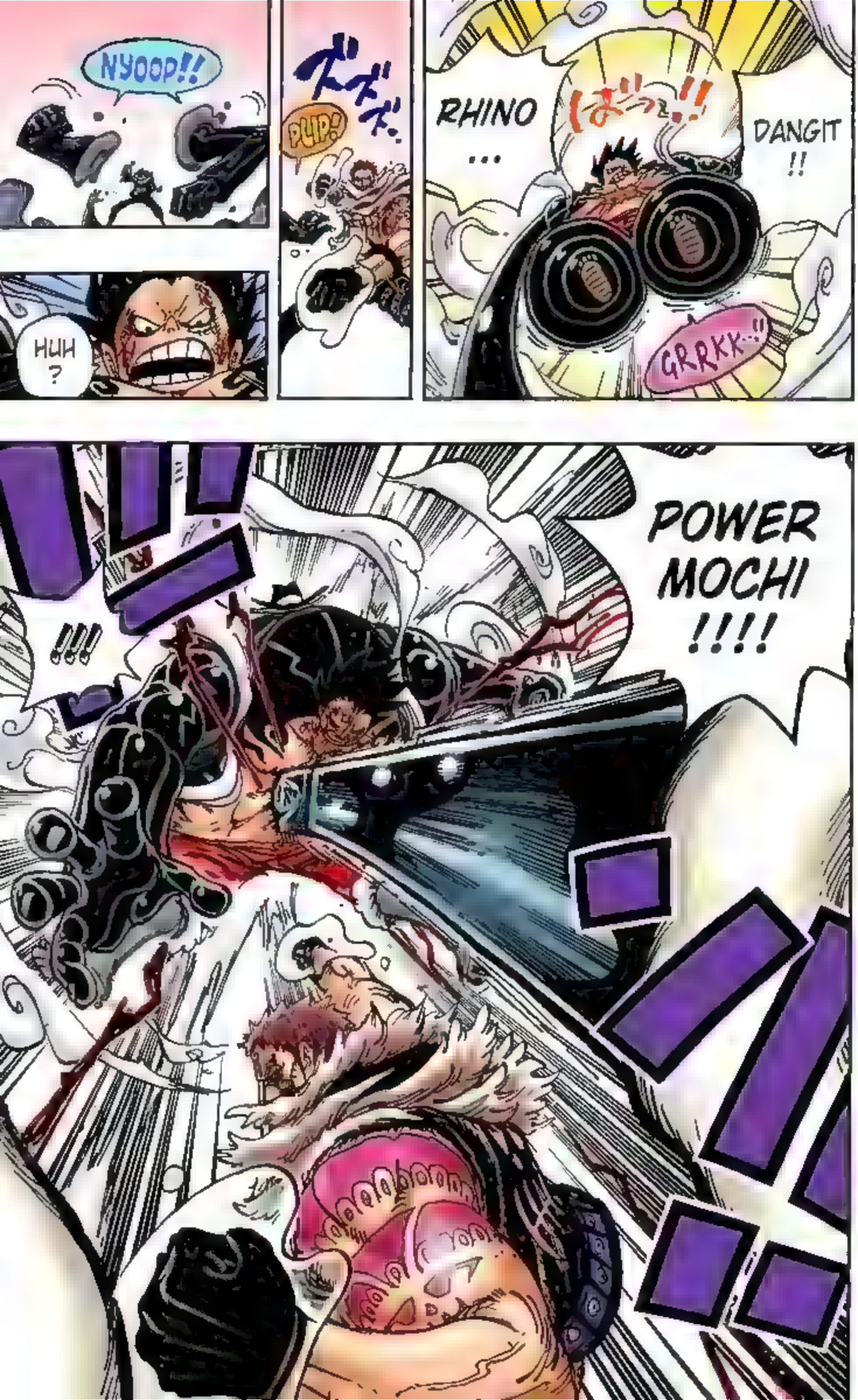

?!!
KONG ORGAN !!!
IT'S IMPRESSIVE THAT YOU CAN EVEN DETECT WHAT I'M DOING!!

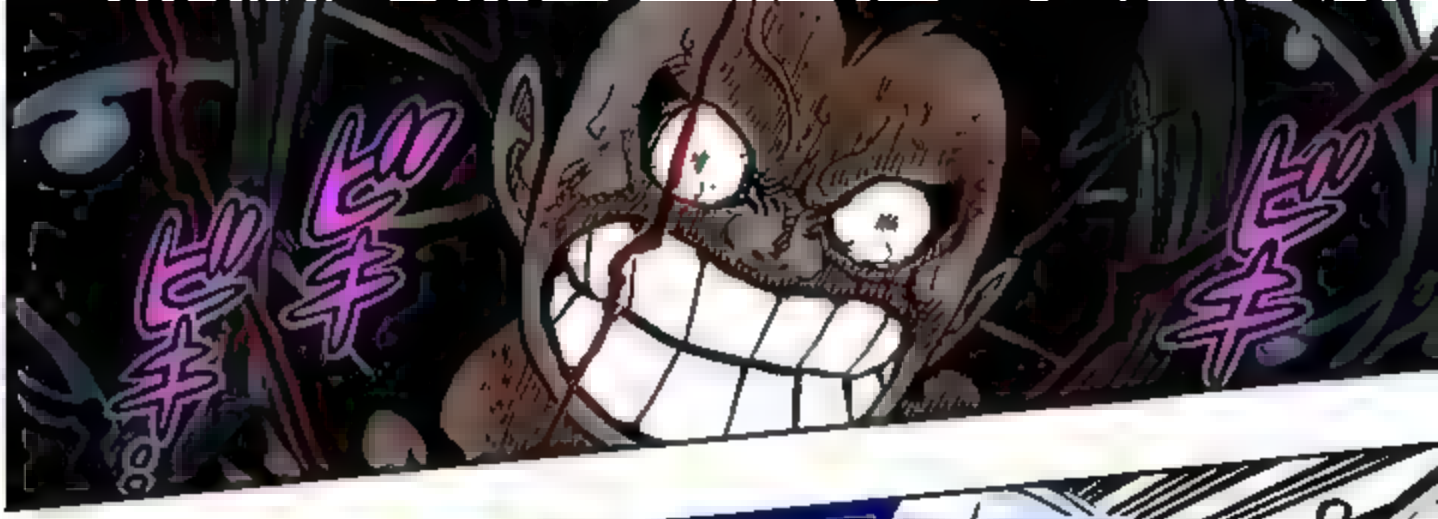
IT'S POSSIBLE IF YOU CAN SEE THE FUTURE WITH HAKI.
THAT'S RIGHT. I'M MERELY REFORMING MY BODY TO EFFICIENTLY DODGE YOUR ATTACKS.
!!!

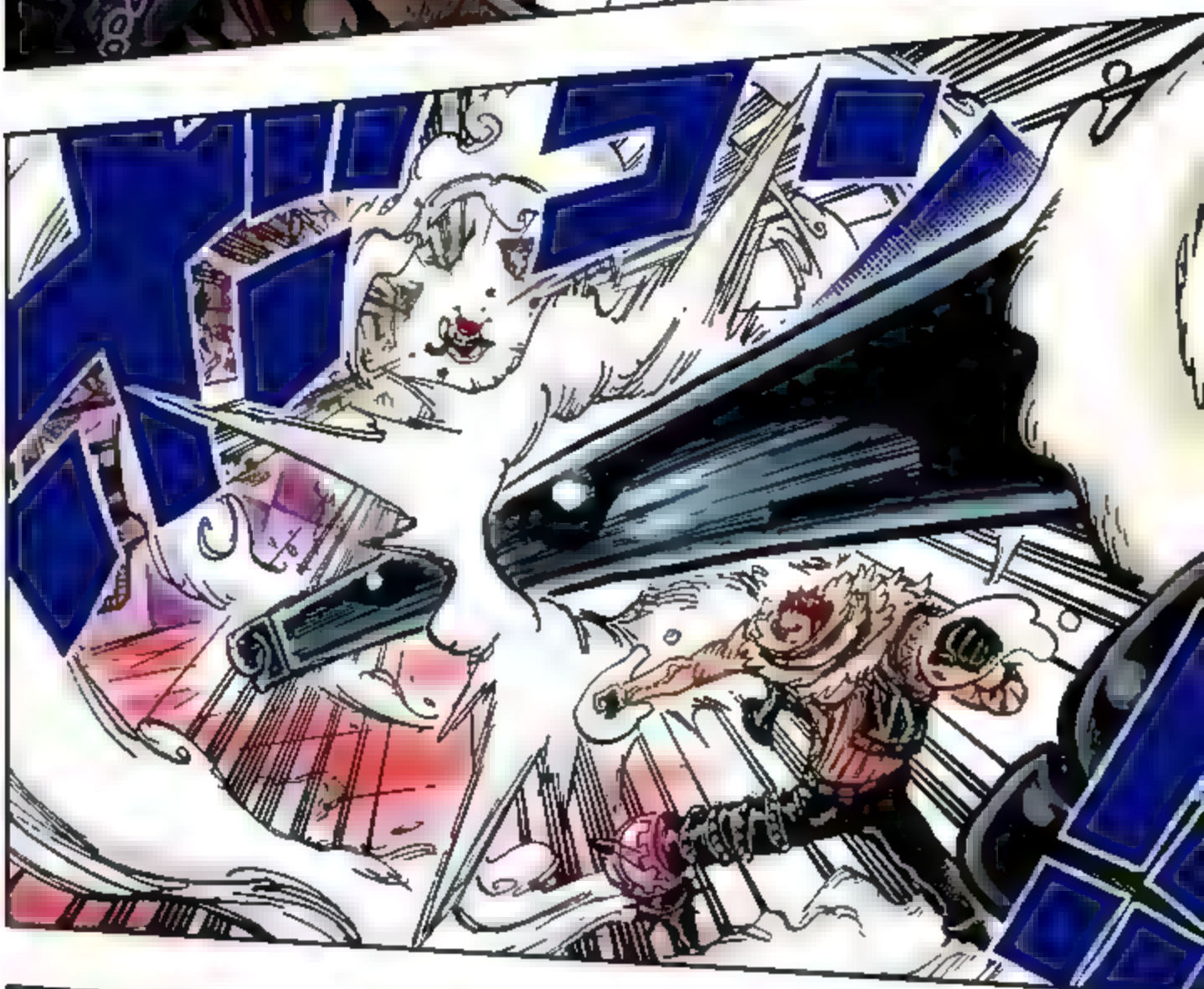
...FOR OBSERVATION HAKI TO WORK!!
YOU NEED TO BE PROPERLY CALM...
...I ALLOWED YOU THE OPPORTUNITY TO ATTACK.
BY LOSING MY GRIP AND GETTING A BIT EXCITED...
AH !!
SNAG!!
HOW MANY YEARS HAS IT BEEN SINCE I WAS PUNCHED...?
DRIP!
DRIP!


THE BISCUITS GUY?!
...THAT MY BROTHER CRACKER WAS DEFEATED!!
I'M STARTING TO UNDERSTAND HOW IT WAS...


HEY, THOSE AREN'T MOCHI!!!
?!
ゴォン!
UNSTOPPABLE DONUTS !!!
ゴォン!
ゴォン!

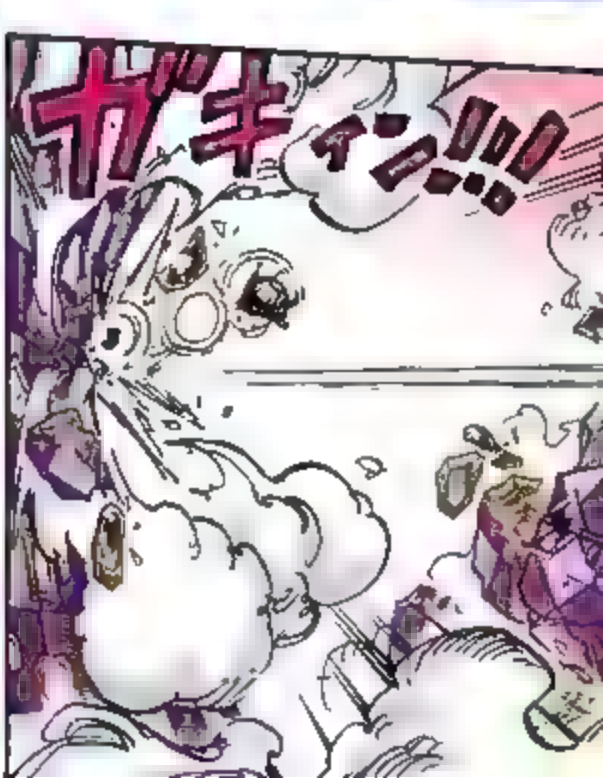

NYOOP!!
HUH ?
PLIP!
RHINO ...
DANGIT !!
GRRKK...!!
!!!
POWER MOCHI !!!!


ビチ
ビチ

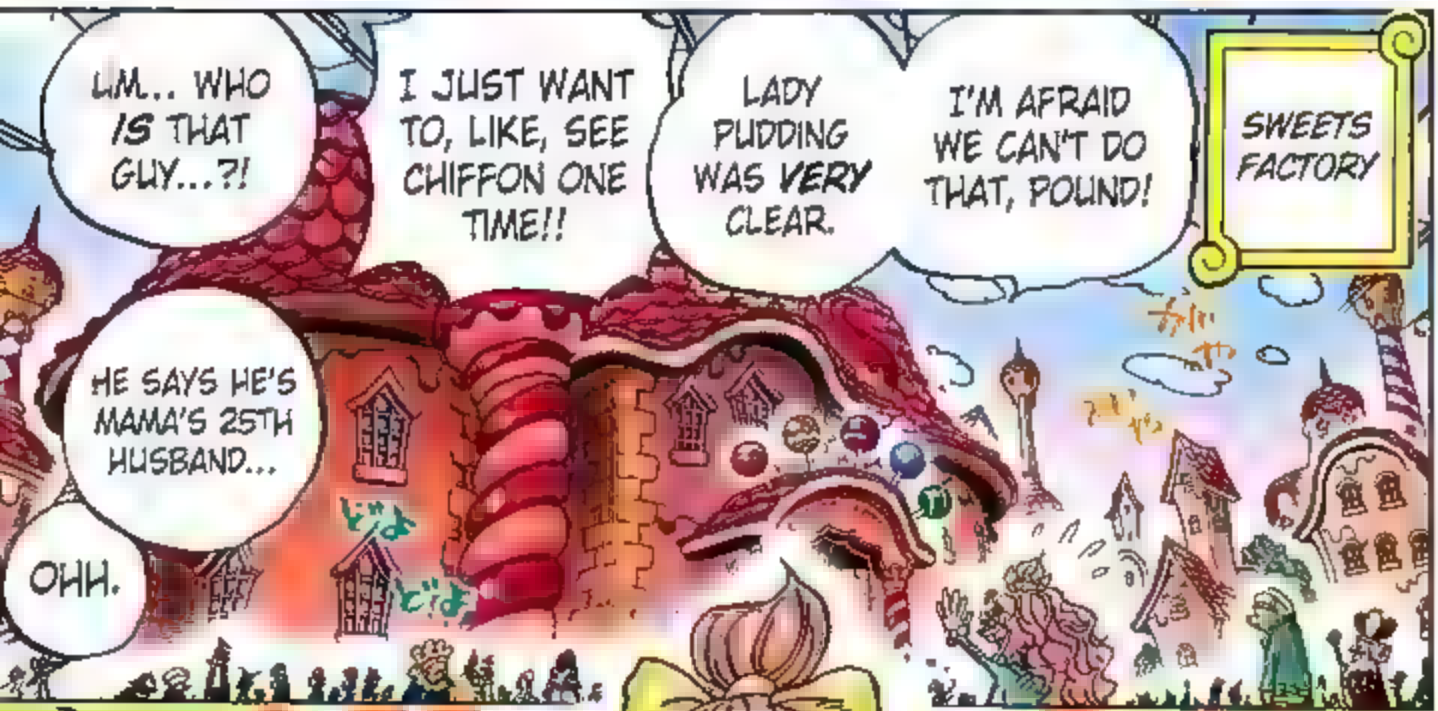

ドコ

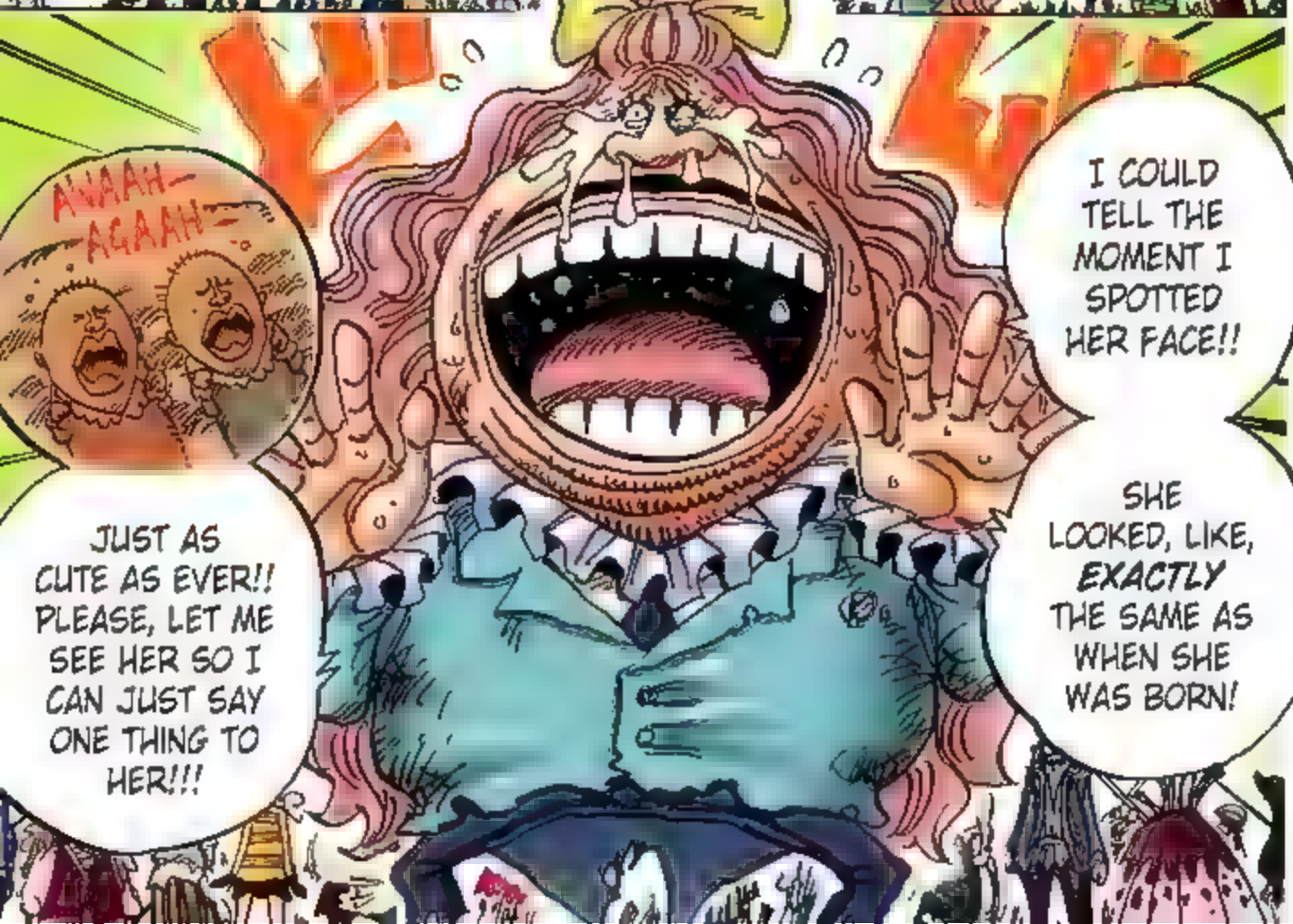
I WON'T BE GIVING YOU THAT OPENING AGAIN.
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
WE'RE BACK TO THE STARTING POINT!!

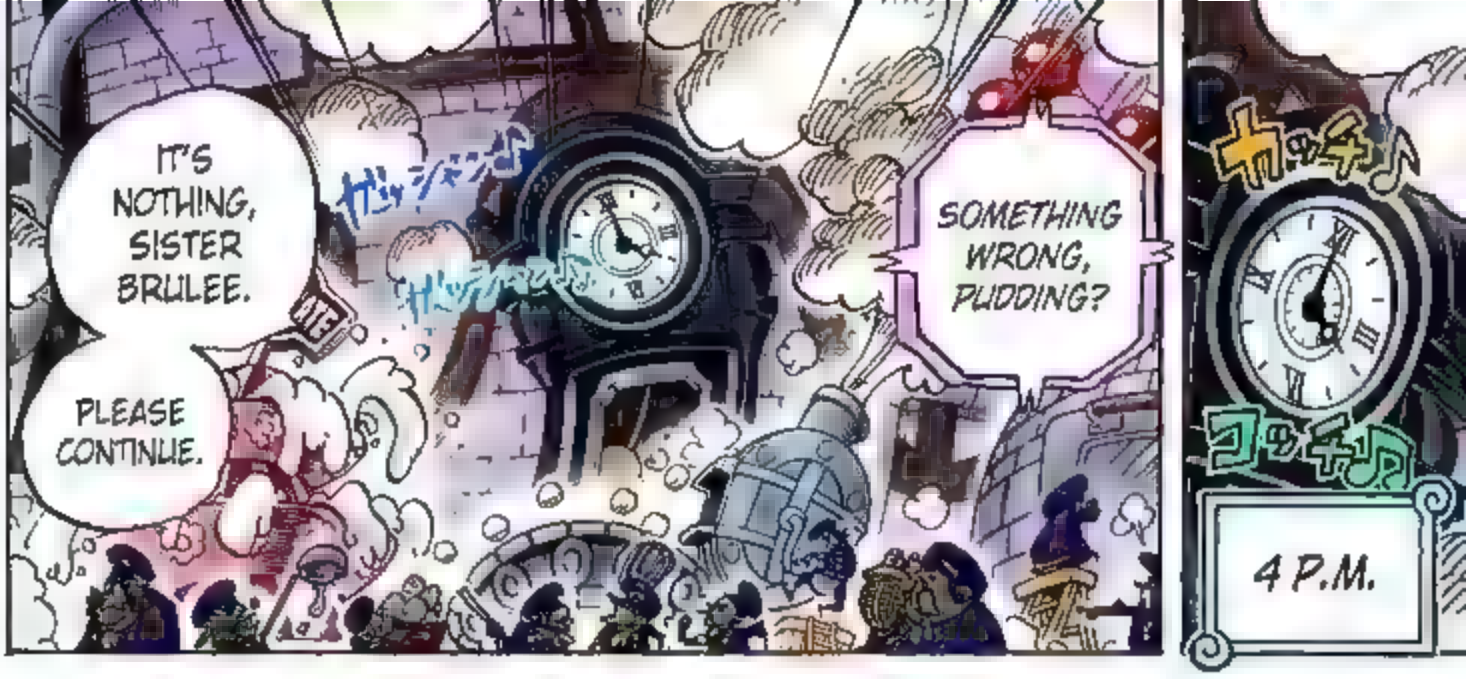
ゴン!
ゴン!!

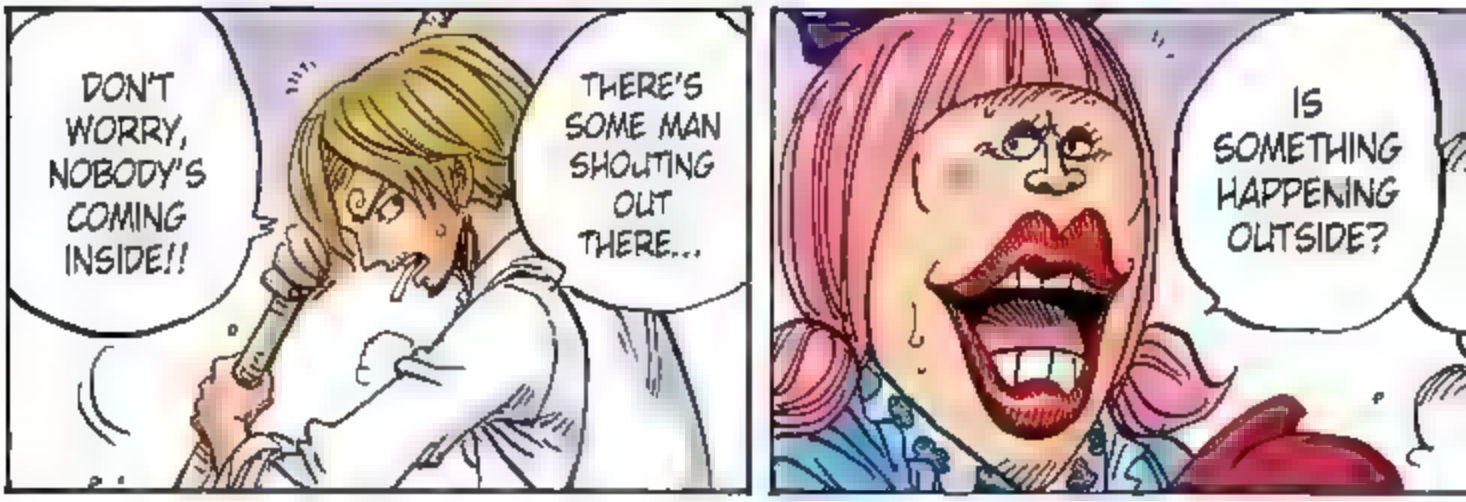

ガキィン!!!

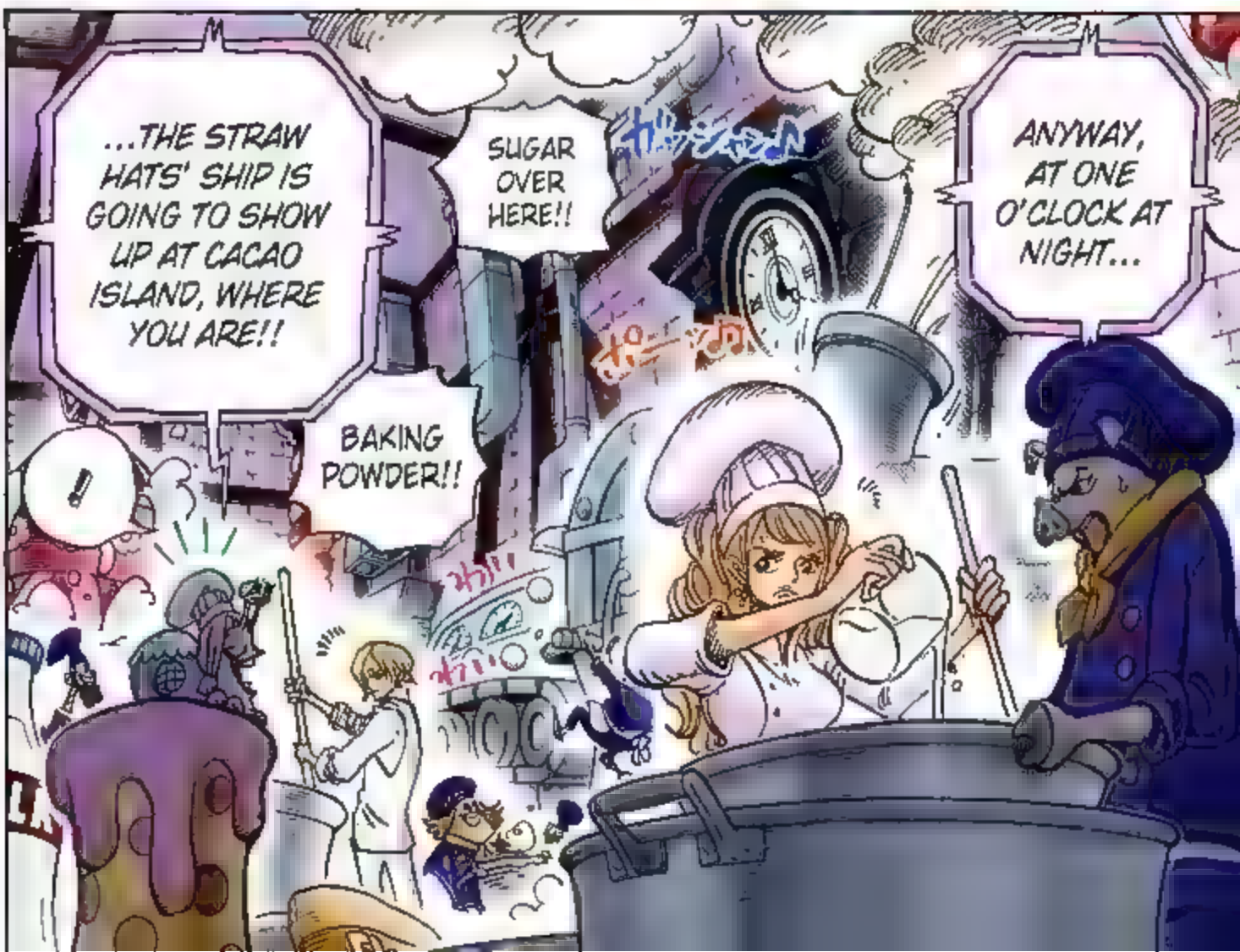
I WISH YOU'D OPEN THE DOOR!!
LIKE, PLEASE !!
CHOCOLAT TOWN, CACAO ISLAND

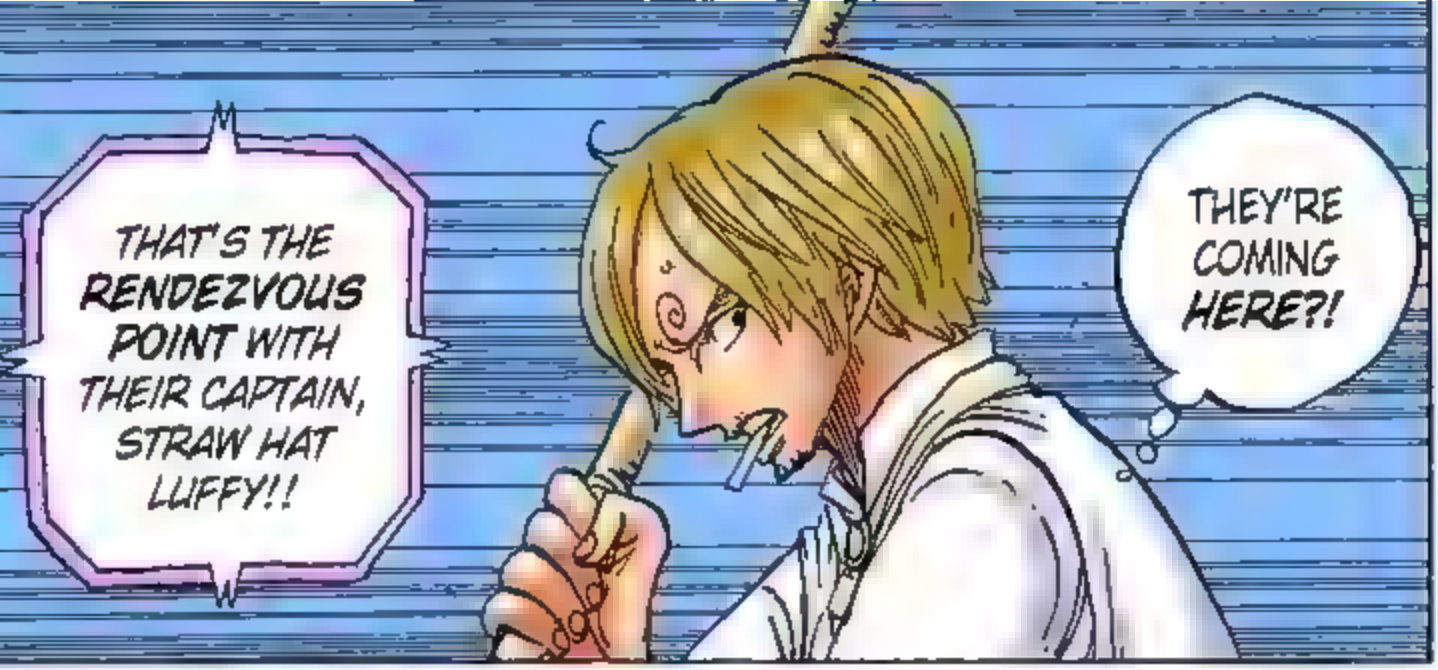

UM... WHO IS THAT GUY...?!
I JUST WANT TO, LIKE, SEE CHIFFON ONE TIME!!
LADY PUDDING WAS VERY CLEAR.
I'M AFRAID WE CAN'T DO THAT, POUND!
SWEETS FACTORY
HE SAYS HE'S MAMA'S 25TH HUSBAND...
OHH.

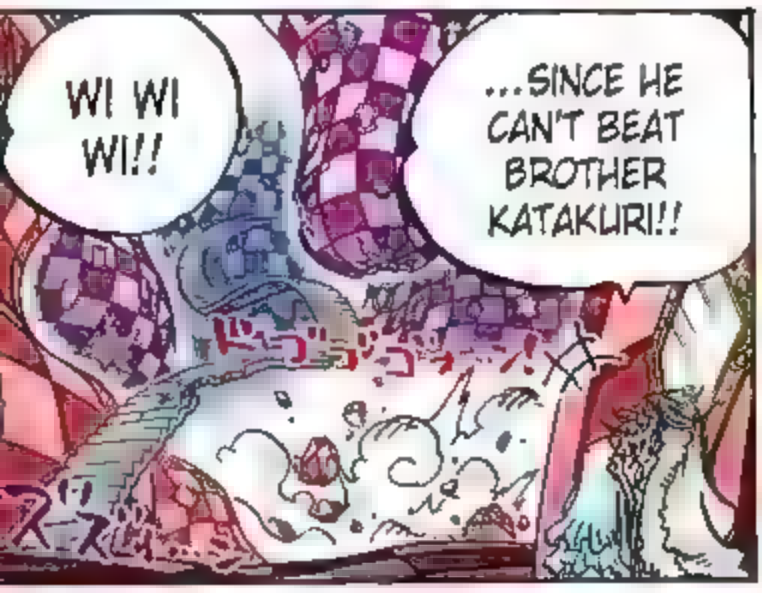

AWAAH— AGAAH—
I COULD TELL THE MOMENT I SPOTTED HER FACE!!
JUST AS CUTE AS EVER!! PLEASE, LET ME SEE HER SO I CAN JUST SAY ONE THING TO HER!!!
SHE LOOKED, LIKE, EXACTLY THE SAME AS WHEN SHE WAS BORN!


IT'S NOTHING, SISTER BRULEE.
PLEASE CONTINUE.
SOMETHING WRONG, PUDDING?
4 P.M.

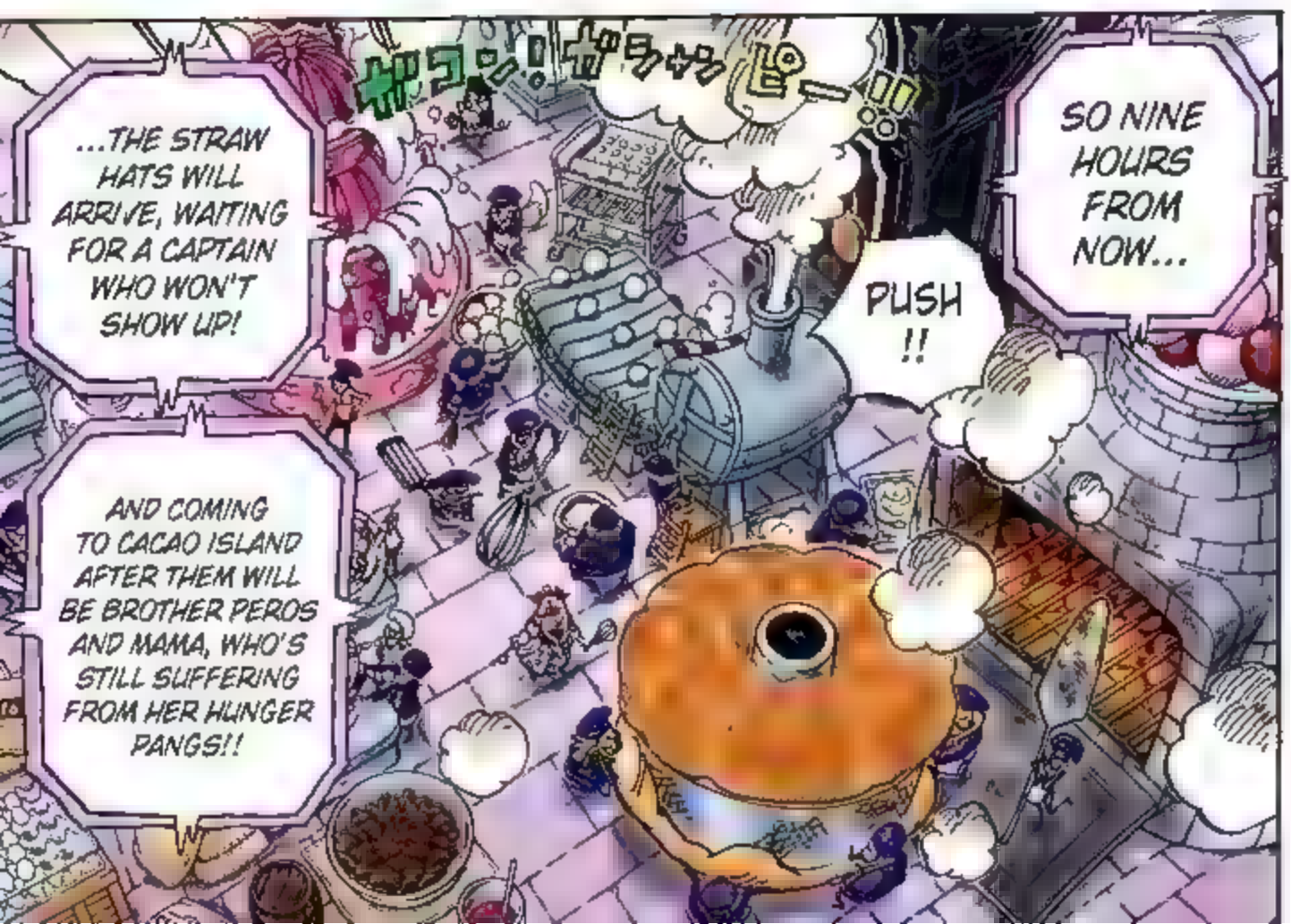

DON'T WORRY, NOBODY'S COMING INSIDE!!
THERE'S SOME MAN SHOUTING OUT THERE...
IS SOMETHING HAPPENING OUTSIDE?


...THE STRAW HATS' SHIP IS GOING TO SHOW UP AT CACAO ISLAND, WHERE YOU ARE!!
SUGAR OVER HERE!!
ANYWAY, AT ONE O'CLOCK AT NIGHT...
!
BAKING POWDER!!


THAT'S THE RENDEZVOUS POINT WITH THEIR CAPTAIN, STRAW HAT LUFFY!!
THEY'RE COMING HERE?!

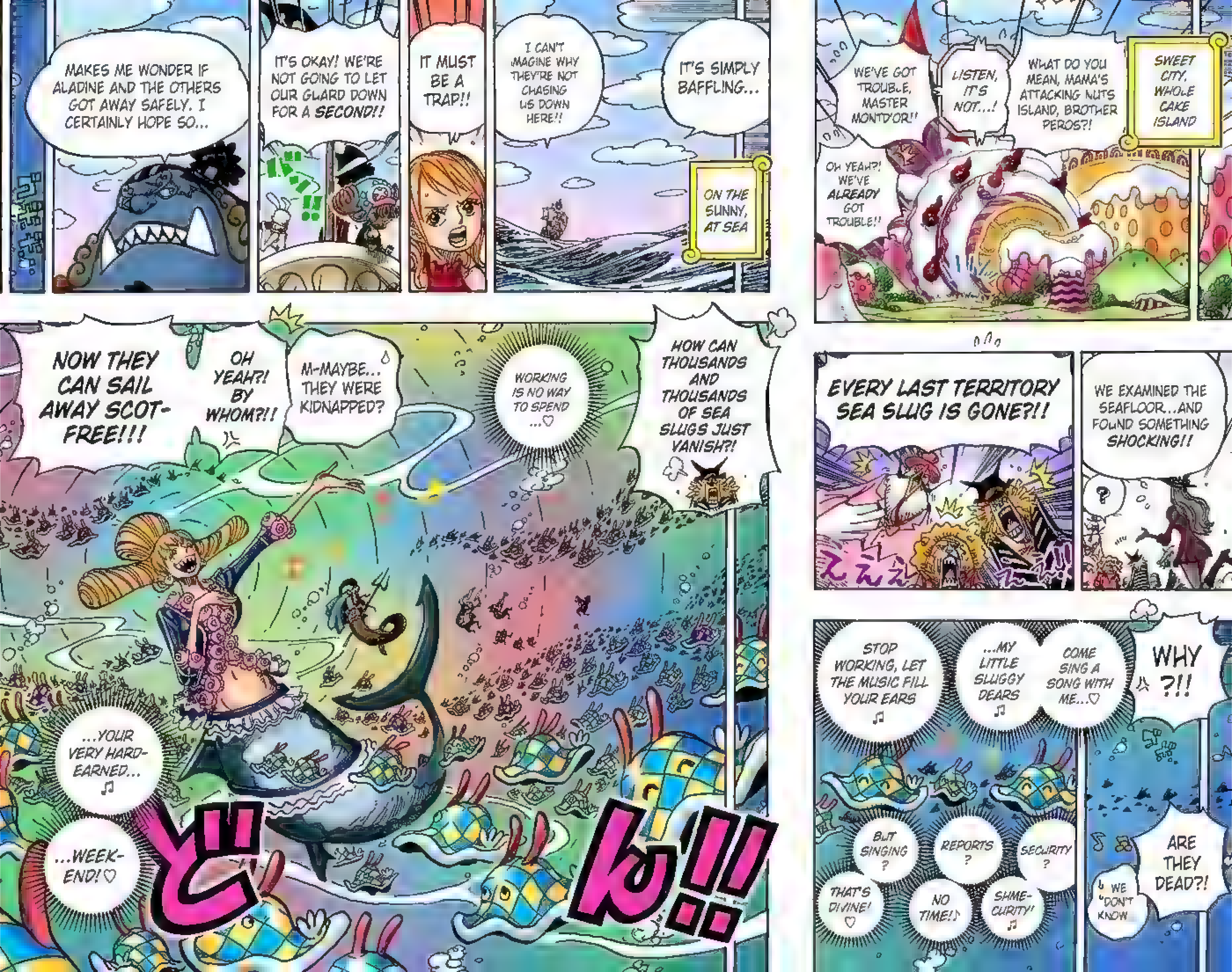

WI WI WI!!
...SINCE HE CAN'T BEAT BROTHER KATAKURI!!

...HE'S NOT GOING ANY-WHERE...
ON THE OTHER HAND...
MIRRO-WORLD

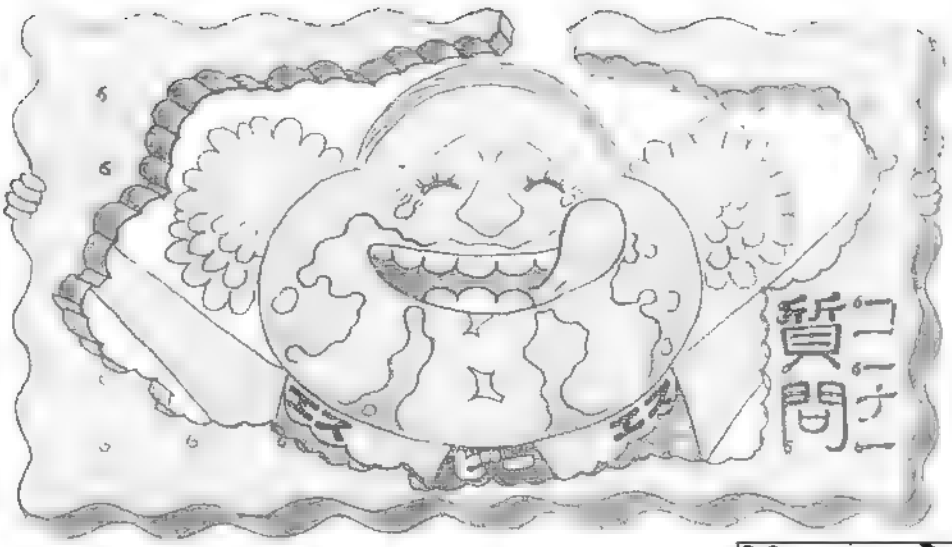

...THE STRAW HATS WILL ARRIVE, WAITING FOR A CAPTAIN WHO WON'T SHOW UP!
AND COMING TO CACAO ISLAND AFTER THEM WILL BE BROTHER PEROS AND MAMA, WHO'S STILL SUFFERING FROM HER HUNGER PANGS!!
PUSH !!
SO NINE HOURS FROM NOW...

OOH, MASTER OVEN!!
IT'S MASTER OVEN!!
...WON'T BE ANY MATCH FOR BROTHER OVEN AND HIS FORCES! THEY'RE ALREADY OVER THERE!!
BUT DON'T WORRY! THOSE OTHER STRAW HATS...
NO ONE'S ALLOWED IN! LADY PUDDING'S ORDERS!
WELL, IF SHE SAYS SO, I'LL HONOR IT...
BUT WHAT'S ALL THE FUSS OUT FRONT, THEN?!
EVEN TO ME?!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN, IT'S OFF-LIMITS?
FOURTH SON OF CHARLOTTE
MINISTER OF BAKING
シャーロット家4男
こんがり大臣
C・オーブン
I'LL MAKE THE GREATEST WEDDING CAKE EVER TO STOP MAMA IN HER TRACKS!!
I'VE GOT THIS, SISTER BRULEE!!
WI WI WI!!
YOU NEED TO HELP US STOP MAMA, PUDDING!
YOU'RE OUR ONLY HOPE!!

OF COLRSE I REMEMBER YOU, FORMER STEPFATHER!
?!!
IT'S WHY I'M DRIVING YOU OFF!!
D-DON'T YOU REMEMBER ME, OVEN?!
SILENCE, CREEP.
P-PLEASE! STOP THE VIOLENCE! I'M, LIKE, A PACIFIST!!
AAAAGH !!
OUTSIDE THE FACTORY
I CAN'T BELIEVE HE'S FIGHTING BROTHER KATAKURI ALONE--THAT MAN IS SUPERHUMAN! HE'S GOT A BILLION-BELLY BOUNTY!!
HE'S NEVER LOST A FIGHT IN HIS LIFE!! WHAT SHOULD WE DO?!
DID YOU HEAR ALL OF THAT, SANJI DEAR?! LUFFY'S IN BIG TROUBLE!!
ARE YOU CURIOUS?
I WONDER WHO'S MAKING ALL THAT NOISE...
GSHANK
WHO PUT HER IN THE OVEN?!
LOOK OUT! THERE'S STEAM COMING OFF OF LADY PUDDING!!
I'M NOT BAKING!!
FLOP
AND IT LOOKS LIKE TODAY'S HIS UNLUCKY DAY.
DON'T WORRY. LET'S JUST MAKE THAT CAKE.
WELL, THERE'S A FIRST TIME FOR EVERY-THING.


SWEET CITY, WHOLE CAKE ISLAND
WHAT DO YOU MEAN, MAMA'S ATTACKING NUTS ISLAND, BROTHER PEROS?!
LISTEN, IT'S NOT...!
WE'VE GOT TROUBLE, MASTER MONTD'OR!!
OH YEAH?! WE'VE ALREADY GOT TROUBLE!!
WE EXAMINED THE SEAFLOOR...AND FOUND SOMETHING SHOCKING!!
?
EVERY LAST TERRITORY SEA SLUG IS GONE?!!
ええええ
WHY ?!!
ARE THEY DEAD?!
WE DON'T KNOW
STOP WORKING, LET THE MUSIC FILL YOUR EARS ♫
...MY LITTLE SLUGGY DEARS ♫
COME SING A SONG WITH ME...♡
BUT SINGING ?
REPORTS ?
SECURITY ?
THAT'S DIVINE! ♡
NO TIME!♪
SHME-CURITY! ♫
ON THE SUNNY, AT SEA
IT'S SIMPLY BAFFLING...
I CAN'T IMAGINE WHY THEY'RE NOT CHASING US DOWN HERE!!
IT MUST BE A TRAP!!
IT'S OKAY! WE'RE NOT GOING TO LET OUR GUARD DOWN FOR A SECOND!!
MAKES ME WONDER IF ALADINE AND THE OTHERS GOT AWAY SAFELY. I CERTAINLY HOPE SO...
HOW CAN THOUSANDS AND THOUSANDS OF SEA SLUGS JUST VANISH?!
WORKING IS NO WAY TO SPEND ...♡
M-MAYBE... THEY WERE KIDNAPPED?
OH YEAH?! BY WHOM?!!
NOW THEY CAN SAIL AWAY SCOT-FREE!!!
...YOUR VERY HARD-EARNED... ♫
...WEEK-END!♡
どん!!

SBS Question Corner

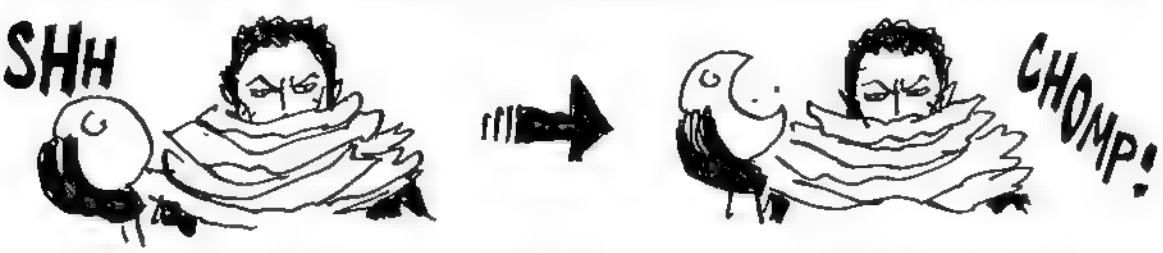


(TalkOP Pirates, China)

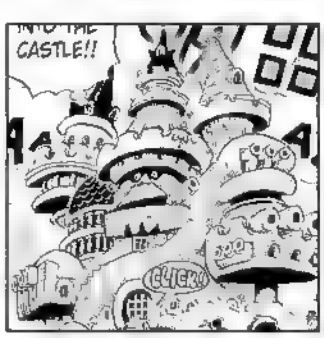
Q: Hello, Odacchi! I was curious about Katakuri. He's not supposed to ever eat in front of anyone, but he sure seems to be in the middle of eating on the third panel of the third page of chapter 861 in Volume 86. You can even see the bite mark.

--Minami Maru

A: Geez, how do you people find these things? (LOL)
Yes. Technically, it's not that Katakuri doesn't eat in front of others. It's that he doesn't let people see him eat. So watch this.



Did you see that?! No, you didn't. Also, his mouth wasn't ripped from birth. There's a reason for his incredible speed...but I'm still thinking about whether or not to reveal that in the story.



Q: What's the cost per night to stay at the Rook Bege?

--Match and Takeshi

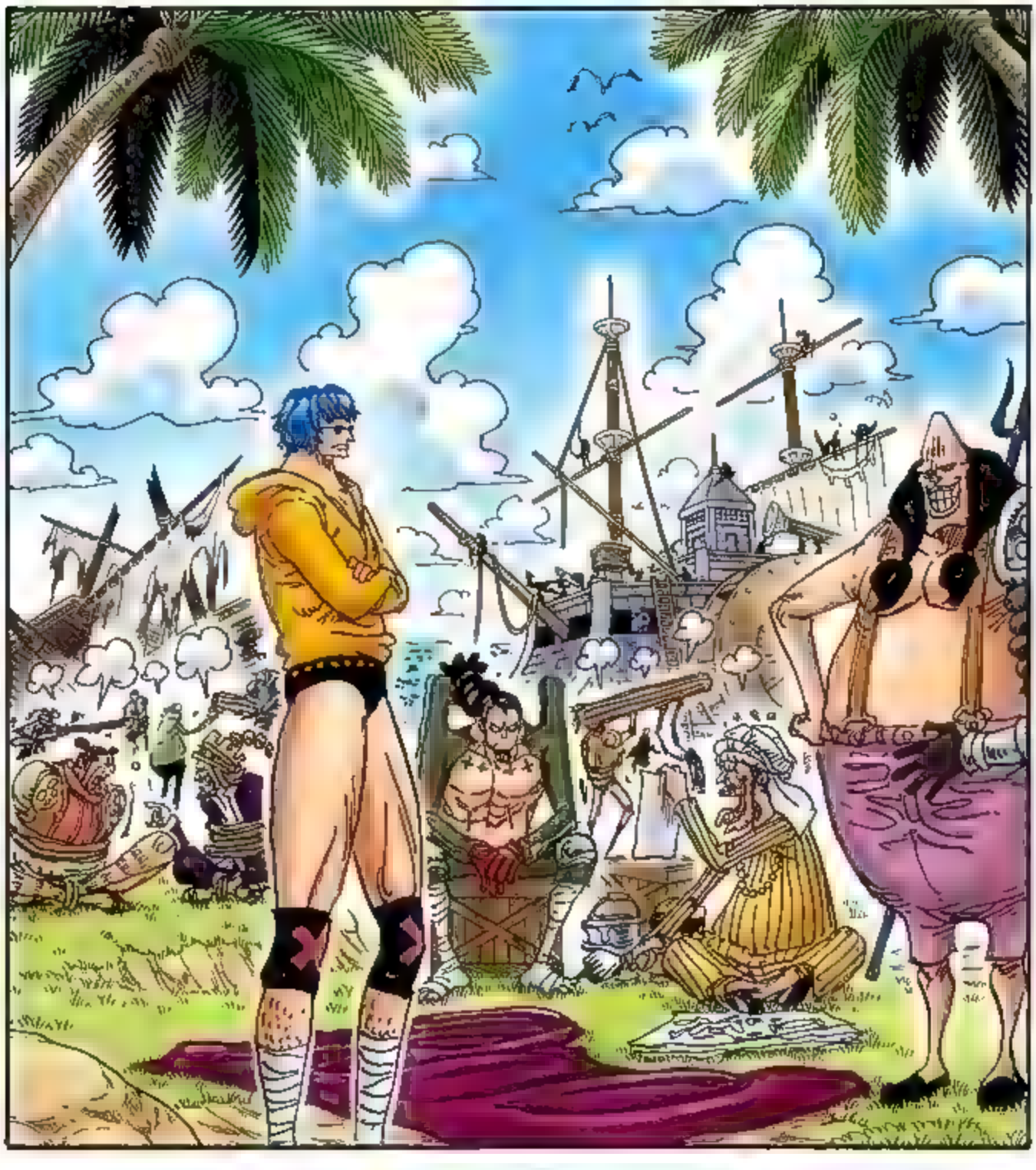
A: It's inside of Bege's body, so if he accepts you, it's free. You can't buy a reservation with money

Q: Guys like Katakuri and Doflamingo who are real tall drinks of water are all the rage lately. What's the height difference between them and the shortest of the giants?

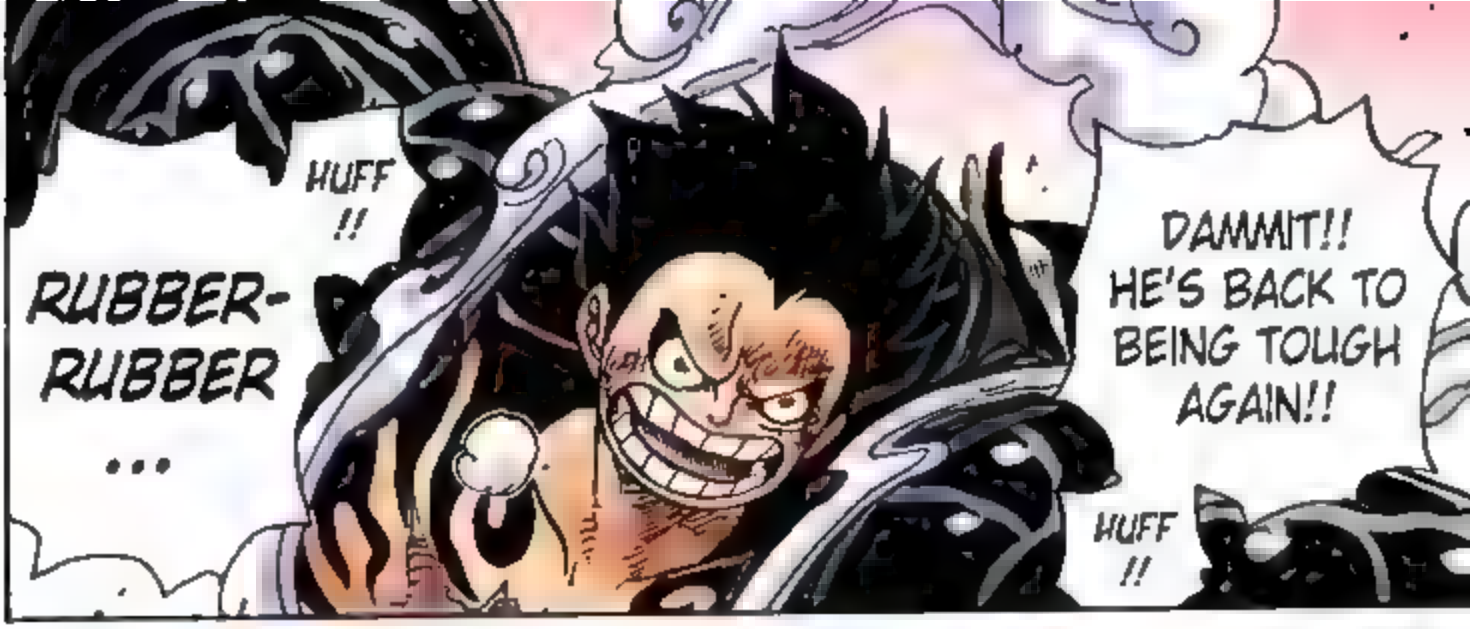
--Beni

A: Let's start with Big Mom, who looks practically gigantic herself: she's 2.8' 10". That's bigger than Whitebeard. Meanwhile, the shortest a fully grown giant can be is about 40 feet tall, so that's at least two heads taller than Big Mom. Forty feet is about the length of full-sized buses and 18-wheelers. If you see one of those big boys, just imagine that a giant in One Piece would about the same size lying down.

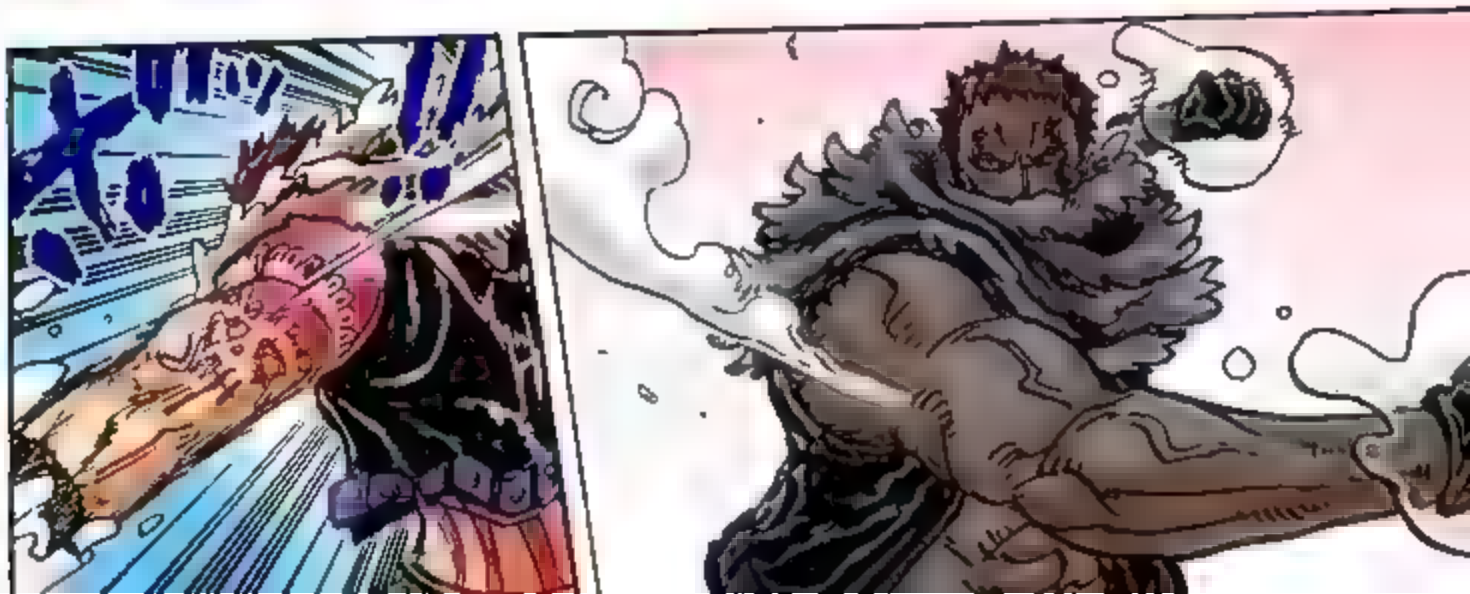
Chapter 885:
I'M BRULEE!!!



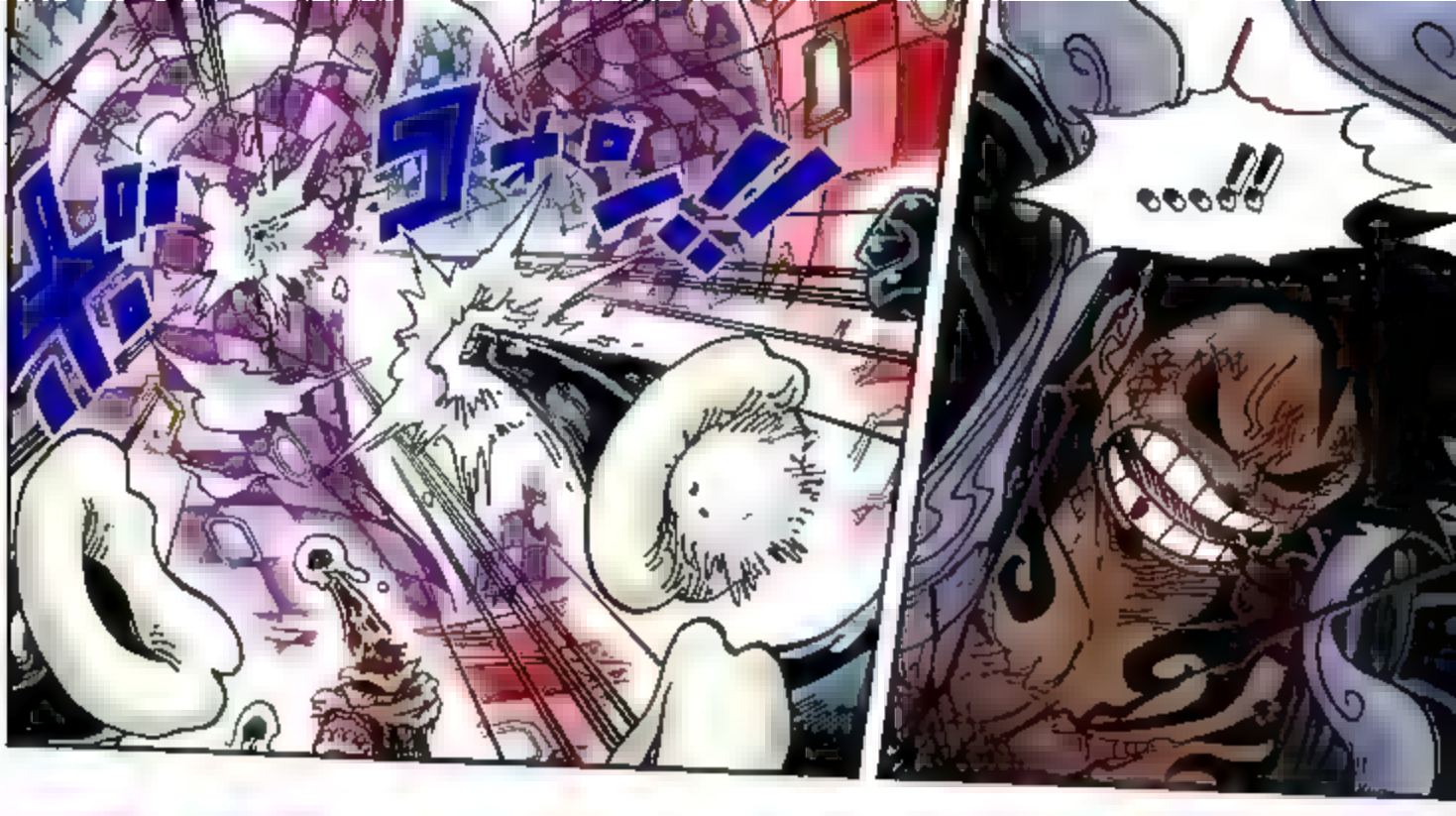
THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 19, IDEO: "WE'RE MOORED ON A LONELY ISLAND, SO BUILD A SHIP OUT OF THE UNDAMAGED PARTS!!"

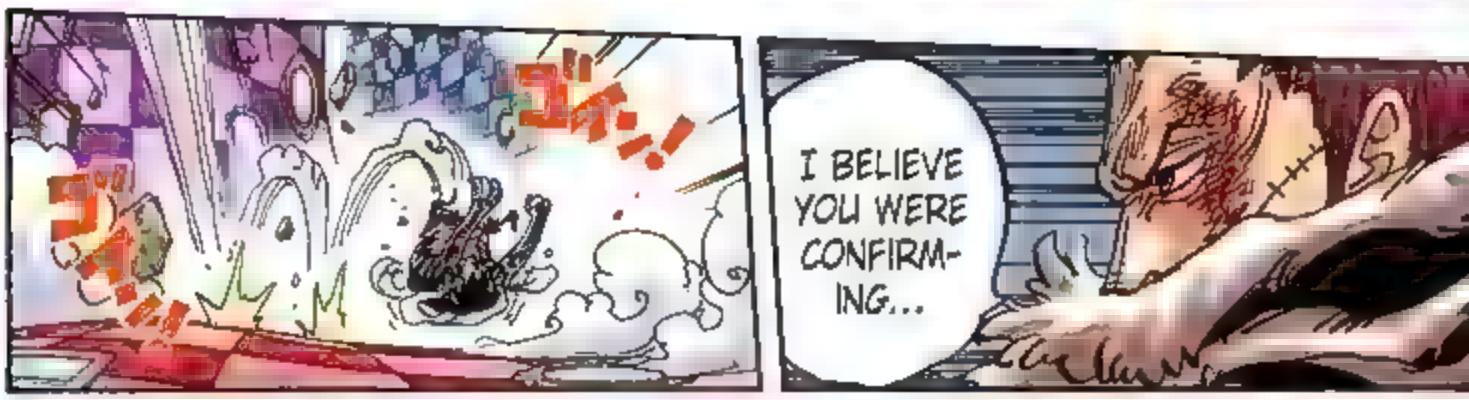

HUFF !!
RUBBER-RUBBER ...
DAMMIT!! HE'S BACK TO BEING TOUGH AGAIN!!
HUFF !!

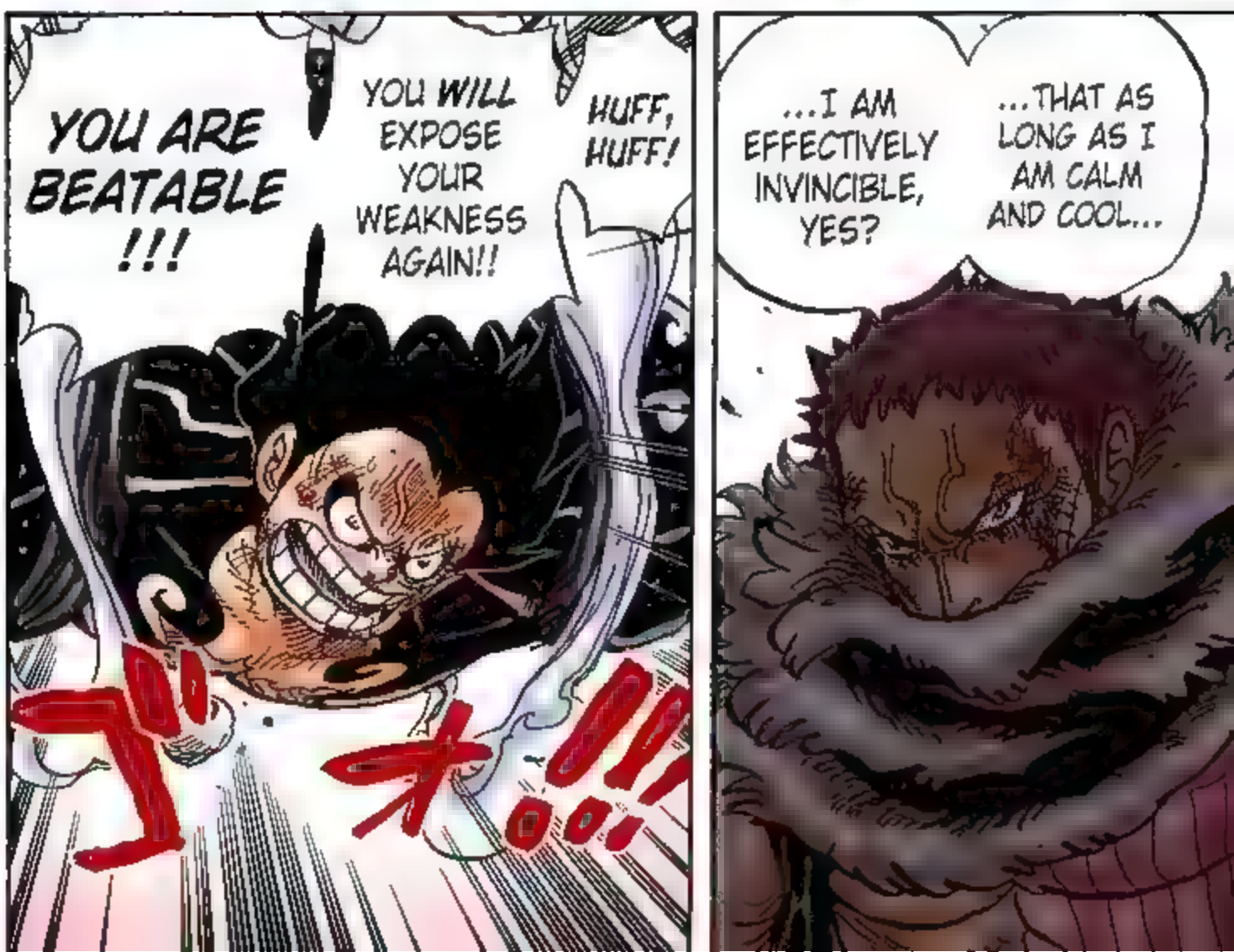
KONG GUN!!!
!!!

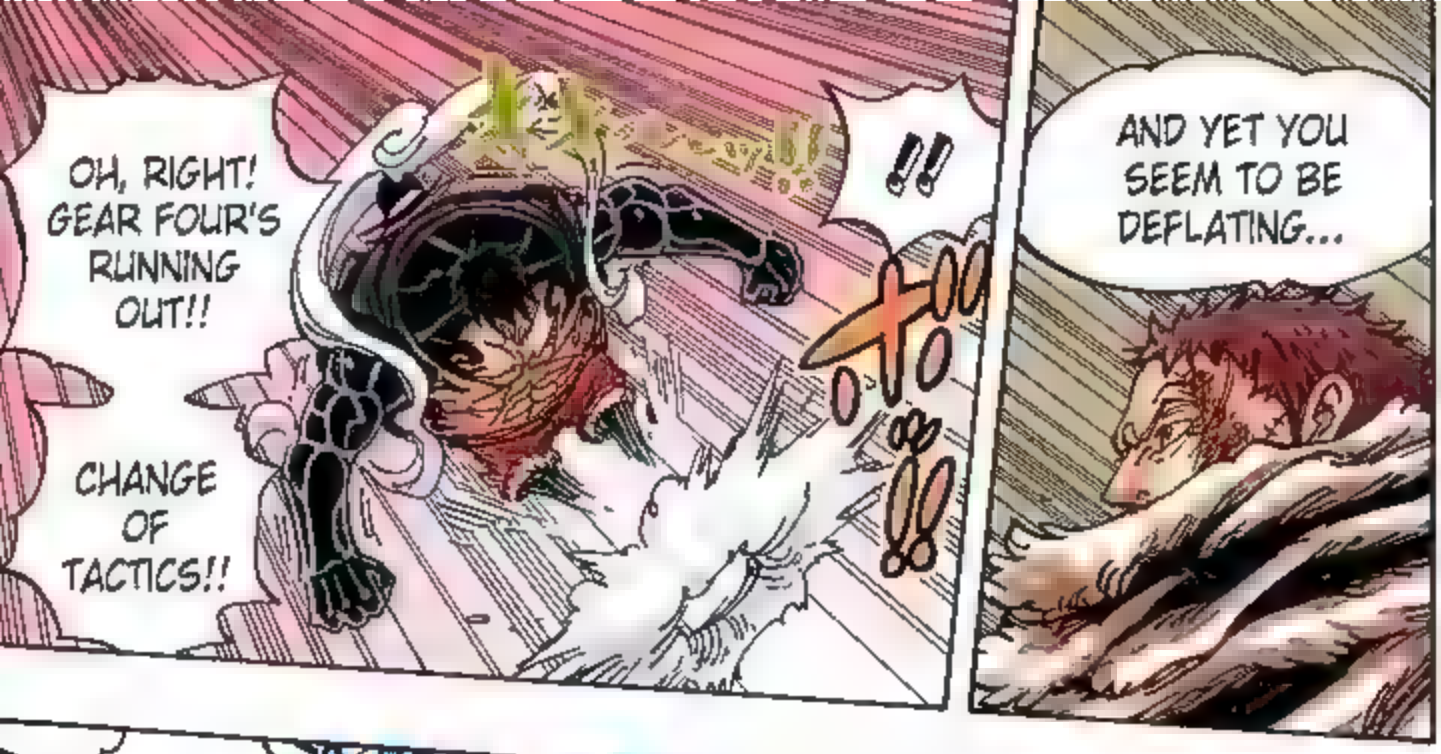


ZWIP
PLUP!
?!
MORE DONUTS !!
POWER MOCHI !!!!

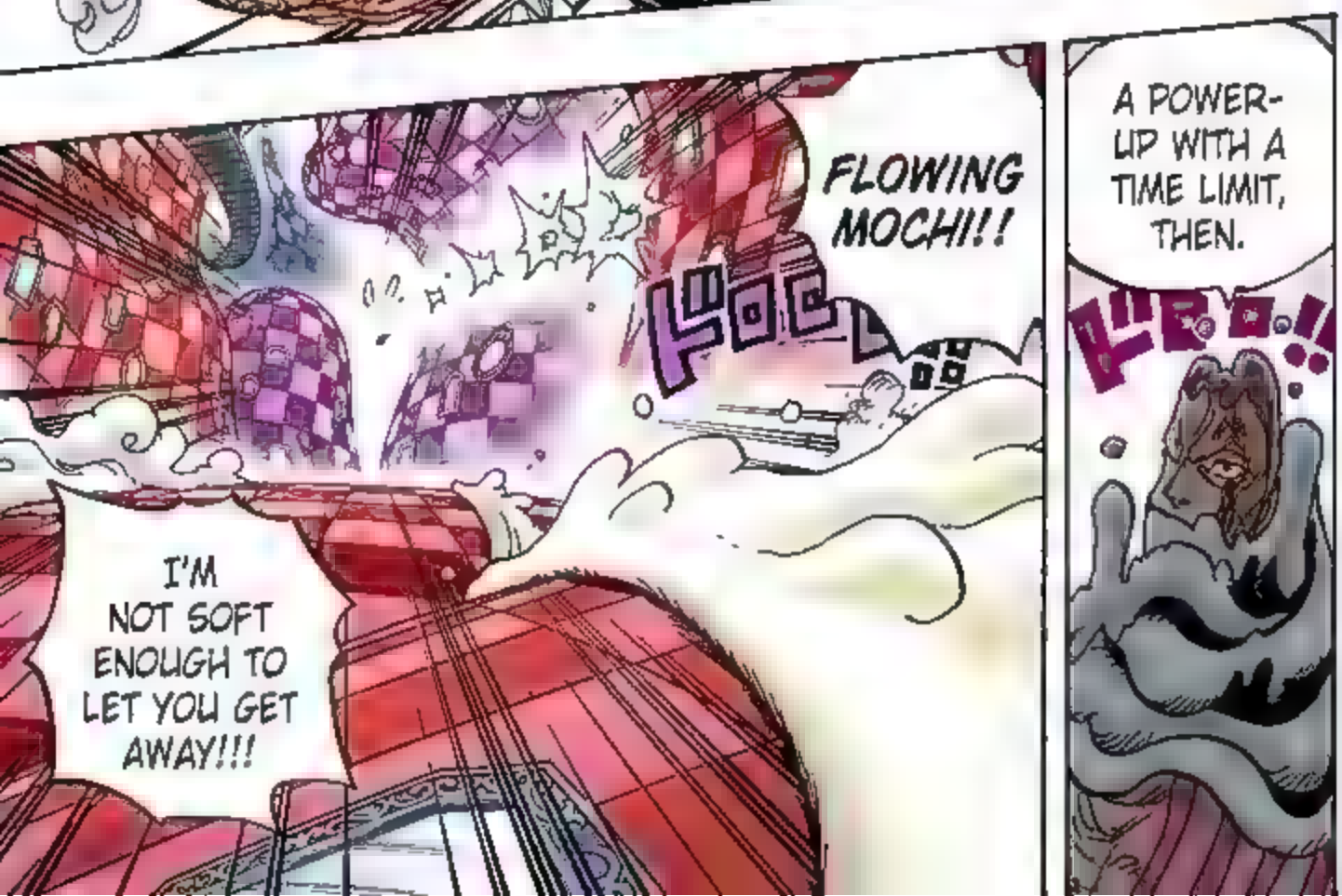

ドゴーン!!
...!!

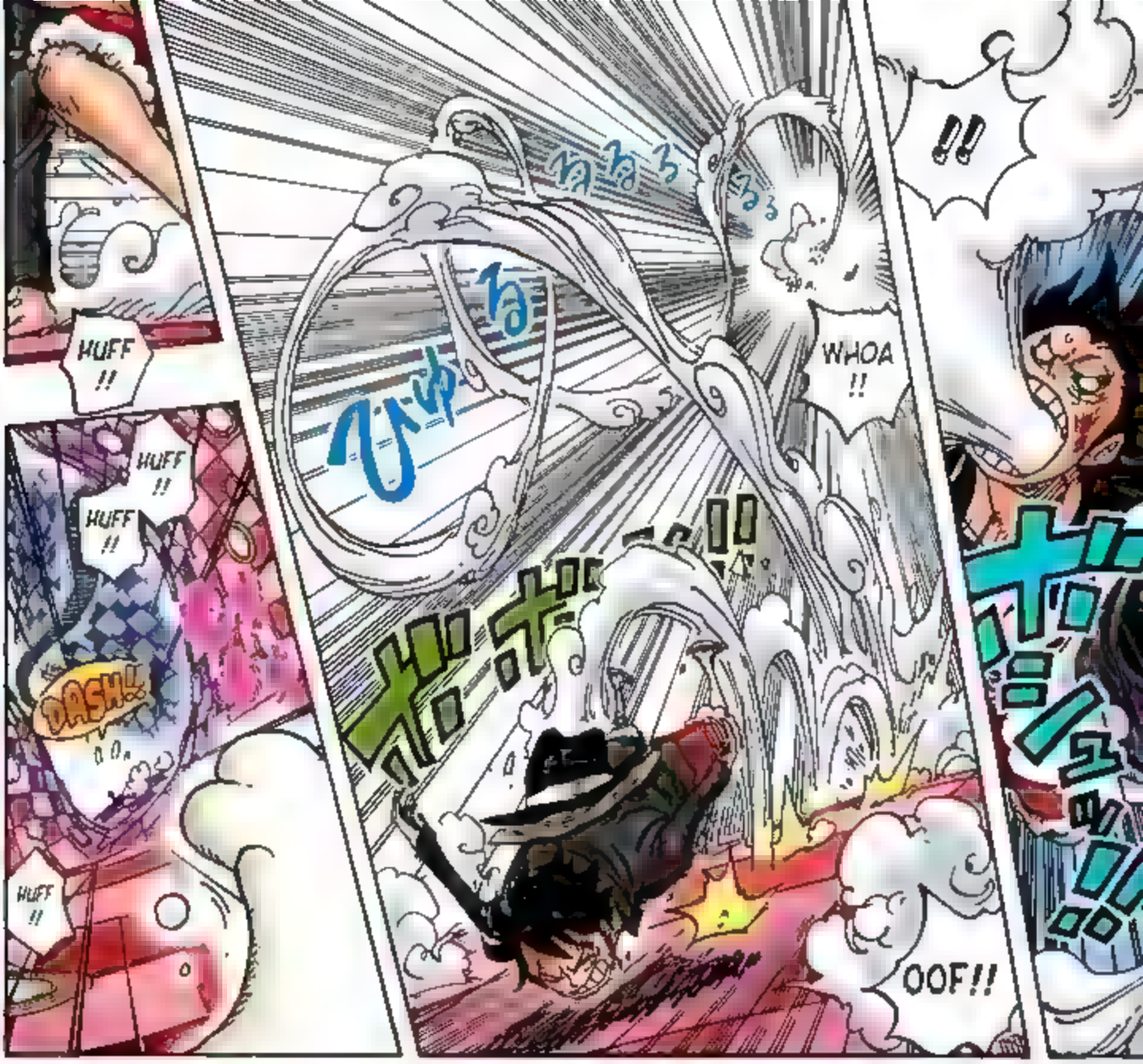

ゴッ!!
ゴッ!!
I BELIEVE YOU WERE CONFIRM-ING...

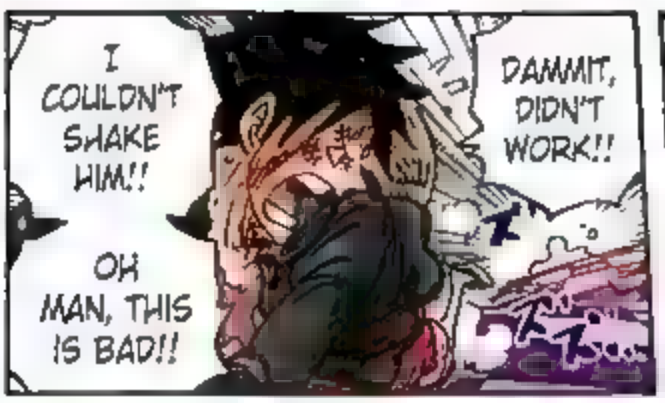

YOU ARE BEATABLE !!!
YOU WILL EXPOSE YOUR WEAKNESS AGAIN!!
HUFF, HUFF!
ゴォ!!!
...I AM EFFECTIVELY INVINCIBLE, YES?
...THAT AS LONG AS I AM CALM AND COOL...


OH, RIGHT! GEAR FOUR'S RUNNING OUT!!
CHANGE OF TACTICS!!
!!
AND YET YOU SEEM TO BE DEFLATING...

GOTTA GET AS FAR AWAY AS I CAN!!!
I WON'T BE ABLE TO USE HAKI FOR TEN MINUTES!!
THANKS FOR THE REMINDER!!
!!
?!


FLOWING MOCHI!!
I'M NOT SOFT ENOUGH TO LET YOU GET AWAY!!!
A POWER-UP WITH A TIME LIMIT, THEN.


HUFF !!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
DASH!!
HUFF !!
WHOA !!
!!
OOF!!


I COULDN'T SHAKE HIM!!
OH MAN, THIS IS BAD!!
DAMMIT, DIDN'T WORK!!

THIS IS A DISAPPOINT-MENT. I DIDN'T THINK YOU'D GIVE OUT SO SOON.

THERE'S NO WAY I CAN STOP HIM WITHOUT HAKI!!
GOTTA LAST...TEN MINUTES!!
WEEZ !!

HUH ?!
STOP!
?
ばーーん
ゼ! ゼ!
ハ? ハ?
EYAAAAAA!!!
BRULEE?!
HUP!!
HELP MEEEE !!!
BIG BROTHERRR !!!
WHAT WERE YOU DOING THERE?!!

...NOT CAKE !!!

THERE ARE NO STRAW HATS HERE, EITHER!!!

OF COURSE THERE'S NO CAKE, MAMA! THIS IS *NUTS ISLAND!*

DROP

WED-DIIIING ...

?!!

STOP IT, MAMA!! THIS IS *MY* TOWN!!

わあああああ

...!!!

DAMN !!

BRULEE !!

WAIT, STRAW HAT!!!

!!

あぁ

おあ

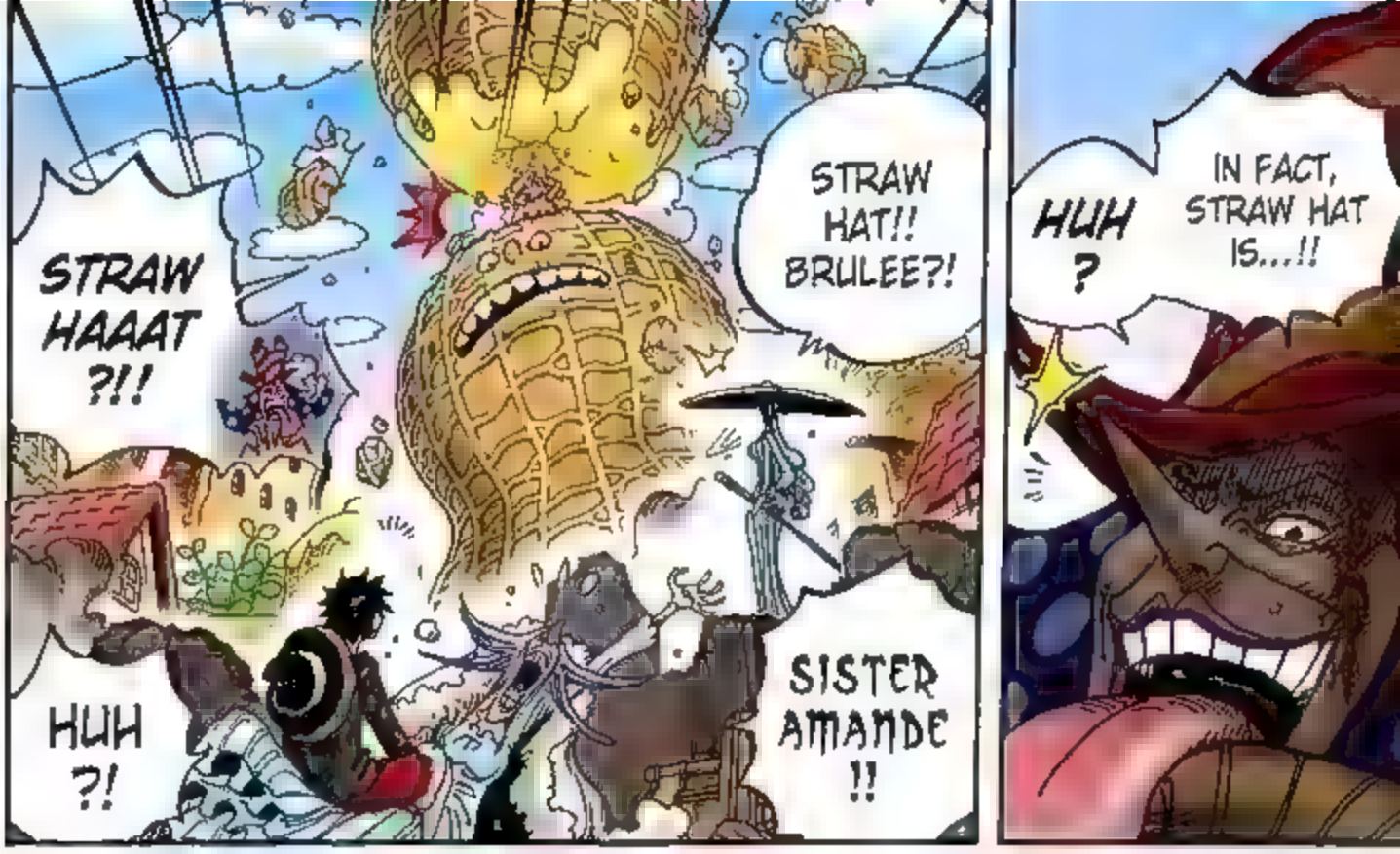
WHEW, MADE IT! WE'RE IN SOME TOWN!!

OOF!!

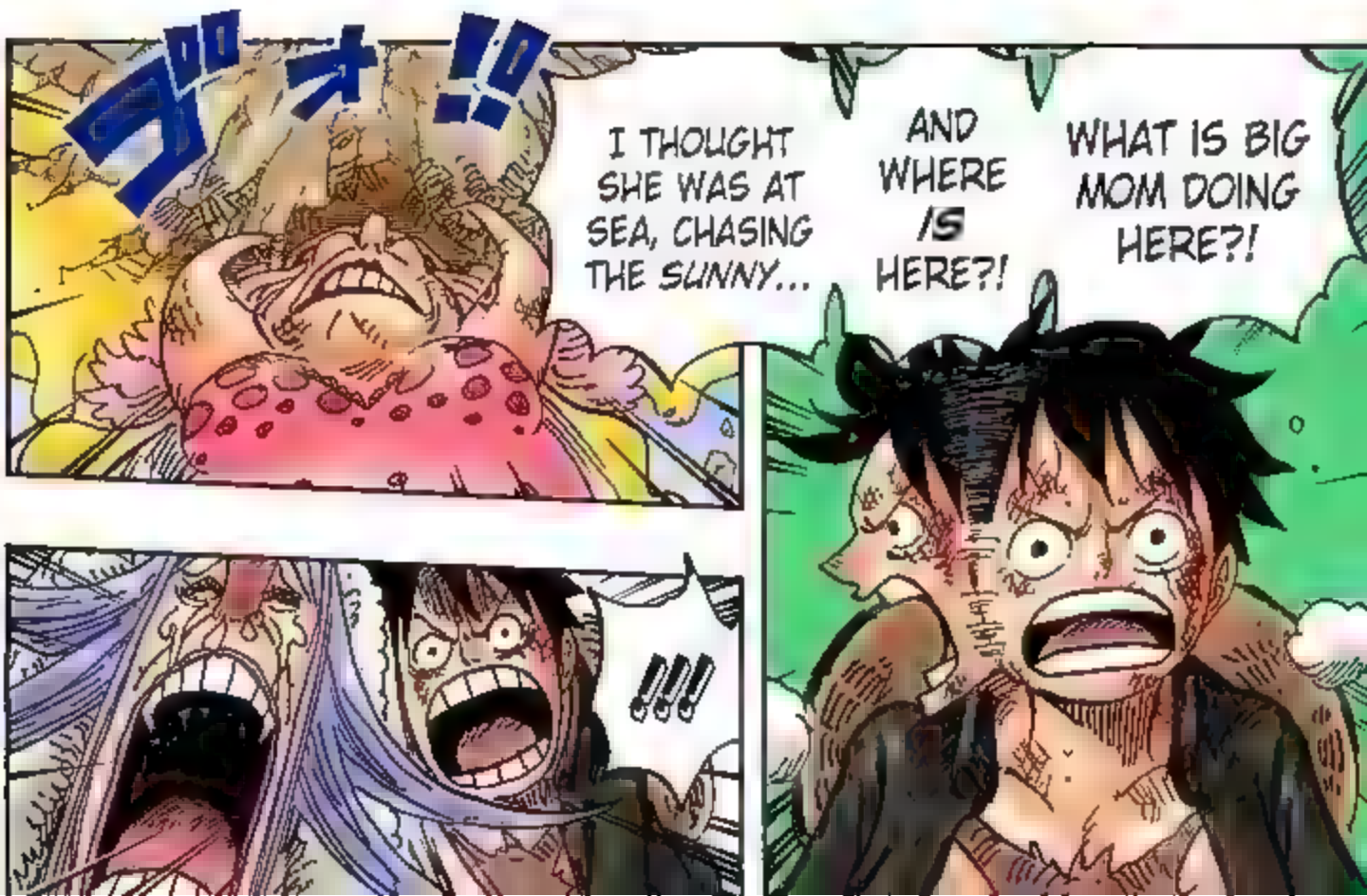
NOW I CAN JUST WAIT HERE FOR MY HAKI TO...

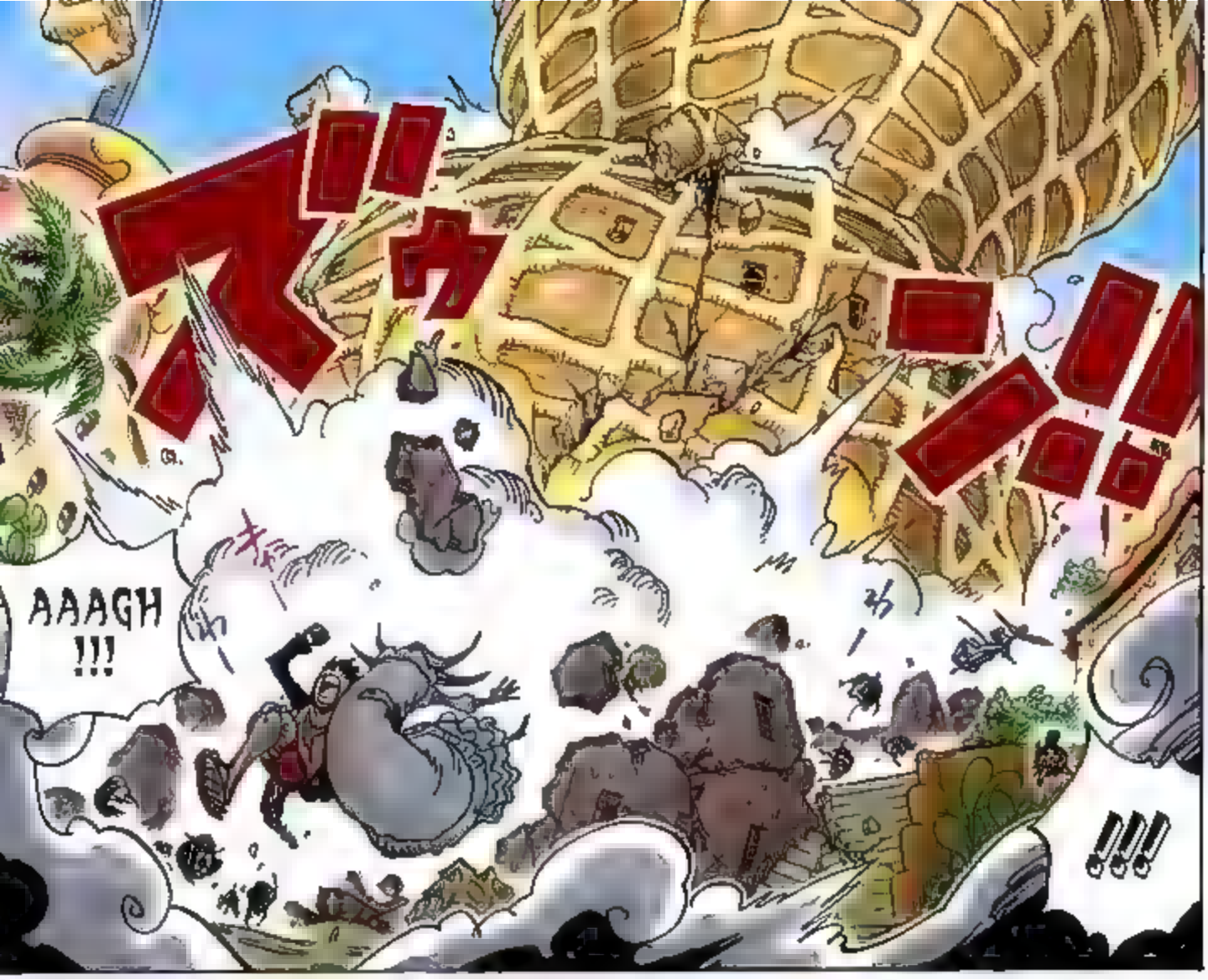
I'M *BRULEE* !!

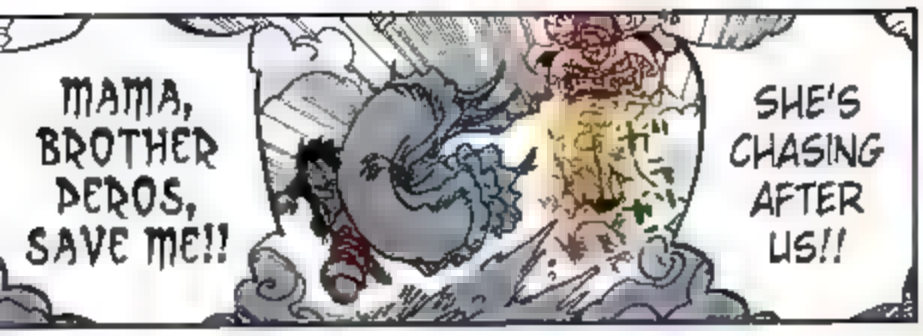
THANKS, BRANCH!!


STRAW HAAAT ?!!
STRAW HAT!! BRULEE?!
HUH ?!
SISTER AMANDE !!
HUH ?
IN FACT, STRAW HAT IS...!!

STRAW HAAAAAT !!!!
THERE, MAMA !!!
WHAT?! STRAW HAT LUFFY, THE PIRATE?!

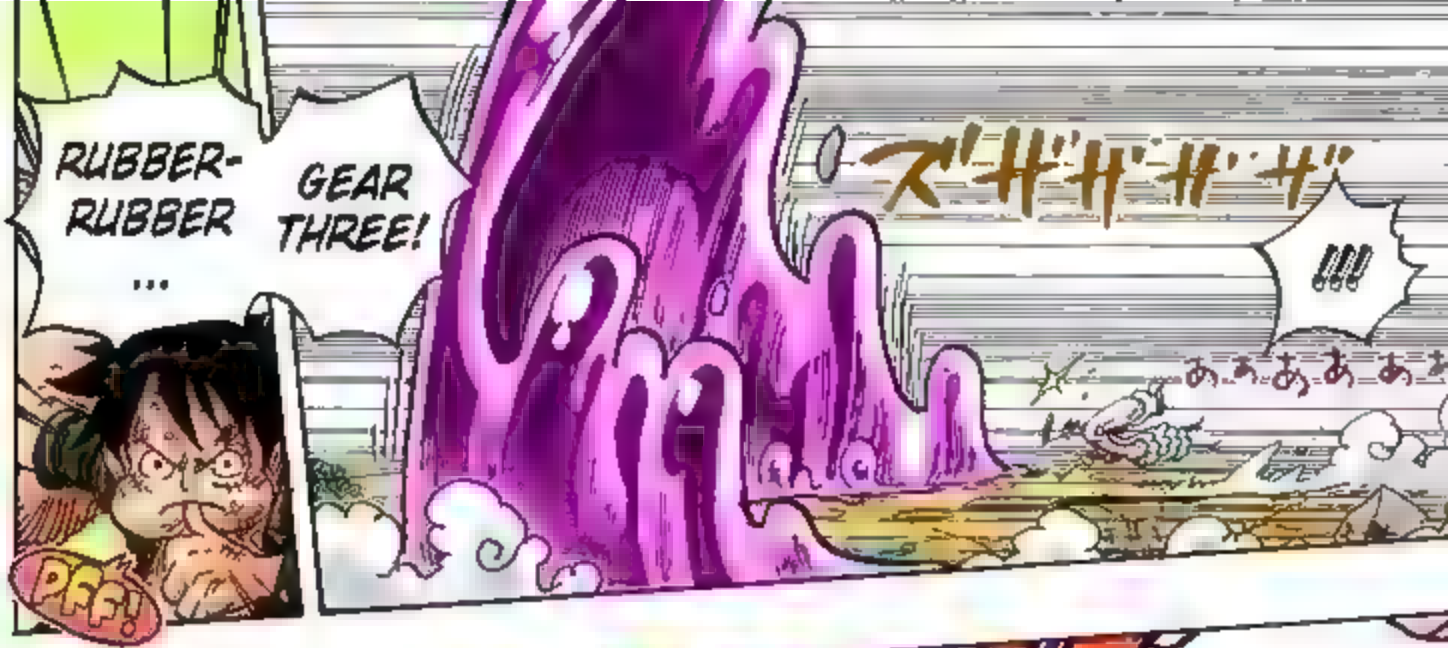

ウォ!!
I THOUGHT SHE WAS AT SEA, CHASING THE SUNNY...
AND WHERE IS HERE?!
WHAT IS BIG MOM DOING HERE?!
!!!

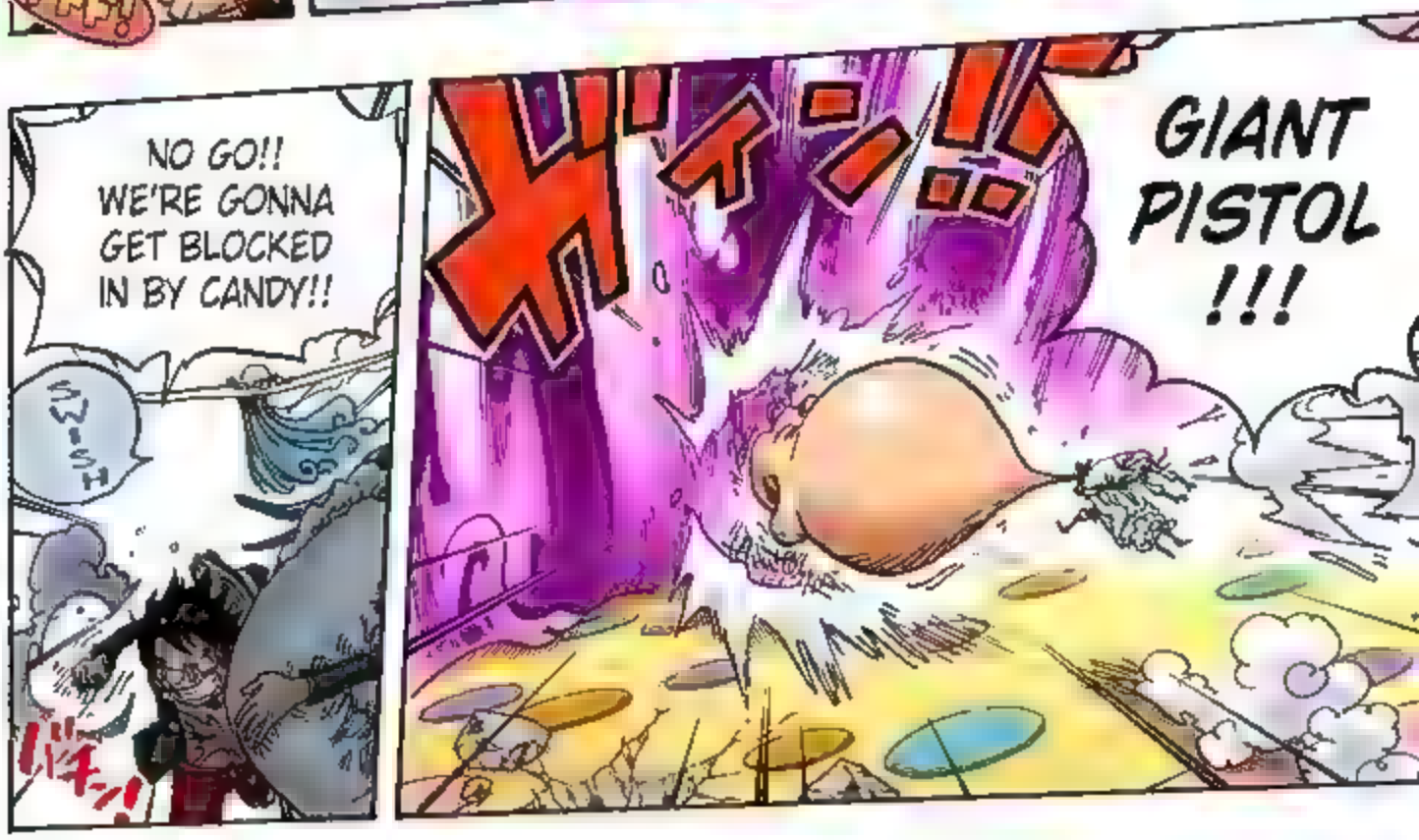

ズゥ
AAAGH !!!
!!!


MAMA, BROTHER PEROS, SAVE ME!!
SHE'S CHASING AFTER US!!

UNHAND MY SISTER... CANDY WALL!!

ドスーン!!


RUBBER-
RUBBER
...
GEAR
THREE!
PFF!
!!!


NO GO!!
WE'RE GONNA
GET BLOCKED
IN BY CANDY!!
GIANT
PISTOL
!!!

SLOW
WALTZ!!
ZWIP!

!
BROTHER PEROS!!
GET THIS CANDY OUT OF MY WAY!!
MIRROR!! MIRROR!!
CANDY SLUG!!
GIMME THAT CAAAAKE!!!
!!!
I GUESS I SHOULD ASSUME...
...THAT THE REST OF THE GANG GOT AWAY SAFELY!!

...HAVE SUFFERED A TERRIBLE BLOW...

...FROM THE STRAW HAT CREW!!!

THE BIG MOM PIRATES...

LAUNCH TO SEA!!

ALL TARTE SHIPS!

ALSO AT SEA...

ウォォォォォォ!!

ドォッ!!

...THE SUN PIRATES!!

ALL OF THESE KNAVES...

NOT TO MENTION THE FISH-MEN WHO VANISHED ON US...

...THE FIRE TANK PIRATES!!!

...WHO BETRAYED OUR QUEEN...

AND THEIR TREACHEROUS COHORTS...

FIND THEM AND SINK THEM!!!

...

WHAAAAT?!

THEY'VE ALL GONE MISSING.

SEARCH? WHAT ABOUT THE TERRITORY SLUGS?

...ARE AT LARGE ON THE SEA WITHIN TOTTO LAND!!!

ON THE SUNNY

...

AT SEA, TOTTO LAND

SMOOOOTH SAILING.

SMOOTH SAILING!!

IT'S SO QUIET...

MUCH TOO QUIET. IT WON'T GO THIS EASILY THE ENTIRE TIME.

NOT WITH AN EMPEROR'S PRIDE AT STAKE!!

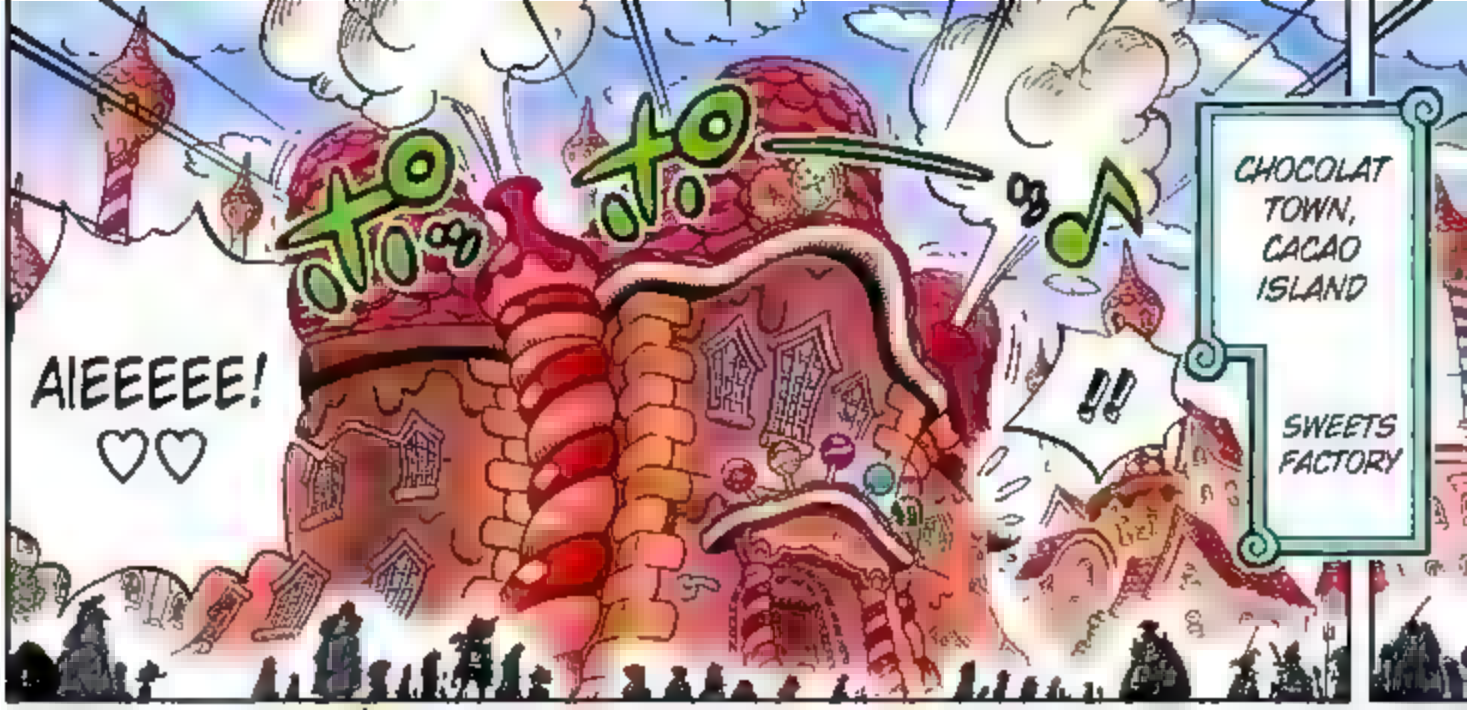
IN ANY CASE, WE NEED TO GET BACK ON THAT STRAIGHT ROUTE!

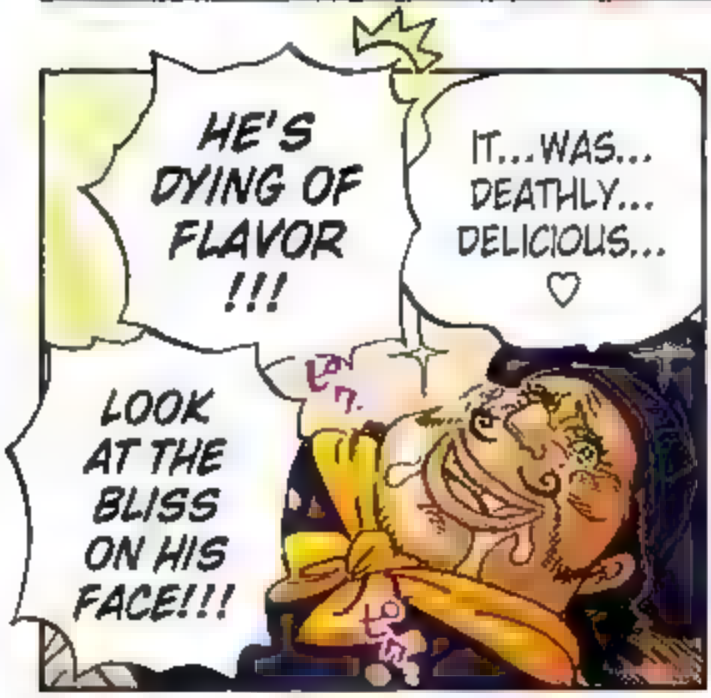
...THEN NOT ONLY WILL WE ALL STAY SPLIT UP...

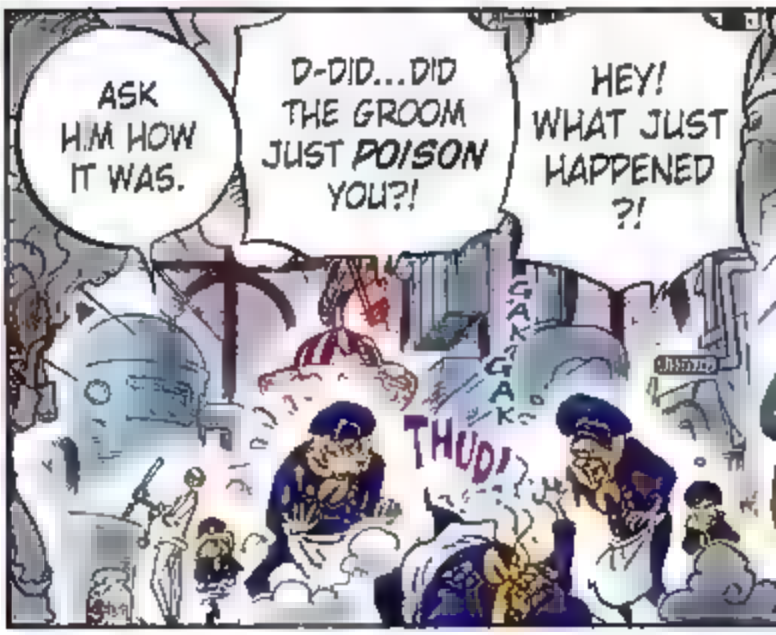
...WE'LL BE CHASED BY BIG MOM'S FURY TO THE ENDS OF THE SEA.

IF WE CAN'T RENDEZVOUS WITH SANJI...

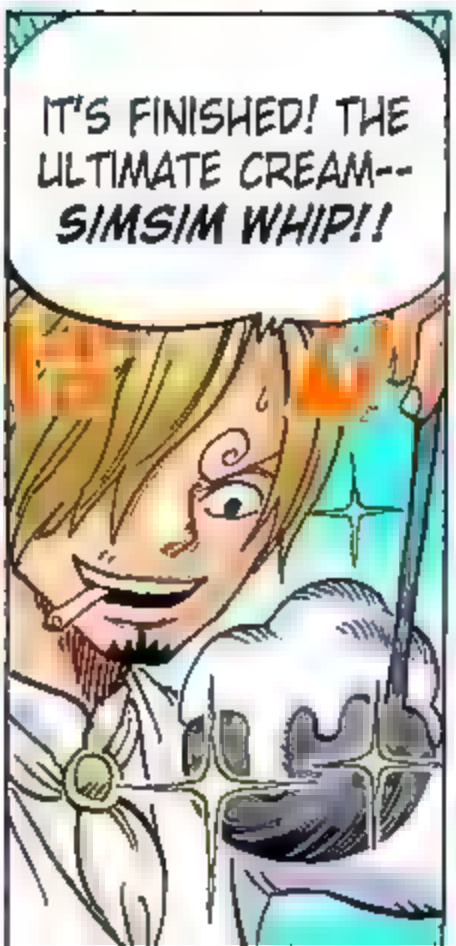
...AND THE CAKE HE'S BRINGING...


AIEEEEE!
♡♡
!!
CHOCOLAT TOWN, CACAO ISLAND
SWEETS FACTORY


HE'S DYING OF FLAVOR !!!
IT...WAS... DEATHLY... DELICIOUS... ♡
LOOK AT THE BLISS ON HIS FACE!!!

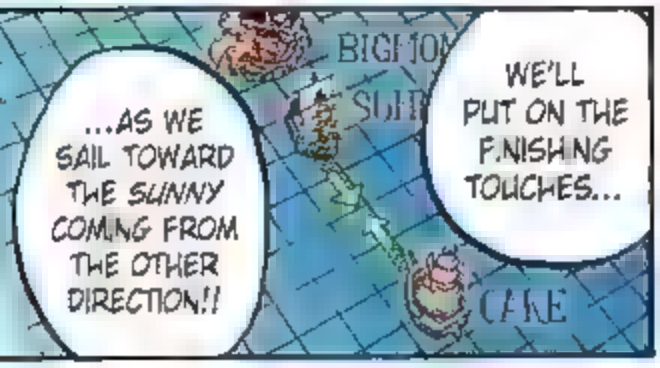

ASK H.M HOW IT WAS.
D-DID...DID THE GROOM JUST POISON YOU?!
HEY! WHAT JUST HAPPENED ?!
GAK GAK
THUD!

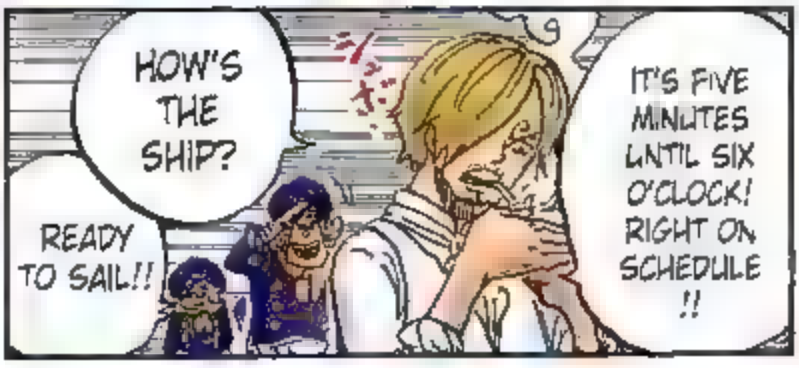
!!
I CAN'T AFFORD TO LOSE YOUR COOKING ABILITY RIGHT NOW.
YOU'LL WANT TO HOLD OFF ON THIS FOR NOW, PUDDING.
BOOF
THIS INCREDIBLE CREAM, SPREAD ALL OVER THAT CAKE...?
AIEEEE! ♡
DON'T THINK ABOUT IT! DO YOU WANT TO DIE, MAN?!


IT'S FINISHED! THE ULTIMATE CREAM-- SIMSIM WHIP!!

THIS FRESH CREAM IS SANJI'S SECRET INGREDIENT!!
THE TRUE ESSENCE OF SWEETNESS.♡ I WANT TO TRY IT TOO!

...CRAFTED WITH A HEALTHY DOLLOP OF SANJI DEAR'S CREAM!♡
AND LOOK AT THIS! MY DELECTABLE, SILKY-SMOOTH CHOCOLATE...
CHECK THIS OUT, BLACK-LEG! A GORGEOUS, FLUFFY CHIFFON CAKE!!
PUT A LID ON IT! IT'S SO SMOOTH IT'S SLIDING RIGHT OUT OF THE POT!!
TIE THAT THING DOWN! IT'S SO LIGHT IT'LL START FLYING AWAY!!

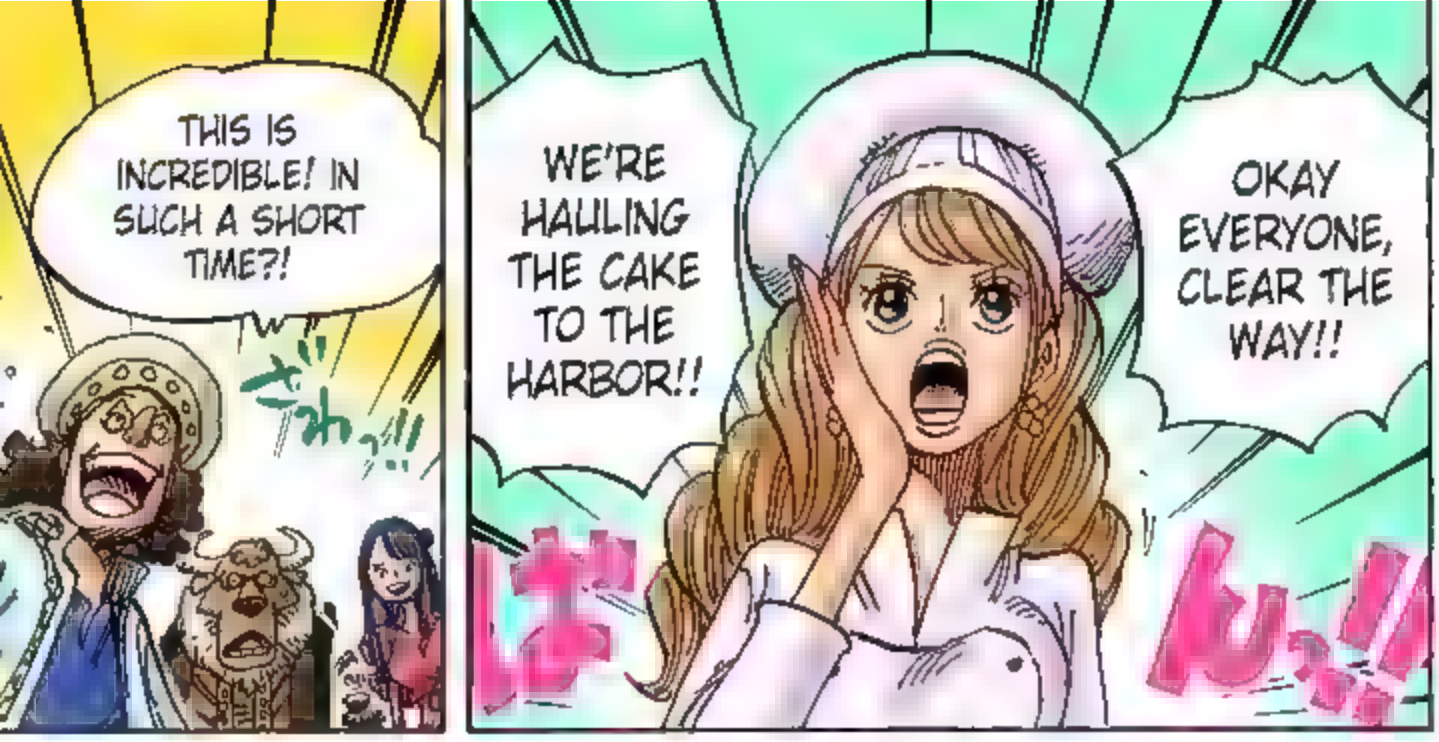

...AS WE SAIL TOWARD THE SUNNY COMING FROM THE OTHER DIRECTION!!
WE'LL PUT ON THE FINISHING TOUCHES...
CAKE

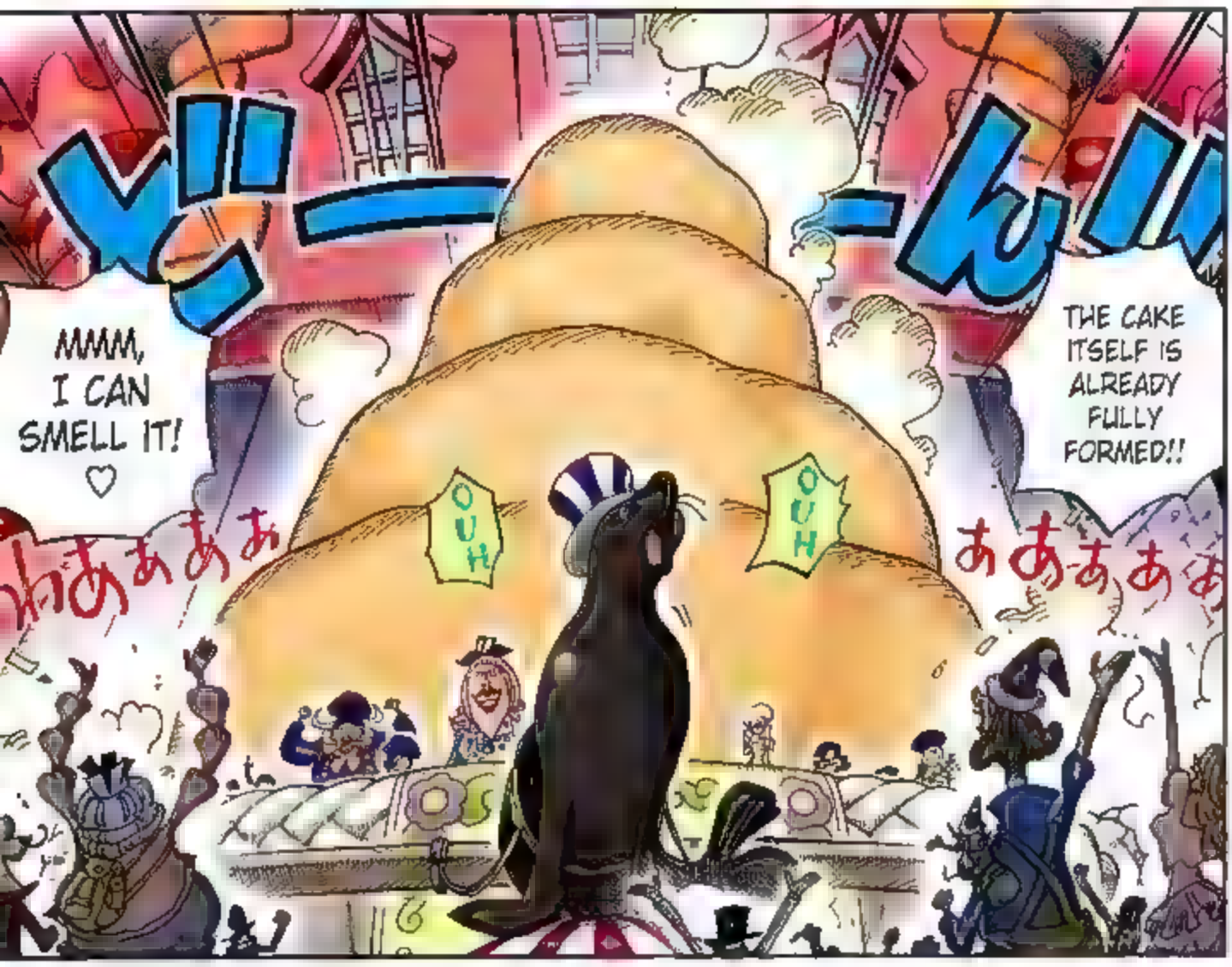

HOW'S THE SHIP?
READY TO SAIL!!
IT'S FIVE MINUTES UNTIL SIX O'CLOCK! RIGHT ON SCHEDULE !!

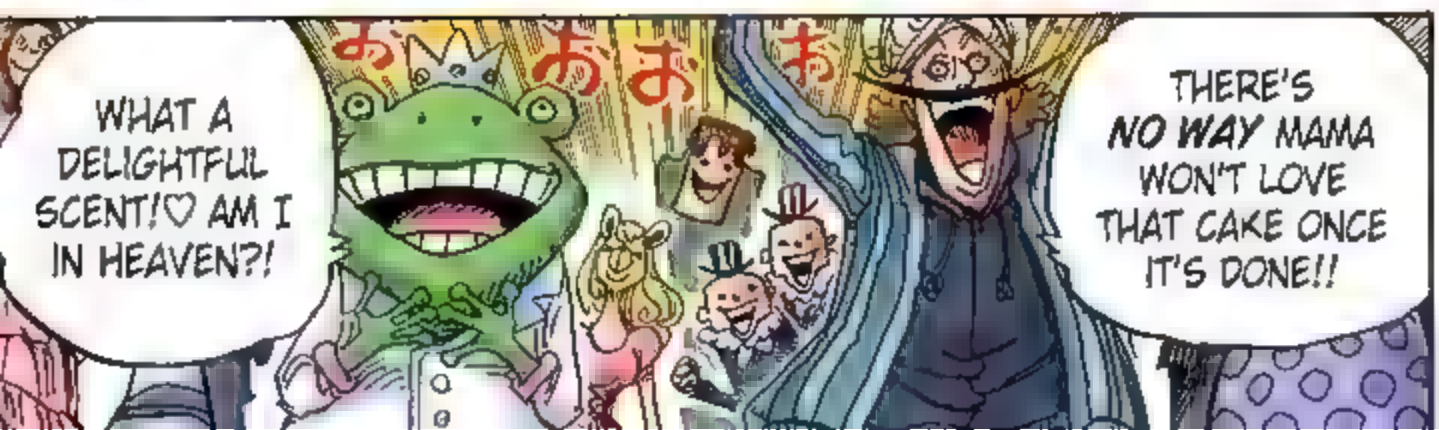
...SO WE'VE GOTTA KNOCK OUT BIG MOM!!!
LET'S GO! MY FRIENDS ARE IN TROUBLE ...

Chapter 886: WAY OF LIFE

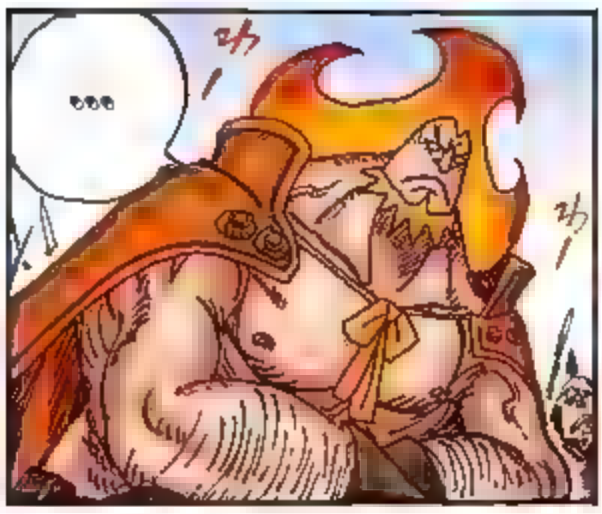
vol.88
ONE PIECE

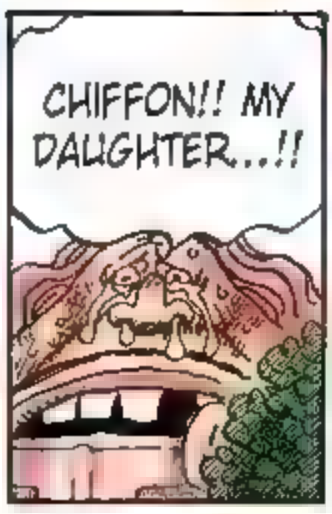

THIS IS INCREDIBLE! IN SUCH A SHORT TIME?!
WE'RE HAULING THE CAKE TO THE HARBOR!!
OKAY EVERYONE, CLEAR THE WAY!!

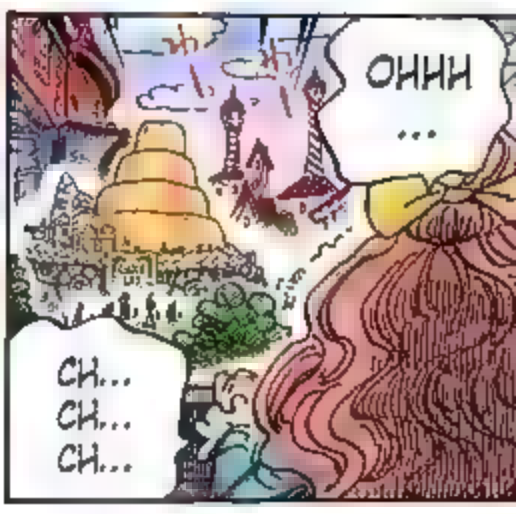

MMM, I CAN SMELL IT! ♡
THE CAKE ITSELF IS ALREADY FULLY FORMED!!
OUH
OUH

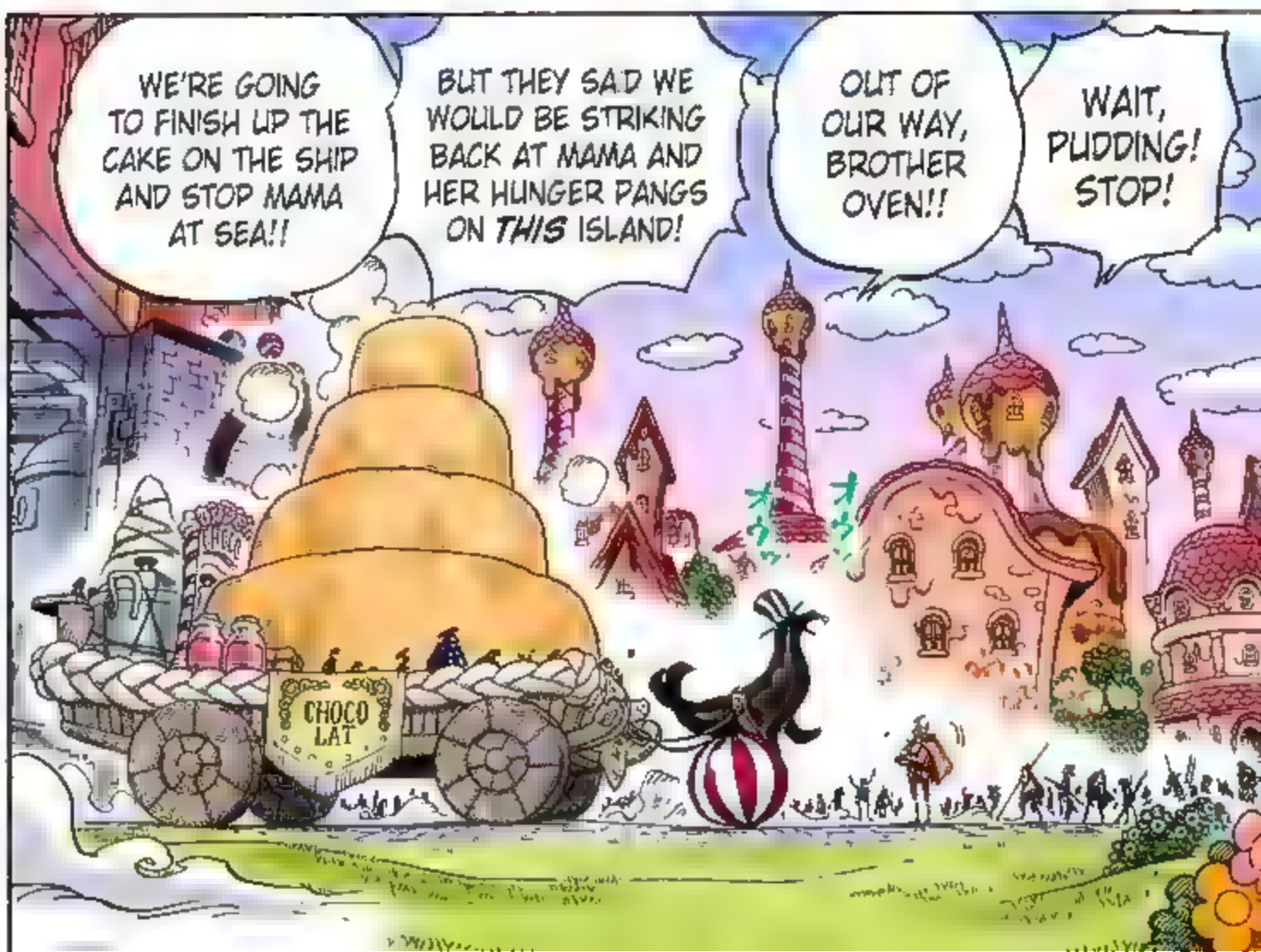

WHAT A DELIGHTFUL SCENT!♡ AM I IN HEAVEN?!
THERE'S NO WAY MAMA WON'T LOVE THAT CAKE ONCE IT'S DONE!!

I'M SHY.
WHY ARE YOU IN DISGUISE, SIR?
LET'S HURRY!
LADY PUDDING, CHIFFON AND THE WCI 31 REALLY KNOW THEIR STUFF!!

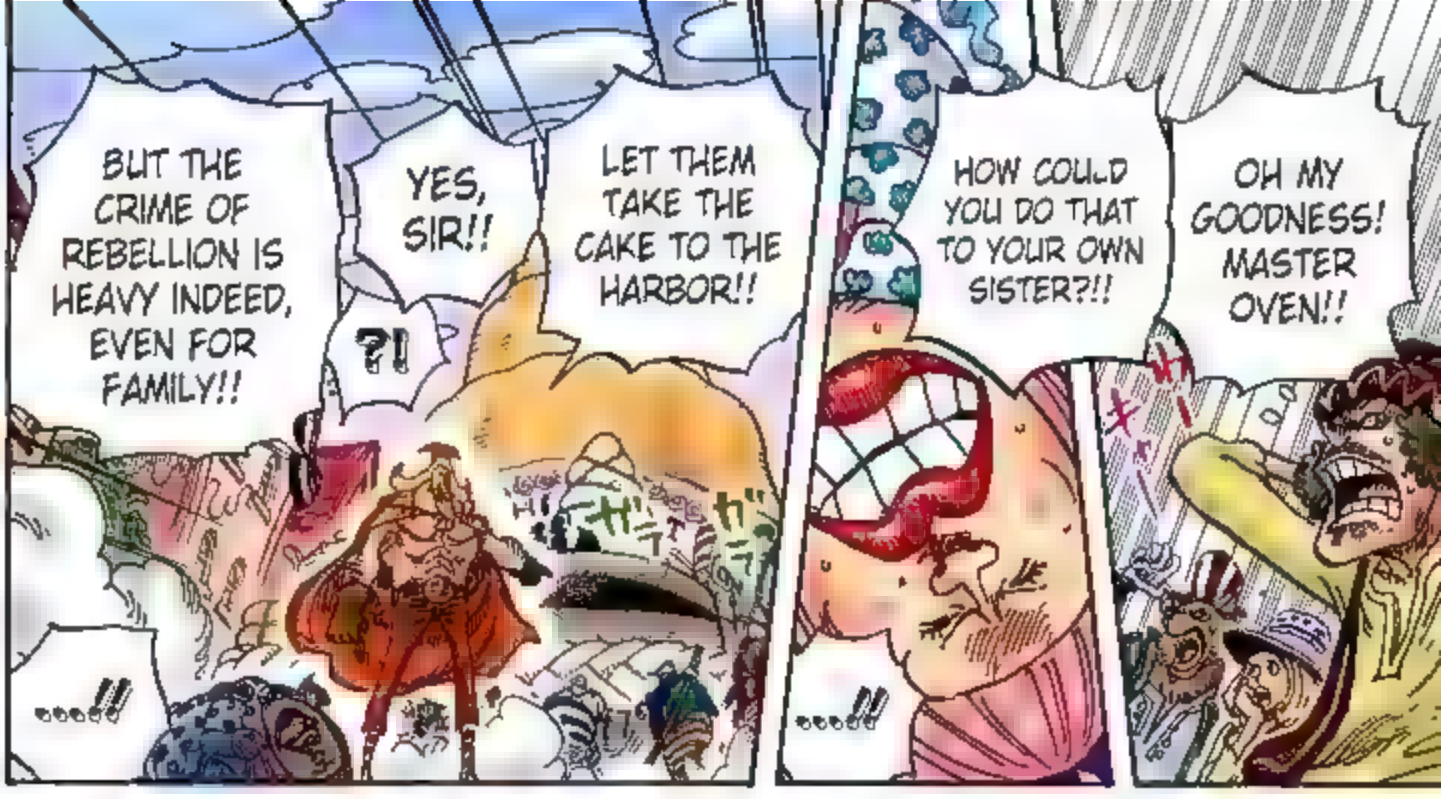

...

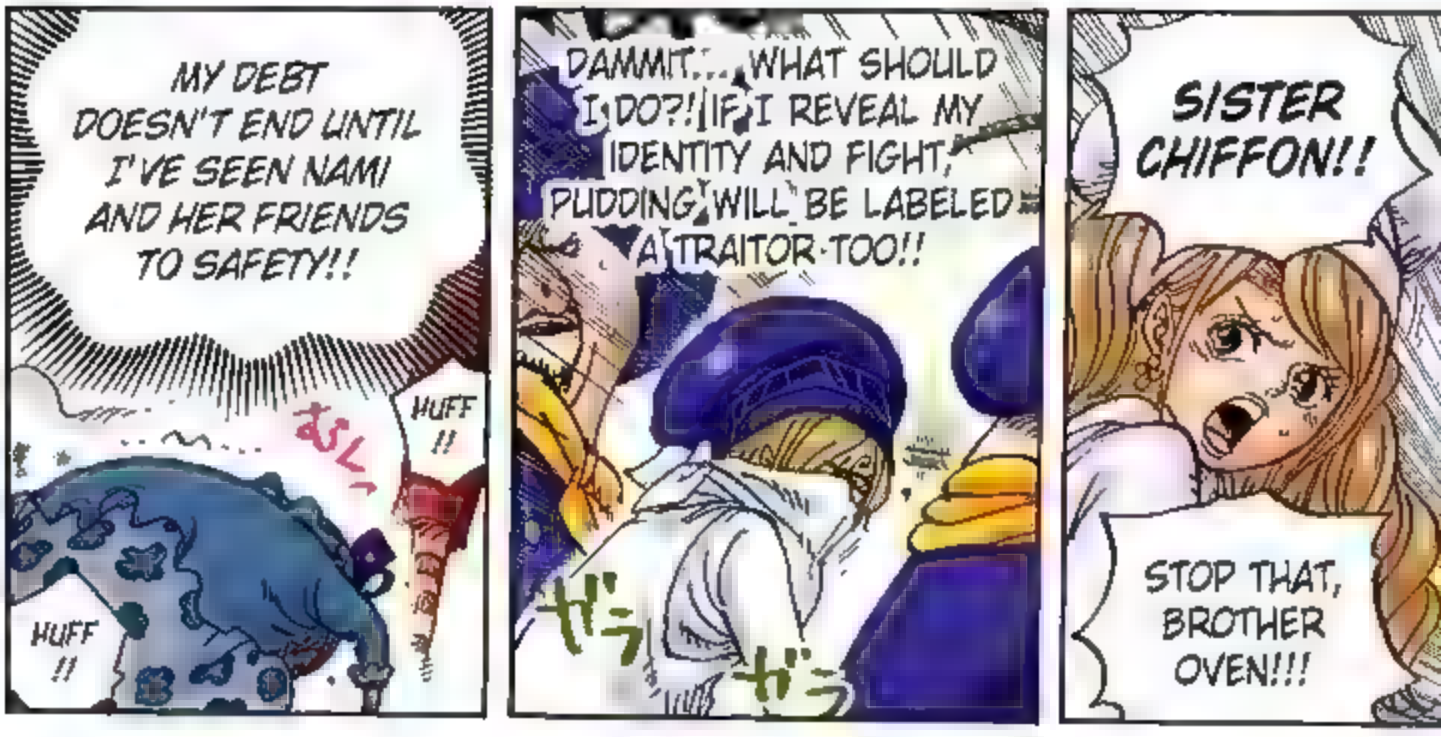

CHIFFON!! MY DAUGHTER...!!

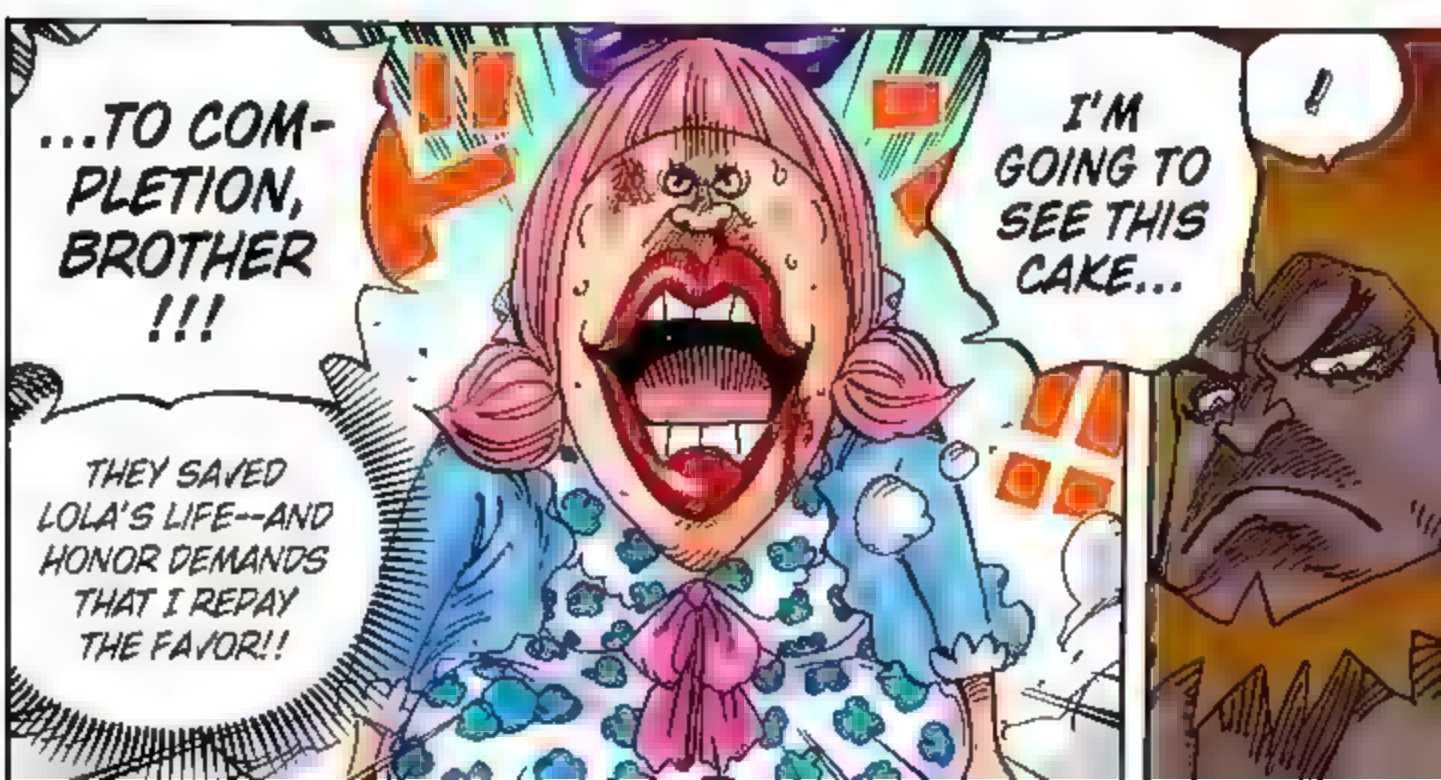

OHHH ...
CH... CH... CH...

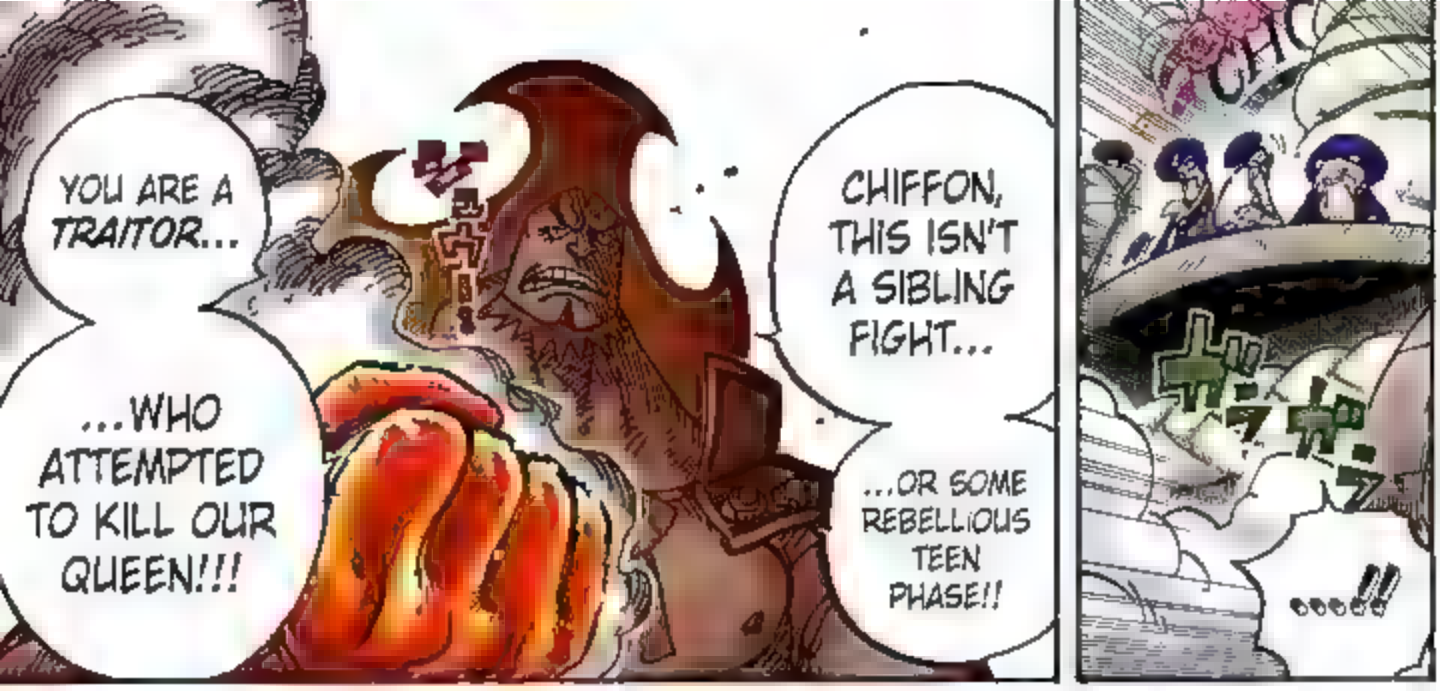

WE'RE GOING TO FINISH UP THE CAKE ON THE SHIP AND STOP MAMA AT SEA!!
BUT THEY SAID WE WOULD BE STRIKING BACK AT MAMA AND HER HUNGER PANGS ON *THIS* ISLAND!
OUT OF OUR WAY, BROTHER OVEN!!
WAIT, PUDDING! STOP!
CHOCO LAT

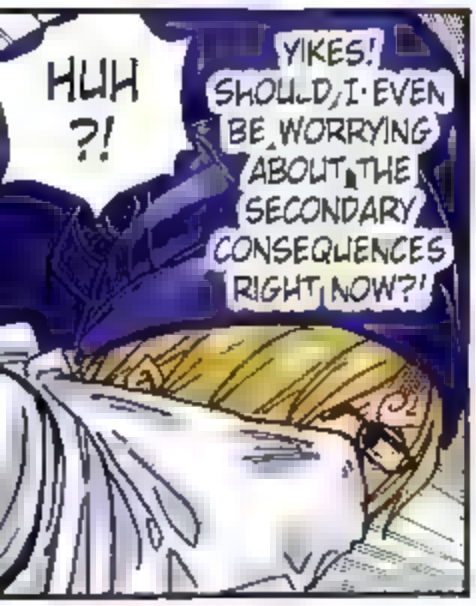
VERY WELL, LITTLE SISTER! YOU MAY PASS.
I SEE. YOU MAKE A GOOD POINT.
IF YOU CONTACT BROTHER PEROS, HE CAN GUIDE HER TO MEET US AT SEA!!
DO YOU REALLY WANT MAMA THRASHING AROUND HERE IN CHOCOLAT TOWN?!
BUT YOU, CHIFFON.
?
THANK YOU, BROTHER OVEN!
OH, GOOD.
AAAH !!
SISTER CHIFFON !!
YOU WILL STAY HERE!!
?!!

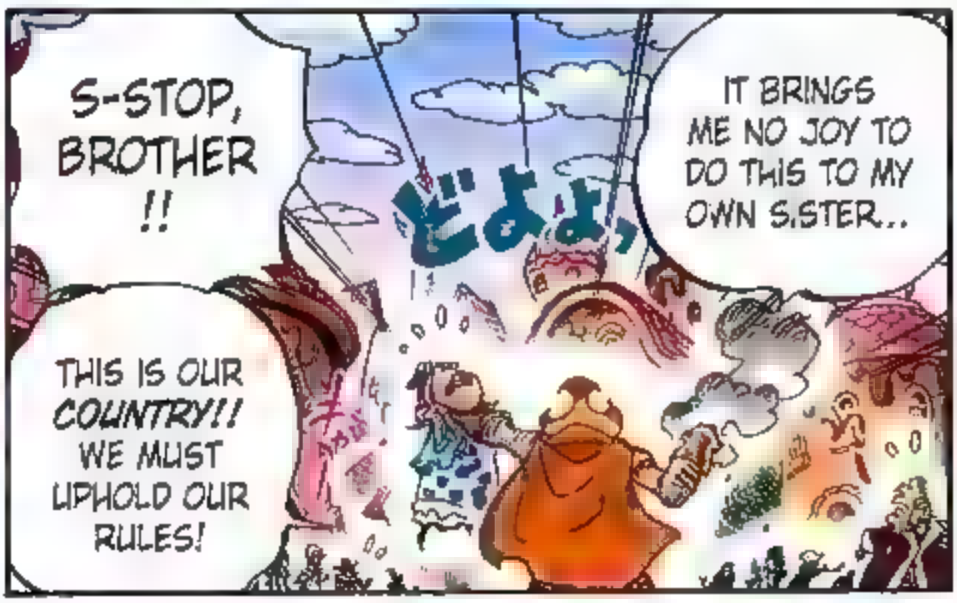

BUT THE CRIME OF REBELLION IS HEAVY INDEED, EVEN FOR FAMILY!!
YES, SIR!!
?!
LET THEM TAKE THE CAKE TO THE HARBOR!!
...!!
HOW COULD YOU DO THAT TO YOUR OWN SISTER?!!
...!!
OH MY GOODNESS! MASTER OVEN!!


MY DEBT DOESN'T END UNTIL I'VE SEEN NAMI AND HER FRIENDS TO SAFETY!!
むしゃ
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
DAMMIT... WHAT SHOULD I DO?! IF I REVEAL MY IDENTITY AND FIGHT, PUDDING WILL BE LABELED A TRAITOR TOO!!
ガラ ガラ
SISTER CHIFFON!!
STOP THAT, BROTHER OVEN!!!

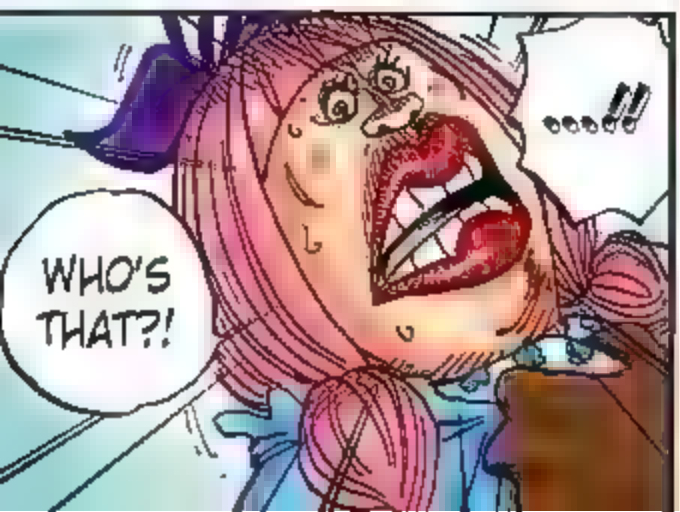

...TO COM-PLETION, BROTHER !!!
THEY SAVED LOLA'S LIFE--AND HONOR DEMANDS THAT I REPAY THE FAVOR!!
I'M GOING TO SEE THIS CAKE...
!


YOU ARE A TRAITOR...
...WHO ATTEMPTED TO KILL OUR QUEEN!!!
CHIFFON, THIS ISN'T A SIBLING FIGHT...
...OR SOME REBELLIOUS TEEN PHASE!!
...!!


HUH ?!
YIKES! SHOULD I EVEN BE WORRYING ABOUT THE SECONDARY CONSEQUENCES RIGHT NOW?!


S-STOP, BROTHER !!
THIS IS OUR COUNTRY!! WE MUST UPHOLD OUR RULES!
どよよ
IT BRINGS ME NO JOY TO DO THIS TO MY OWN SISTER..

I'M COMING TO SAVE YOU, DAUGHTER !!


...!!
WHO'S THAT?!

UNHAND CHIFFON, OVEN!!!
?!!
ゴオ
!!

I COULD HAVE SWORN I TOSSED YOU INTO THE SEA!!
...WHO THAT GUY IS, BUT...
I HAVE NO IDEA...
FFT!!

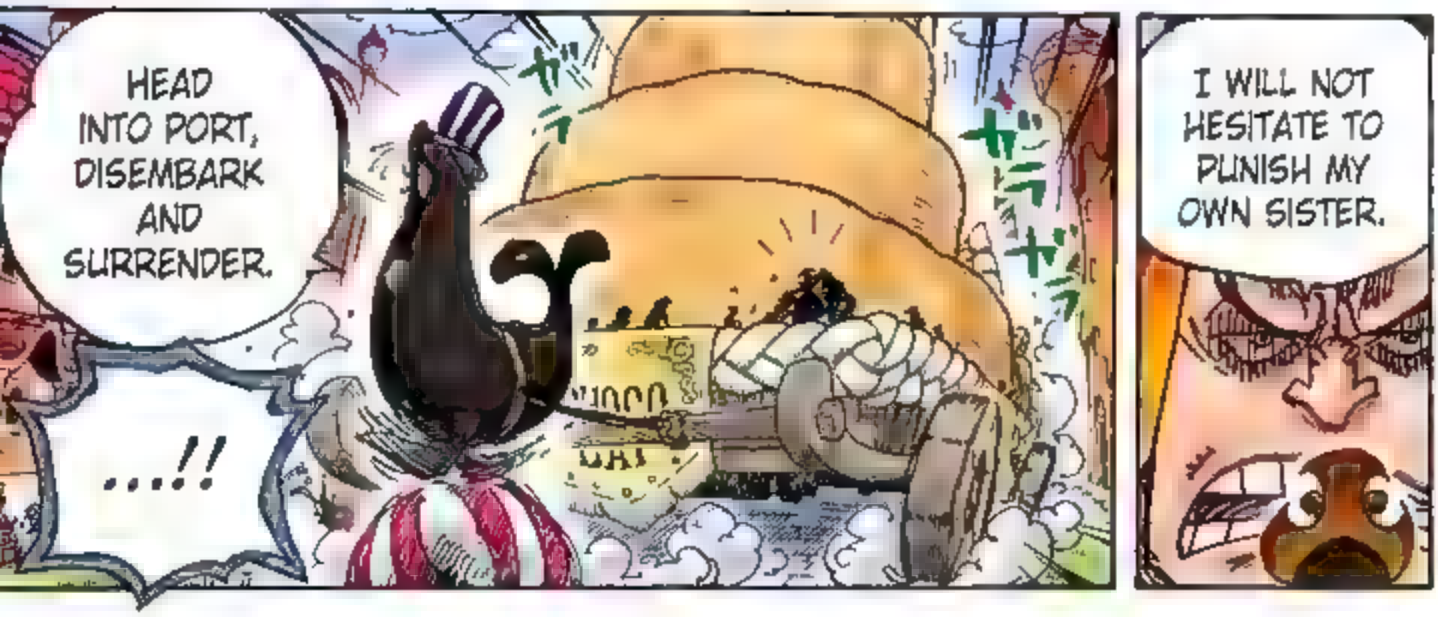
...AND SAVE HER SO FAST THAT NOBODY NOTICES ME!!!
I JUST HAVE TO JUMP IN...
?
HUH?
SWISH!
ZWIP!!
HUH?
WE'RE GONNA JUMP, CHIFFON!!

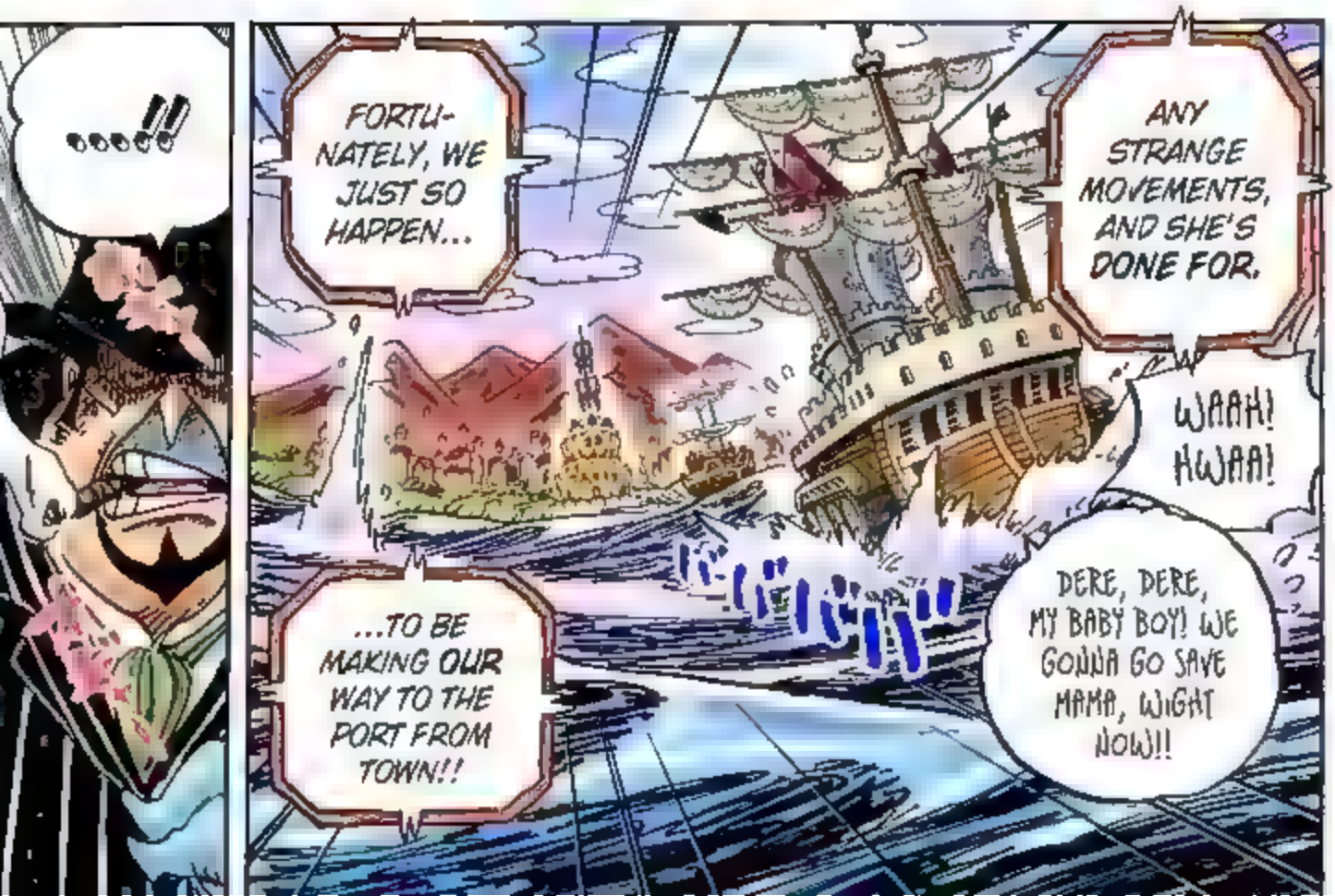
ゴゴゴ...
THROB...
...!!
BOOF
HUH? WHERE'S CHIFFON?
WHO IS THAT OLD GUY?!
CLINK...
OH...UH... I'M...STRONGER THAN I THOUGHT...
WHOA... DID HE JUST KNOCK MASTER OVEN OUT?
BU-BWAA!!
I KNOW THAT WASN'T YOU!!!

HURRY! TO THE PORT!!
...!!
WHO WAS THAT...?!
HRMM
BLACK-LEG SAVED ME.
BUT WHO WAS THAT ENORMOUS MAN?
PLEASE, CLEAR THE WAY!!
STAY HIDDEN, SISTER!!
...
NO...SHTOP!! CHIFFHONG ...!
GETK HOUR HANZH...OFF OF HERG!! WEEZ, WEEZ...
EEEK!! STOP IT, BROTHER OVEN!!
OH NO!!
!!
THERE YOU ARE, CHIFFON!!
WE NEED SISTER CHIFFON!
WE CAN'T FINISH UP THE CAKE WITHOUT HER!!
OCO
LAT

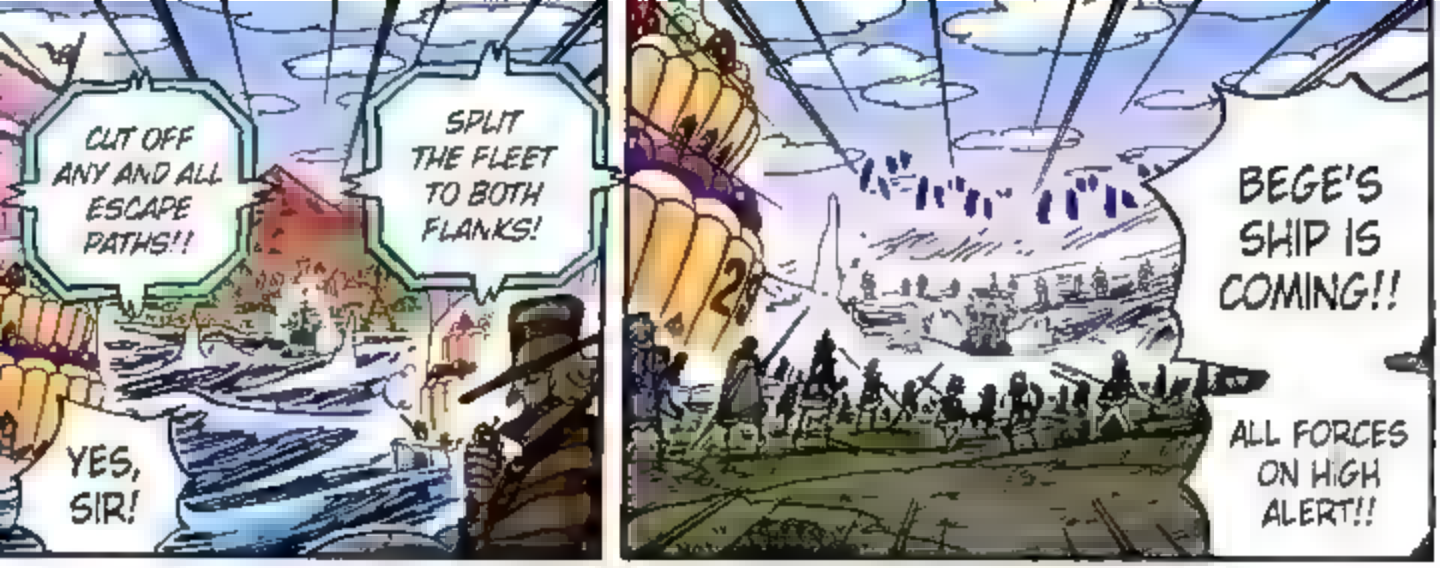
RRR RRR R...!!
WHAT IS IT?!
MASTER OVEN!!
...
BEGE'S SHIP IS ON ITS WAY TO CACAO ISLAND!!
WE'VE GOT THE FLEET ON HIS TAIL!! WE'LL TRAP HIM IN THE PORT!!
!!
BEGE!! NO...IT CAN'T BE!
HA HA HA! I THOUGHT HE WAS A MORE HEARTLESS FELLOW!
I'M GUESSING HE'S COME BACK FOR YOU, EH?
THIS IS PERFECT. PUT ME ON LOUD-SPEAKER!!
BEGE?!
NEAR THE PORT, CACAO ISLAND
BEGE !!
IT'S ME, OVEN!!!
ボボォン!!
ビォン!!
?!
BRRRMM..!!
ばっ
ひっ!!

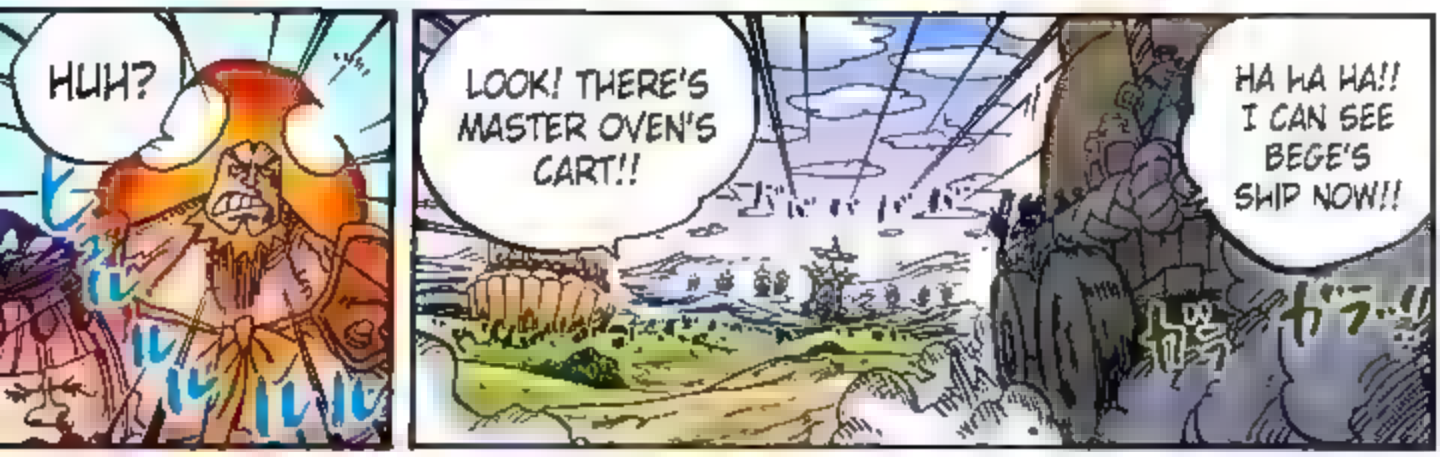
THE GOD-FATHER'S WIFE!!
?!
どよ
...YOUR ACCOMPLICE CHIFFON ON CACAO ISLAND!!
I HAVE JUST APPRE-HENDED...
AND I AM VERY PARTICULAR ABOUT THE LETTER OF THE LAW!!
HWAA! GYAA!
OVEN?!

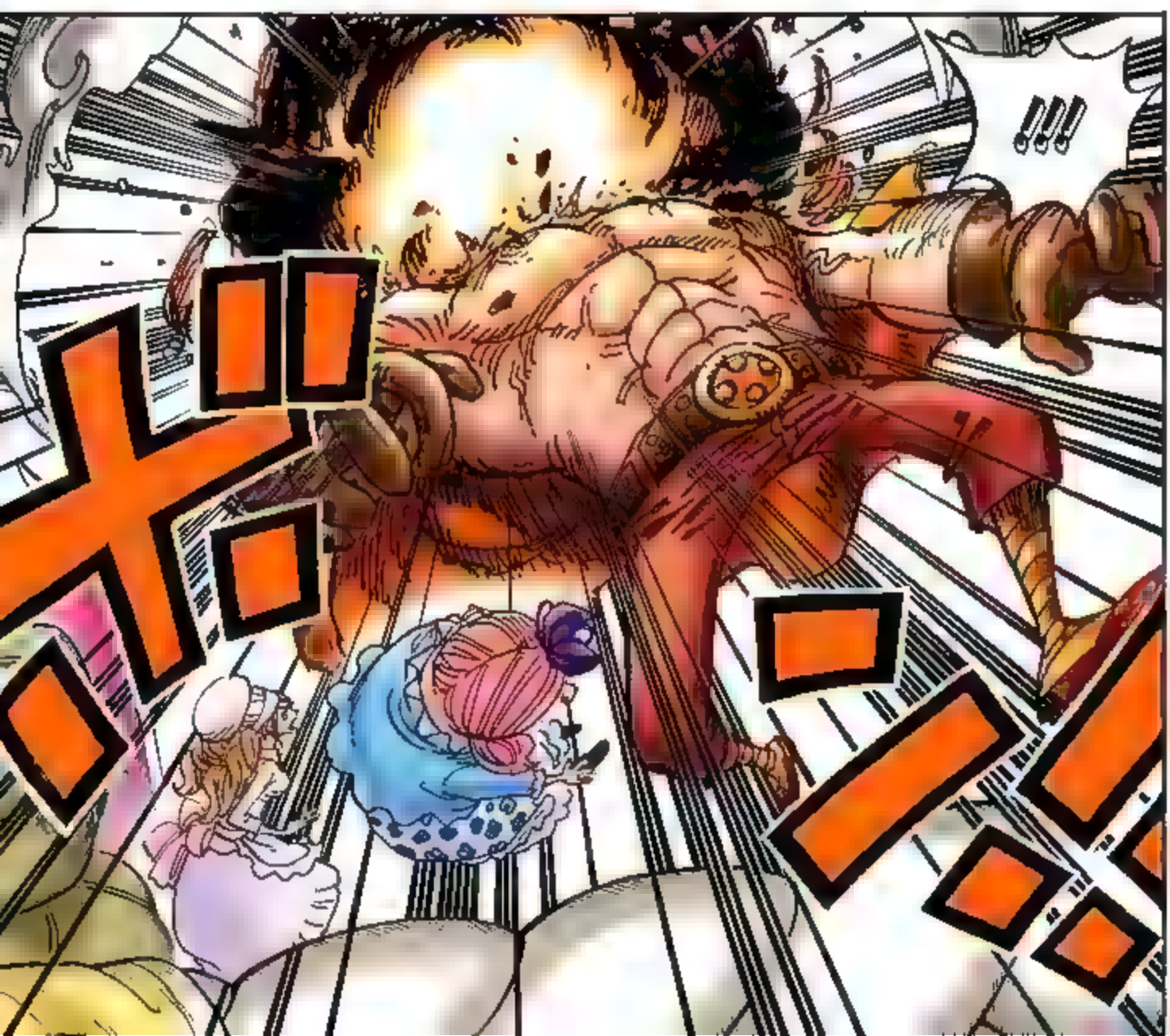

HEAD INTO PORT, DISEMBARK AND SURRENDER.
...!!
I WILL NOT HESITATE TO PUNISH MY OWN SISTER.

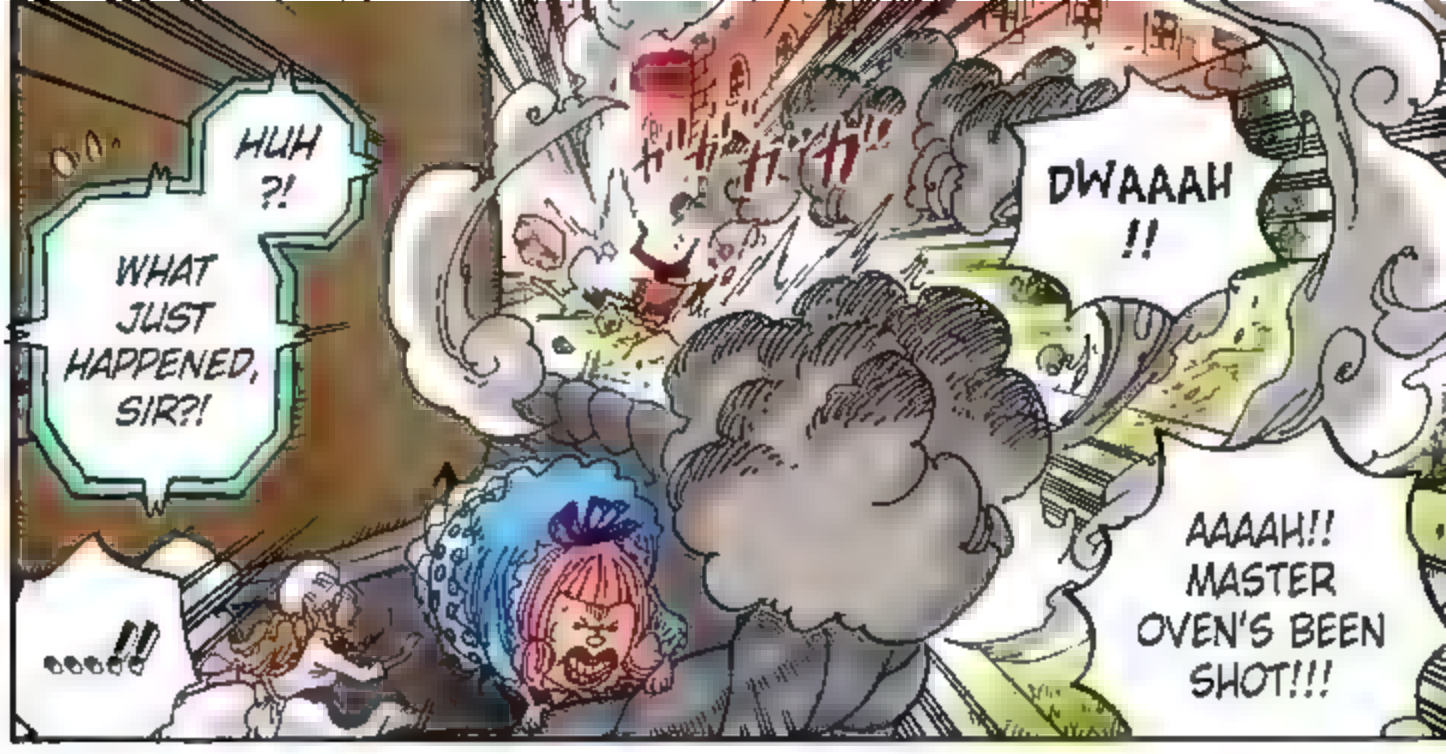

...!!
FORTU-NATELY, WE JUST SO HAPPEN...
...TO BE MAKING OUR WAY TO THE PORT FROM TOWN!!
ANY STRANGE MOVEMENTS, AND SHE'S DONE FOR.
WAAH! HWAA!
DERE, DERE, MY BABY BOY! WE GONNA GO SAVE MAMA, WIGHT NOW!!

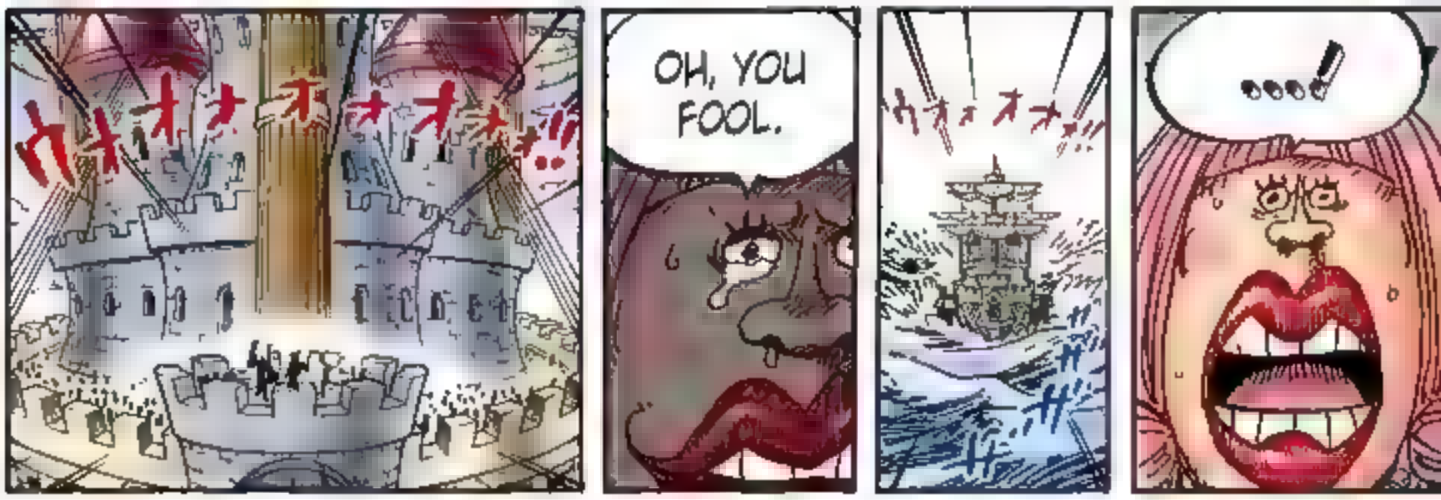
THEY'RE JUST GOING TO EXECUTE US ALL ANYWAY!! GET AWAY AND SAVE YOUR-SELVES!!!
BEGE!! TAKE EVERY-ONE AND GET AWAY FROM HERE!!!
IT WAS MY CHOICE TO COME!!
?!
KEEP YOUR MOUTH SHUT, CHIFFON!!
NO, MA'AM!! YOU CAN'T SAY THAT!!!
CRAK!!
AAAH !!
!!
うおお
SO ONE DAY...COME BACK AND GET VENGEANCE FOR ME!!
...YOU WERE MY ONLY TRUE FAMILY!!
ONCE MAMA DECIDED SHE HATED ME...
!!
JUST DON'T HURT CHIFFON ANYMORE!!
I'LL GET OFF THE SHIP, LIKE YOU WANT!
HWAAA! GYAAA!
I'M NEARLY AT THE HARBOR!!
OVEN !!


CUT OFF ANY AND ALL ESCAPE PATHS!!
SPLIT THE FLEET TO BOTH FLANKS!
YES, SIR!
BEGE'S SHIP IS COMING!!
ALL FORCES ON HIGH ALERT!!

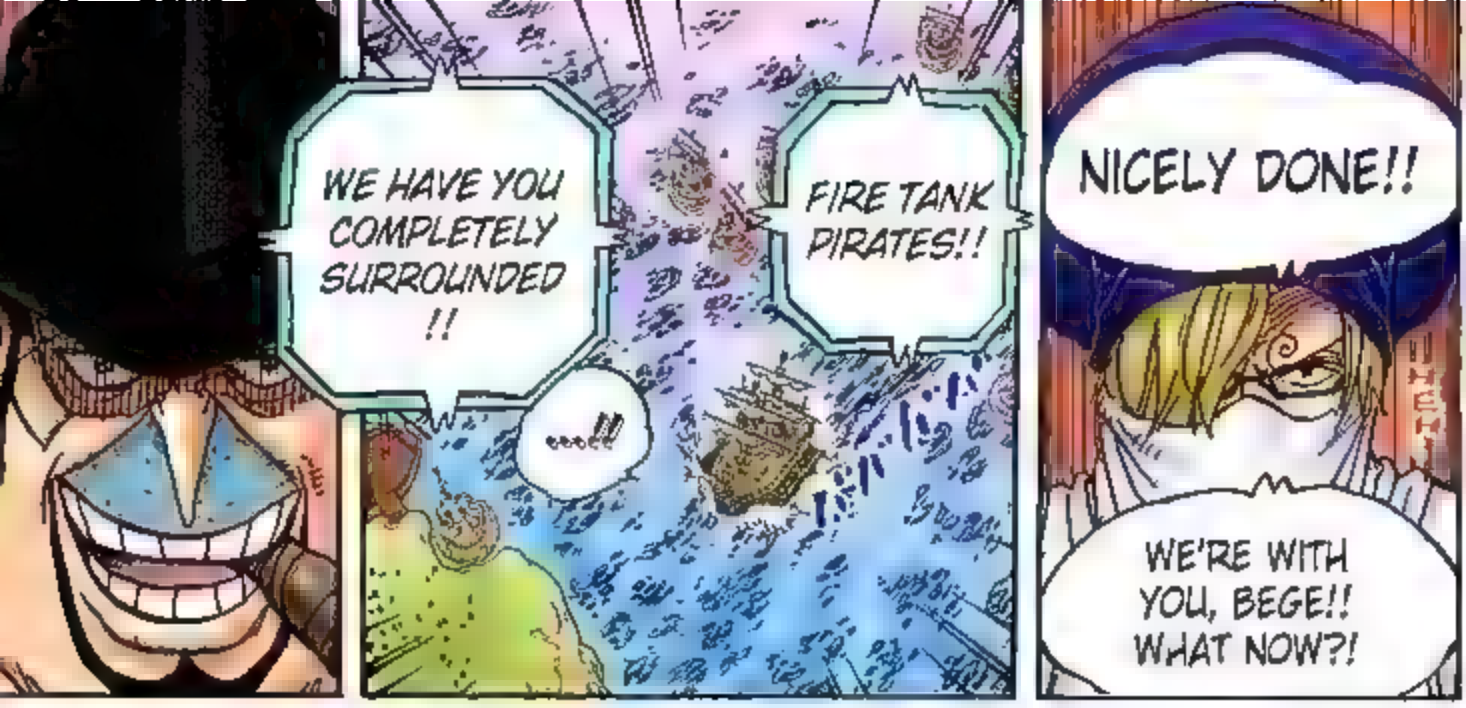

HUH?
LOOK! THERE'S MASTER OVEN'S CART!!
HA HA HA!! I CAN SEE BEGE'S SHIP NOW!!

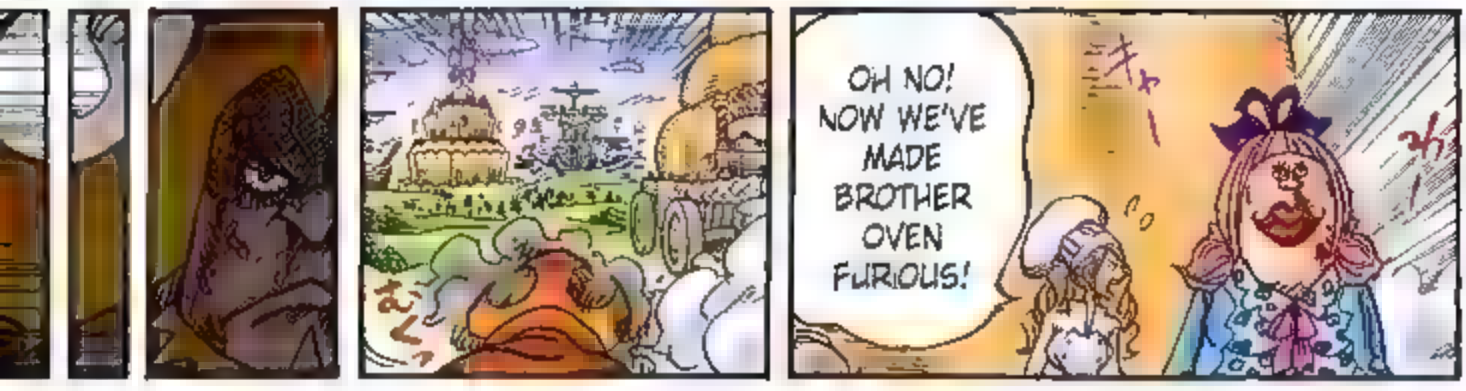

!!!

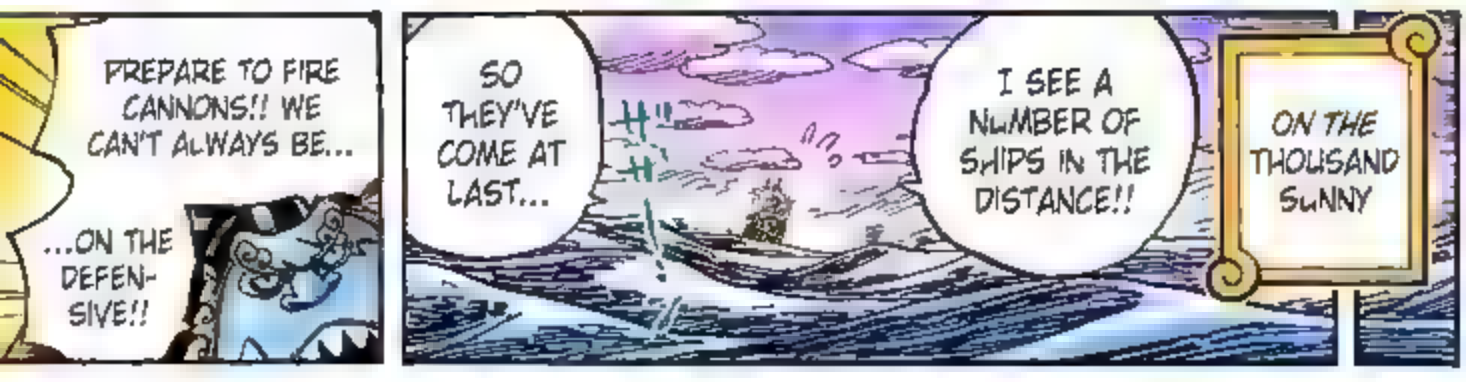

HUH ?!
WHAT JUST HAPPENED, SIR?!
...!!
DWAAAH !!
AAAAH!! MASTER OVEN'S BEEN SHOT!!!

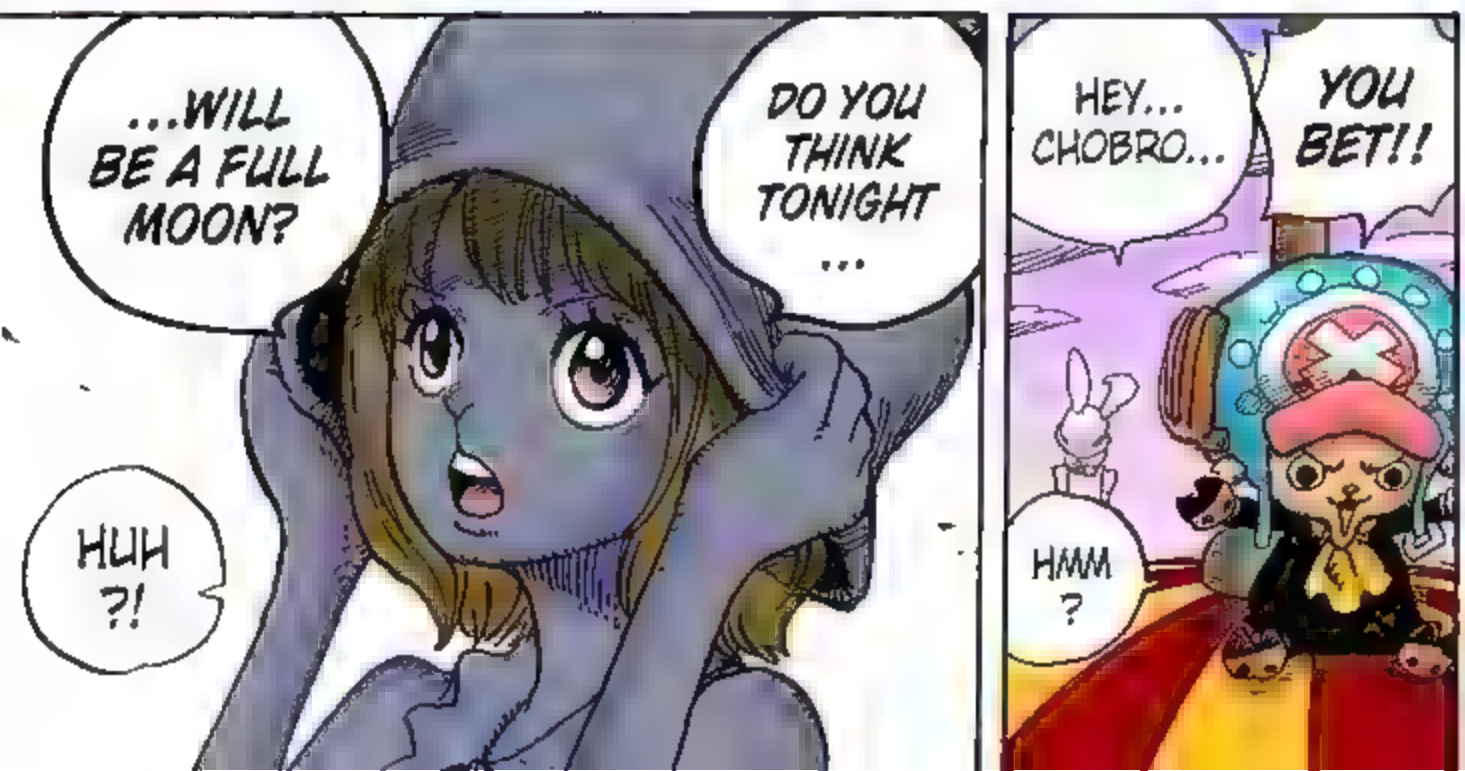

OH, YOU FOOL.
...!

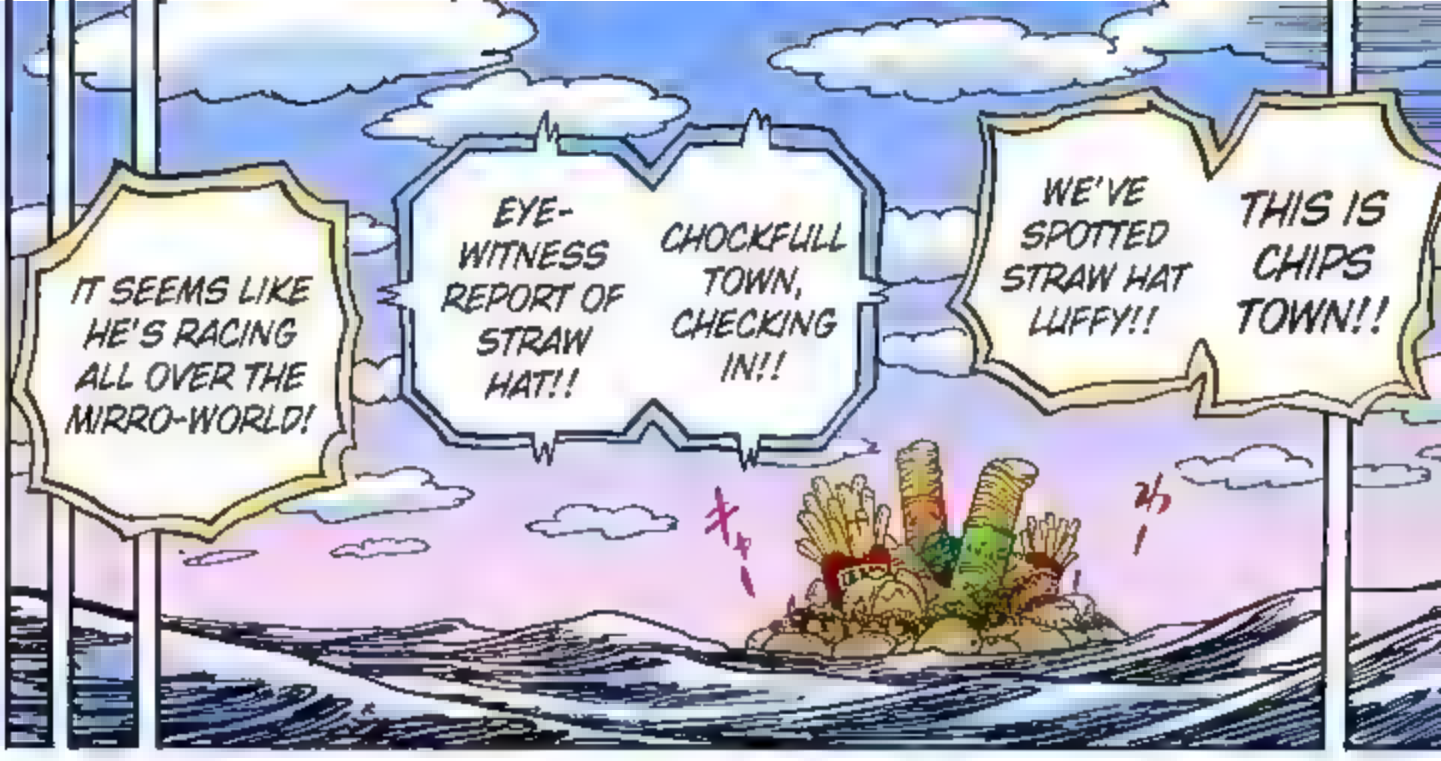
WATCH CWOSEWY, PEZ, AND WEMEMBER.
DIS IS YOUR DADDY'S WAY OF LIFE!!!
GOD-FATHERRR !!!

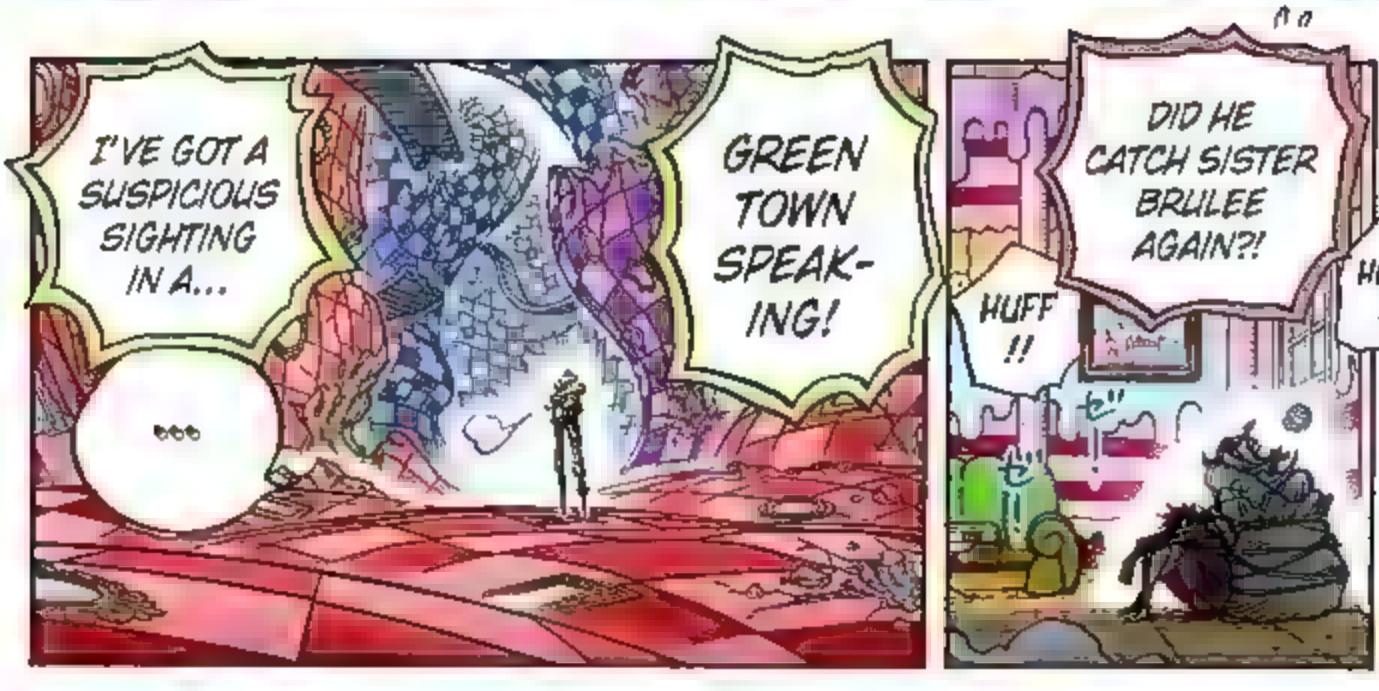

WE HAVE YOU COMPLETELY SURROUNDED !!
FIRE TANK PIRATES!!
...!!
NICELY DONE!!
WE'RE WITH YOU, BEGE!! WHAT NOW?!

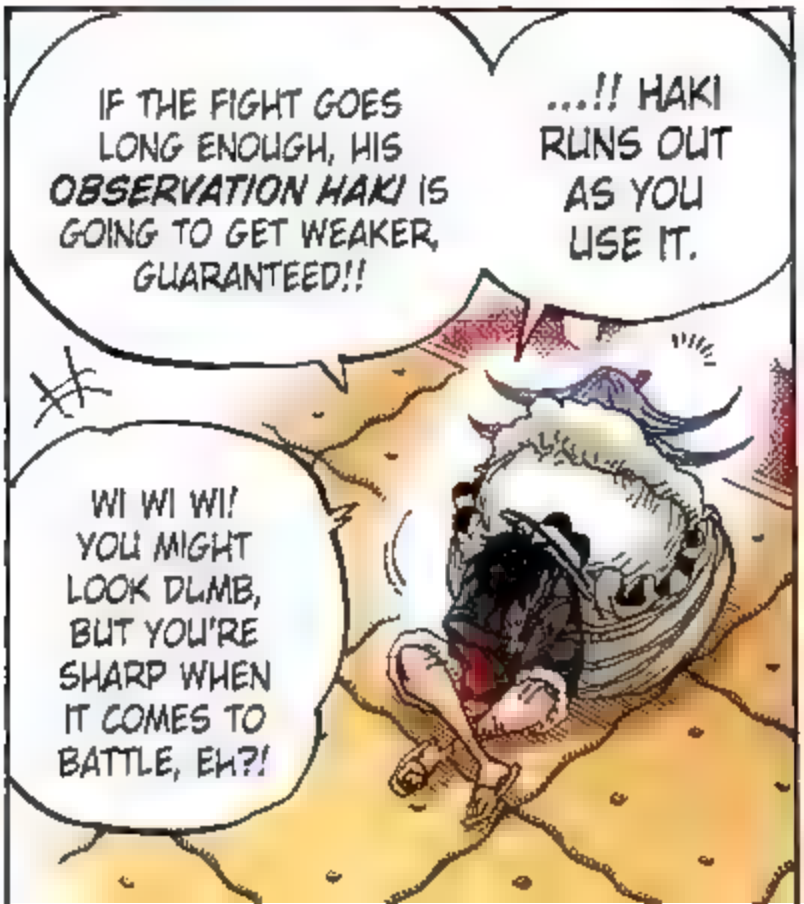

OH NO! NOW WE'VE MADE BROTHER OVEN FURIOUS!


PREPARE TO FIRE CANNONS!! WE CAN'T ALWAYS BE...
...ON THE DEFEN-SIVE!!
SO THEY'VE COME AT LAST...
I SEE A NUMBER OF SHIPS IN THE DISTANCE!!
ON THE THOUSAND SUNNY

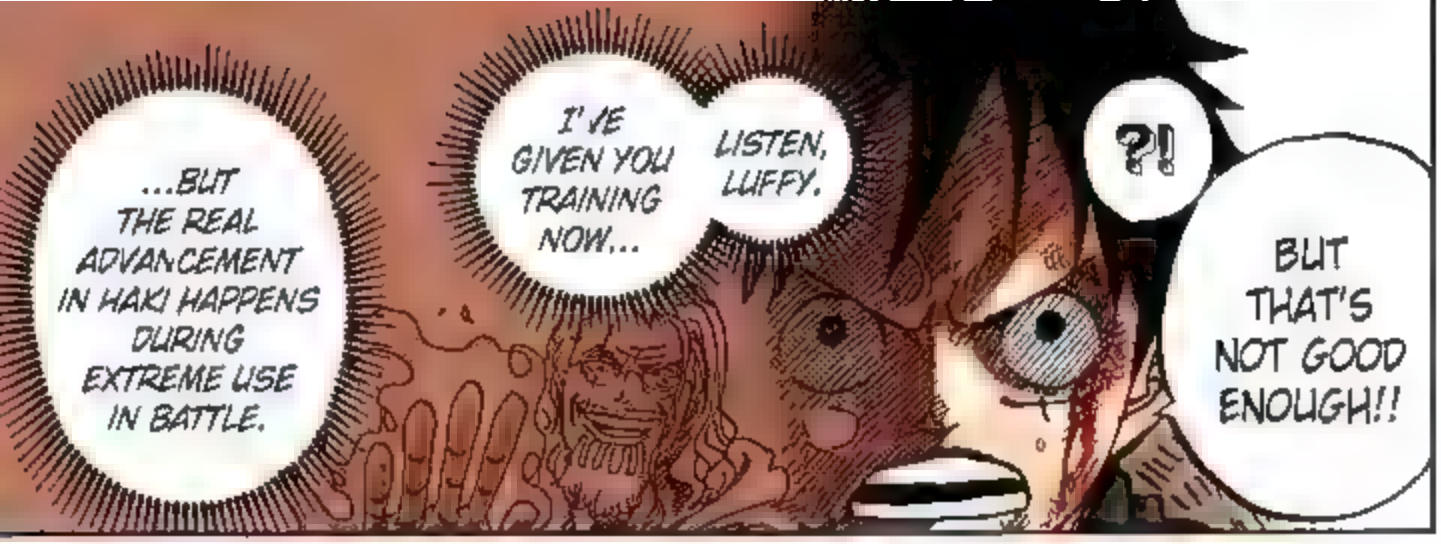

...WILL BE A FULL MOON?
DO YOU THINK TONIGHT ...
HUH ?!
HEY... CHOBRO...
YOU BET!!
HMM ?

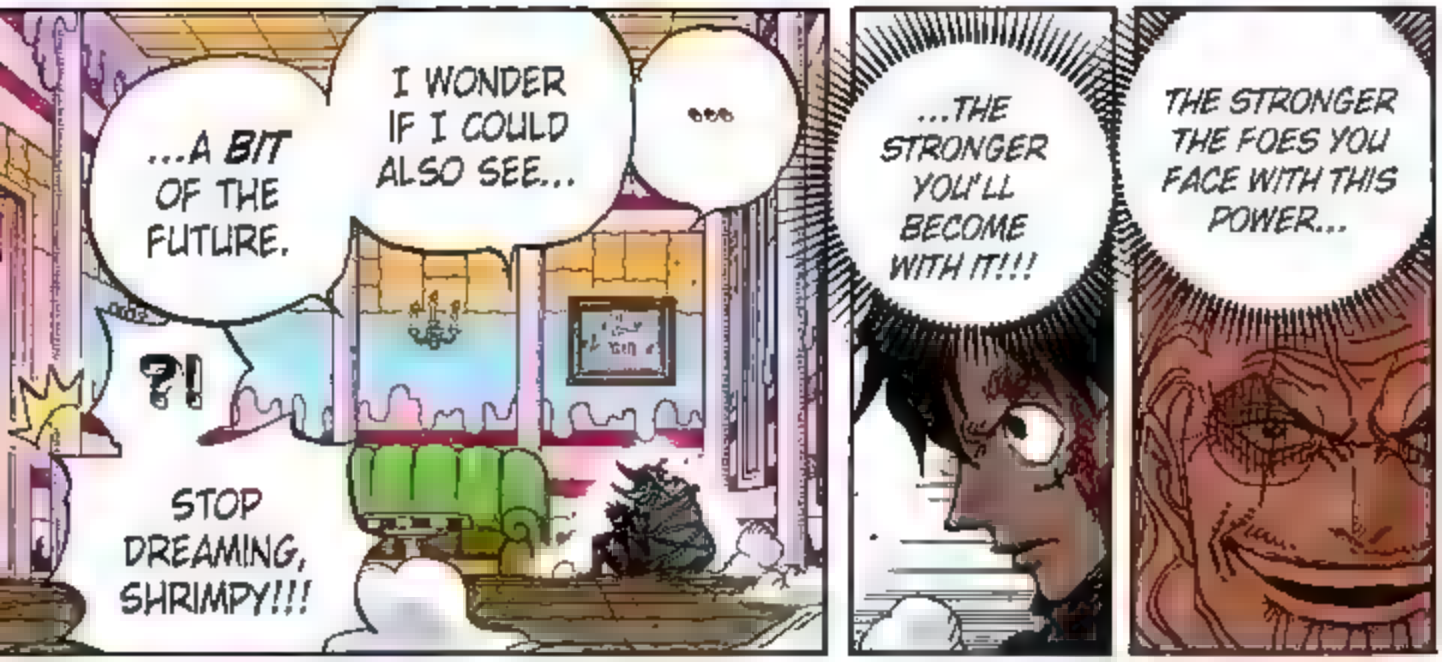

IT SEEMS LIKE HE'S RACING ALL OVER THE MIRRO-WORLD!
EYE-WITNESS REPORT OF STRAW HAT!!
CHOCKFULL TOWN, CHECKING IN!!
WE'VE SPOTTED STRAW HAT LUFFY!!
THIS IS CHIPS TOWN!!


I'VE GOT A SUSPICIOUS SIGHTING IN A...
...
GREEN TOWN SPEAK-ING!
DID HE CATCH SISTER BRULEE AGAIN?!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!

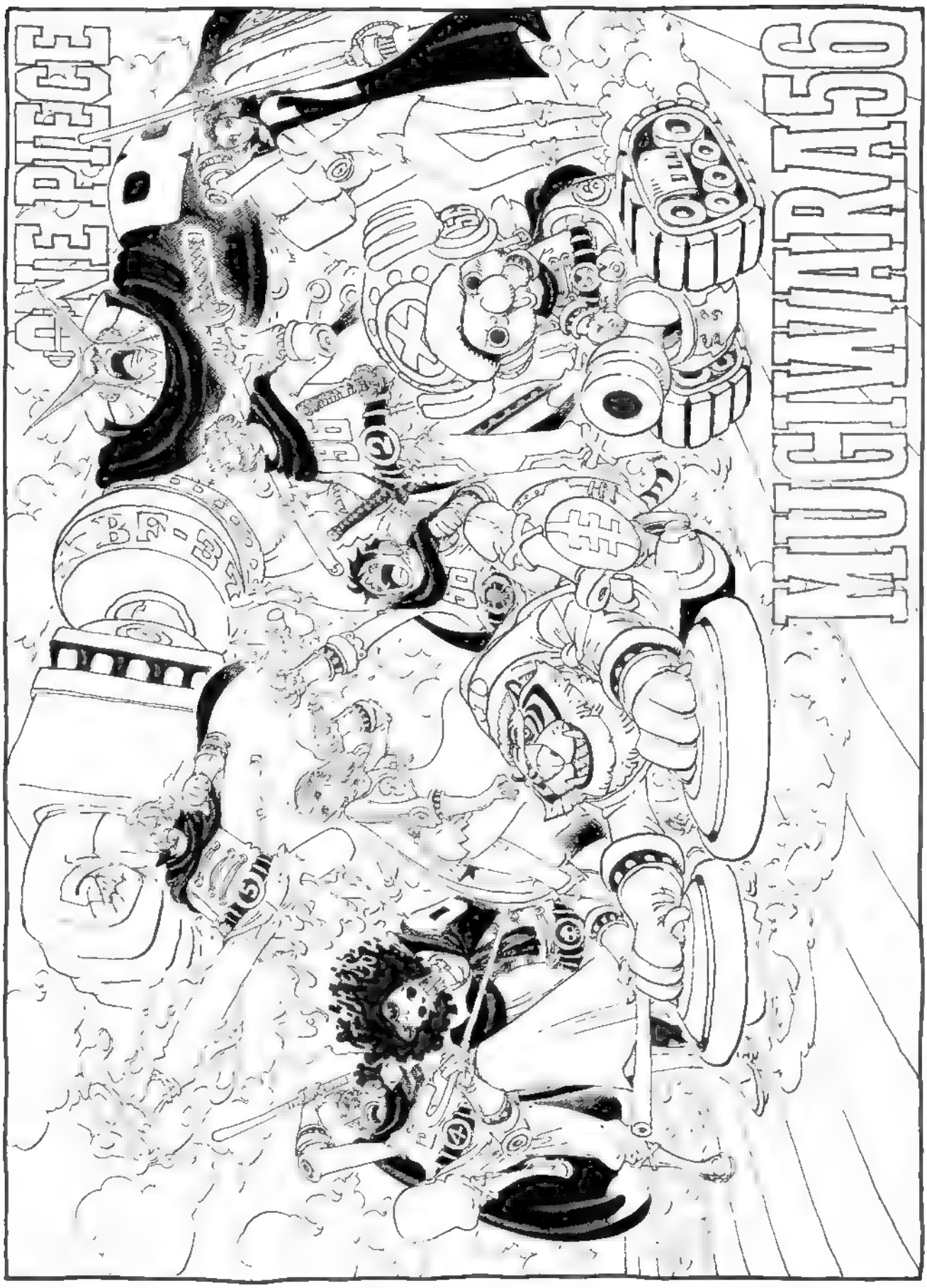

IF THE FIGHT GOES LONG ENOUGH, HIS OBSERVATION HAKI IS GOING TO GET WEAKER, GUARANTEED!!
...!! HAKI RUNS OUT AS YOU USE IT.
WI WI WI! YOU MIGHT LOOK DUMB, BUT YOU'RE SHARP WHEN IT COMES TO BATTLE, EH?!

IF YOU NEED TO ESCAPE, WHY NOT JUST GO TO CACAO ISLAND?!
WHAT DO YOU THINK... YOU'RE DOING?
HUH? WHY WOULD YOU KNOW ABOUT...
BECAUSE I OVERHEARD THEM TALKING!! HUFF, HUFF...


...BUT THE REAL ADVANCEMENT IN HAKI HAPPENS DURING EXTREME USE IN BATTLE.
I'VE GIVEN YOU TRAINING NOW...
LISTEN, LUFFY.
?!
BUT THAT'S NOT GOOD ENOUGH!!


...A BIT OF THE FUTURE.
I WONDER IF I COULD ALSO SEE...
...
?!
STOP DREAMING, SHRIMPY!!!
...THE STRONGER YOU'LL BECOME WITH IT!!!
THE STRONGER THE FOES YOU FACE WITH THIS POWER...

I WANT TO SURPASS HIM!!!
I WANT ...
...TO BEAT THE BILLION-BELLY MAN...
...AT HIS BEST!!!


ONE PIECE
MUGIWARA50

Chapter 887:
SOMEONE SOME-WHERE IS WISHING FOR YOUR HAPPINESS

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 20, IDEO: "MAKE FRIENDS OR KILL EACH OTHER, IT'S UP TO YOU"

WE HAVE YOU COMPLETELY SURROUNDED, BEGE!!!

わあああ

THEY'RE DONE FOR NOW!!!

あち

BEGE SHOT MASTER OVEN!!!

...!!

...

WHAT SHOULD WE DO, SISTER?!

NOW WE CAN'T SET SAIL!!

VERY WELL! I'LL BE YOUR EXECUTIONER !!

SO YOU'VE CHOSEN BATTLE ...

THERE'S NO ESCAPE AT SEA!!!

...AND ENDED UP GETTING CAUGHT BY OVEN, EH?

SO CHIFFON WAS TRYING TO MOVE THE CAKE BY SHIP...

SURRENDER AND STEP OFF YOUR SHIP!!!

SAME THING ON LAND! GIVE UP!!

ARE YOU GOING TO CRASH-LAND IT?!!

STOP YOUR SHIP, BEGE!!!

THEY'RE PUSHING UP ON LAND!

AIM AND FIRE!!

WHAT ARE YOU *THINKING*, BEGE?!

LU-HU-HU-HU

?!!

...IS AN AMPHIBI-OUS CRAFT!!!

AAAAH !!!

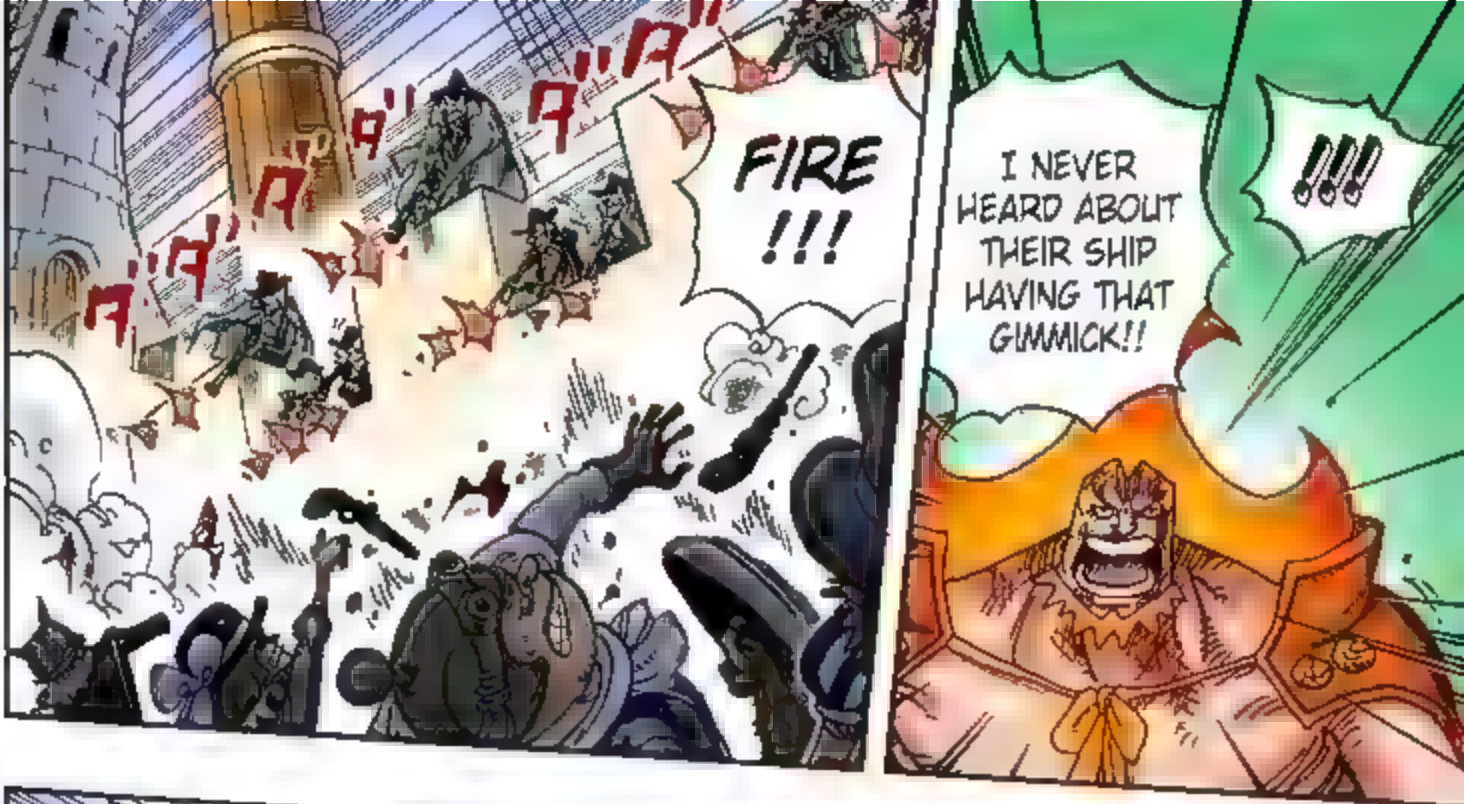
GYAAAA !!

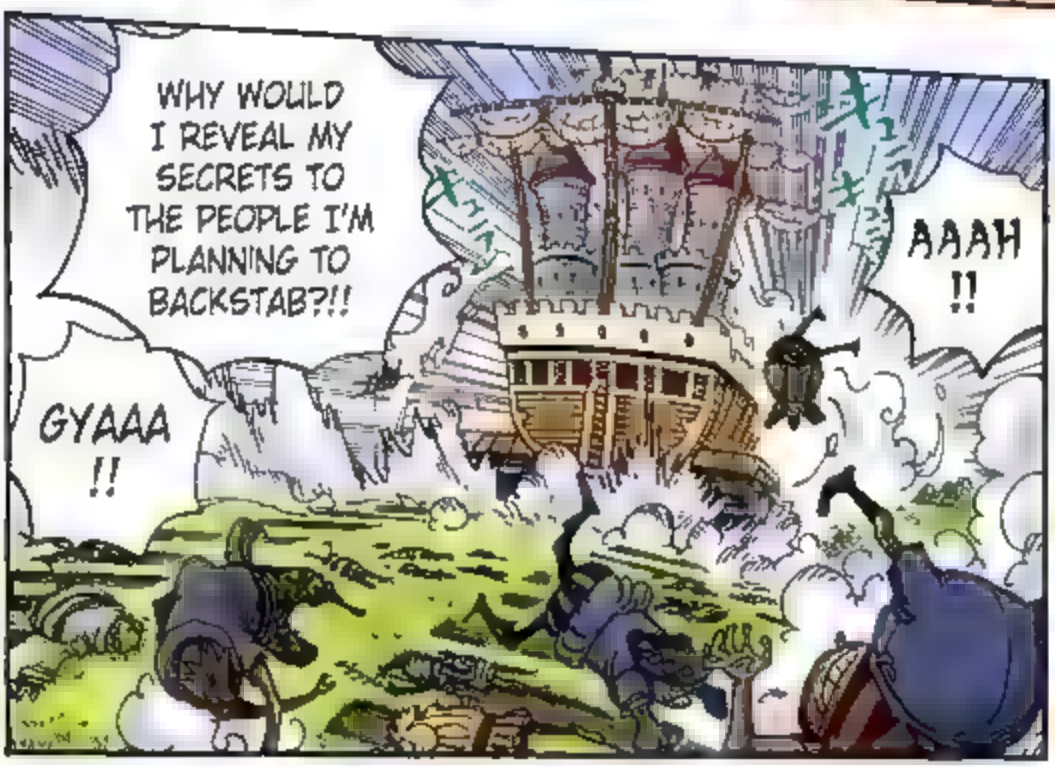
THE SHIP'S PADDLES TURNED INTO TANK TREADS!!!

SKREE SKREE SKREE!!

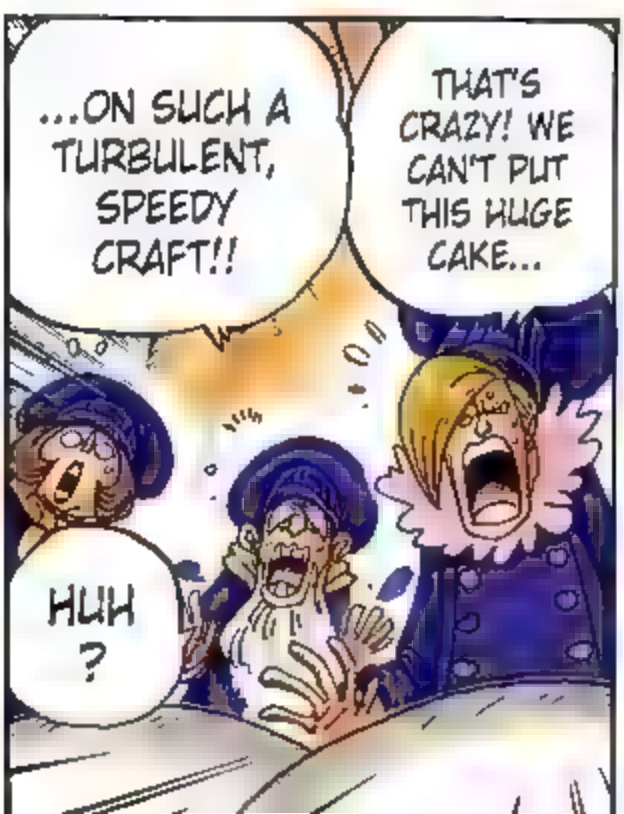
MY *NOSTRA CASTELLO* ...

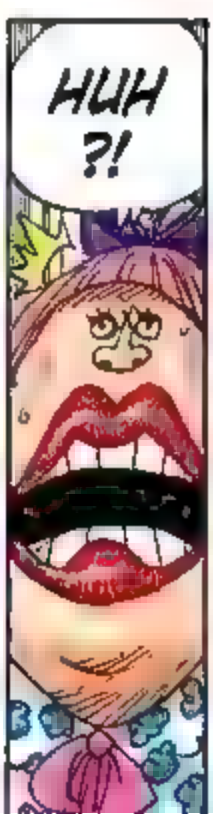
YA MIGHT WANNA MOVE, BROTHERS.

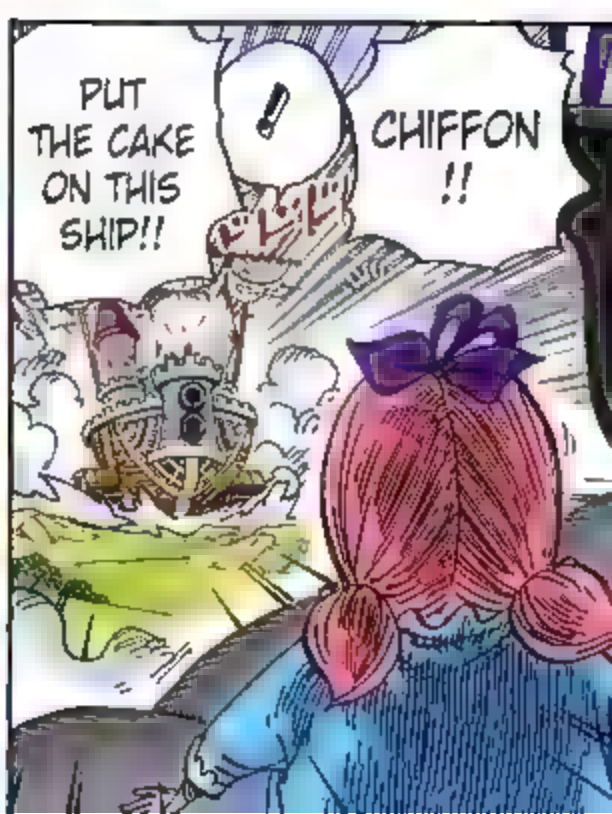

FIRE !!!
I NEVER HEARD ABOUT THEIR SHIP HAVING THAT GIMMICK!!
!!!


WHY WOULD I REVEAL MY SECRETS TO THE PEOPLE I'M PLANNING TO BACKSTAB?!!
GYAAA !!
AAAH !!

YEAH, BECAUSE I NEVER TOLD YOU!!


...ON SUCH A TURBULENT, SPEEDY CRAFT!!
THAT'S CRAZY! WE CAN'T PUT THIS HUGE CAKE...
HUH ?


HUH ?!


PUT THE CAKE ON THIS SHIP!!
!
CHIFFON !!

?!!

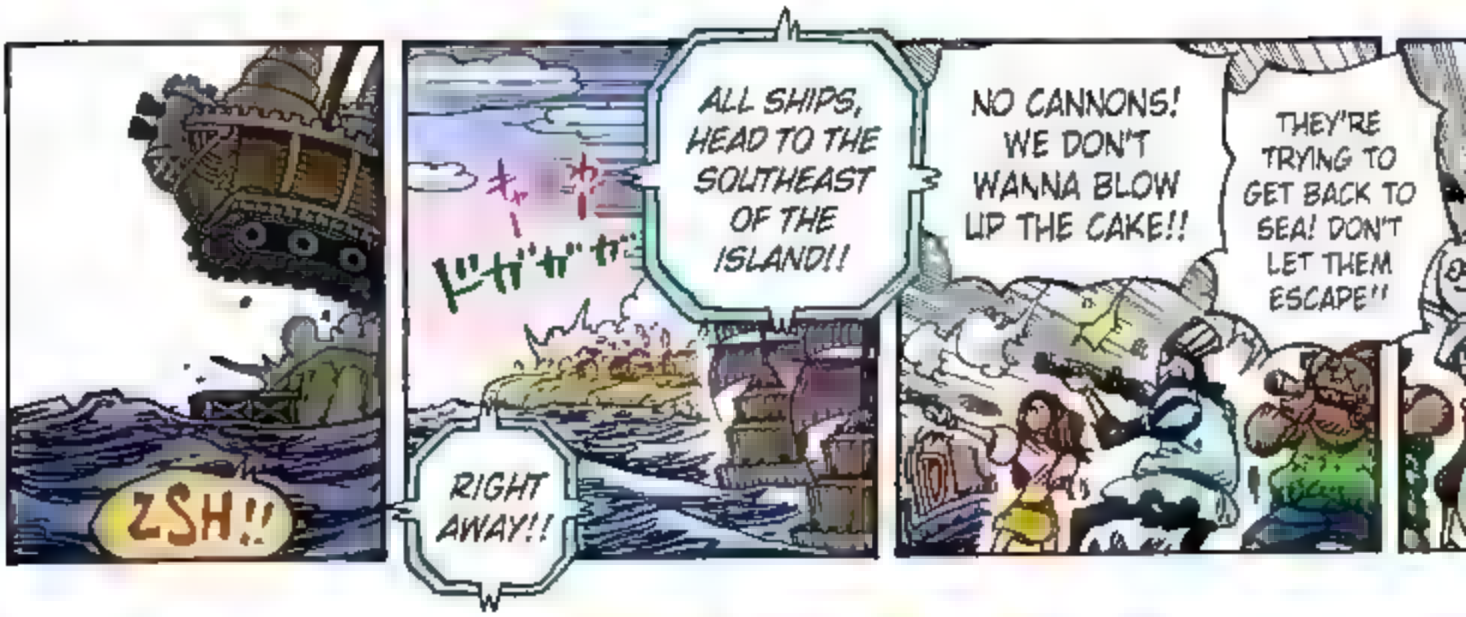
CHOCO LAT

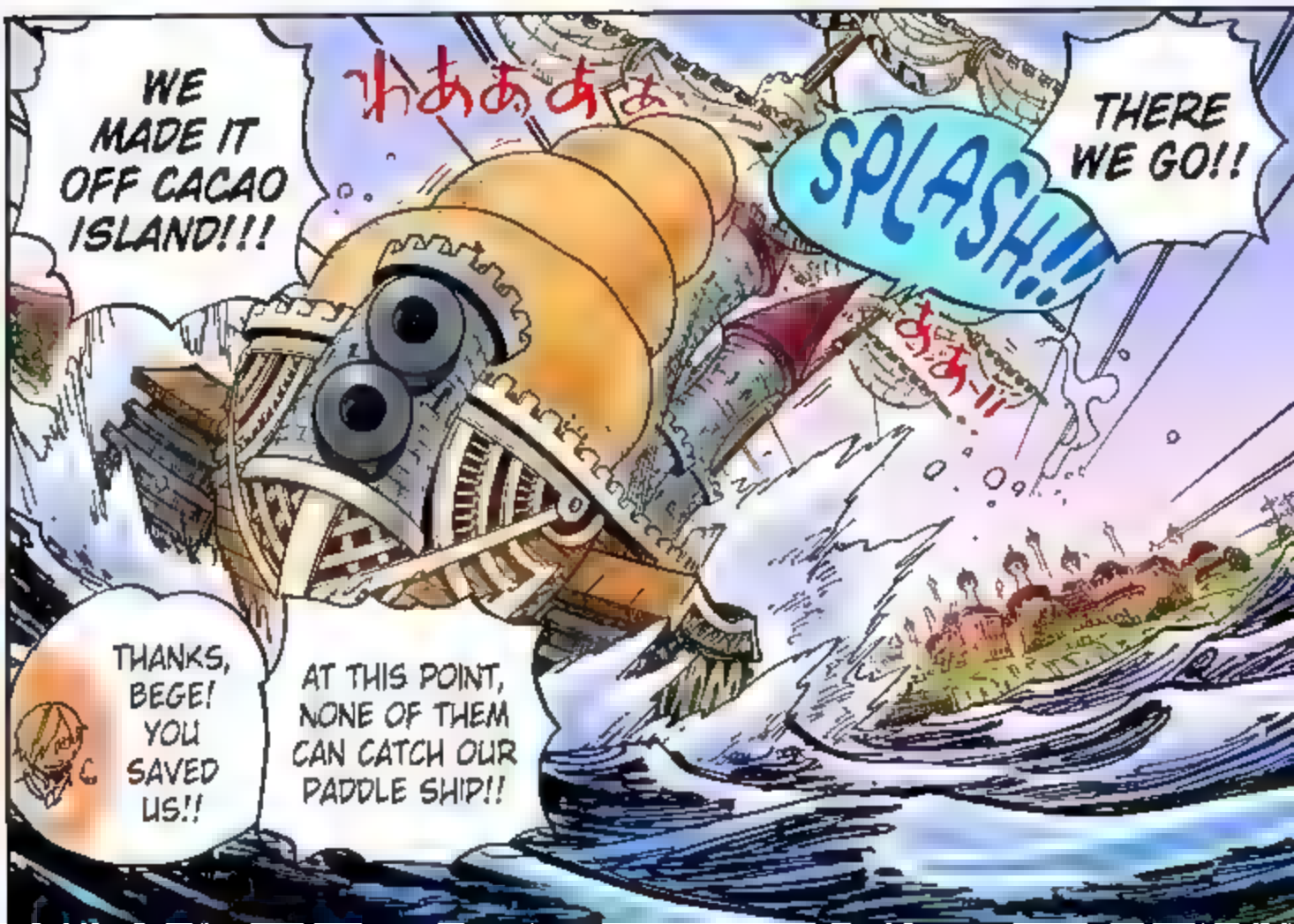
AAAH!! THE CART IS FLOATING!!
WHAT'S HAPPENING ?!
CLEAR THE DECK, BEGE!!
SANJI, DEAR. ♡
BLURT ♡
LADY PUDDING !!

にやり!
BLACK-LEG...?!
COME ON, THEN!!
WHO IS THAT?! HE'S LIFTING IT WITH ONE LEG...
A COOK ?!
AAAAH !!
CLEAR THE DECK!
WAY TA GO, BLACK-LEG!!
IT'S ON BOARD!!
MM, SMELLS NICE!♡
BEGE!! PEZ!!
ARE YOU HURT, MY WIFE?!
WAKE UP, LADY PUDDING!!
N-NICE WORK, GERMA! ♡
I'M NOT WITH GERMA !!

COME AT ME!!
I'LL TAKE EVERY-THING YOU'VE GOT!
LOOK OUT, MASTER OVEN!!
ああ
ゴオ!
...
HE GOT RUN OVER!!!
!!
SPLAT!
!!
ZSH..!
IT'S A NECESSARY SACRIFICE IF WE'RE ALL GOING TO ESCAPE!
OKAY, BUT WE'RE GONNA CRUSH SOME CHOCOLATE HOUSES ON THE WAY.
WE WANT TO GO TO THE SOUTH-EASTERN SEA, BEGE!!
HWAA! HWAA!
AWW, MY POOR PEZ! IT'S TOO NOISY, ISN'T IT?

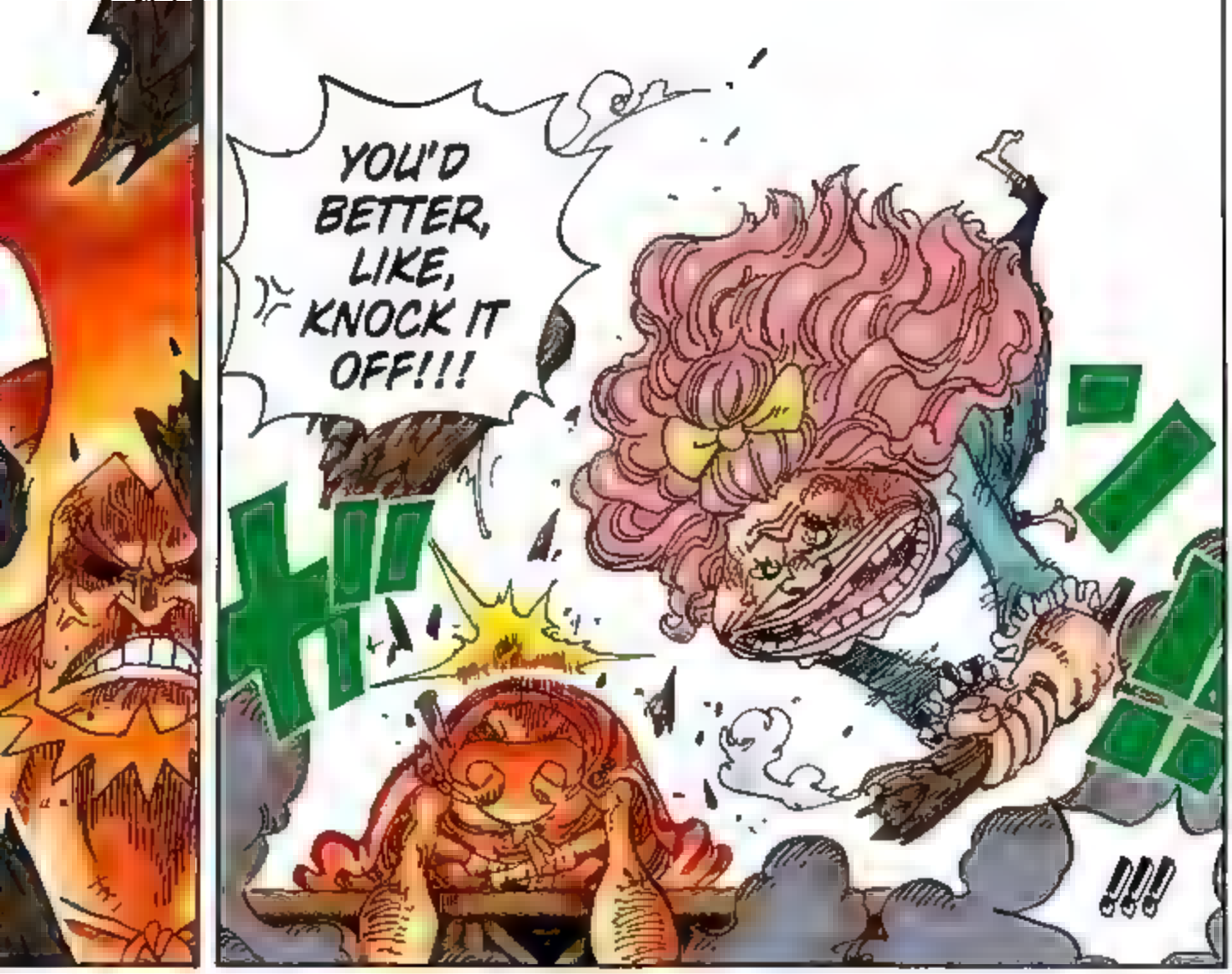
WHAT'S GOTTEN INTO YOU, PEZ?!
HUH ?!
KYA HA HA HA!
THEY LOOK SO HAPPY
GRIN
WHO IS THAT... GROSS FREAK?
HE'S STILL THERE...
?
...

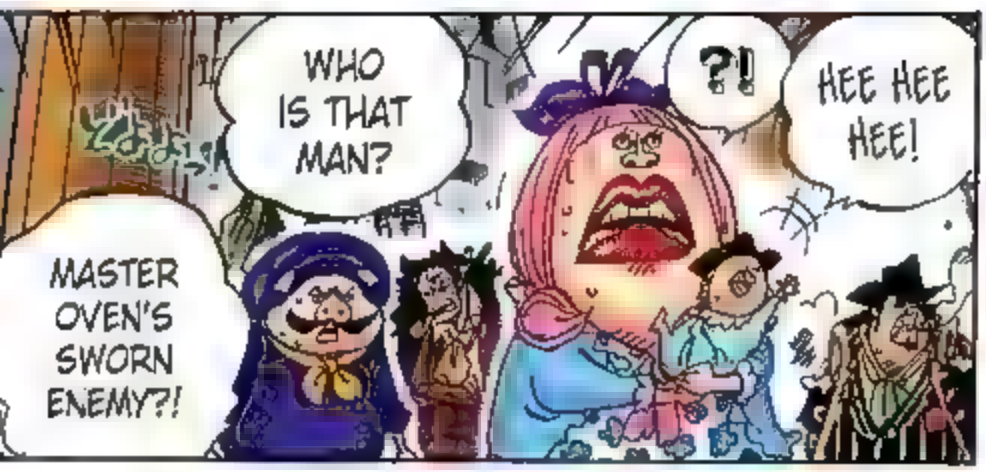

ZSH!!
ALL SHIPS, HEAD TO THE SOUTHEAST OF THE ISLAND!!
RIGHT AWAY!!
NO CANNONS! WE DON'T WANNA BLOW UP THE CAKE!!
THEY'RE TRYING TO GET BACK TO SEA! DON'T LET THEM ESCAPE!!

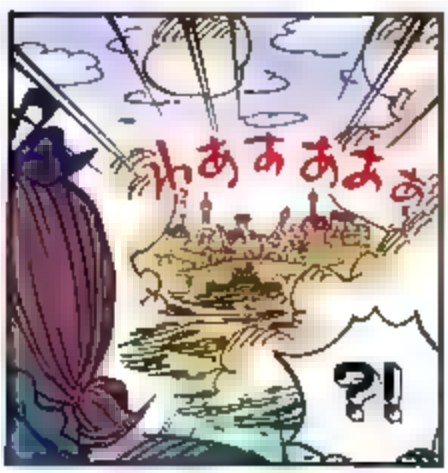

WE MADE IT OFF CACAO ISLAND!!!
SPLASH!!
THERE WE GO!!
THANKS, BEGE! YOU SAVED US!!
AT THIS POINT, NONE OF THEM CAN CATCH OUR PADDLE SHIP!!

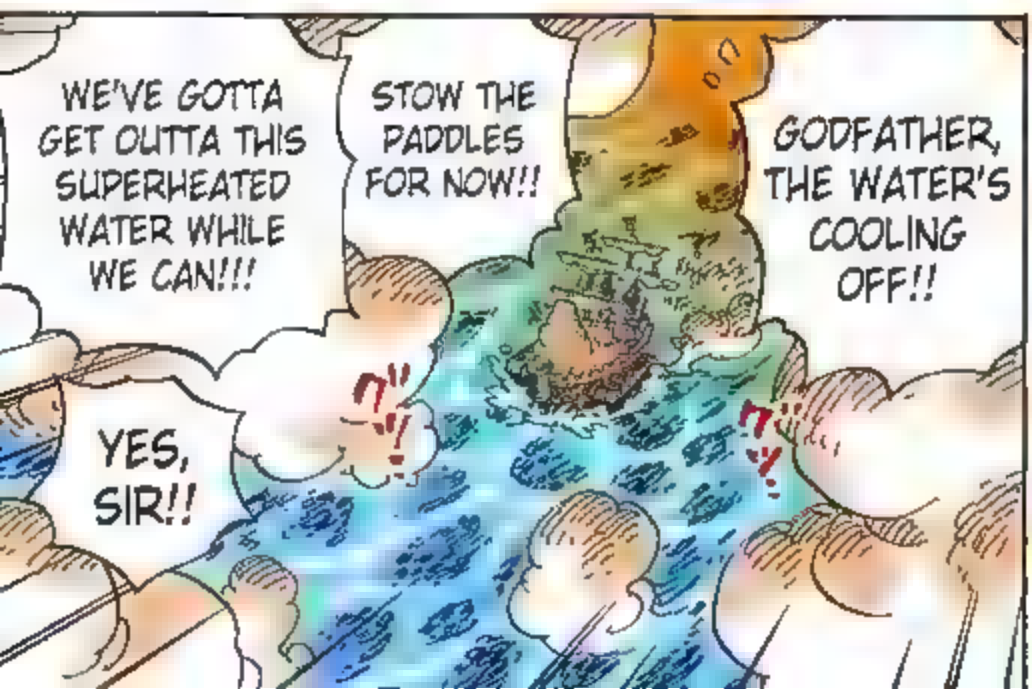
THE WATER'S LELO-LOOKIN' FISHY, GOD-FATHER!!
WHY'S IT SO HOT?
HUH?
YOU THINK I DID THIS FOR YOU, BLACK-LEG?!
ARE THEY BOILING IN THE SEA-WATER?!
I BET THE SALT WILL REALLY BRING OUT THEIR FLAVOR...
AND OUR FLAVOR WILL BE NEXT, YA CLOWN!!
BLUB!
BLUB!
BLUB!
SHARK!
AS IN, THE FISH ARE LITERALLY FLOATING!!
?!
BWOB...
...TORMENT!!
TROPICAL...
...HEAT-HEAT POWERS AT WORK!!
THIS IS OVEN'S...
LOOK THERE!!
THERE'S ONLY ONE MAN WHO CAN DO THIS!!

DOES THAT MORON THINK BIG MOM'S GOING TO BE SATISFIED WITH BOILED FISH?!
AND THE CREAM IS GOING TO MELT!!
OH NO!! IT'S GOING TO CHANGE THE TEMPERATURE OF THE CHOCOLATE!!
YEOW !!
IS HE TRYING TO SINK THE SHIP?!!
HAS MASTER OVEN FORGOTTEN HOW PARAMOUNT THIS CAKE IS TO OUR SURVIVAL?!
ONE OF THE PADDLES BROKE DOWN FROM THE HEAT!!
!!
BOOM!!
WATCH OUT, MASTER OVEN!!
HUP!!
?
WHAT IS IT WITH YOU AND ALL THIS LAUGHING, PEZ?!
DAAA! DAAA!
HEE HEE HEE!

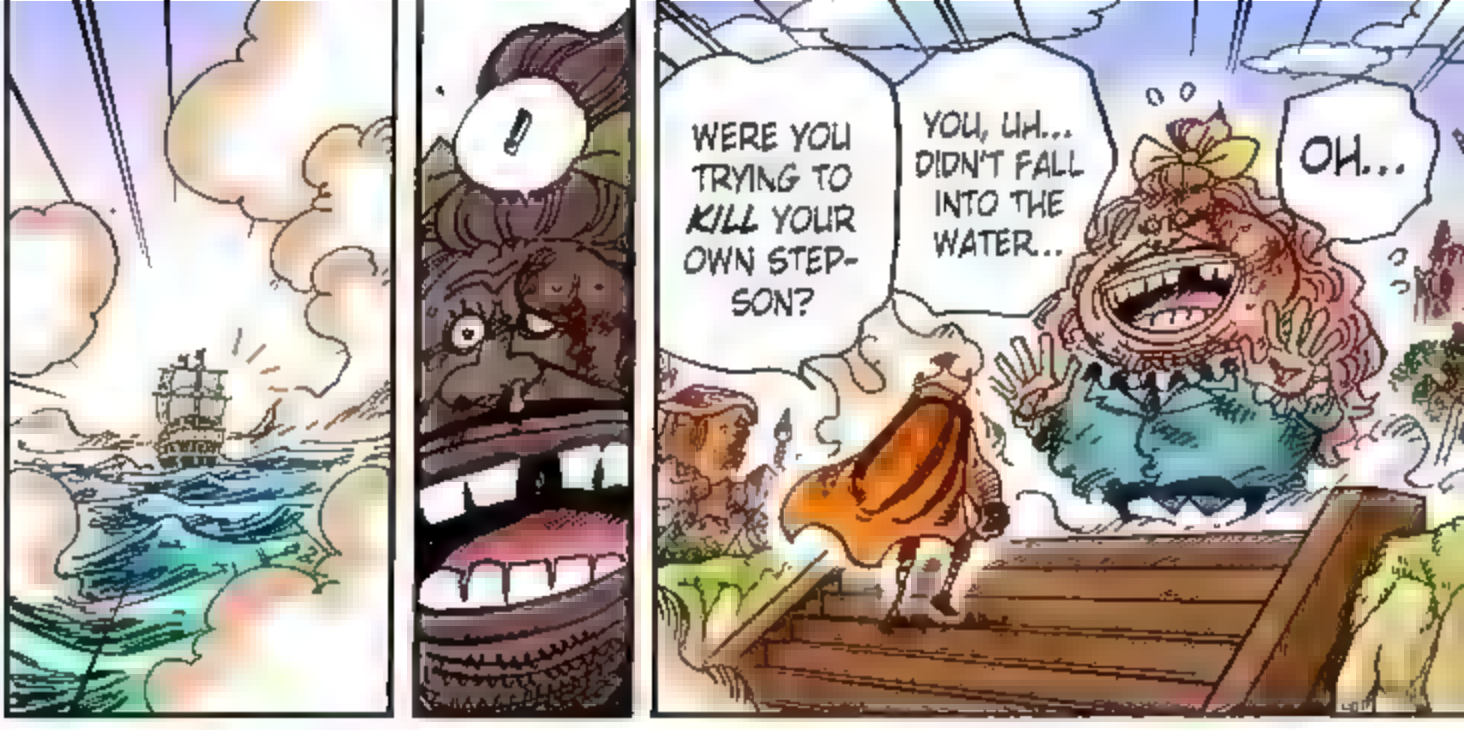

YOU'D BETTER, LIKE, KNOCK IT OFF!!!
!!!


WHO IS THAT MAN?
?!
HEE HEE HEE!
MASTER OVEN'S SWORN ENEMY?!


わあああああ
?!

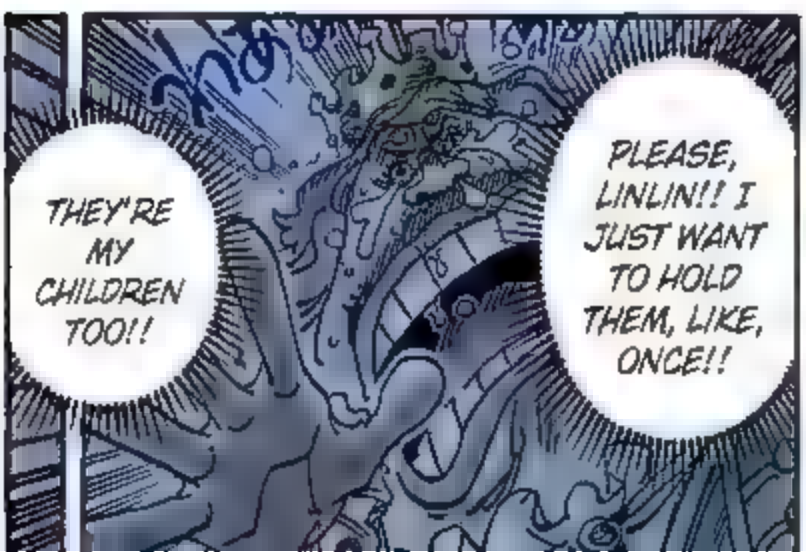

WE'VE GOTTA GET OUTTA THIS SUPERHEATED WATER WHILE WE CAN!!!
STOW THE PADDLES FOR NOW!!
GODFATHER, THE WATER'S COOLING OFF!!
YES, SIR!!

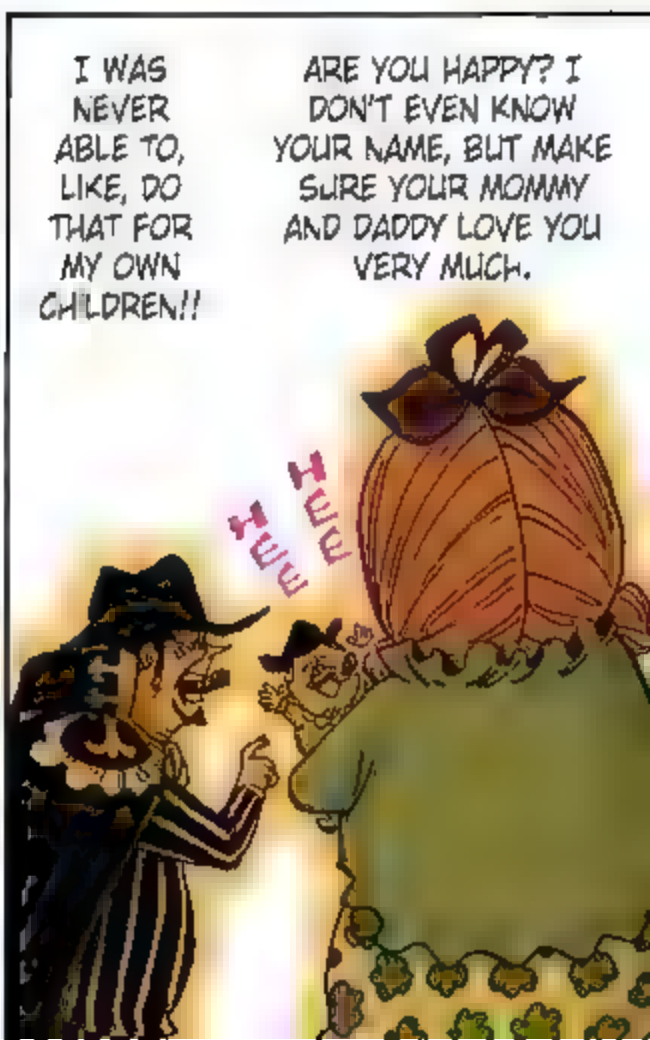
SLOSH

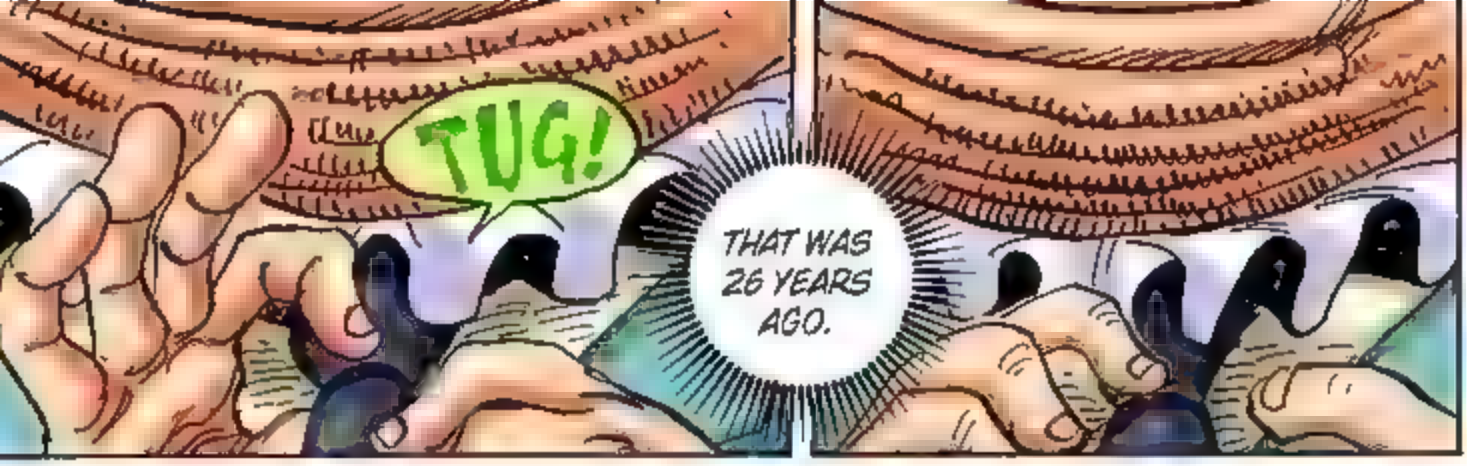

!
WERE YOU TRYING TO KILL YOUR OWN STEP-SON?
YOU, UH... DIDN'T FALL INTO THE WATER..
OH...

...MY GRAND-SON!!
THERE YOU ARE...
HEE HEE HEE!
YES, MA'AM!!
LET'S HURRY AND ESCAPE!!

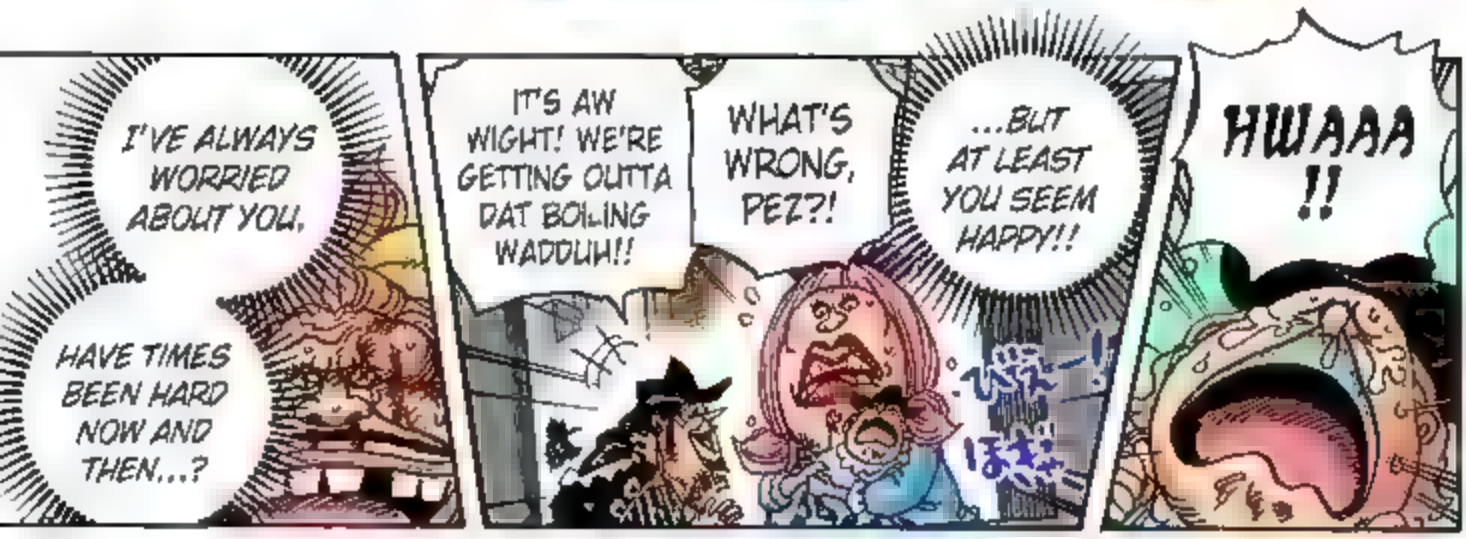
HUH ?!
UM, LINLIN ?!
THE KIDS ARE BORN. I'M DONE WITH YOU NOW.

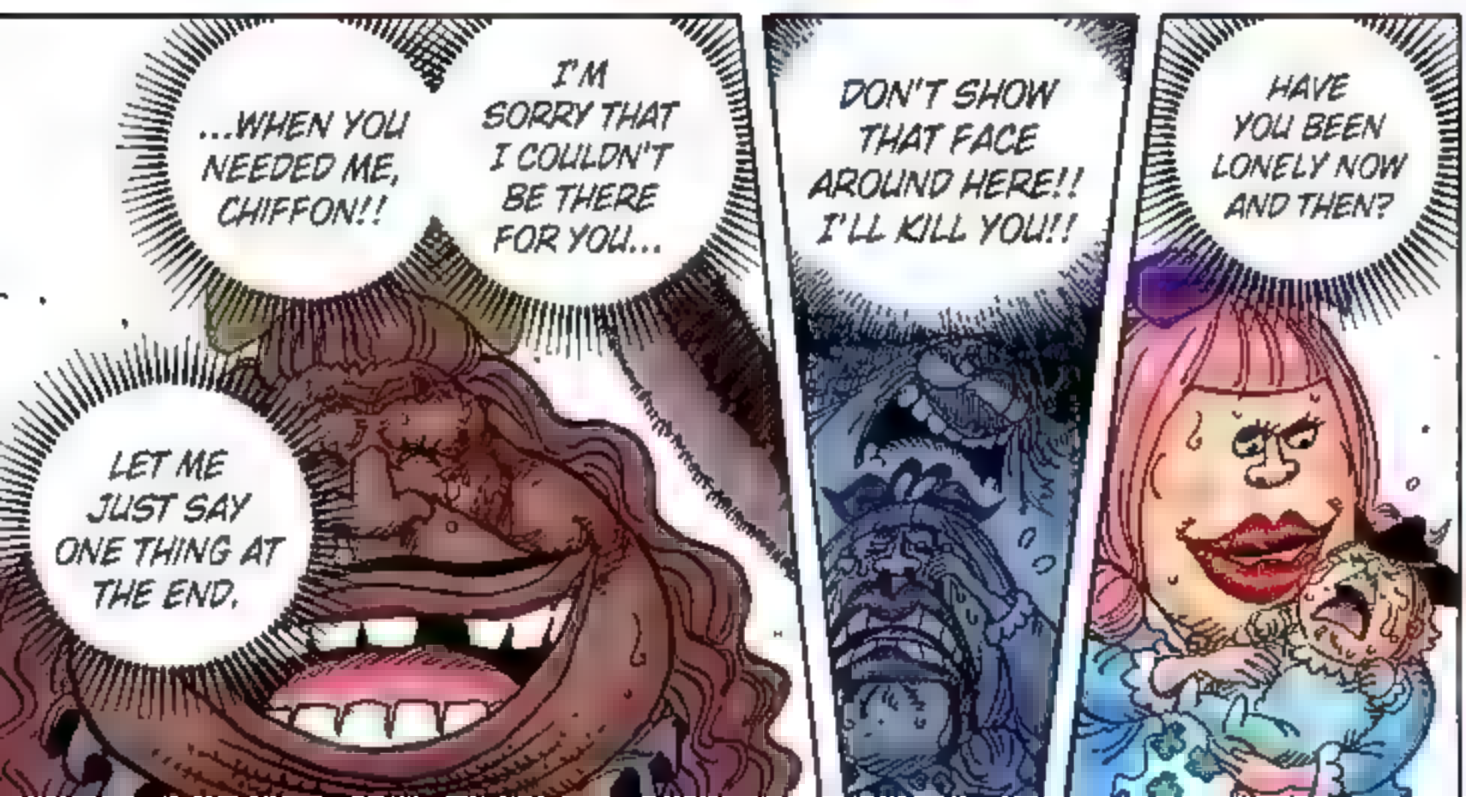

THEY'RE MY CHILDREN TOO!!
PLEASE, LINLIN!! I JUST WANT TO HOLD THEM, LIKE, ONCE!!


I WAS NEVER ABLE TO, LIKE, DO THAT FOR MY OWN CHILDREN!!
ARE YOU HAPPY? I DON'T EVEN KNOW YOUR NAME, BUT MAKE SURE YOUR MOMMY AND DADDY LOVE YOU VERY MUCH.
HUH HUH HUH

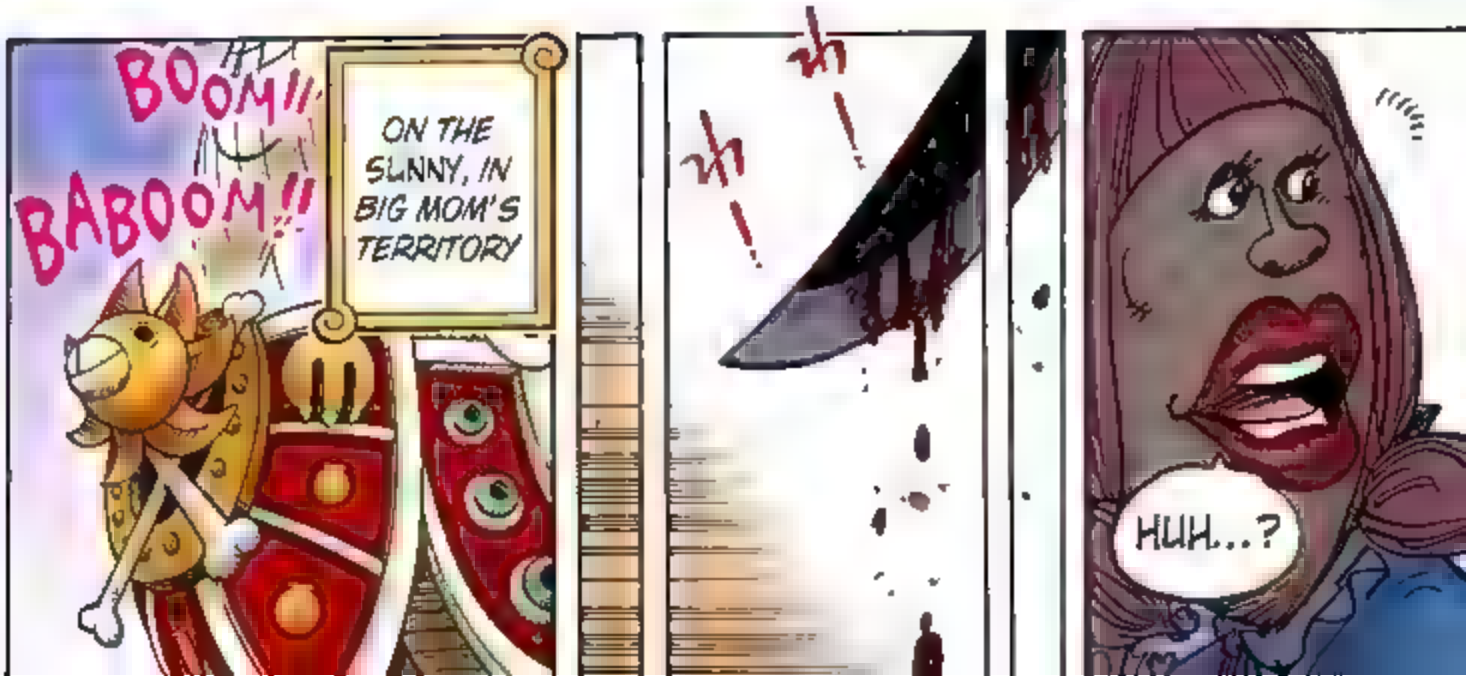

TUG!
THAT WAS 26 YEARS AGO.

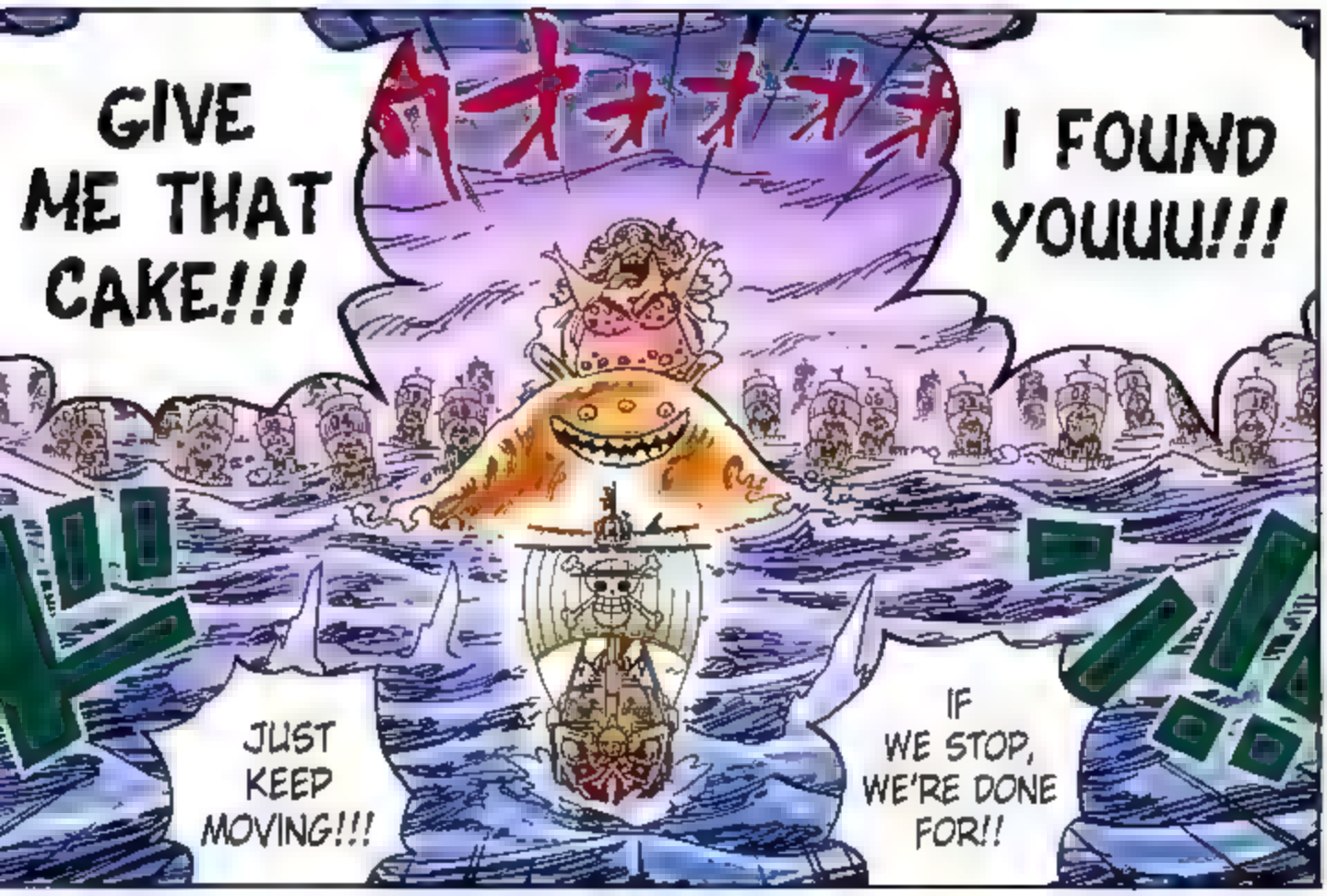
...I'M GLAD I SAW YOU.
SURE, YOU MIGHT BE ON THE RUN FOR SOME REASON...
CHIFFON ...

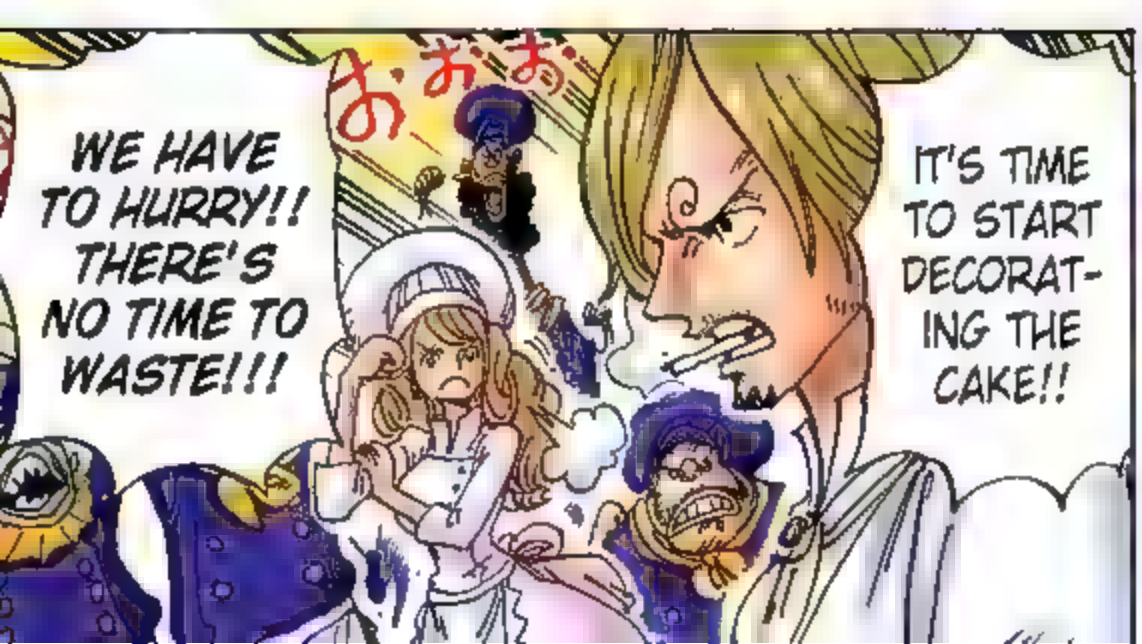

I'VE ALWAYS WORRIED ABOUT YOU.
HAVE TIMES BEEN HARD NOW AND THEN...?
IT'S AW WIGHT! WE'RE GETTING OUTTA DAT BOILING WADDUH!!
WHAT'S WRONG, PEZ?!
...BUT AT LEAST YOU SEEM HAPPY!!
HWAAA !!


...WHEN YOU NEEDED ME, CHIFFON!!
I'M SORRY THAT I COULDN'T BE THERE FOR YOU...
LET ME JUST SAY ONE THING AT THE END.
DON'T SHOW THAT FACE AROUND HERE!! I'LL KILL YOU!!
HAVE YOU BEEN LONELY NOW AND THEN?

...ON YOUR WEDDING!!
CONGRATS...
うおおおおおお!!
BEGE
LET'S GET OUTTA HERE!!!
WE MADE IT THROUGH !!!
SLICE!!


BOOM!!
BABOOM!!
ON THE SUNNY, IN BIG MOM'S TERRITORY
HUH...?


GIVE ME THAT CAKE!!!
オオオオオ
I FOUND YOUUU!!!
JUST KEEP MOVING!!!
IF WE STOP, WE'RE DONE FOR!!


WE HAVE TO HURRY!! THERE'S NO TIME TO WASTE!!!
お お お
IT'S TIME TO START DECORAT-ING THE CAKE!!

ON BEGE'S SHIP...

(Hippo Iron, Saitama)

Q: Hi, Odacchi. In chapter 883 we got to see the shocking truth about Katakuri's face. Is it a personal policy of yours to never draw a "perfect" character? I know I certainly felt closer to him after this. It's easy to see how a person can get stressed when others hold a particular image of you.

--Minami maru

A: Well, that's a very kind thing to say, Minami-maru! Isn't Katakuri hilarious? *High*-larious! I don't know if I would say it's an official policy. It's just that perfect people are boring. People love other people's flaws. (Wow, that was really deep and cool.)

Q: Where's the Young Master now?

--Summer Prince

A: In Impel Down, Level 6.

Q: Is Tsuru bringing Doflamingo a newspaper every day, like he asked?

--Coo

A: No, I doubt she'd go to those lengths to accommodate a prisoner. But Doflamingo knows many of his fellow inmates. I'm sure that he uses all kinds of underhanded tactics to get a paper from time to time. Hee hee hee hee!!

Q: Does Lao G use conditioner?

--Ska Junkie

A: Umm. How the hell should I know?!

Q: How does Luffy determine what makes a lady "beautiful"? Why does he say that to Alvida, but doesn't make that distinction for other beauties like Nami, Robin and Hancock?

--NiramOtomigus

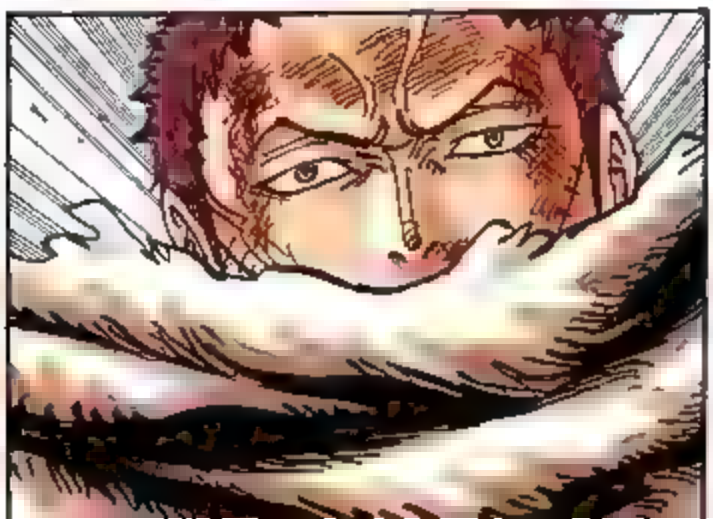
A: Yes, it's true that he called Alvida a beautiful lady. But while most people would say something like that as an obvious compliment, it's just a categorical description for Luffy. Even Luffy can recognize attractive features on a person, it's just that he doesn't particularly care.

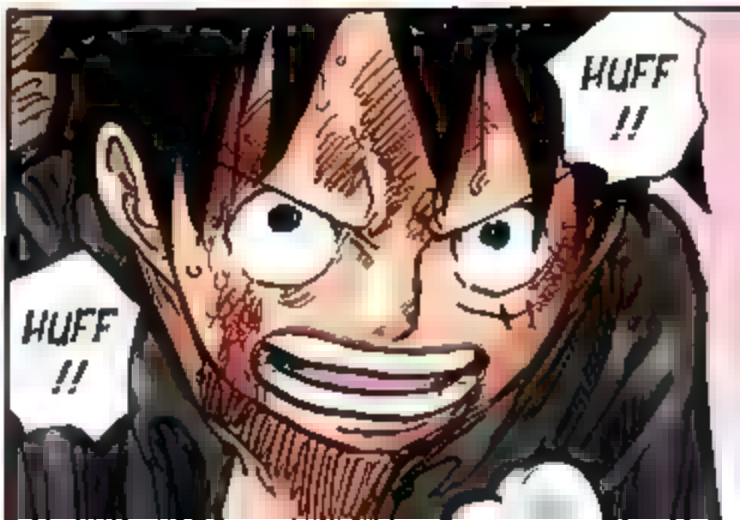
Chapter 888:
LION

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 21, IDEO: "THE IDEO PIRATE CREW--I GUESS WE'RE PIRATES NOW"

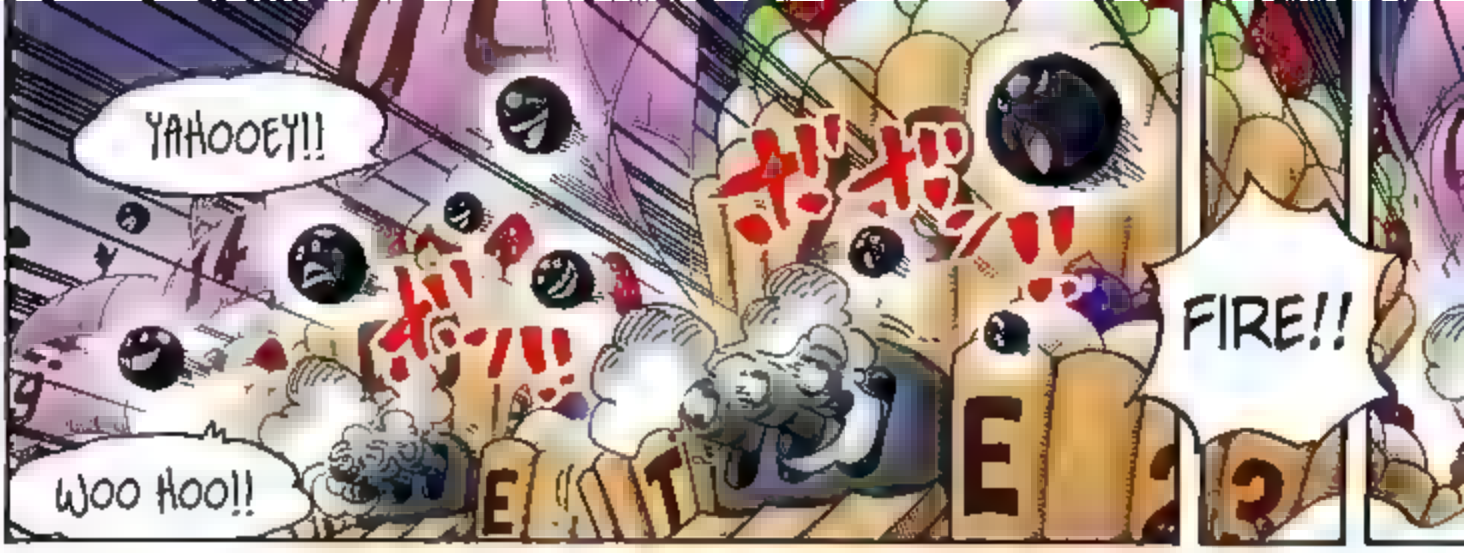
NO ONE WOULD HAVE MOCKED YOU FOR FLEEING.
HUFF !!
YOU COULD HAVE KEPT RUNNING. YOU WERE UP AGAINST ME.
SO YOU'RE BACK, AND FEISTIER THAN EVER.
HUFF !!
ANSWER MY QUESTION.

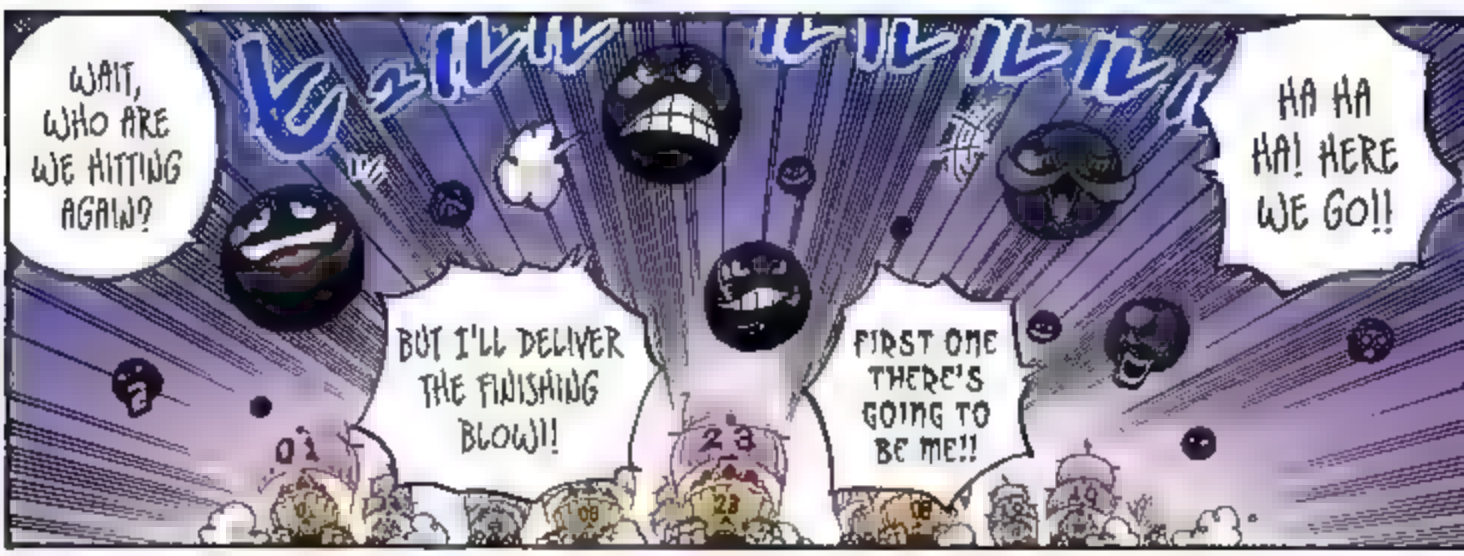
OR DID YOU RECOGNIZE MY SUPERIORITY ...
SO WHY DID YOU RETURN?
DID YOU DECIDE YOU PREFERRED DEATH TO THE SHAME OF BEING A COWARD?
...AND COME BACK TO PLEAD YOUR CASE TO WORK UNDER ME?



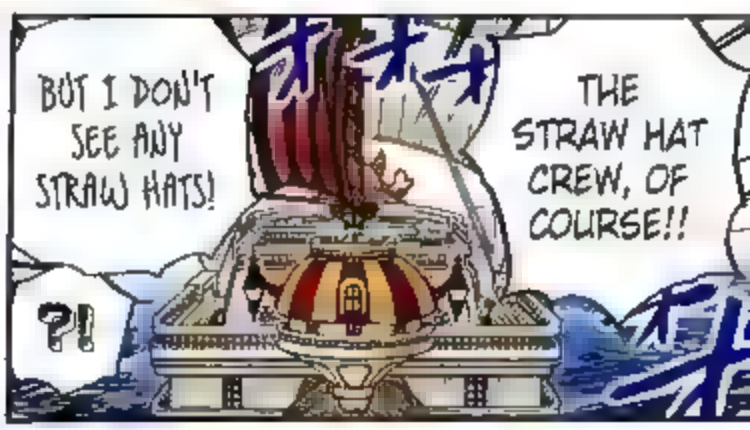

HUFF !!
HUFF !!

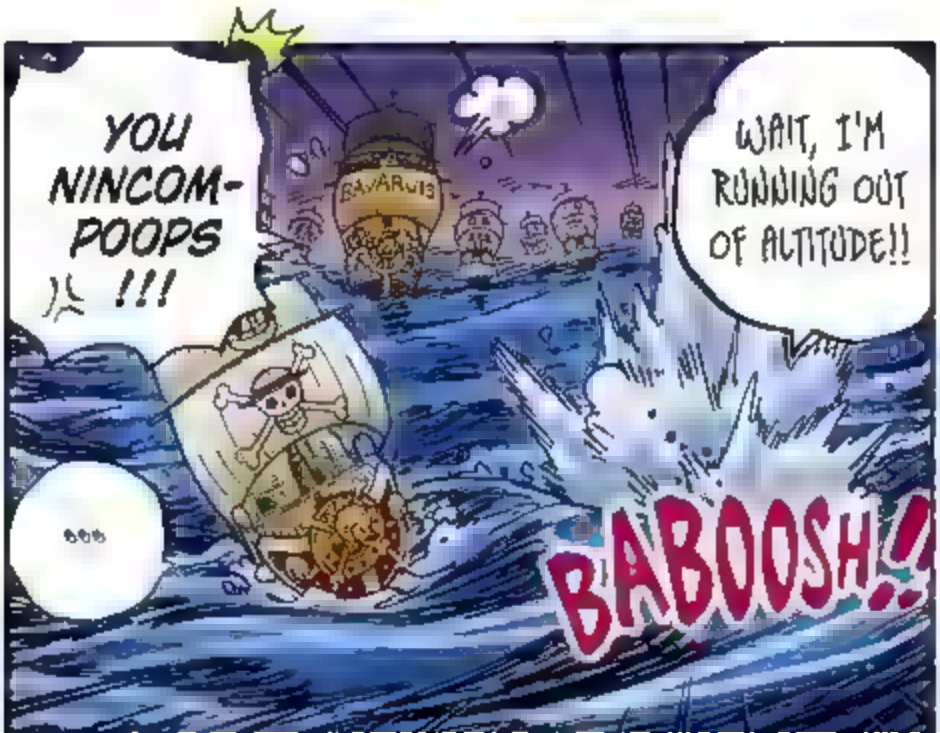
I CAME BACK...
...TO BEAT YOU!!!
THAT WASN'T ...
...AN OPTION !!!

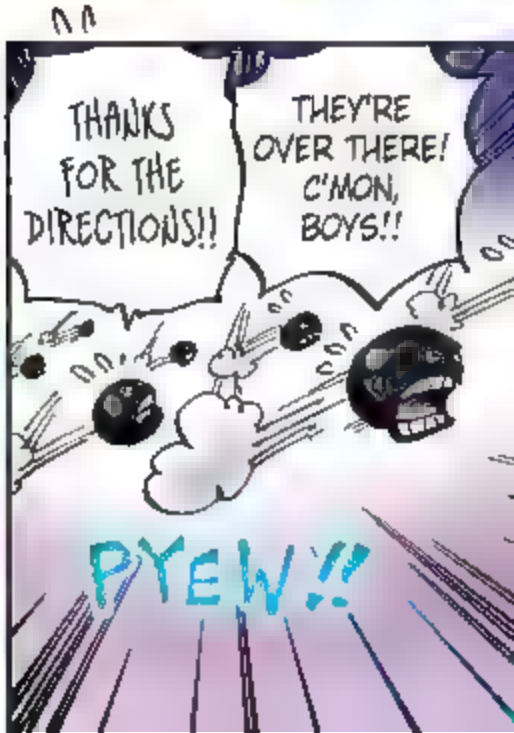

YAHOOEY!!
FIRE!!
WOO HOO!!

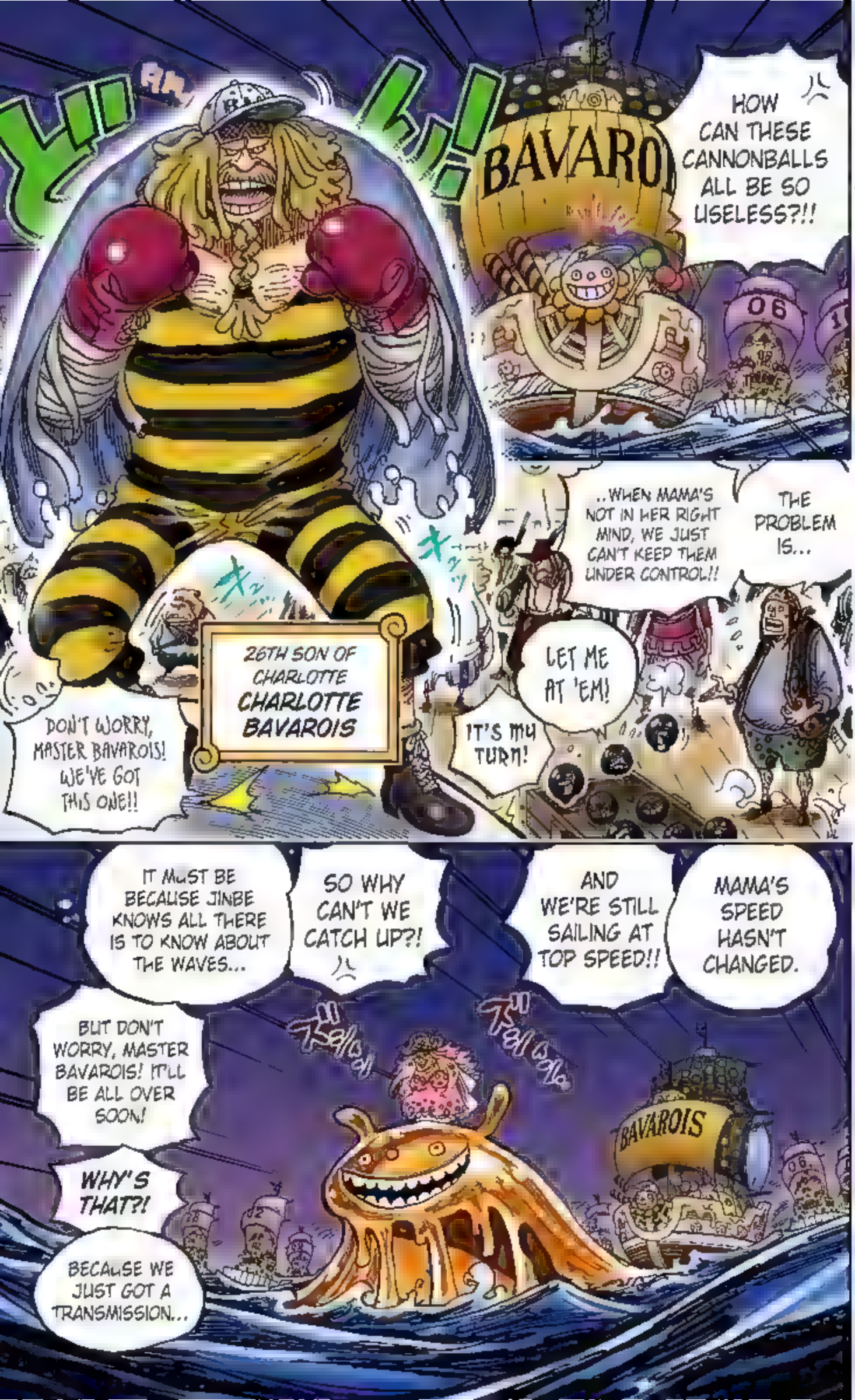

WAIT, WHO ARE WE HITTING AGAIN?
BUT I'LL DELIVER THE FINISHING BLOW!!
FIRST ONE THERE'S GOING TO BE ME!!
HA HA HA! HERE WE GO!!

THEY WENT THAT WAY!!
HUH ?!
SCUSE US! WHERE'S THE STRAW HAT CREW...?

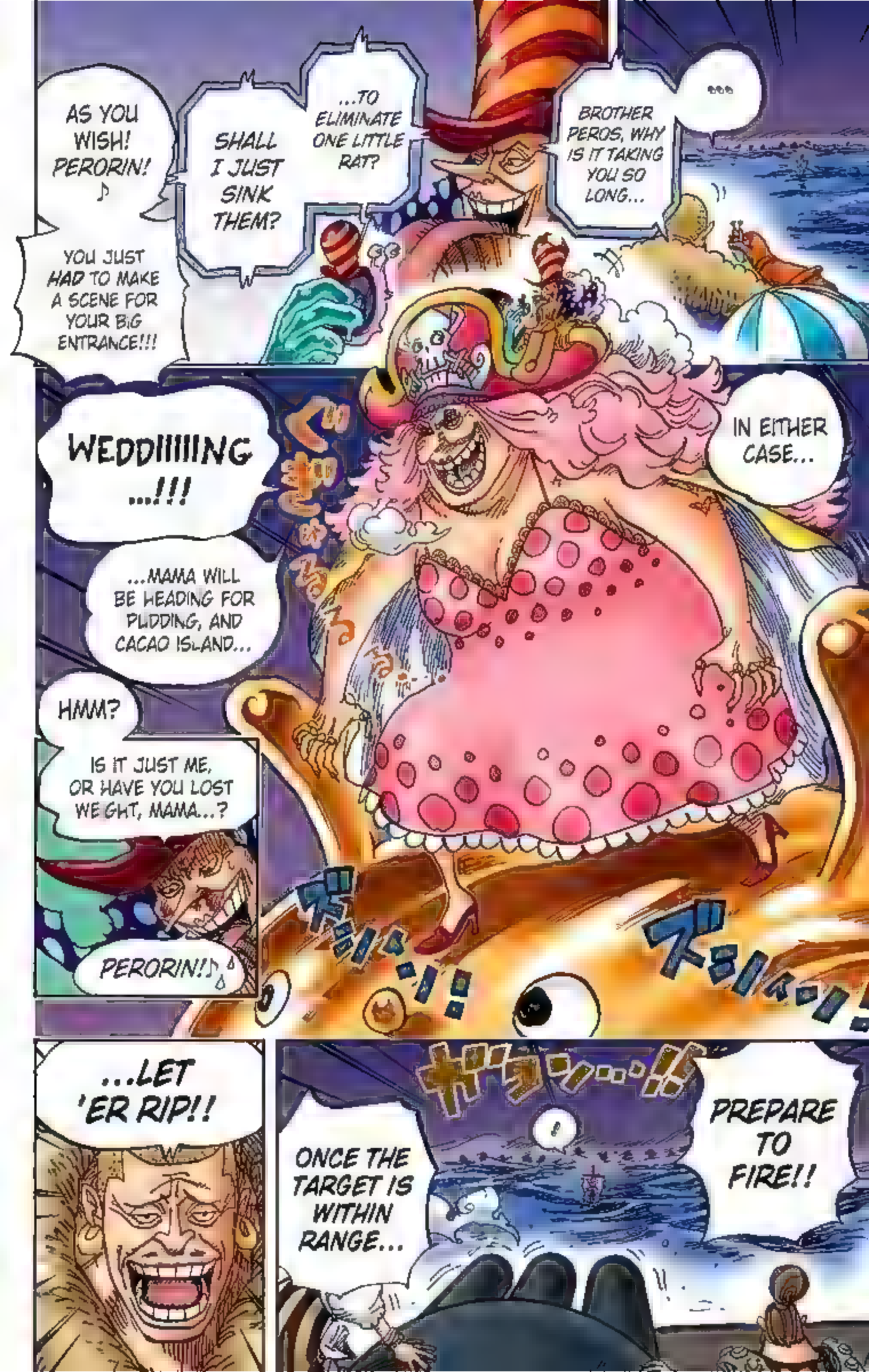

BUT I DON'T SEE ANY STRAW HATS!
?!
THE STRAW HAT CREW, OF COURSE!!


YOU NINCOM-POOPS !!!
WAIT, I'M RUNNING OUT OF ALTITUDE!!
BABOOSH!!


THANKS FOR THE DIRECTIONS!!
THEY'RE OVER THERE! C'MON, BOYS!!
PYEW!!

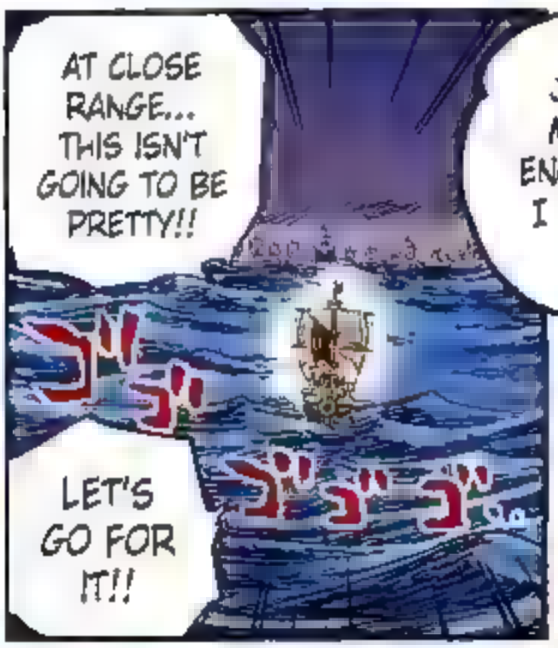

BAVARO
HOW CAN THESE CANNONBALLS ALL BE SO USELESS?!!
..WHEN MAMA'S NOT IN HER RIGHT MIND, WE JUST CAN'T KEEP THEM UNDER CONTROL!!
THE PROBLEM IS...
LET ME AT 'EM!
IT'S MY TURN!
26TH SON OF CHARLOTTE
CHARLOTTE BAVAROIS
DON'T WORRY, MASTER BAVAROIS! WE'VE GOT THIS ONE!!
IT MUST BE BECAUSE JINBE KNOWS ALL THERE IS TO KNOW ABOUT THE WAVES...
SO WHY CAN'T WE CATCH UP?!
AND WE'RE STILL SAILING AT TOP SPEED!!
MAMA'S SPEED HASN'T CHANGED.
BUT DON'T WORRY, MASTER BAVAROIS! IT'LL BE ALL OVER SOON!
WHY'S THAT?!
BECAUSE WE JUST GOT A TRANSMISSION...
BAVAROIS

ゴゴゴゴゴ ゴゴゴゴゴオ…
THERE ARE A WHOLE BUNCH OF SHIPS UP AHEAD!!
?!!
OH NO!!
WE'RE STUCK IN BETWEEN !!!
DAMMIT... AND WE STILL HAVEN'T SHAKEN OUR PURSUIT!!
STATUS REPORT!
HEY, EVERY-BODY!!
?!
WHAT IS IT, CARROT?!
...!!
DAIFUKU'S FLEET IS APPROACH-ING FROM THE FORE!!
3RD SON OF CHARLOTTE
C家3男
ダイフク
AND TO THE STERN...
!
...GENERAL SMOOTHIE'S BACKUP FLEET...
...HAS JOINED THE FORMATION !!
?!!
THAT MANY?!
4TH DAUGHTER (SWEET 3)
C家14女(将星)
スムージー


BROTHER PEROS, WHY IS IT TAKING YOU SO LONG...
...TO ELIMINATE ONE LITTLE RAT?
SHALL I JUST SINK THEM?
AS YOU WISH! PERORIN! ♪
YOU JUST HAD TO MAKE A SCENE FOR YOUR BIG ENTRANCE!!!
IN EITHER CASE...
WEDDIIIIING ...!!!
...MAMA WILL BE HEADING FOR PUDDING, AND CACAO ISLAND...
HMM?
IS IT JUST ME, OR HAVE YOU LOST WEIGHT, MAMA...?
PERORIN! ♪
PREPARE TO FIRE!!
ONCE THE TARGET IS WITHIN RANGE...
...LET 'ER RIP!!

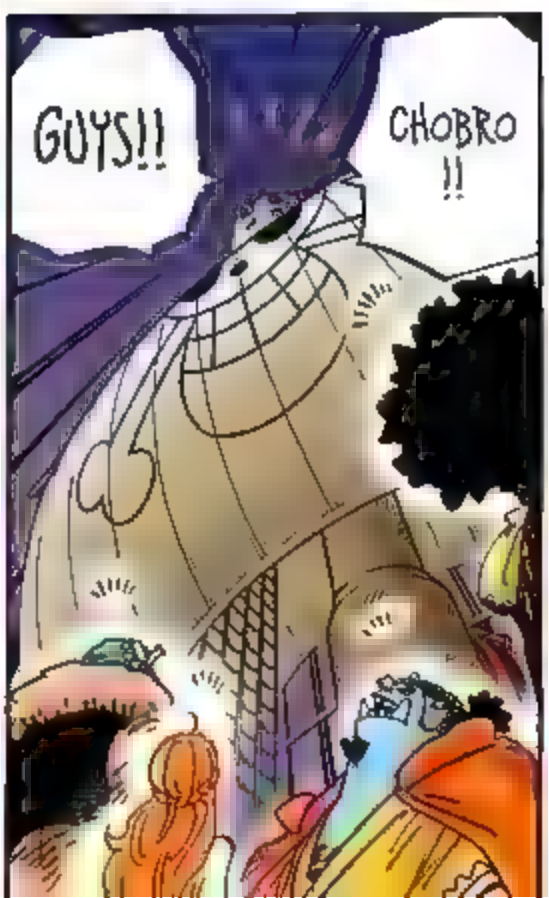
HE'LL BE DANGEROUS. HE CONTROLS A GENE!
THAT LOOKS LIKE DAIFUKU'S SHIP UP AHEAD...
NOW WE'RE TRAPPED BETWEEN THEM, EVEN IF WE MOVE LATERALLY.
THERE'S NO CHOICE BUT TO KEEP PUSHING STRAIGHT AHEAD!!

LISTEN UP! THIS TIME, USE THE CANNONBALLS *WITHOUT* FACES!!
AWW, C'MON, MASTER!


AT CLOSE RANGE... THIS ISN'T GOING TO BE PRETTY!!
LET'S GO FOR IT!!

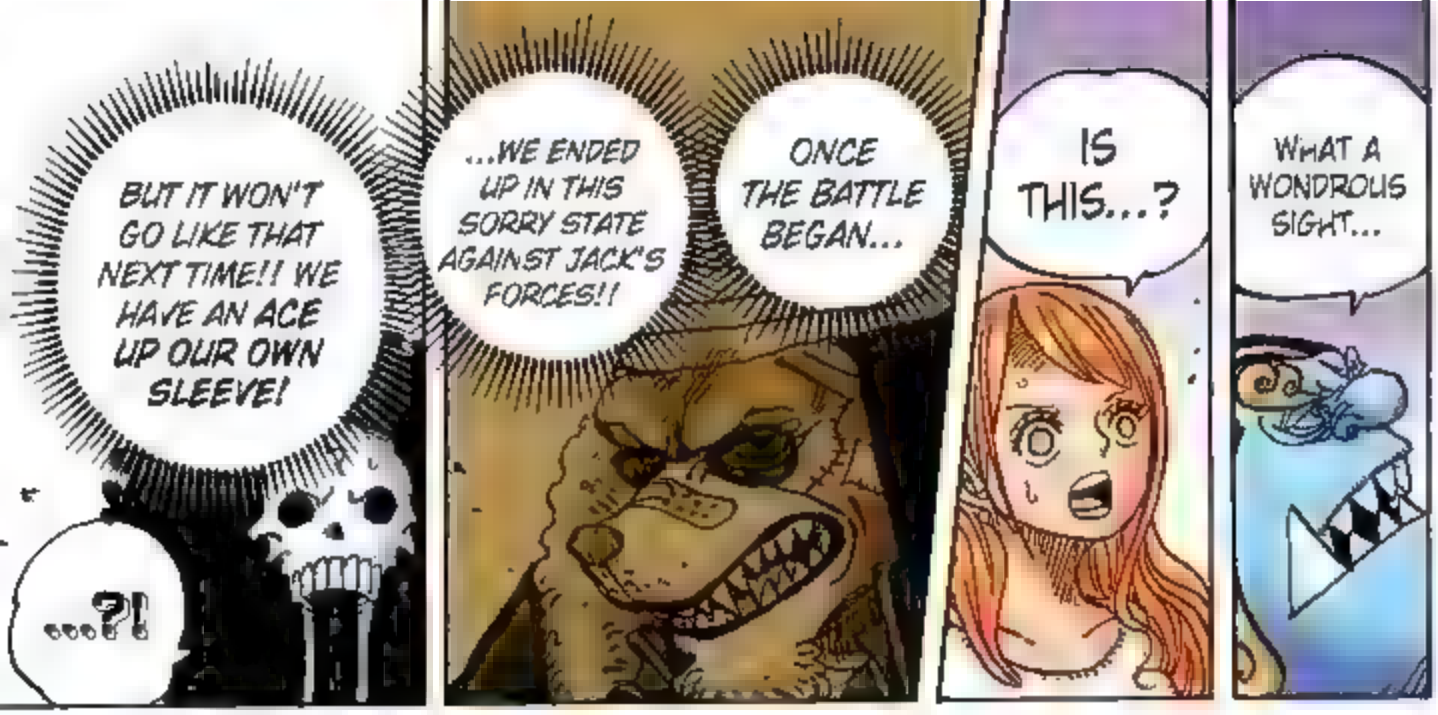
JUST GET ME CLOSE ENOUGH THAT I CAN JUMP OVER!!
WELL, I CAN RAISE SOME HELL!

I BET I CAN HELP!
LET ME TRY THIS!
?!

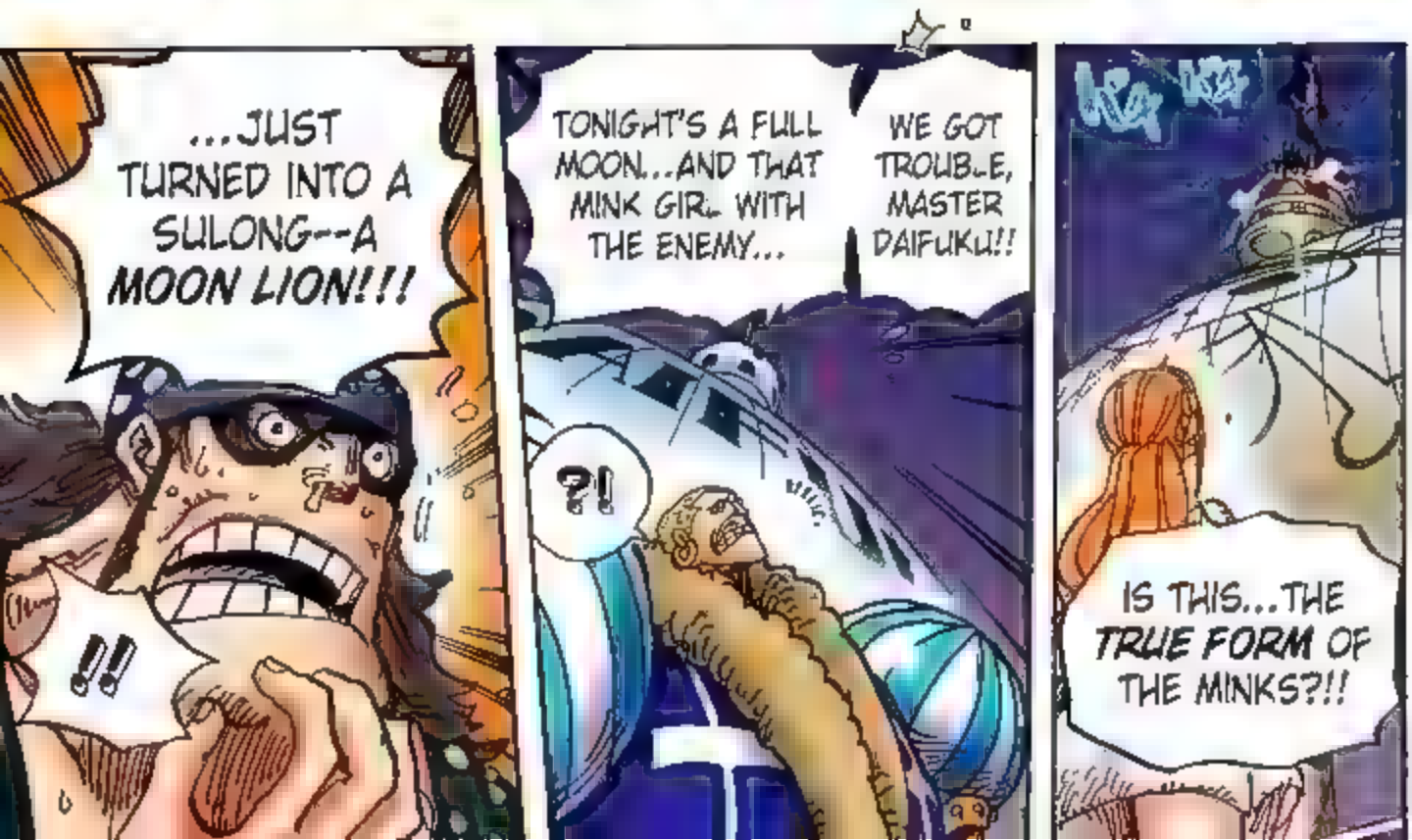

GUYS!!
CHOBRO !!

TONIGHT'S ...
RAAAAAAH-!
...A FULL MOON!!
?!
YOU'RE GOING TO TURN SULONG?!
DO YOU HAVE THE TRAINING FOR IT?!
DON'T WORRY! PEDRO HELPED ME WITH THAT!
AND WHAT WOULD PEDRO SAY IN THIS SITUATION? "I'LL HANDLE THIS!!"
AND I AM A MUSKETEER, REMEMBER?
I'LL FIGHT...
...TO MAKE UP FOR YOUTEIA!!
GWOHH
PEDRO !!
ZRRM
ZRM
ZRM
BOOMF!!
ZZT
ZZT
BA-BMP
GLURK!!
CRAK
CRAK
CRAK
ZRM
ZRM
ZRM
GRAAOOO
!!
OOOOOOO
AAAAA
!
?!!
MURMUR

C...CARROT?!! EVEN HER HAIR IS WHITE!!
GRRR.
?!!
AND HER EYES ARE RED...
.....!!
SHE'S LIKE A DIFFERENT PERSON!!


BUT IT WON'T GO LIKE THAT NEXT TIME!! WE HAVE AN ACE UP OUR OWN SLEEVE!
...?!
...WE ENDED UP IN THIS SORRY STATE AGAINST JACK'S FORCES!!
ONCE THE BATTLE BEGAN...
IS THIS...?
WHAT A WONDROUS SIGHT...

...THE TRUE POWER OF THE MINKS!!!
...THEY SHALL SEE...
THE NEXT TIME WE FIGHT...

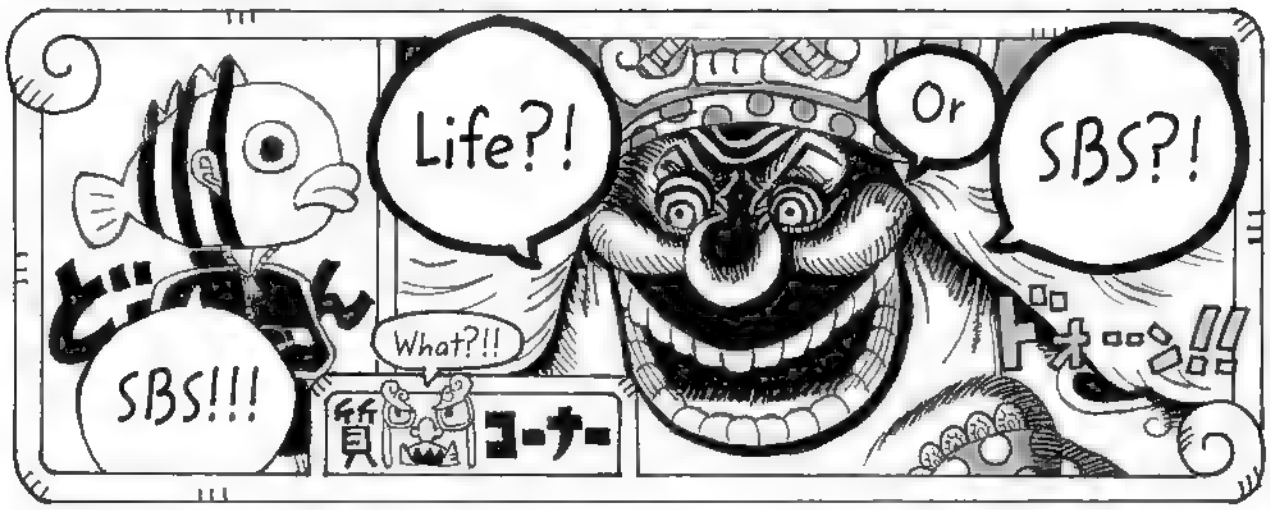

...JUST TURNED INTO A SULONG--A MOON LION!!!
!!
TONIGHT'S A FULL MOON...AND THAT MINK GIRL WITH THE ENEMY...
WE GOT TROUBLE, MASTER DAIFUKU!!
?!
IS THIS...THE TRUE FORM OF THE MINKS?!!

IS SHE FROM THERE TOO?!
PEDRO WAS FROM THE LOST CITY OF ZOU, RIGHT?
SHE'S GONNA FALL INTO THE WATER!!
!!
!!!
DAIFUKU

ドーン!!
ドドーン!
BE CAREFUL!! SHE'S A WARRIOR OF ZOU--THEY'RE MADE OF STERNER STUFF!!
HERE SHE COMES!! SHOOT HER DOWN!!
?!!
ドーン!!
ドーン!!
WHA...
ドドドド
SWISH
ドドド!!
?!
TEP!
GYAAAA !!
ズバババババ
GLINT!!

DO YOU THINK YOU CAN FIGHT EVERY LAST SAILOR IN THIS FLEET TO STOP US, LITTLE GIRL?!
YOUR SHIP WILL SINK IN THE MEANTIME!! SO CEASE YOUR POINTLESS RESISTANCE AND...
?!!
THE WHEEL ?!!
SHE BUSTED OUR SHIP WHEEL!!
NO WAY!! WHERE'S OUR SHIP HEADING NOW?!!
THAT LITTLE BRAT !!!
HEE-HEE!
TUP!
HEY, CHOPPER! WHAT'S HAPPENING OVER THERE?!

SBS Question Corner

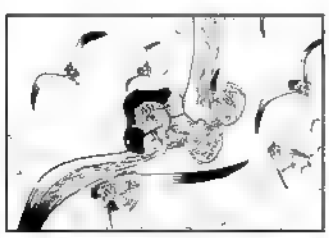


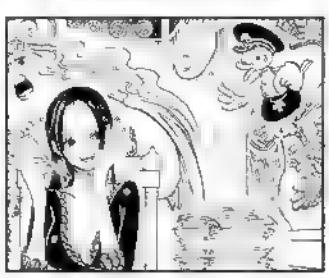
(Hana Usagi, Ibaraki)

Q: The carrier bats are like the postal system of the *One Piece* world. Do they deliver packages too? Do the pirates send each other traditional Obon gifts or holiday presents?

--Boneless Ham

A: I don't want to see pirates who are considerate and polite. That doesn't happen. Carrier Bats are a system primarily utilized By the World Government. Civilians can negotiate with a News Coo to have mail delivered, and there is a private sector service called the SongBird Post, But they can't fly very far. On the other hand, Albatross Post can Go long distances, But doesn't deliver many types of mail. So the non-government services aren't all that advanced. It's more typical for pirates to send their own ships to deliver things (and it's not like they have addresses). You can imagine that a parting Between people in this world is much more powerful than the way we see it today.





Q: Hello, Oda Sensei. I have counted up the number of questions (and non-questions) you have answered on the SBS segment, not including any of the games and other special projects. The grand total was… **1,199 questions!!!!** (From vol. 4-86) *Da-doom!!* That's incredible. Good luck with answering all of the serious questions, the "Is that really a question?!" questions, the jokey questions, and the gross/pervy questions.✌ (LOL)

--Black Little Gakky

A: Wow, you counted up all the questions! Thank you. I guess that means we're over 1,200 By now. This is a valuable space where I get to have an honest discussion with my readers. I will continue to hold it sacred!

Q: Question for Odacchi!! Does Don Chin Jao use conditioner? Hiya hoho hiya hoho!

--Ska Junkie

A: Shut up! Get outta here!!⚡
See you in the SBS next volume!!

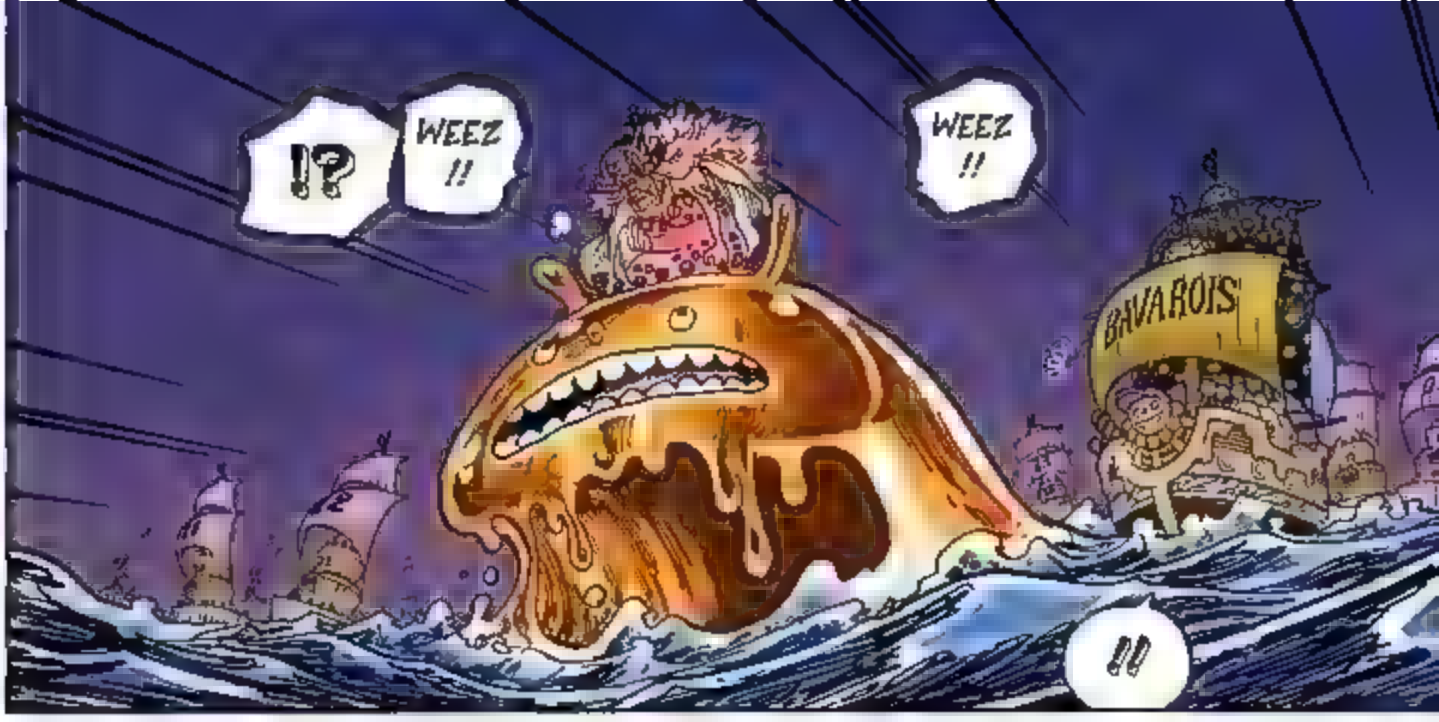
Chapter 889:
UNFAMILIAR MAMA

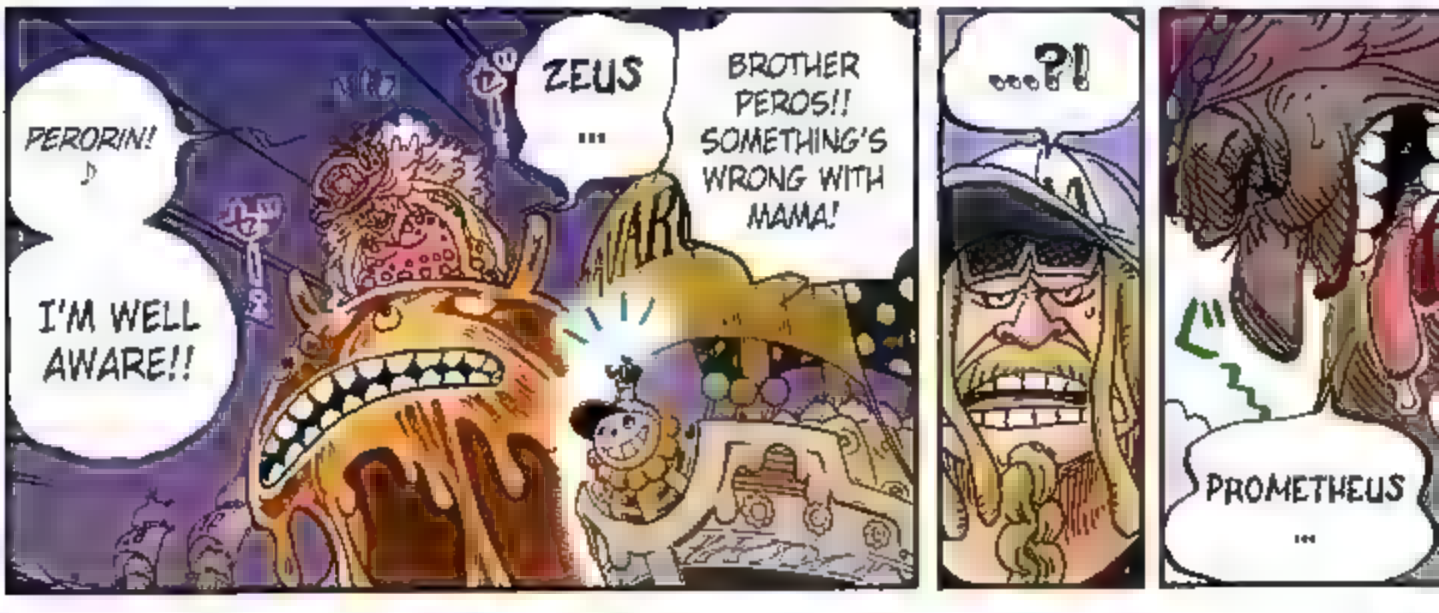
THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 22, LEO: "NOW WE AWE PIWATES"

WHY, YOU PLUCKY LITTLE BUNNY!!!
HERE WE GO!!
GENIE !!
WHAT IS YOUR DESIRE, MASTER?!!
RUB RUB RUB RUB!!
I SHALL GIVE HER...
...A TASTE OF HER OWN MEDICINE !!!
AIEEEE !!
LOOK AT THAT!! SHE STOLE ANOTHER SHIP'S WHEEL!!
PLEASE, MASTER DAIFUKU!! STOP IT!!
WHY, YOUUUU-- !!
HEH
!!
THAT BLASTED HARE!!
AAAH !!
GYAIII !!
KABOOM!!
...

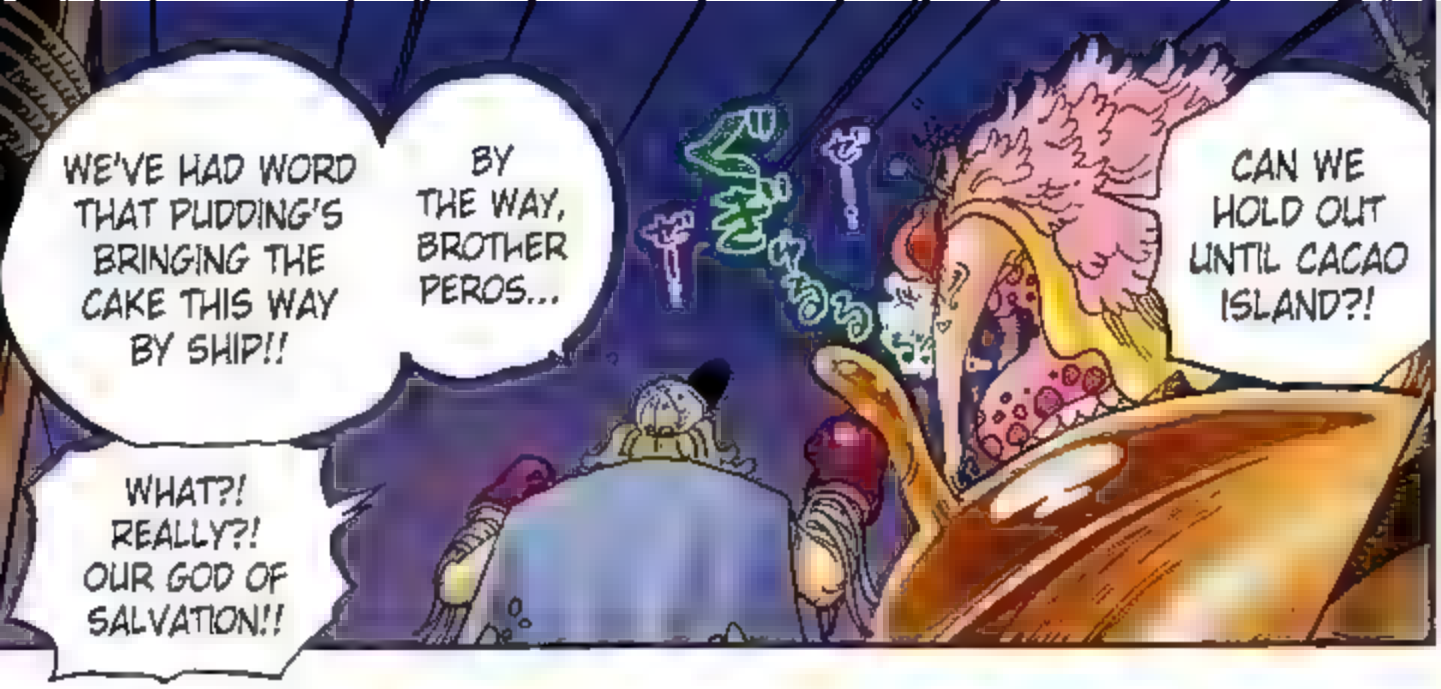
DEPENDING ON THE CYCLE OF THE MOON AND THE WEATHER CONDITIONS, THEY CAN BE POWERFUL ALLIES!
WHO KNEW CARROT COULD DO THAT?! THAT'S MY HONORARY LITTLE SISTER!!
RIGHT ?!
THIS IS... ASTONISH-ING...
SHE'S JUMPING AROUND FROM SHIP TO SHIP...
PEOPLE REFER TO THEIR PALE, FEROCIOUS FORM AS SULONG, THE MOON LION!!
SULONG ...?!
...THEY CALL FORTH THE WILD MEMORIES THAT LURK DEEP WITHIN THEIR SUB-CONSCIOUS...
WHEN THE MINKS STARE INTO THE FULL MOON ON A CLEAR NIGHT...
...THEY CAN LITERALLY FIGHT THEMSELVES TO DEATH IN A SINGLE NIGHT.
IF A MINK CANNOT CONTROL THEIR TRANSFORMA-TION...
WHAT ?!
... INCLUDING OTHERS AND THEM-SELVES...
THE FUNDAMENTAL TRANSFORMATION CAUSES THEM TO LOSE THEIR SELF-CONTROL, SUCH THAT THEY CAUSE HARM TO EVERY-THING AROUND THEM...
WHAT DO YOU MEAN?

THEN I SUPPOSE I SHALL JOIN THE FRAY BEFORE WE DESCEND INTO ALL-OUT COMBAT!!!
?!
STEALING THE ENEMY'S SHIP WHEEL IS AN INSPIRED STRATEGY.
チャキン!
IT IS A DOUBLE-EDGED SWORD, A TACTIC THAT CONSUMES ONE'S OWN LIFE...
HIP!
OH, RIGHT!! HE CAN RUN ACROSS THE WATER BECAUSE HE'S SO LIGHT!!
YO HO HO HO HO HO HO!♪
WHAT DO YOU MEAN, JOIN?! WAIT, BROOK!!
YOU'RE GONNA FALL INTO THE SEA!!
GOT IT!!
THEY'RE BEHIND US TOO!!
NOT SO FAST!!
LET'S JUST WAIT FOR THEM TO CLEAR THE WAY AHEAD OF US!!
18


!?
WEEZ !!
WEEZ !!
BAVAROIS
!!

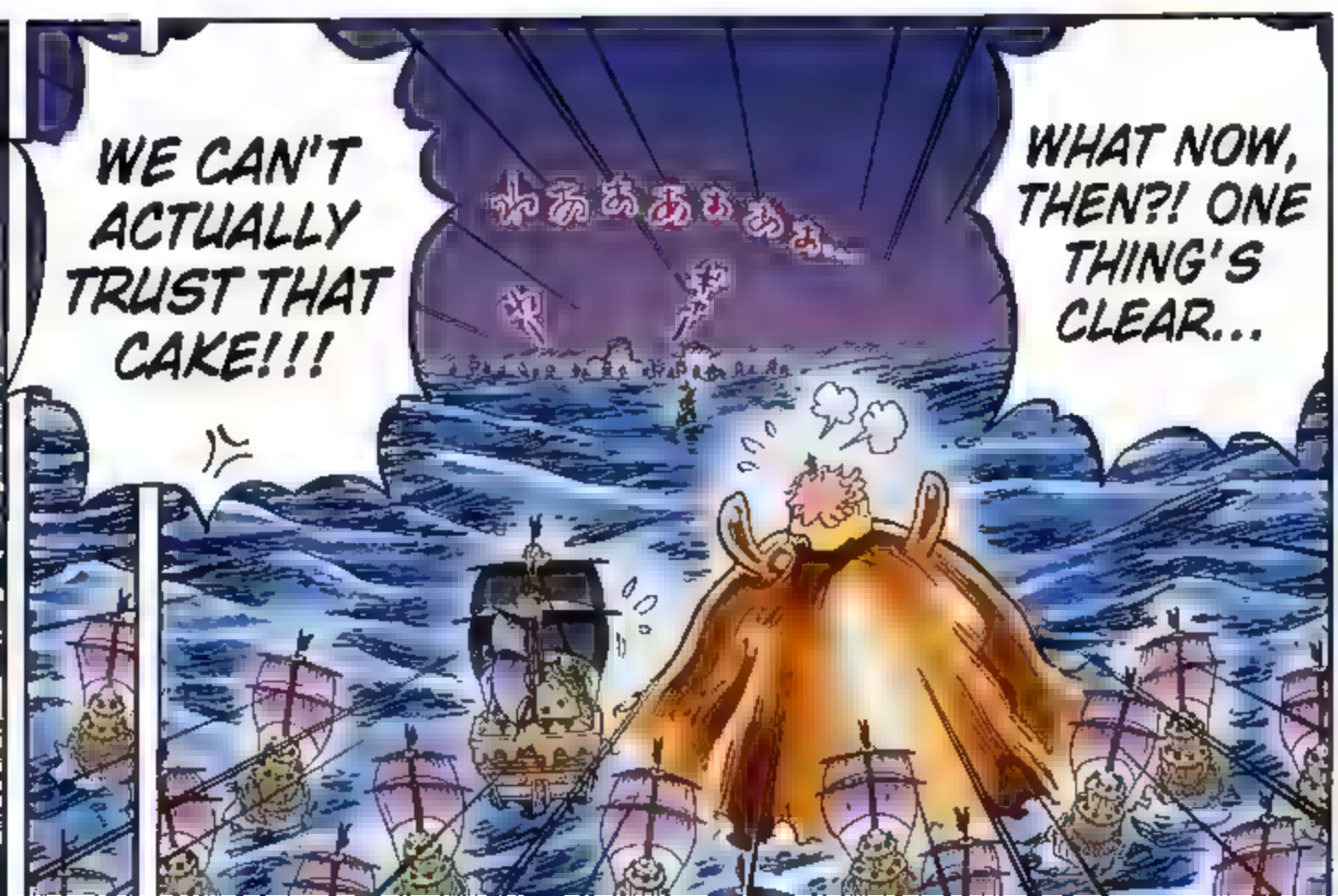

PERORIN! ♪
I'M WELL AWARE!!
ZEUS ...
BROTHER PEROS!! SOMETHING'S WRONG WITH MAMA!
...?!
PROMETHEUS ...

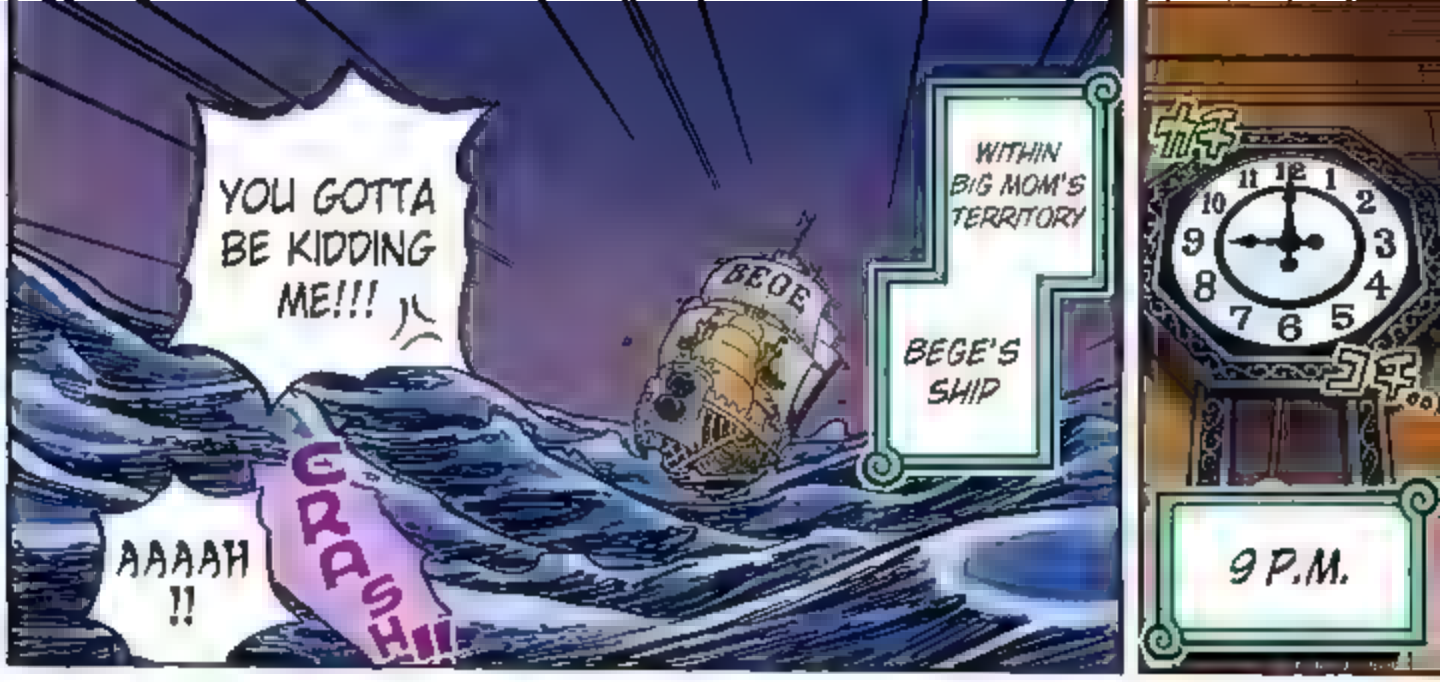
WE'VE NEVER GONE SO LONG WITHOUT BEING ABLE TO STIFLE HER FITS...AND I'VE NEVER SEEN MAMA HUNGRY LIKE THIS.
IT'S BEEN NEARLY EIGHT HOURS SINCE THE START OF HER HUNGER PANGS!!
WHATEVER HAPPENS NEXT, SHE'S AN UNFAMILIAR MONSTER TO US TOO, PERORIN! ♫
I'M TRYING TO SUMMON ZEUS AND PROMETHEUS TO US NOW!!
SHE'S GETTING SKINNIER, AND HER BREATHING IS LABORED!!
THAT'S WHAT MAMA WANTS!!


WE'VE HAD WORD THAT PUDDING'S BRINGING THE CAKE THIS WAY BY SHIP!!
BY THE WAY, BROTHER PEROS...
CAN WE HOLD OUT UNTIL CACAO ISLAND?!
WHAT?! REALLY?! OUR GOD OF SALVATION!!

WHY IS THE KINGDOM-SAVING CAKE RIDING ON THAT SHIP OF ASSASSINS?!!
PERORIN ?
I...I DUNNO ...

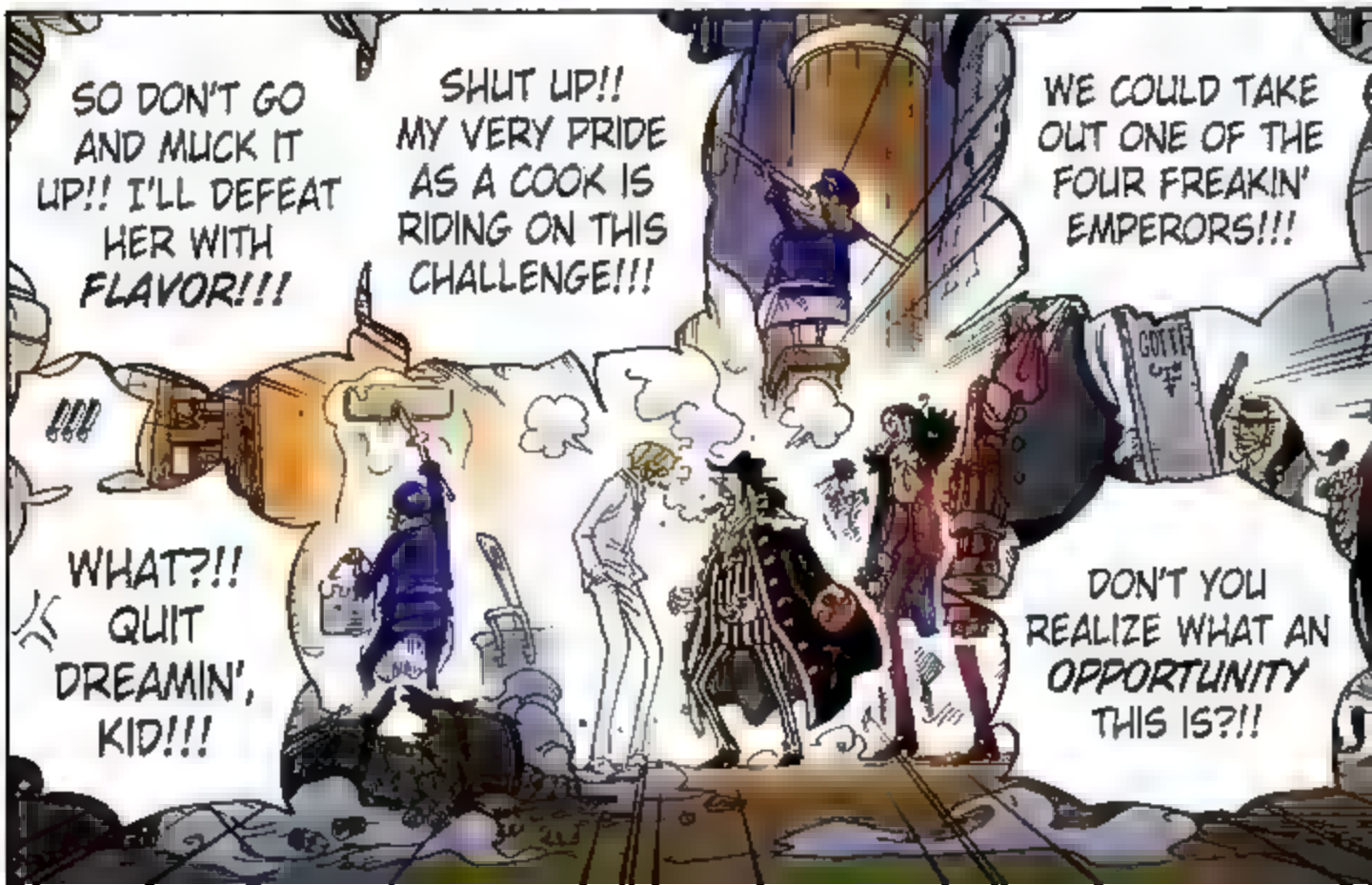
...IS BEGE'S SHIP...
...BUT THE CAKE'S VESSEL...
BUT THAT'S THE PROBLEM, BROTHER! YES, IT'S PUDDING...
?!!


WE CAN'T ACTUALLY TRUST THAT CAKE!!!
WHAT NOW, THEN?! ONE THING'S CLEAR...


YOU GOTTA BE KIDDING ME!!!
BEGE
WITHIN BIG MOM'S TERRITORY
BEGE'S SHIP
CRASH!!
AAAAH !!
9 P.M.

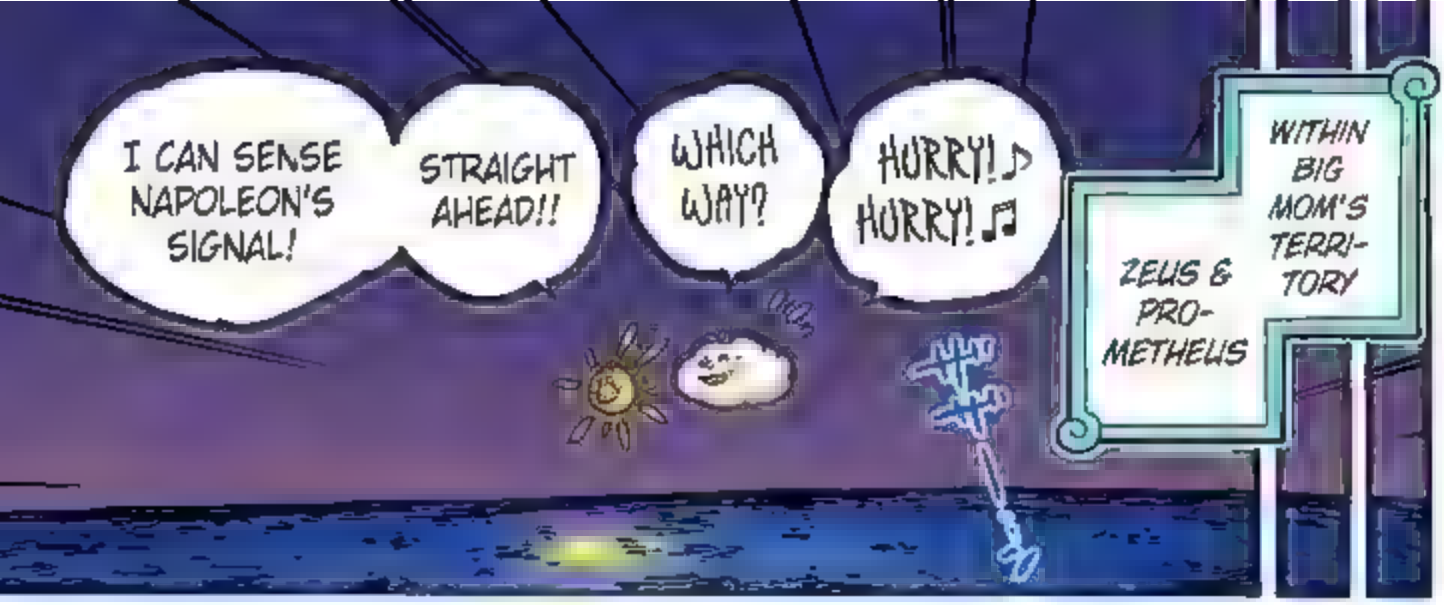
ALL I'M SAYIN' IS, BIG MOM HAS TO PUT THIS CAKE IN HER MOUTH, RIGHT?!!
HOW DUMB DO YA HAVE TO BE TO PASS UP A CHANCE TO PACK THAT THING WITH POISON AND EXPLOSIVES?!!

THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO WAY... HUFF, HUFF...
...I WILL ALLOW YOU TO DO THAT!!!


SO DON'T GO AND MUCK IT UP!! I'LL DEFEAT HER WITH FLAVOR!!!
SHUT UP!! MY VERY PRIDE AS A COOK IS RIDING ON THIS CHALLENGE!!!
WE COULD TAKE OUT ONE OF THE FOUR FREAKIN' EMPERORS!!!
!!!
WHAT?!! QUIT DREAMIN', KID!!!
DON'T YOU REALIZE WHAT AN OPPORTUNITY THIS IS?!!

THAT'S RIGHT!! AND WE'RE ALL DEAD IF I DON'T PULL IT OFF!!
BIG MOM'S BEEN EATIN' DELICACIES FROM ALL OVER THE WORLD HER ENTIRE LIFE!!
SHE AIN'T JUST GONNA LET US LIVE IF YOU SUCCEED!!!
I WELCOME THE CHAL-LENGE!!!
AND YOU'RE GONNA BAKE A CAKE THAT SURPASSES HER IMAGINATION?! IT'S IMPOSSIBLE!!!
GOD-FATHER !!
AAAAIEEE !!♡♡
GOD-FADDUH!!
おおおおおお
WHAT DID YOU DO TO HIM?!
I'M GUESSIN' YOU DON'T GOT ANY CLUE WHAT BIG MOM USED TO BE LIKE!!
CHOMP!
TRUST ME, YOU'LL REGRET NOT TAKIN' THE CHANCE TO DESTROY HER NOW, WHEN YOU HAD THE...
HE'S DYING OF FLAVOR !!!
THAT'S SOME DEADLY DELICIOUS CREAM.♡
ばんっ
ASK HIM YOUR-SELF.
WHAT DID YOU JUST FEED TO THE GODFATHER ?!!
BLACK-LEG!!!
ガチャ!!!

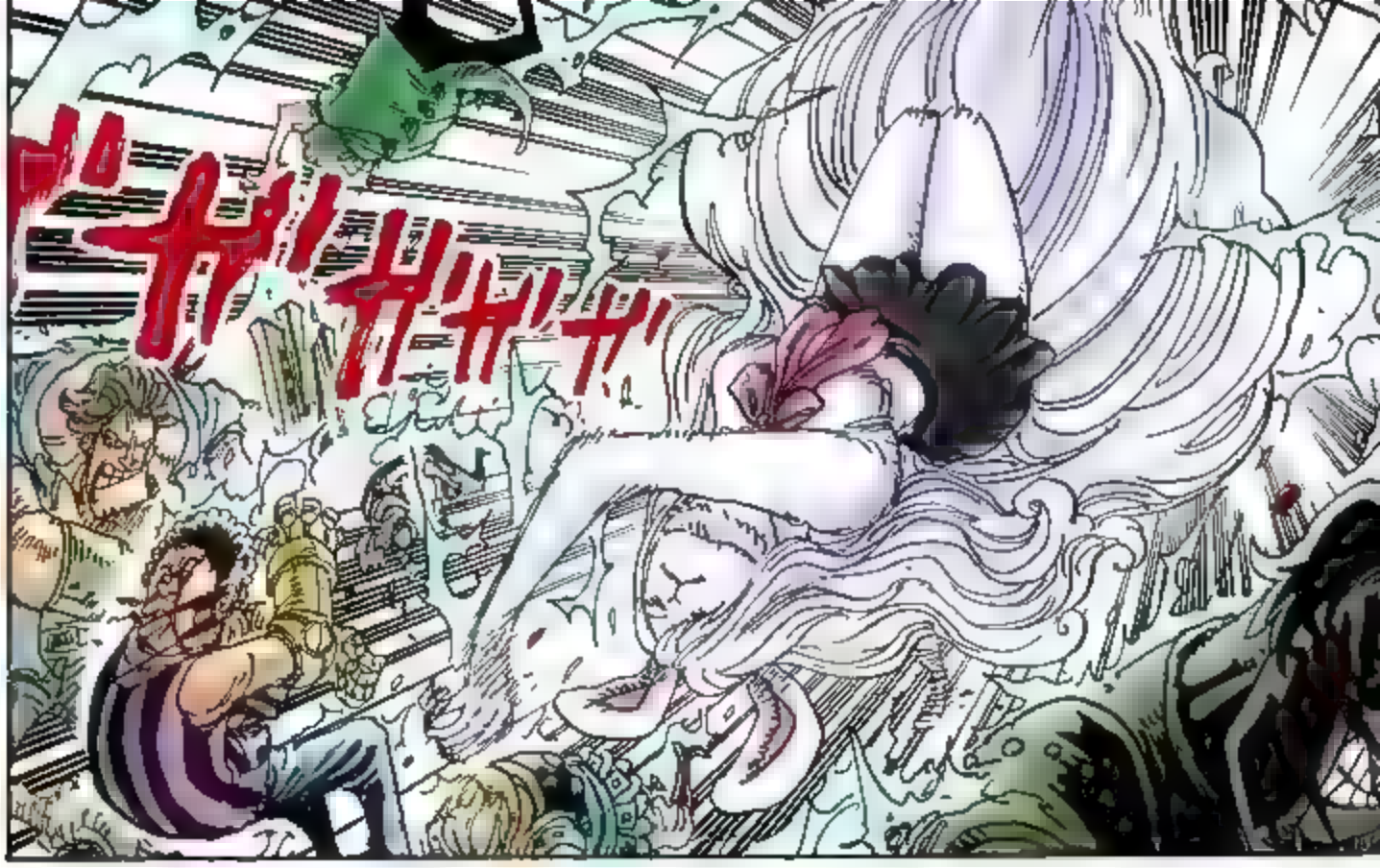
THAT'S WHAT A COOK DOES!!
WHEN SOMEONE'S HUNGRY, I FEED THEM!!
...!!
LISTEN TO ME, BEGE... YOU'RE FREE TO ASSASSINATE HER.
BUT DON'T YOU DARE DO IT UNTIL I'VE SATISFIED MY CUSTOMER!!!
TRUST ME! TRUST IN THE POWER OF OUR CAKE!!
I REALLY GOT TO PULL OUT ALL THE STOPS FOR THE FIRST TIME IN AGES, BEGE!
DU-
—H·
WHY DID YOU PASS OUT?!
BA—M!
LADY PUDDING ?!
THUMP!!
I'M HEADING FOR YOU NOW!!!
BE SAFE, NAMI.
LADY CHIFFON, WE'VE ALREADY LOST TWO COOKS TO THE SUGARY SCENT!!
ALMOST, MA'AM!!
LET'S HURRY, PEOPLE! IS THE COATING DONE?!
KEEP YOUR WITS ABOUT YOU, PEOPLE!!
BEGE
AW, DAMMIT... IT'S LIKE YA GOT ME UNDER SOME KINDA HYPNOSIS!!
BUT STILL... THE SHEER PLEASURE INSIDE OF MY MOUTH...


I CAN SENSE NAPOLEON'S SIGNAL!
STRAIGHT AHEAD!!
WHICH WAY?
HURRY! HURRY!
ZEUS & PROMETHEUS
WITHIN BIG MOM'S TERRITORY

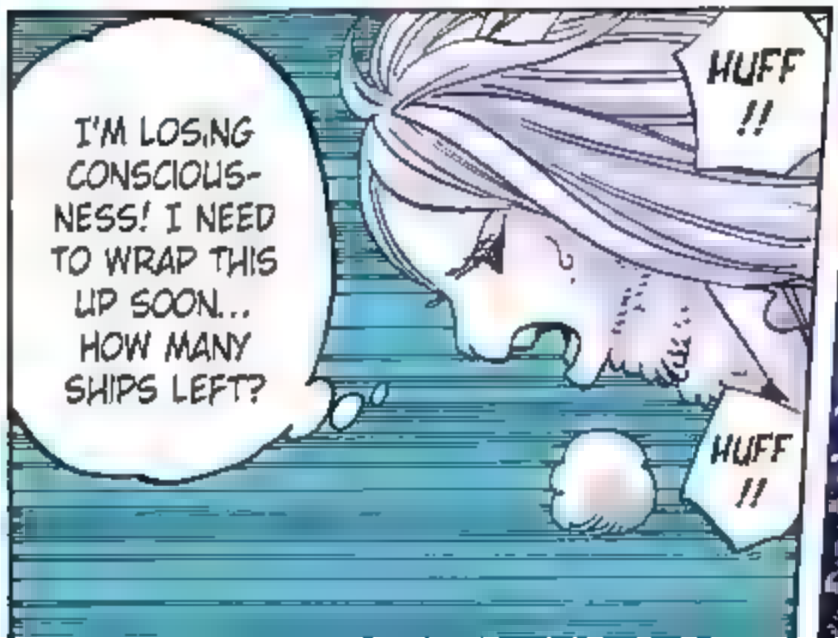
WE'RE SPECIAL HOMIES MADE FROM THE SOUL OF MAMA HERSELF!
IF YOU EVER BETRAY MAMA AGAIN OVER SOME TREATS, YOU'RE DONE FOR!!
ボォォォ
I'M SORRY...

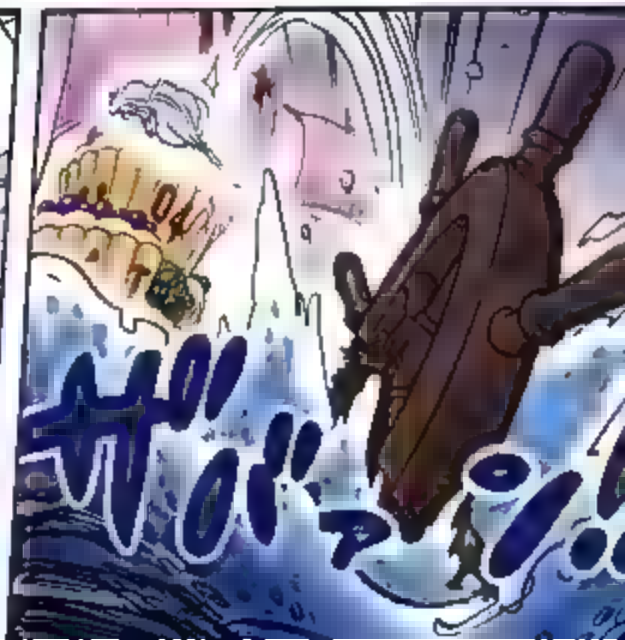
AND WHO DO YOU THINK INFLICTED THAT DAMAGE ON ME IN THE FIRST PLACE, ZEUS?!
IF ONLY YOU HADN'T GONE BACK TO EAT THAT WILDFIRE!
YOU LET THAT ENEMY WOMAN USE YOU LIKE A TOOL!!

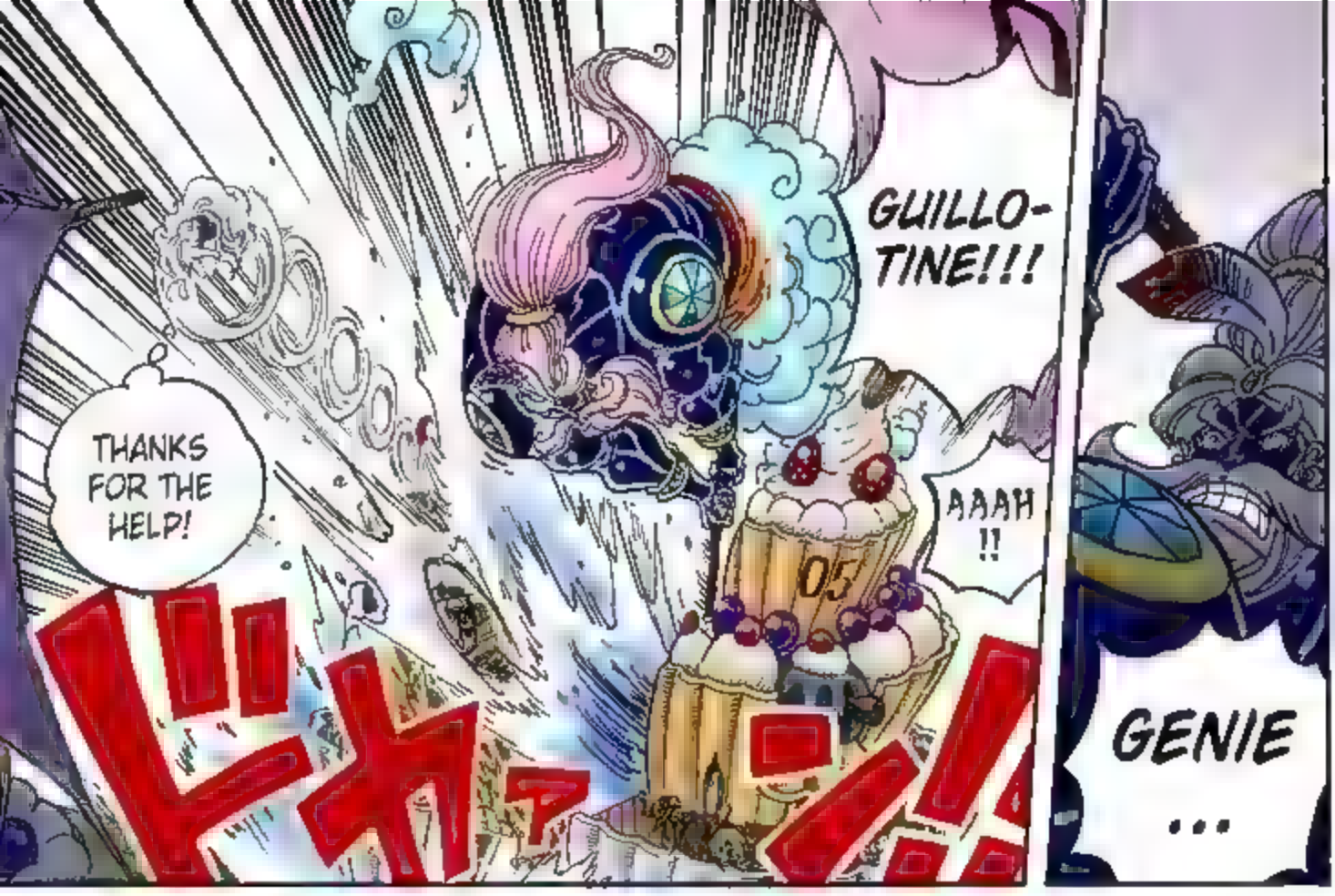
WE'RE OUTTA CONTROL!!
THE RUDDER ISN'T WORKING!!
ON THE SUNNY
KABOOM!!
YAAAAAAAH
BABOOM!!
BOOM!
THE WAY IS CLEAR!!

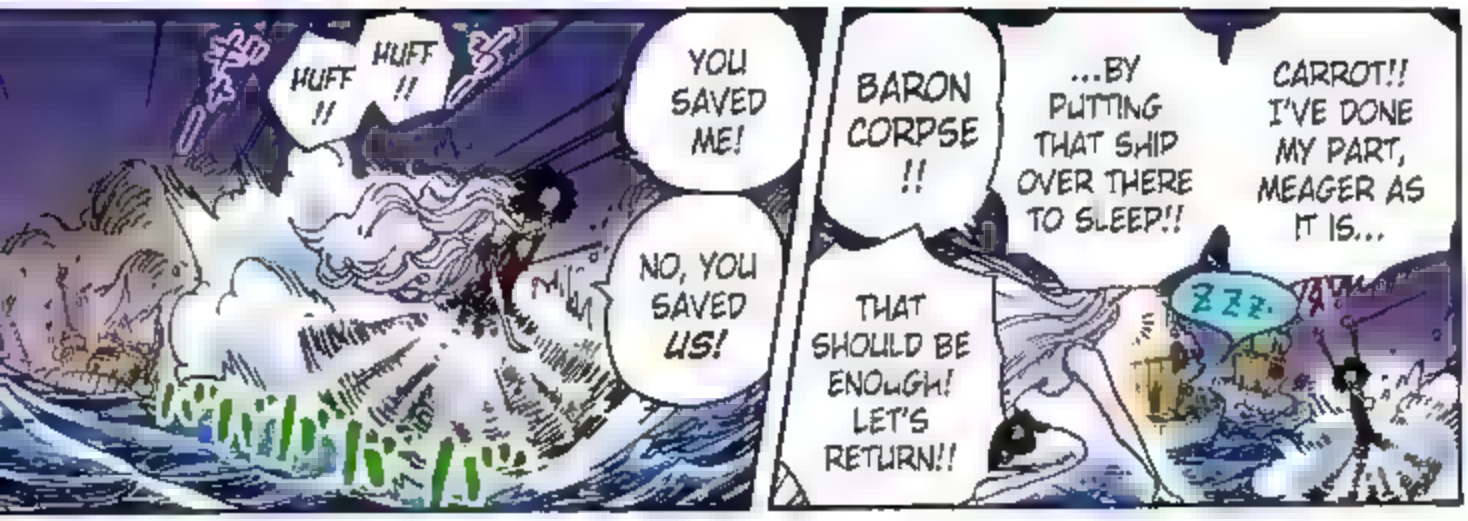


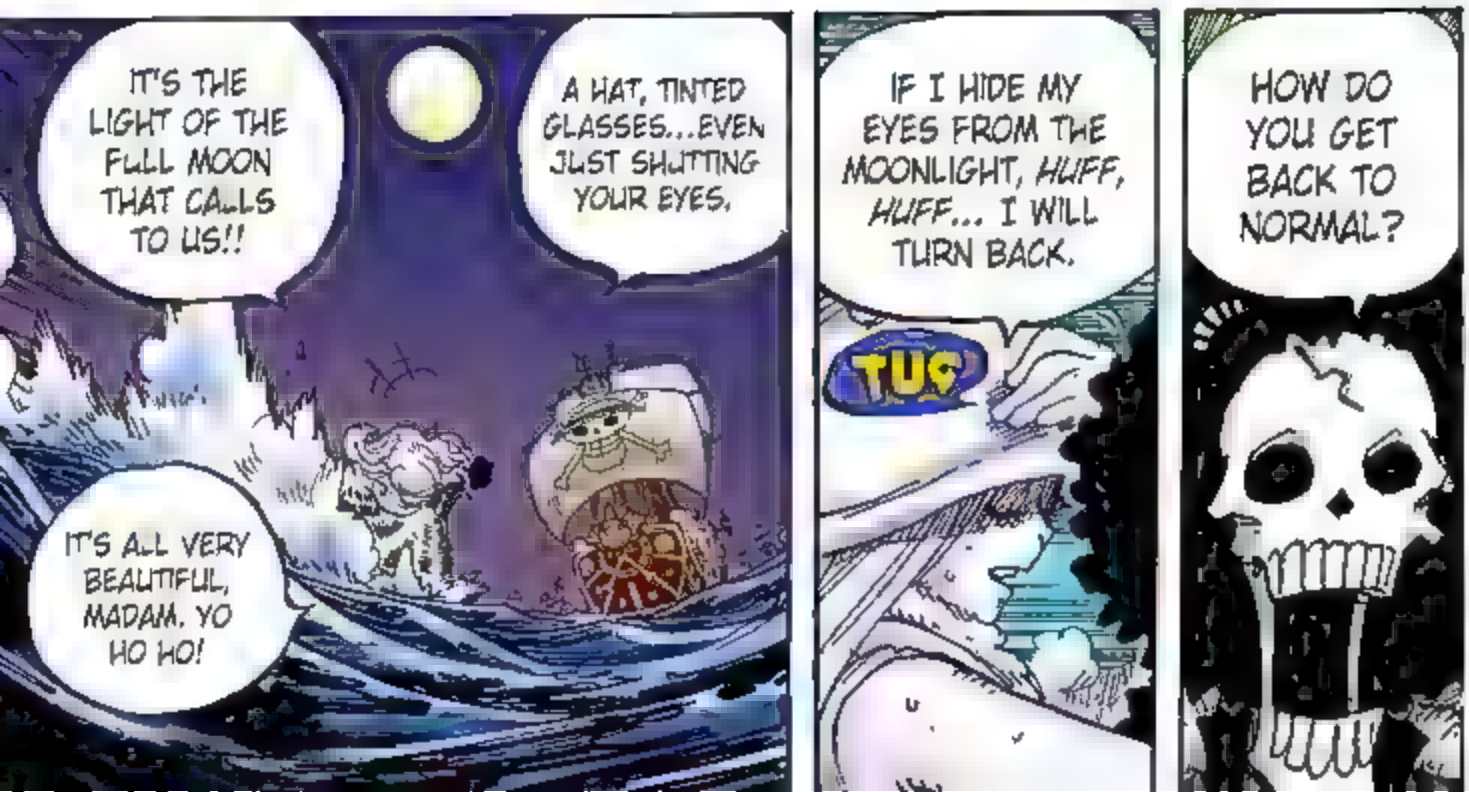
CRAK!!


I'M LOSING CONSCIOUS-NESS! I NEED TO WRAP THIS UP SOON... HOW MANY SHIPS LEFT?
HUFF !!
HUFF !!

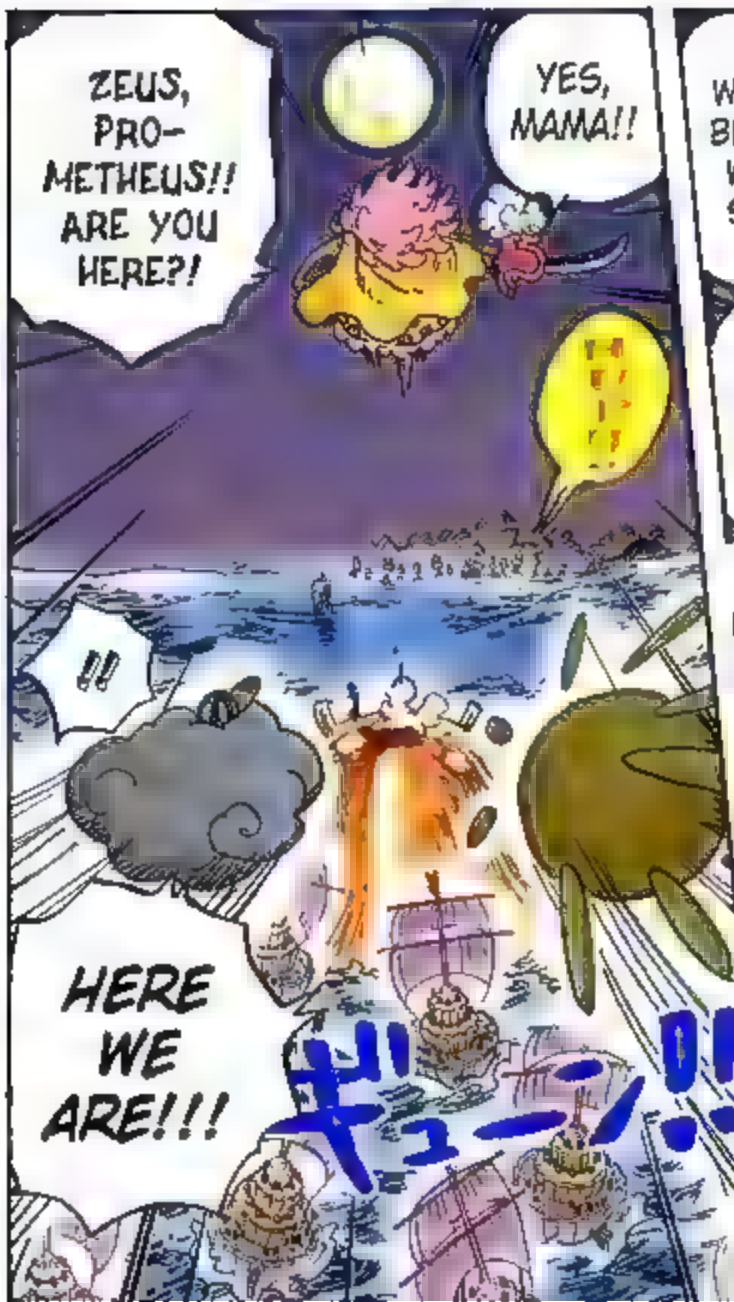


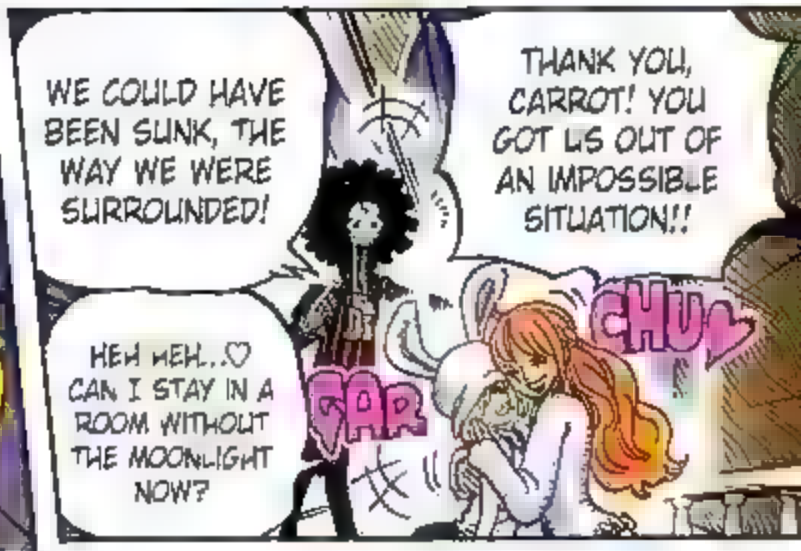

GUILLO-
TINE!!!
AAAH
!!
THANKS FOR THE HELP!
GENIE
...


HUFF
!!
HUFF
!!
YOU SAVED ME!
NO, YOU SAVED US!
BARON CORPSE
!!
...BY PUTTING THAT SHIP OVER THERE TO SLEEP!!
CARROT!! I'VE DONE MY PART, MEAGER AS IT IS...
THAT SHOULD BE ENOUGH! LET'S RETURN!!
ZZZ


IT'S THE LIGHT OF THE FULL MOON THAT CALLS TO US!!
A HAT, TINTED GLASSES...EVEN JUST SHUTTING YOUR EYES.
IT'S ALL VERY BEAUTIFUL, MADAM. YO HO HO!
IF I HIDE MY EYES FROM THE MOONLIGHT, HUFF, HUFF... I WILL TURN BACK.
TUG
HOW DO YOU GET BACK TO NORMAL?

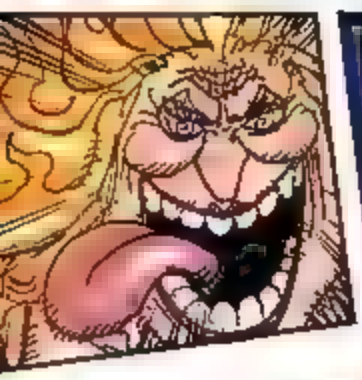
ARRGH...
BROTHER PEROS!! BROTHER DAFUKU'S DOWN FOR THE COUNT!!
HIS FLEET GOT SWEPT ASIDE!!
DAMMIT, DAIFUKU! YOU USELESS BUNGLER!!


ZEUS, PRO-METHEUS!! ARE YOU HERE?!
YES, MAMA!!
!!
HERE WE ARE!!!
ボューー!!


WE COULD HAVE BEEN SUNK, THE WAY WE WERE SURROUNDED!
THANK YOU, CARROT! YOU GOT US OUT OF AN IMPOSSIBLE SITUATION!!
HEH HEH..♡ CAN I STAY IN A ROOM WITHOUT THE MOONLIGHT NOW?
CHU
GAR

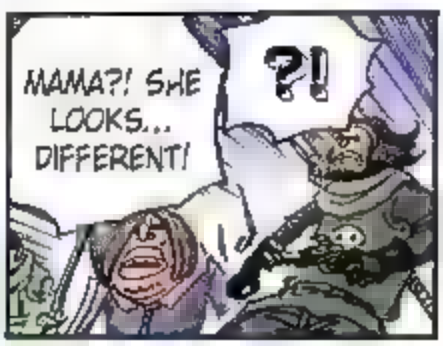
がくっ...!!
MAMA! ARE YOU SURE YOU'RE ALL RIGHT?!

CHANGE INTO YOUR BLADE.
NAPOLEON ...

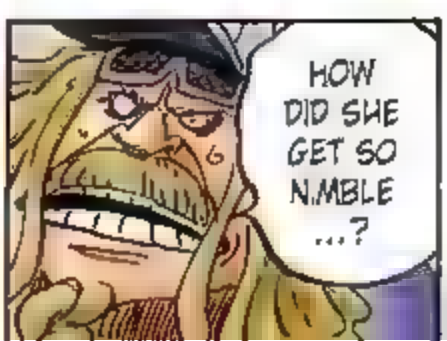


BIG MOM'S COMING!!!

?!
MY... WEDDING CAKE...!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!


MAMA?! SHE LOOKS... DIFFERENT!
?!

HUH ?


HOW DID SHE GET SO NIMBLE ...?

I DON'T.. BELIEVE IT...

HUFF...

HUFF...

WHERE'S... MY...

...CAKE ...?

THE REST OF YOU, STAY BACK!!!

WE MUST BE PREPARED TO ABANDON SHIP, IF NEED BE!!

GIVE IT TO ME!!!

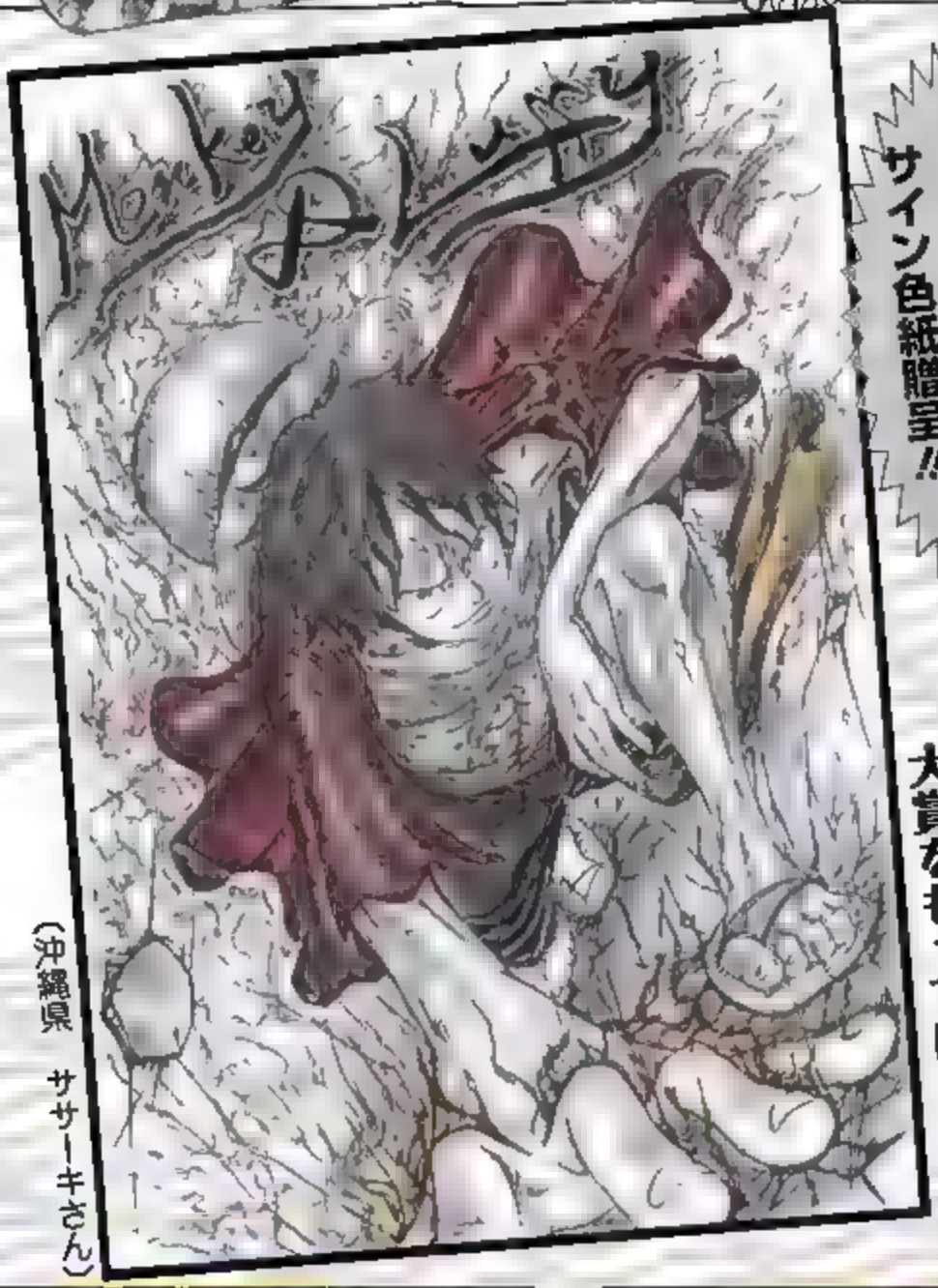
リースゥーン!!

AAAAAH !!!

?!!!

HUp!

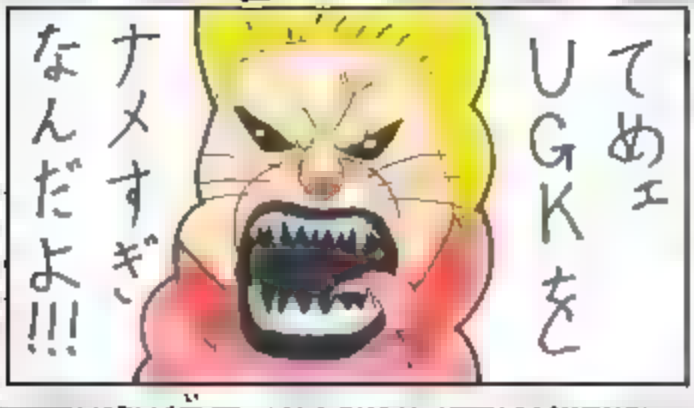
（奈良県　藤本孝久さん）



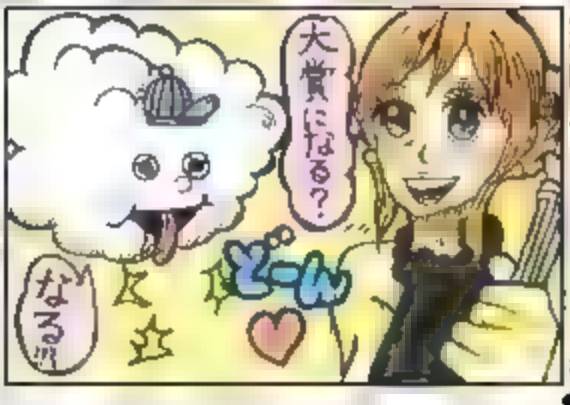
（沖縄県　ササーキさん）

大賞(たいしょう)～～!!
サイン色紙(しきし)贈呈(ぞうてい)!!

文句(もんく)ないカッコよさ!!
大賞(たいしょう)をもってけー!!



（群馬県　小林正道さん）



（福岡県　ユズポンさん）

そうだ言(い)ってやれ!!!おめェもだよ!!!

ならねェよ!!!

（埼玉県　サポテンさん）

何とドラマチックなフイギュア！

（群馬県　吉田かのんサン）

なんだかカワイイ月夜の大剣豪ミホーク！

（埼玉県　西山猛さん）

男ペドロ、その人生にくいはなし!!!

（東京都　chanさん）

プリンのチョコをめしあがれ♡

（東京都　かとちゃんサン）

シブすぎ青キジ!!

（岡山県　みかんサン）

ジェルマの改造人間達!!

（神奈川県　藤井康也さん）

このタッチがたまらない！
迫力のジンベエ!!

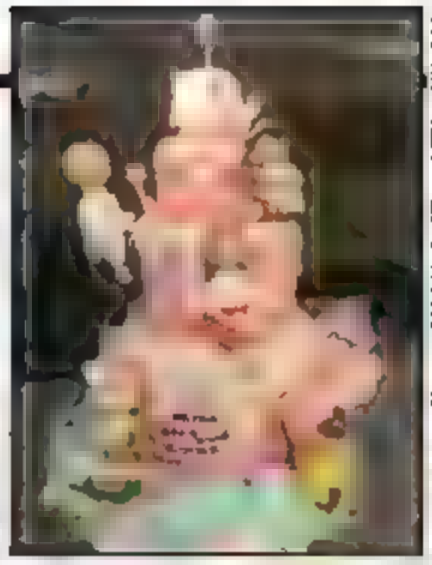
応募されました文章、イラスト等の著作権は、集英社に帰属し、集英社が出版、電子配信する雑誌、コミックス等に掲載されることがあります。掲載の都合上、文章、イラスト等は一部変更されることがあります。なお、応募の際の郵便物は、一定期間経過後に廃棄されます。文章、イラスト等を残しておきたい場合は、コピーをとってからご応募ください。また、お名前やご住所等を掲載されたくない場合は、その旨を明記してください。

（?県　?さん）

超人気のドーナツ!!
いや、カタクリ!!!

（愛媛県　児玉萌々果さん）

ナミとゼウス♡
名コンビ!?



（神奈川県　田代理紗さん）

全部食えんのか!?
うまほーホールケーキ!!

（石川県　I♡OPさん）

フラミンゴにドフラミンゴ！
ダチョウにコラソン！ 似て異なる兄弟！

（東京都　野口大樹さん）

チャリンコでも王になるぞ!!
おつかい王に!!

（大阪府　岡本成集さん）

鉄の体、アニキのハート!!

（兵庫県　霧城一露さん）

夢の対決!!
バロックワークスvs.ドフラミンゴファミリー!!

ウソップ様より告知

[ONE PIECE.com]で「ウソップギャラリー海賊団」がカラーで見れるぞ!!
惜しくもコミックスに載れなかったクルー達の作品も厳選公開だ!!

ワンピース ドットコム　検索

（青森県　Yさん）

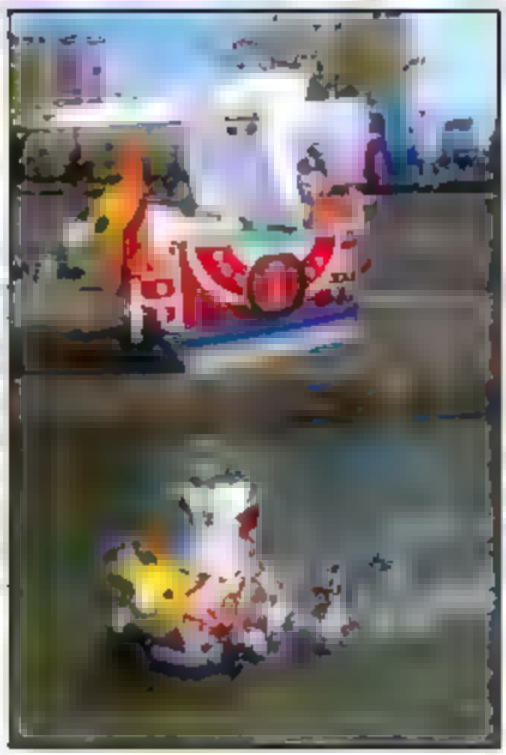
和風一味、見事な切り絵!!

（東京都　正義さん）

夏のロビンは危険な香り♡

（東京都　増田陸さん）

麦わらの一味、20周年プロマイド!!



（福岡県　岡松和哉さん）

川を走るサニー号!! でかい!!

（兵庫県　よんじサン）

決まった!! ヴィンスモーク家!!

（神奈川県　梅澤幸希さん）

強敵!! スイート3将星!!

（茨城県　リドルフさん）

迎えに来たぞサンジー!!

（東京都　しゅーサン）

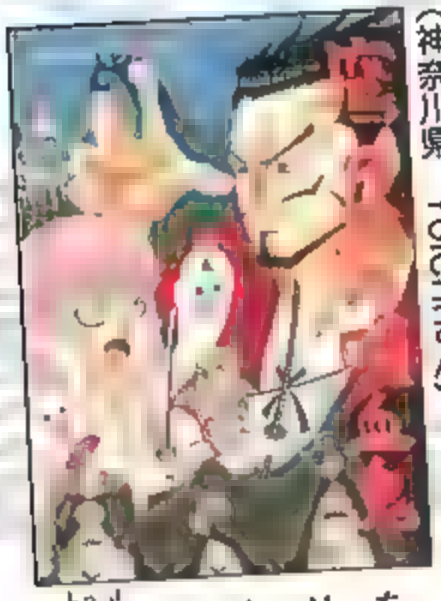
家族であって家族じゃない!!

（神奈川県　田村音花&海音さん）

クロカンブーーッシュ!!
うまそー!!

（神奈川県　渡邊晃さん）

新旧七武海、揃い踏み!!



（神奈川県　YUICHIさん）

湿気あるストーリーを
見逃すな!!

（神奈川県／まなサン）

ぶっ壊せー
ホールケーキアイランド!!

（宮城県　赤間信一さん）

京都もう一つのワノ国
切り絵で再現!!

（兵庫県　赤向日葵さん）

か、か、かわいいな、おい♡
少女漫画風ロビン！

（神奈川県／ZEROさん）

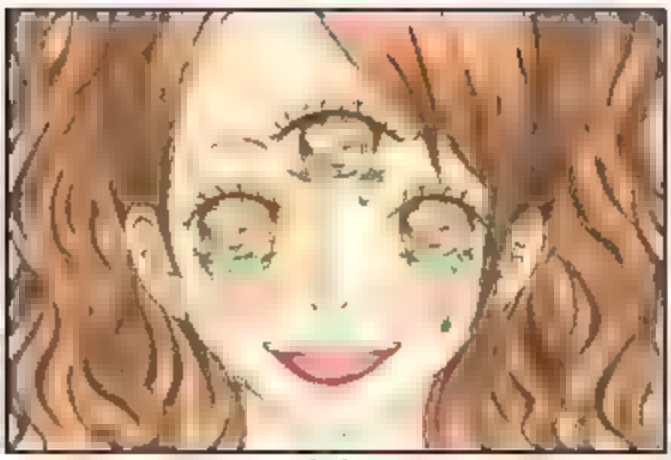
一流コック、腕一本で
四皇と戦う!!

UGK編集長 ウソップ様より注意点

必ずイラストや写真の裏に**直接**、住所・氏名(P.N)・年齢・電話番号を書き込んでくれ!!

(鳥取県 中原路さん)

悪の軍団の一つの良心♡
レイジュ。



(愛知県 叶多さん)

3つの瞳の奥に映る優しい男!!

(神奈川県 田澤拓翔さん)

戦争じゃ――!!!

(タイ Buabarnさん)

美女♡ そしておまけの一味!!

(大分県 MENOさん)

2位 ハリウッド実写化プロジェクトスタート!!

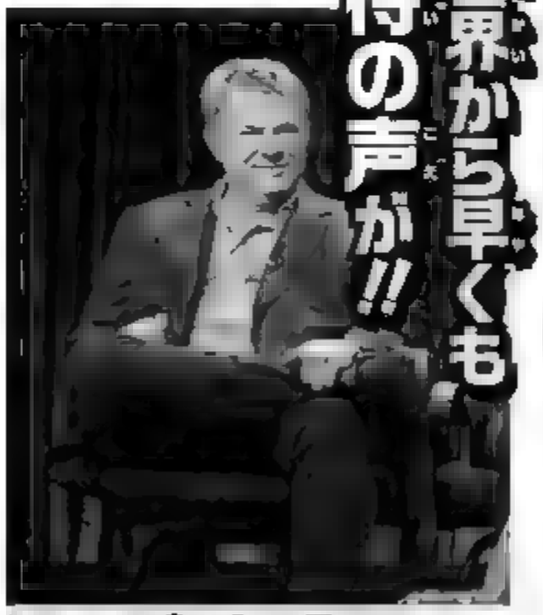
ドラマ化プロジェクト WORDに迫る!!

1 ドラマは"東の海"編から始まる!!

ドラマは漫画と同じく、ルフィの旅立ちから始まるのか!? あの名ゼリフも聞きたいぞっ!!

2 全世界から早くも期待の声が!!

マーティ氏いわく、すでに彼のFBのタイムラインには、世界中のファンからメッセージが殺到しているとか…!?



プロデューサー マーティ・アデルスタイン氏

大ヒット海外ドラマ「プリズン・ブレイク」などを手掛けた経験を持つ、敏腕プロデューサーが指揮を執る!!

↑名ゼリフが有名な旅立ちの場面や、シャンクスとの約束など、"東の海"編には実写で観たい所ばかり!!

ハリウッド制作

海外実写 3大KEY

ファン待望! OP海外実写ドラマ化プロジェクトの、新情報をお届け!!

3 ファンも納得!! 原作に忠実な世界!!

マーティ氏がOPドラマ制作において最も重視しているのが「原作に忠実であるかどうか」だと言う。"ゴムゴムの銃"を始めとする迫力の必殺技は果たしてどのように表現されるのか!?

原作者・尾田栄一郎とマーティ氏のスペシャルミーティングも…!?

2017年夏。実写版制作の方向性について、マーティ氏は尾田栄一郎と直接話をしたとのこと。どう制作していくべきか、お互い共通の認識が得られたと、マーティ氏は語ってくれた。

マーティ氏から日本のOPファンへ

日本のファンの皆さん、ドラマが完成し、皆さんの楽しんでいる姿を見ることを心から楽しみにしています!

P194・P195の情報は、2018年3月現在のものです。

■編集協力／現代書院

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
88巻

尾田栄一郎

© 尾田栄一郎 2018, 2020

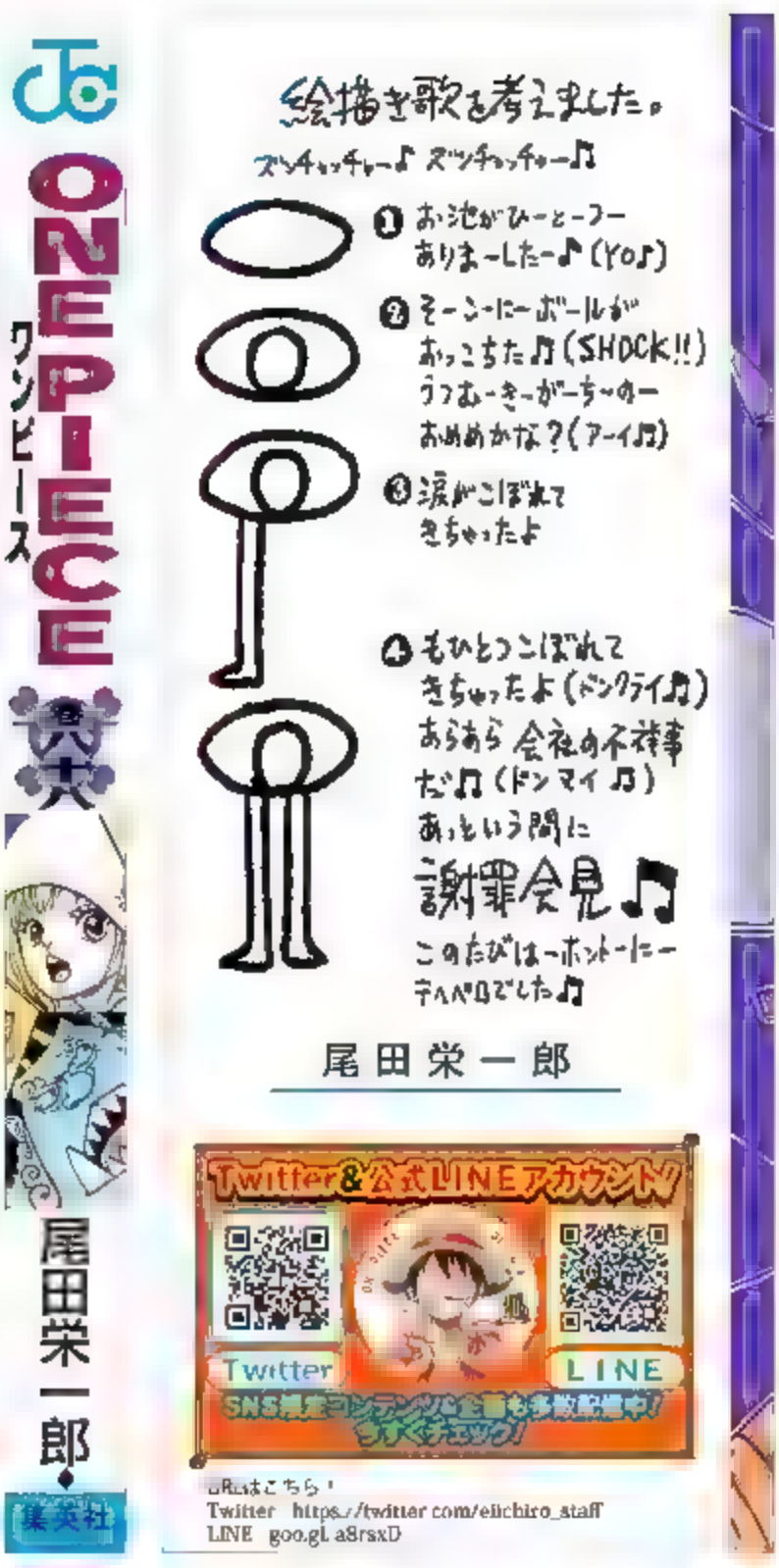
初版発行　　2018年
デジタル版発行　2020年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS



背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

本体・表紙

※表紙はコミックス発売時のものになります。

巻八十九 "BADEND MUSICAL."

JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE

ワンピース

尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA

尾田栄一郎

When you eat from a plate and something remains uneaten, I came up with a name for it: **Sergeant Yokoi**. For example: "Sergeant Yokoi is left on a plate! Somebody finish the war!" For those who don't understand, look him up.

Sorry! Let volume 89 begin!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2018

JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE

Vol. 89

BAD END MUSICAL

STORY AND ART BY

EIICHIRO ODA

おだえいいちろう

尾田栄一郎

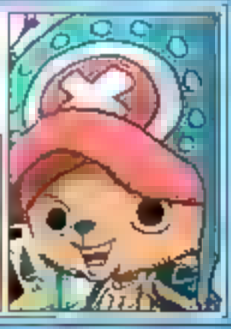
DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS

The story of ONE PIECE 1~89

Character -登場人物-

The Straw Hat Crew

TonyTony.Chopper
トニートニー・チョッパー



After researching powerful medicine in Birdie Kingdom, he reunited with the rest of the crew

Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 100 belly

Monkey.D.Luffy
モンキー・D・ルフィ

A young man who dreams of becoming the Pirate King. After training with Rayleigh he and his crew head for the New World

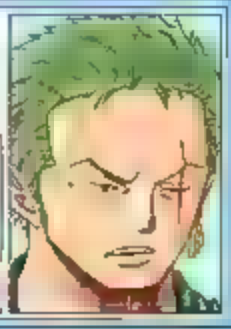
[redacted]

Nico Robin
ニコ・ロビン

She spent her time in Baltigo with the leader of the Revolutionary Army Luffy's father Dragon

Archeologist, Bounty: 130 million belly

Roronoa Zoro
ロロノア・ゾロ



He swallowed his pride and asked to be trained by Mihawk on Gloom island before reuniting with the rest of the crew

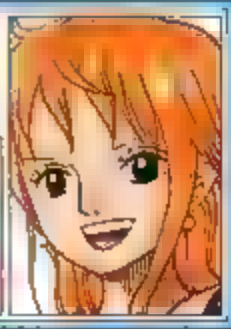
Fighter, Bounty: 320 million belly

Franky
フランキー

He modified himself in future Land Baldimore and turned himself into Armored Franky before reuniting with the rest of the crew

Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million belly

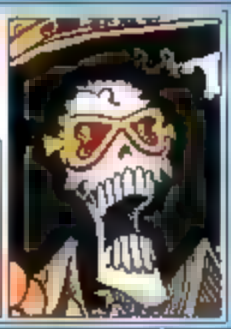
Nami
ナミ



She studied the weather of the New World on the small Sky island Weatheria, a place where weather is studied as a science

[redacted]

Brook
ブルック



After being captured and used as a freak show by the Longarm Tribe, he became a famous rock star called "Soul King" Brook

Musician, Bounty: 83 million belly

Usopp
ウソップ

He trained under Heracles at the Bowin islands to become the King of Snipers

Sniper, Bounty: 200 million belly

Shanks
シャンクス

One of the Four Emperors. Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line

[redacted]

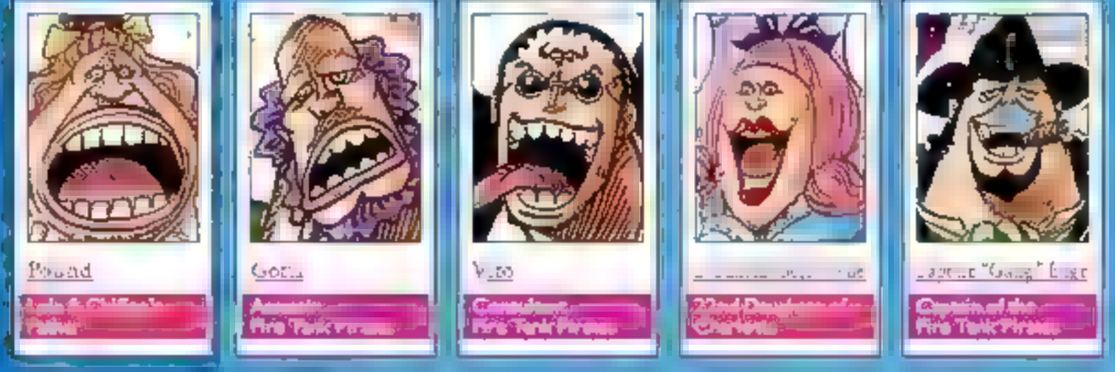
Sanji
サンジ

After fighting the New Kama Karate masters in the Kamabakka Kingdom, he returned to the crew

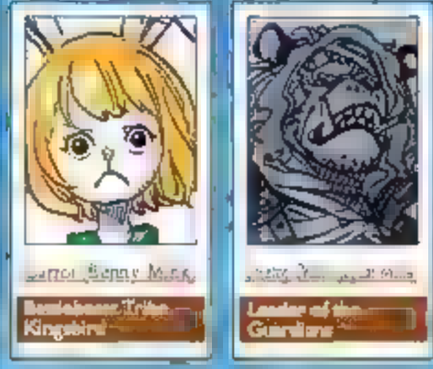
[redacted]

Germa 66

Fire Tank Pirates



Minks



Sun Pirates

Big Mom Pirates

Story ・あらすじ・

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage "The New World"

Luffy and crew head into Big Mom's stronghold and successfully take back Sanji, who was stuck in a political marriage with Big Mom's daughter. They then join forces with Bege in a plot to assassinate Big Mom that ultimately fails. When Big Mom doesn't get to eat any wedding cake, she falls prey to her hunger pangs, and turns her rage on the Straw Hats. Sanji decides to help Pudding bake a new cake to placate Mama's rampage. The other Straw Hats attempt to escape Whole Cake Island, but are on the defensive against Mom's powerful forces. In order to help them escape, Pedro sacrifices himself, and Luffy enters a one-on-one battle with Katakuri, where he struggles against his opponent's strength. Now disaster looms as Big Mom is on the *Sunny* itself!

ーワンピースー

ONE PIECE

vol.89

BAD END MUSICAL

CONTENTS

第890話 Big Mom on the Ship —— 008

第891話 They Believe in Me —— 029

第892話 Threat Confirmed —— 047

第893話 Flampe, 36th Daughter of Charlotte —— 065

第894話 12:05 —— 083

第895話 Luffy the Pirate vs. General Katakuri —— 101

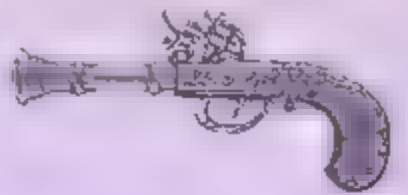
第896話 One Last Thing —— 119

第897話 Pekom's Cacao Island Escape Plan —— 137

第898話 I Will Return —— 155

第899話 The Final Fortress —— 173

第900話 Bad End Musical —— 190



※今巻はストーリーの構成上、
11話収録されています。

ONE PIECE vol.89

Chapter 890: BIG MOM ON THE SHIP

vol.89

ONE PIECE

RMBL RMBL RMBL...!!
WHY'S MAMA SO SLIM?!
WHAT'S GOING ON?!
...?!
HOW MANY YEARS HAS IT BEEN SINCE I SAW MAMA SO NIMBLE?!
PERO-RIN! ♪
SHE MUST BE SO HUNGRY!
I'M...SO HUNGRY...
...
SWISH!
BUT...NOTHING ELSE WILL SATISFY ME.
...!!
RMBL
RMBL
SPPPPEEE
AAAAH...

...
HERE...

AND
NOT...

ゴゴゴゴ

IT'S NOT
HERE...

がっかり...

!

NON-
SENSE.

THAT
CAN'T BE
TRUE.

THERE IS
NO CAKE ON
THIS SHIP!!!

IF IT'S
NOT, THEN I
WILL HAVE
TO TAKE THE
LIFE OF MY
ELDEST SON
WITH MY
OWN
HANDS!!!

MY SON
SAID IT
WOULD
BE
HERE!!!

WHERE'S
MY
WEDDING
CAKE?!!

WHERE
IS IT?!

バキ バキ

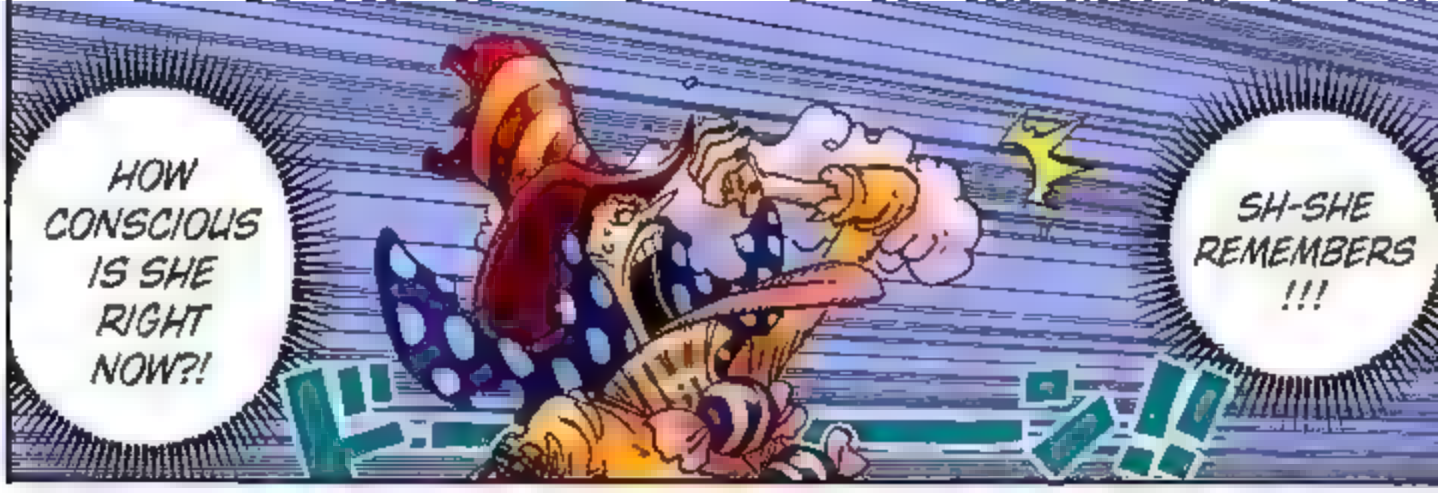
AAAAAH
!!!

バキ バキ バキ

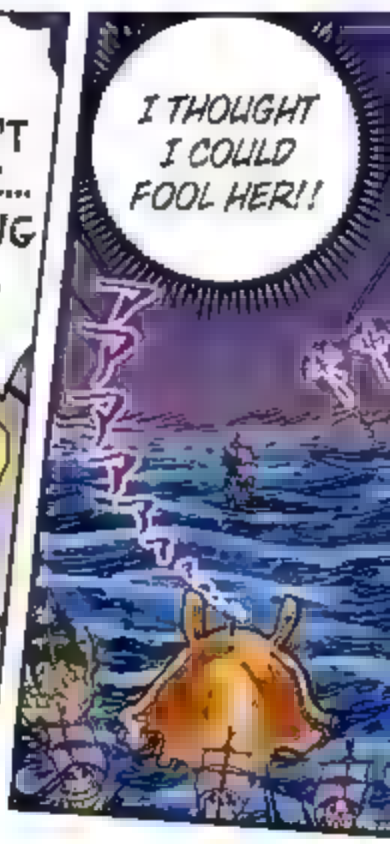
WAIT,
BIG
MOM
!!!

HOW CAN WE
DRIVE HER
AWAY?!

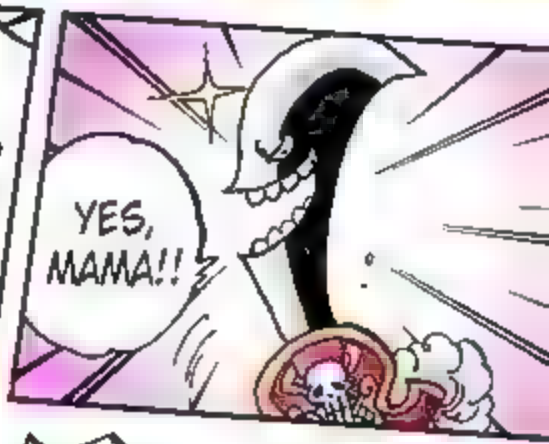
SHE'S
BREAKING
THE SUNNY!!


HOW CONSCIOUS IS SHE RIGHT NOW?!
SH-SHE REMEMBERS !!!
ドーン!!

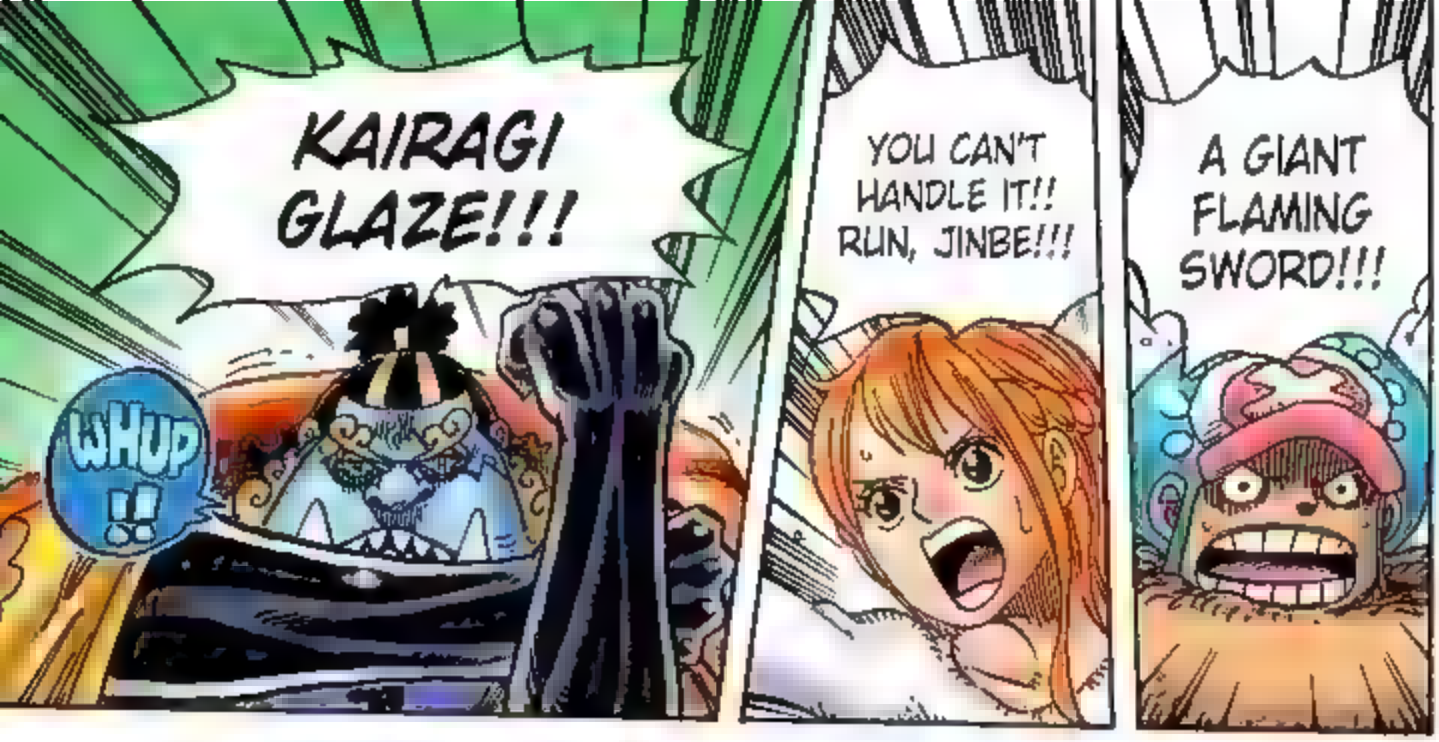
...A LIAR!!
HEY! NAPOLEON !!
AND I DON'T APPRECIATE... YOU CALLING MY SON...
ばっ!!
!!

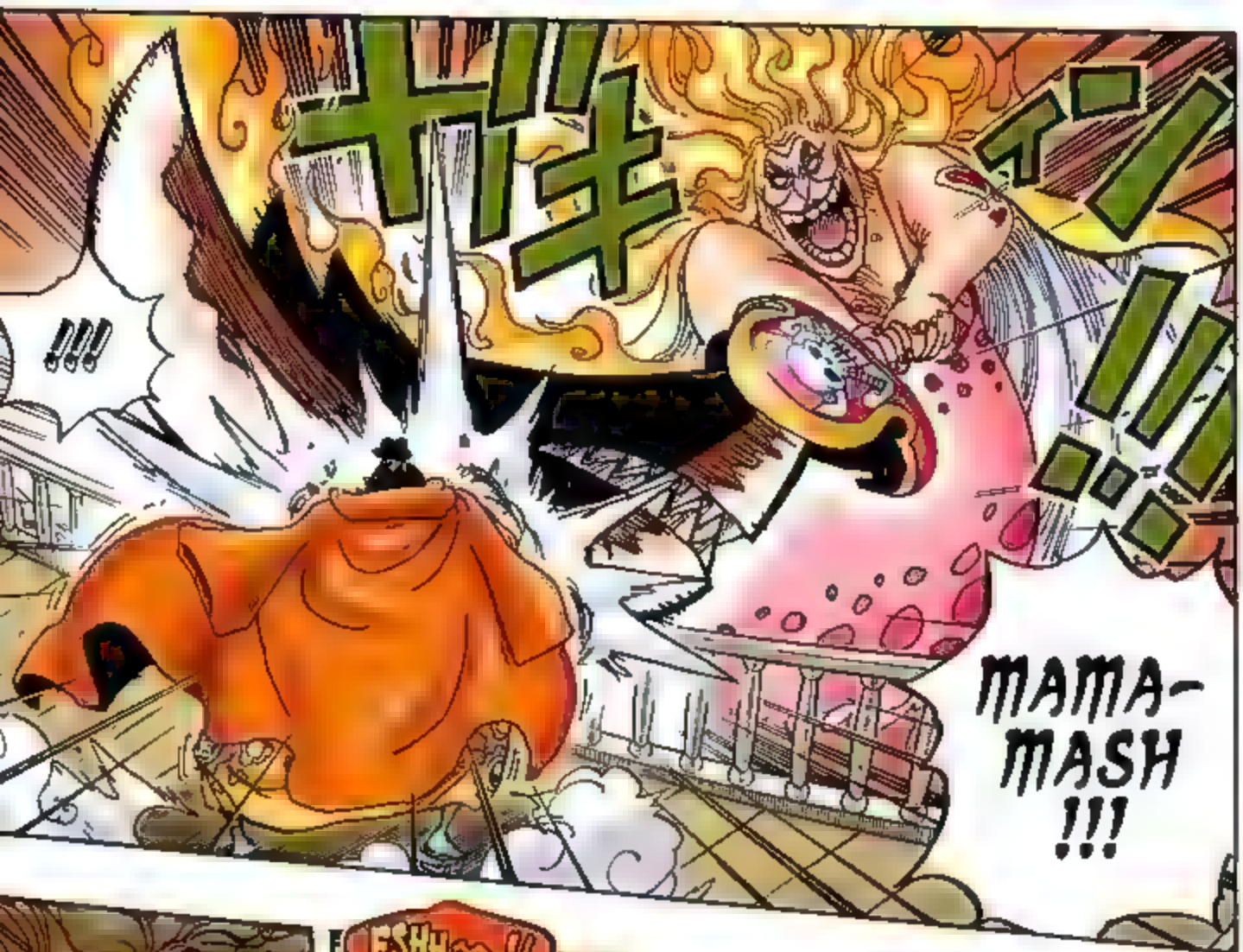

I THOUGHT I COULD FOOL HER!!
アアアア

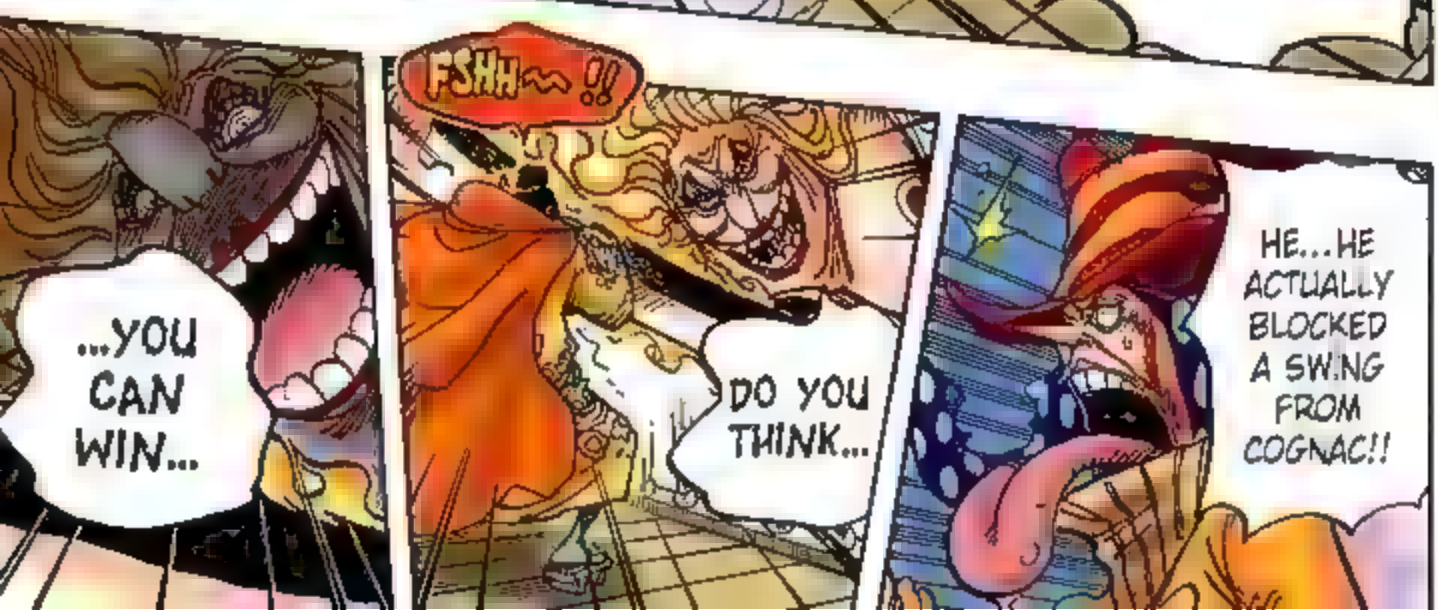
COGNAC !!
I'LL SLICE YOU INTO TWO BURNING PIECES!!!
!!


YES, MAMA!!

HERE WE GO!
!!!

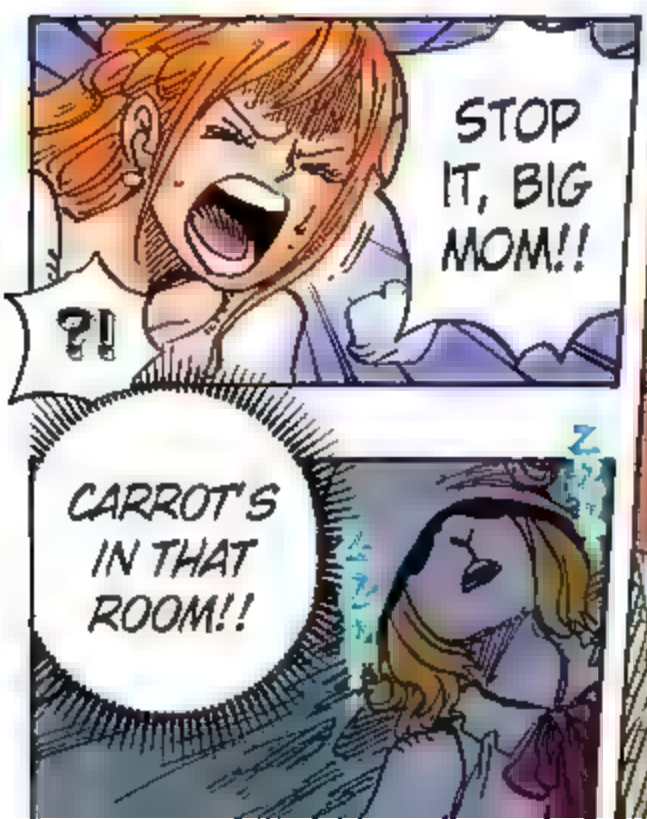

KAIRAGI GLAZE!!!
WHUP !!
YOU CAN'T HANDLE IT!! RUN, JINBE!!!
A GIANT FLAMING SWORD!!!

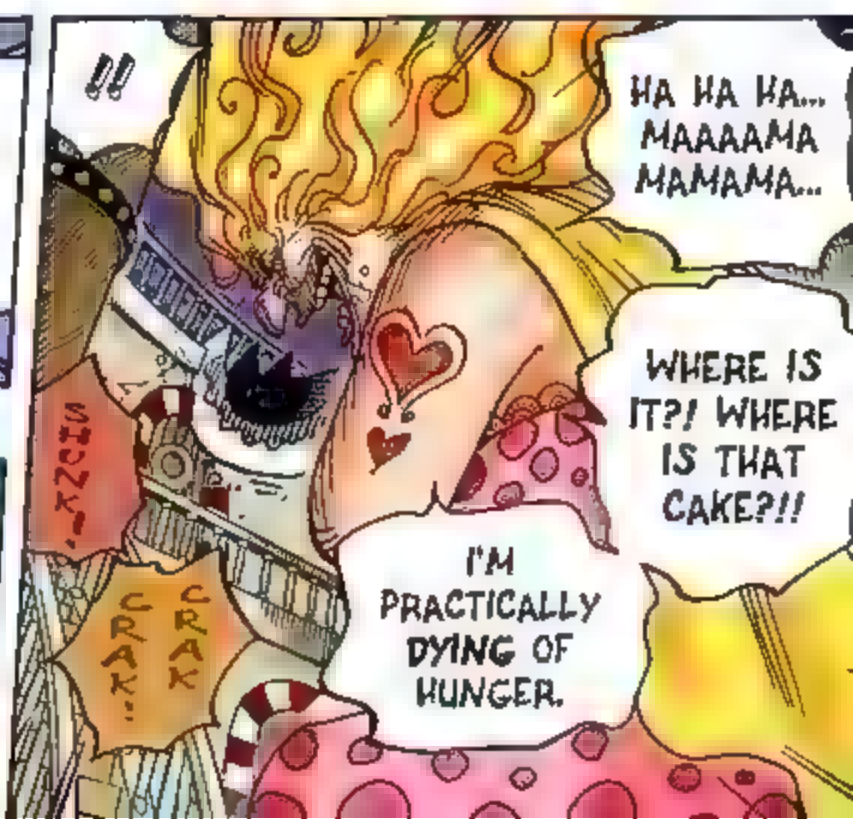

ギギギ
!!!
MAMA-MASH !!!


...YOU CAN WIN...
FSHH~ !!
DO YOU THINK...
HE...HE ACTUALLY BLOCKED A SWING FROM COGNAC!!

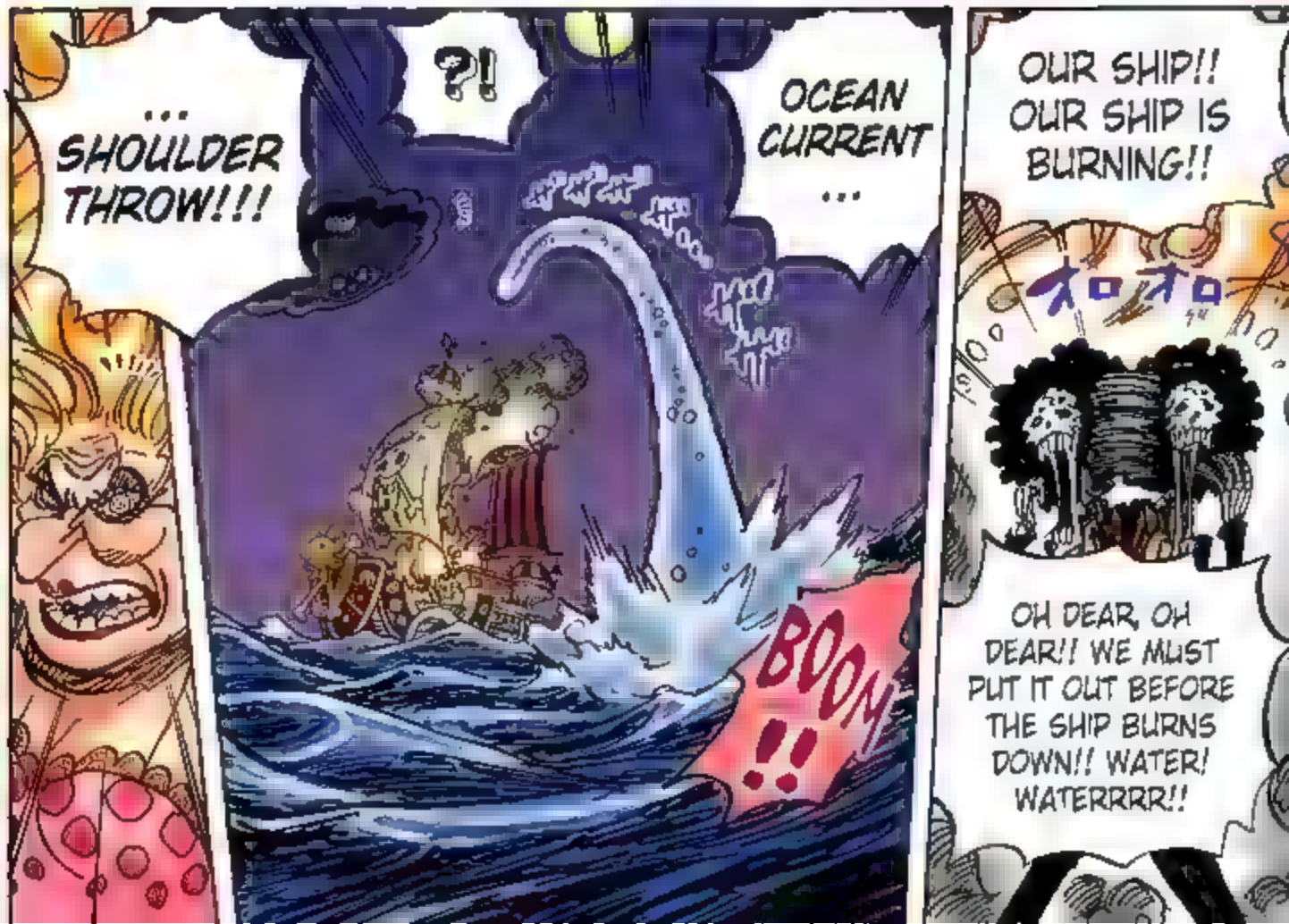
!!!
...A BATTLE OF STRENGTH ?!!
YOU SLIPPERY LITTLE SHARK !!!
RRGH ...

JINBE !!!


?!
STOP IT, BIG MOM!!
CARROT'S IN THAT ROOM!!


!!
HA HA HA... MAAAAMA MAMAMA...
WHERE IS IT?! WHERE IS THAT CAKE?!!
I'M PRACTICALLY DYING OF HUNGER.
SHUNK.
CRAK
CRAK!

...THEN YOU'D BETTER FESS UP!!!
IF YA WANT ME TO STOP...
AAAH !!!
CRAK
CRIK
CRAK
I'M OKAY!!
NAMI !!!
...THAT ENOR-MOUS CAKE?!!
!!!
RUN AWAY, NAMI!!!
TSST.
...IS SETTING FIRE TO THE SAIL!!!
OH, GOOD HEAVENS! BIG MOM'S HAIR..
WHERE COULD YOU HAVE HIDDEN...



CHOPPER !!

?!!

WHY, YOU'RE EVEN STRANGER THAN I THOUGHT!♡

...!!

GUARD POINT !!!

OUR SHIP!! OUR SHIP IS BURNING!!

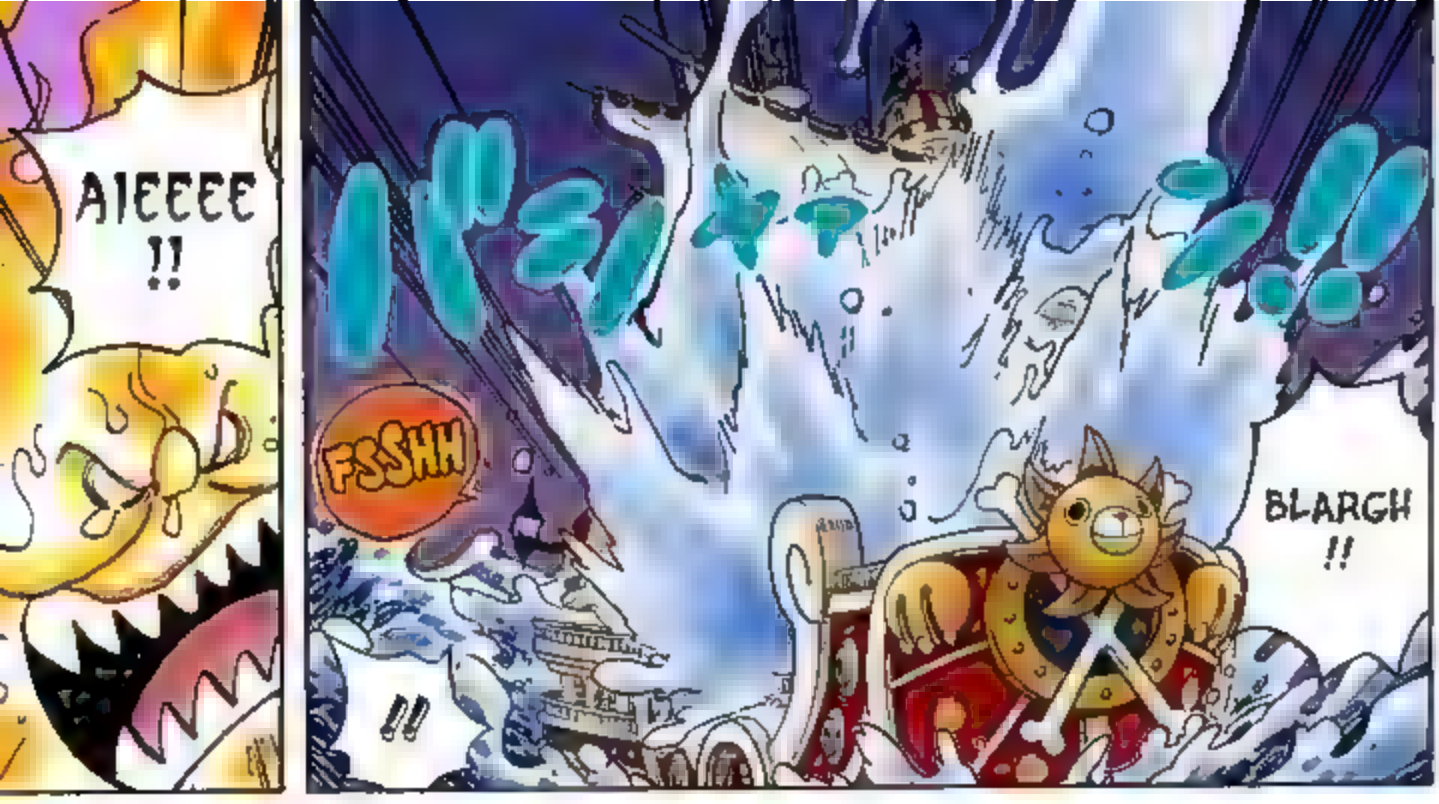
OH DEAR, OH DEAR!! WE MUST PUT IT OUT BEFORE THE SHIP BURNS DOWN!! WATER! WATERRRR!!

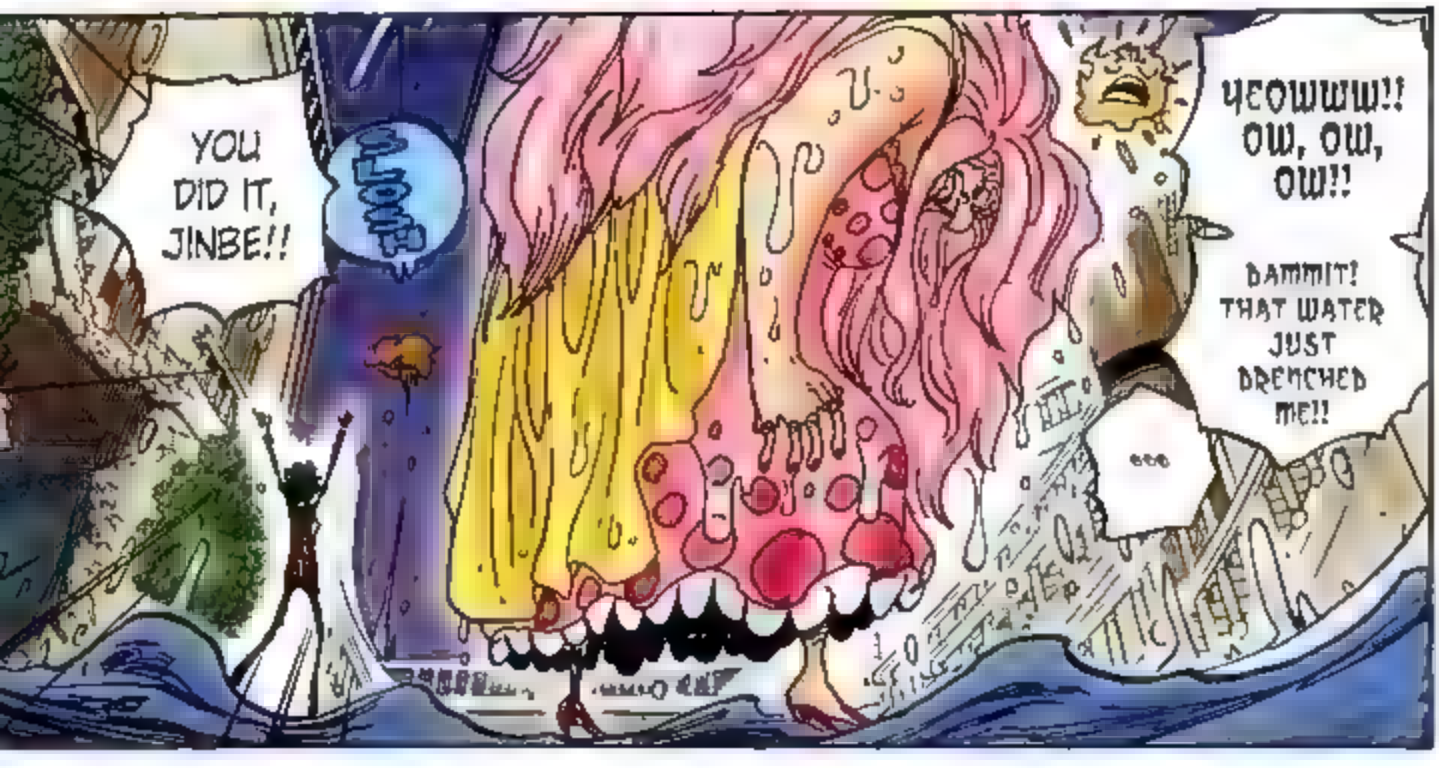
OCEAN CURRENT ...

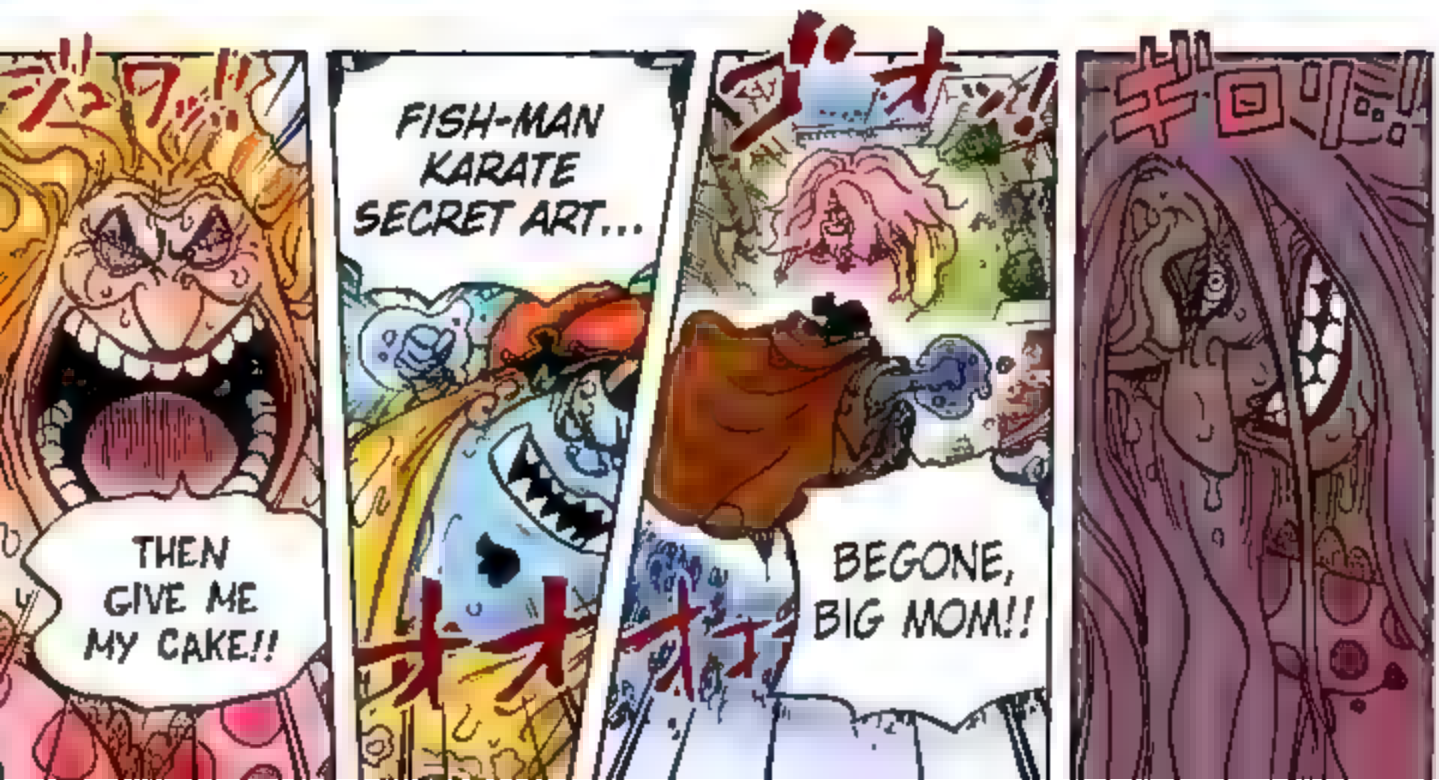
?!

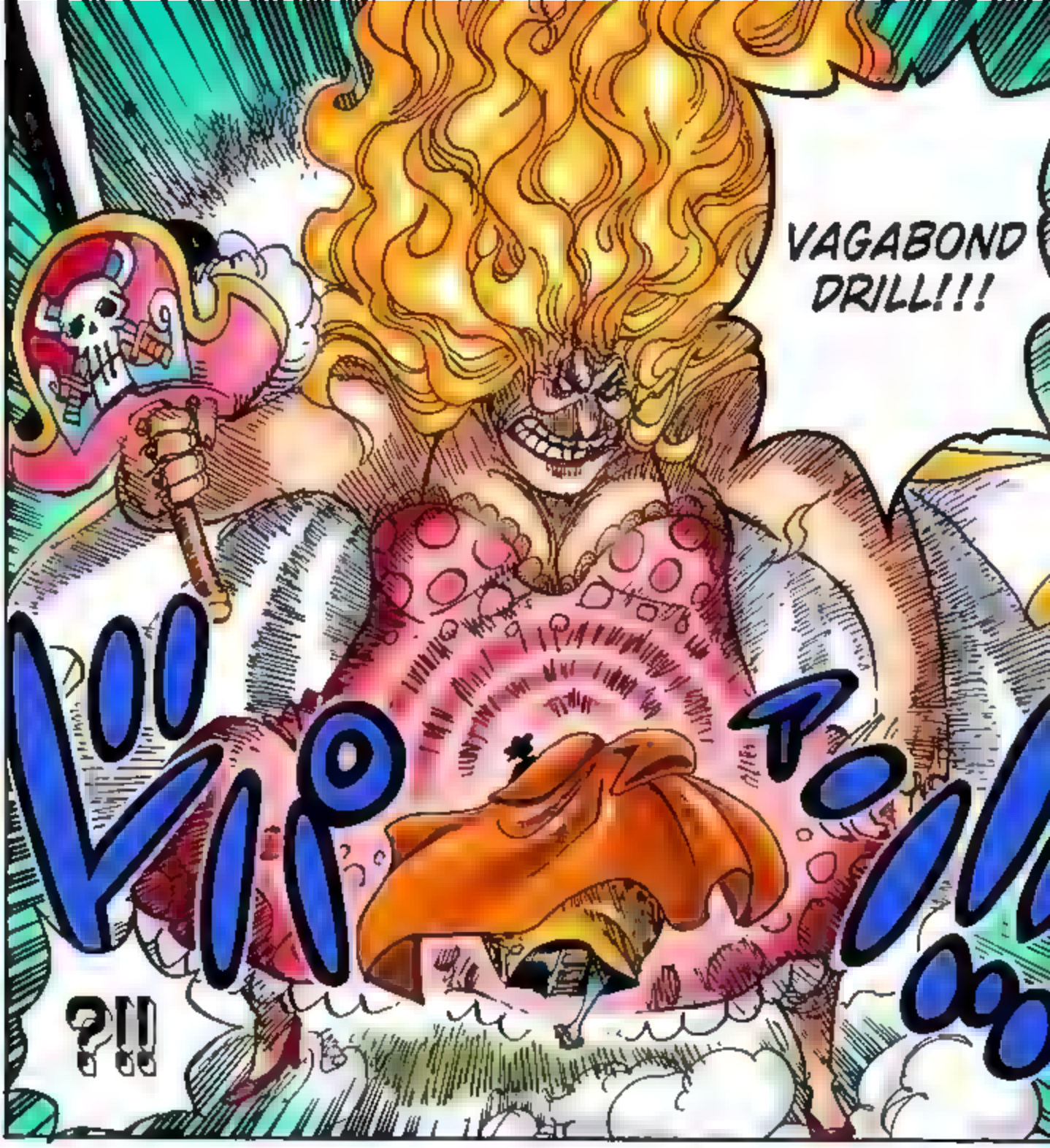
... SHOULDER THROW!!!

BOOM !!

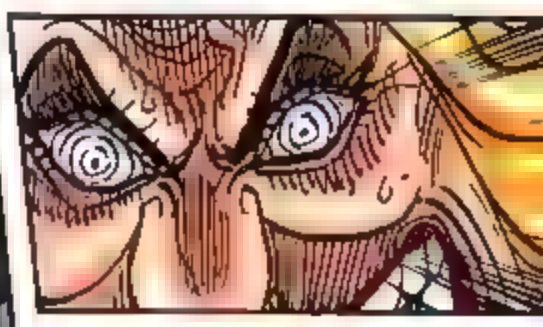

AIEEEE !!
FSSHH
!!
BLARGH !!

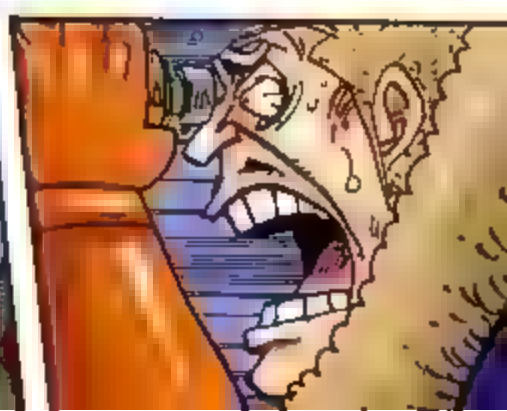

YOU DID IT, JINBE!!
SLOSH
YEOWWW!! OW, OW, OW!!
DAMMIT! THAT WATER JUST DRENCHED ME!!


THEN GIVE ME MY CAKE!!
FISH-MAN KARATE SECRET ART...
BEGONE, BIG MOM!!


VAGABOND DRILL!!!
?!!

バキ・バキ・バキ





ばふぉっ!!
MAMA !!
!!
WE HAD TO STOP THE DAMAGE OR LUFFY AND THE REST OF THEM WOULD HAVE WORDS WITH US!!
WE DROVE HER OFF!!
WE DID IT!!!
...?!
YESSS!!
MA MAMAMA !!
AH, YES... I'VE JUST COME UP WITH A WONDERFUL IDEA!!
SHE'S FINE!
HOW'S CARROT ?
HURRY! BIG MOM WILL RECOVER AT ONCE!
...THEN IT'S TRULY THE END!!
DON'T SLOW DOWN THE SHIP!! IF PEROSPERO CATCHES UP TO US...
OKAY !!

AND THEN I'M CERTAIN TO FIND THAT WEDDING CAKE!♡

GRR——NG!!

I'LL SLICE IT OPEN!!

IT'S BRILLIANT, MAMA!!

ドニ

?!!

INDEED. AND WITHOUT ANY *FLESH* TO SEAR, LIGHTNING DOES NOTHING TO ME...

WHEW!

THAT WAS YOU?!!

THAT WAS ME.

I'VE GOT A WHOLE BUNCH TO EAT!♡

REMEMBER HOW MUCH YOU LOVE THESE?

OOH!♡

OH, ZEUSY!♡

BUT WE'RE IN BETTER POSITION NOW!

THEN OUR SHIP IS DONE FOR AT LAST!!

NOW IT'S STRETCHING!! IF SHE STARTS SWINGING THAT AROUND...

...THAT YOU GIVE ME A GLIMPSE OF YOUR UNDERGARMENTS INSTEAD?!

...HOW YOUR SWORD FAILED TO PUT A **SCRATCH** ON ME?

OF COURSE I DO!!

SO MIGHT I SUGGEST...

ゾゴゴ...

スチャ

YOU WANT A FIGHT WITH ME, SOUL KING?!

DON'T YOU REMEMBER...

AAAAH!!!

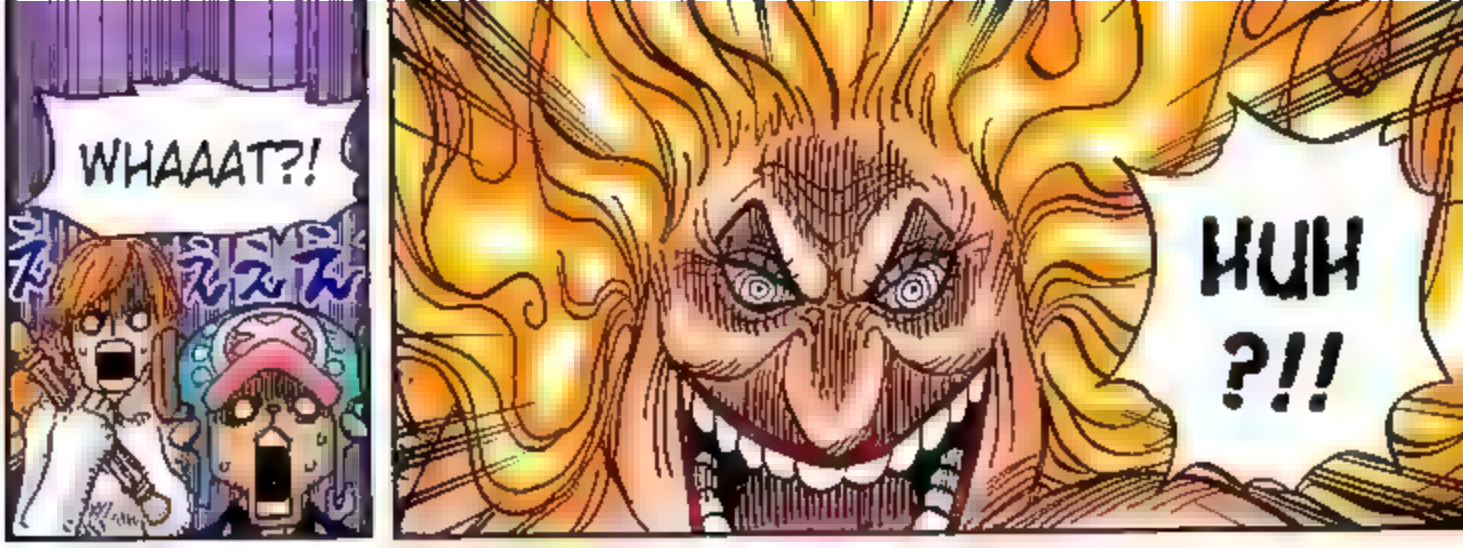
NAMIIII!!!

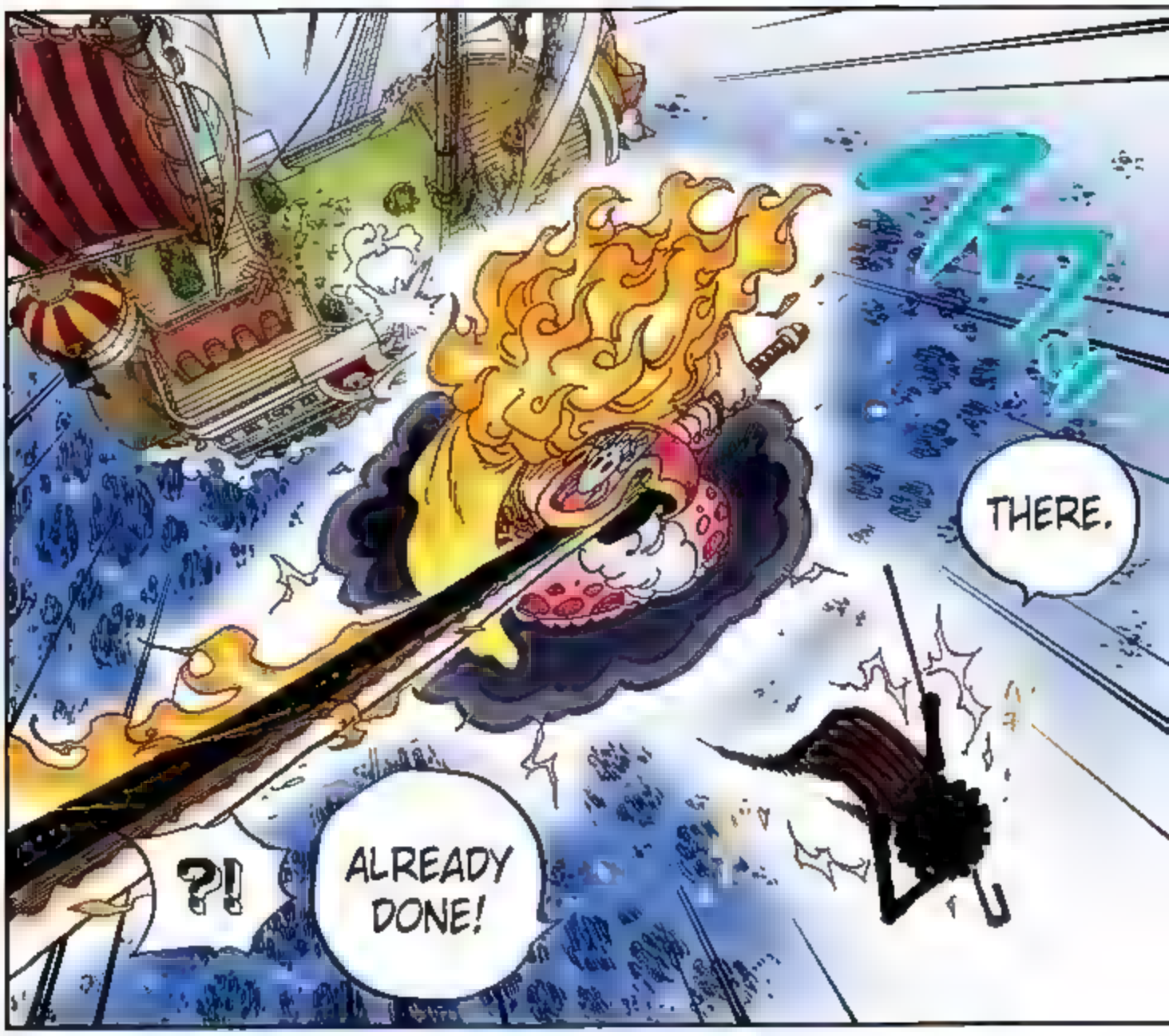
バリィ!!

バリバリ

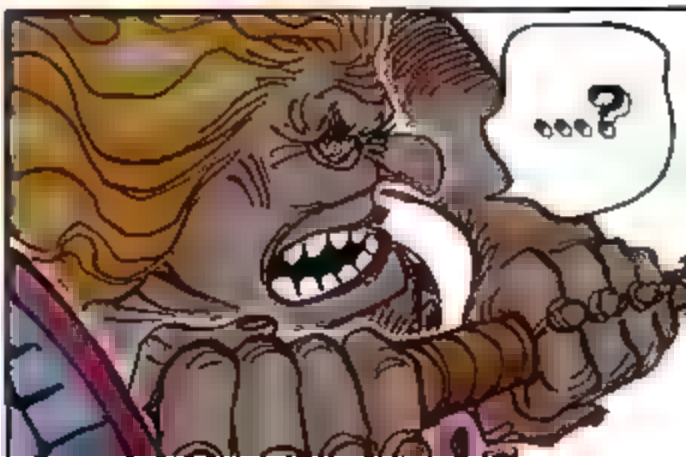
I'M NOT FALLING FOR THAT AGAIN!!

STOP TRYING TO TEMPT ME, FOUL SEDUCTRESS!!!

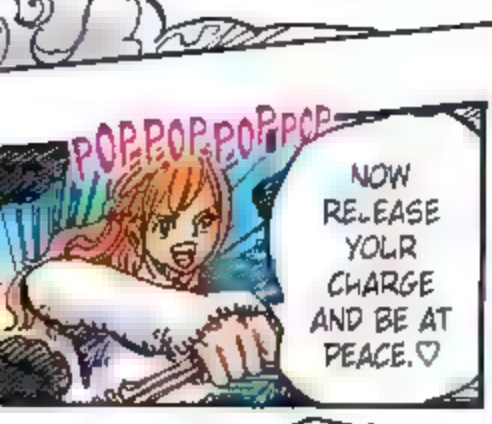

WHAAAT?!
HUH ?!!


THERE.
?!
ALREADY DONE!

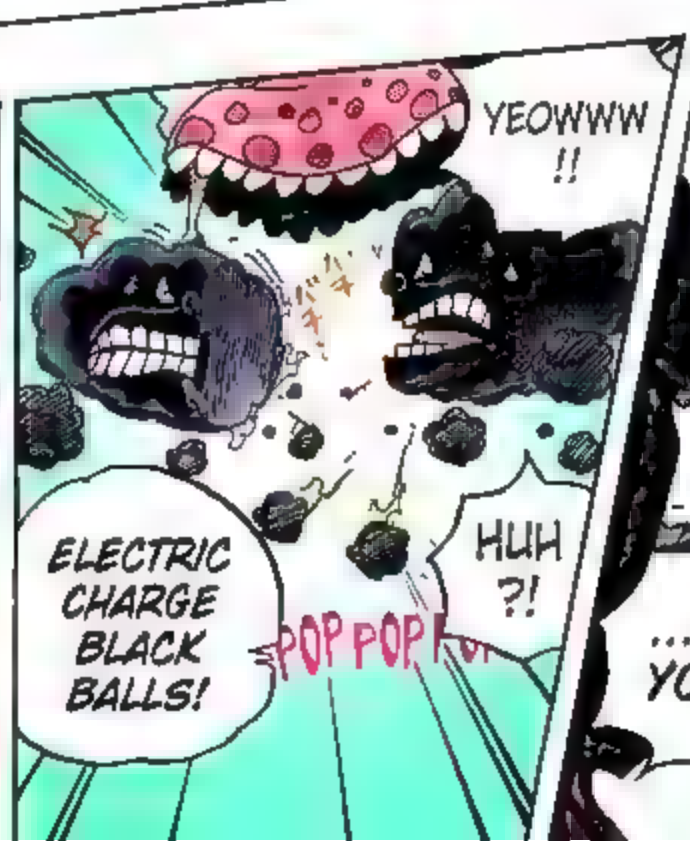
SOUL ...
THREE-PACE HUM...


...?

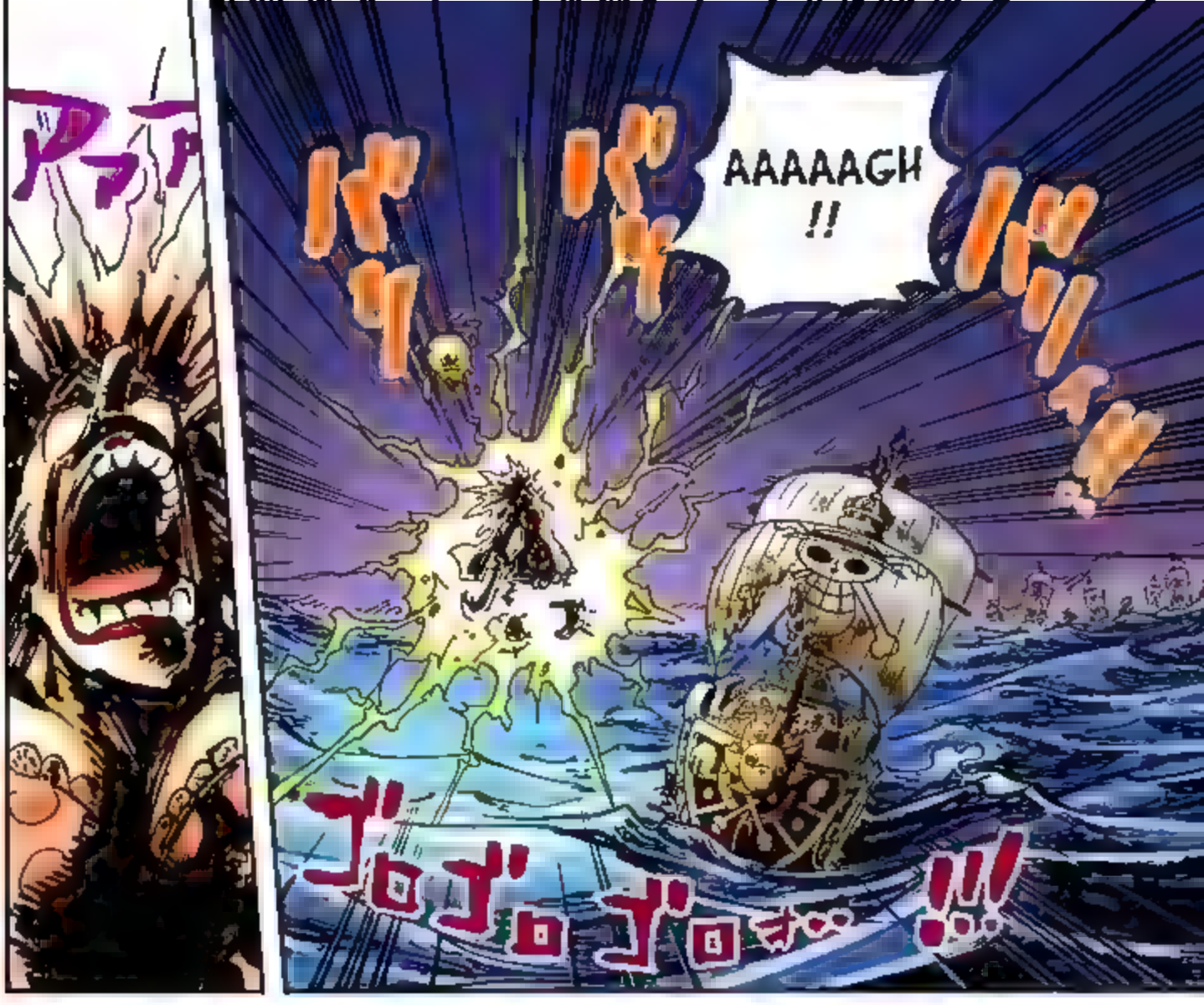
?!!
NOTCH SLASH !!!
TING..!
GYAIIIII!!!

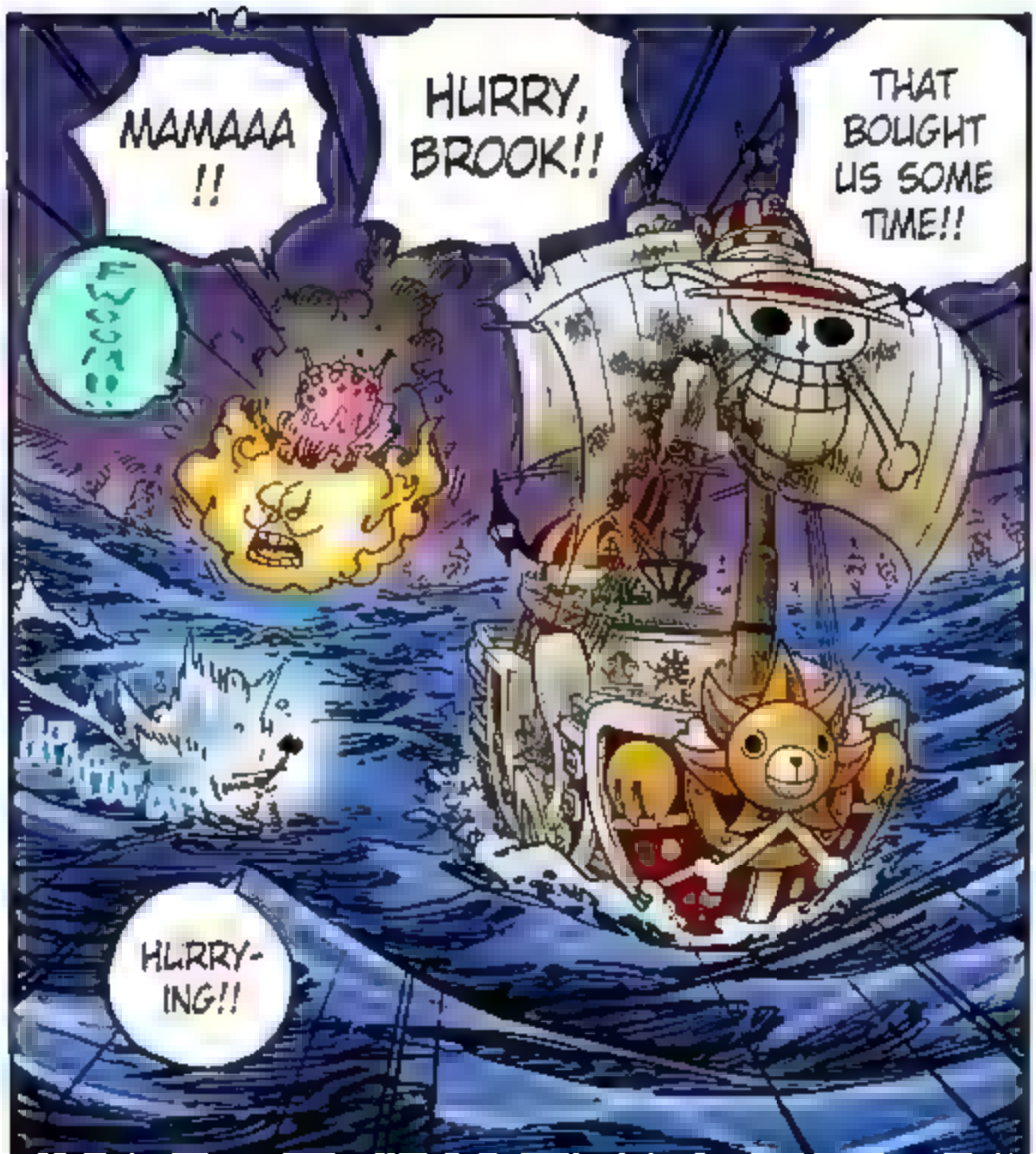

POP POP POP POP
NOW RELEASE YOUR CHARGE AND BE AT PEACE.♡

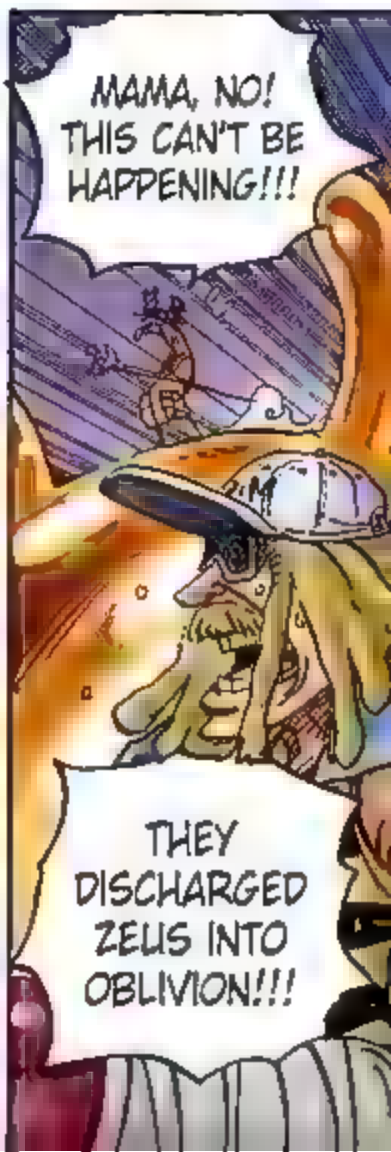
HOW...COULD YOU...
ぴチ

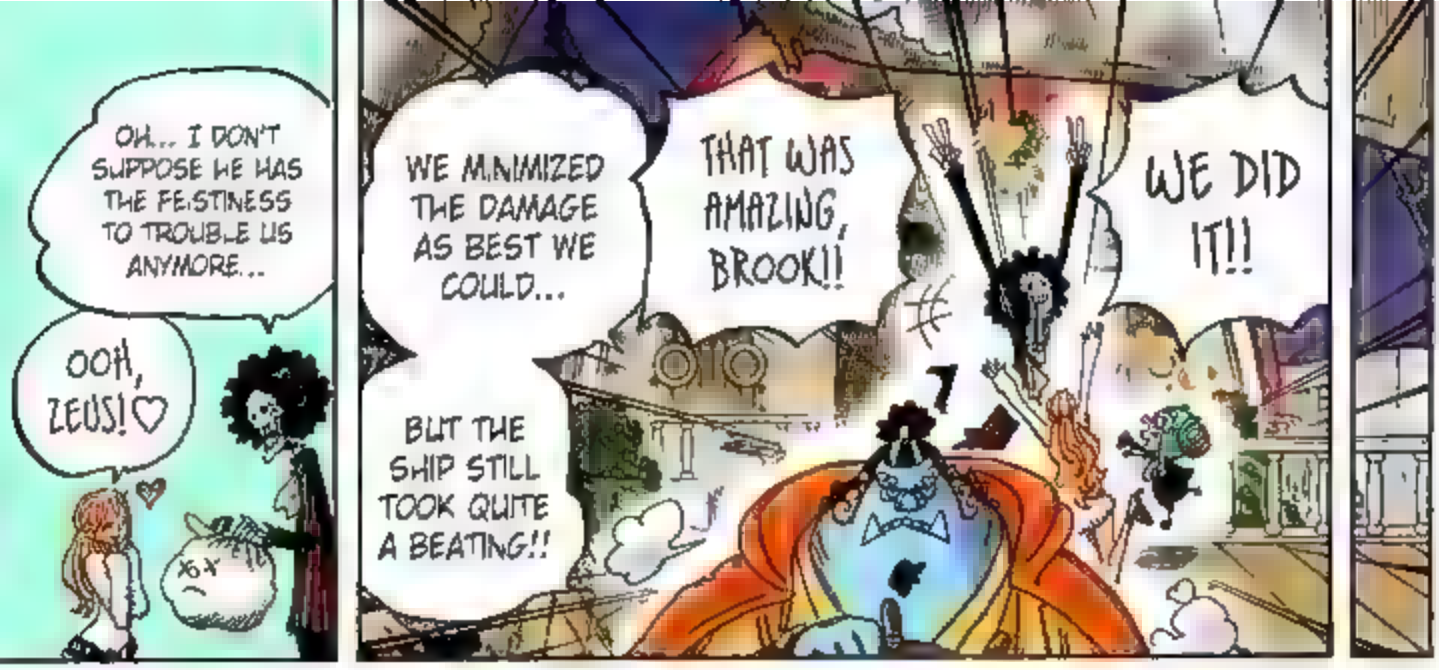

YEOWWW !!
ELECTRIC CHARGE BLACK BALLS!
HUH ?!
POP POP

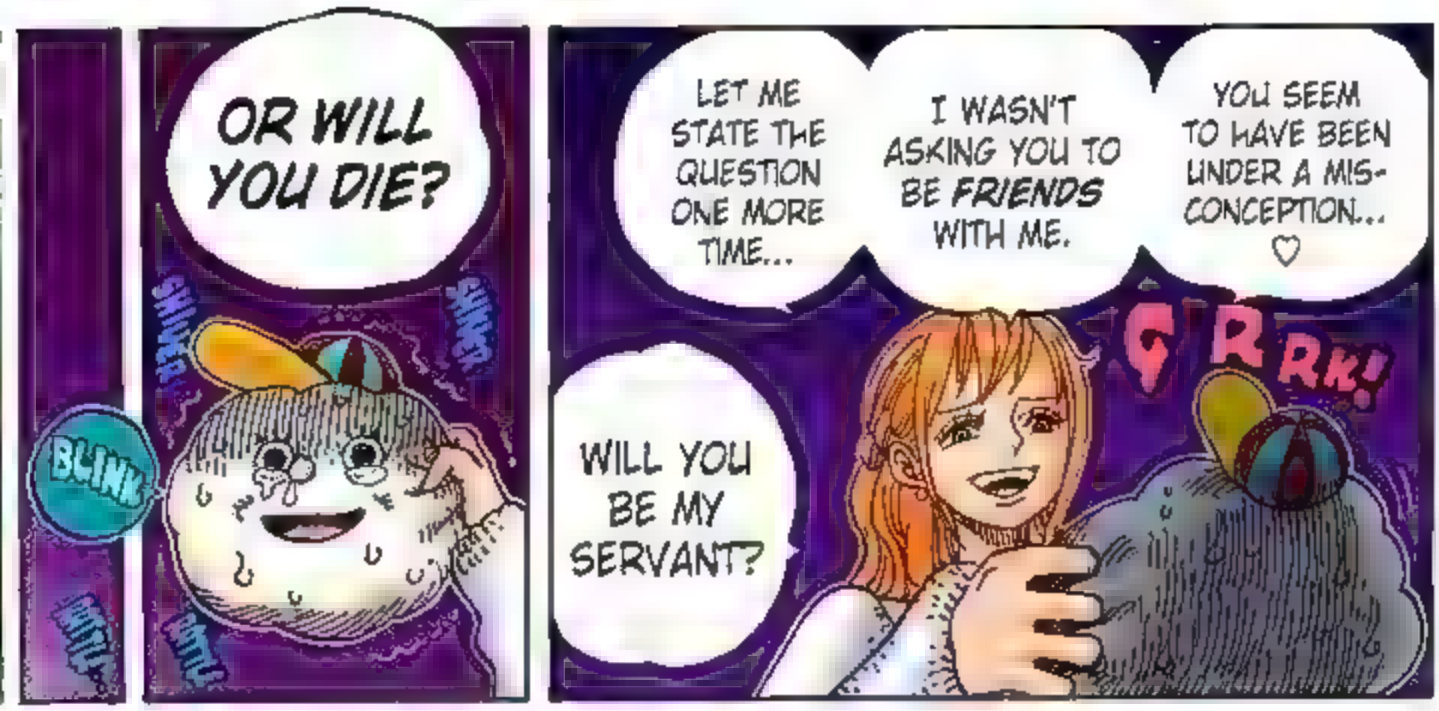
FROM THE VERY START, OUR TARGET...
...HAS BEEN YOU, ZEUS!!


AAAAAGH !!
ゴロゴロゴロ…!!!


MAMAAA !!
HURRY, BROOK!!
THAT BOUGHT US SOME TIME!!
HURRY-ING!!


MAMA, NO! THIS CAN'T BE HAPPENING!!!
THEY DISCHARGED ZEUS INTO OBLIVION!!!


OH... I DON'T SUPPOSE HE HAS THE FEISTINESS TO TROUBLE US ANYMORE...
OOH, ZEUS!♡
WE MINIMIZED THE DAMAGE AS BEST WE COULD...
BUT THE SHIP STILL TOOK QUITE A BEATING!!
THAT WAS AMAZING, BROOK!!
WE DID IT!!


OR WILL YOU DIE?
SHIVER
SHIVER
BLINK
LET ME STATE THE QUESTION ONE MORE TIME...
I WASN'T ASKING YOU TO BE FRIENDS WITH ME.
YOU SEEM TO HAVE BEEN UNDER A MIS-CONCEPTION... ♡
GRRK!
WILL YOU BE MY SERVANT?

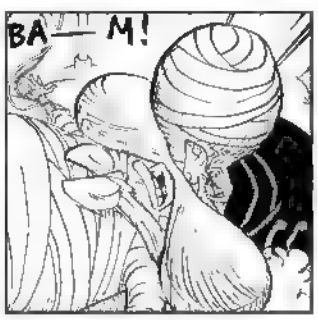
...PRO-METHEUS !!!
YES, MAMA !!!
...
AFTER THEM...

SBS Question Corner

(Chief, Tochigi)

Q: Did Chef Streusen land directly on his right eye? He must be so talented and nimble!! Hello! Let's start the SBS.

--Dorry



A: It's not really his eye as much as his entire right forehead that got whacked and swelled up. It takes a real man to save the day that way...

Hang on, you just started the segment!!!

Q: Nami sure insults Caesar to his face a lot: "scum," "trash," "better off dead." Did she catch a bit of Robin's sharp tongue?

--Dorry

A: Please, remember Punk Hazard. Caesar was giving children drugs, referring to his own followers as guinea pigs, and dedicating his life to building weapons of slaughter. He is a man who is better off dead. If Nami is kind to anyone, it's only women and children, so I'm certain that she utterly despises Caesar.

Q: Nice to meet you, Oda Sensei! I understand that Katakuri loves sweet things. Does that mean his least favorite kind of food is spicy things?

--Yukito

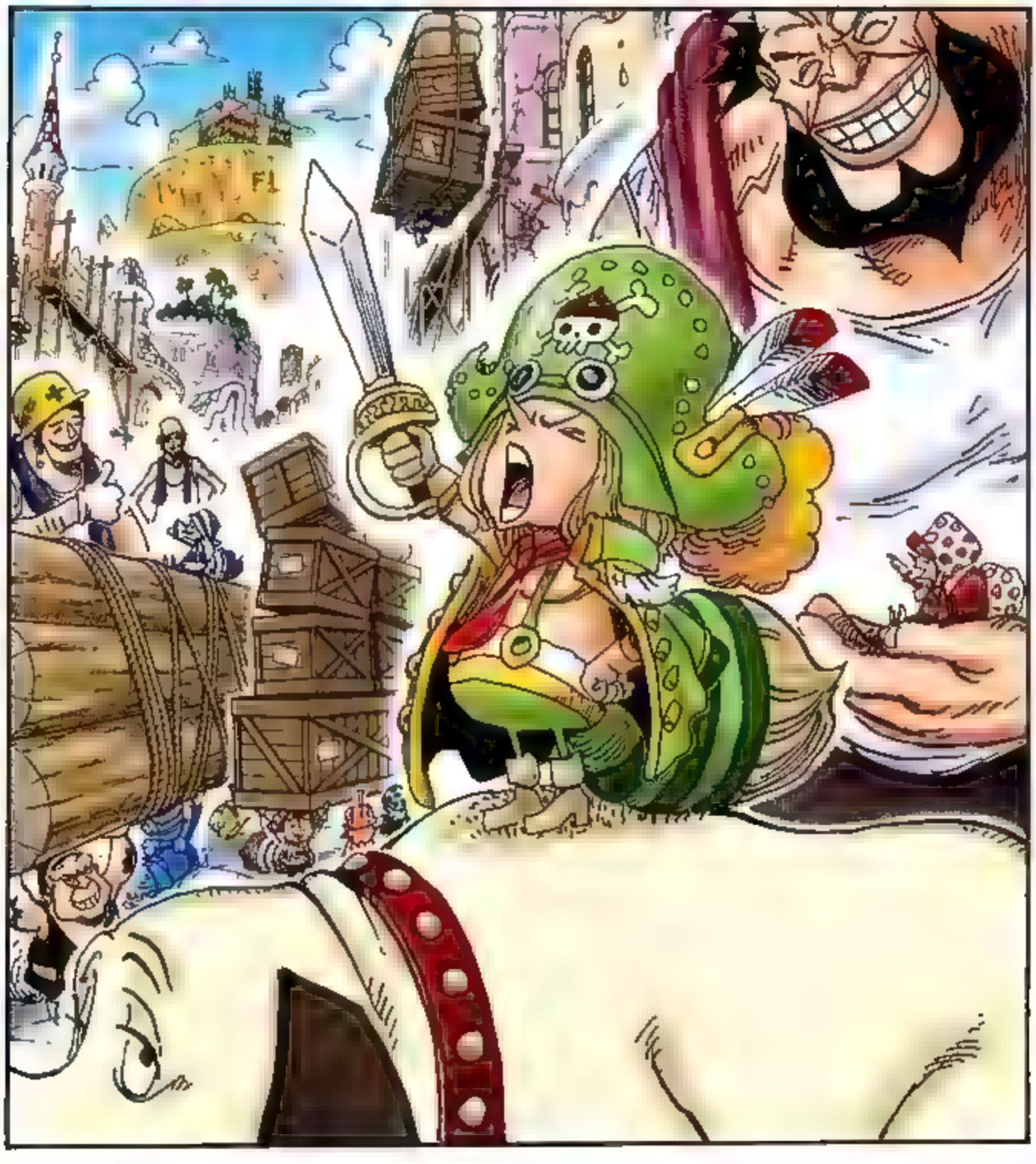
A: His least favorite is hot ramen. It's the natural enemy of Katakuri, who really doesn't want to let anyone else see him eating. Actually, he's totally fine with spicy food.

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei! How does Katakuri sleep?

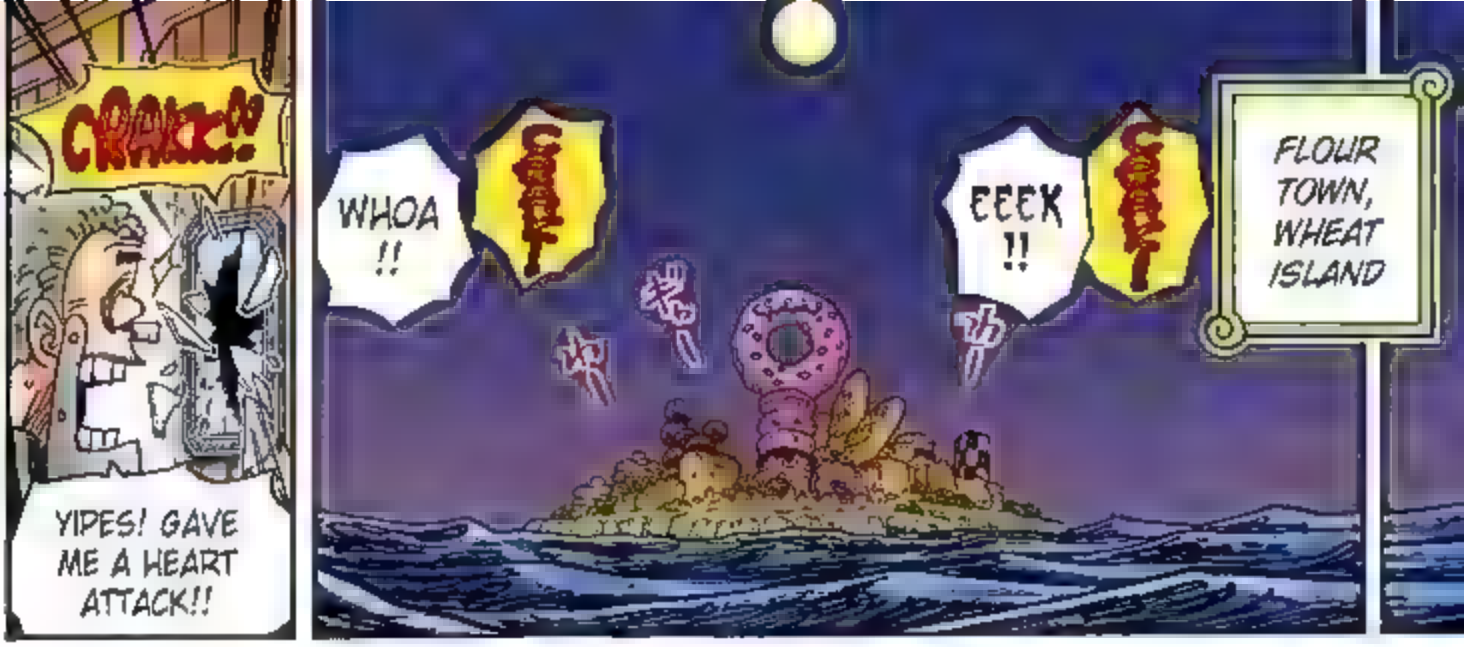
--Tattsu

A: Keeping his back from touching the ground is a sign of his strength, but the wall is totally fine, actually. So he'll sleep leaning against the wall, or sometimes he won't lean on anything. He'll fall asleep standing upright, or sitting.

Chapter 891:
THEY BELIEVE IN ME



THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET,
VOL. 23, LEO: "ASSIST DA TOWN IN WECONSTWUCTION!!"

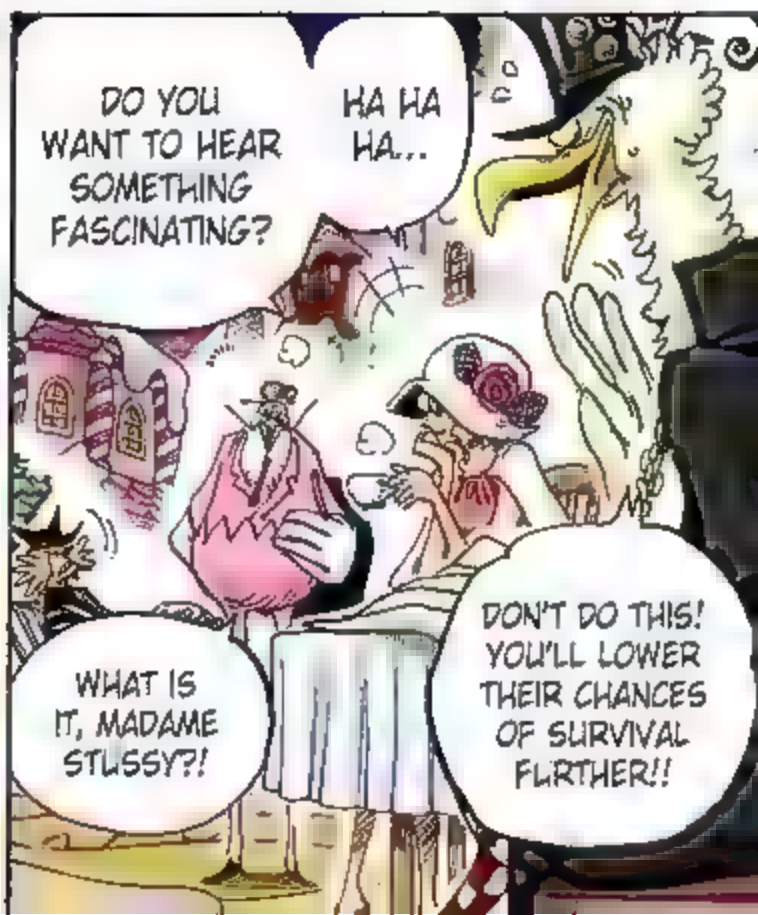

CRAKK!!
YIPES! GAVE ME A HEART ATTACK!!
WHOA !!
EEEK !!
FLOUR TOWN, WHEAT ISLAND

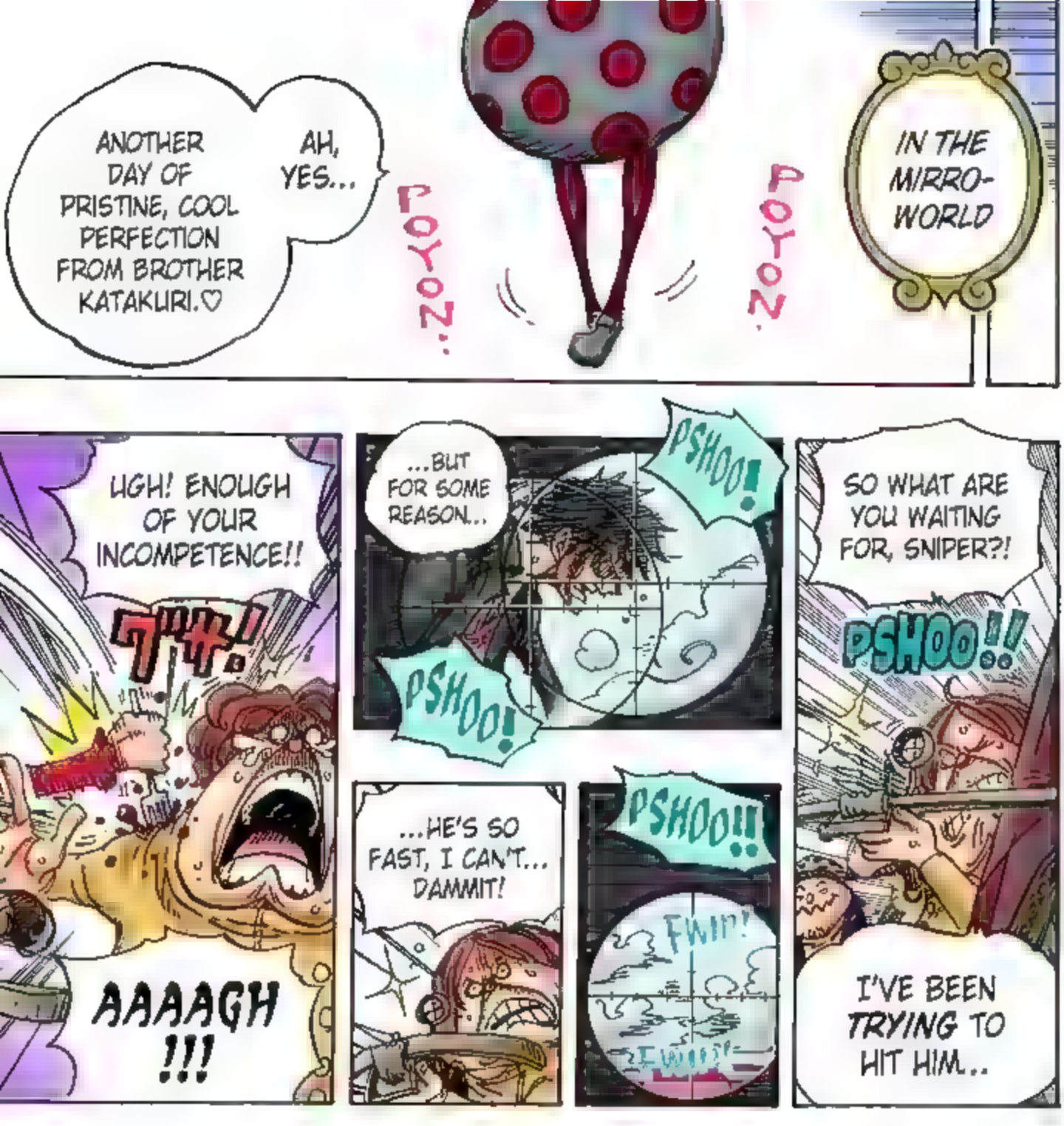
WE'RE STILL GETTING ISLAND REPORTS OF BROKEN MIRRORS!!
HOW COULD THIS LAST FOR SO LONG?!

WHOLE CAKE ISLAND
LE HALF PAST NINE O'CLOCK.

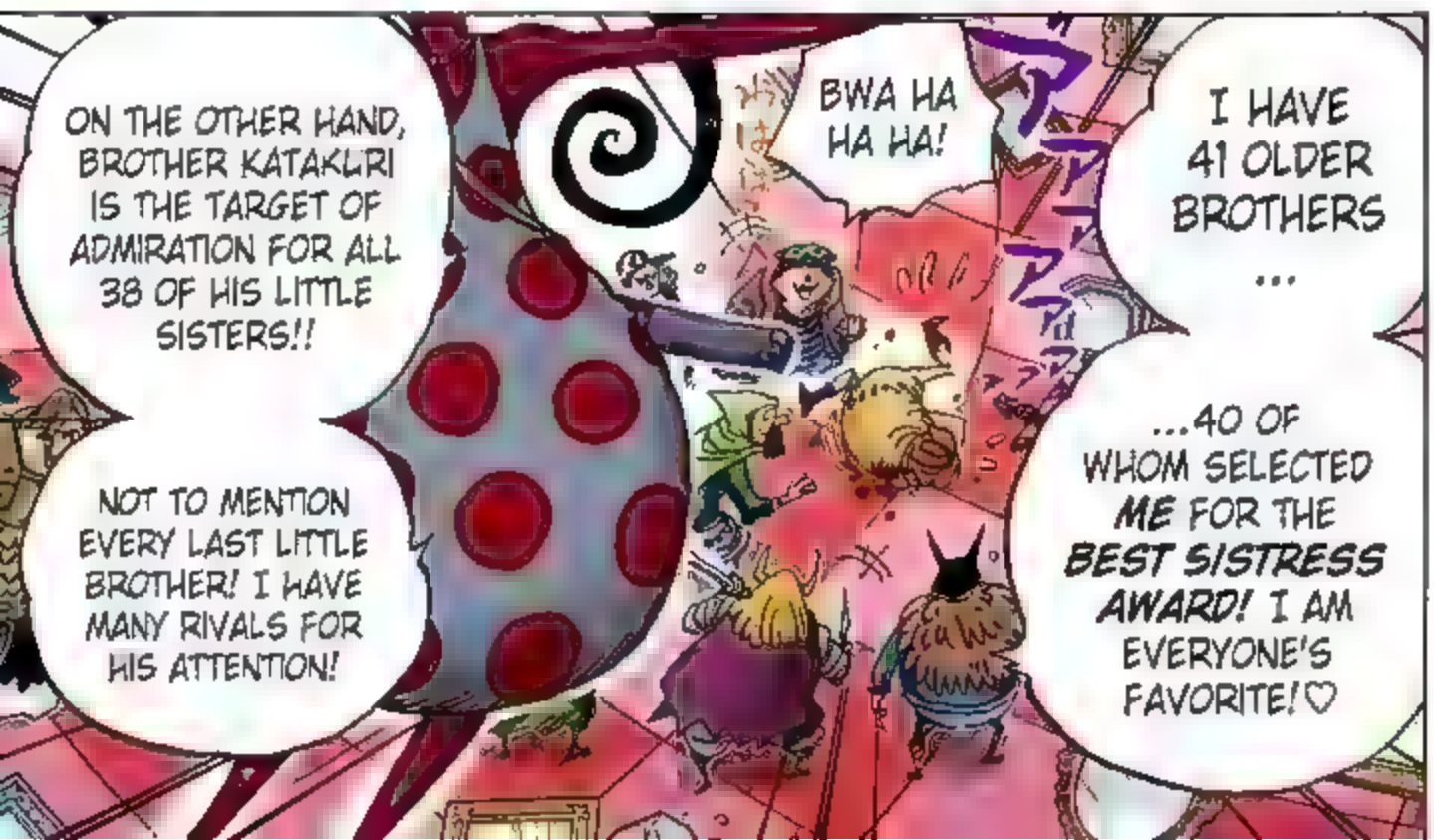
HE MUST BE, IF HIS MIRRO-WORLD FIGHT AGAINST MASTER KATAKURI'S TAKING SO LONG!!
IS THIS STRAW HAT LUFFY GUY REALLY THAT TOUGH?!

DID YOU REALIZE THAT WAS THE CAUSE OF THE BLAST?
I HEAR THAT TAMATE BOX WAS A GIFT FROM STRAW HAT LUFFY, YES?
WHAT ?!!

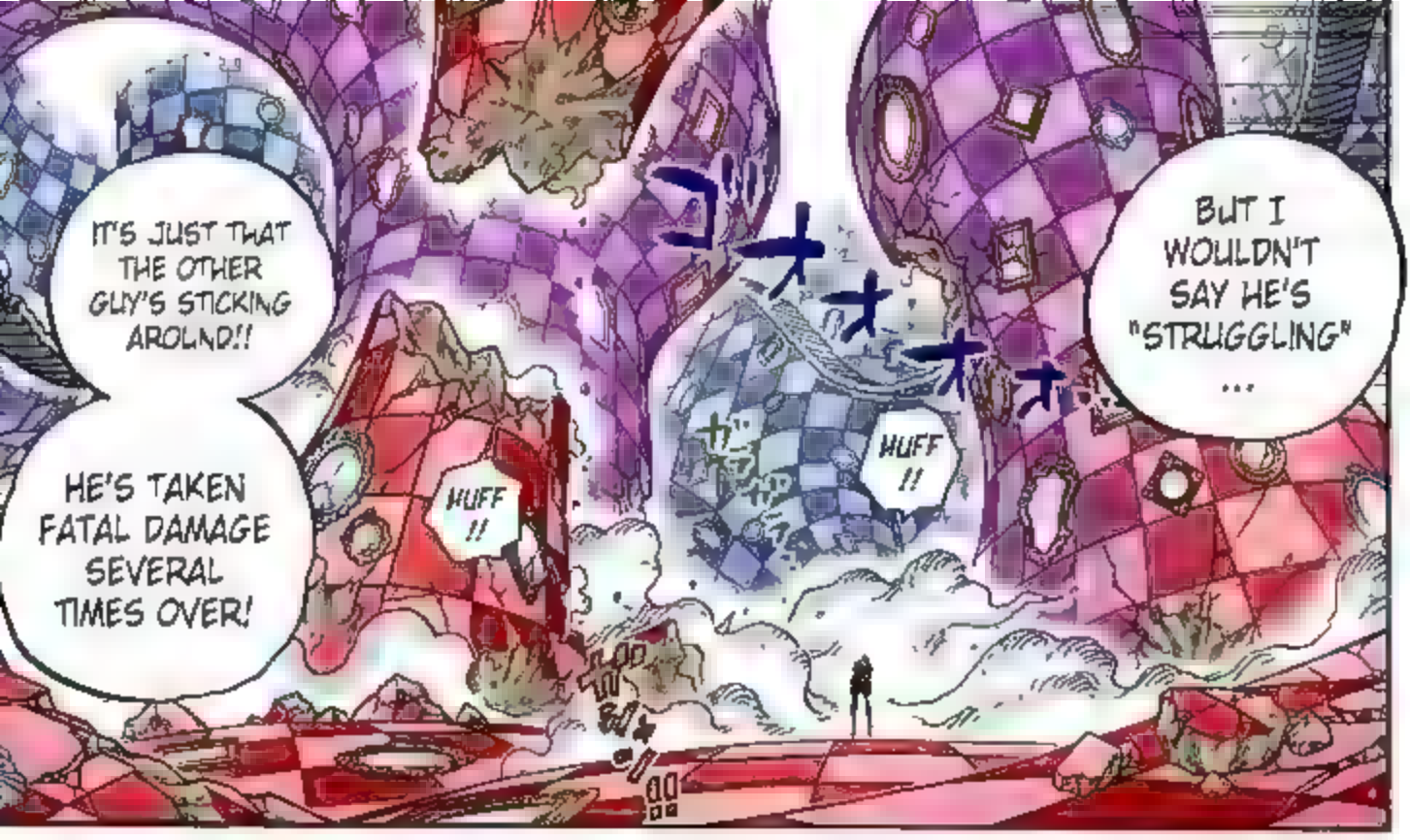

DO YOU WANT TO HEAR SOMETHING FASCINATING?
HA HA HA...
WHAT IS IT, MADAME STUSSY?!
DON'T DO THIS! YOU'LL LOWER THEIR CHANCES OF SURVIVAL FURTHER!!


ANOTHER DAY OF PRISTINE, COOL PERFECTION FROM BROTHER KATAKURI.♡
AH, YES...
POYON..
POYON.
IN THE MIRRO-WORLD

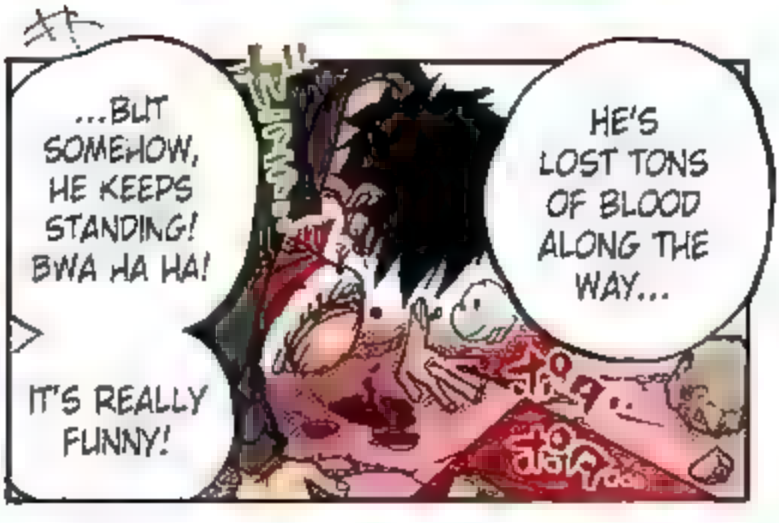
UGH! ENOUGH OF YOUR INCOMPETENCE!!
AAAAGH !!!
...BUT FOR SOME REASON..
PSHOO!
PSHOO!
...HE'S SO FAST, I CAN'T... DAMMIT!
PSHOO!!
FWIP!
SO WHAT ARE YOU WAITING FOR, SNIPER?!
PSHOO!!
I'VE BEEN TRYING TO HIT HIM..


ON THE OTHER HAND, BROTHER KATAKURI IS THE TARGET OF ADMIRATION FOR ALL 38 OF HIS LITTLE SISTERS!!
NOT TO MENTION EVERY LAST LITTLE BROTHER! I HAVE MANY RIVALS FOR HIS ATTENTION!
BWA HA HA HA!
I HAVE 41 OLDER BROTHERS ...
...40 OF WHOM SELECTED ME FOR THE BEST SISTRESS AWARD! I AM EVERYONE'S FAVORITE!♡

EVERYBODY WANTS TO BE BROTHER KATAKURI'S FAVORITE!!
BUT I...
CHCK CHCK
...AM THE TRULY FAVORED SISTER!! THE WOMAN WHO WILL BE KING OF THE LITTLE SISTERS!!
DFFD—♥
IF I CAN HELP HIM HERE, I'LL SCORE MAJOR POINTS!♡
WE UNDER-STAND, LADY FLAMPE! ♡
WE WANT KATAKURI TO LIKE US TOO!!
NOBODY CARES ABOUT YOU!!
36TH DAUGHTER OF CHARLOTTE (AGE 15)
CHARLOTTE FLAMPE
(PRESIDENT OF THE KATAKURI FAN CLUB AND KAMIKAZE CAPTAIN)
ぽよん!
BUT MORE TO THE POINT...
...I DON'T LIKE SEEING HIM STRUGGLE THIS MUCH!!
HE MUST BE PERFECT AT ALL TIMES!
OR I'LL BE VERY DISAP-POINTED!
GYA HA HA! VERY TRUE!!


IT'S JUST THAT THE OTHER GUY'S STICKING AROUND!!
HE'S TAKEN FATAL DAMAGE SEVERAL TIMES OVER!
BUT I WOULDN'T SAY HE'S "STRUGGLING" ...
ゴオオオオ
ガラガラ
HUFF !!
HUFF !!

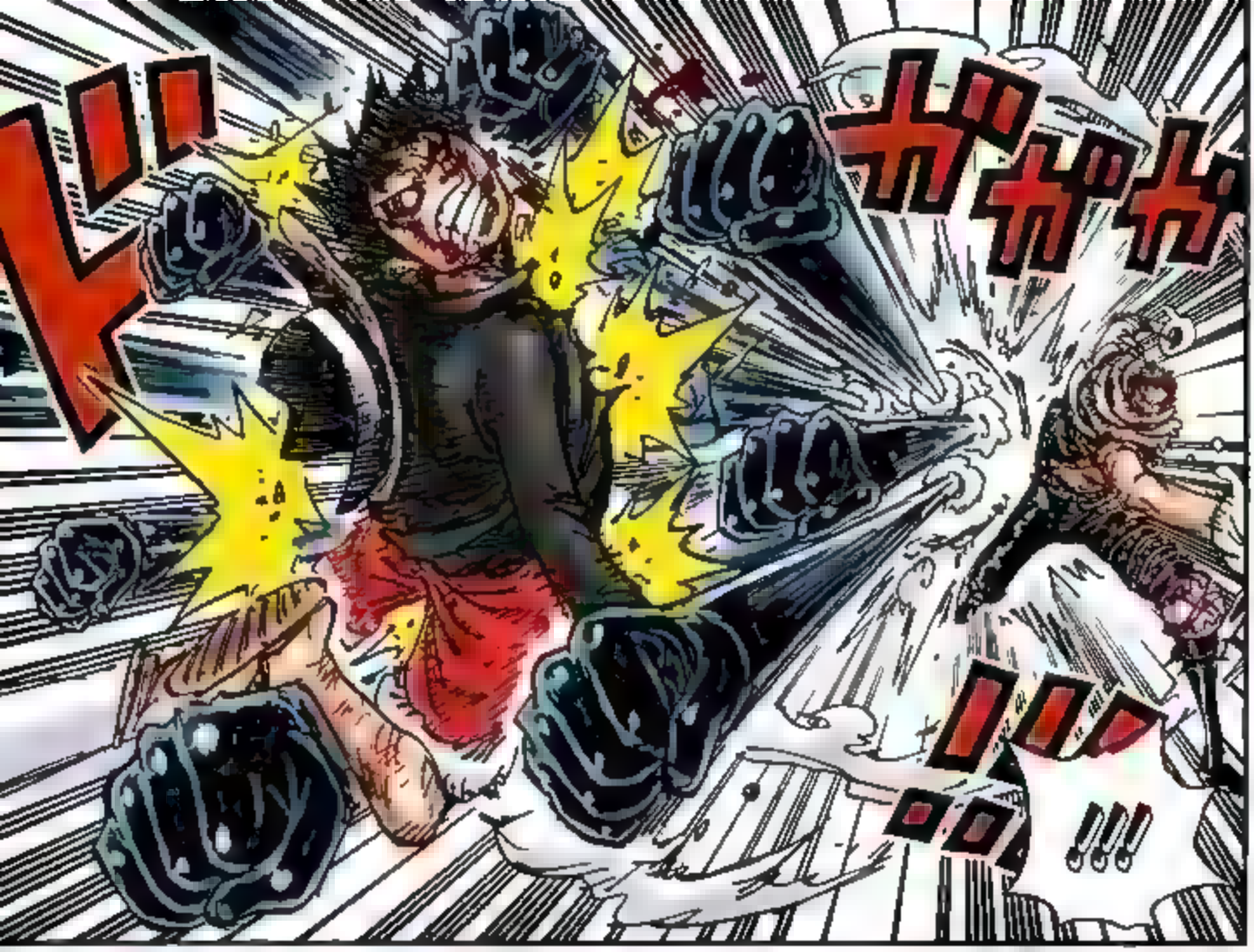
YOU'LL GET WHAT'S COMING TO YOU, YOU FILTHY, BLOODIED APE!
LAUGH-ABLE.♡

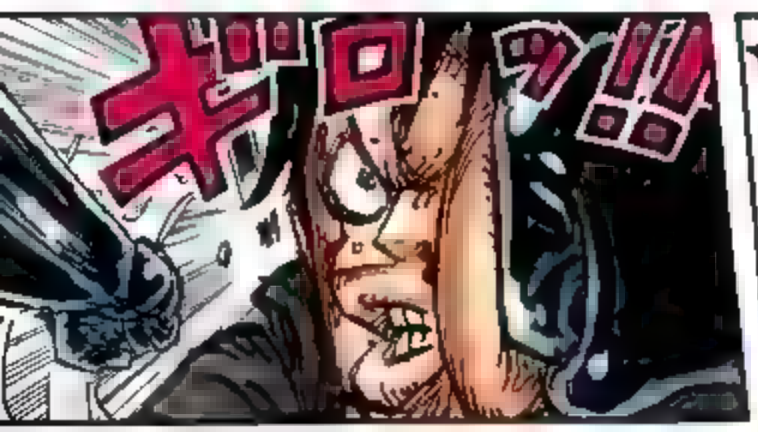

...BUT SOMEHOW, HE KEEPS STANDING! BWA HA HA!
IT'S REALLY FUNNY!
HE'S LOST TONS OF BLOOD ALONG THE WAY...

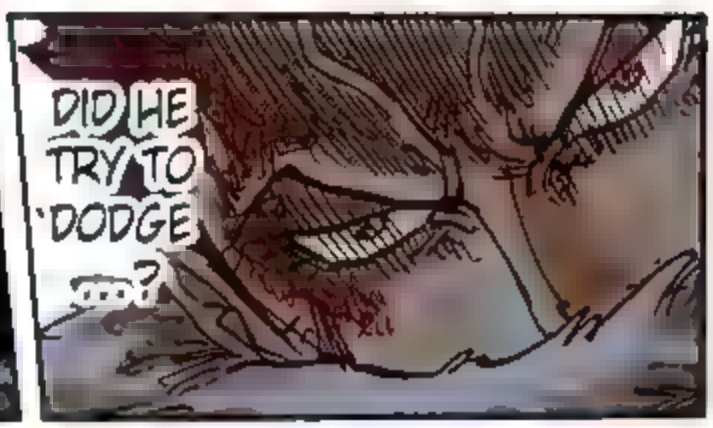
WOBL..
WEEZ !!
WEEZ !!
BOMP!
WOBL..

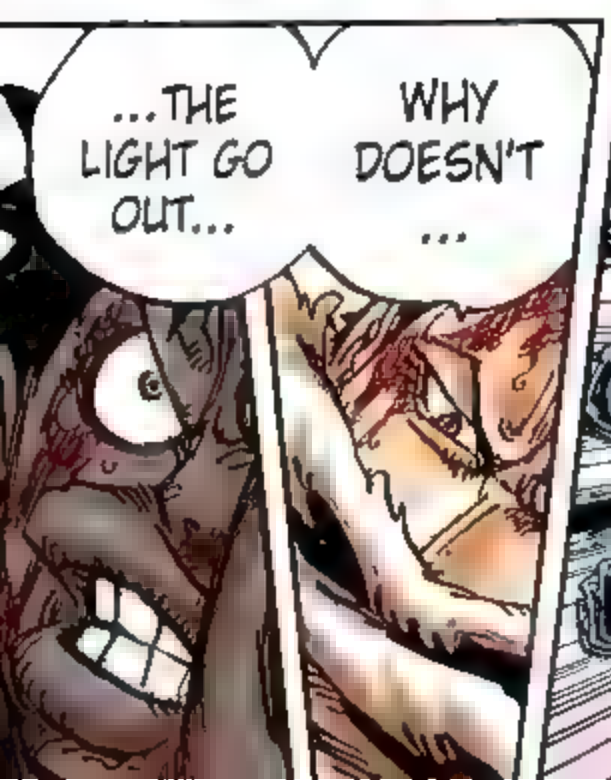
...

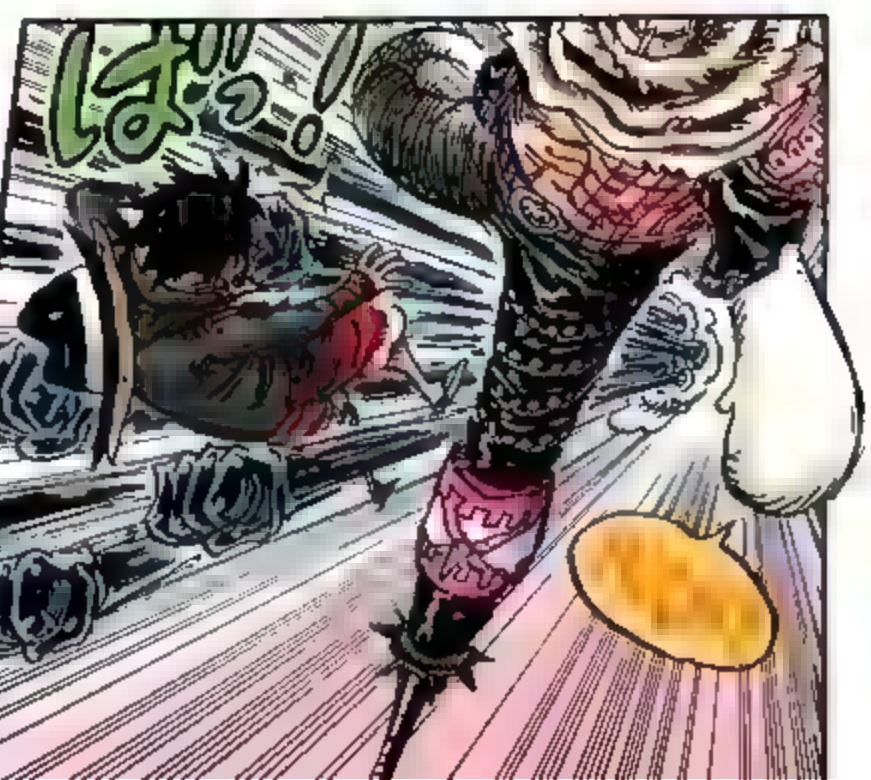
HUP!!
!!!
FWIP!!
!!
HUFF!!
HUFF!!
HAH!!


ドド
ガガガ


ギロッ!!

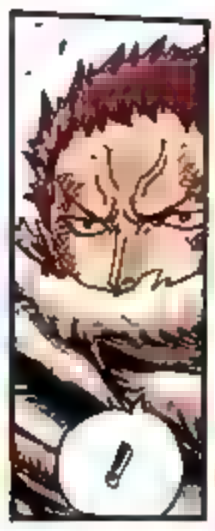

DID HE TRY TO DODGE ...?

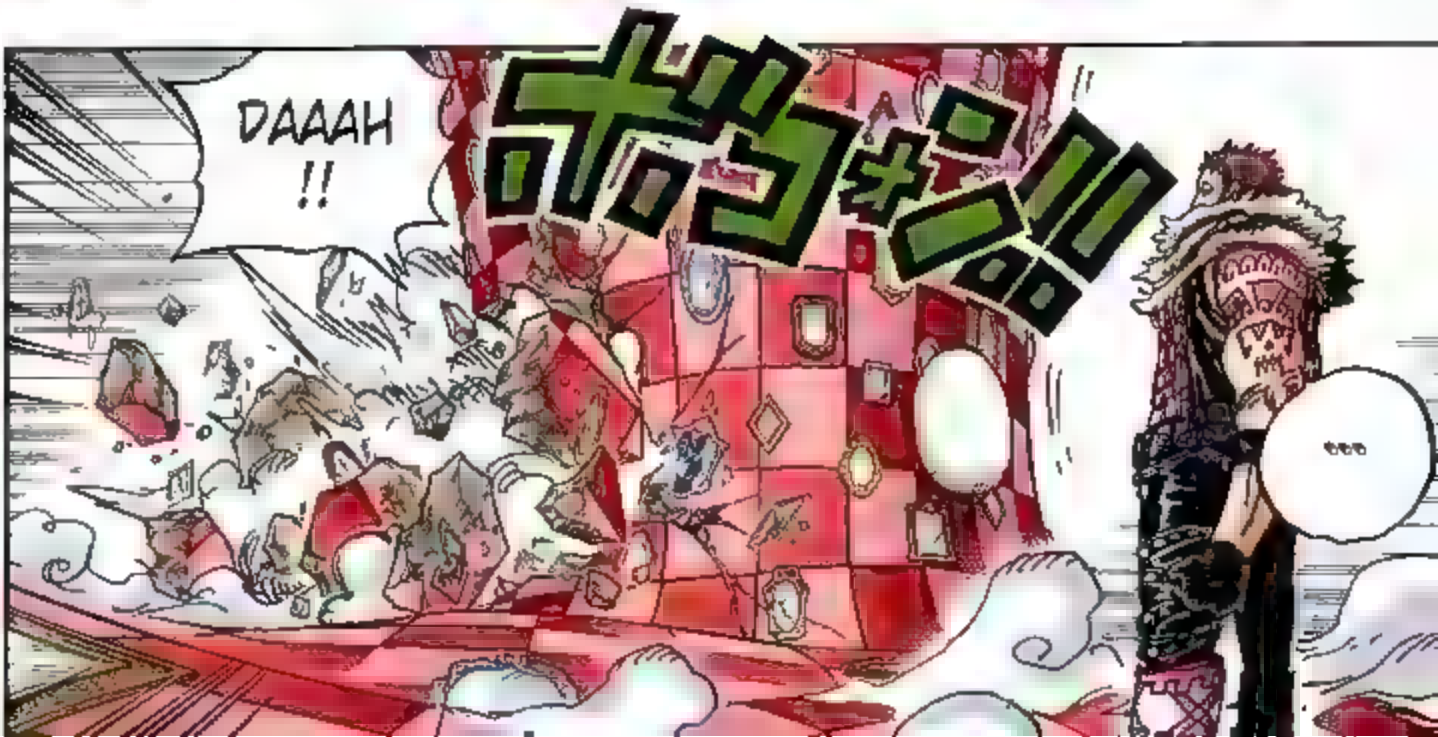

...THE LIGHT GO OUT...
WHY DOESN'T ...


ばっ!

...IN THOSE EYES ?!!

!!!





HUFF, HUFF...
BWAAA!! KOFF KOFF!
HUFF !!
I DON'T UNDER-STAND YOU...
EVEN FALLING TO THE GROUND...
HUFF !!
HUFF...
...IS A SOURCE OF SHAME.
ばっ!!
OOF !!
ザザッ!!
RNK!
GAGK !!
...!!
AAAAAAHHH !!!

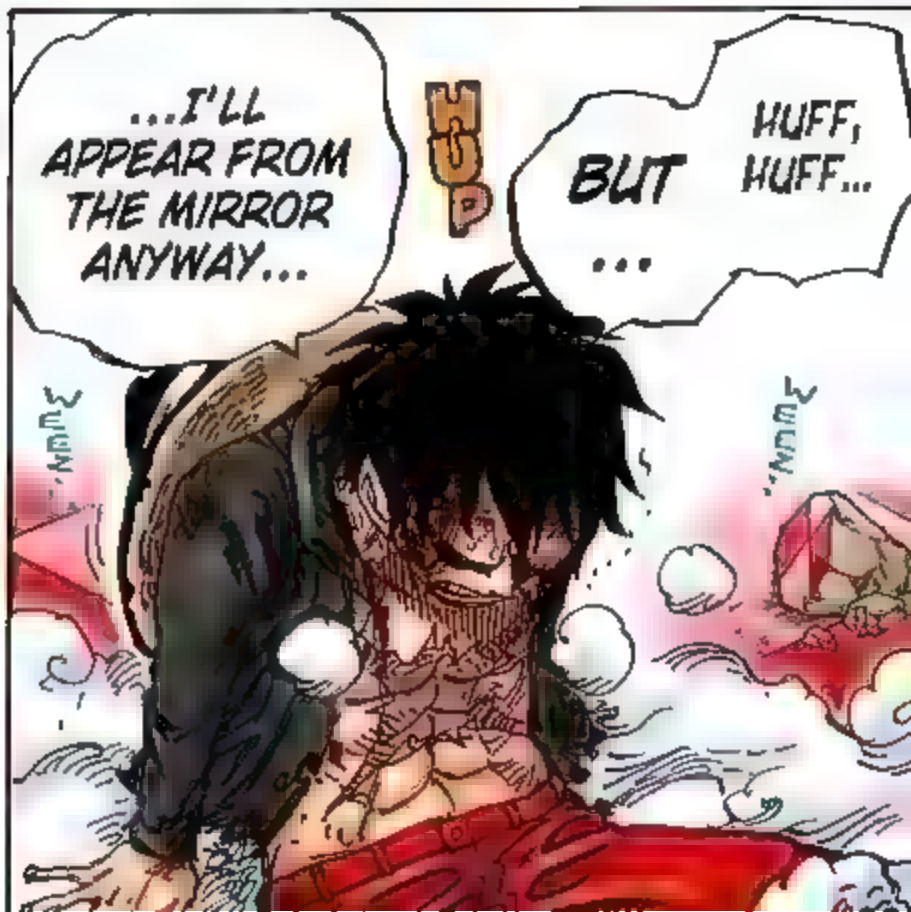
NO WONDER YOU'RE FRUSTRATED.
YOU TRIED TO STAND, AND I SWEPT YOU OFF YOUR FEET.
YOU TRIED A LEFT PUNCH, SO I HIT YOUR LEFT SHOULDER.
HFF!
YOU TRIED A RIGHT PUNCH, SO I HIT YOUR RIGHT SHOULDER.
HFF!!
THE RESULT IS THAT YOU ARE A USELESS FOOL WHO FEELS NOTHING BUT FRUSTRATION.
HUFF!!
THIS IS WHAT HAPPENS WHEN I CAN READ YOUR ACTIONS AHEAD OF TIME.
THERE IS A WILL TO EVERY ATTACK.
A PRESENCE...
HFFFF...
DON'T JUST STRIKE OUT BLINDLY, LUFFY!!
HUFF!!
HUFF!!
HUFF!!
FFH...
WHUP!!
!!!
BUHH!!
YES...IT'S TRUE. VERY INFREQUENTLY, HE SEES THE SAME FUTURE THAT I DO!!

WE KNOW ALL ABOUT YOUR PLAN.
!!
STAY DOWN.

...BY MY BROTHERS' MASSIVE FLEET.
AND THE SAME FATE AWAITS YOU IF YOU SHOULD SOMEHOW LEAVE THIS PLACE.
HUFF...
THEY WILL BE GREETED...
HUFF

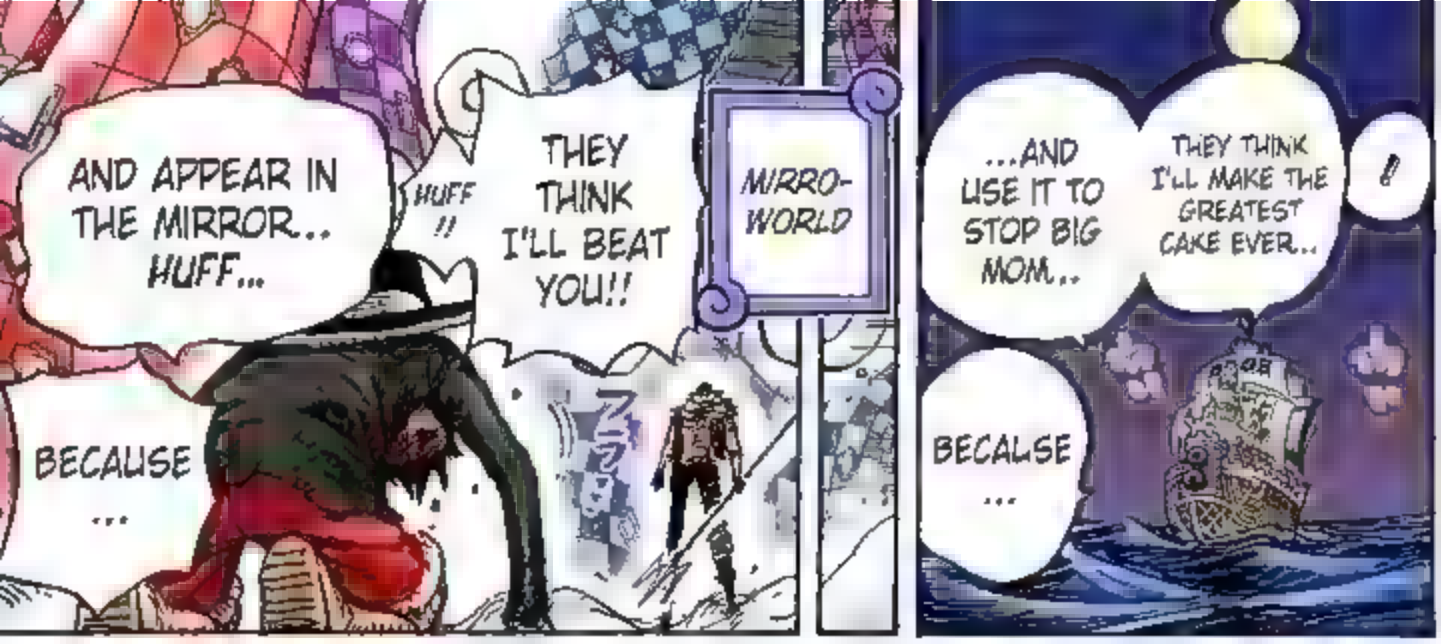
BUT YOUR FRIENDS WILL BE CRUSHED BEFORE THEY ACTUALLY REACH THE ISLAND.
.....!!
CACAO ISLAND AT ONE O'CLOCK.

?
YOU MAKE IT SOUND LIKE THIS IS BOUND TO HAPPEN...


...I'LL APPEAR FROM THE MIRROR ANYWAY...
HUP
BUT ...
HUFF, HUFF...
WEUN.
WEUN.

WE DID IT...
ON BEGE'S SHIP, AT SEA
THE ULTIMATE WEDDING CAKE TO STOP BIG MOM!!!
IT'S FIN-ISHED !!!
THIS TASTE IS GONNA SEND YA TO HEAVEN...
...BIG MOM!!
AND WE DIDN'T NEED TO PUT IN ANY POISON!!
WHAT A DE-LO-LIGHTFUL SMELL! I'M GETTIN' FAINT!♡
I DON'T KNOW WHAT ELSE TO SAY!!

WHAT A HARROWING COOKING PROCESS!!
ALL THE COOKS ARE COLLAPSING !!
HEY! YOU GUYS OKAY?!
どさっ
ばたっ
LADY PUDDING !!
PHEW ...
I'M SO GLAD...WE FINISHED IN TIME...
...THAT WE CAN SAVE OUR CREW!!
WITH THIS CAKE, IT'S A GUARANTEE ...
BOOF
IT COULDN'T HAVE HAPPENED WITHOUT YOUR HELP! THANK YOU!!
PUDDING! CHIFFON!
!!
WRONG, PUDDING!!
...
EEEK
WHATEVER THE CASE MAY BE, I STILL HAVE TO GO.
WRONG, WRONG! OH GOSH, WHAT AM I SAYING?!
AND IF NOT, THERE'S STILL NO GUARANTEE MAMA WILL LOVE THE CAKE!!
YEAH, WE MADE THE CAKE! BUT WHAT IF YOUR FRIENDS ARE ALREADY DEAD?!
AH! AHA HA HA HA HA! ARE YOU SURE ABOUT THAT?!
IT'S A WASTE OF TIME EVEN TAKING THIS CAKE TO HER, SANJ!!
...DEAR. ♡


AND APPEAR IN THE MIRROR.. HUFF...
HUFF !!
THEY THINK I'LL BEAT YOU!!
MIRRO-WORLD
BECAUSE ...
...AND USE IT TO STOP BIG MOM..
THEY THINK I'LL MAKE THE GREATEST CAKE EVER..
!
BECAUSE ...

...THEY BELIEVE IN ME!!

...NO OCEAN SPRAY WILL HELP!!

AT THAT SIZE...

...OF AN EMPEROR'S SOUL!!!

WITNESS THE TREMENDOUS VOLUME...

?

HUH ...?

HMMM? WHAT'S THAT...

...TASTY SMELL? ♡

HEH HEH HEH! LET'S SEE HOW FAR YOU CAN RUN NOW!!

HAAAA HA HAHA... MA MAMAMA! ♪

SANJI SHOULD BE COMING ANY MOMENT NOW!!

BUT WE MANAGED TO MAKE IT THIS FAR!!

BUT NOW I WANT MY CAKE!!

YOU'VE BEEN A FUN TIME...

BWOHH!!!

ON THE SUNNY

ARE THEY ALL MONSTERS OVER THERE?!

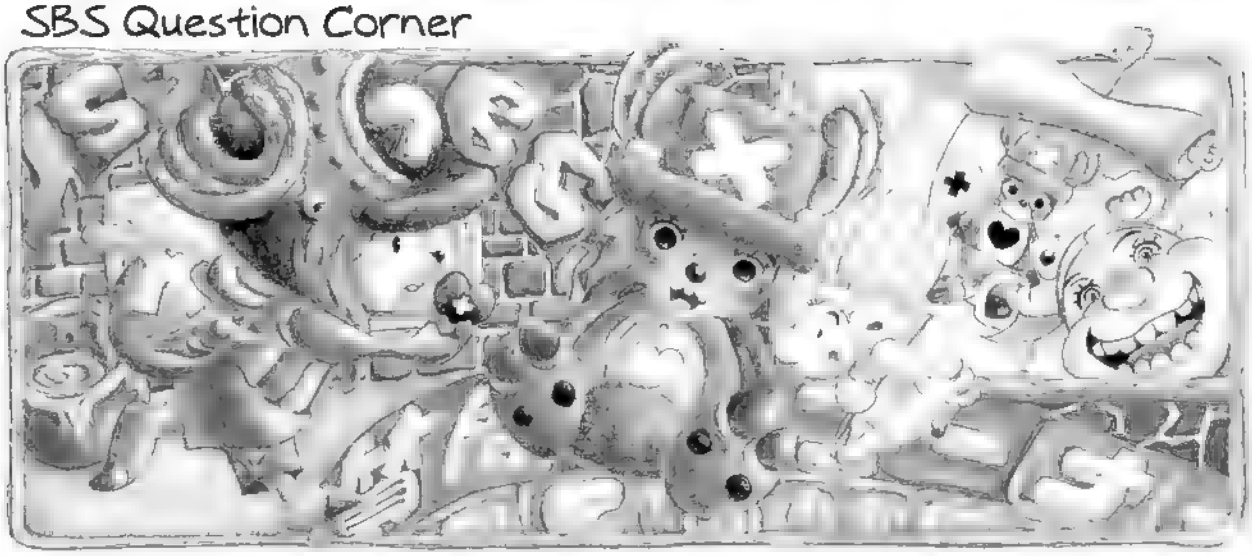
WHAT IN THE WORLD IS THAT?!

DO YOUR WORST, BIG MOM!! I CAN AT LEAST DRAG YOU DOWN INTO THE SEA WITH ME!!!

BUT I'VE GOT TO DO IT ANYWAY !!

CHOPPER, IT'S NO USE!!!

SBS Question Corner



(Takahisa Fujimoto, Nara)

Q: Oda Sensei, can my son (age 3) marry one of Big Mom's daughters? I could really use a great military force at my command, and Big Mom would also get my comprehensive chore work, plus my super-tough-as-nails wife! Kinda seems like a win-win, don't you think?

--Political Marriage Between Sanada and Charlotte

A: Um, don't ask me, go ask Big Mom! Next question!

Q: What are the favorite and least favorite foods of Crocodile and Daz? I'm thinking that since the president loves his bananagators, he won't eat bananas and gators, but my sister thinks he doesn't like oranges. She said it would be hard to peel them with his hook and all. Now we're fighting.

--Banana Me and Orange Sister

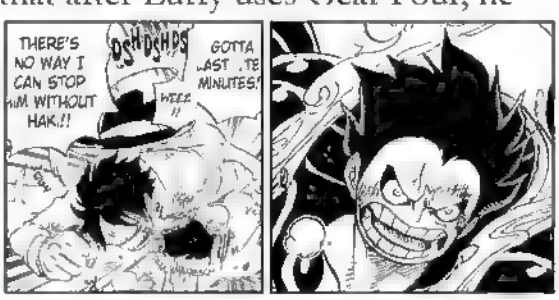
Crocodile
Likes: Gator meat, tomatoes
Hates: Ketchup

Daz Bonez
Likes: Raw ham
Hates: Cooked pork

A: There. Your answers!! Doesn't seem like the difficulty of eating or the gator pet situation factors into it. In fact, based on these answers, these two guys are some annoyingly picky eaters

Q: In the comic and anime, it's made pretty clear that after Luffy uses Gear Four, he can't use Haki for another ten minutes, and he's at risk of being immobilized with fatigue. But in chapter 885, he seems to be moving around just fine! How did he nullify the risk of immobility?

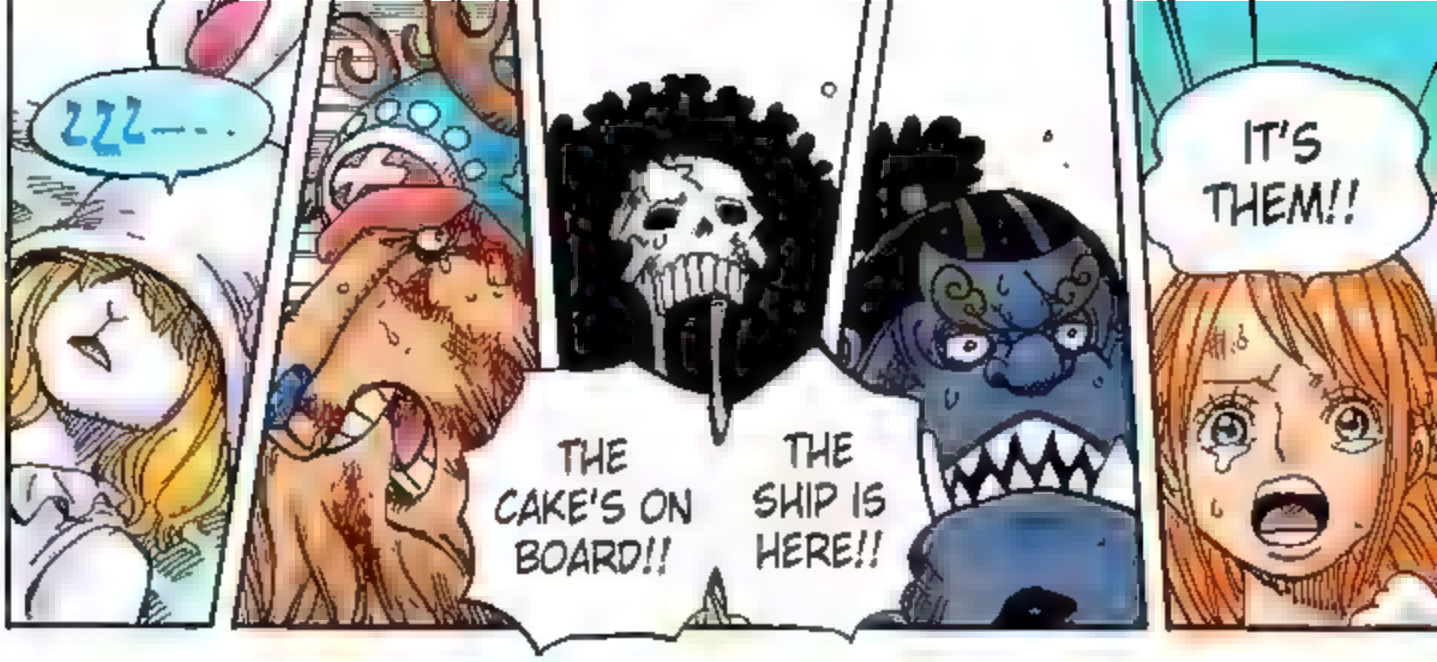
--Bushi

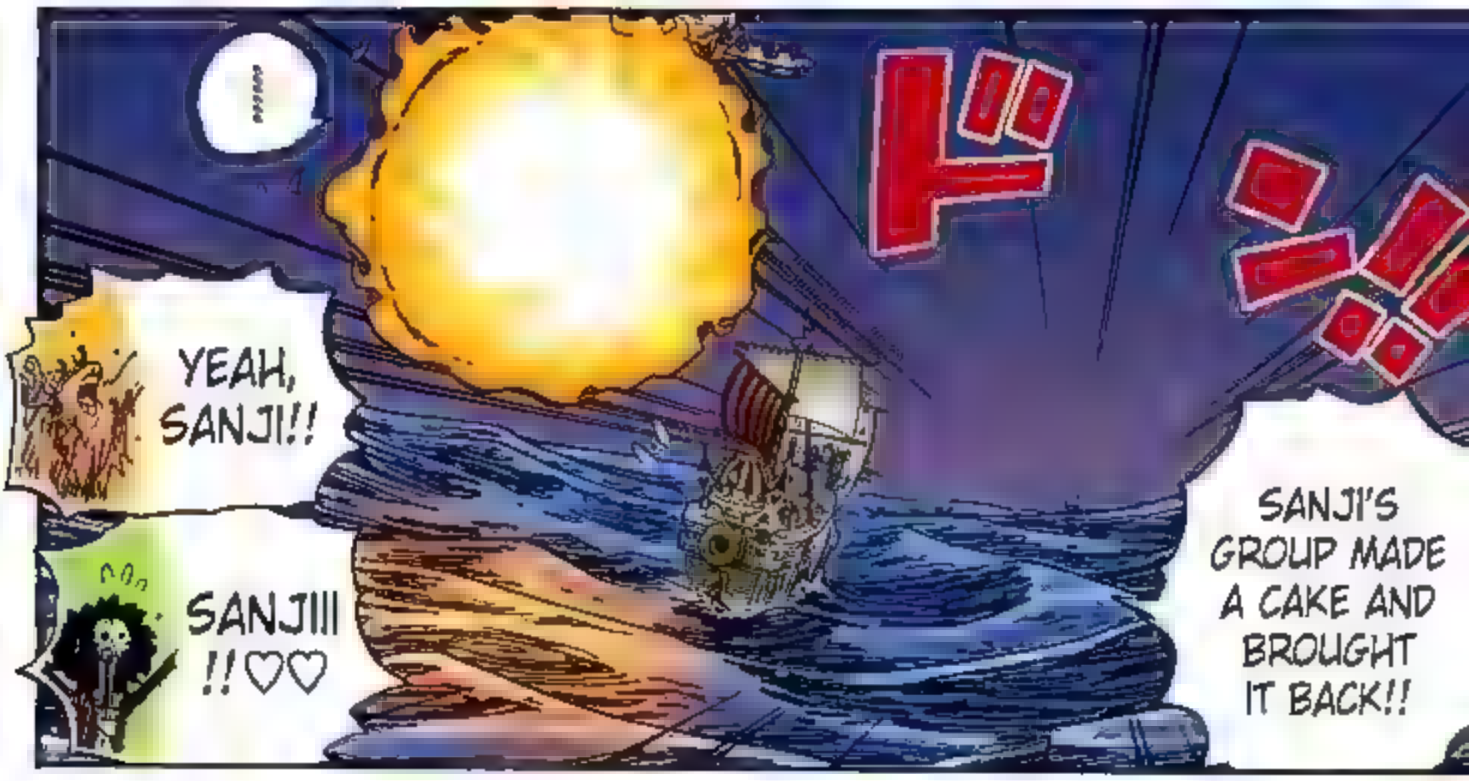


A: There's no risk of him not being able to just get up and move around. He can't use Haki, but he can run around if he wants to. In Dressrosa, for example, he had people to help him after Gear Four, and was able to preserve his strength for the next attack. If he can't rely on someone else for help, he's just gotta tough it out!

Chapter 892: THREAT CONFIRMED

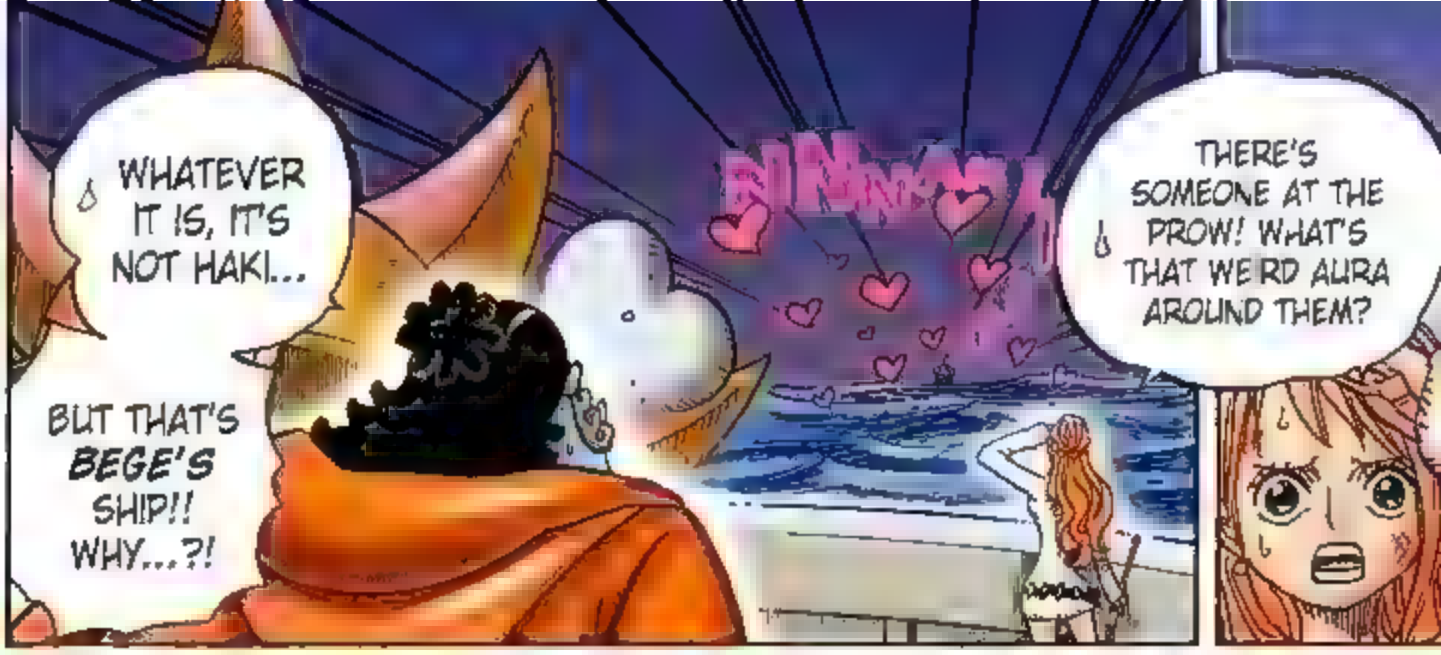
THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET,
VOL. 24, LEO: "A PRESENT FROM DRESSROSA"

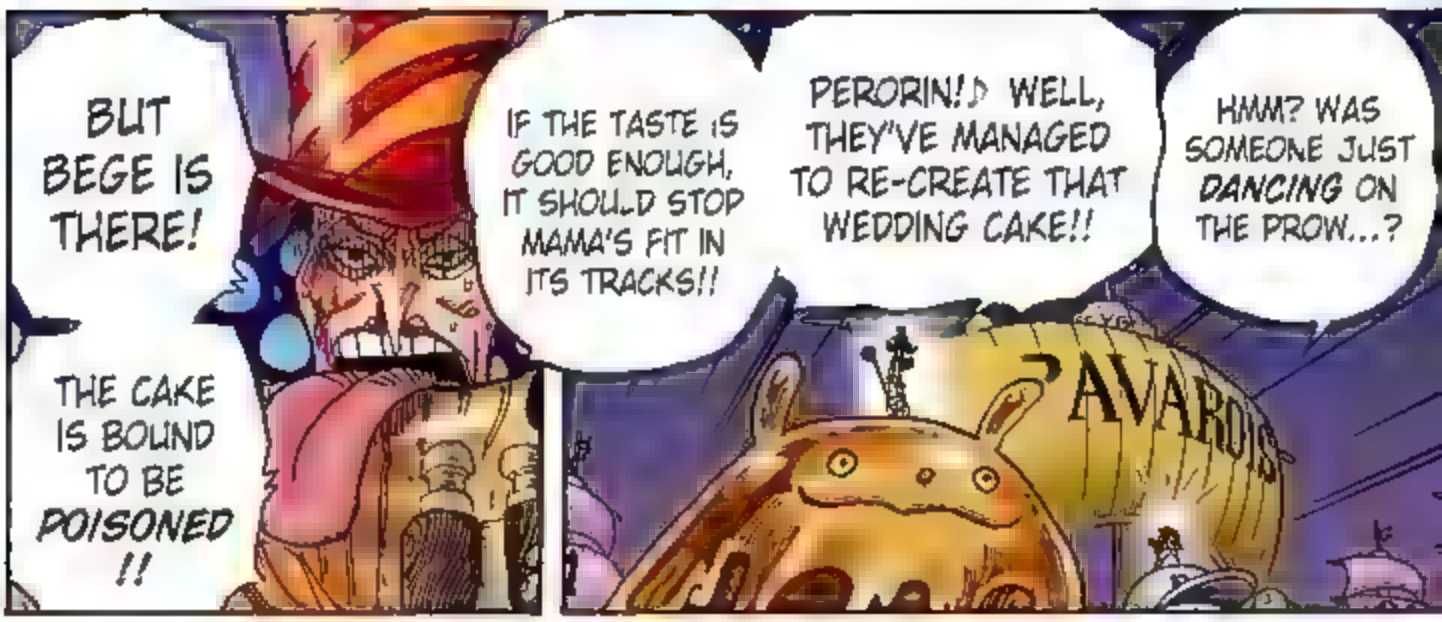

ZZZ---.
THE CAKE'S ON BOARD!!
THE SHIP IS HERE!!
IT'S THEM!!


YEAH, SANJI!!
SANJIII !!♡♡
SANJI'S GROUP MADE A CAKE AND BROUGHT IT BACK!!

THERE'S A PRETTY BIG FLEET BEHIND 'EM!!
HEY, THERE'S YOUR GUYS'S SHIP! AND BIG MOM TOO!
THE SHIP'S IN BAD SHAPE, IT LOOKS LIKE!!
SNIFF SNIFF♥
MMMM! WHAT A DELIGHTFULLY SWEET SCENT!♡
MAMA ...?

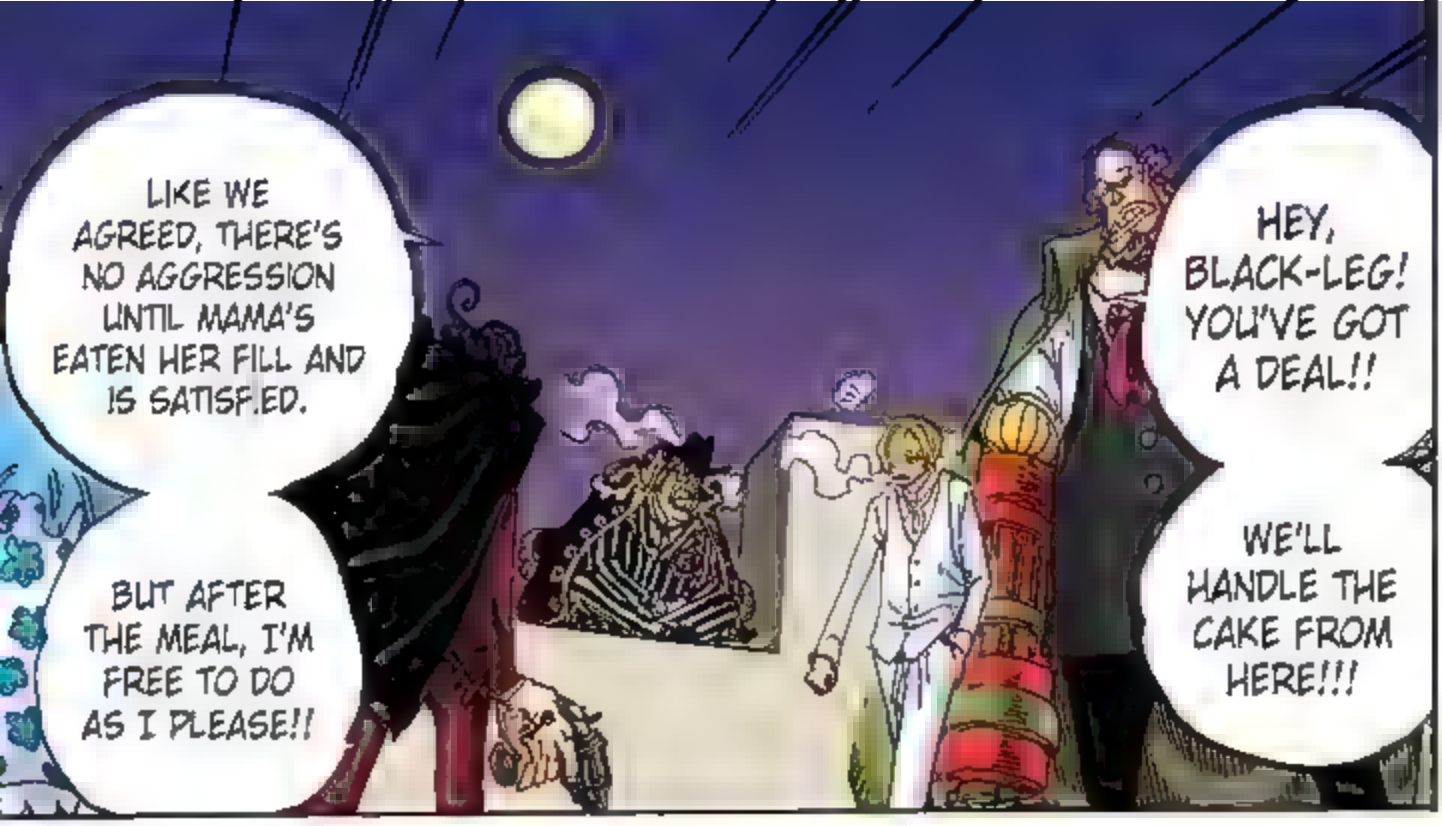
PREPARE FOR BATTLE, BOYS!!
YESSIR !!
NNNN ...
NAMIIIIII !!♡♡
I'VE COME TO RESCUE YOU!!♡♡
!!
THEY'VE BEEN ON THE RUN...
...FROM BIG MOM AND PEROSPERO FOR HOURS...
IT'S A CREDIT TO THEM THAT THEY SURVIVED ...
...AND WITHOUT THEIR CAPTAIN, TO BOOT!!

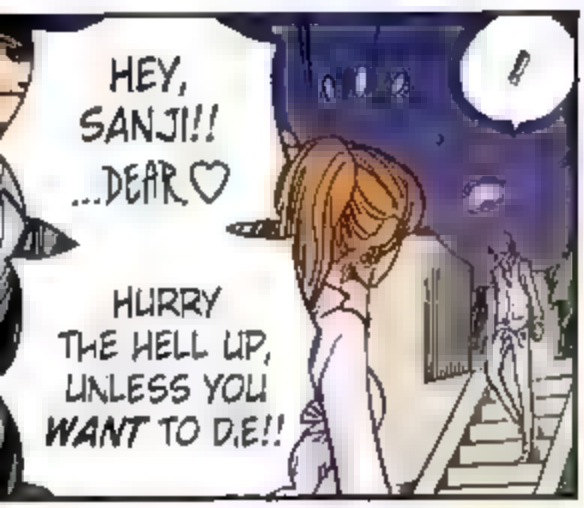

WHATEVER IT IS, IT'S NOT HAKI...
BUT THAT'S BEGE'S SHIP!! WHY...?!
THERE'S SOMEONE AT THE PROW! WHAT'S THAT WEIRD AURA AROUND THEM?


BUT BEGE IS THERE!
THE CAKE IS BOUND TO BE POISONED !!
IF THE TASTE IS GOOD ENOUGH, IT SHOULD STOP MAMA'S FIT IN ITS TRACKS!!
PERORIN!♪ WELL, THEY'VE MANAGED TO RE-CREATE THAT WEDDING CAKE!!
HMM? WAS SOMEONE JUST DANCING ON THE PROW...?
AVAROIS

NO--THEN WE'LL HAVE NOTHING LEFT TO STOP MAMA'S HUNGER PANGS! THE NATION WILL BE DESTROYED!!
SHOULD WE DESTROY THE CAKE?!
BUT IF THE CAKE IS POISONED AND MAMA DIES, SO DOES THE COUNTRY AND OUR PIRATE OPERATION!!

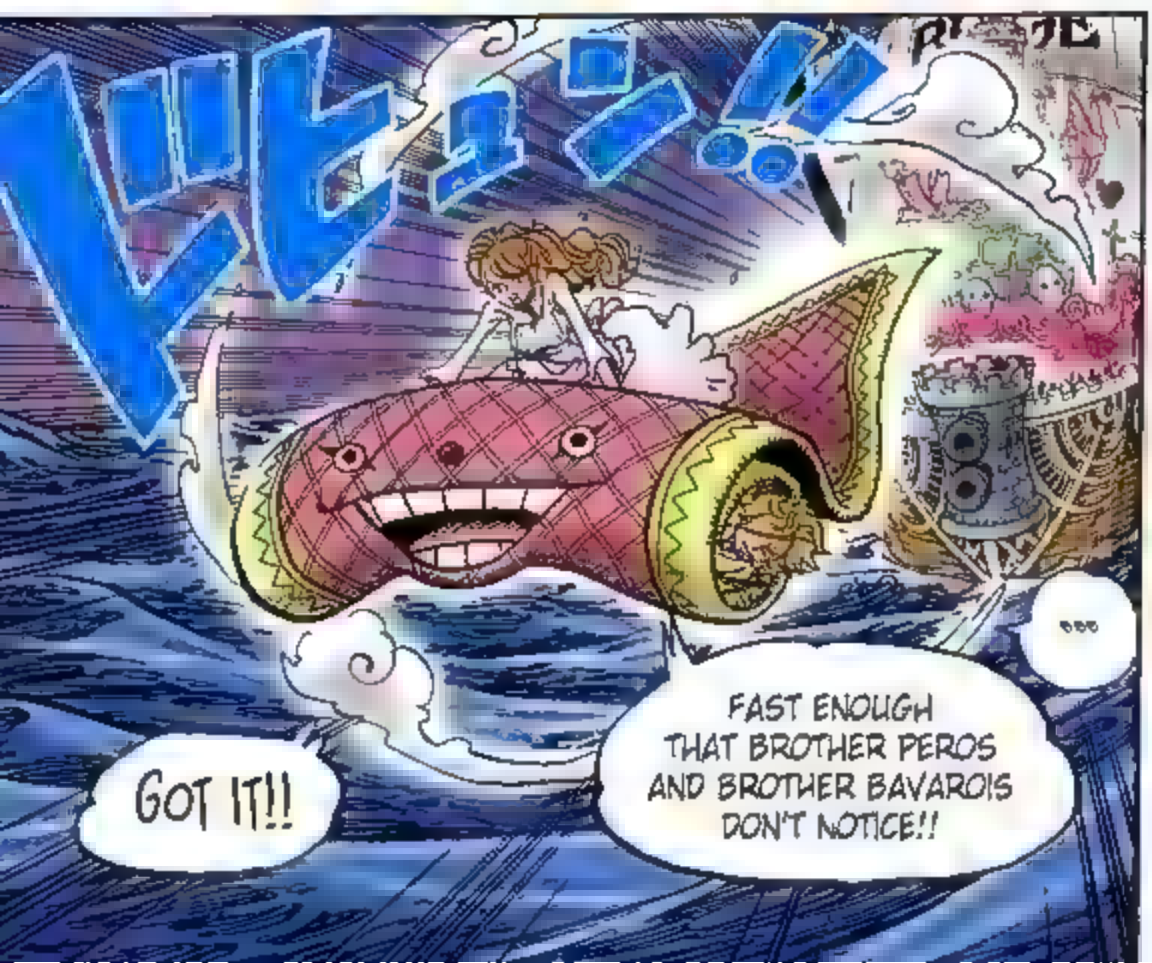
THE ATTACKS HAVE STOPPED... HUFF...
HUFF !!
HUFF, HUFF... I THOUGHT WE WERE DONE FOR..


LIKE WE AGREED, THERE'S NO AGGRESSION UNTIL MAMA'S EATEN HER FILL AND IS SATISFIED.
BUT AFTER THE MEAL, I'M FREE TO DO AS I PLEASE!!
HEY, BLACK-LEG! YOU'VE GOT A DEAL!!
WE'LL HANDLE THE CAKE FROM HERE!!!


HEY, SANJI!! ...DEAR♡
!
HURRY THE HELL UP, UNLESS YOU WANT TO DIE!!

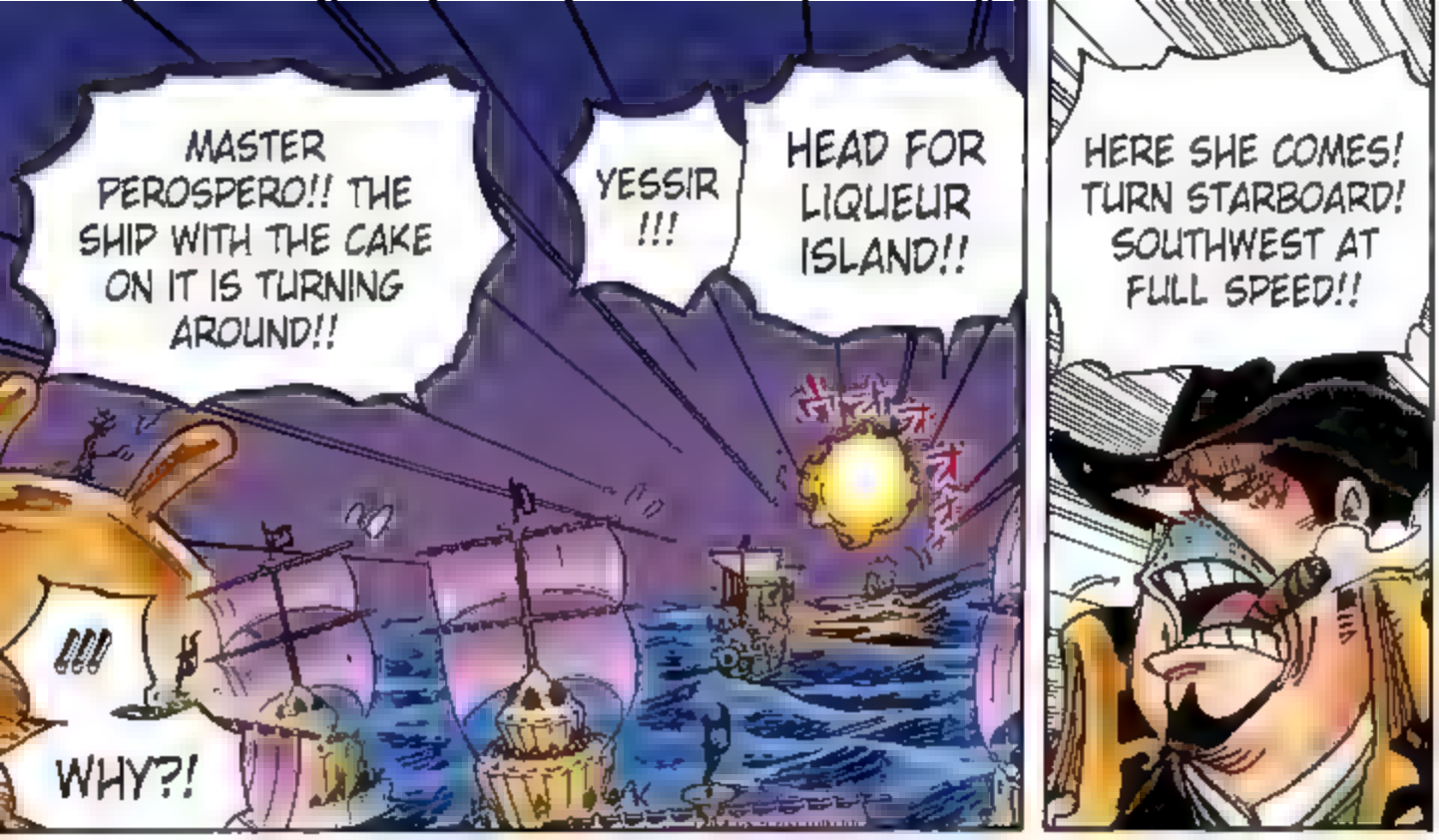
AND I'M SURE IT'LL WORK!!

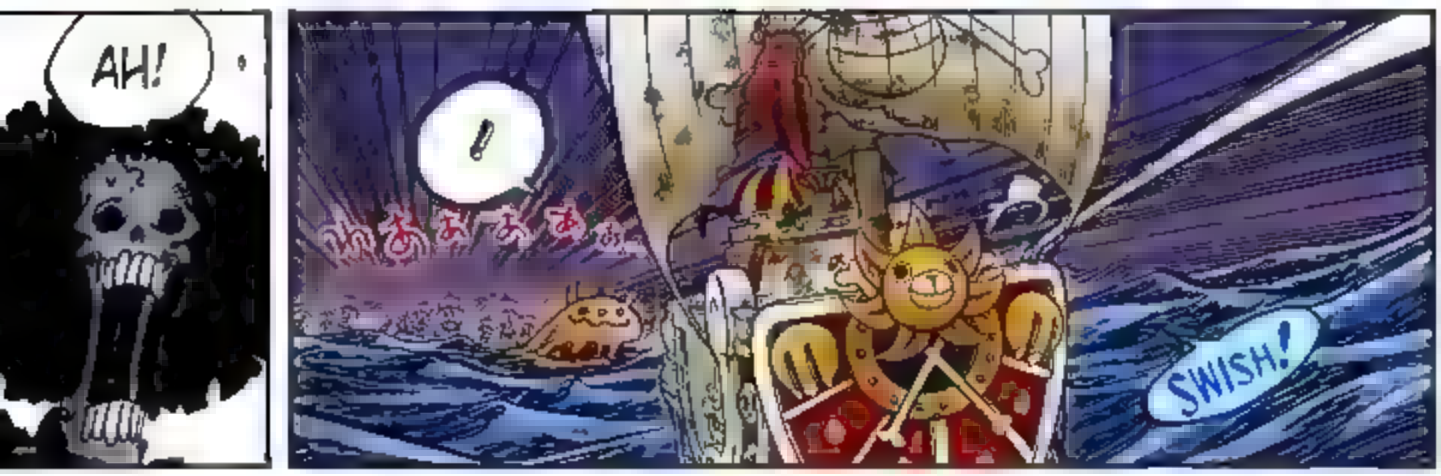
WHATEVER YOU WANT. OUR MISSION IS SIMPLE...
TO CALM BIG MOM DOWN WITH CAKE! THAT'S ALL!

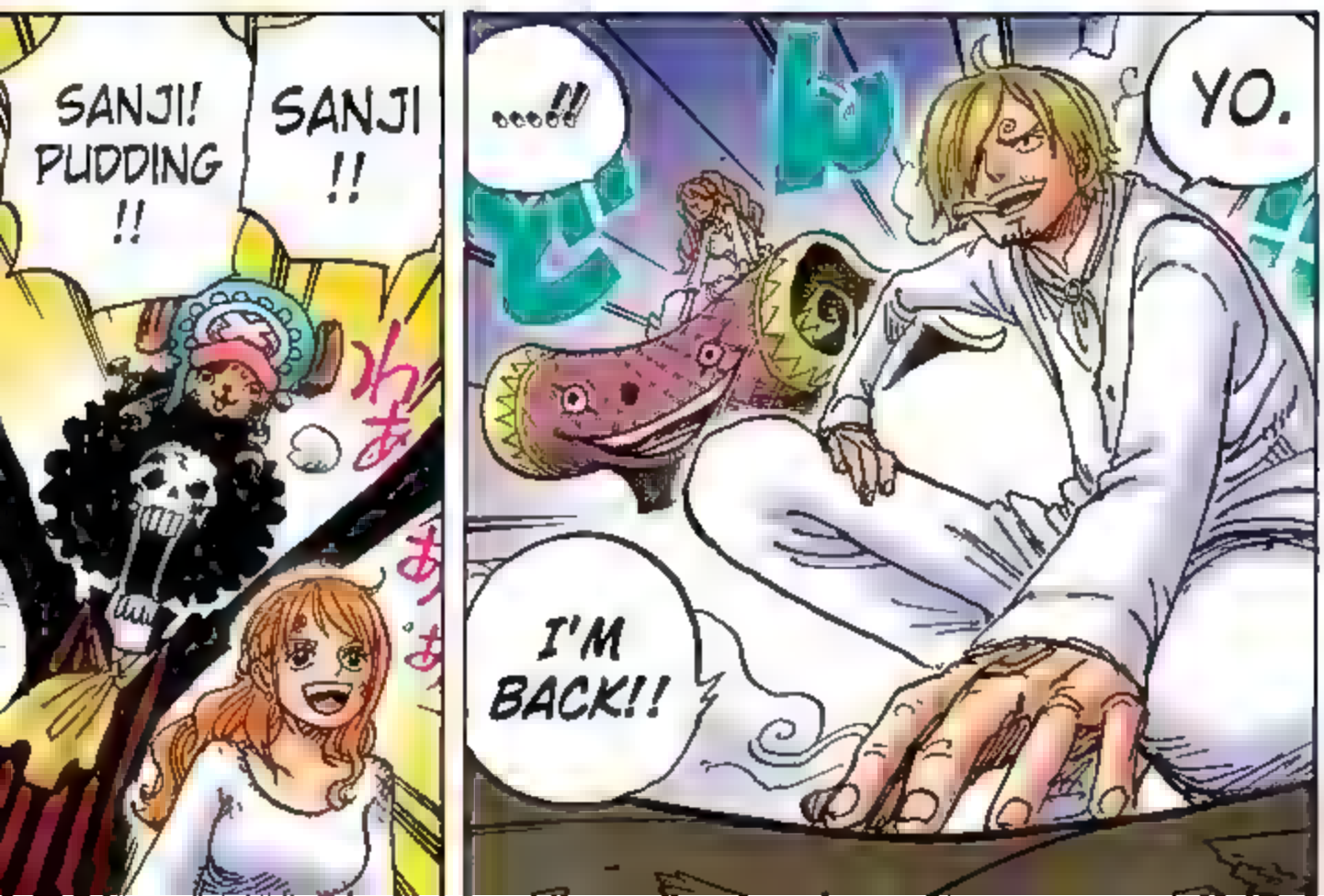

ヒューン!!
GOT IT!!
FAST ENOUGH THAT BROTHER PEROS AND BROTHER BAVAROIS DON'T NOTICE!!

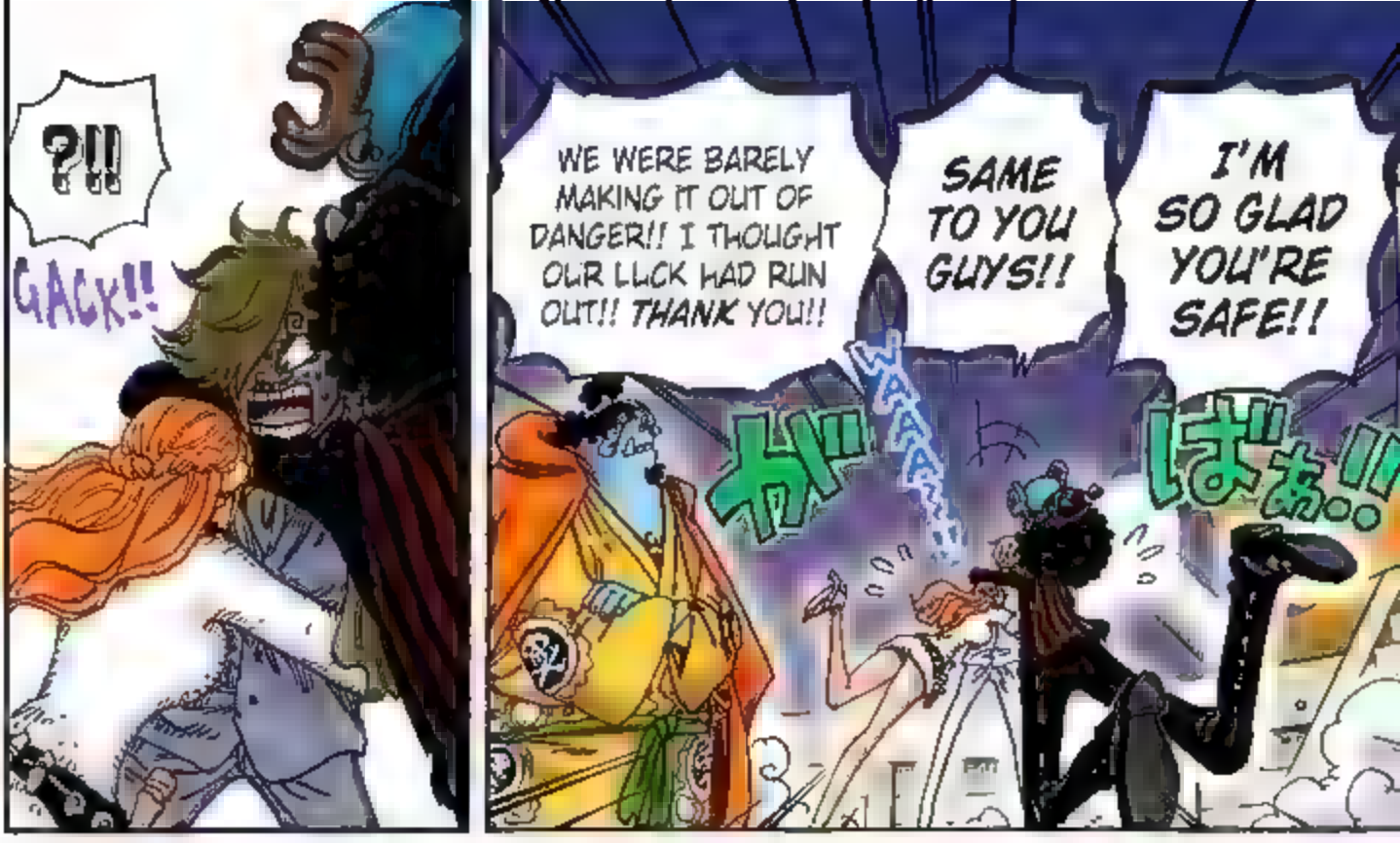
SUPER TOP SPEED, RABIAN!!

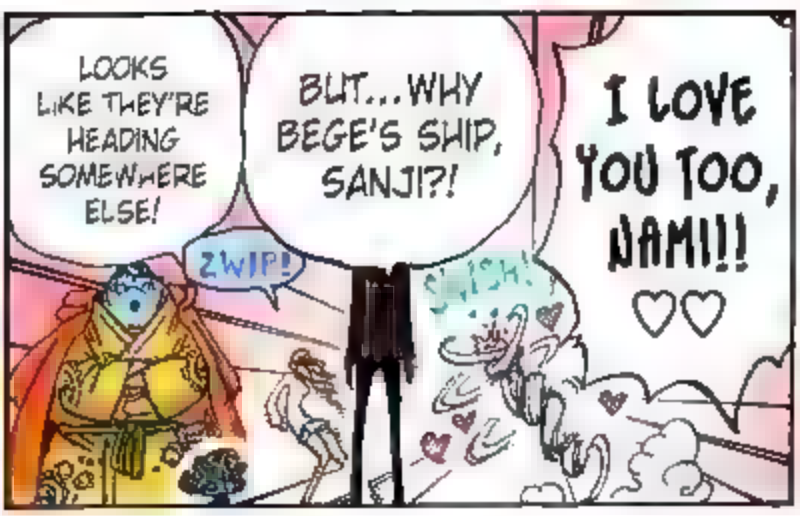
YES, MAMA!
I'VE FOUND IT AT LAST!!
HERE WE GO.
WED-DIIIIIG ...
CAAAAKE !!!

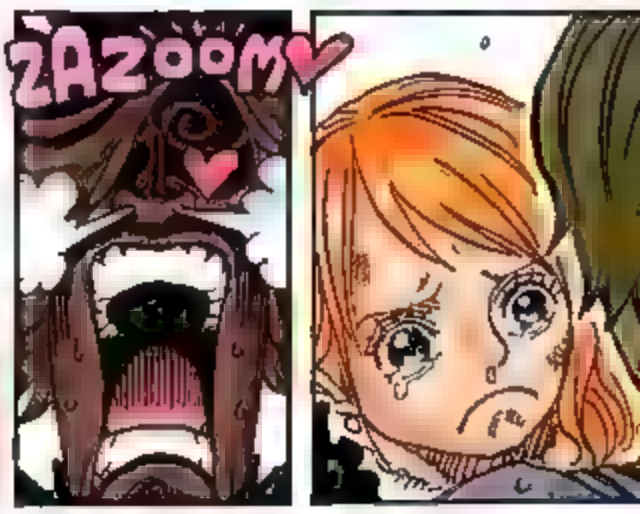

MASTER PEROSPERO!! THE SHIP WITH THE CAKE ON IT IS TURNING AROUND!!
YESSIR !!!
HEAD FOR LIQUEUR ISLAND!!
!!!
WHY?!
HERE SHE COMES! TURN STARBOARD! SOUTHWEST AT FULL SPEED!!

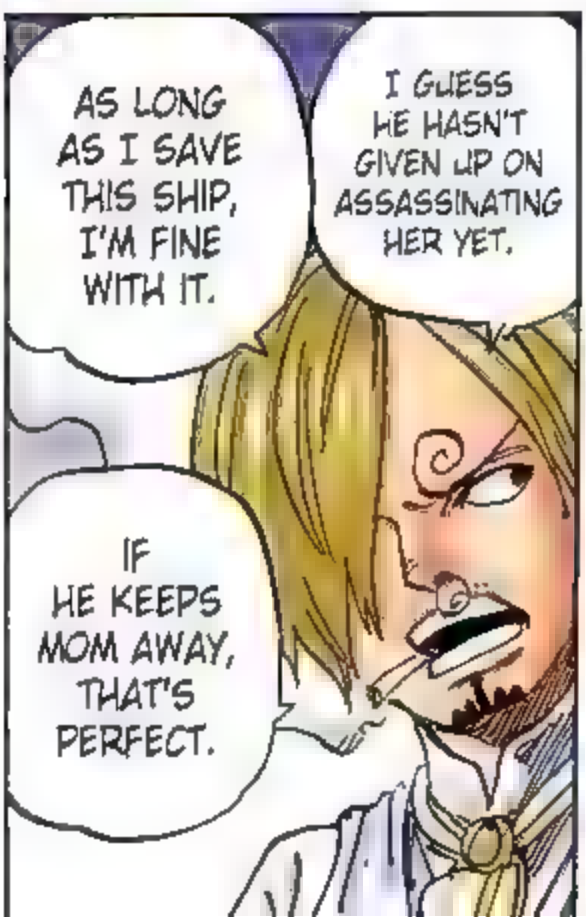

AH!
!
SWISH!

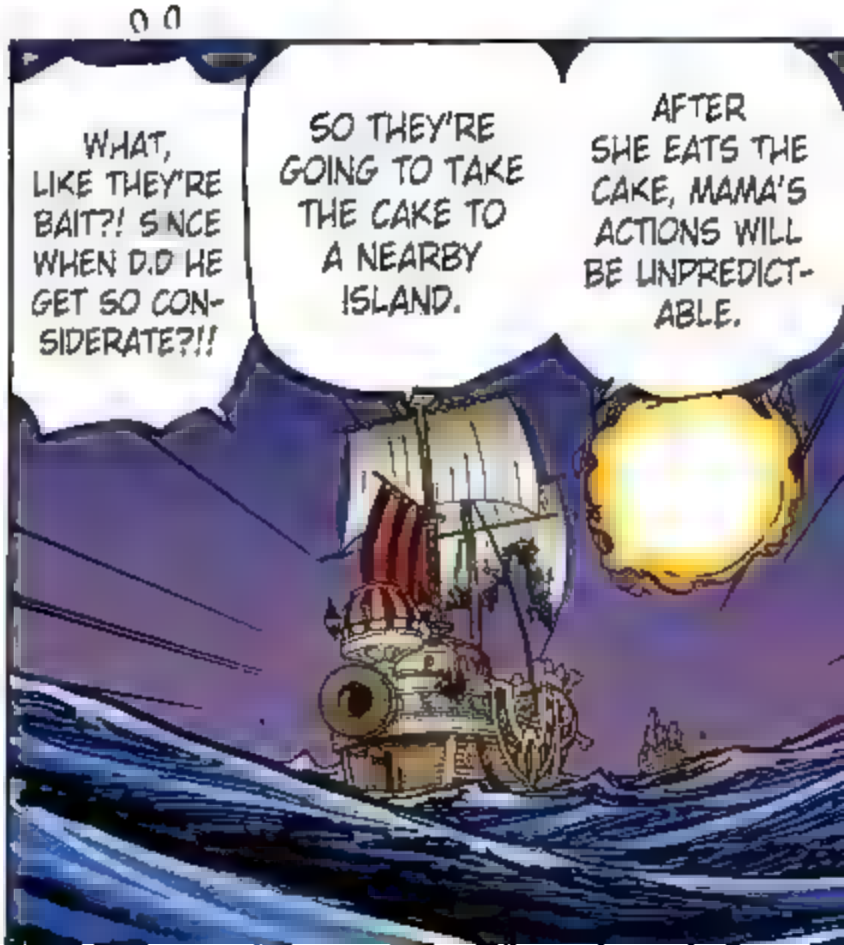

SANJI! PUDDING !!
SANJI !!
...!!
YO.
I'M BACK!!

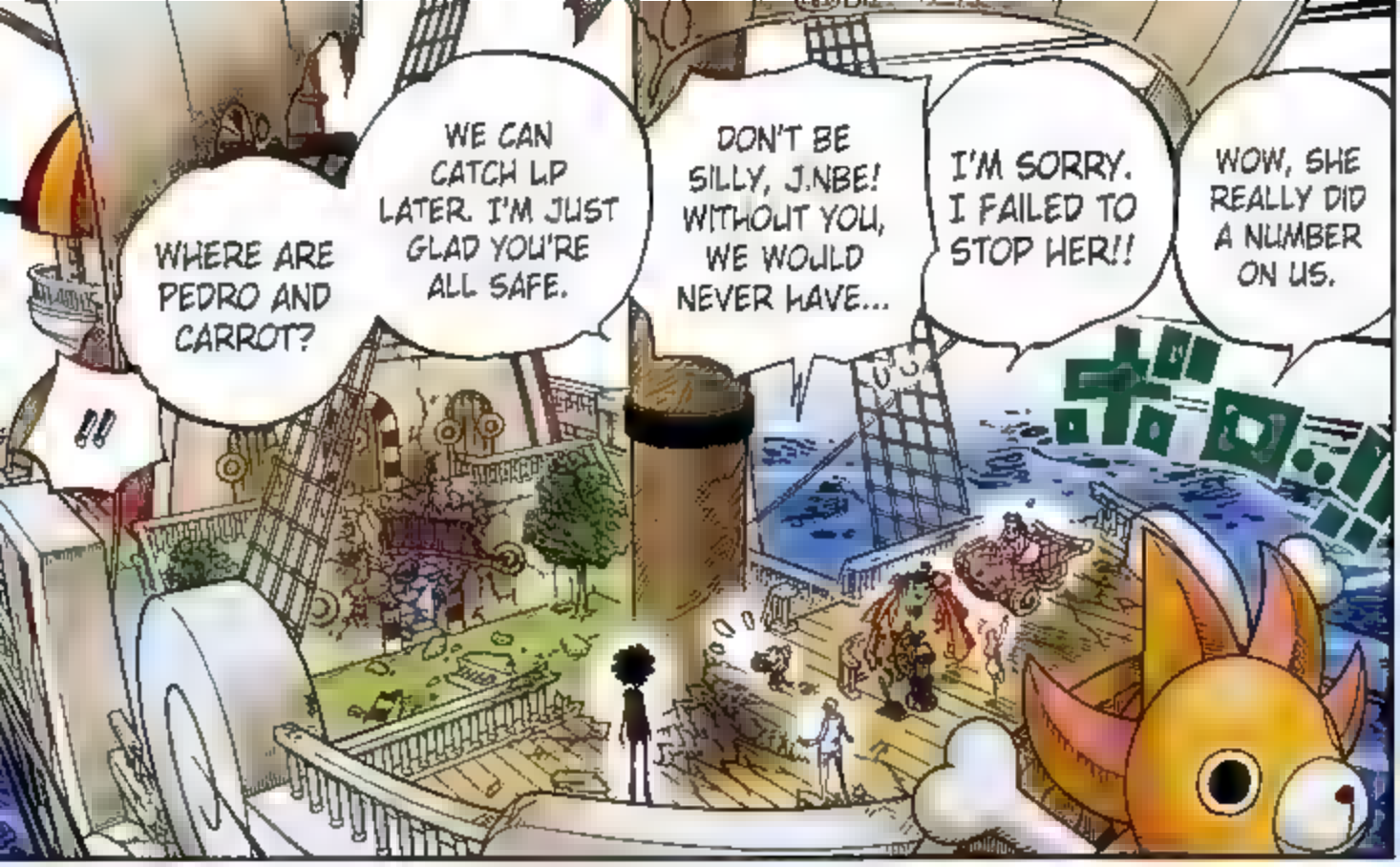

?!!
GACK!!
WE WERE BARELY MAKING IT OUT OF DANGER!! I THOUGHT OUR LUCK HAD RUN OUT!! THANK YOU!!
SAME TO YOU GUYS!!
I'M SO GLAD YOU'RE SAFE!!
WAAAH!!
ばぁ!!

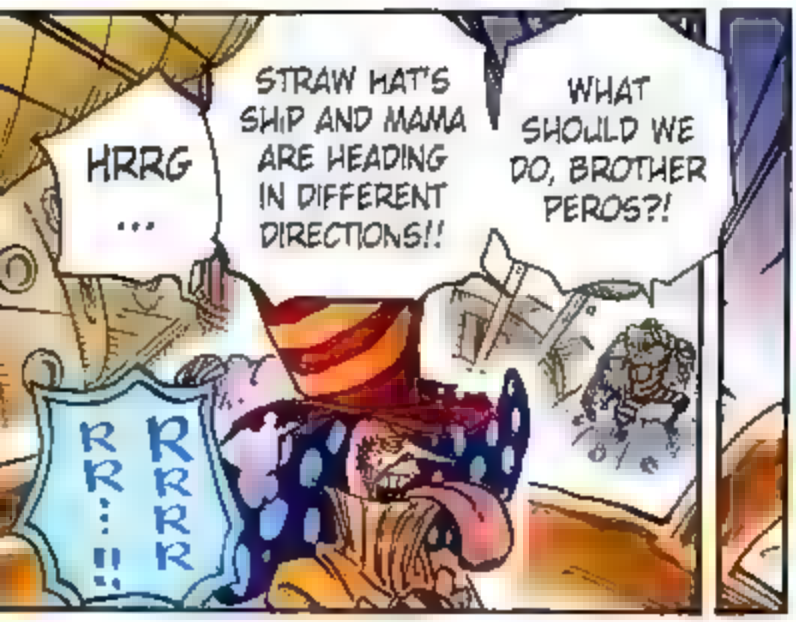

LOOKS LIKE THEY'RE HEADING SOMEWHERE ELSE!
BUT...WHY BEGE'S SHIP, SANJI?!
ZWIP!
I LOVE YOU TOO, NAMI!!

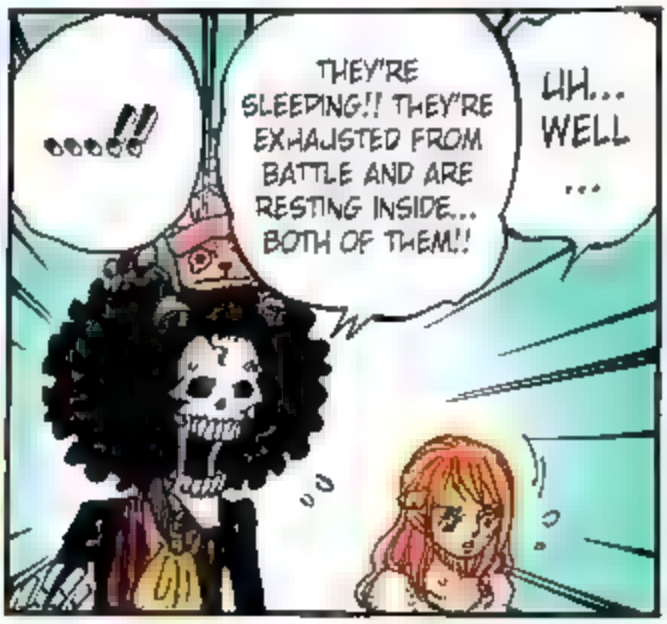

ZAZOOM

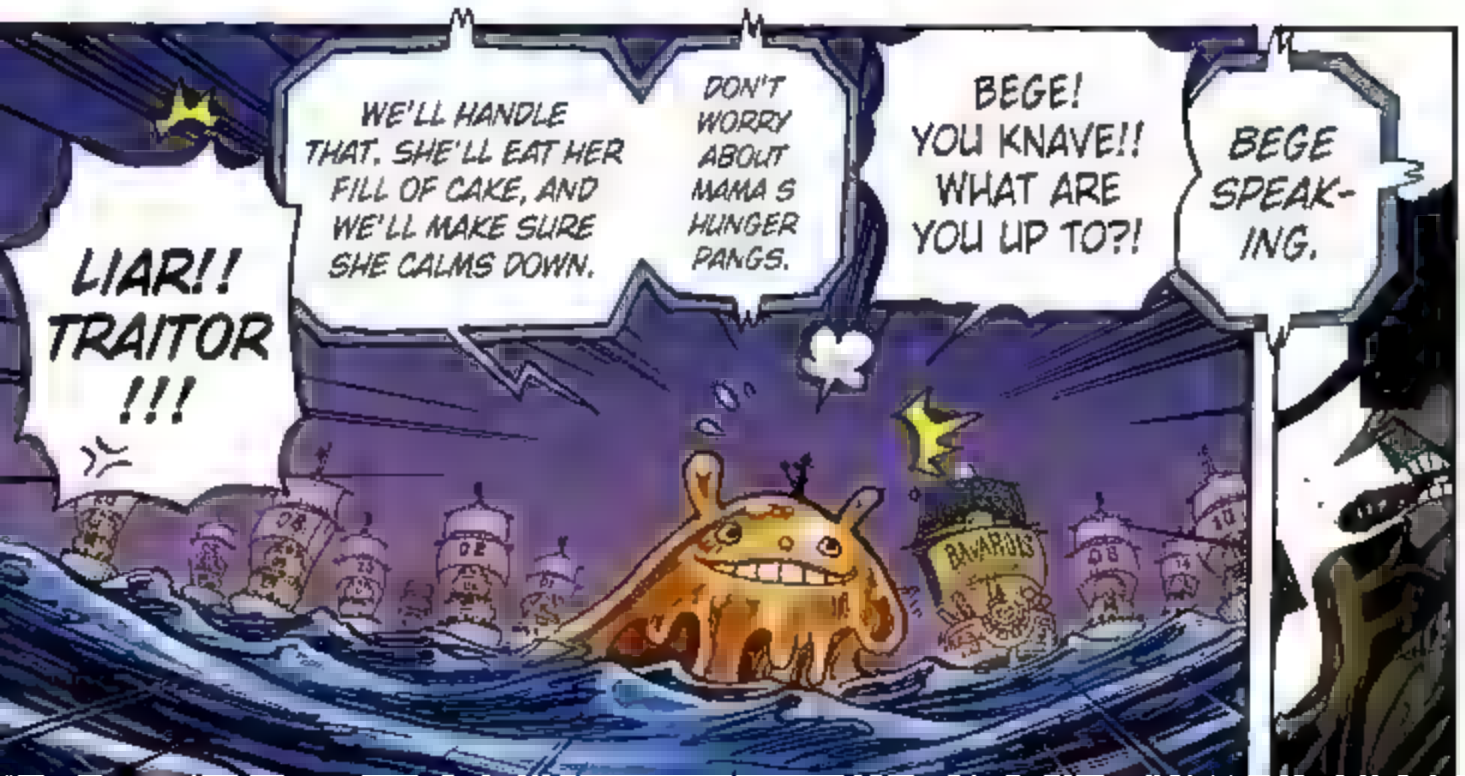

AS LONG AS I SAVE THIS SHIP, I'M FINE WITH IT.
I GUESS HE HASN'T GIVEN UP ON ASSASSINATING HER YET.
IF HE KEEPS MOM AWAY, THAT'S PERFECT.


WHAT, LIKE THEY'RE BAIT?! SINCE WHEN DID HE GET SO CONSIDERATE?!!
SO THEY'RE GOING TO TAKE THE CAKE TO A NEARBY ISLAND.
AFTER SHE EATS THE CAKE, MAMA'S ACTIONS WILL BE UNPREDICTABLE.

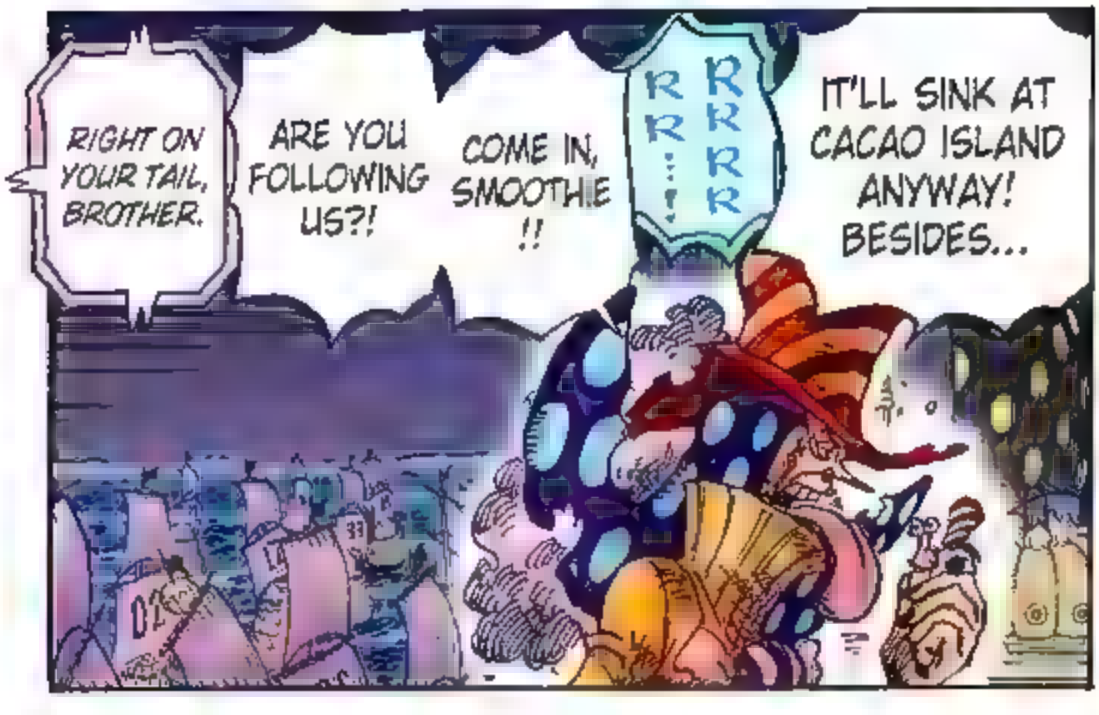

WHERE ARE PEDRO AND CARROT?
!!
WE CAN CATCH UP LATER. I'M JUST GLAD YOU'RE ALL SAFE.
DON'T BE SILLY, J.NBE! WITHOUT YOU, WE WOULD NEVER HAVE...
I'M SORRY. I FAILED TO STOP HER!!
WOW, SHE REALLY DID A NUMBER ON US.


HRRG ...
STRAW HAT'S SHIP AND MAMA ARE HEADING IN DIFFERENT DIRECTIONS!!
WHAT SHOULD WE DO, BROTHER PEROS?!
RRR... !!
RRRR

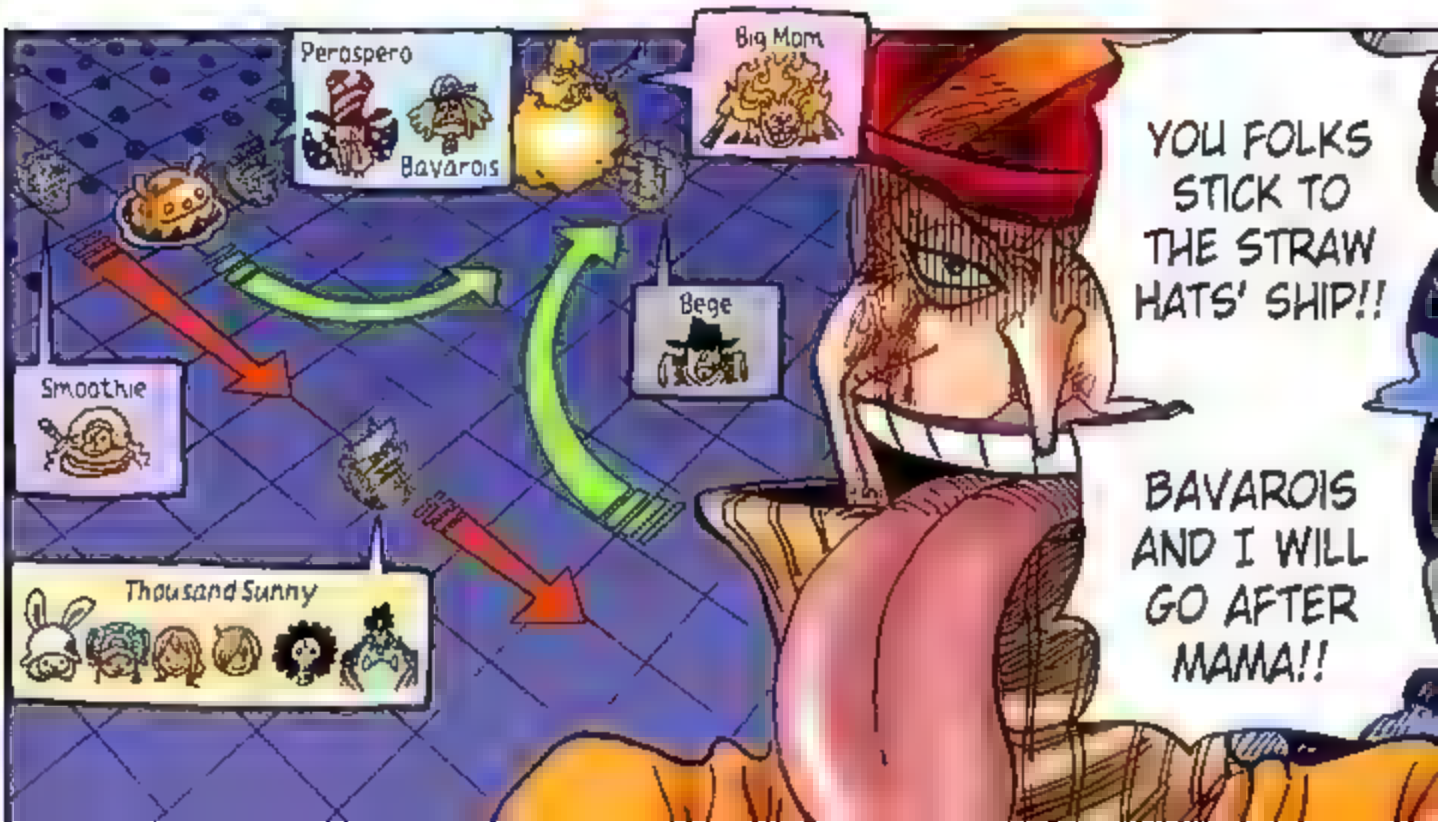

...!!
THEY'RE SLEEPING!! THEY'RE EXHAUSTED FROM BATTLE AND ARE RESTING INSIDE... BOTH OF THEM!!
UH... WELL ...


LIAR!! TRAITOR !!!
WE'LL HANDLE THAT. SHE'LL EAT HER FILL OF CAKE, AND WE'LL MAKE SURE SHE CALMS DOWN.
DON'T WORRY ABOUT MAMA S HUNGER PANGS.
BEGE! YOU KNAVE!! WHAT ARE YOU UP TO?!
BEGE SPEAK-ING.
BAVARUS

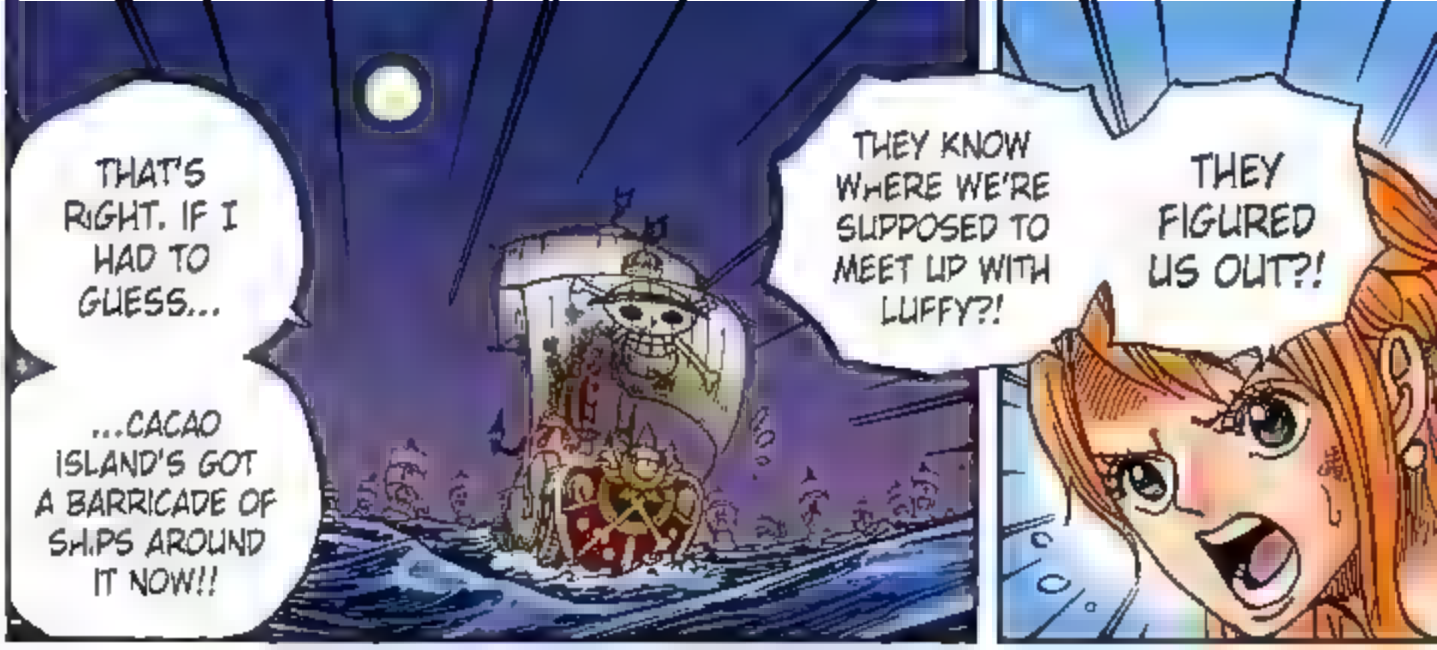
HE VERY WELL COULD HAVE WAXED PUDDING ALREADY!!
FOLLOW BEGE, BAVAROIS!! I'M 100 PERCENT POSITIVE THAT HE'S PLOTTING TO KILL MAMA!
CLICK
HOW DARE YOU...
SO GO AHEAD AND CHASE STRAW HAT, KNOWING THAT ALL IS WELL.
HEH HEH...

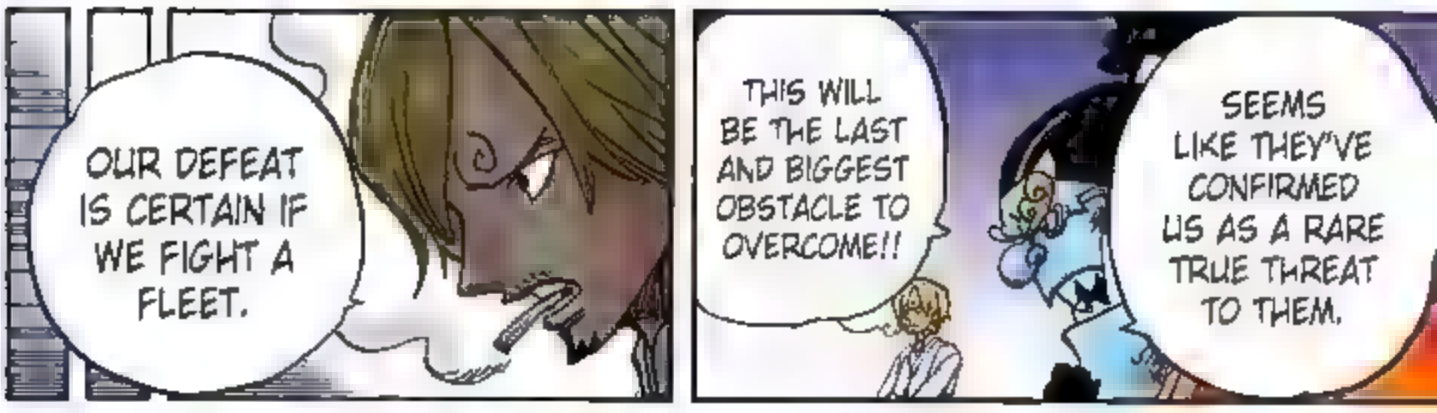

RIGHT ON YOUR TAIL, BROTHER.
ARE YOU FOLLOWING US?!
COME IN, SMOOTHIE !!
RRR...!
RRRR
IT'LL SINK AT CACAO ISLAND ANYWAY! BESIDES...

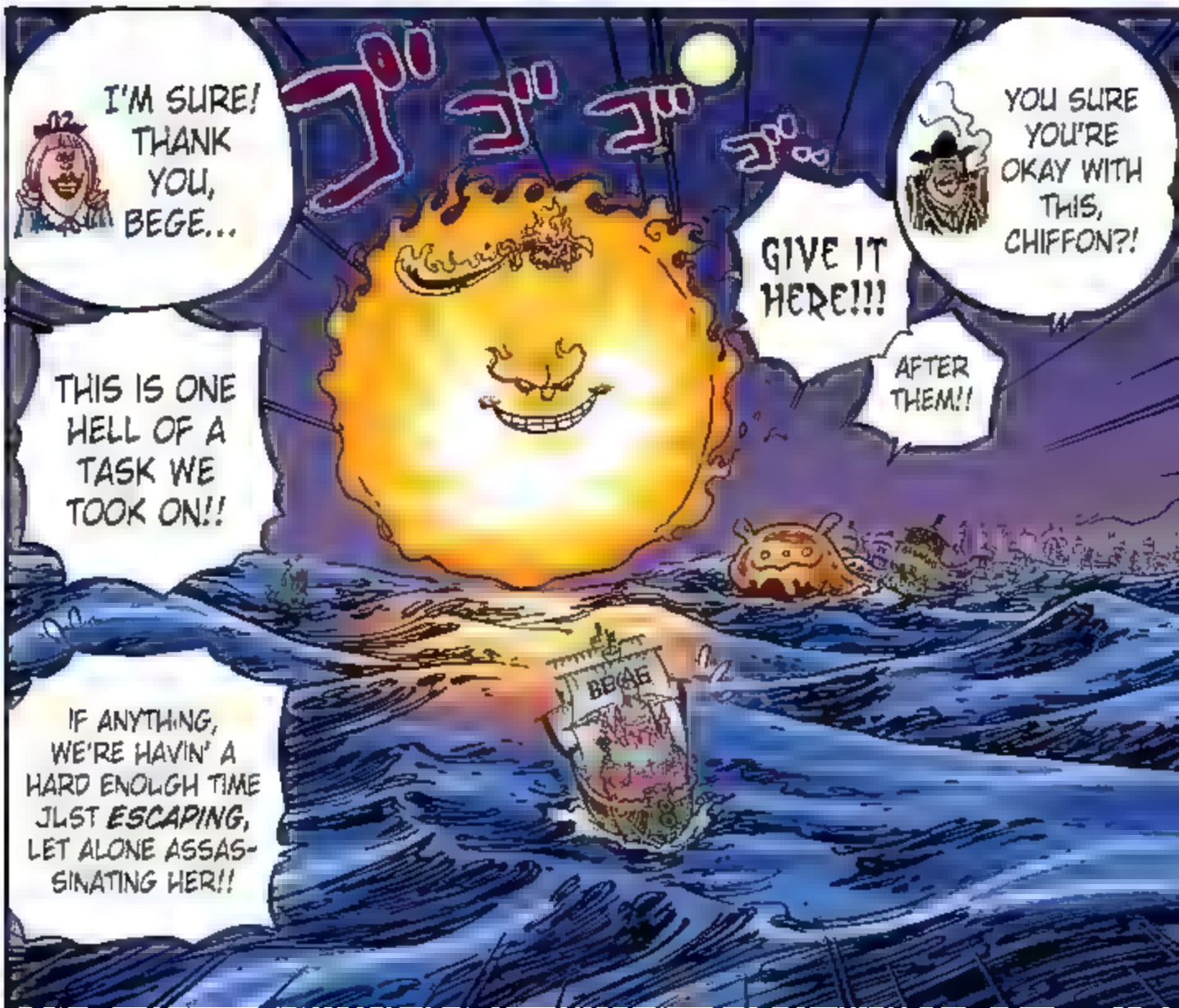
BUT BROTHER PEROS, WHAT SHOULD WE DO WITH THE STRAW HATS' SHIP?!


Perospero
Bavarois
Big Mom
Bege
Smoothie
Thousand Sunny
YOU FOLKS STICK TO THE STRAW HATS' SHIP!!
BAVAROIS AND I WILL GO AFTER MAMA!!

MEN ARE IDIOTS.
HE'S SO IMPATIENT.
WE SHOULD'VE JUST STAYED ON STANDBY AT CACAO ISLAND...
IT'S BEEN ONE POINTLESS RUNAROUND...
...AND ENJOYED SOME CHOCOLATE AND TEA.
YOU COULD HAVE JUST LET US DO THAT FROM THE START...
GOT IT.
CLICK!!
YAAARGH !!!
NO COMPLAINING NOW... EVERYONE PREPARE FOR BATTLE!


THAT'S RIGHT. IF I HAD TO GUESS...
...CACAO ISLAND'S GOT A BARRICADE OF SHIPS AROUND IT NOW!!
THEY KNOW WHERE WE'RE SUPPOSED TO MEET UP WITH LUFFY?!
THEY FIGURED US OUT?!


OUR DEFEAT IS CERTAIN IF WE FIGHT A FLEET.
THIS WILL BE THE LAST AND BIGGEST OBSTACLE TO OVERCOME!!
SEEMS LIKE THEY'VE CONFIRMED US AS A RARE TRUE THREAT TO THEM.


I'M SURE! THANK YOU, BEGE...
THIS IS ONE HELL OF A TASK WE TOOK ON!!
IF ANYTHING, WE'RE HAVIN' A HARD ENOUGH TIME JUST ESCAPING, LET ALONE ASSASSINATING HER!!
ゴゴゴゴゴ
GIVE IT HERE!!!
YOU SURE YOU'RE OKAY WITH THIS, CHIFFON?!
AFTER THEM!!
BEGE

YAAAAAAH !!!
THAT'S WHAT I LOVE ABOUT YA, CHIFFON!!!
DON'T WORRY, TRUST IN THE CAKE'S FLAVOR! THAT COOK'S WORK WAS TRULY INCREDIBLE!!
THIS IS WHAT IT MEANS TO REPAY A LIFE DEBT.
THAT'S GENERAL SMOOTHIE'S SHIP!!
A DIFFERENT GROUP IS CHASING US NOW!!
THERE IS ONE PLAN I HAVE IN MIND...
...THAT WILL TAKE US THROUGH CACAO ISLAND.
BUT WE CAN'T BEGIN TO GUESS WHERE AND WHEN LUFFY WILL POP OUT ONTO CACAO ISLAND.
AND WE CAN'T WARN HIM OF DANGER AHEAD OF TIME EITHER!!
...
WE SHOULD BE ARRIVING JUST AT THE AGREED TIME OF ONE O'CLOCK.
A BIT OVER THREE HOURS!
HOW FAR IS IT TO CACAO ISLAND?

FEW IN NUMBER, ROOKIES OR NOT, THESE PEOPLE CAN'T BE IGNORED!!!

CAN YOU BELIEVE THIS?! THE EXPLOSION THAT TOOK THE CHATEAU DOWN WAS PLANNED!!

IT IS NECESSARY, BROTHER OVEN!!

TELL THAT TO EGG AND MONTD'OR!!

I CAN'T IMAGINE THAT MASTER KATAKURI WOULD ALLOW STRAW HAT TO ESCAPE!!

IS THIS *REALLY* NECESSARY ?!

MASTER OVEN!! MORE AND MORE SHIPS ARE FILLING IN TO SURROUND THE ISLAND!!

CACAO ISLAND

IF THEY GET AWAY FROM US, IT'S A SHAME ON OUR FAMILY!!!

IF ANYONE SHOULD ALLOW STRAW HAT TO ESCAPE VIA THEIR OWN MIRROR..

NO OTHERS CAN EXIST!!!

THIS SHOULD BE THE *ONLY WORKING MIRROR* ON THIS ISLAND!!!

EEEK !!

...THAT ENTIRE FAMILY WILL BE EXECUTED!! NOW GO!!!

DIDN'T YOU HEAR ME?! DO IT *NOW!!*

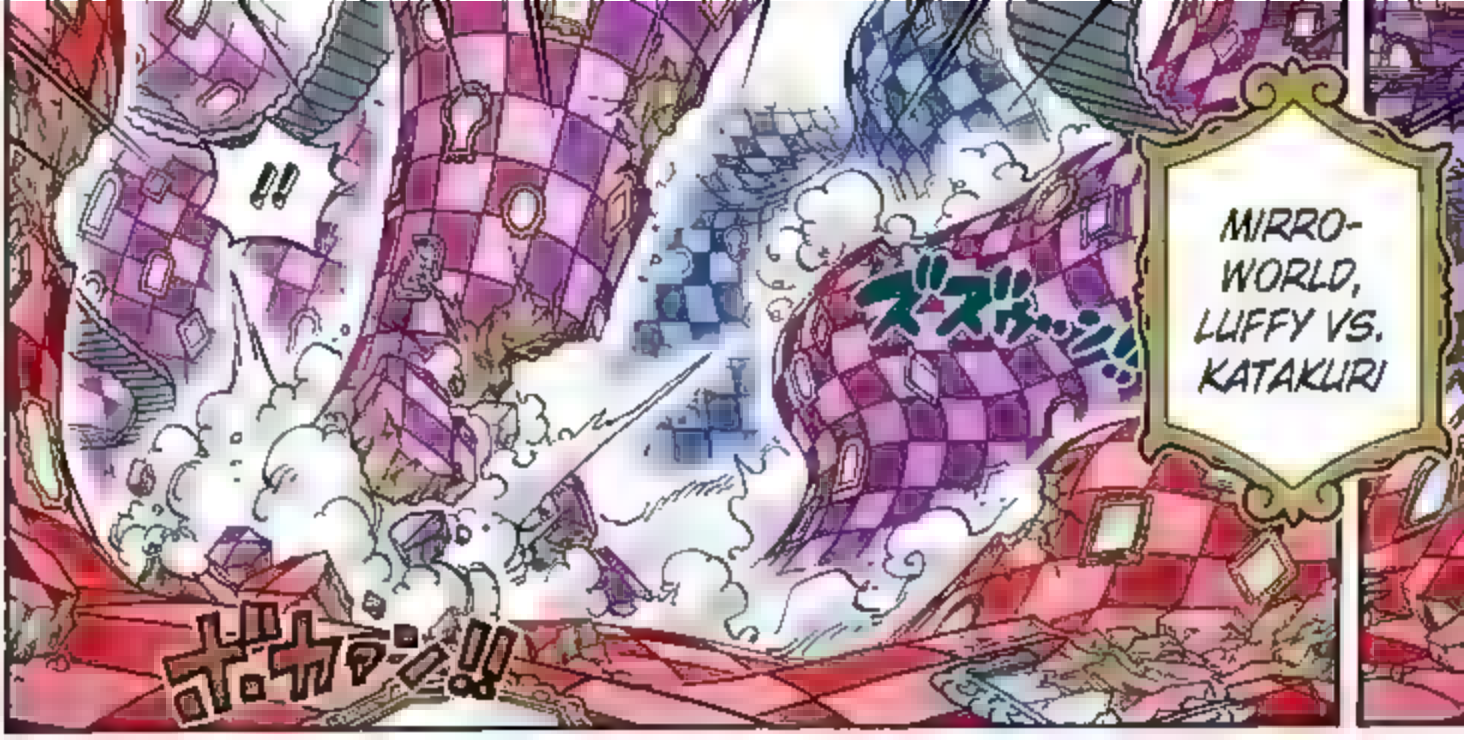
WHAT ?!

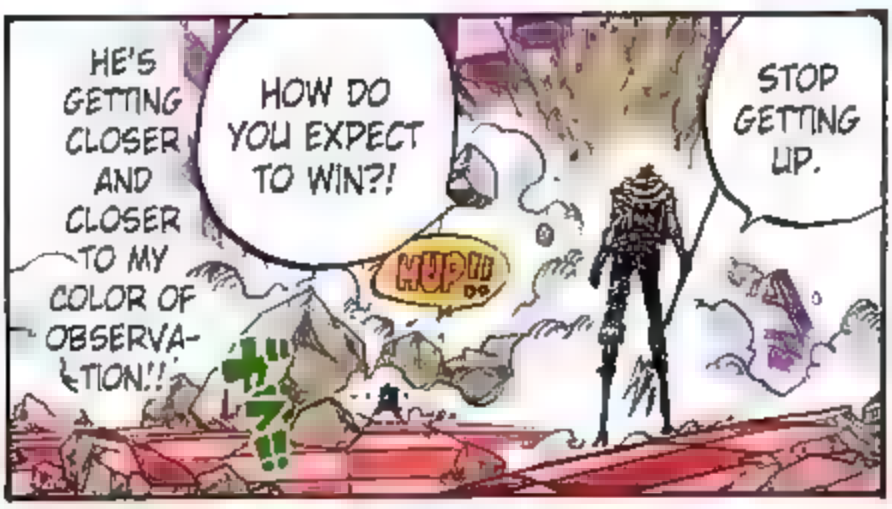
IF YOU DON'T WANT TO BREAK ANY, SINK THEM INTO THE OCEAN, AND WE CAN PULL THEM OUT ANOTHER DAY!

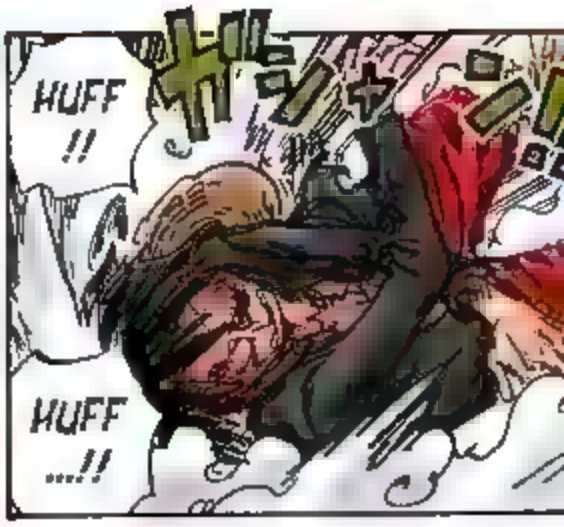
WHAT?! EVEN THE PRECIOUS ONES...?!

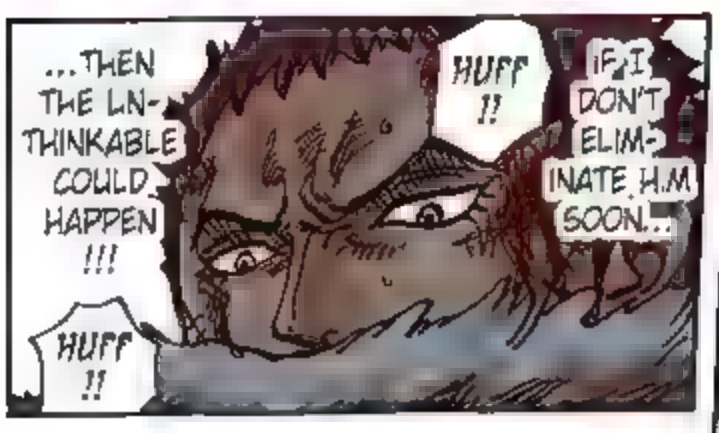
EVERYONE GO INTO THEIR HOMES AND BREAK ALL OF THE MIRRORS ON THIS ISLAND!!!

MY POINT IS SIMPLE ...


!!
ズズゥ…ン!!
MIRRO-WORLD, LUFFY VS. KATAKURI
ボ・ウ・ン!!


HE'S GETTING CLOSER AND CLOSER TO MY COLOR OF OBSERVA-TION!!
HOW DO YOU EXPECT TO WIN?!
STOP GETTING UP.
HUP!!
ガラ!!


HUFF !!
HUFF ...!!
ボンッ

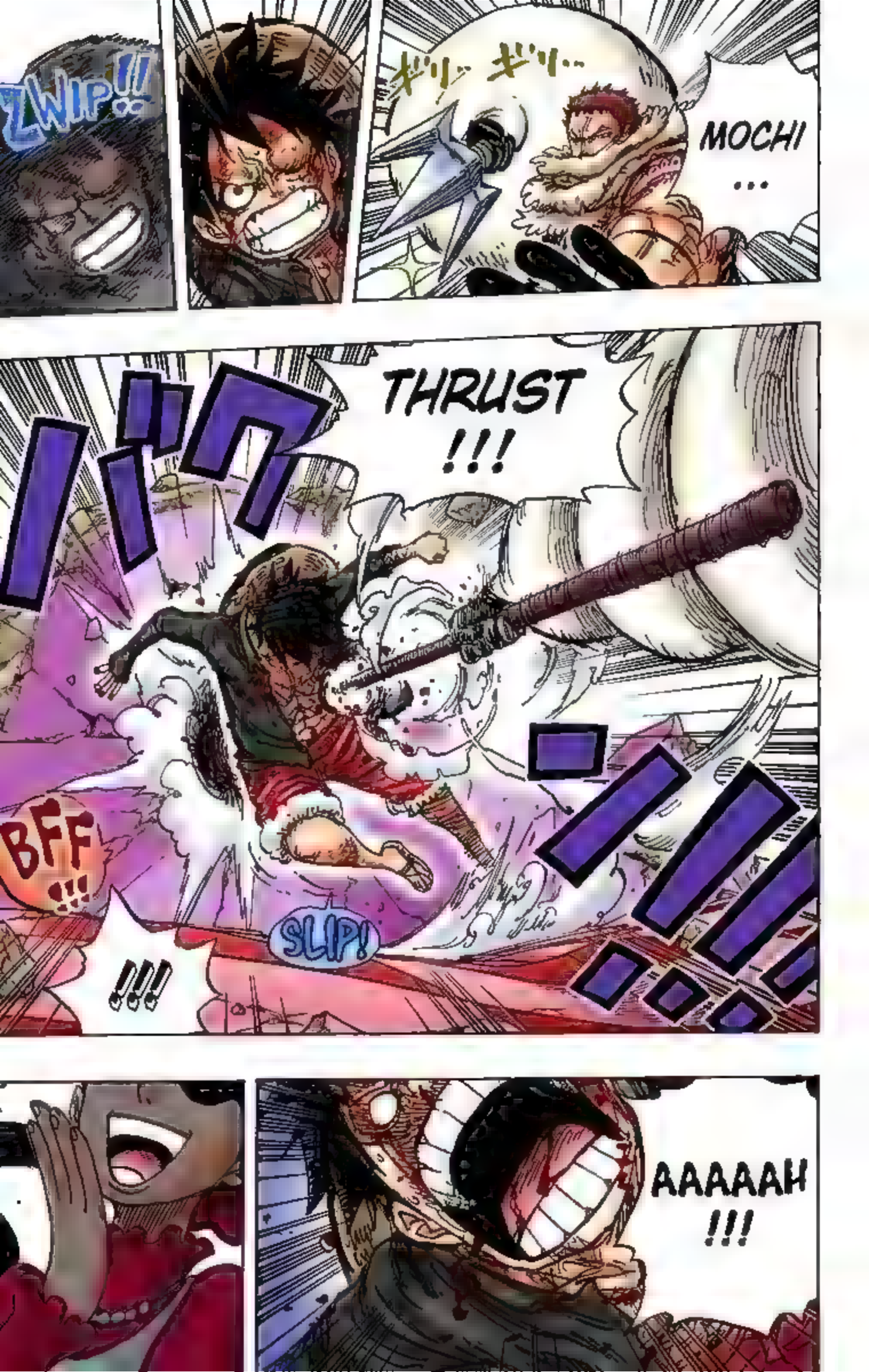

...THEN THE UN-THINKABLE COULD HAPPEN !!!
HUFF !!
IF I DON'T ELIM-INATE H.M SOON...
HUFF !!

GRRG..
RATTL
RATTL
HUH ...?!

...HUH ...?!

OOFH !!
PSHT!
SLUMP

TWING!!
WOBBLE
HUFF, HUFF...


ZWIP!!
ギリ… ギリ…
MOCHI
...
THRUST
!!!
BFF
!!!
SLIP!
AAAAAH
!!!

(Kanon Yoshida, Gunma)

Q: Is semla a real thing? I want to try them!

--Odamania

A: Semla are real. It's a pastry from Sweden. There's a period called Lent in Christianity where people used to go on fasts. This was a long time ago. And they'd eat semla before the fast. So that part of the story was based on the historical custom. I've never had semla either. I want to try it!

Q: Hello, Oda!! On page 132 of volume 88, there's a reference to a place called "Chockfull Town," but this doesn't seem to be a kind of food. Is it chock-full of something? Who's the minister?

--RyotaEhara

A: Yes, I know the name on its own sounds weird, but maybe this description will help. Chockfull Town on Pantry Island, under the control of Minister of Finance, Noisette (15th son). This island manages the funds used to buy ingredients for Totto Land. In other words, "Pack these dishes chock-full of good stuff! Spare no expense!"

Q: You know how there's that netting coming down the front of the cap of Charlotte Bavarois, 26th son of Charlotte? Is that the same thing that old baseball caps used to have? Those were so cool!

--Captain

A: Yes, you recognized it! You got it. They used to have those things. When I was a little kid, all the baseball caps that Japanese boys wore had these mysterious net things under the brim you could pull down. I looked them up, and they're called "front mesh," apparently. I wonder if any caps nowadays have them. I'm happy someone noticed. It looks cool.

Chapter 893:
FLAMPE, 36TH DAUGHTER OF CHARLOTTE

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED
STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 25, LEO: "WE'RE SAILING
ON DA *USOLAND* PIWATE SHIP"

URK !!
WHY DO YOU LOOK SO HIDEOUSLY MISERABLE ?!!
あああ
AAAAAHHH !!!!
あぁあ
...!!
...!!
くっくっくっ!!

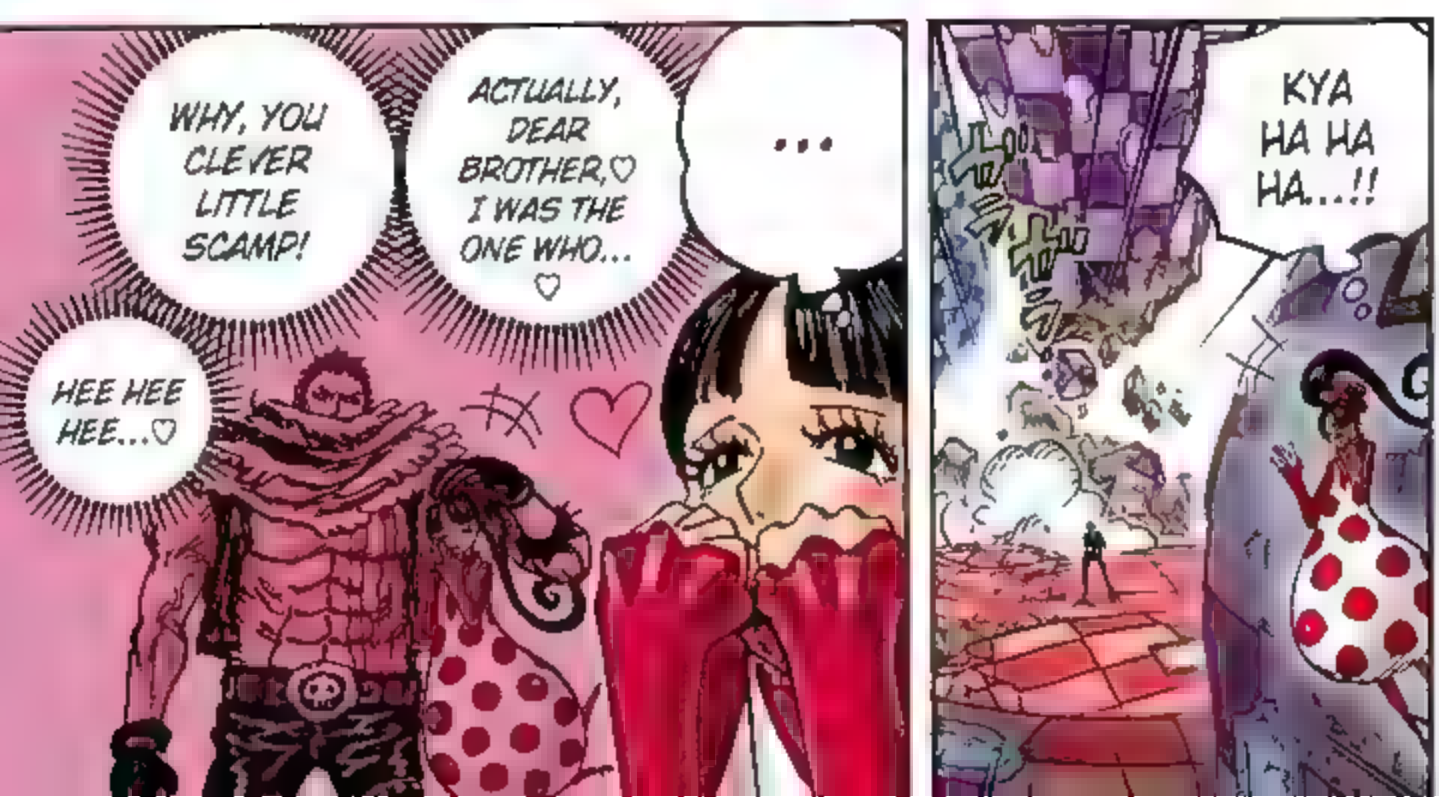
YOUR FOOT SLIPPED?! AMATEUR!!!

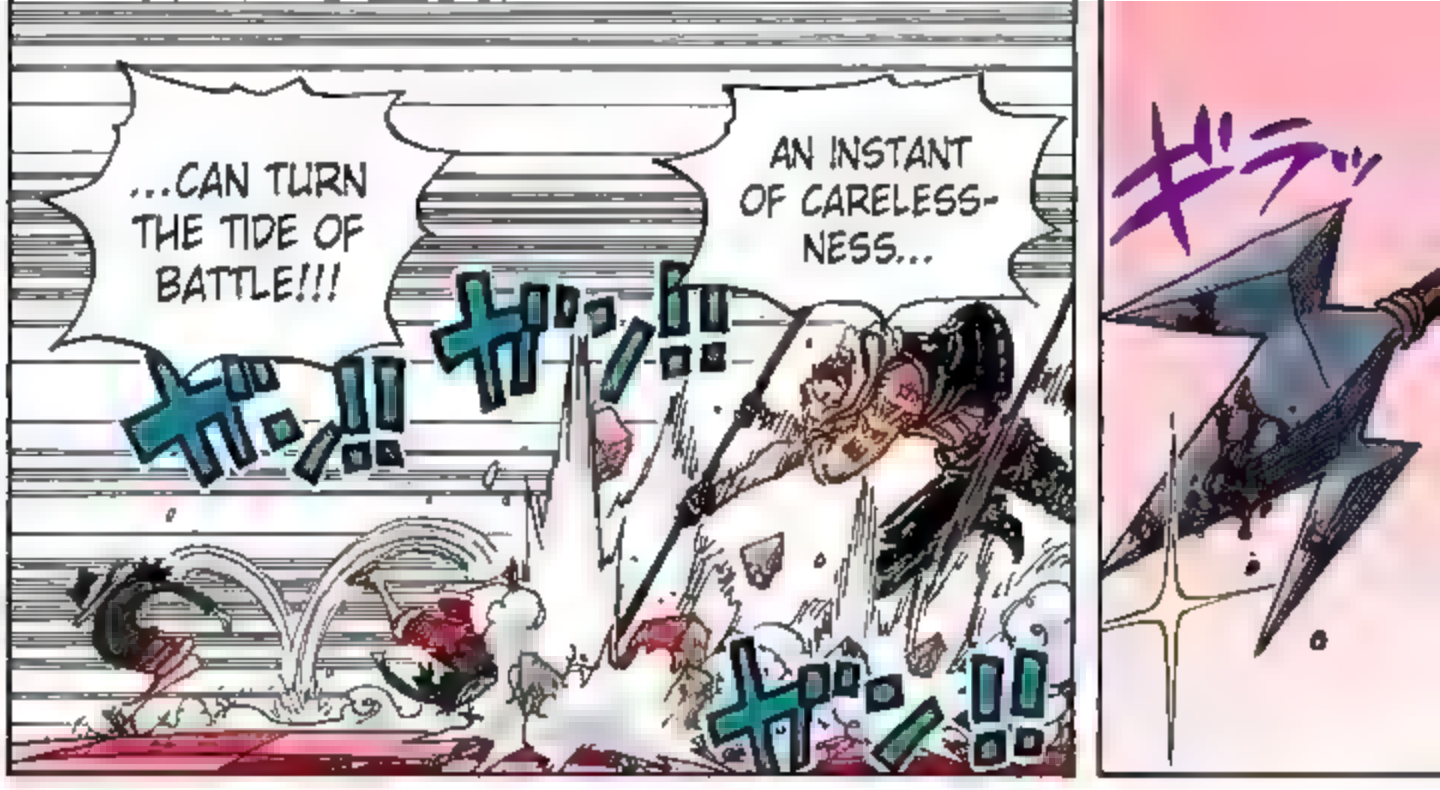
!!!

ばっ!!

ゴキィ

!!



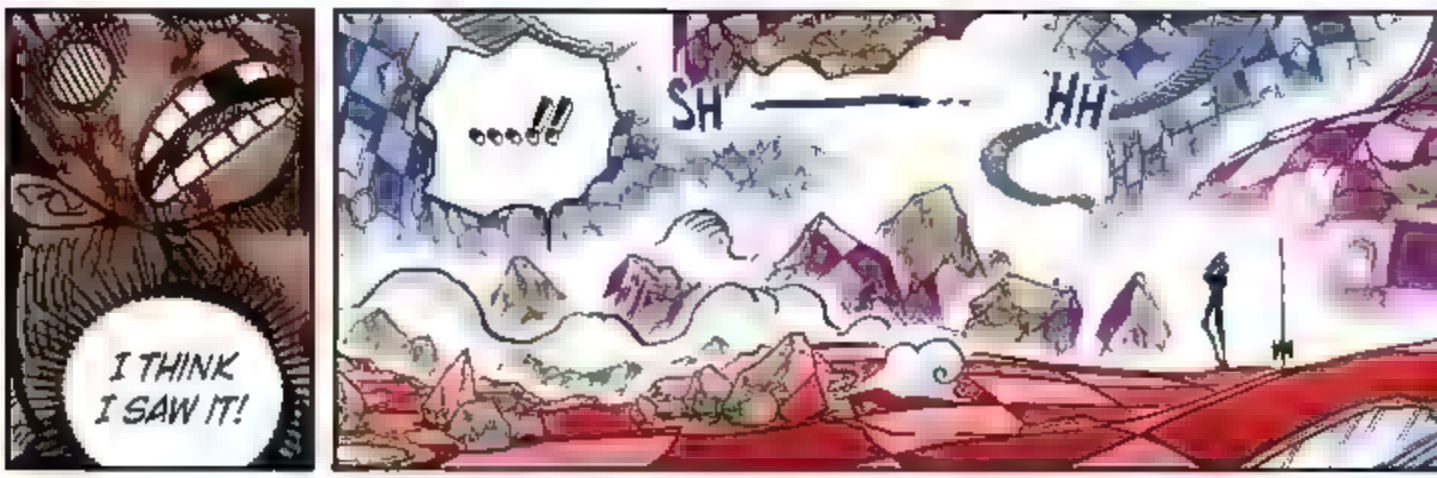

...CAN TURN THE TIDE OF BATTLE!!!
AN INSTANT OF CARELESS-NESS...
ギラッ

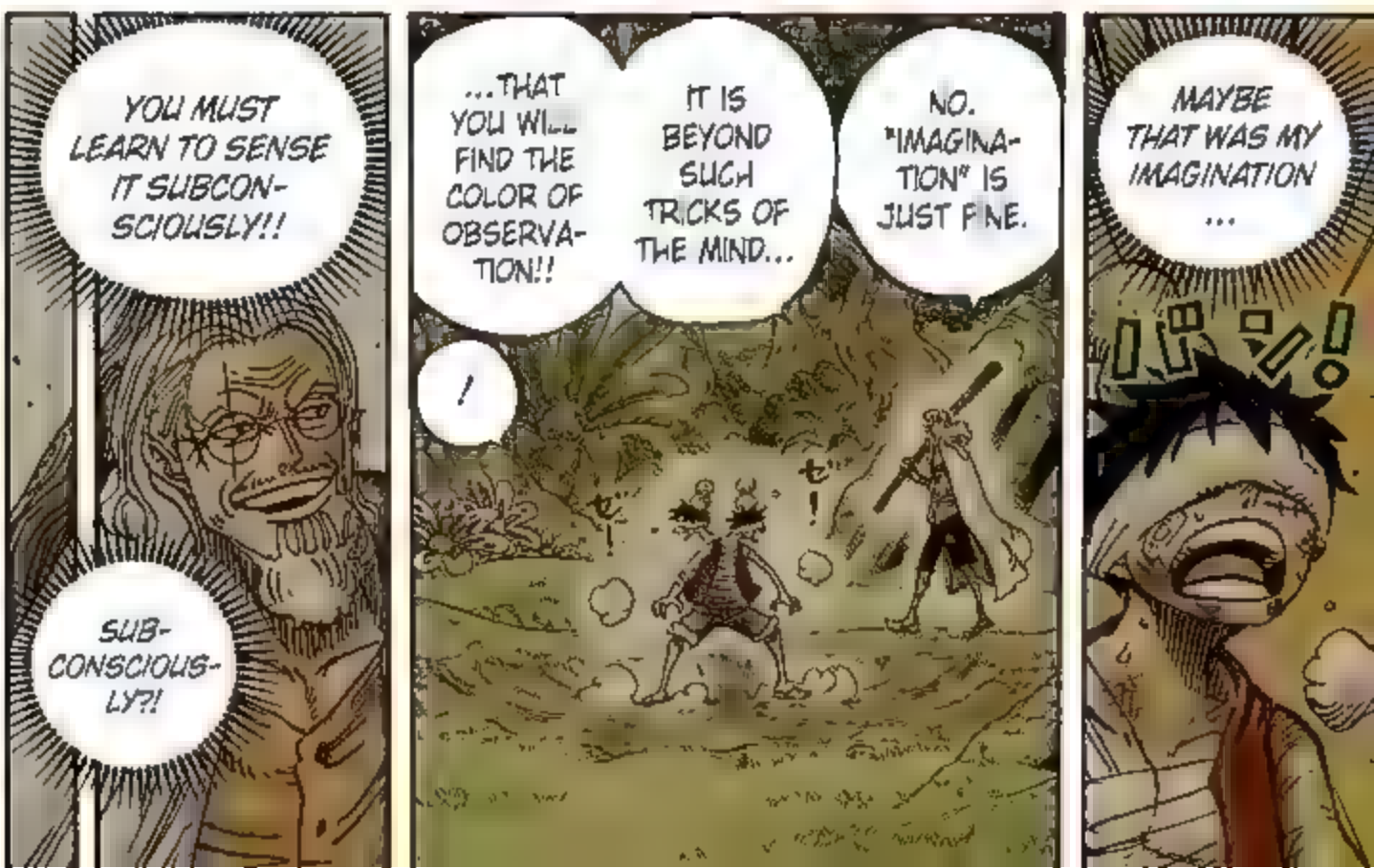
WHY DID YOU LOSE FOCUS?!!
!!
ドゴッ!
POP!

MOCHI ...
ドゴォ
AAAAH !!!

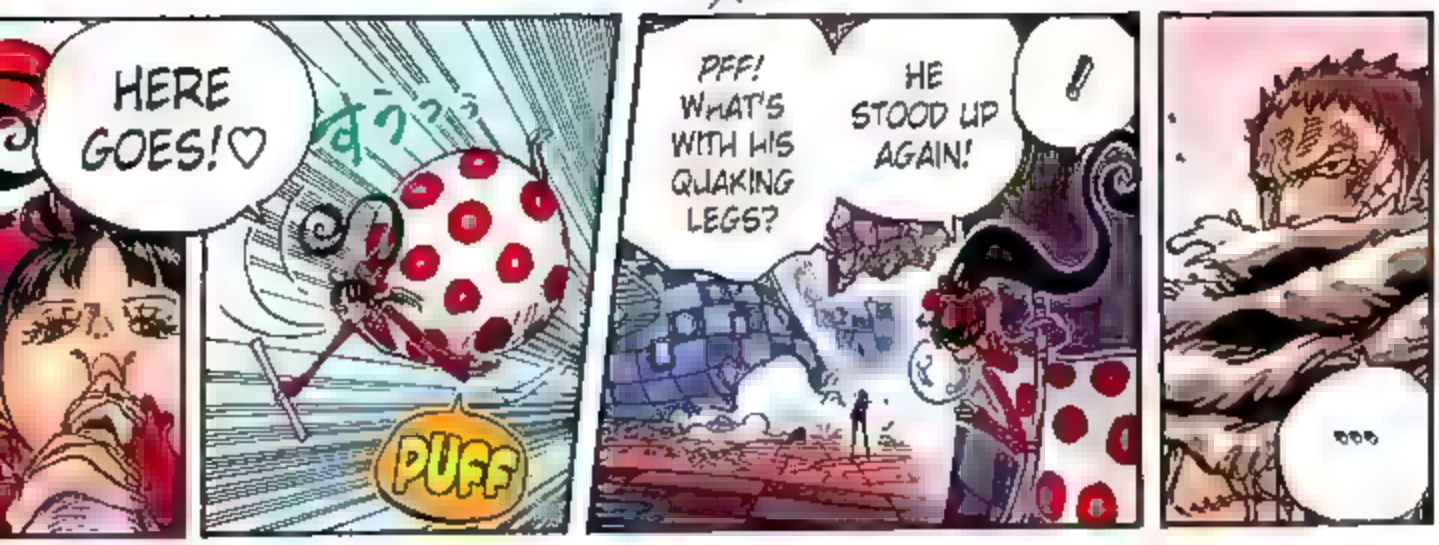
...ANEMONE!!!
!!!
WHAT'S WRONG, STRAW HAT?!!

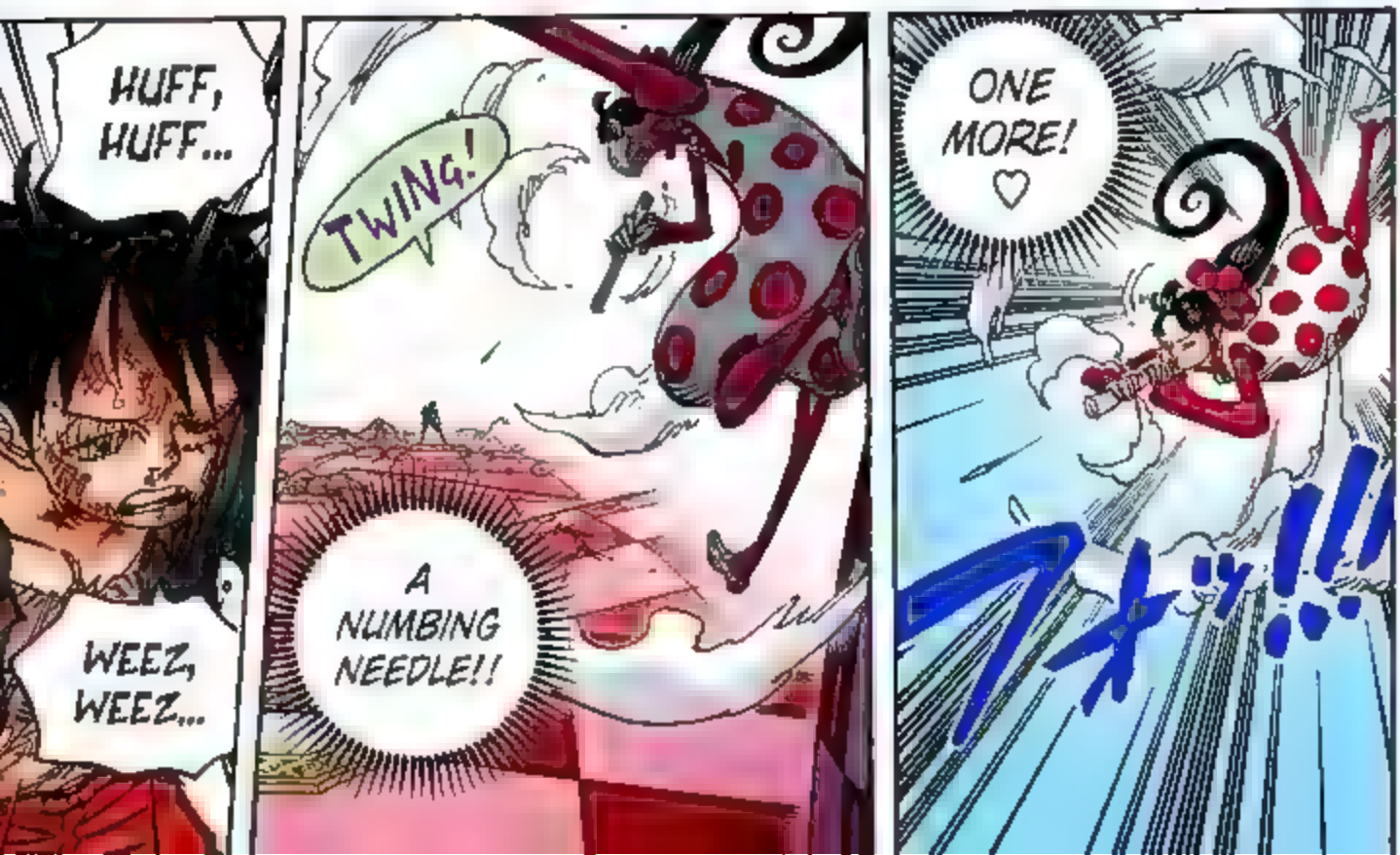
...YOU'VE SUDDENLY SHOWN YOURSELF TO BE VERY DISAPPOINTING!!
JUST WHEN I WAS STARTING TO ADMIT YOU WERE WORTHY...
HUFF !!
HUFF ...


I THINK I SAW IT!
...!!
SH
HH

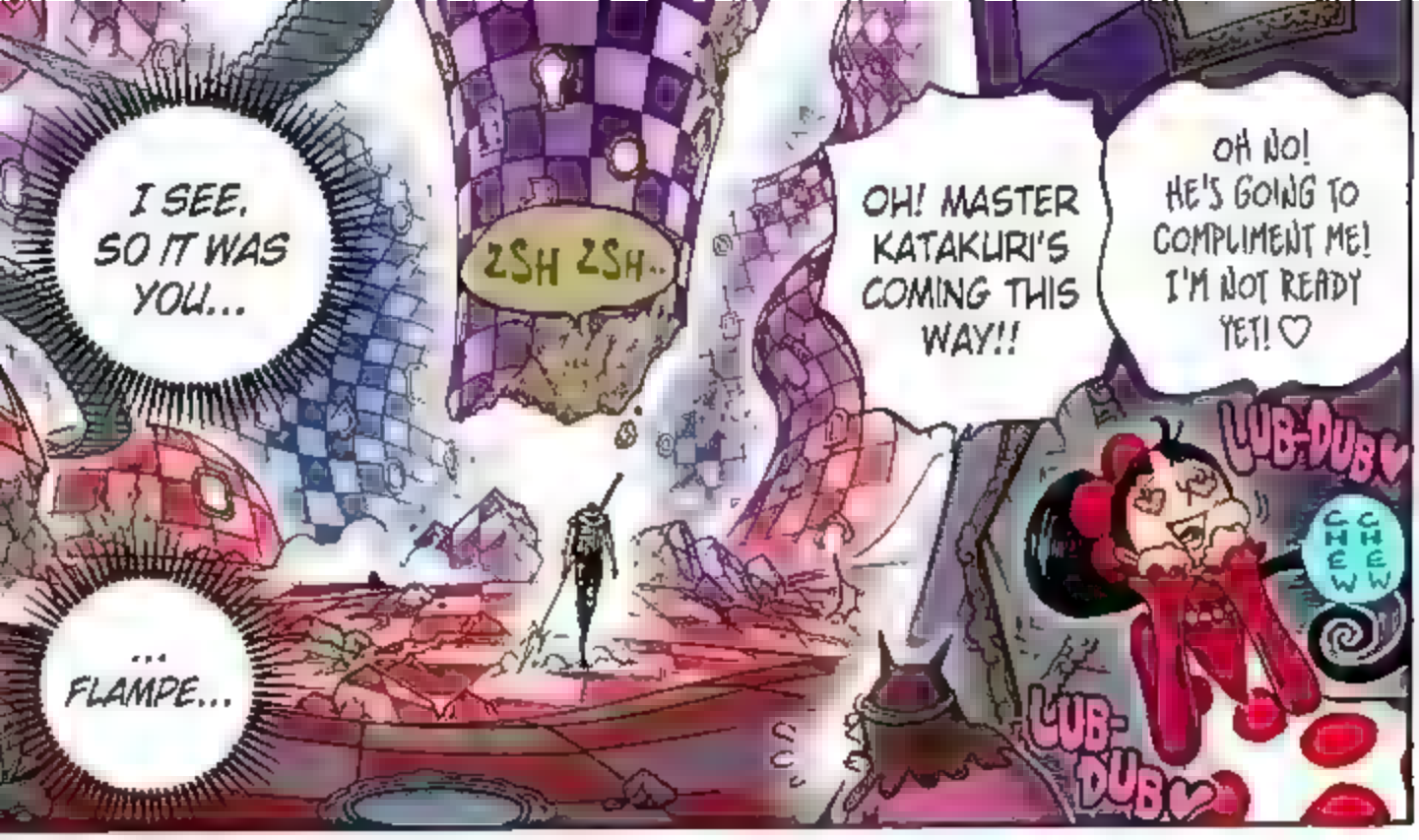

YOU MUST LEARN TO SENSE IT SUBCONSCIOUSLY!!
SUBCONSCIOUSLY?!
...THAT YOU WILL FIND THE COLOR OF OBSERVATION!!
IT IS BEYOND SUCH TRICKS OF THE MIND...
NO. "IMAGINATION" IS JUST FINE.
!
MAYBE THAT WAS MY IMAGINATION ...

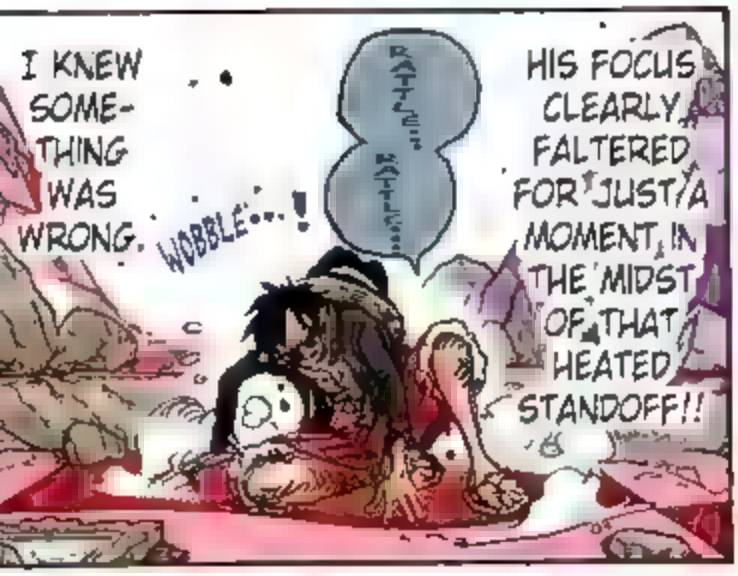
RATTLE RATTLE..
HUFF ...
30"
RATTLE RATTLE..
HUFF ...

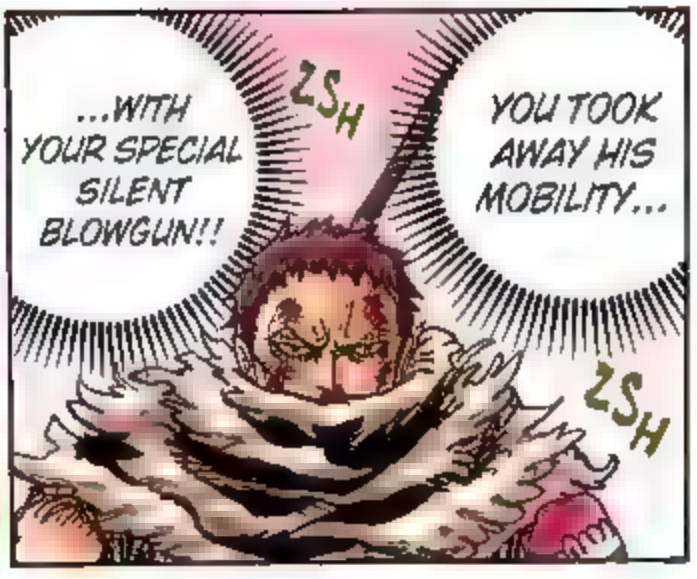

HERE GOES!♡
PUFF
PFF! WHAT'S WITH HIS QUAKING LEGS?
HE STOOD UP AGAIN!
!
...


HUFF, HUFF...
WEEZ, WEEZ...
TWING!
A NUMBING NEEDLE!!
ONE MORE! ♡

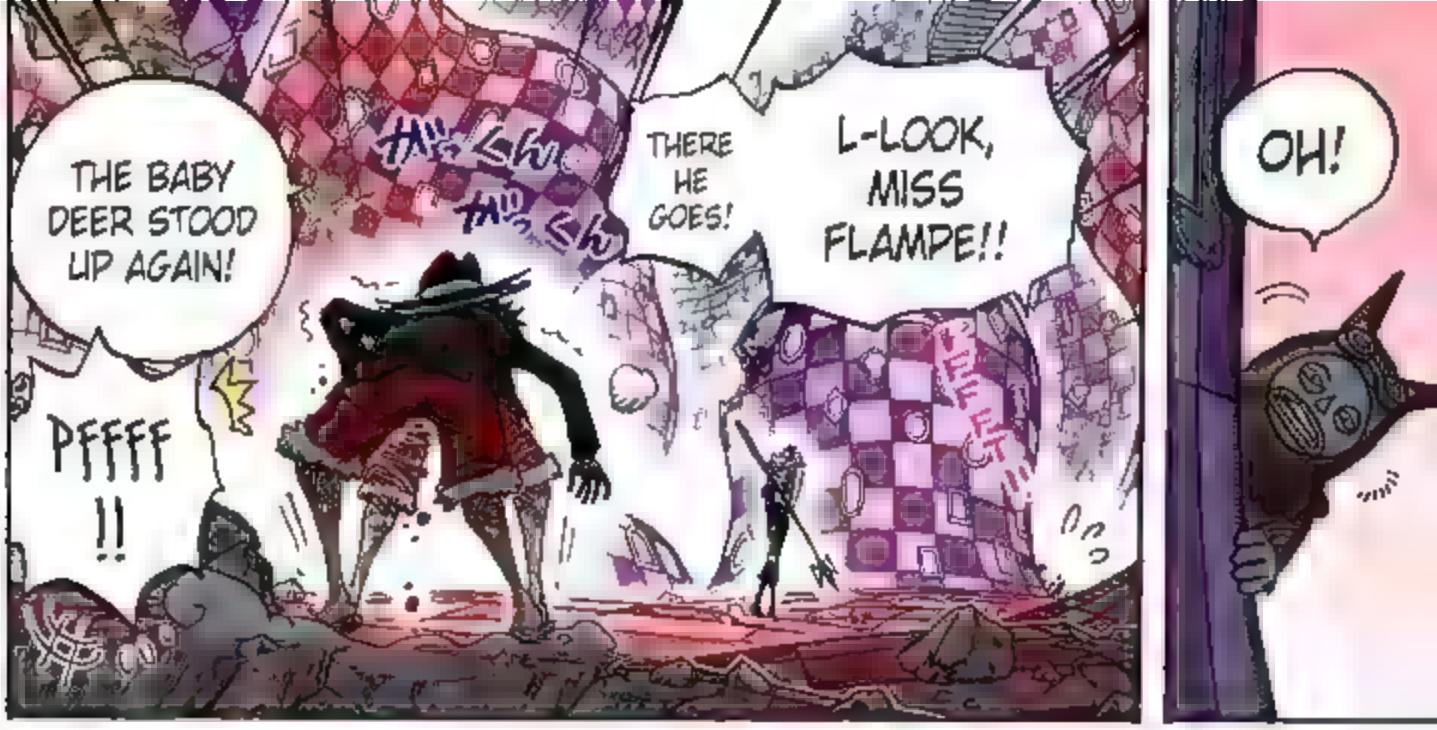
BUT THEN HE FELL!!!
FLOMP!!
HUH?! HE... DODGED IT?!
MY SILENT NEEDLE?!
SWISH!
?!
THEY'RE KNOCKING AND TREMBLING LIKE A NEWBORN DEER'S!♡
I...I CAN'T HELP IT!♡ YOU SHOULD SEE THAT MONKEY'S LEGS... TEE-HEE!!
WATCH OUT, MISS FLAMPE! THEY'LL HEAR YOU!!
HEE HEE
HEE HEE
BFFF!! DON'T MAKE ME LAUGH, PLEASE!!
PFFFFFT !!!
HEE HEE
BROTHER KATAKURI'S LOOKING THIS WAY! ♡
EEK! ♡
LUB-DUB
GYAHAHA
FLAMPE ...?!
IT'S S-SO STUPID! HE'S COVERED IN BLOOD AND HIDEOUSLY WEAK...AND YET HE JUST KEEPS STANDING UP, OVER AND OVER!
...AND THEN HE JUST GETS KNOCKED DOWN AGAIN! PFFFT!!
HE CAN BARELY STAND ON THOSE TREMBLING LEGS...

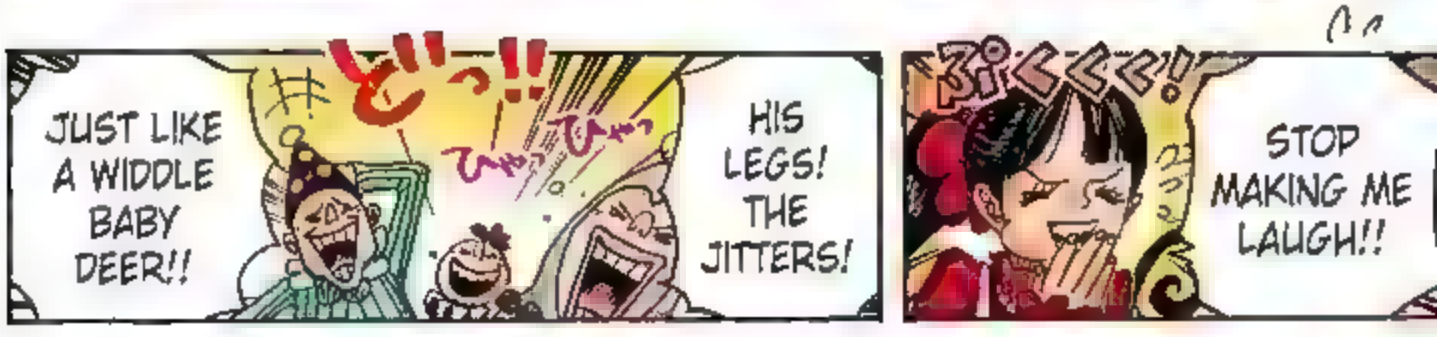

I SEE. SO IT WAS YOU...
ZSH ZSH..
OH! MASTER KATAKURI'S COMING THIS WAY!!
OH NO! HE'S GOING TO COMPLIMENT ME! I'M NOT READY YET! ♡
LUB-DUB♥
CHEW CHEW
LUB-DUB♥
... FLAMPE...

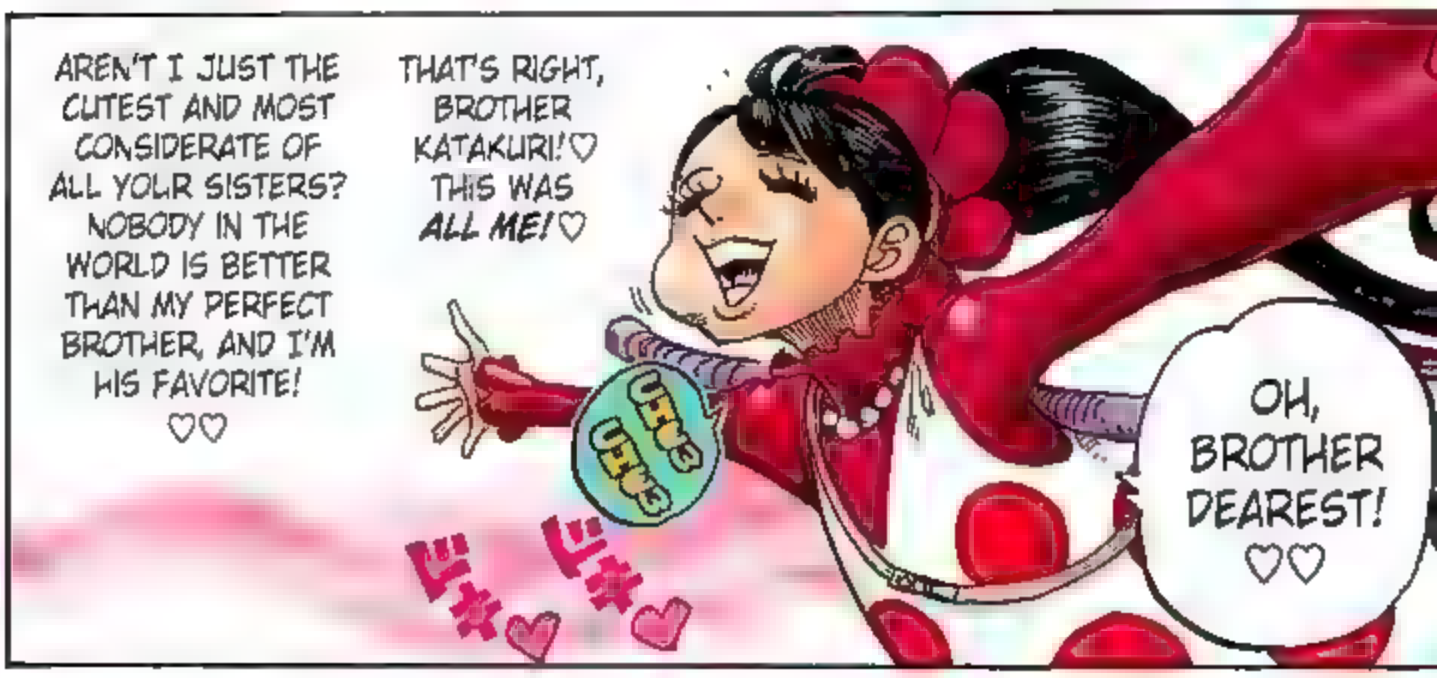

I KNEW SOME-THING WAS WRONG.
WOBBLE...!
RATTLE... RATTLE...
HIS FOCUS CLEARLY FALTERED FOR JUST A MOMENT IN THE MIDST OF THAT HEATED STANDOFF!!

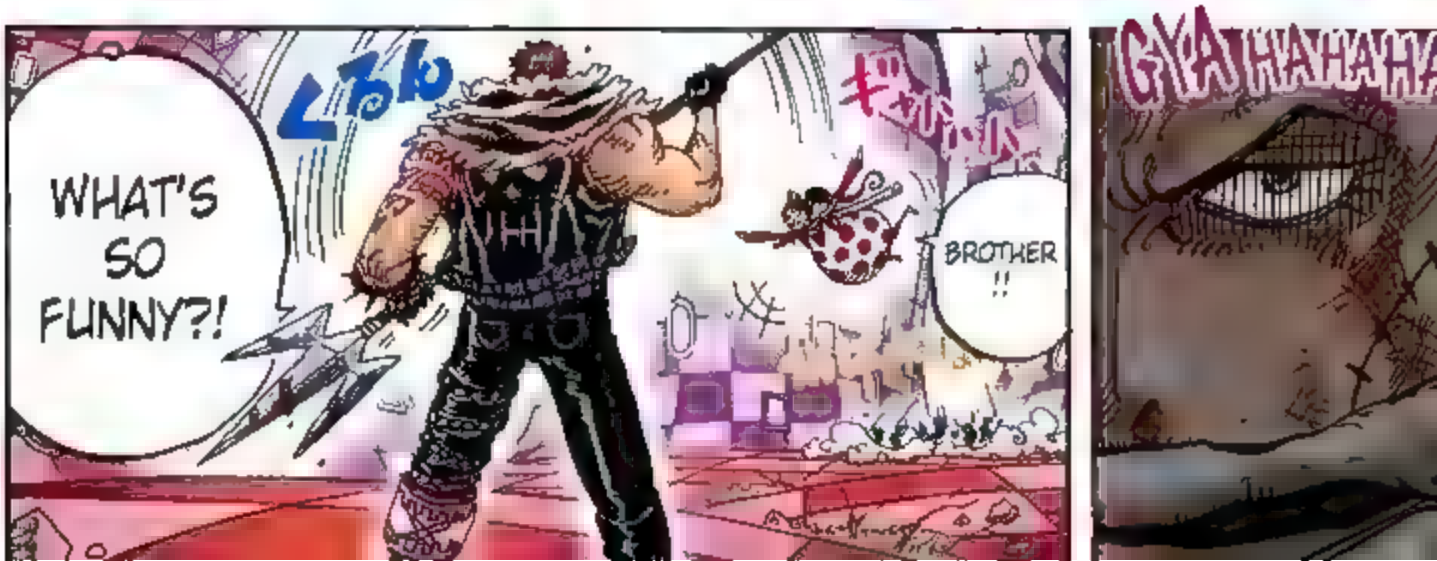

...WITH YOUR SPECIAL SILENT BLOWGUN!!
ZSH
YOU TOOK AWAY HIS MOBILITY...
ZSH

BUT DO YOU REALLY THINK...
...I WANT TO WIN THAT WAY?!!
THAT WAS WHEN I ATTACKED AND GOUGED HIS STOMACH...
... INFLICTING A FATAL BLOW!!!

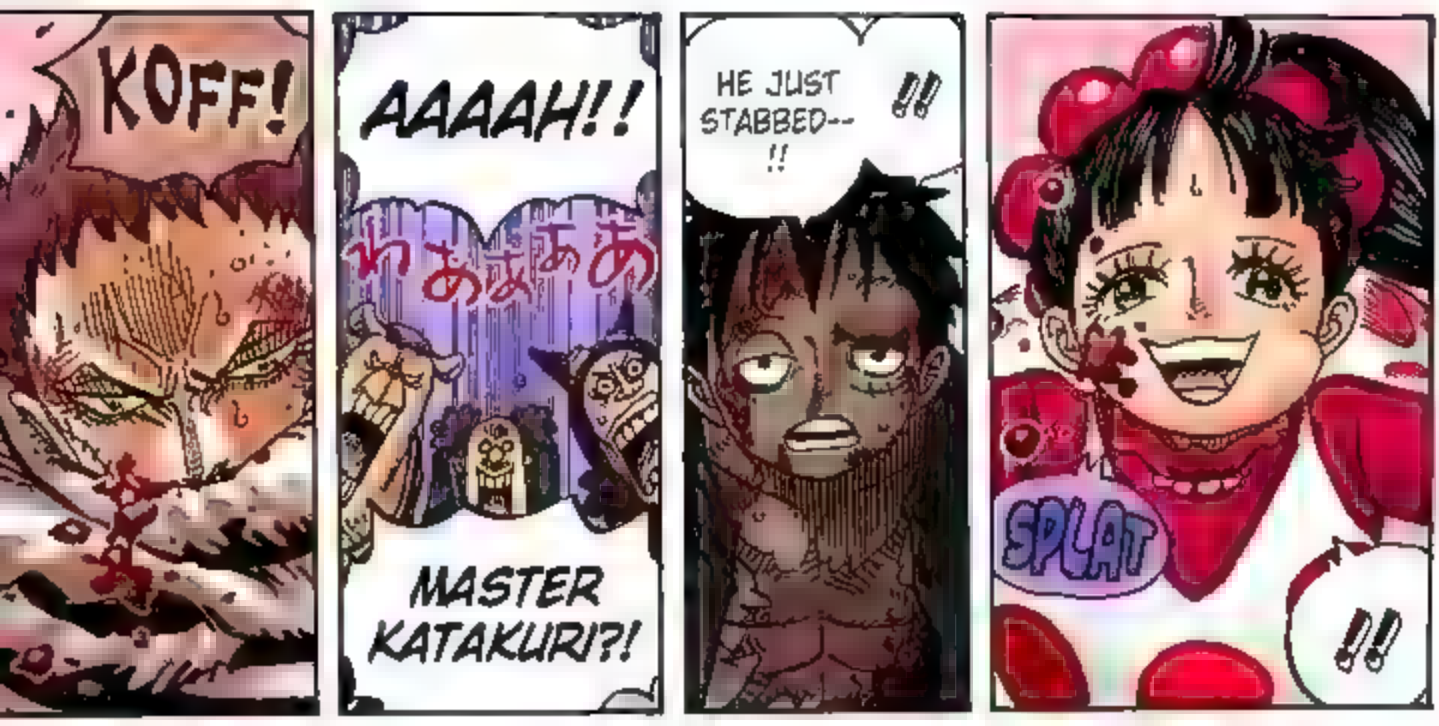

THE BABY DEER STOOD UP AGAIN!
PFFFF !!
THERE HE GOES!
L-LOOK, MISS FLAMPE!!
OH!

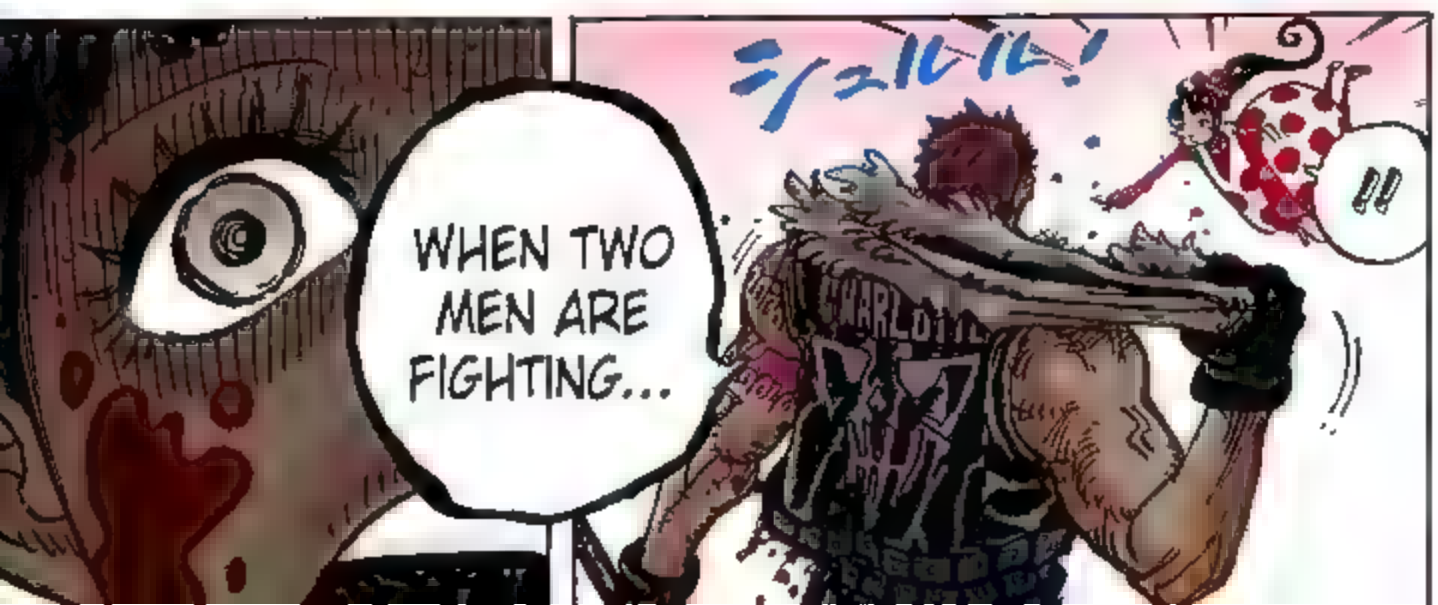

JUST LIKE A WIDDLE BABY DEER!!
HIS LEGS! THE JITTERS!
STOP MAKING ME LAUGH!!


AREN'T I JUST THE CUTEST AND MOST CONSIDERATE OF ALL YOUR SISTERS? NOBODY IN THE WORLD IS BETTER THAN MY PERFECT BROTHER, AND I'M HIS FAVORITE! ♡♡
THAT'S RIGHT, BROTHER KATAKURI!♡ THIS WAS ALL ME!♡
OH, BROTHER DEAREST! ♡♡

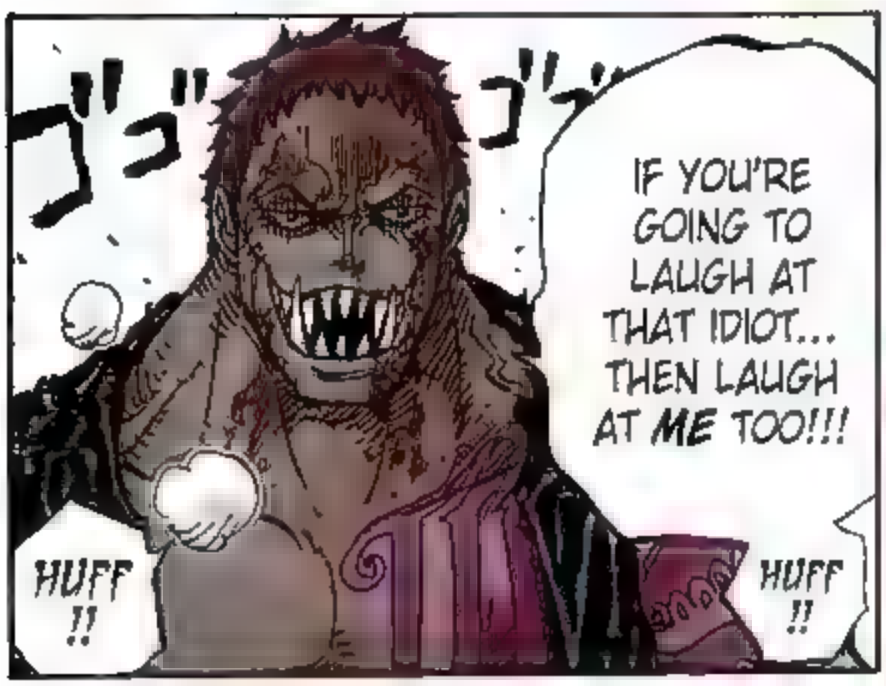

WHAT'S SO FUNNY?!
BROTHER !!
GYAHAHAHA

?!!


KOFF!
AAAAH!!
おぉぉぉ
MASTER KATAKURI?!
HE JUST STABBED--
!!
!!
SPLAT
!!


WHEN TWO MEN ARE FIGHTING...
ミシュルル!
!!

...THE LAST THING I NEED IS SOME HALF-ASSED ASSISTANCE !!!!
EYAAAA !!!


IF YOU'RE GOING TO LAUGH AT THAT IDIOT... THEN LAUGH AT ME TOO!!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!

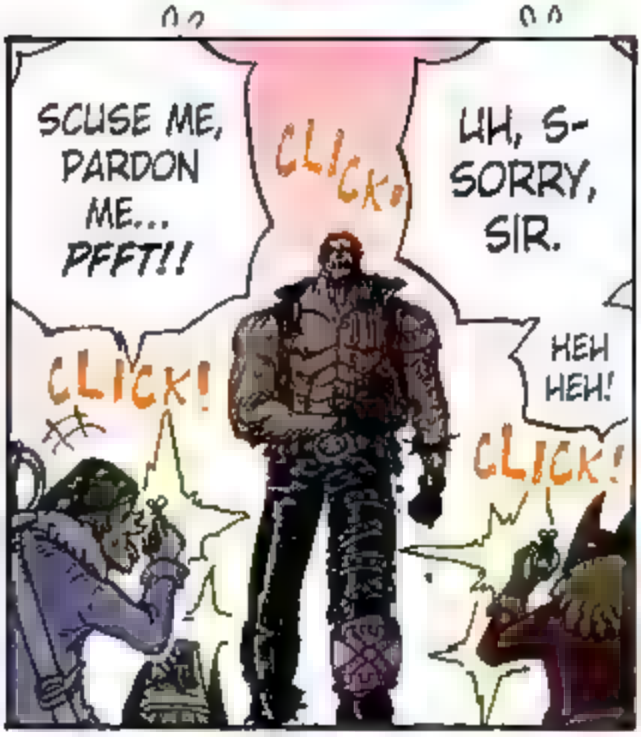
KYAAAAA !!
GONK!!
AIEEE! IT HURTS!!
STAY AWAY!! DON'T TOUCH ME, YOU MONSTER!!

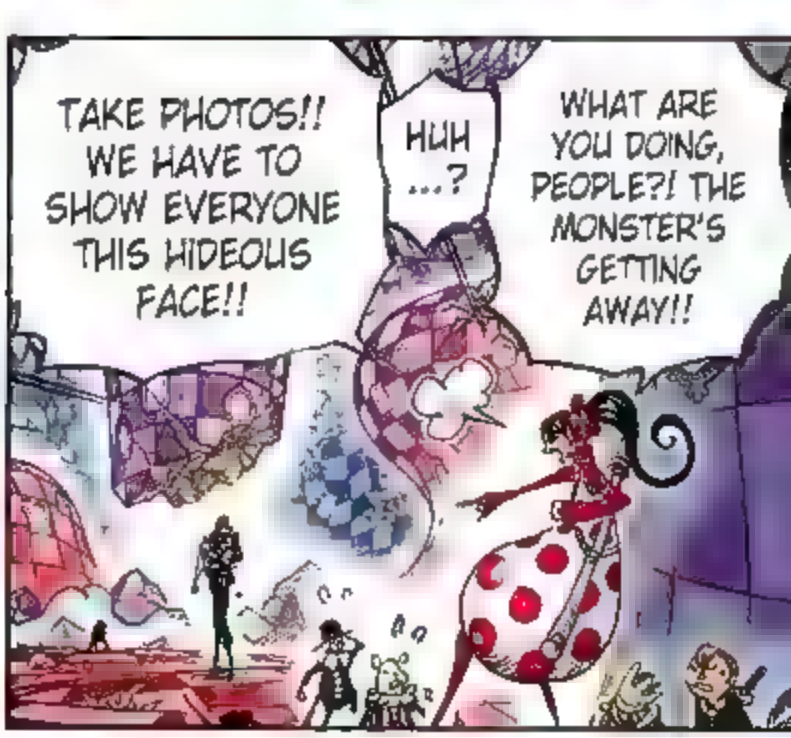
M-MASTER KATAKURI, YOUR FACE! IS THAT...A CURSE?!
WHAAAT ?!!

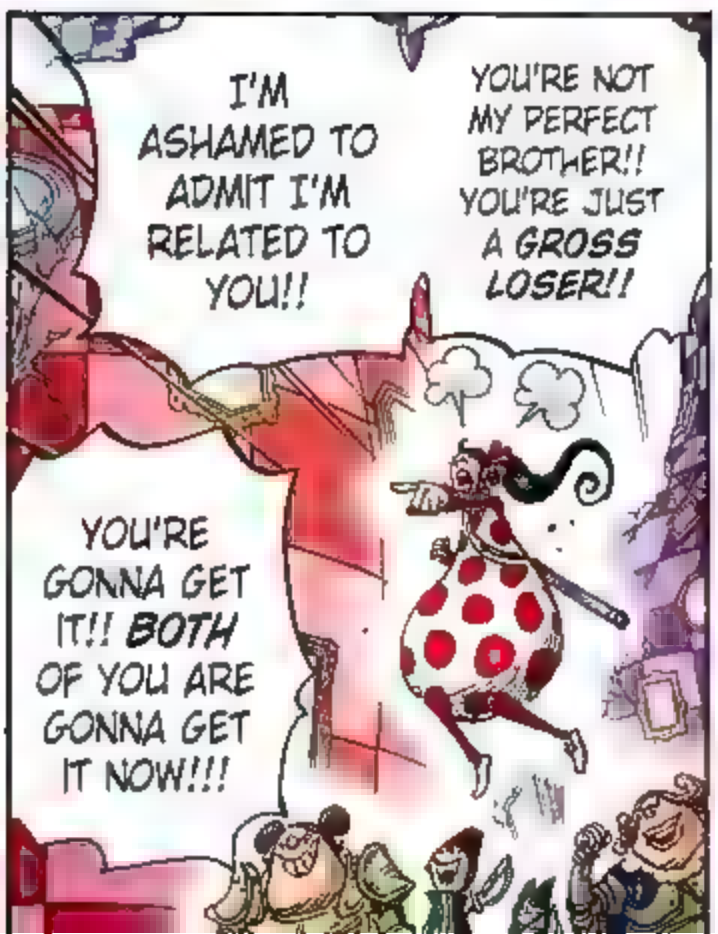
YOU SUCK !!!
HUFF, HUFF...
...!!
YOU ARE NOT THE BROTHER KATAKURI I KNOW!!
WHAT ARE YOU THINKING? WHY WOULD YOU STAB YOURSELF?!
BLUB BLUB..
EW, GROSS! YOU GOT BLOOD ON ME!
AGREED!! WHAT A LETDOWN!!
SPLAT!
I CAN'T! I CAN'T HOLD BACK MY LAUGHTER!!
BWAAAA !!!
LOOK AT YOUR GROSS MOUTH GOING ALL THE WAY TO YOUR EARS! JUST LIKE A PELICAN EEL!!
PTU!!

GYA
HA
HA
HA
WOO
HA
HA
HA
CHARLOTTE

STAY AWAY! HE'S STRONG AS A MONSTER AN' LOOKS LIKE ONE TOO!!
HERE COMES THE PELICAN EEL!!


SCUSE ME, PARDON ME... PFFT!!
CLICK!
UH, S-SORRY, SIR.
HEH HEH!
CLICK!
CLICK!


TAKE PHOTOS!! WE HAVE TO SHOW EVERYONE THIS HIDEOUS FACE!!
HUH ...?
WHAT ARE YOU DOING, PEOPLE?! THE MONSTER'S GETTING AWAY!!


I'M ASHAMED TO ADMIT I'M RELATED TO YOU!!
YOU'RE NOT MY PERFECT BROTHER!! YOU'RE JUST A GROSS LOSER!!
YOU'RE GONNA GET IT!! BOTH OF YOU ARE GONNA GET IT NOW!!!

HOW DARE YOU SPLATTER YOUR FILTHY BLOOD ON ME...
TO EVERY ISLAND IN TOTTO LAND!!
WE'RE GOING TO SEND THESE PICTURES TO EVERY MEMBER OF THE FAN CLUB!!
...AND THREATEN THE MOST POPULAR SIBLING OF ALL!!

SORRY ABOUT THIS.

I WAS SLOPPY. I FAILED TO NOTICE THAT TINY NEEDLE.

THERE'S NO SUCH THING AS FIGHTING DIRTY IN A BATTLE BETWEEN PIRATES.

IT WAS MY FAULT FOR NOT BEING ABLE TO DODGE IT!!

HUFF!!

HUFF!!

ドドーン!!

ガク

ガク

ギャー

ギャー

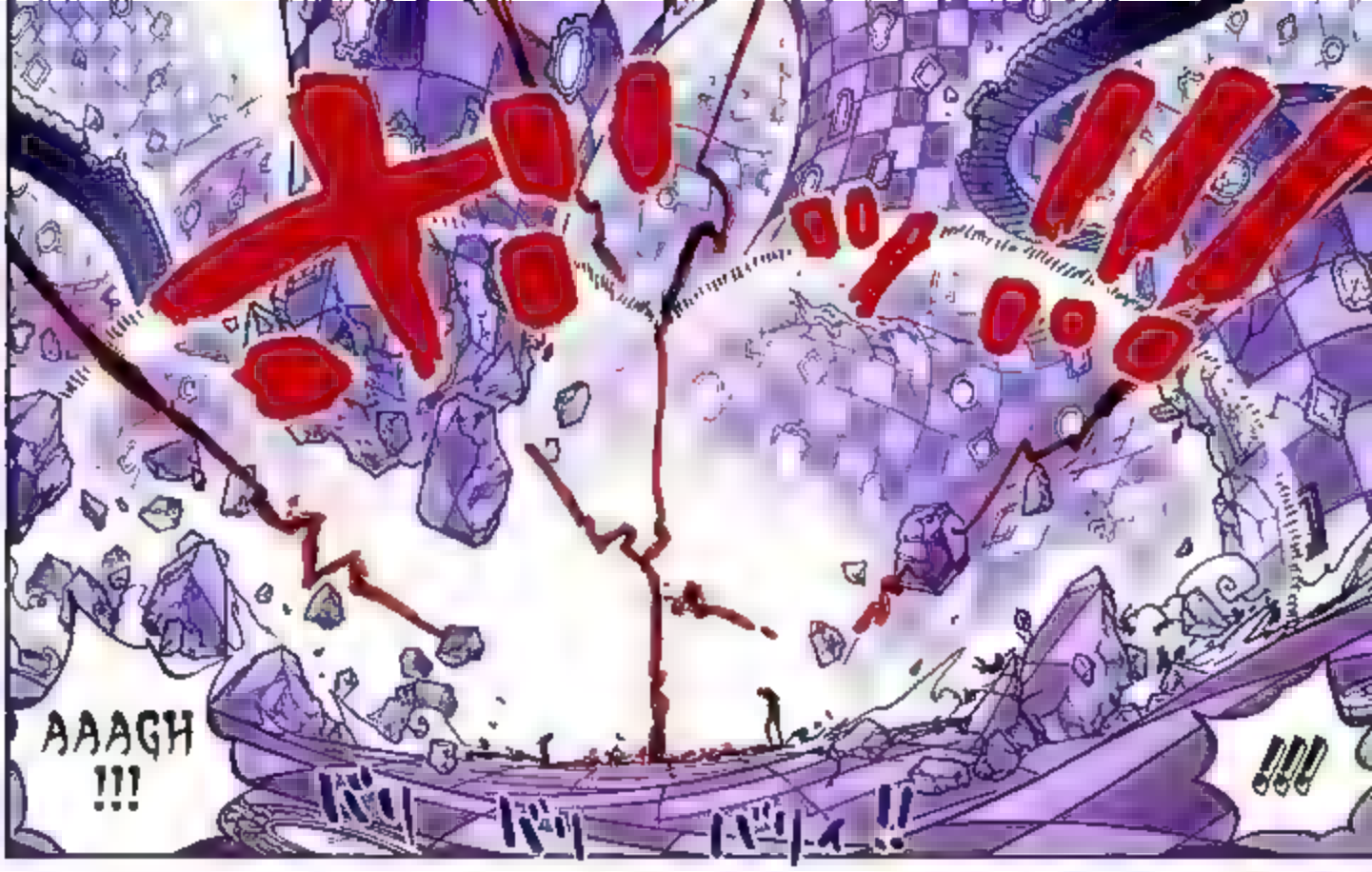
はははは

ゴオオオ!!

I'VE HAD ENOUGH OF THE PEANUT GALLERY...

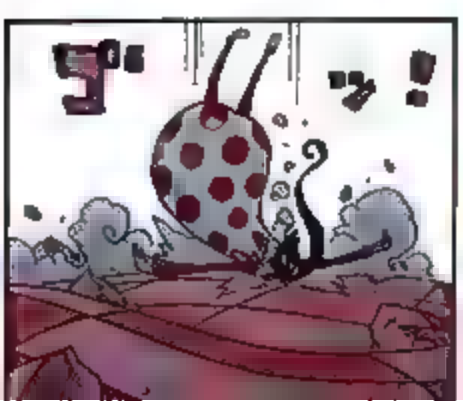
THEY WON'T BE ABLE TO STAND AFTER THIS, ANYWAY!

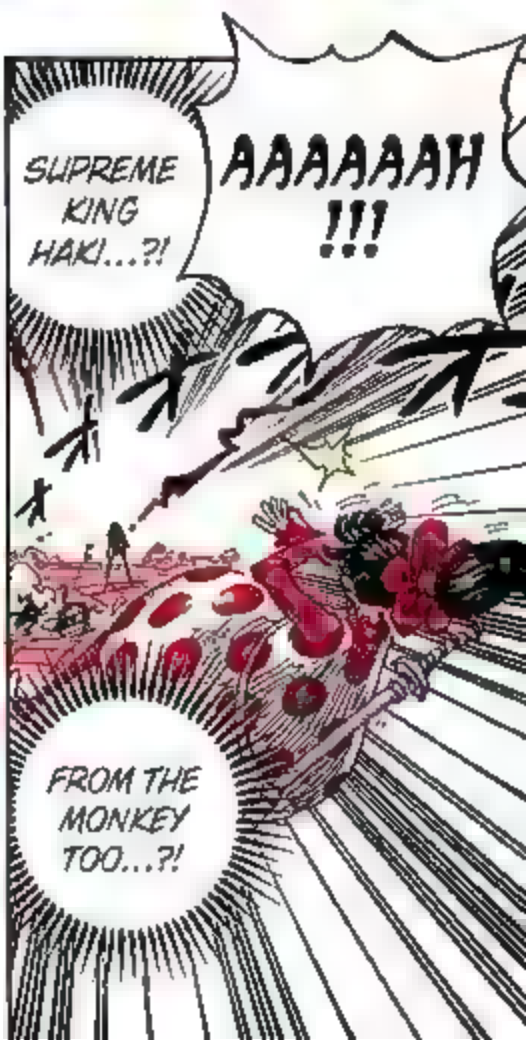
GRIN...!


AAAGH !!!

GLARGH ...

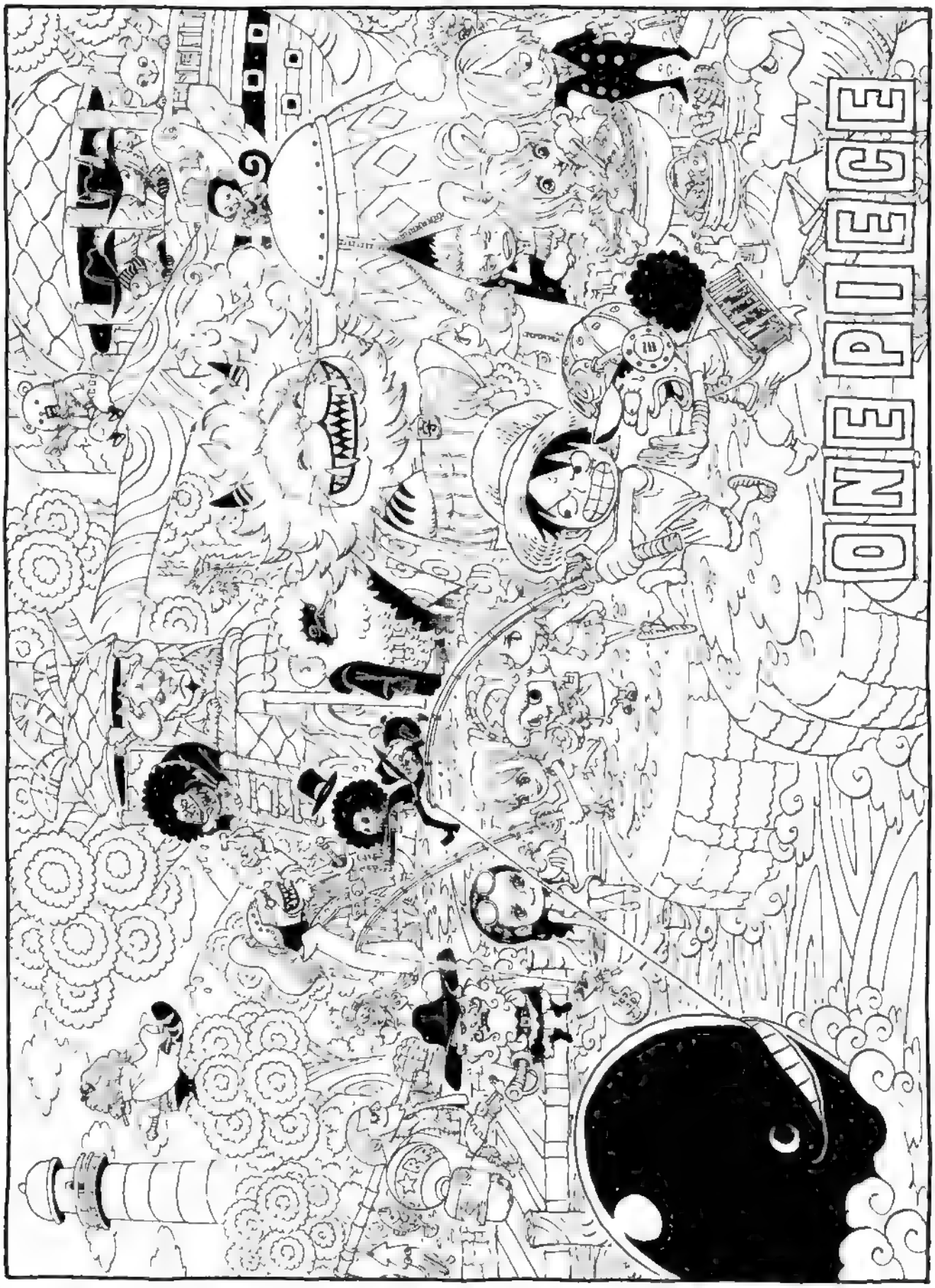
BLUB BLUB




SUPREME KING HAKI...?!
AAAAAAH !!!
FROM THE MONKEY TOO...?!

...THAT YOU ARE INFERIOR TO ME.
ゼェ…
ゼェ…
I NO LONGER ASSUME...
WEEZ !!

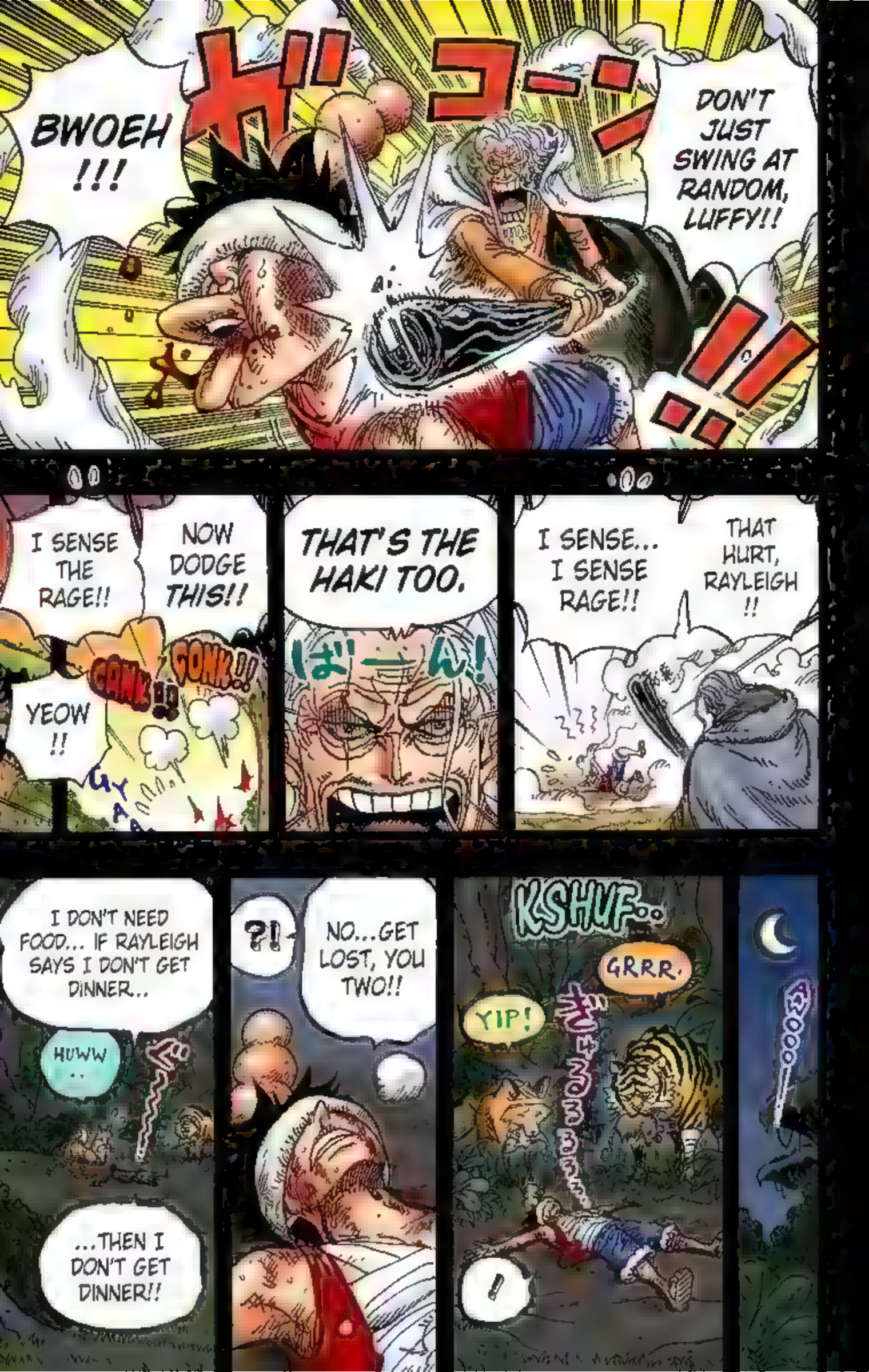
BUT I'M STILL GOING TO WIN!!!
HUFF !!
ハ？
THAT'S GREAT!! THANKS!
HUFF !!
ハ？

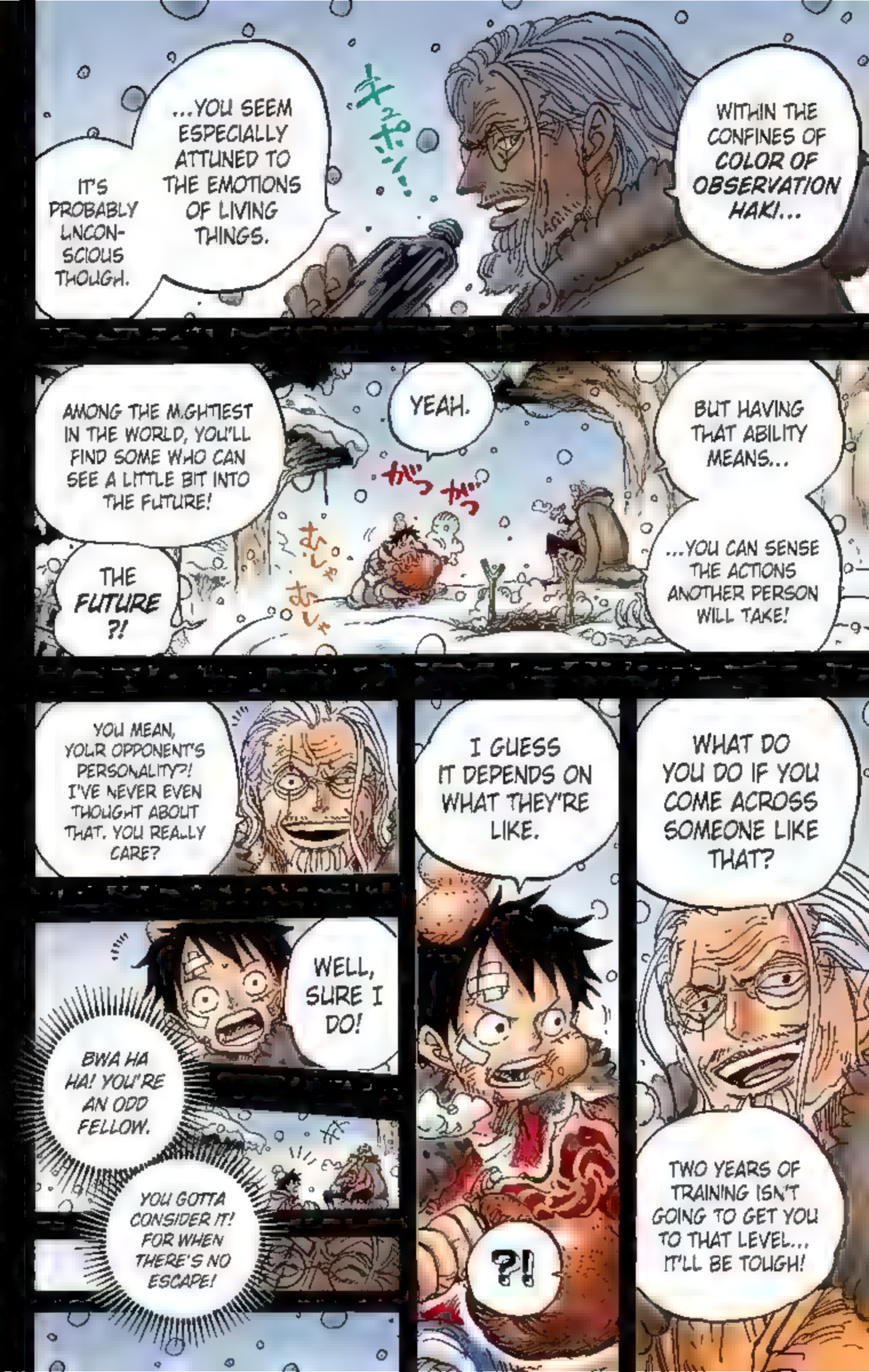

ONE PIECE

Chapter 894: 12:05

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 26, LEO: "WE GOT HIRED TA BE SECUWITY FOR DA WEVEWIE!!"

BUT I'M HUNGRY, RAYLEIGH !!
THEN FOCUS.
ぐぎゅるるるるる
NO FOOD UNTIL YOU CAN DODGE 100 TIMES.
I SMELL SOMETHING YUMMY!!
IGNORE THAT. IT'S MY DINNER.
ゼ!
ゼ!
ゼ!
THERE IS A WILL TO EVERY ATTACK!
A PRESENCE!
IS THAT HOW IT WORKS? IS THE ENEMY GOING TO STOP ATTACKING BECAUSE YOU'RE HUNGRY?
カチーン!!
ホーミングアロー!!
GOTCHA !!
OVER THERE!!
ぶん!!


DON'T JUST SWING AT RANDOM, LUFFY!!
ガコーン
BWOEH !!!
THAT HURT, RAYLEIGH !!
I SENSE... I SENSE RAGE!!
THAT'S THE HAKI TOO.
ばーん!
NOW DODGE THIS!!
I SENSE THE RAGE!!
CONK!!
CANK!!
YEOW !!
KSHUF..
GRRR.
YIP!
!
NO...GET LOST, YOU TWO!!
?!
I DON'T NEED FOOD... IF RAYLEIGH SAYS I DON'T GET DINNER...
HUWW ..
...THEN I DON'T GET DINNER!!



WITHIN THE CONFINES OF *COLOR OF OBSERVATION HAKI*...

...YOU SEEM ESPECIALLY ATTUNED TO THE EMOTIONS OF LIVING THINGS.

IT'S PROBABLY UNCONSCIOUS THOUGH.

BUT HAVING THAT ABILITY MEANS...

...YOU CAN SENSE THE ACTIONS ANOTHER PERSON WILL TAKE!

YEAH.

AMONG THE MIGHTIEST IN THE WORLD, YOU'LL FIND SOME WHO CAN SEE A LITTLE BIT INTO THE FUTURE!

THE *FUTURE* ?!

WHAT DO YOU DO IF YOU COME ACROSS SOMEONE LIKE THAT?

TWO YEARS OF TRAINING ISN'T GOING TO GET YOU TO THAT LEVEL... IT'LL BE TOUGH!

I GUESS IT DEPENDS ON WHAT THEY'RE LIKE.

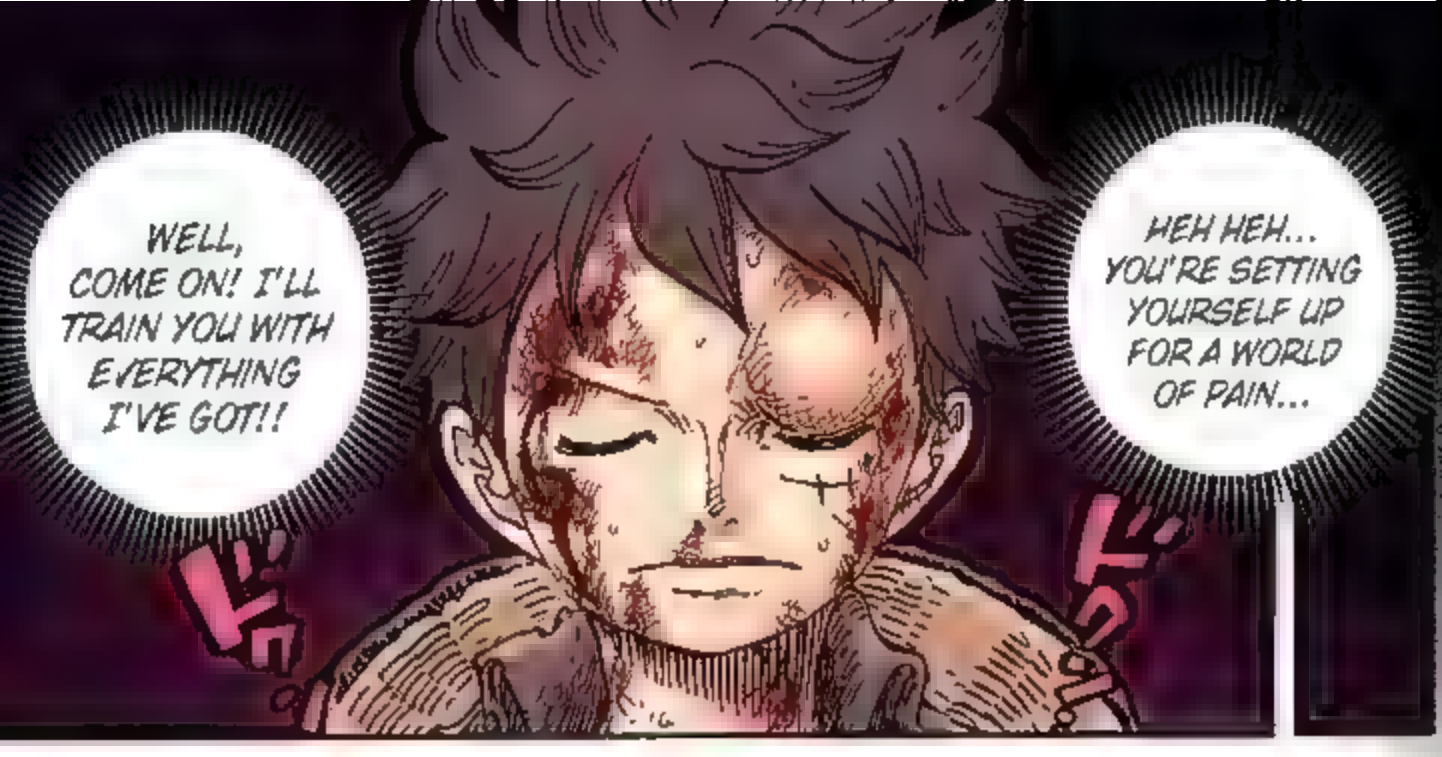
?!

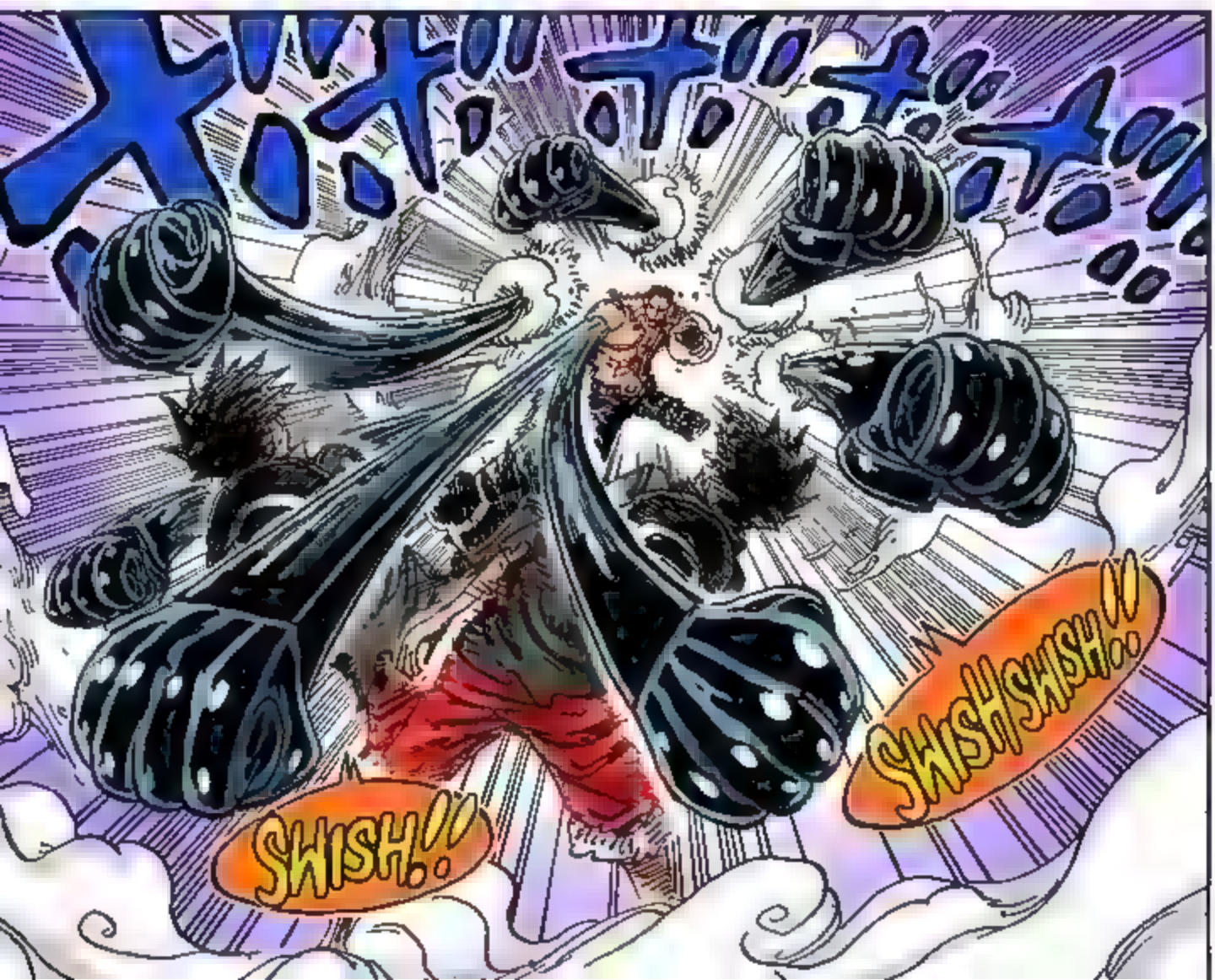
YOU MEAN, YOUR OPPONENT'S PERSONALITY?! I'VE NEVER EVEN THOUGHT ABOUT THAT. YOU REALLY CARE?

WELL, SURE I DO!

BWA HA HA! YOU'RE AN ODD FELLOW.

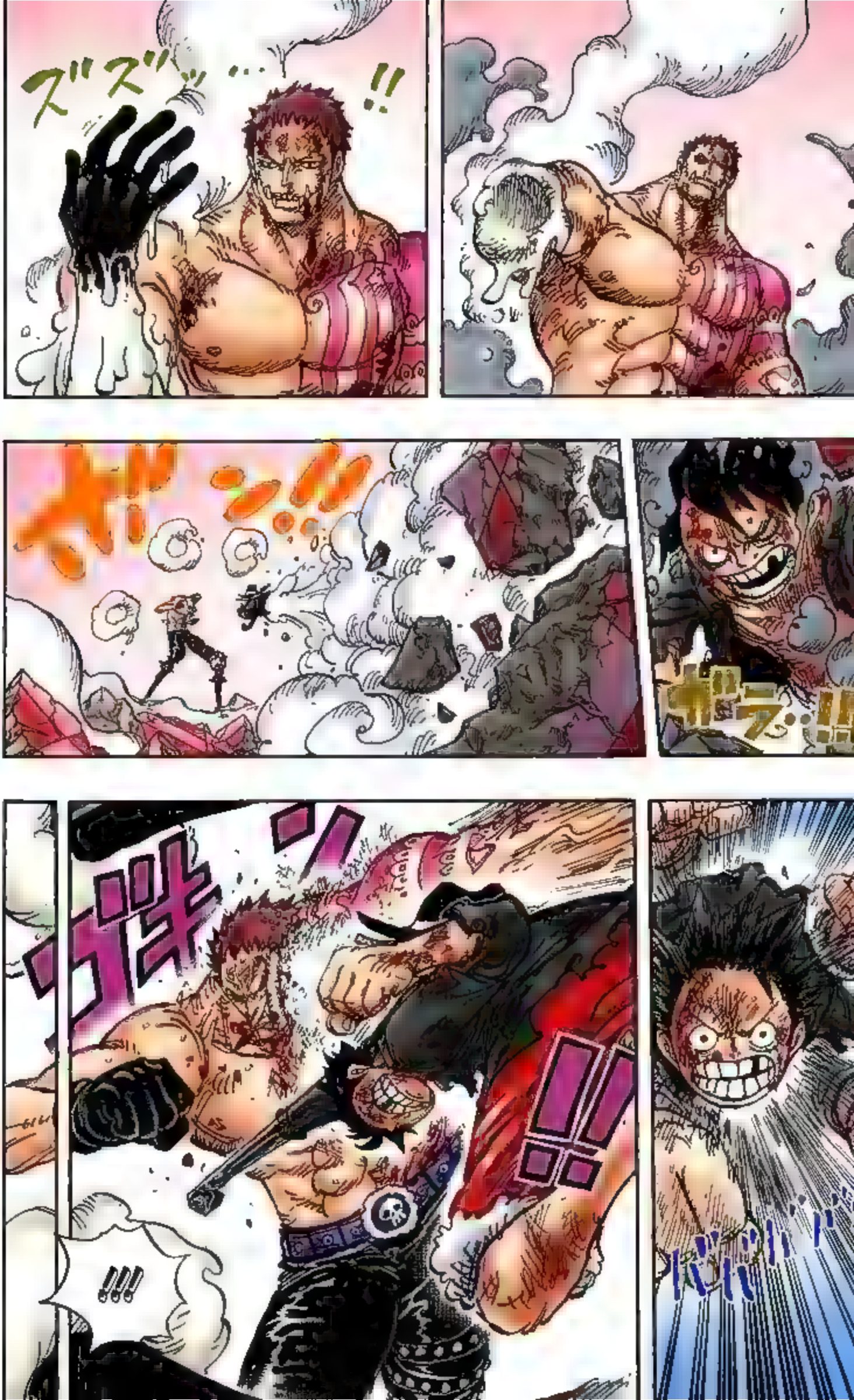
YOU GOTTA CONSIDER IT! FOR WHEN THERE'S NO ESCAPE!


WELL, COME ON! I'LL TRAIN YOU WITH EVERYTHING I'VE GOT!!
HEH HEH... YOU'RE SETTING YOURSELF UP FOR A WORLD OF PAIN...
ドン
ドン

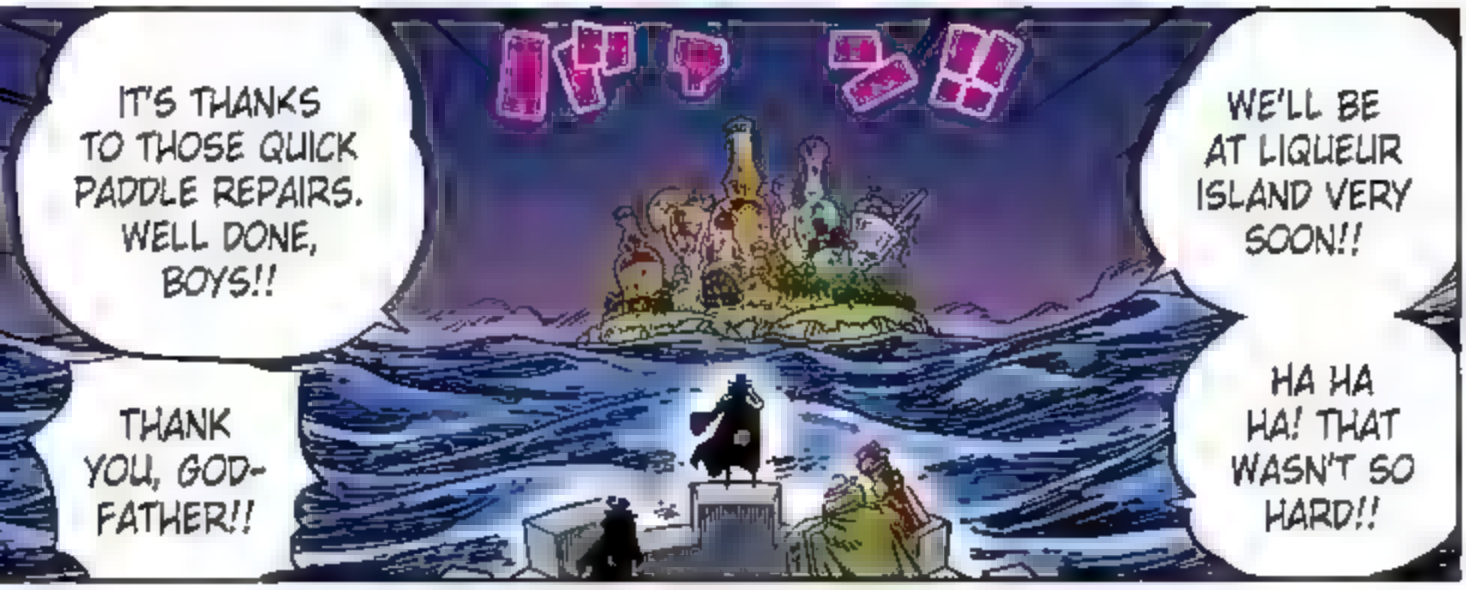

SWISH!!
SWISHSWISH!!

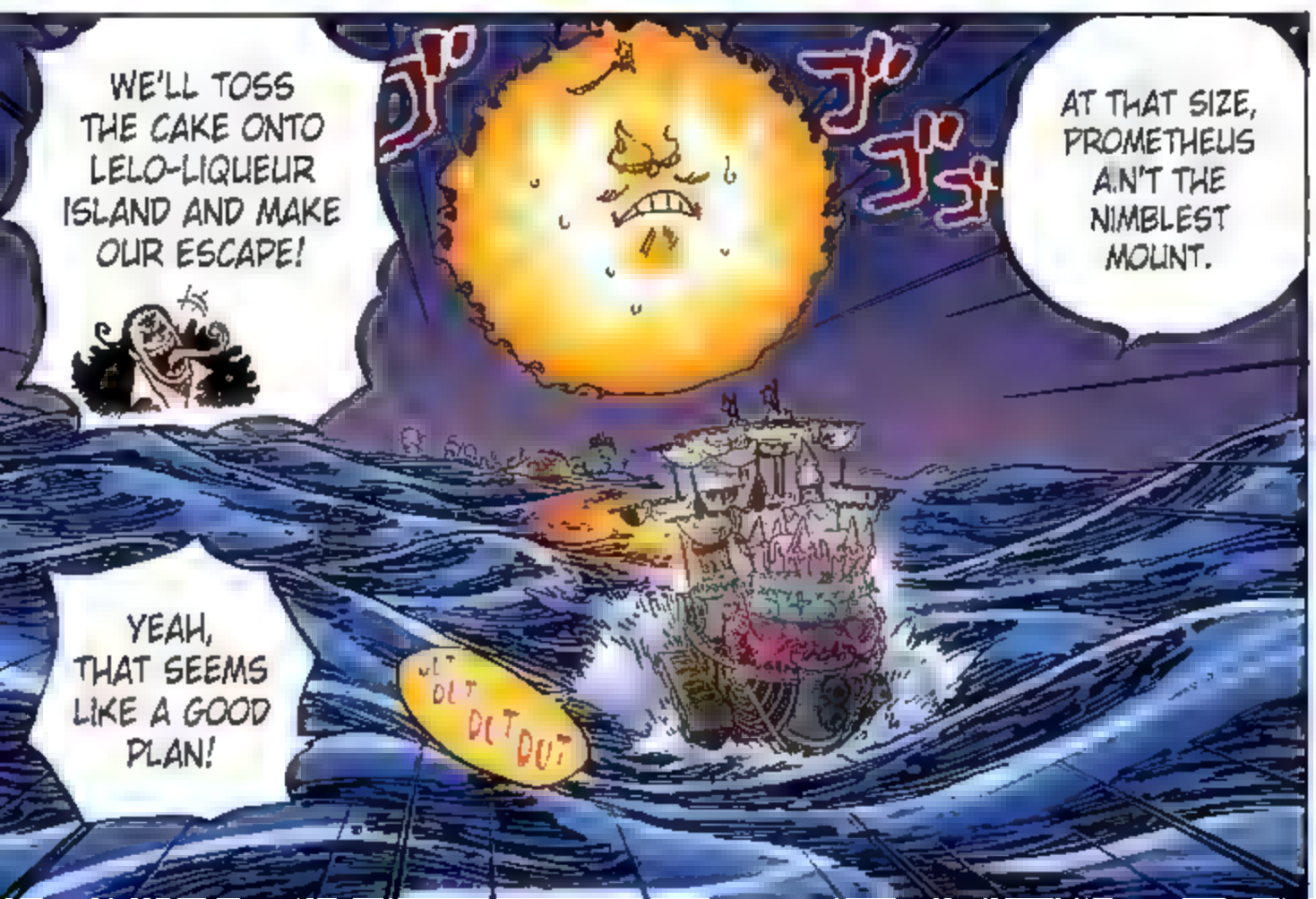
!!
ガッ!!
ゴッ!!
OOF!!
ZZT ZZT...!!
GAH !!
GNG !!

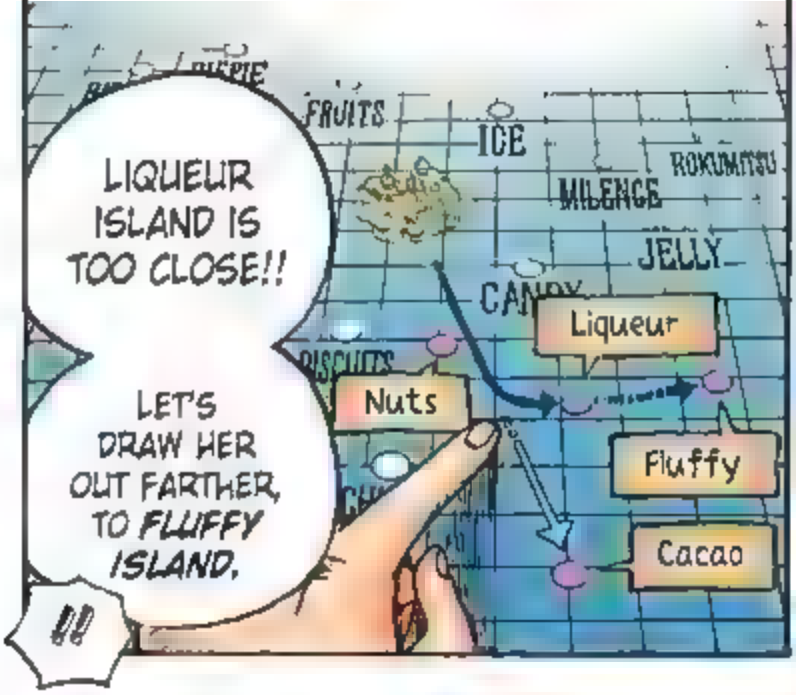
POP!!
?!
...
MOCHI
!!!
PFFF!!
BURN-
ING...
OOFH
!!!
ドゴゴゴ
!!!

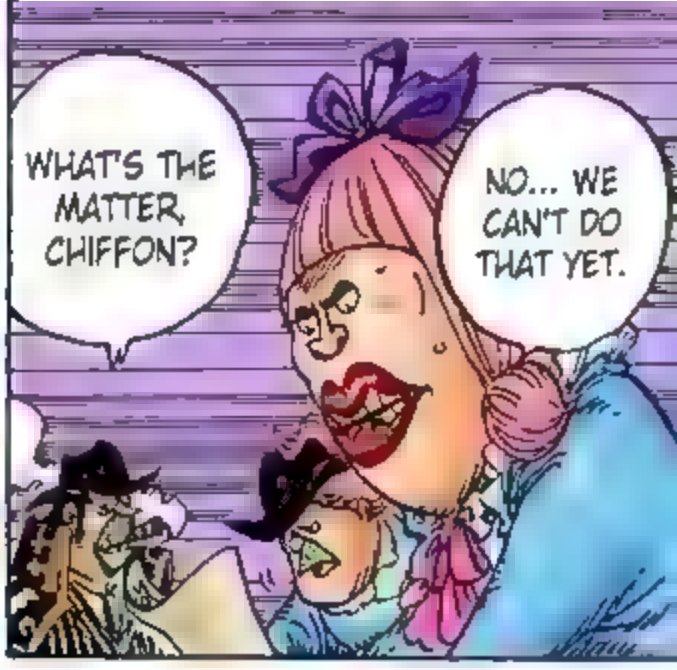

ズズッ…!!

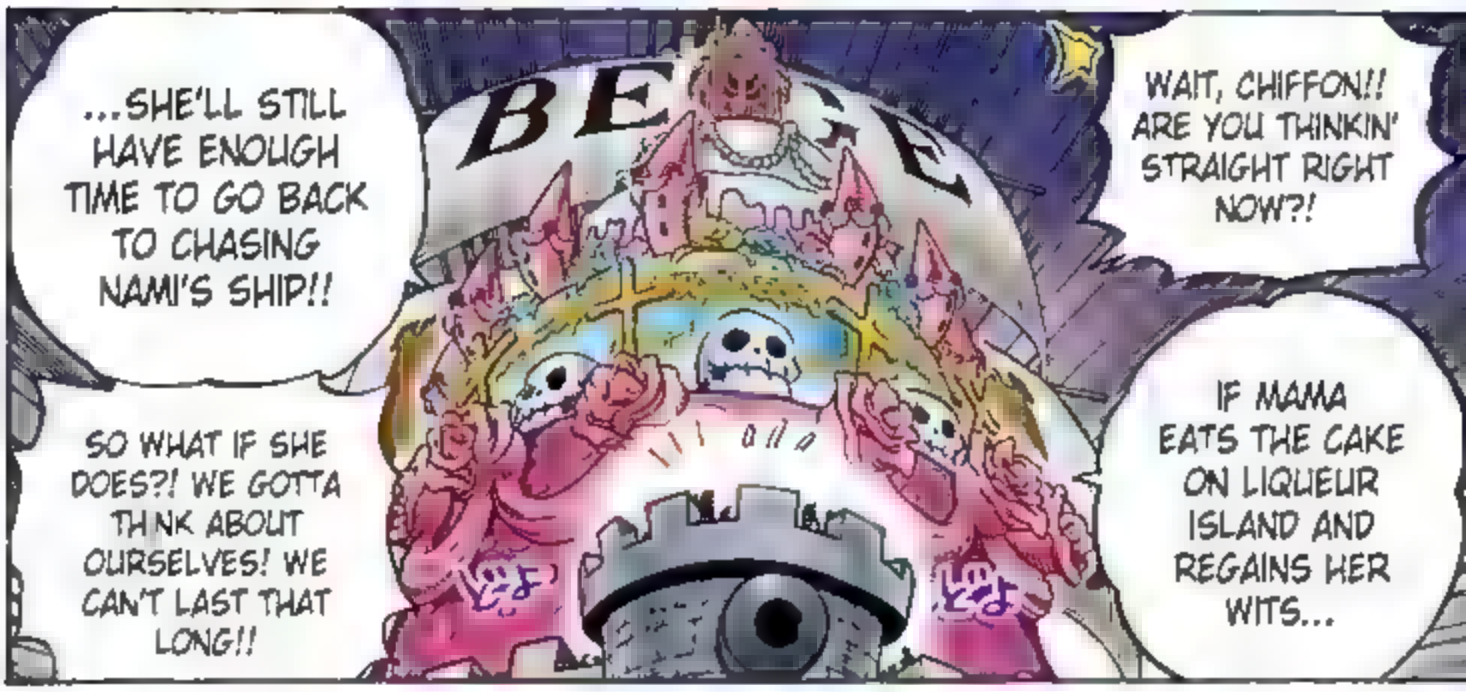
...SO THEY CAN'T MESS WITH US!!
HEH HEH! WE GOT THE CAKE...
10:10 P.M.

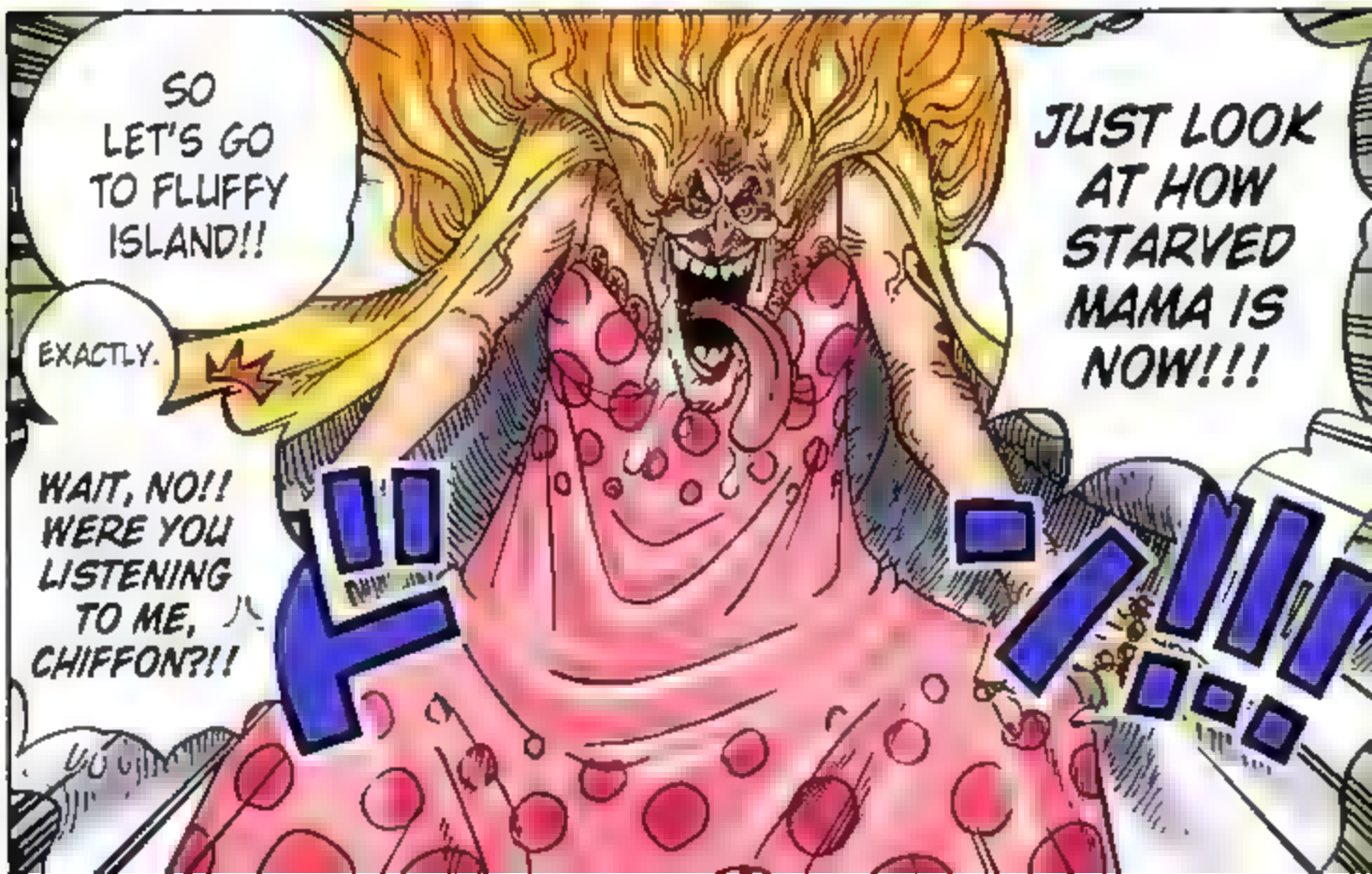

IT'S THANKS TO THOSE QUICK PADDLE REPAIRS. WELL DONE, BOYS!!
WE'LL BE AT LIQUEUR ISLAND VERY SOON!!
THANK YOU, GOD-FATHER!!
HA HA HA! THAT WASN'T SO HARD!!


WE'LL TOSS THE CAKE ONTO LELO-LIQUEUR ISLAND AND MAKE OUR ESCAPE!
AT THAT SIZE, PROMETHEUS A.N'T THE NIMBLEST MOUNT.
YEAH, THAT SEEMS LIKE A GOOD PLAN!

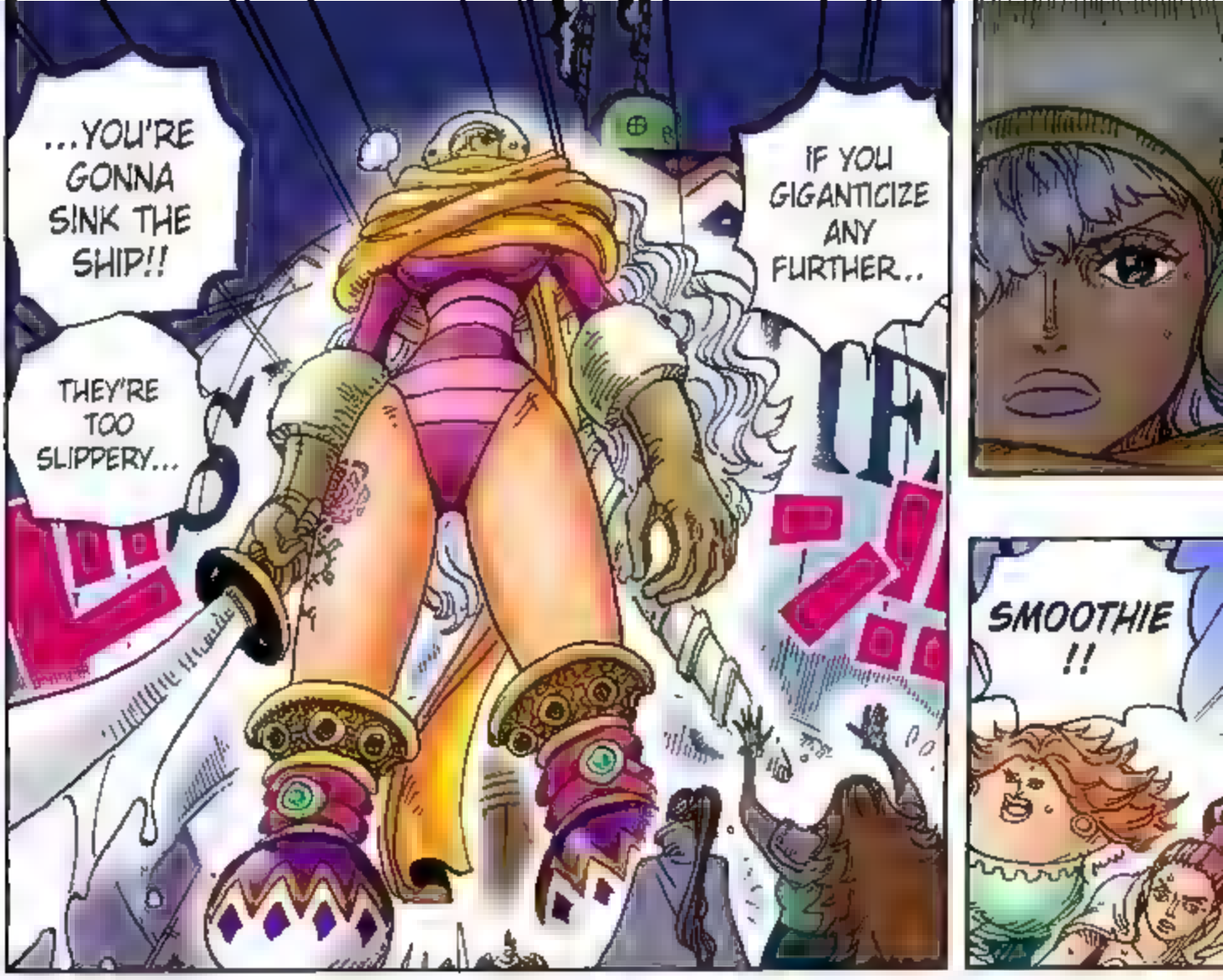

FRUITS
ICE
ROKUMITSU
MILENGE
JELLY
CANDY
Liqueur
BISCUITS
Nuts
Fluffy
Cacao
LIQUEUR ISLAND IS TOO CLOSE!!
LET'S DRAW HER OUT FARTHER, TO FLUFFY ISLAND.
!!

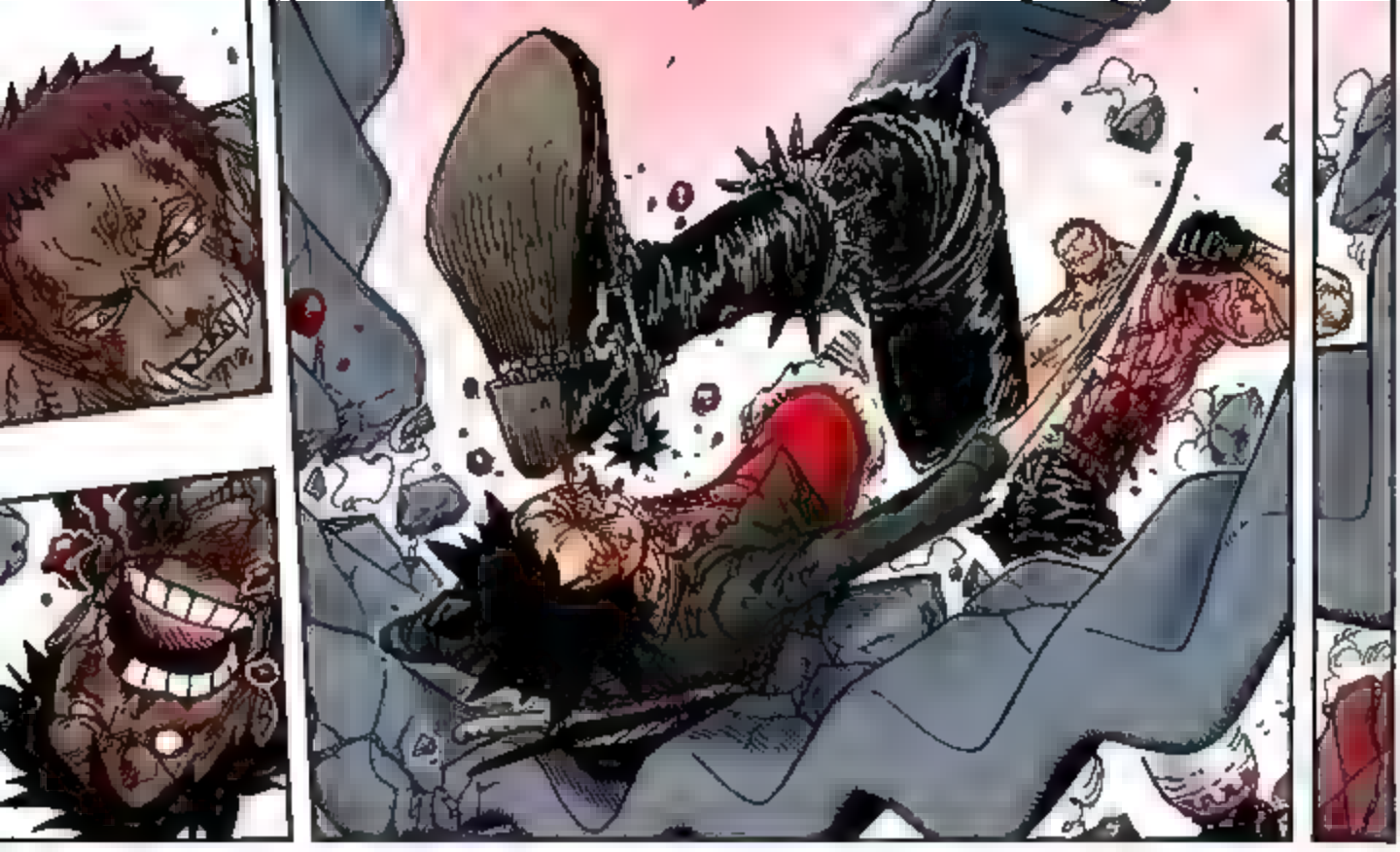

WHAT'S THE MATTER, CHIFFON?
NO... WE CAN'T DO THAT YET.


...SHE'LL STILL HAVE ENOUGH TIME TO GO BACK TO CHASING NAMI'S SHIP!!
WAIT, CHIFFON!! ARE YOU THINKIN' STRAIGHT RIGHT NOW?!
SO WHAT IF SHE DOES?! WE GOTTA TH NK ABOUT OURSELVES! WE CAN'T LAST THAT LONG!!
IF MAMA EATS THE CAKE ON LIQUEUR ISLAND AND REGAINS HER WITS...

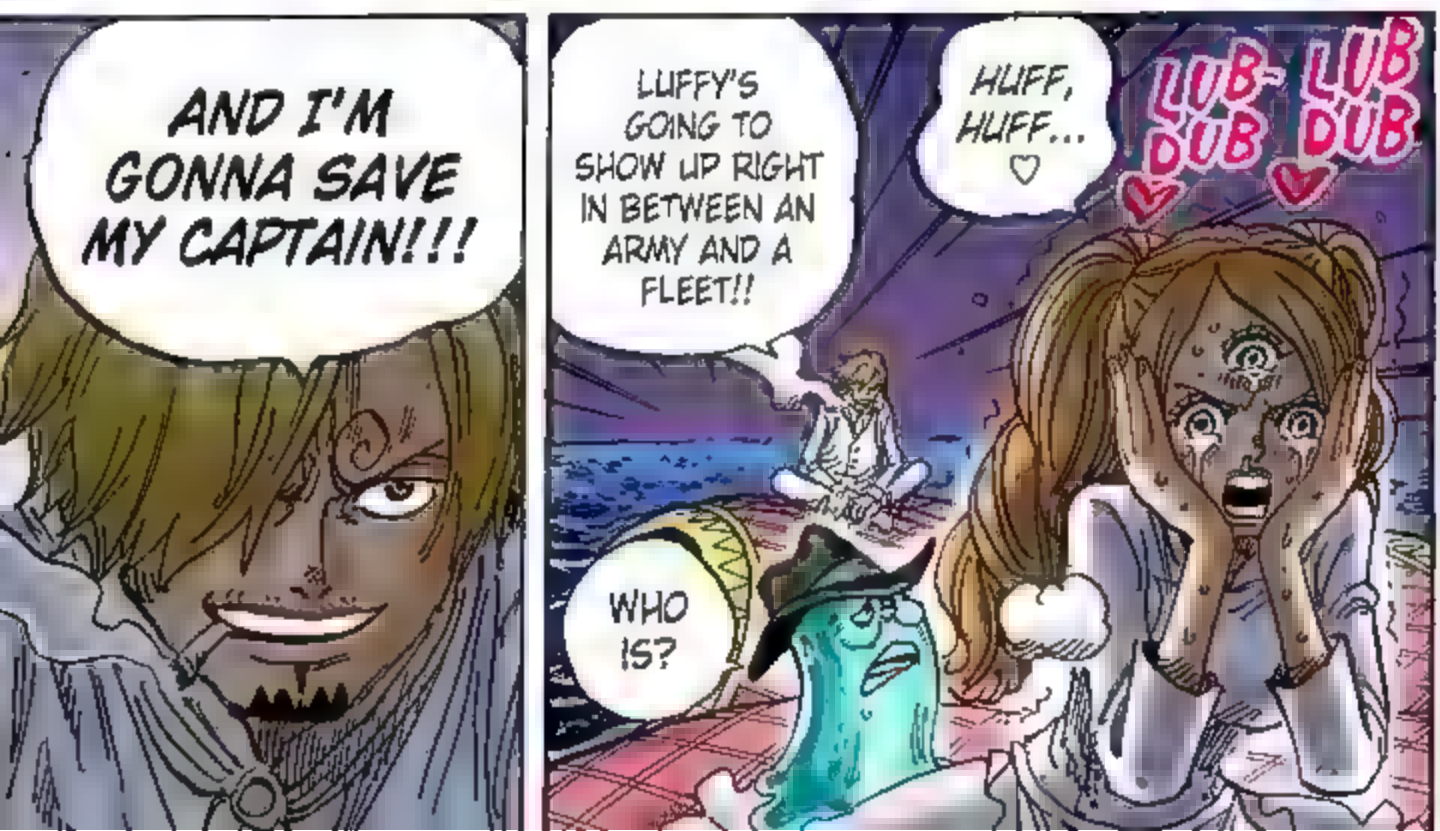

SO LET'S GO TO FLUFFY ISLAND!!
EXACTLY.
WAIT, NO!! WERE YOU LISTENING TO ME, CHIFFON?!!
JUST LOOK AT HOW STARVED MAMA IS NOW!!!

HERE IT COMES AGAIN! TURN US PORTSIDE, JINBE!!!
10:50 P.M.
AAAAH !!
WHOA !!
EEEEK !!!


...YOU'RE GONNA SINK THE SHIP!!
THEY'RE TOO SLIPPERY...
IF YOU GIGANTICIZE ANY FURTHER..
IF
SMOOTHIE !!
DON'T RELAX YET! I'M TRUSTING IN YOUR ORDERS!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
DAMMIT, JINBE!!
SANJI SHOULD BE CONTACTING US AS SOON AS THERE'S ANY CHANGE!
LITTLE S S, DOES THE SAME THING HAPPEN TO CAT VIPER AND DOGSTORM?
I WONDER IF SANJI'S MADE IT. I'M SORRY I WAS ASLEEP!
I WONDER IF LUFFY'S WON BY NOW.
DON'T WORRY! I'LL TAKE CHARGE OF THIS!!
I WONDER IF THAT WOMAN IS A GIANT...



FARTHER!! FARTHER TOWARD THE EDGE, SANJI!!
...DEAR.♡
THEY'RE GOING TO THINK WE'RE HUSBAND AND WIFE!!
SMACK
STOP THAT!!
THANK YOU, PUDDING. NONE OF THIS WOULD BE POSSIBLE WITHOUT YOU.
11:08 P.M


AND I'M GONNA SAVE MY CAPTAIN!!!
LUFFY'S GOING TO SHOW UP RIGHT IN BETWEEN AN ARMY AND A FLEET!!
HUFF, HUFF... ♡
LUB-DUB
LUB-DUB
WHO IS?

WE THREW THEM AWAY, OF COURSE!!

WHERE ARE YOUR MIRRORS, PEOPLE?

HOW WORRIED *ARE THEY* ABOUT STRAW HAT LUFFY?!

I CAN'T BELIEVE THERE ARE SO MANY SIBLINGS ON CACAO ISLAND.

どよどよ

11:36 P.M.

ゴゴゴ

ガラ

NEVER REALIZED HOW INCONVENIENT IT IS WITHOUT THE TELEPATHIC SEA SLUGS...

THIS'LL ALL BE OVER IN AN HOUR AND A HALF.

SHUT UP, YOU DON'T HAVE ANY-THING BETTER TO DO.

IT LOOKS LIKE SO MUCH FUN! KYA HA HA!

IT'S LIKE A FESTIVAL! ♡

ARE YOU SERIOUS ABOUT THIS, BROTHER OVEN?!

35TH SON
YUEN
ETC.

33RD SON
RAISIN

36TH-40TH SONS, 30TH-34TH DAUGHTERS OF CHARLOTTE
DECUPLETS

WORST GENERATION ...

...

25TH SON OF CHARLOTTE (FORMER SWEET 4)
SNACK
BOUNTY: 600 MILLION BELLY

. OF THE ESTEEMED BIG MOM NAME?

WHAT HAS BECOME ...

27TH DAUGHTER OF CHARLOTTE
JOCONDE

WAKE ME UP IF ANYTHING HAPPENS!!

32ND SON OF CHARLOTTE
BROWNIE

SINGLE DIGITS, I BELIEVE.

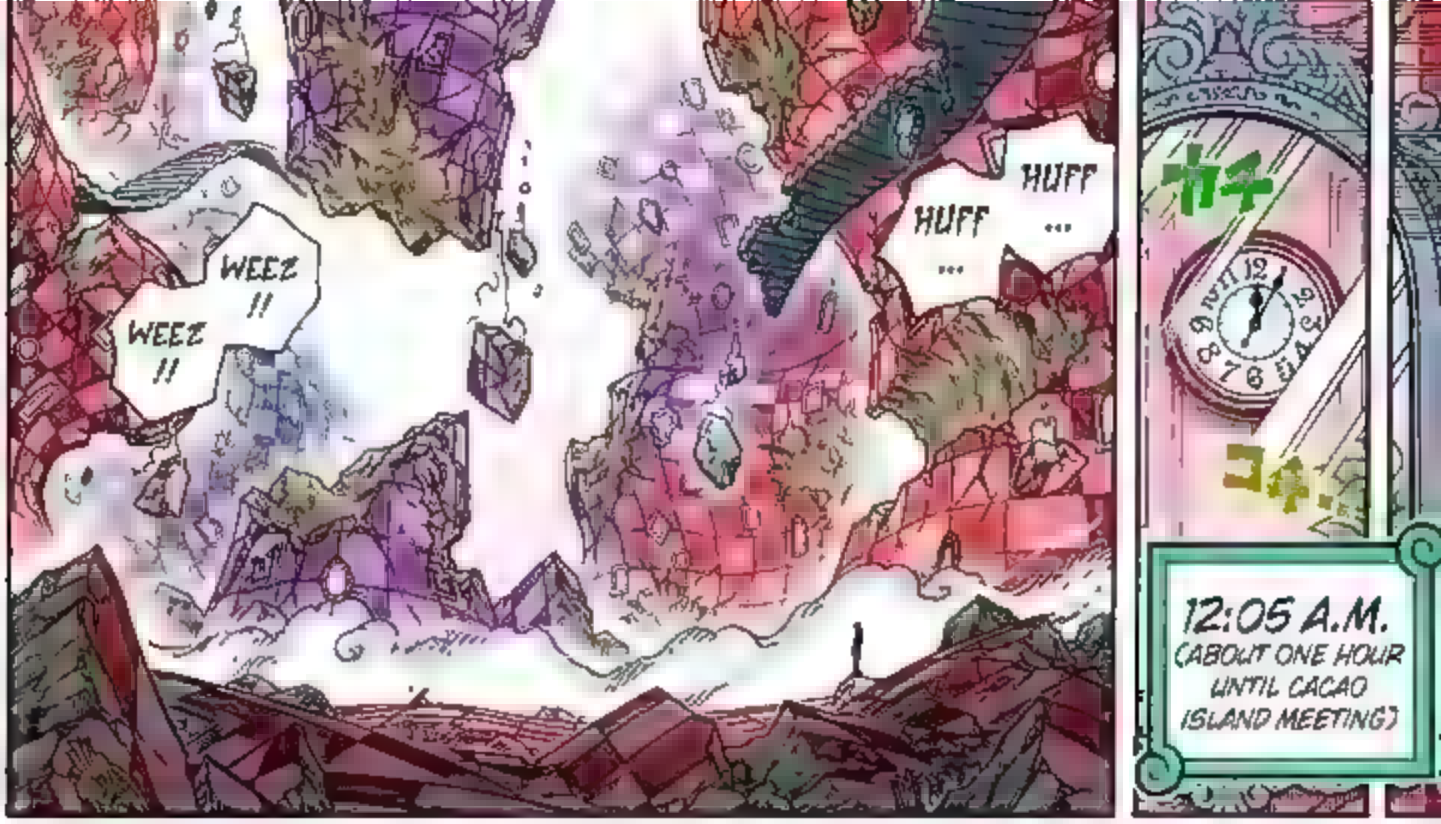
WE'RE HERE! HOW MANY FOES ARE AT OUR DOORSTEP? THOUSANDS?!

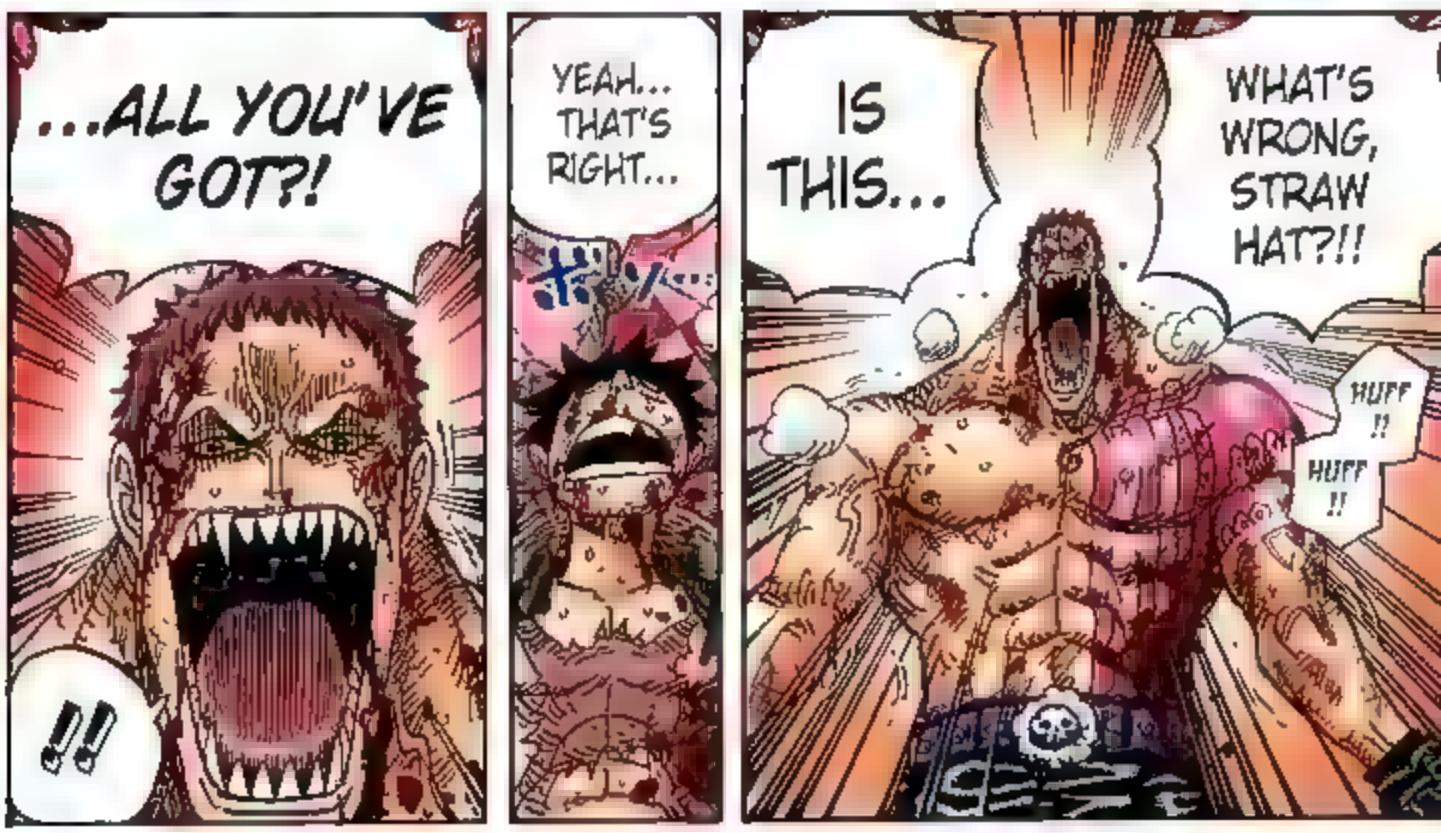
BROWN!

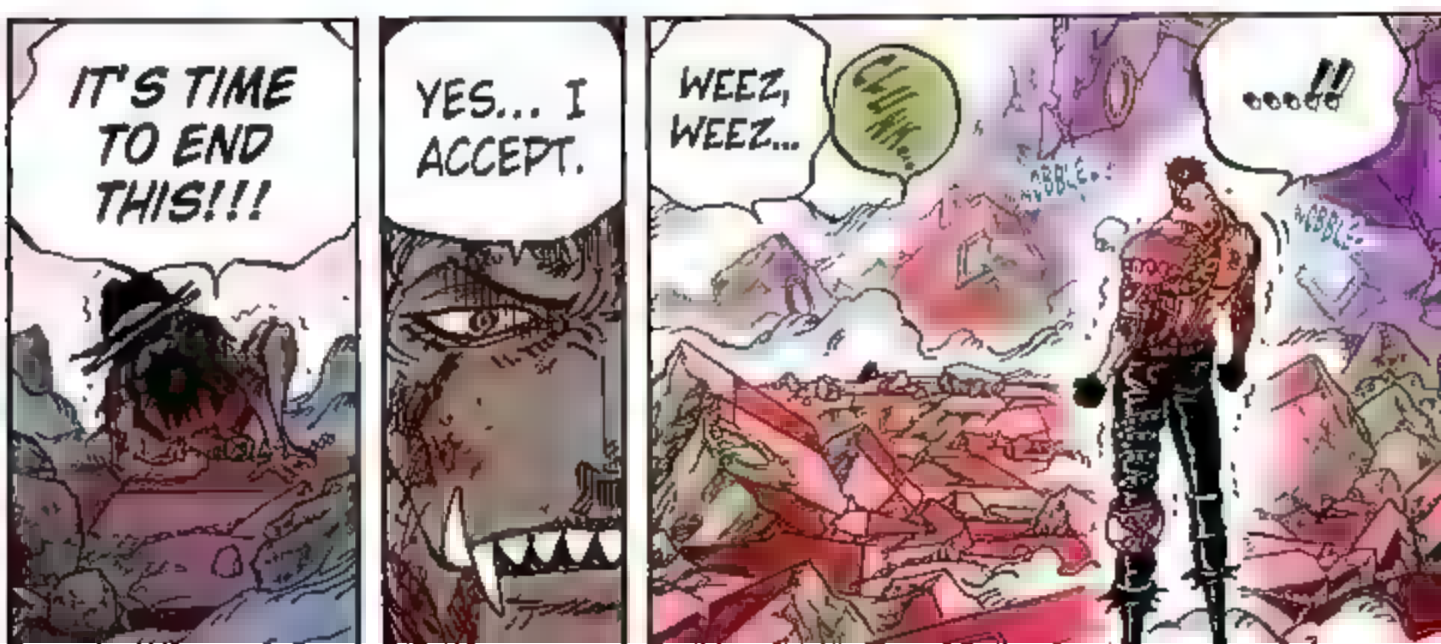
WHAT?! I'M GOING BACK TO SLEEP!!

セェ

ムクッ...


WEEZ !!
WEEZ !!
HUFF ...
HUFF ...
ガチ
コト…
12:05 A.M.
(ABOUT ONE HOUR UNTIL CACAO ISLAND MEETING)


...ALL YOU'VE GOT?!
!!
YEAH... THAT'S RIGHT...
IS THIS...
WHAT'S WRONG, STRAW HAT?!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!


IT'S TIME TO END THIS!!!
YES... I ACCEPT.
WEEZ, WEEZ...
...!!

I ALREADY ANSWERED THAT.
!?
!?
IF YOU CAN...
PFFF—!!
ZRRD...
GEAR FOUR...
I KNOW.
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
WEEZ !!
WEEZ !!
THIS IS THE END...
SNAKE-MAN!!!

(広島県　千夏さん)

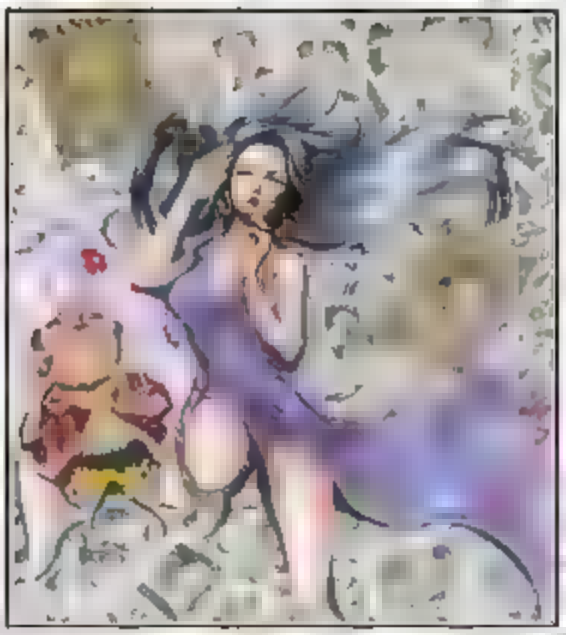
じゃ大賞はいらないな。

(愛知県　白銀明日香さん)

うなれ究極のクリ〜ム!!

(埼玉県　ひぼアイアンさん)

蛇の様に、追う゛ギア4。!!



(沖縄県　池田慎之介さん)

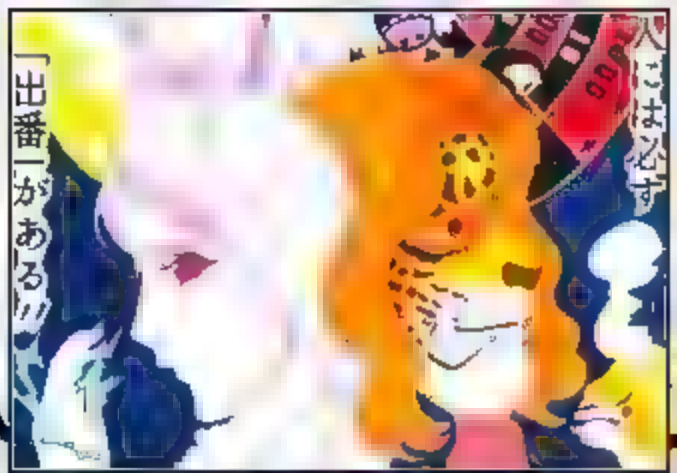
恋のハリケーンにのまれた女帝!!

(茨城県　猫堂海斗さん)

少し大人っぽく♡ ベローナ!

(青森県　のんさんサン)

生まれた時からハードボイルド。



(神奈川県　だだサン)

人には必ず「出番」がある!!

言葉も意志も船にのせて。

Chapter 895:
LUFFY THE PIRATE VS. GENERAL KATAKURI

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 27, HAJRUDIN: "BUGGY'S DELIVERY'S FIVE BIG EARNERS JUST QUIT"

I'M FASTER!!!

ZIP!

FMM!!

...!!

GEAR (ギア) FOUR (フォース)

SNAKEMAN (スネイクマン)

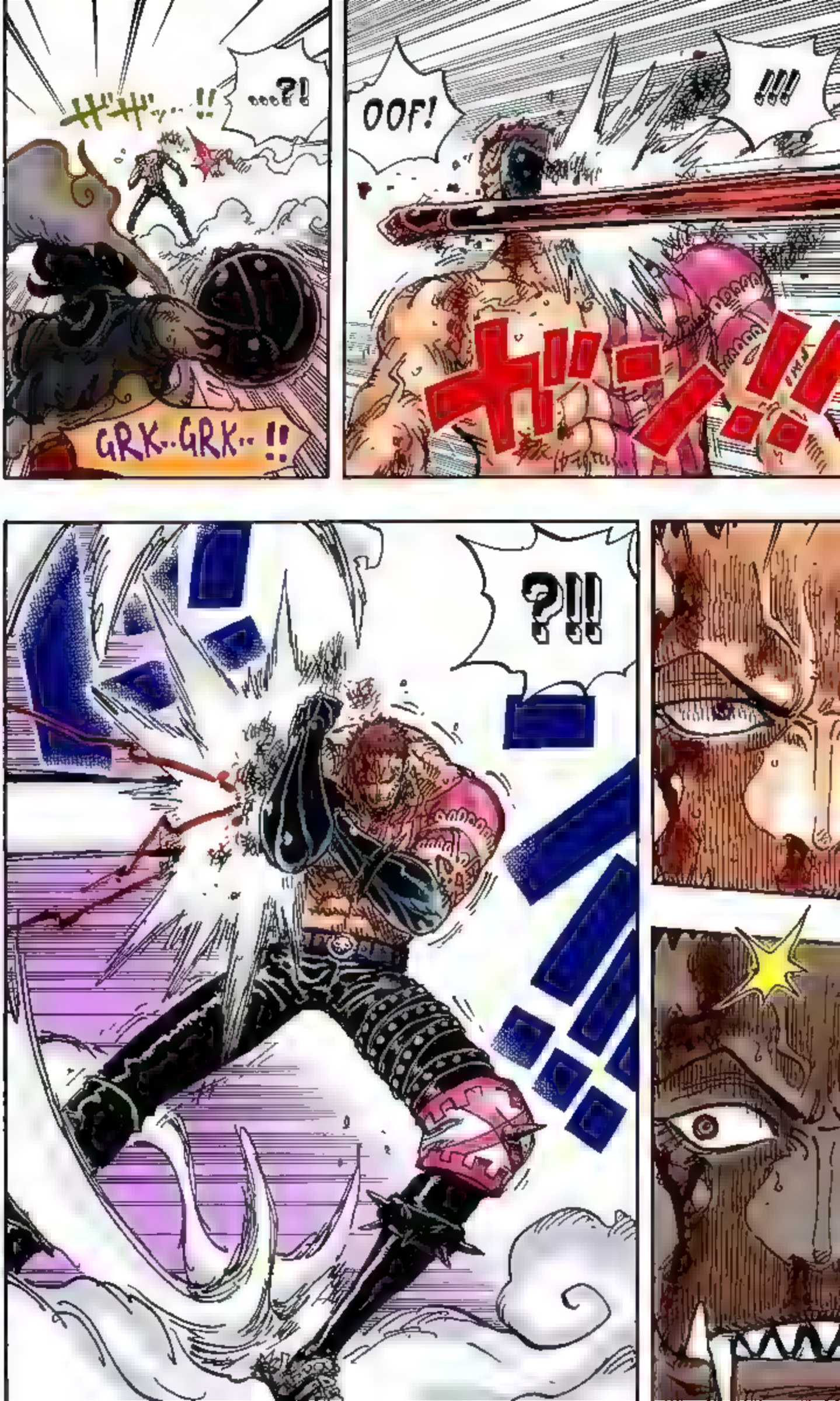
?!

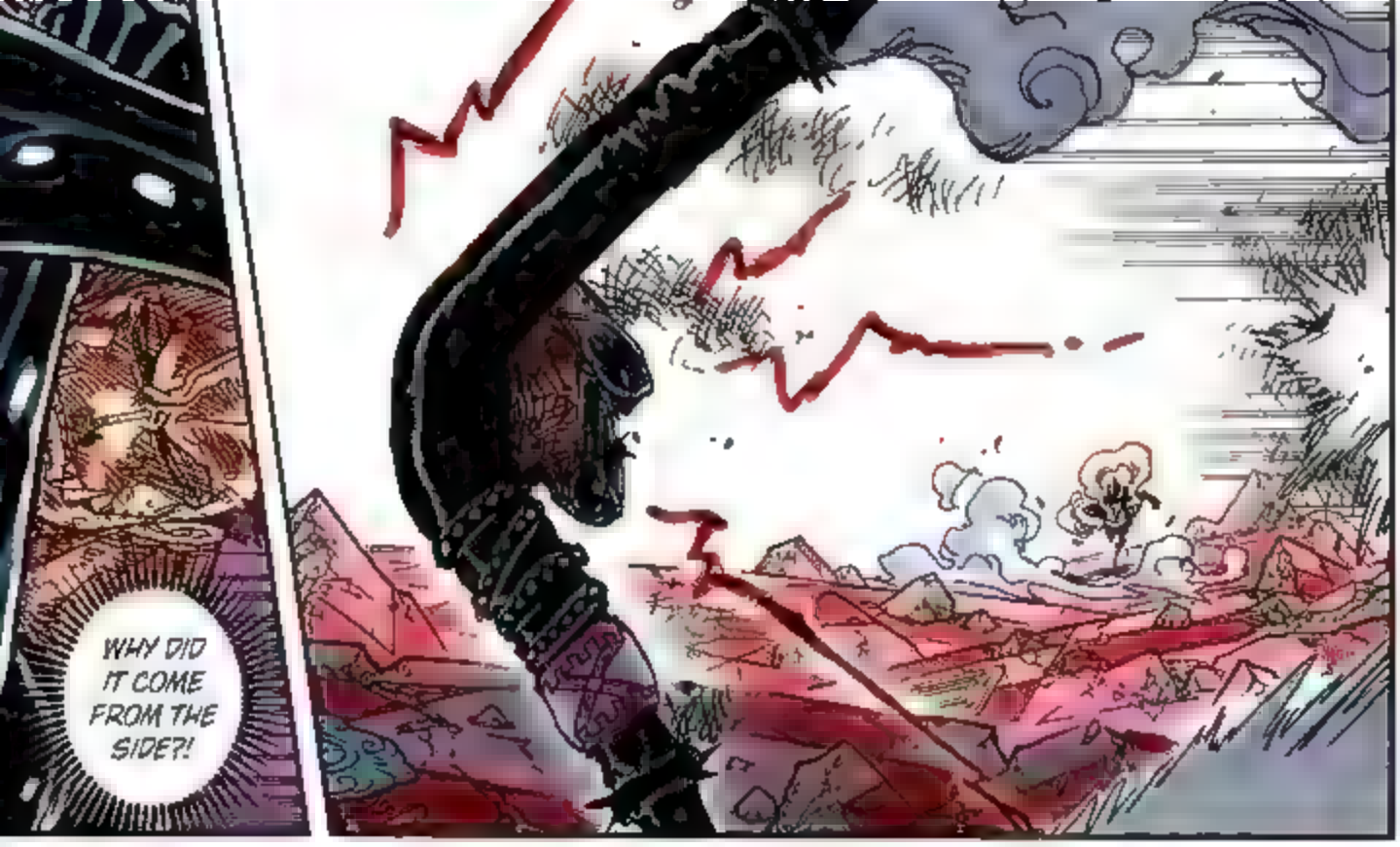
THAT'S RIGHT! NOW...

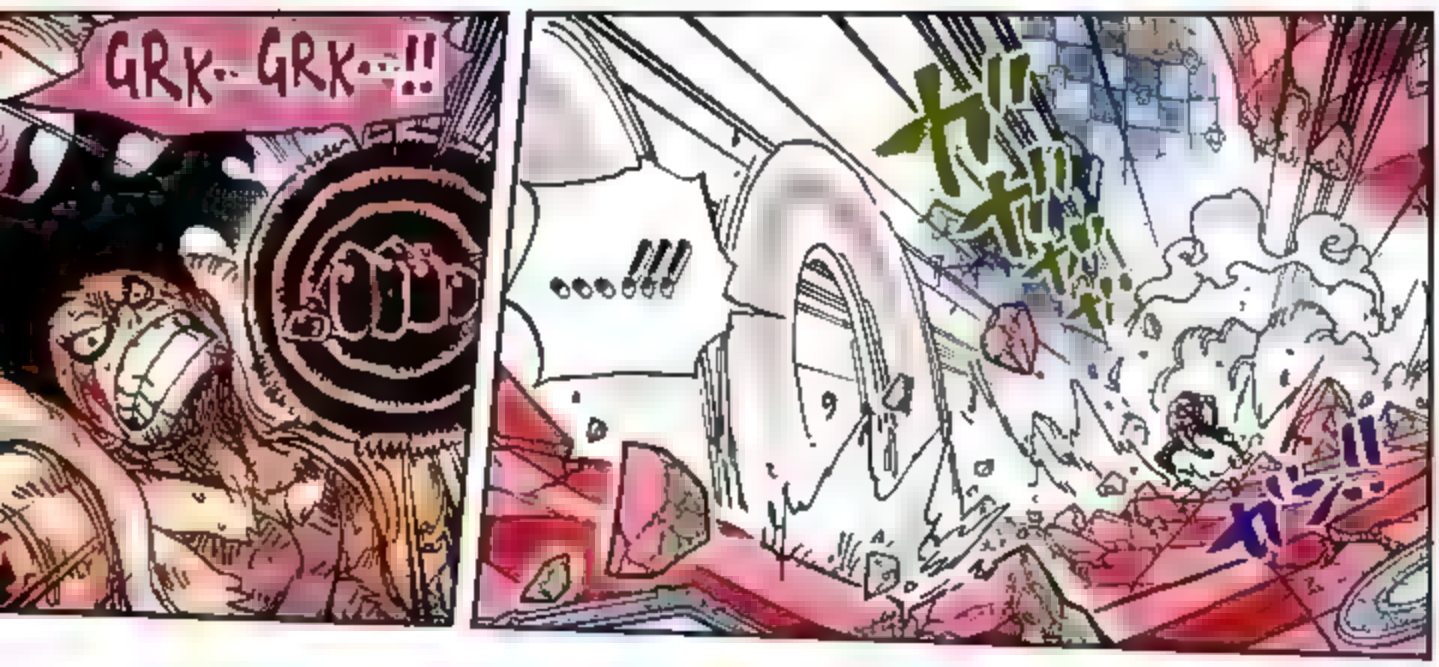
WEEZ, WEEZ...

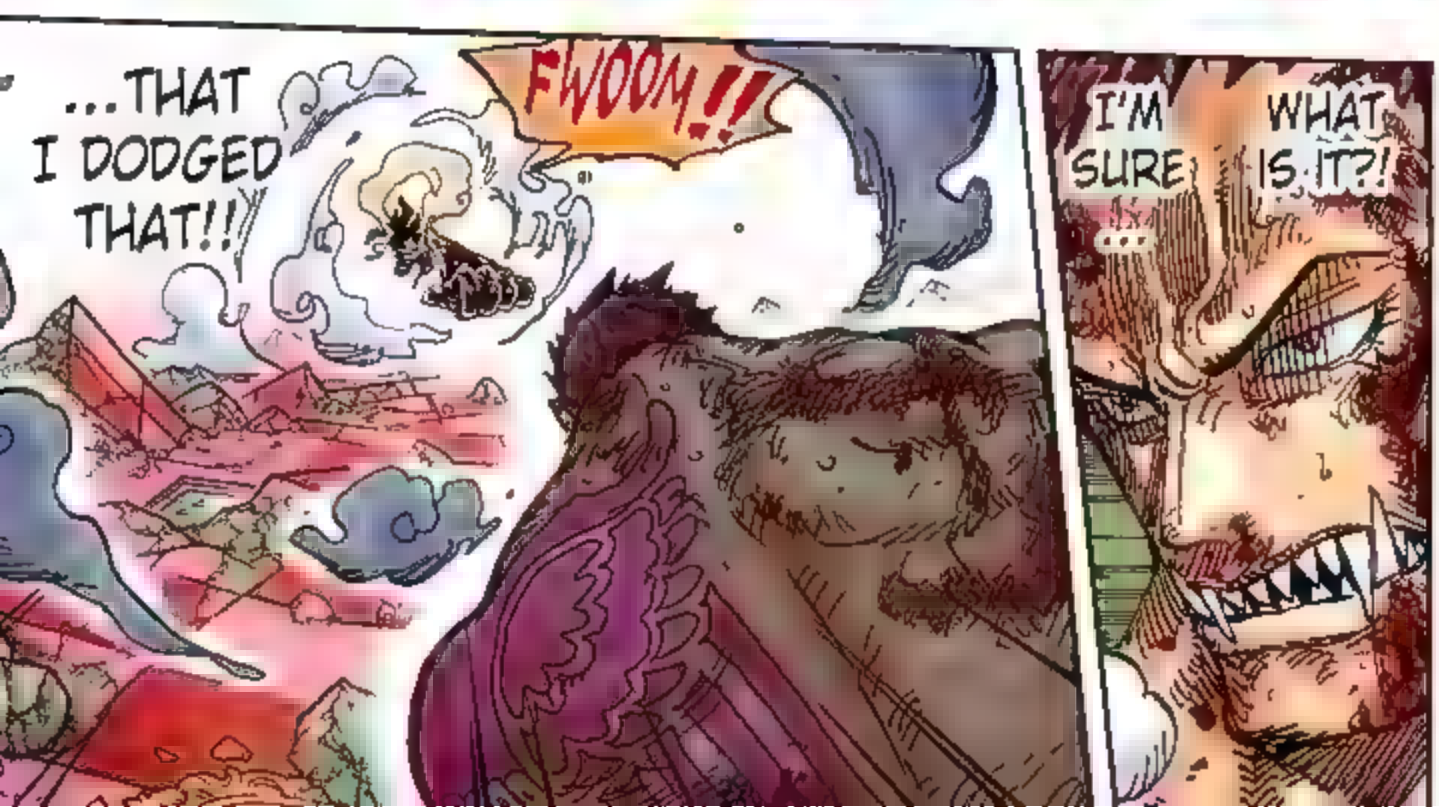
YOU SEEM A BIT DIFFERENT FROM BEFORE.

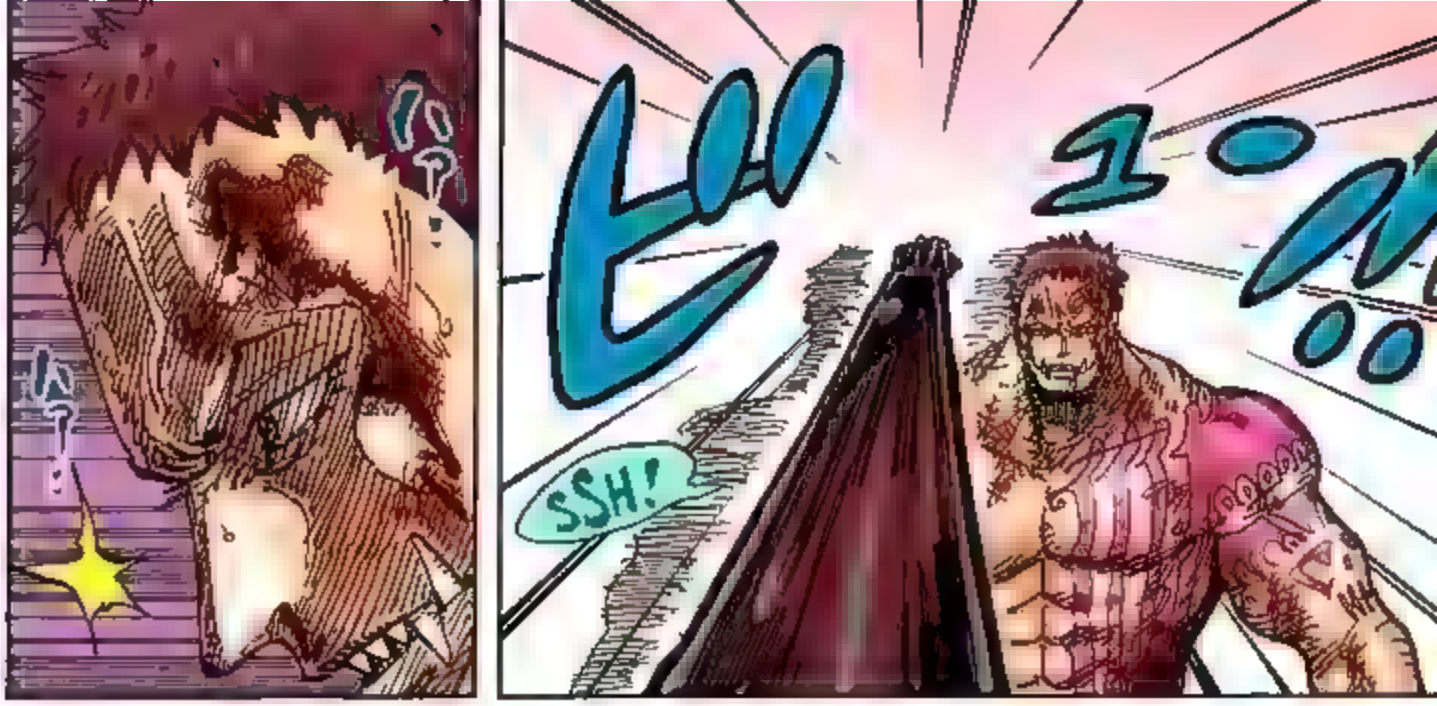
HUFF, HUFF... "SNAKE-MAN"?

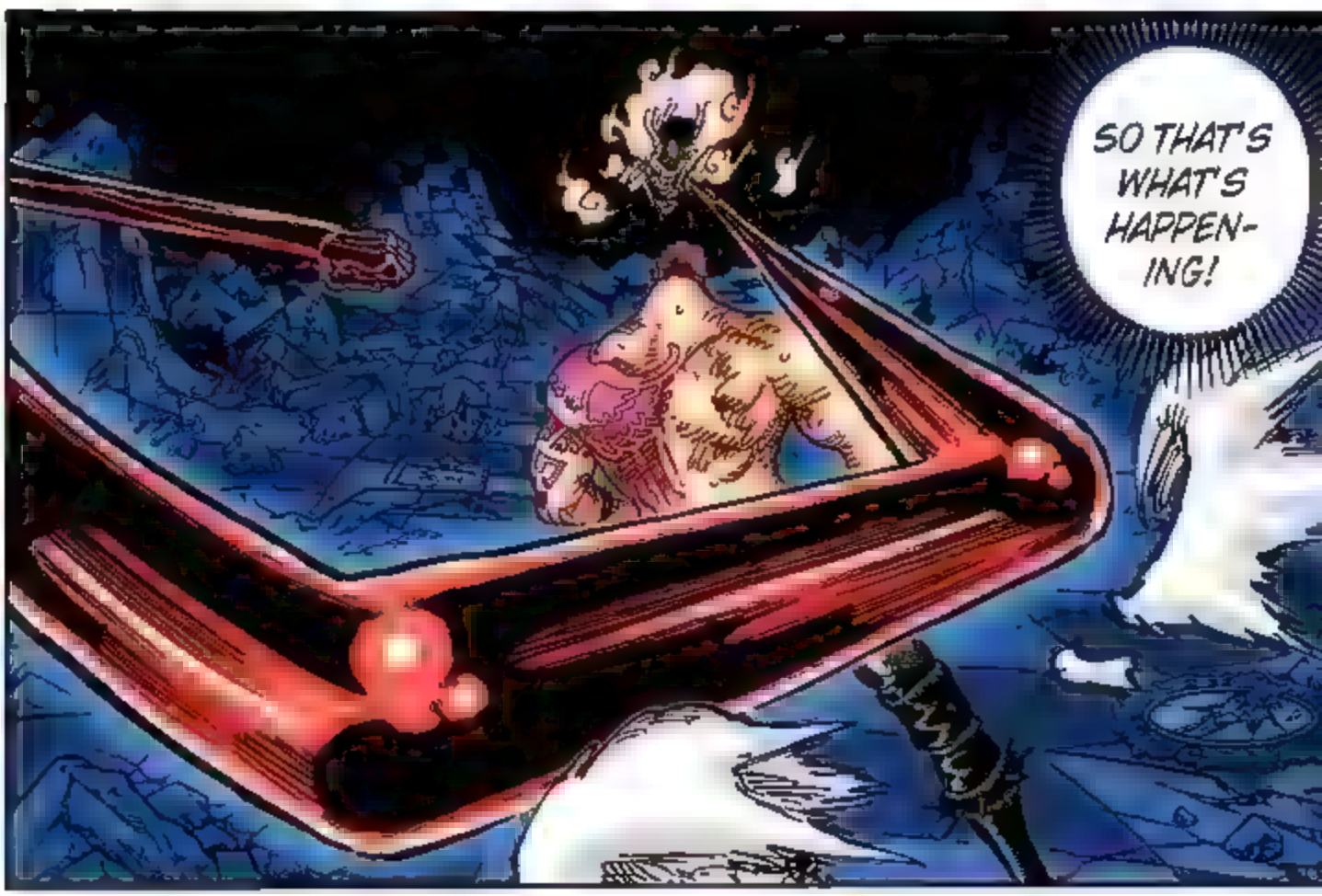

H'H'... !!
...?!
GRK..GRK.. !!
OOF!
!!!
?!!


WHY DID IT COME FROM THE SIDE?!

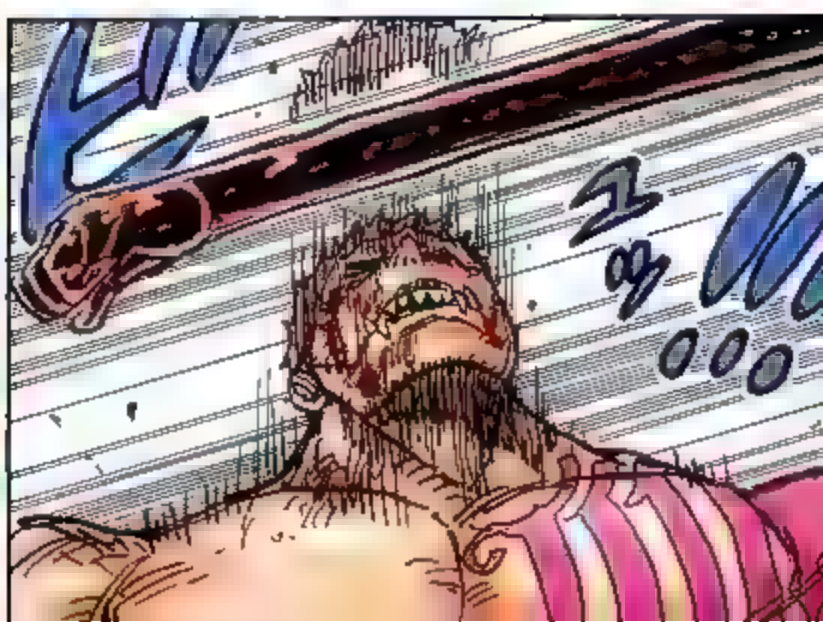

GRK... GRK...!!
...!!!

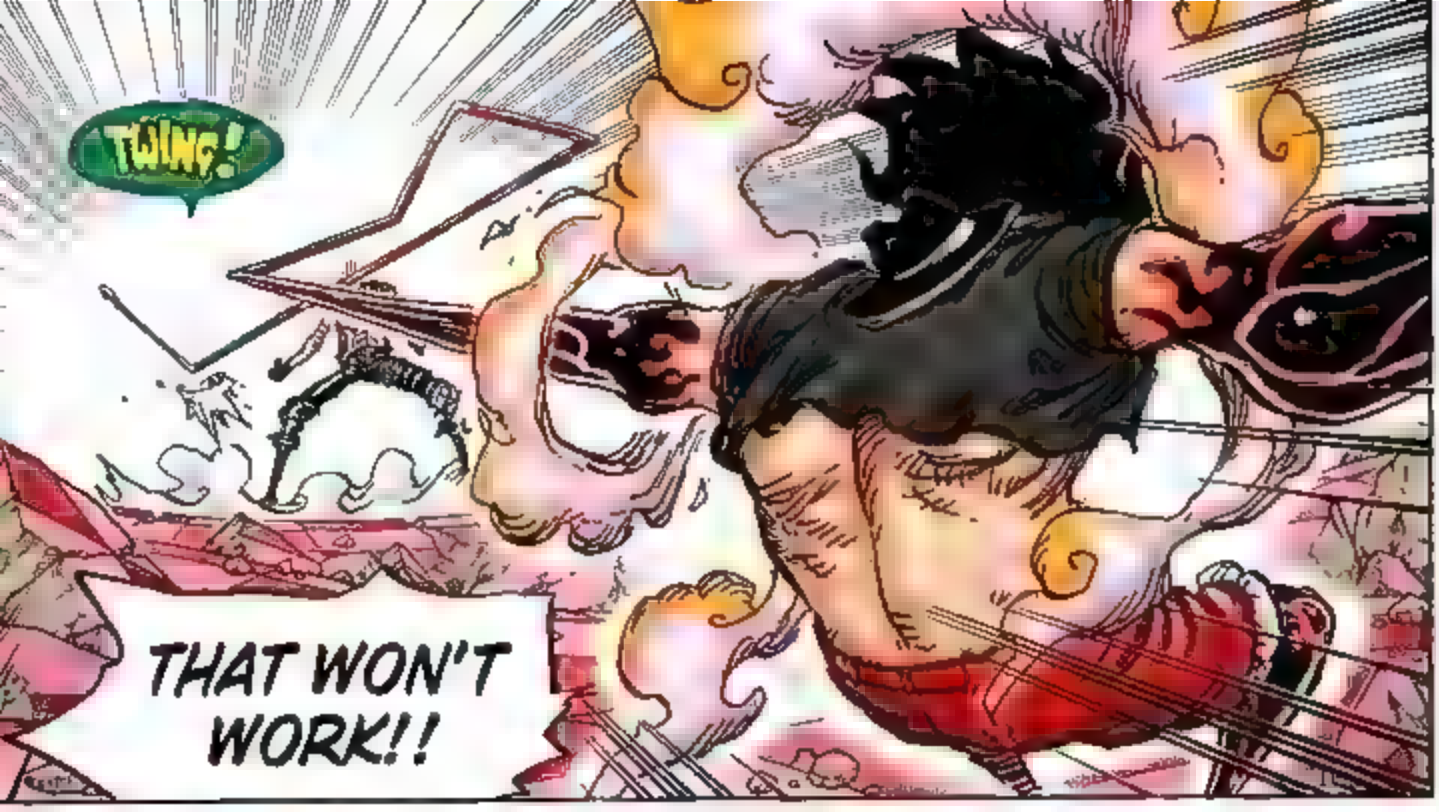

...THAT I DODGED THAT!!
FWOOM!!
I'M SURE...
WHAT IS IT?!

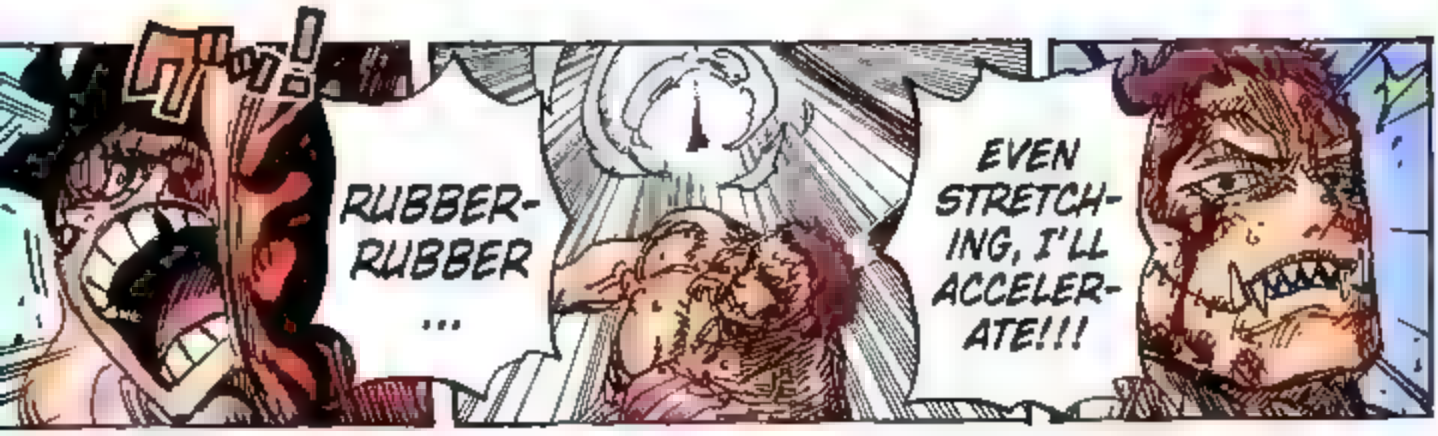

SSH!

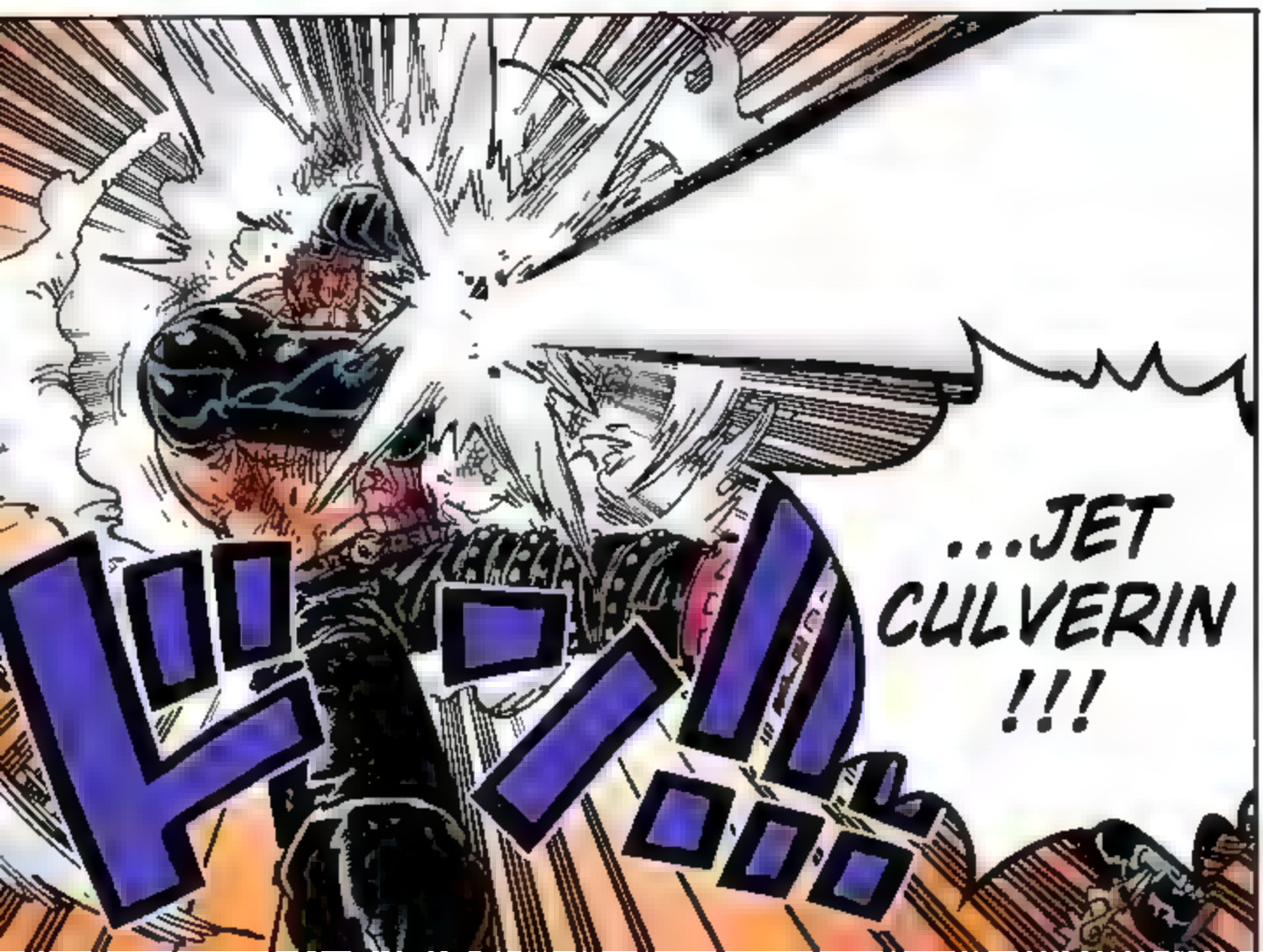

SO THAT'S WHAT'S HAPPEN-ING!

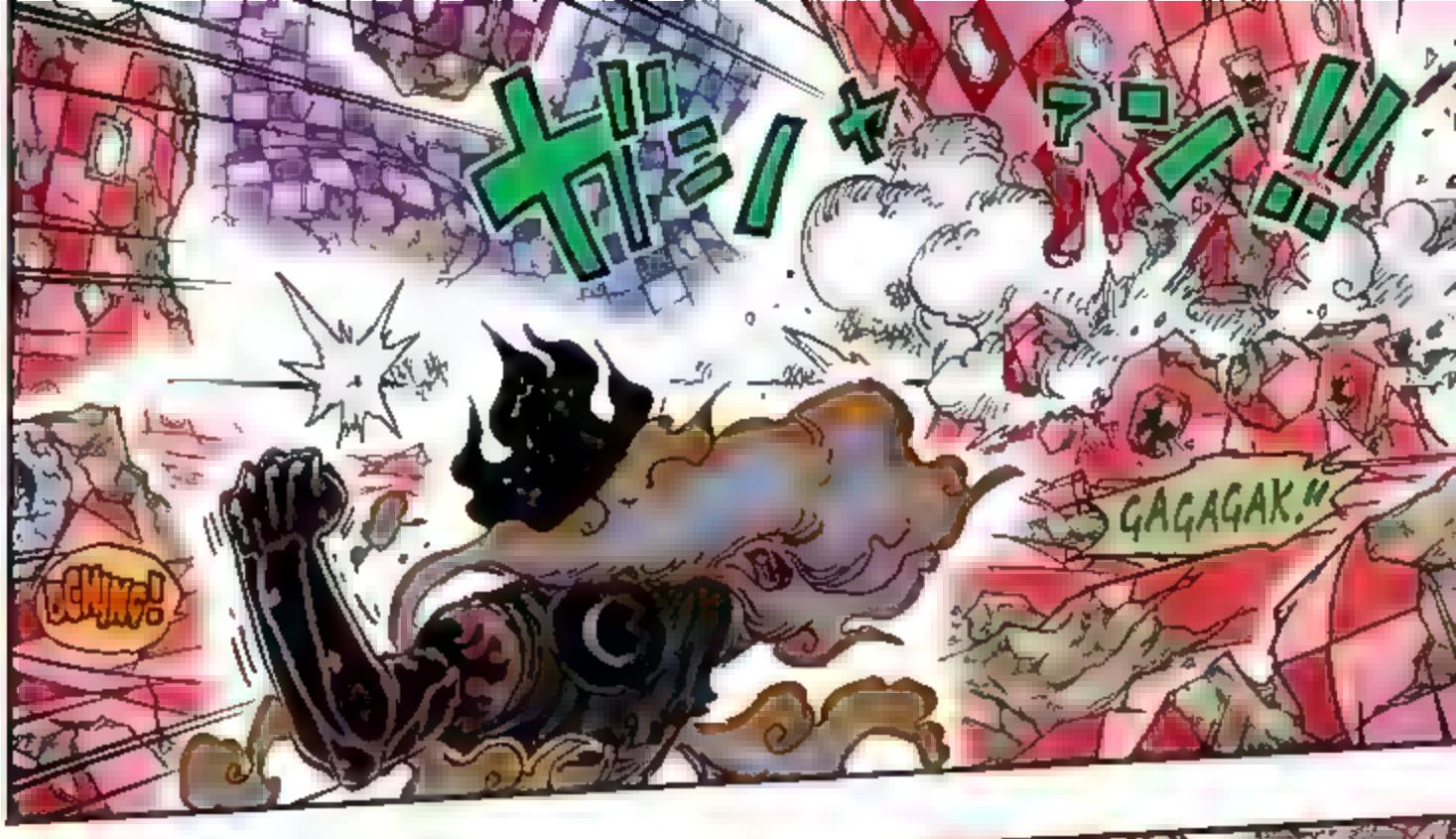
AFTER HIM, PYTHON !!

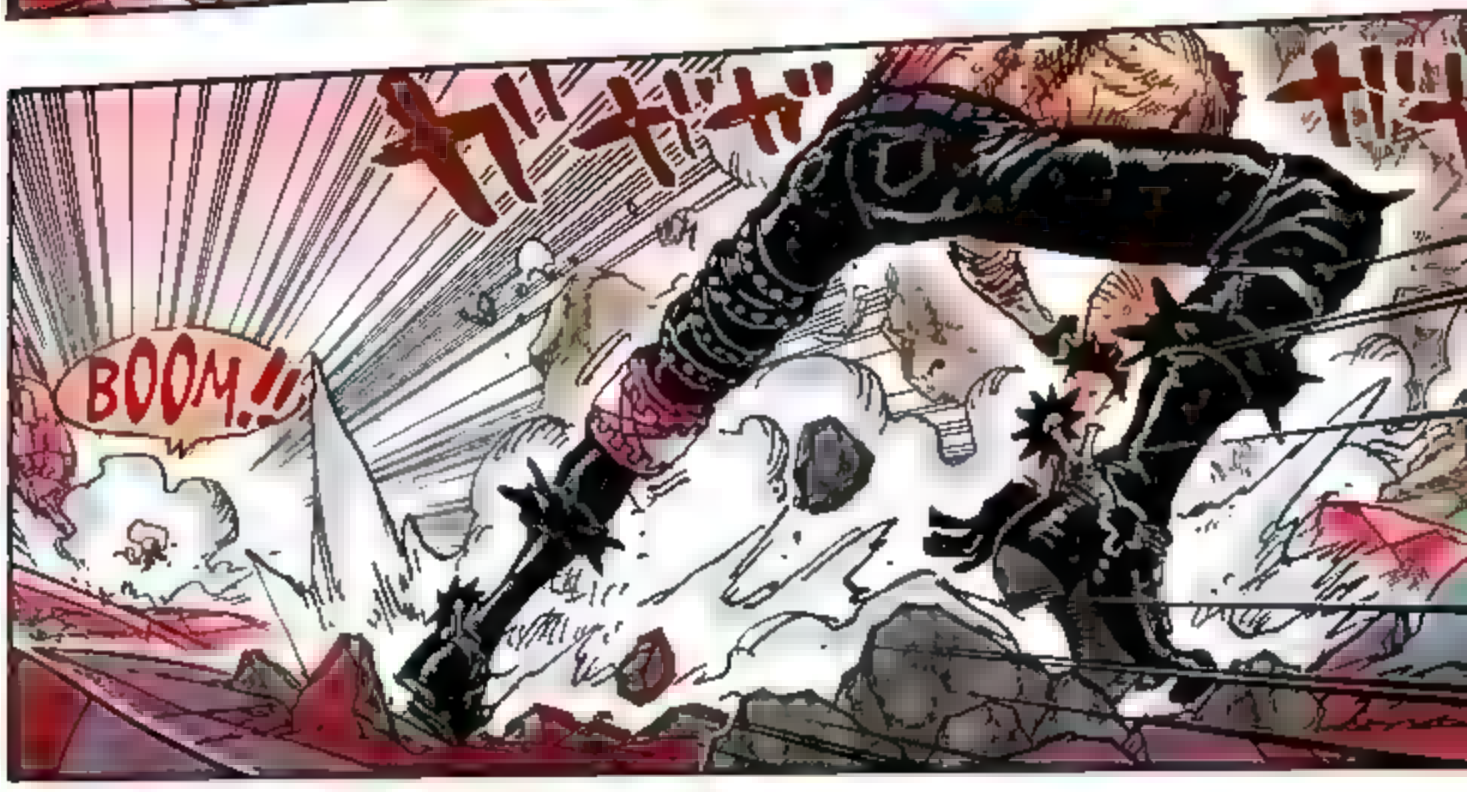


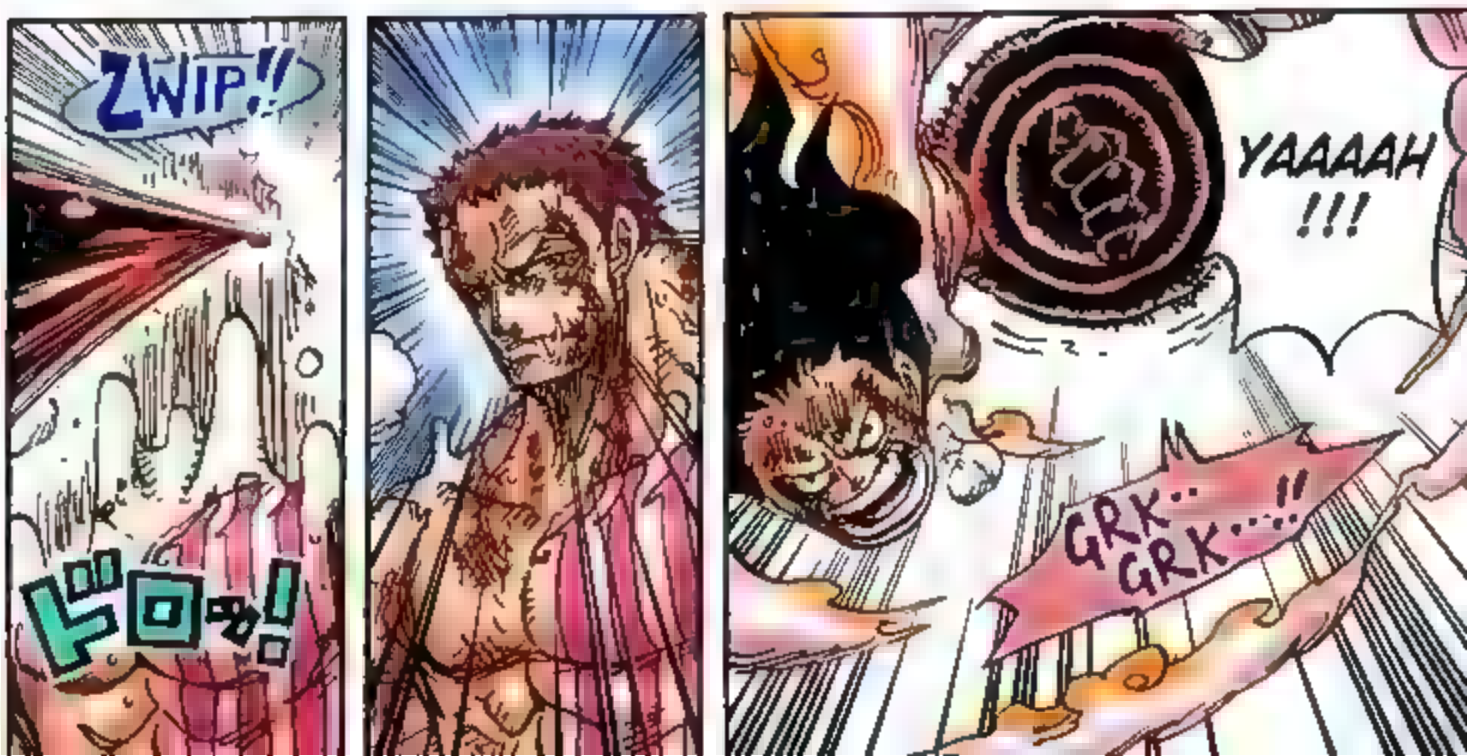

TWING!
THAT WON'T WORK!!

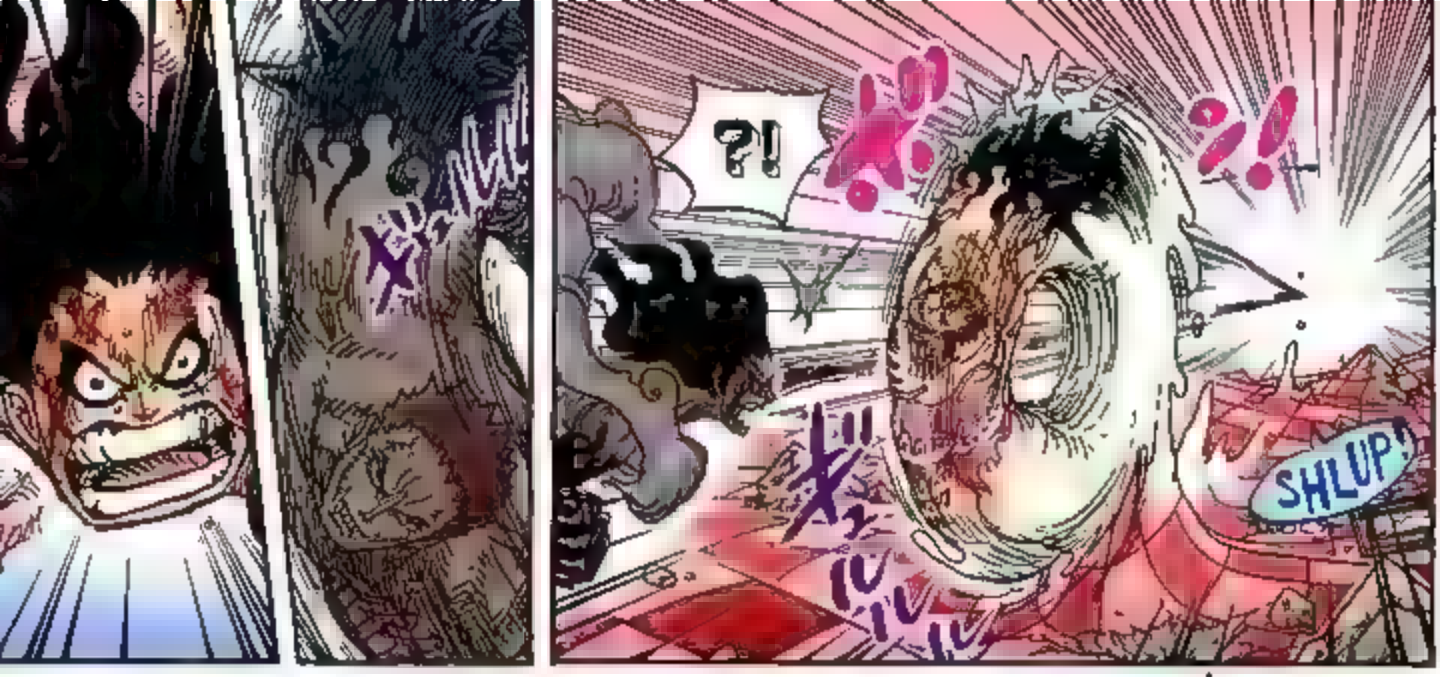

RUBBER-RUBBER ...
EVEN STRETCH-ING, I'LL ACCELER-ATE!!!


...JET CULVERIN !!!


GAGAGAK!!
BOOM!!

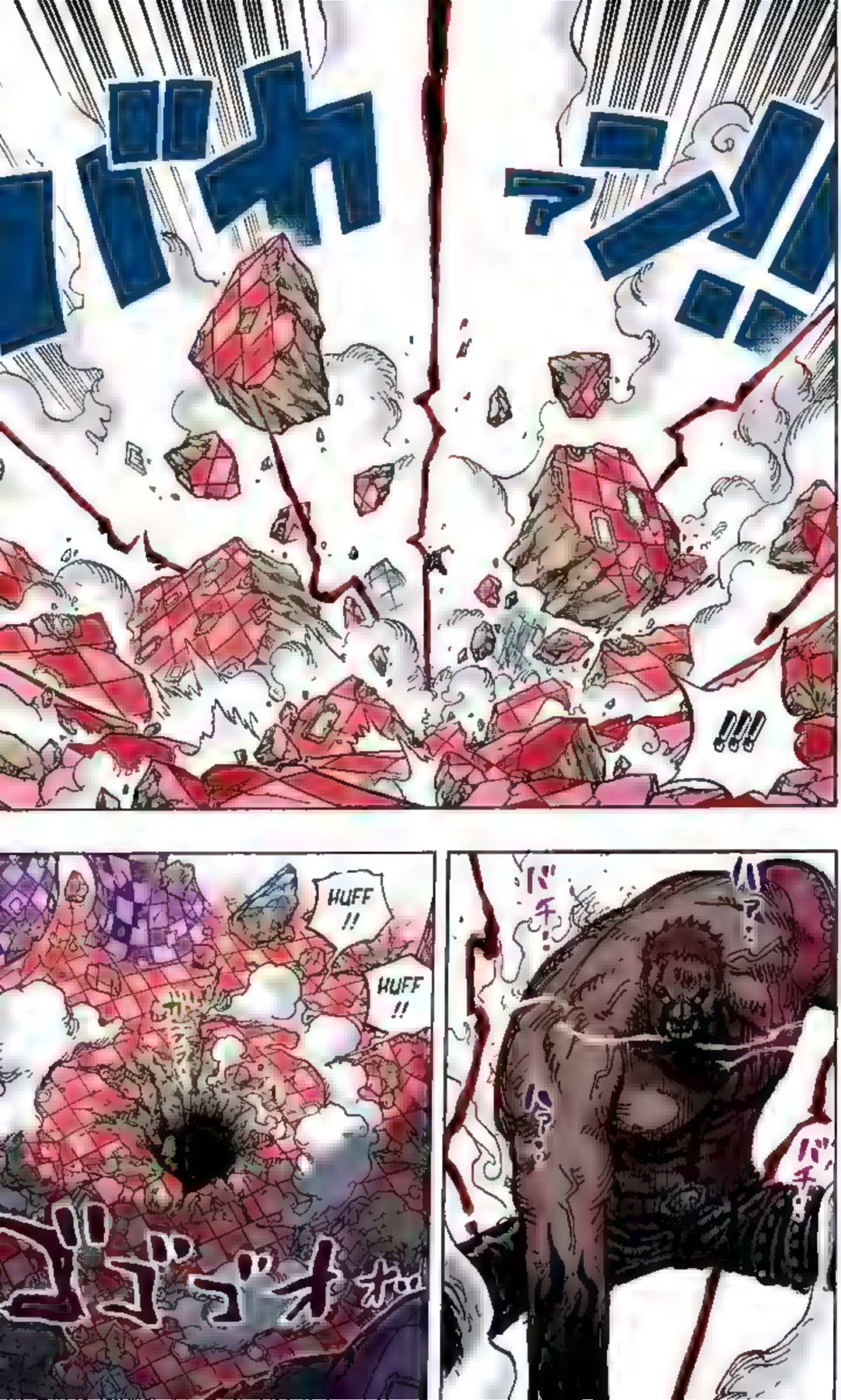

BOOM!!

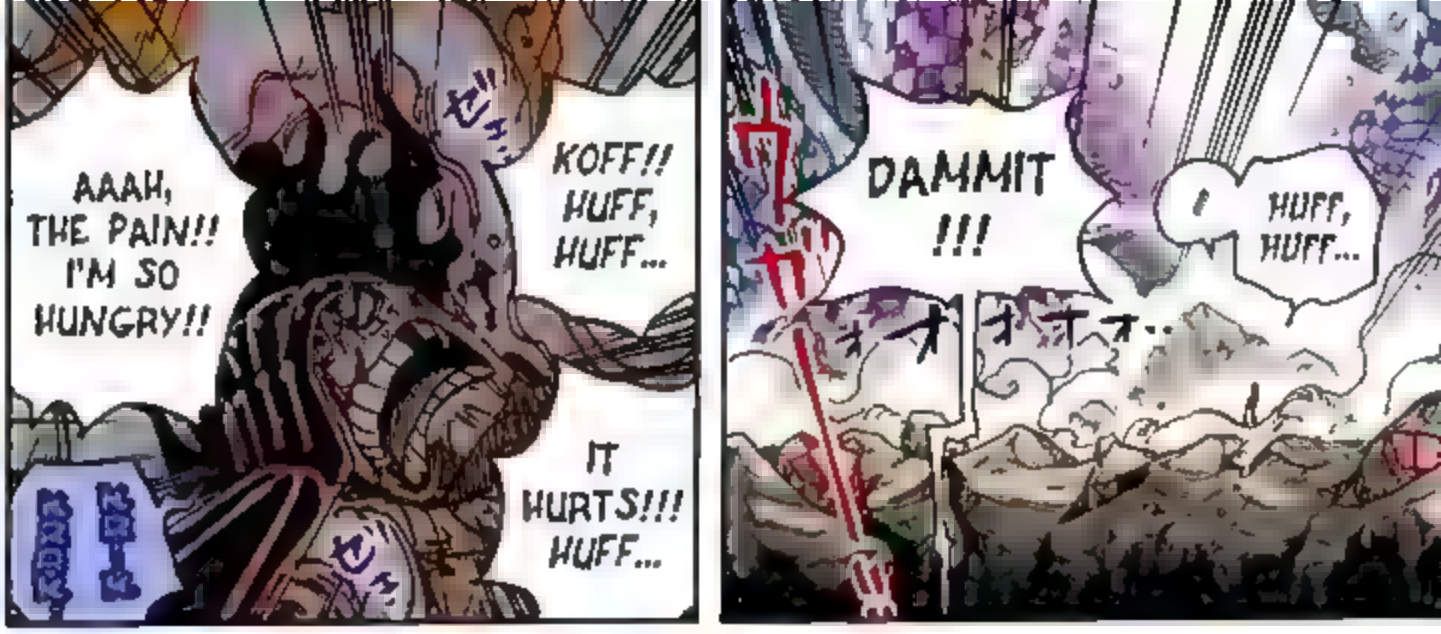

ZWIP!!
YAAAAH !!!
GRK.. GRK....!!

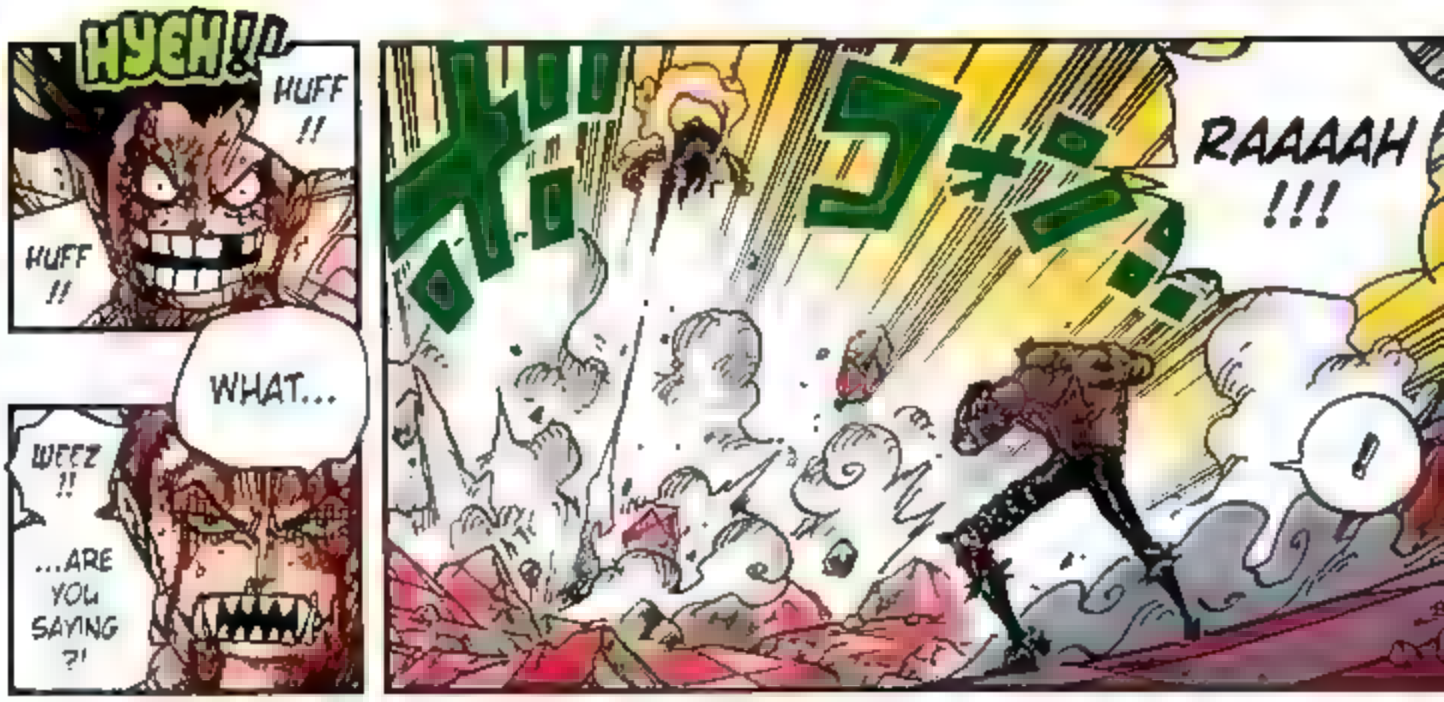

?!
SHLUP!

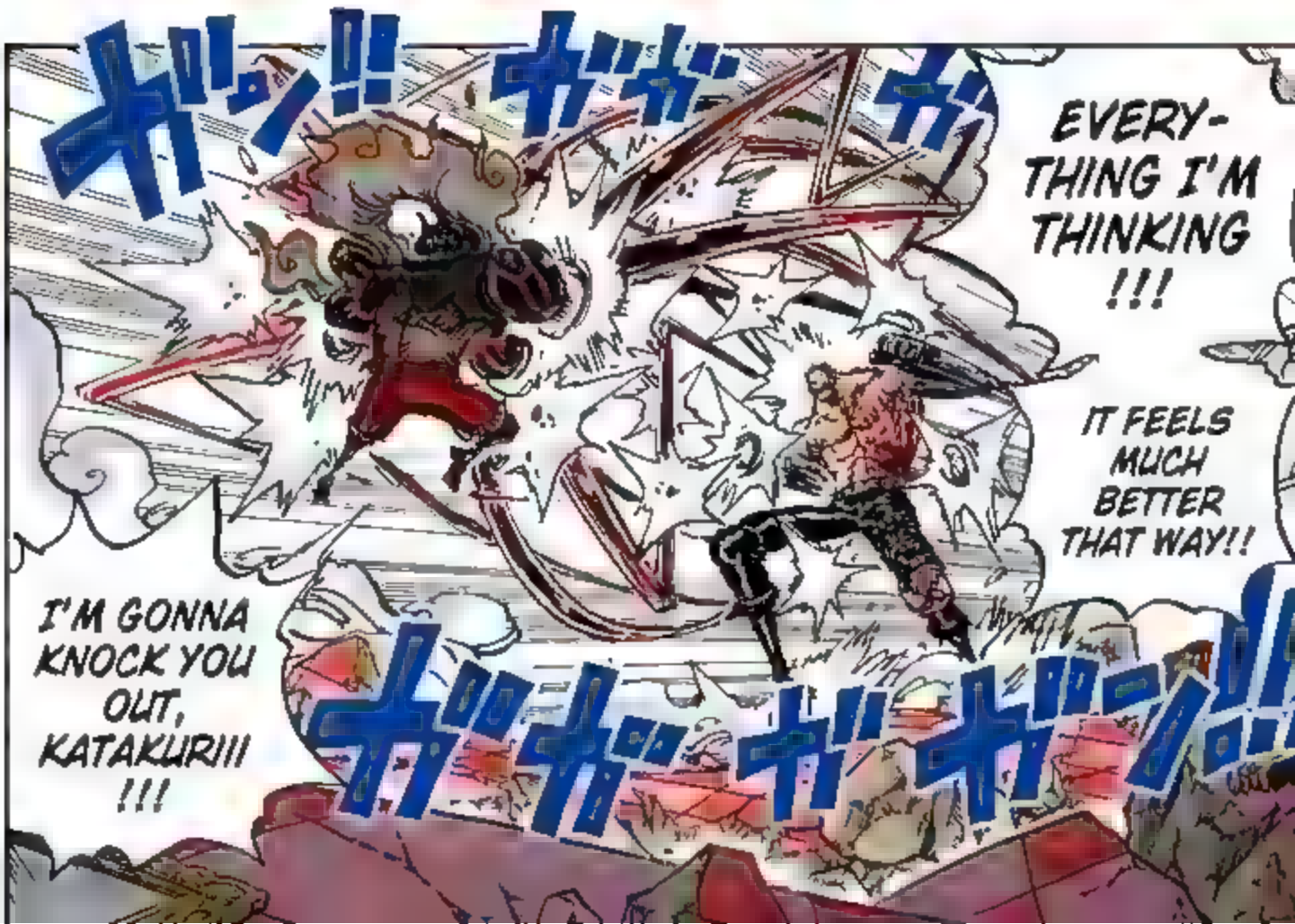
BUZZ CUT...
... MOCHI !!!

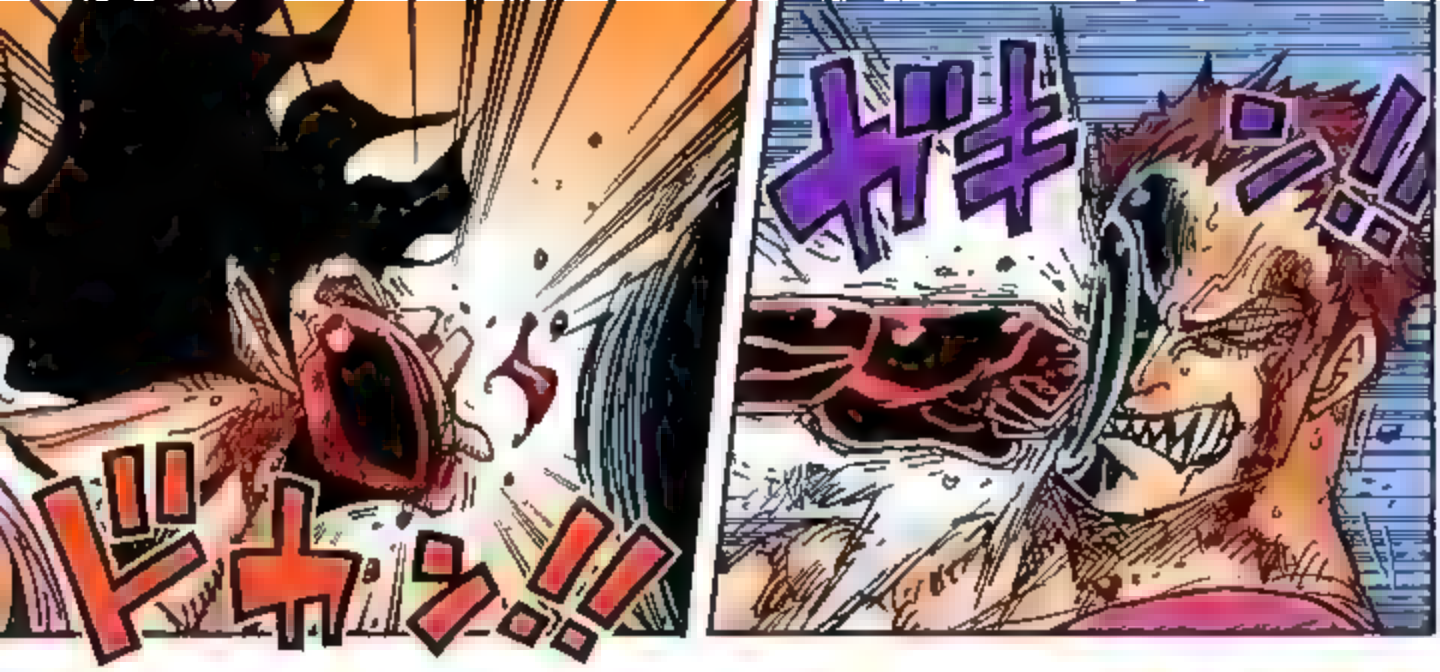
AAAAAAH!!
ギュルルル!!
?!
バナッ
WHA...
DAMMIT! I CAN'T...GET LOOSE!!
STOP IT!!
!!!
HUFF, HUFF...
HRG!!
!!
AAAAA !!


!!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!


AAAH, THE PAIN!! I'M SO HUNGRY!!
KOFF!! HUFF, HUFF...
IT HURTS!!! HUFF...
DAMMIT !!!
HUFF, HUFF...

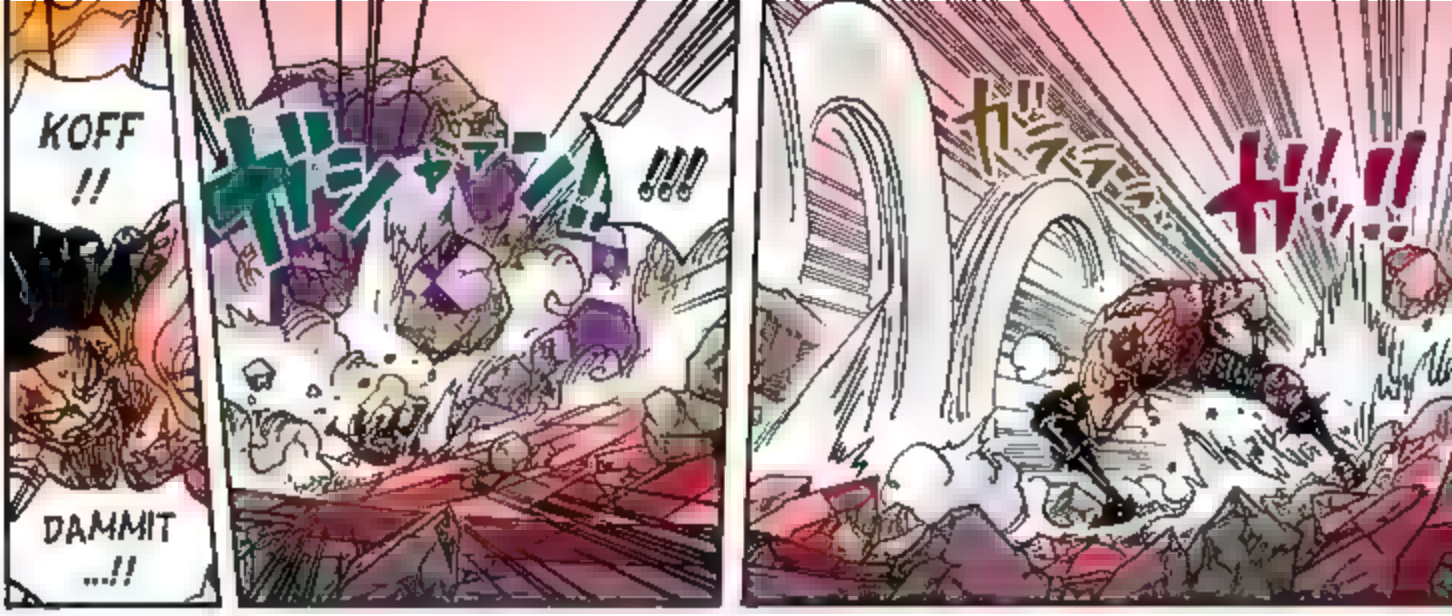

HYEH!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
WHAT...
WEEZ !!
...ARE YOU SAYING ?!
RAAAAH !!!

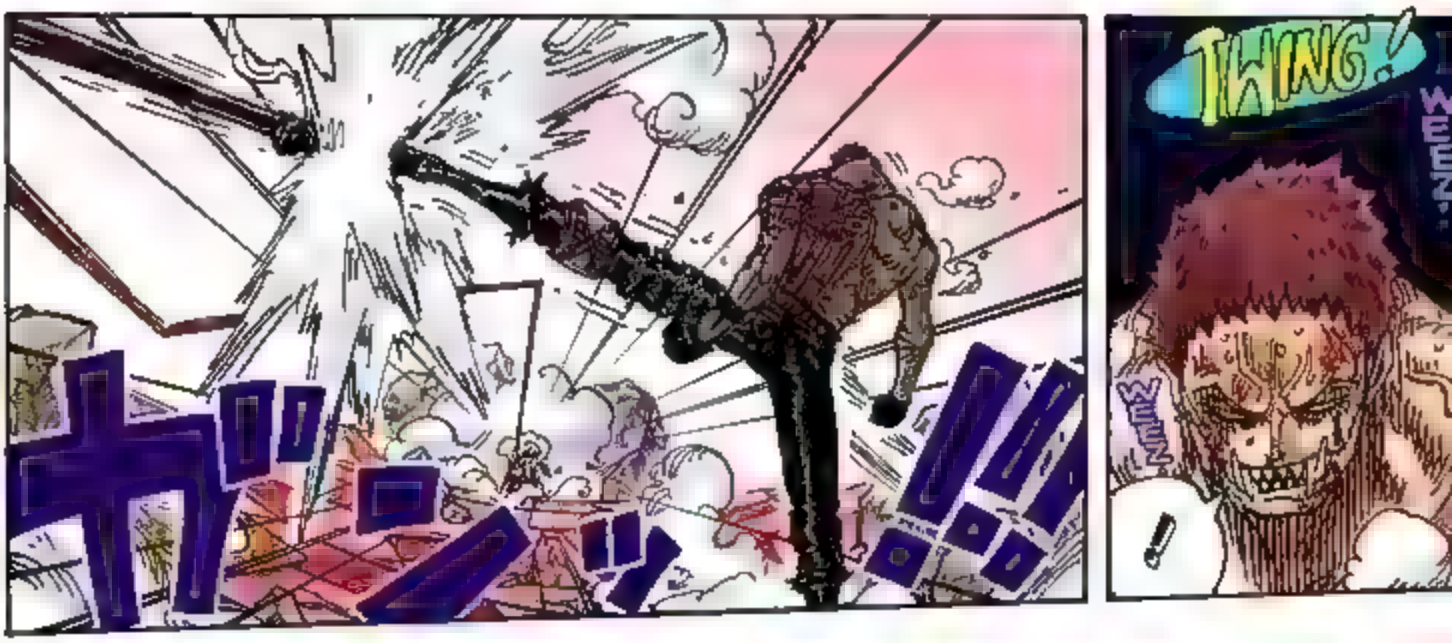

EVERY-THING I'M THINKING !!!
IT FEELS MUCH BETTER THAT WAY!!
I'M GONNA KNOCK YOU OUT, KATAKURI!!!

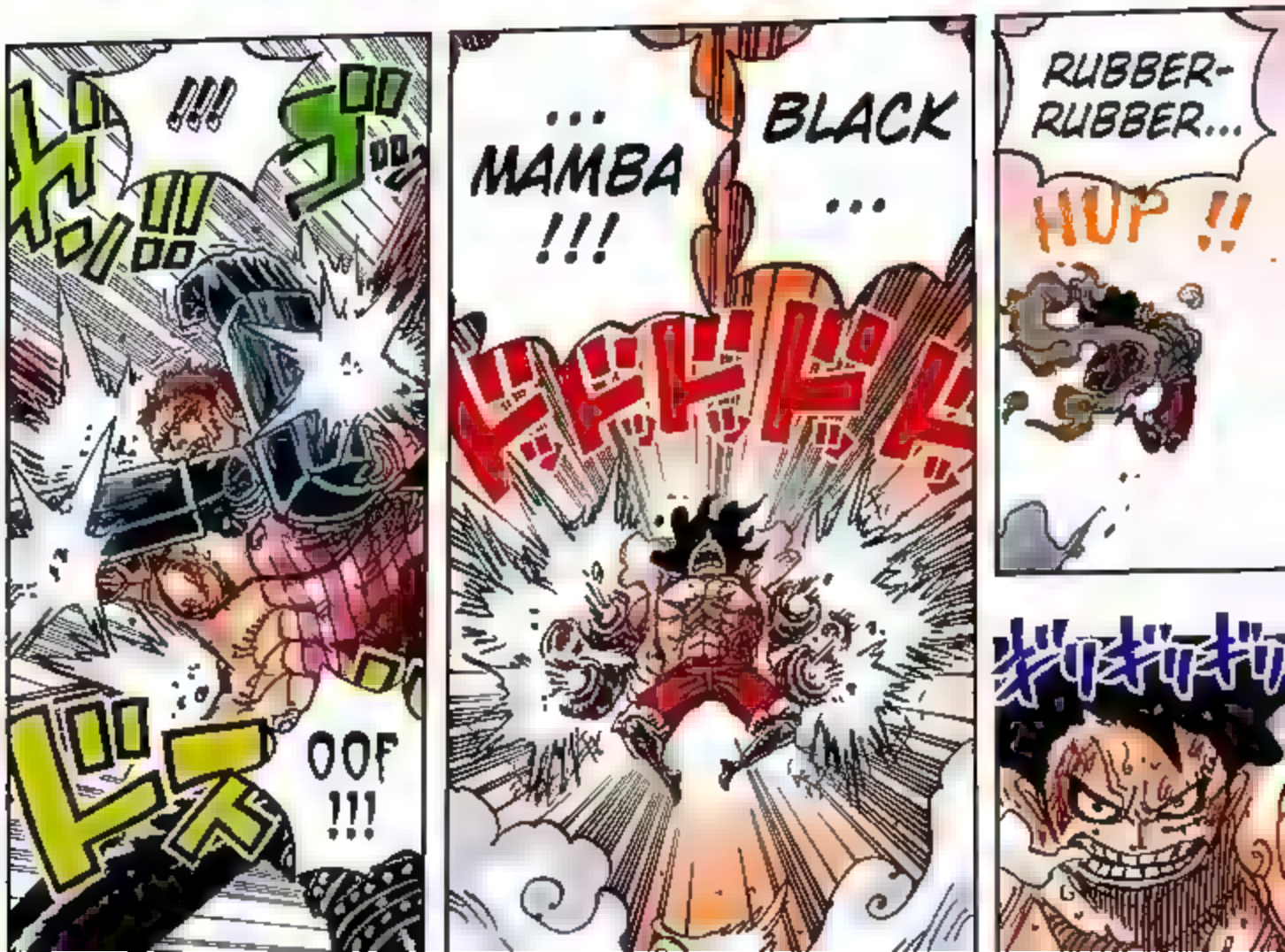

ドカン!!
ガキ!!

YEOWWW !!!
ゴキン!!
!!!
BWUH!!
ボ!!
ボコ!!
ドス!!

ドカーン!!


KOFF !!
DAMMIT ...!!
!!!
ガ!!!


TWING!


!!!
OOF !!!
... MAMBA !!!
BLACK ...
RUBBER-RUBBER...
HUP !!

!!
FWIP
FWIP
FWIP
ドッ!!
ドカァン!!
CLUNK...
ギュルルルル...!!
HUFF, HUFF...
IT'S THAT ONE AGAIN!!
ギュルルル
I'LL EASE YOUR PAIN FOR YOU!!
THIS IS THE END, STRAW HAT!!!
HUFF, HUFF!!
ボッ!!
NO THANKS !!!
RUBBER-RUBBER ...
TWING TWING!!

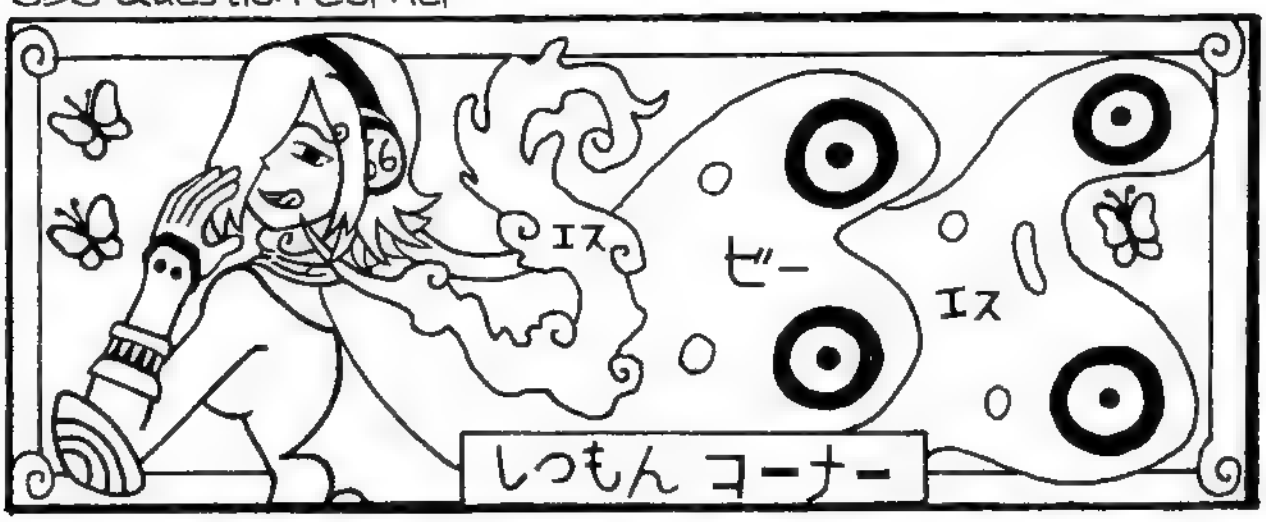
KING COBRA !!!!

BUZZ CUT MOCHI !!!!

ズ…ン…!!

YAAAAAAAAH!!!

SBS Question Corner



(Isabelle, Brazil)

Q: To utilize Flampe's expression from chapter 891, out of Big Mom's 85 children, if Katakuri is the "King of Big Brothers," who is the King of Big Sisters, King of Little Brothers, and King of Little Sisters?

--OP Girl With Asking Pangs

A: Well, first of all, let me just clarify that her "Best Sistress Award" is something that Flampe herself created and runs. She's dedicated enough to rush around collecting the surveys herself. She actually collects data on elder and younger brothers and sisters in total, so let's look at the Top 3 of each.

"Biggest Bro"

"Biggest Sis"

"Bestest Buddy"

"Best Sistress"

Of course, given that each person has an unequal opportunity for votes in these categories, this is clearly just an excuse for Flampe to declare herself the "King of Little Sisters."

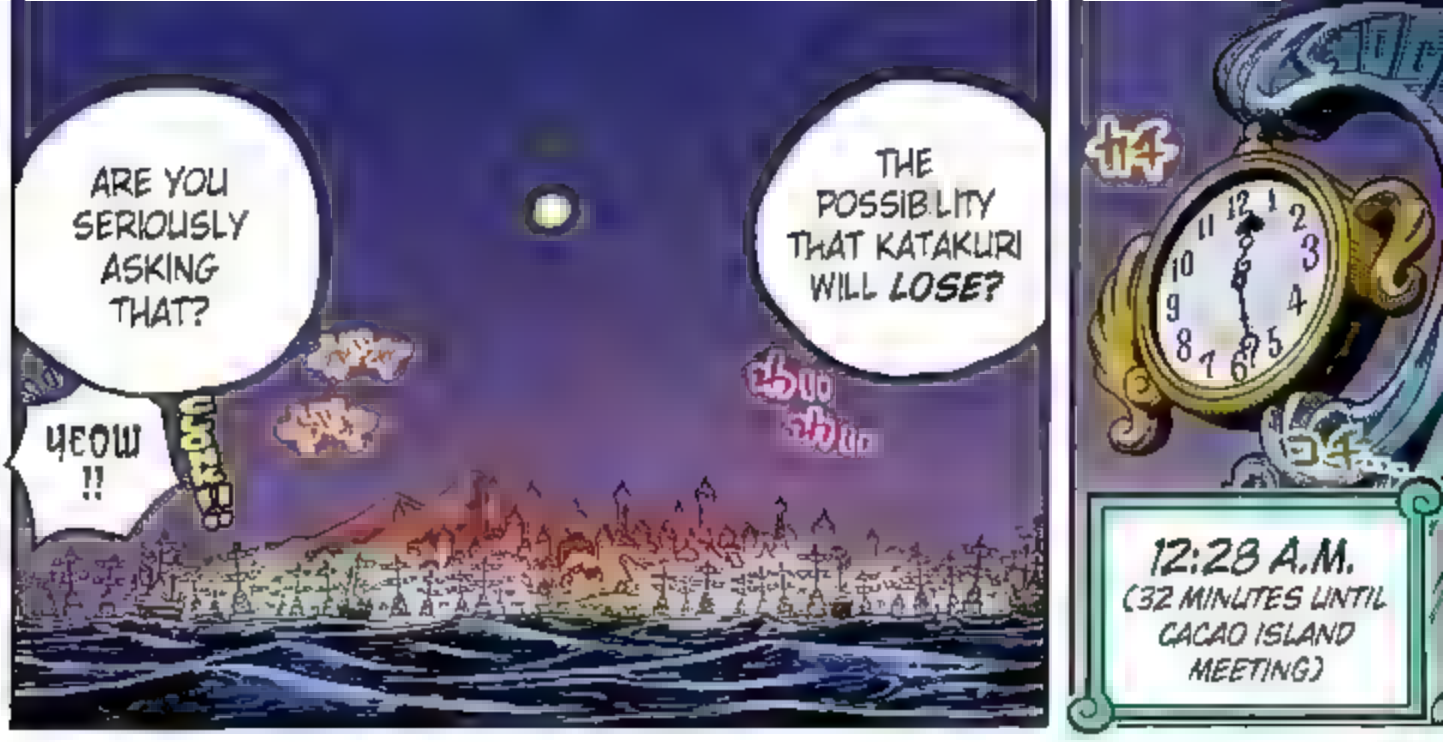
Q: Hello, Oda Sensei. What's up with how big Smoothie is in chapter 894? Why? What kind of power is that? And why's her sword wet there?

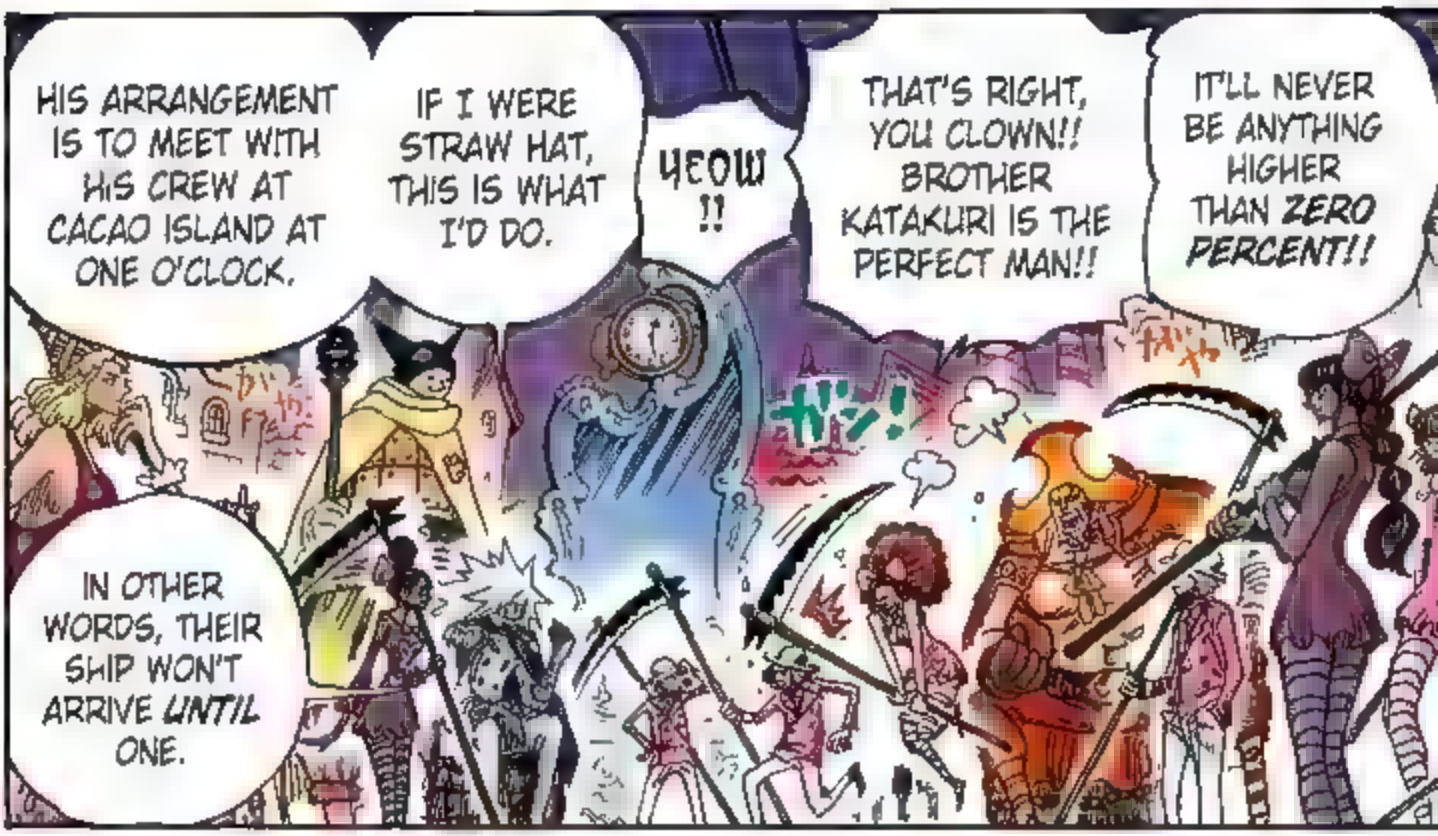
--Nameless OP Fan by the Name of Ei-chan

A: I didn't have the space in terms of pages to draw this, but Smoothie is an "Evaporation-Woman" with the powers of the Wring-Wring Fruit. She can squeeze things to create juice, or cut an opponent with her sword to pull out their moisture and dry them up. She can store that stolen liquid in her own body to get bigger, and expel it as an attack. She's very tough.

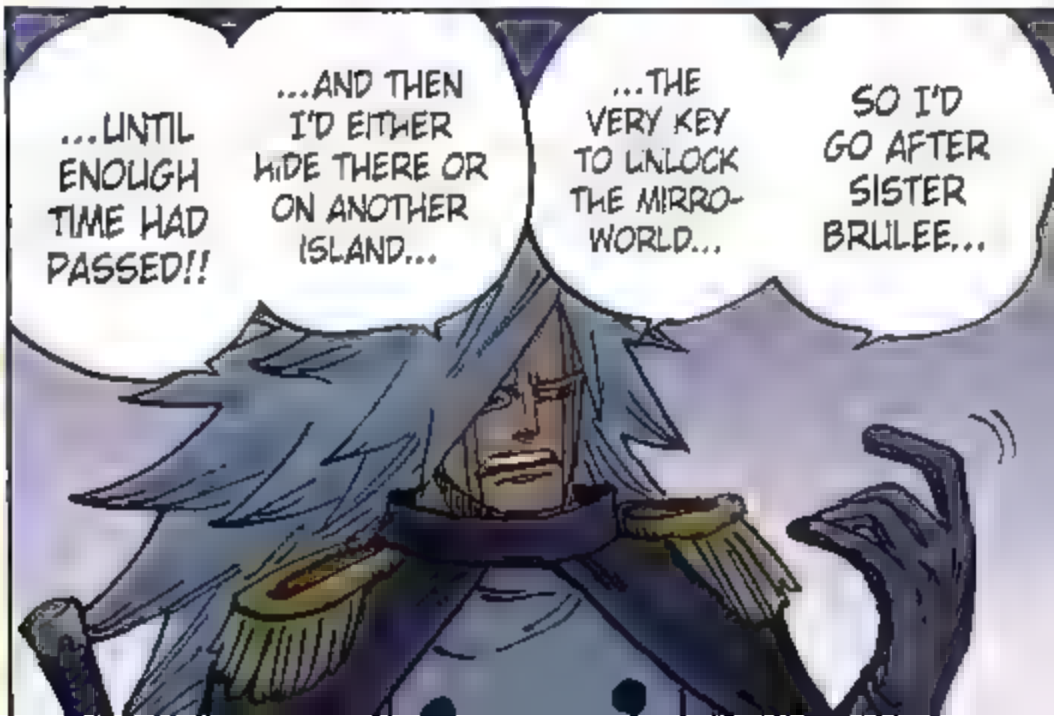
Chapter 896:
ONE LAST THING

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 28, HAJRUDIN: "BUGGY'S DELIVERY ESCAPEE LIST: CAPTAIN HAJRUDIN OF THE NEW GIANT PIRATES"

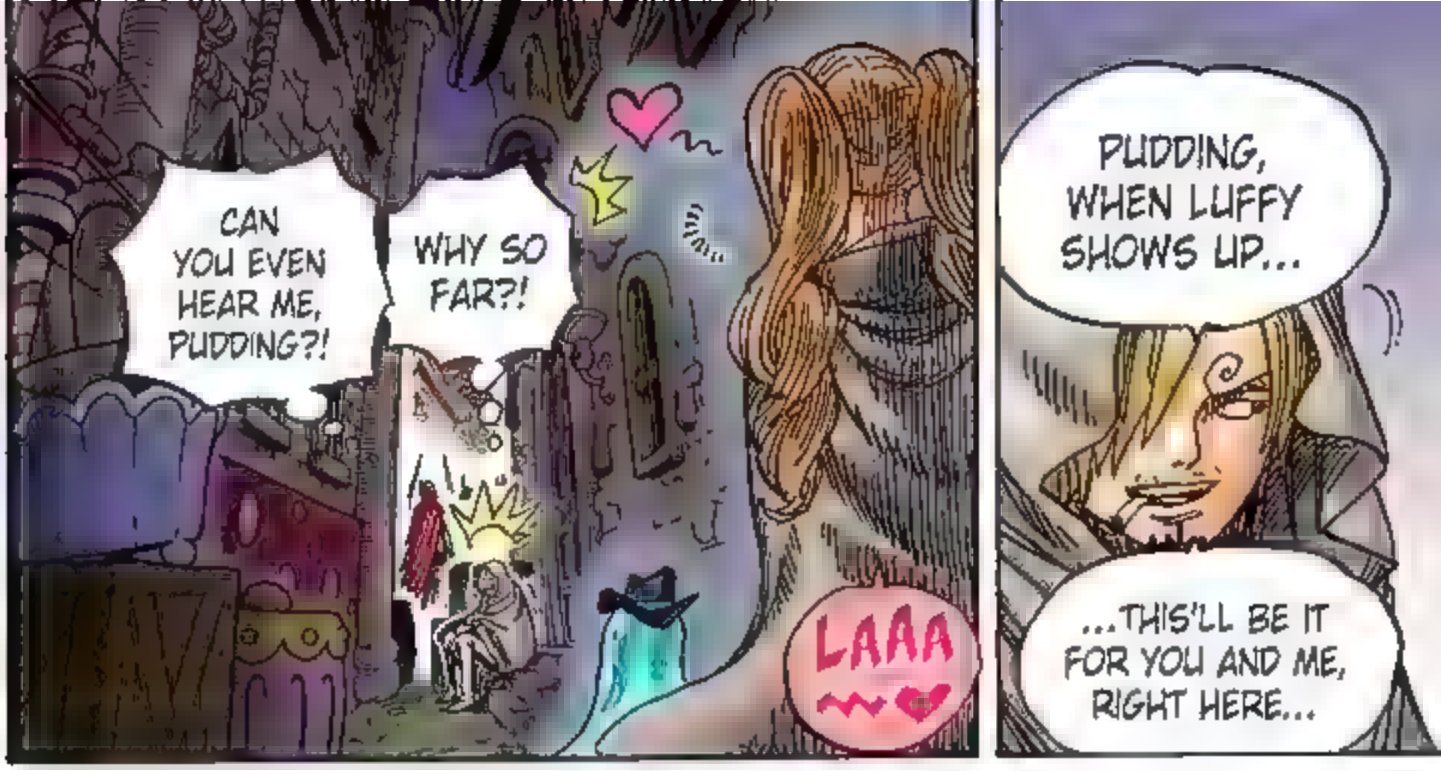

ARE YOU SERIOUSLY ASKING THAT?
THE POSSIBILITY THAT KATAKURI WILL LOSE?
YEOW !!
12:28 A.M.
(32 MINUTES UNTIL CACAO ISLAND MEETING)

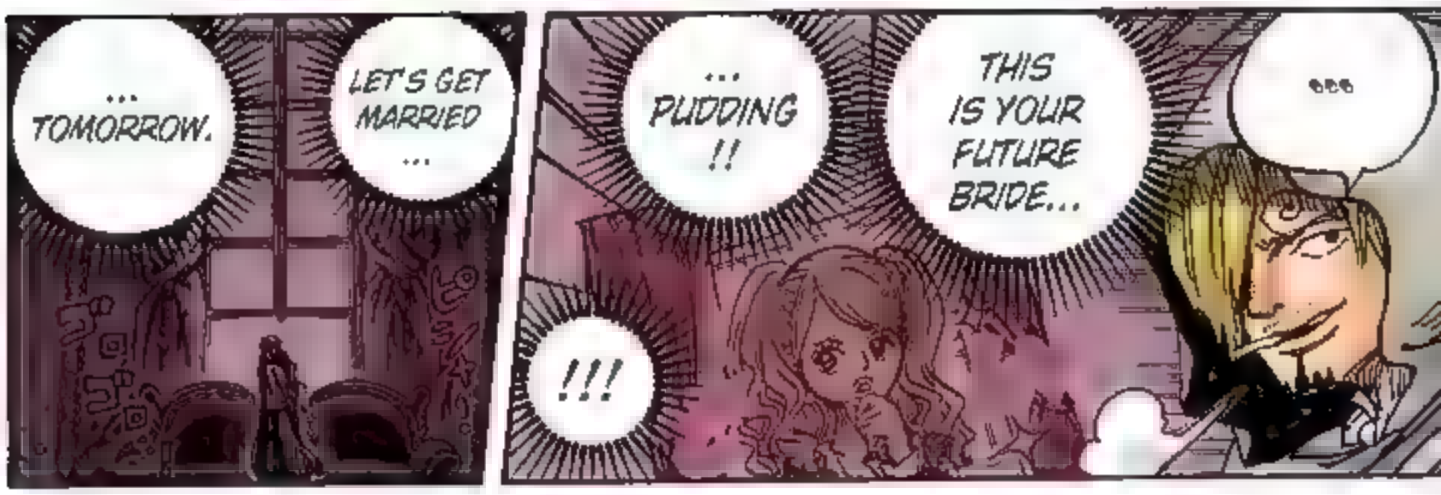

HIS ARRANGEMENT IS TO MEET WITH HIS CREW AT CACAO ISLAND AT ONE O'CLOCK.
IF I WERE STRAW HAT, THIS IS WHAT I'D DO.
YEOW !!
THAT'S RIGHT, YOU CLOWN!! BROTHER KATAKURI IS THE PERFECT MAN!!
IT'LL NEVER BE ANYTHING HIGHER THAN ZERO PERCENT!!
IN OTHER WORDS, THEIR SHIP WON'T ARRIVE UNTIL ONE.

THAT'S A GOOD POINT! AND NOBODY KNOWS WHERE SISTER BRULEE IS NOW!


...UNTIL ENOUGH TIME HAD PASSED!!
...AND THEN I'D EITHER HIDE THERE OR ON ANOTHER ISLAND...
...THE VERY KEY TO UNLOCK THE MIRRO-WORLD...
SO I'D GO AFTER SISTER BRULEE...

...WILL RUN FROM HIS FIGHT AGAINST KATAKURI...
...AND STILL POP OUT OF THIS MIRROR AT ONE O'CLOCK.
EXACTLY. SO IT'S QUITE POSSIBLE THAT STRAW HAT LUFFY...
...
...SO I CAN EASILY SEE HER GETTING CAPTURED...
AND SISTER BRULEE'S A REAL KLUTZ...
I SEE. THAT MAKES SENSE.
...WE'LL NEVER GET OUTTA HERE ALIVE...
IF LUFFY DOESN'T BOLT FOR SAFETY THE INSTANT HE APPEARS...
DID THEY BRING ALL THEIR MUSCLE HERE...?


CAN YOU EVEN HEAR ME, PUDDING?!
WHY SO FAR?!
LAAA
PUDDING, WHEN LUFFY SHOWS UP...
...THIS'LL BE IT FOR YOU AND ME, RIGHT HERE...

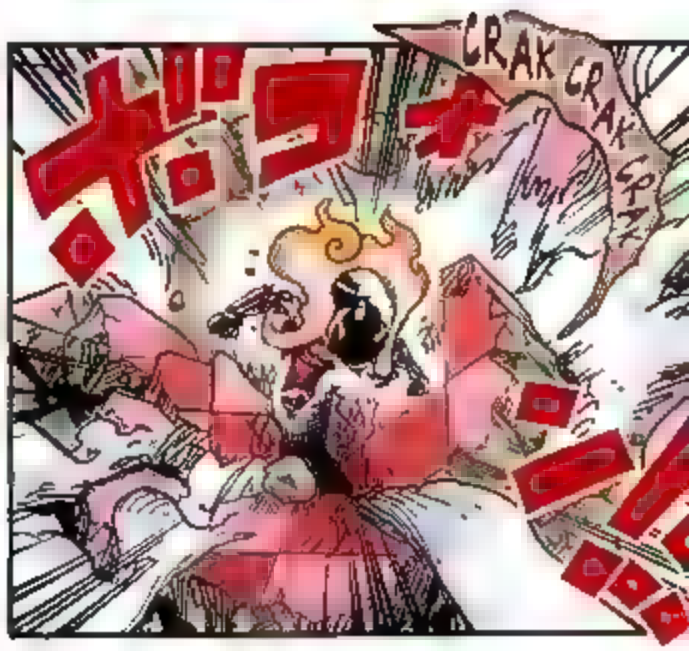

... TOMORROW.
LET'S GET MARRIED ...
... PUDDING !!
!!!
THIS IS YOUR FUTURE BRIDE...
...

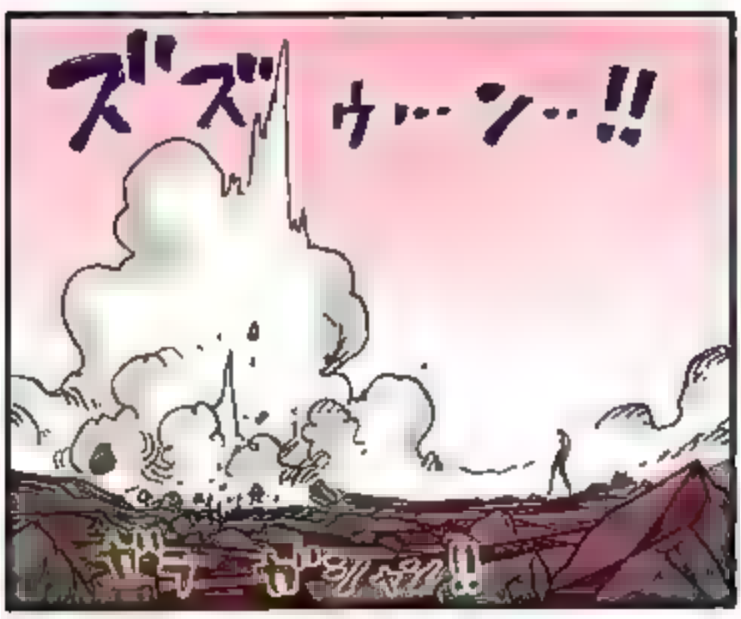
BUT... I TRICKED YOU AND TRIED TO KILL YOU-- DON'T TURN AROUND AND THANK ME, SANJI DEAR!! I WANT TO APOLOGIZE!! I NEED TO APOLOGIZE!!!
SHUDDUP !!!
BUT OUR PARTING WILL COME SOON... THANKS FOR EVERYTHING!
HUH?!
BOY, IT SURE WAS A STRANGE SERIES OF EVENTS THAT BROUGHT US TOGETHER, WASN'T IT?

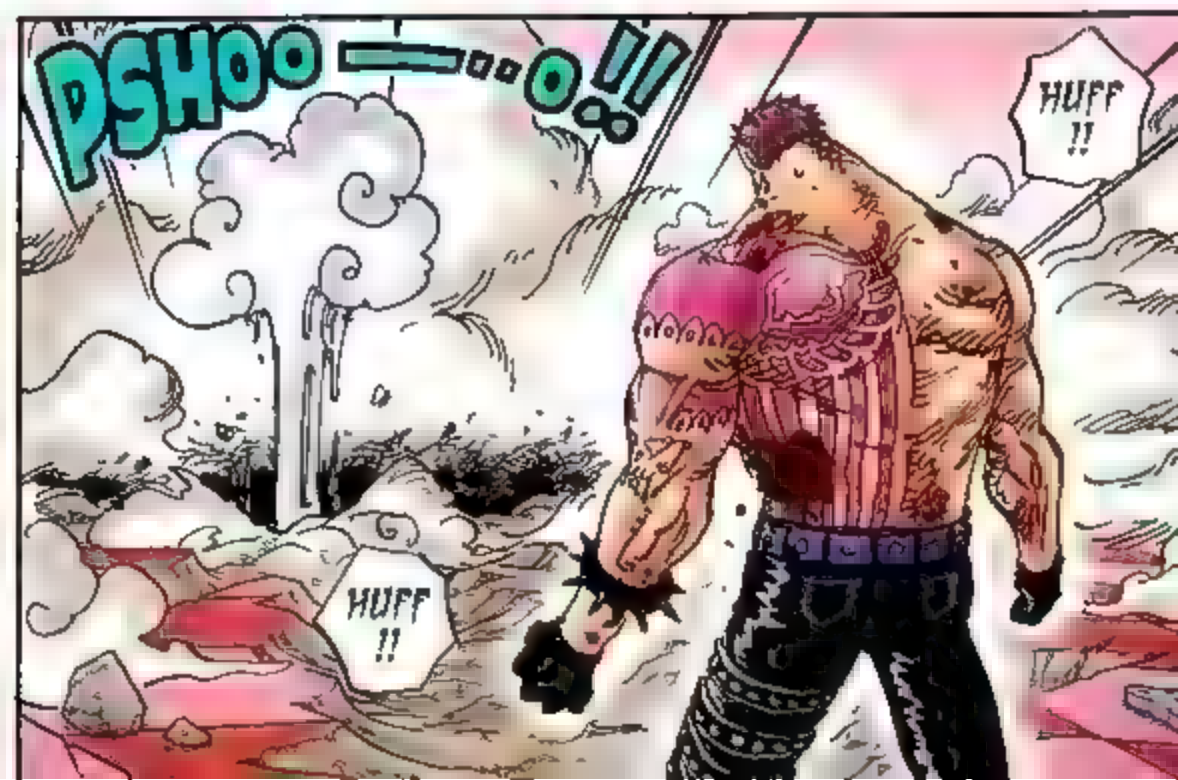
...I'M GLAD IT WAS YOU, PUDDING.
!!!
IF SOMEBODY HAD TO PLAY THE ROLE OF MY FIANCÉE...
BUT EVEN THOUGH THE WEDDING WAS A TRAP, A BIG FAKE SHOW PUT ON BY THE BIG MOM PIRATES...
HA HA! RIGHT, WE'RE ENEMIES.
WRONG! WRONG!
ER..SORRY, I WASN'T MAKING FUN OF YOU!!
STUPID TEARS...STOP STREAMING!
WAAAHH ...!!!
HUH?
I HAVE A REQUEST! JUST ONE LAST THING... BEFORE YOU GO!!
?
DEAR ♡
H-HEY! SANJI!!

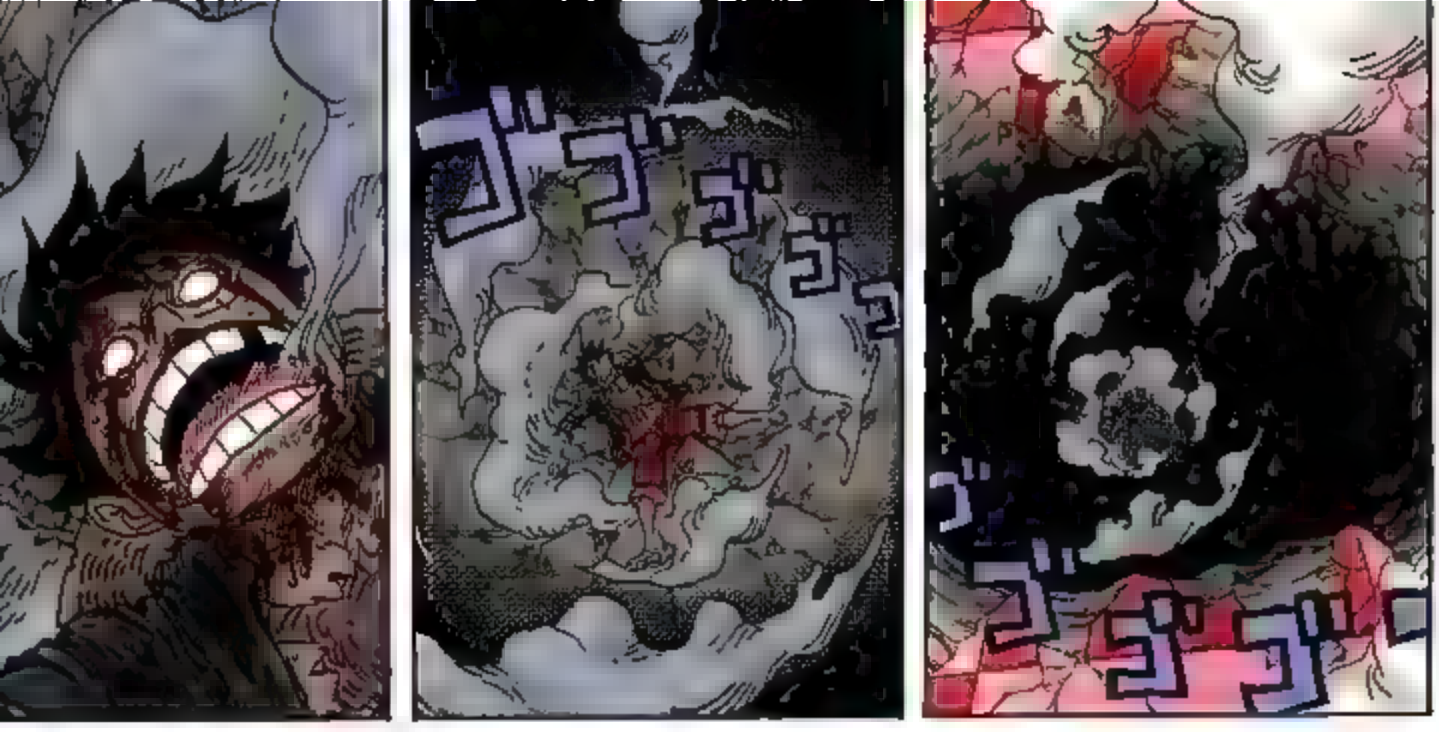
12:37 A.M.
ゴゴゴゴゴ
ゴゴゴゴ
ガフ
ボタボタ
ズッ
ズッ

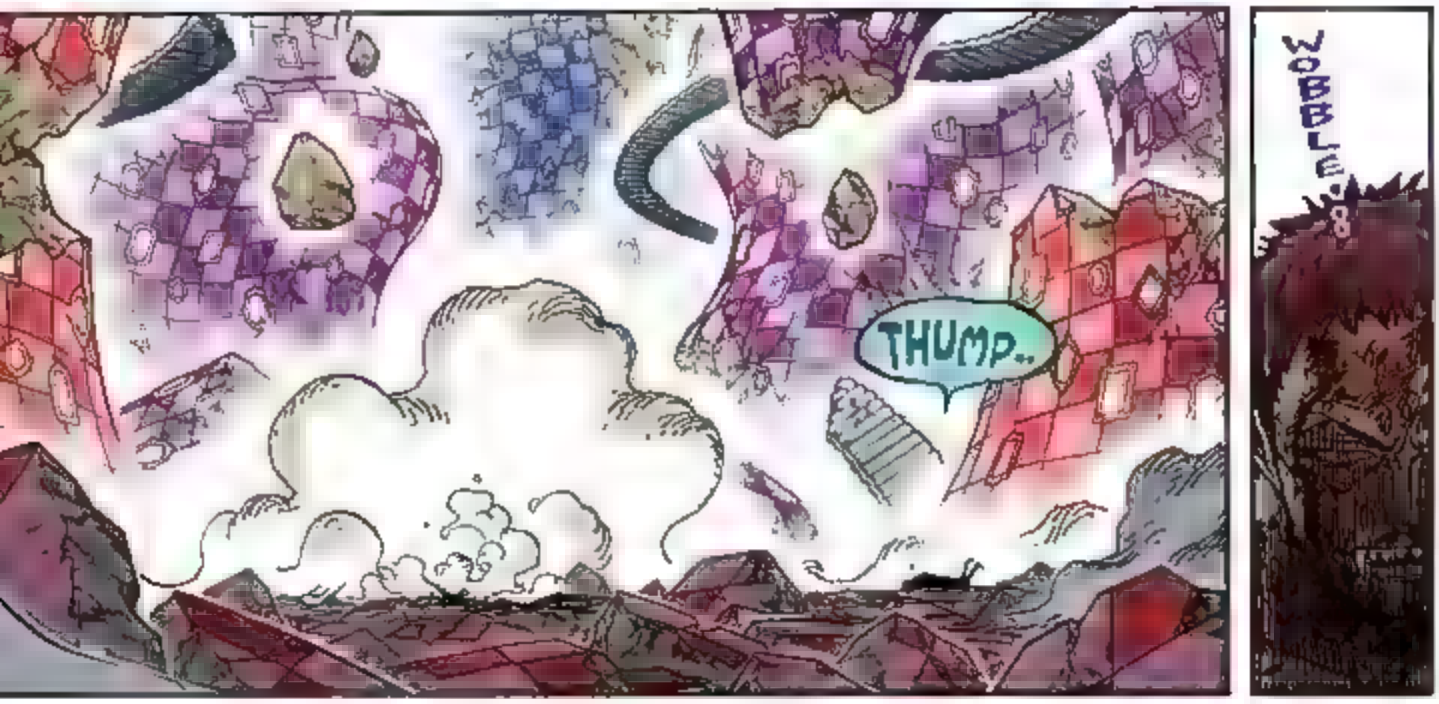
SNAP!
SNAP
CRAKCRAKCRAK!!!

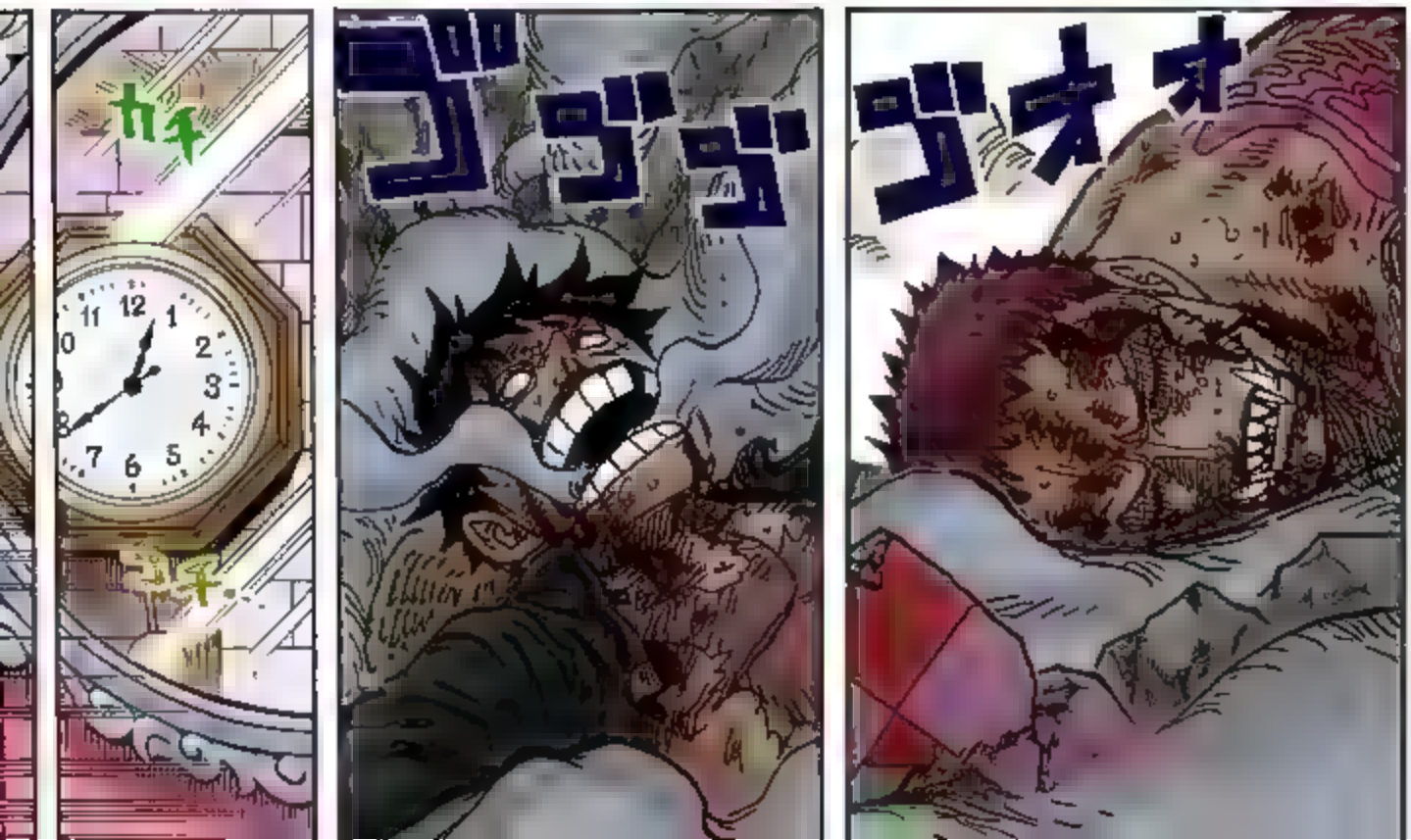


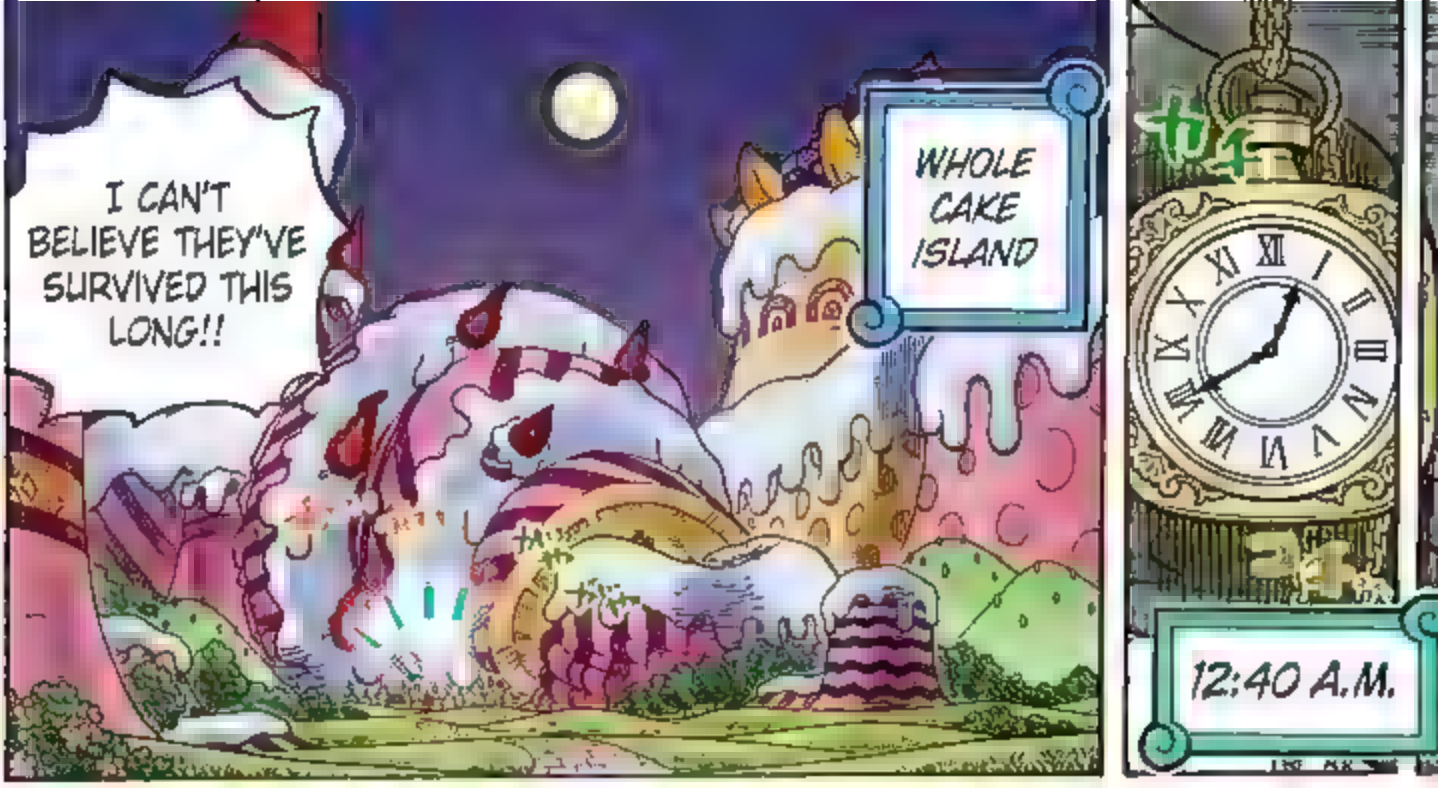


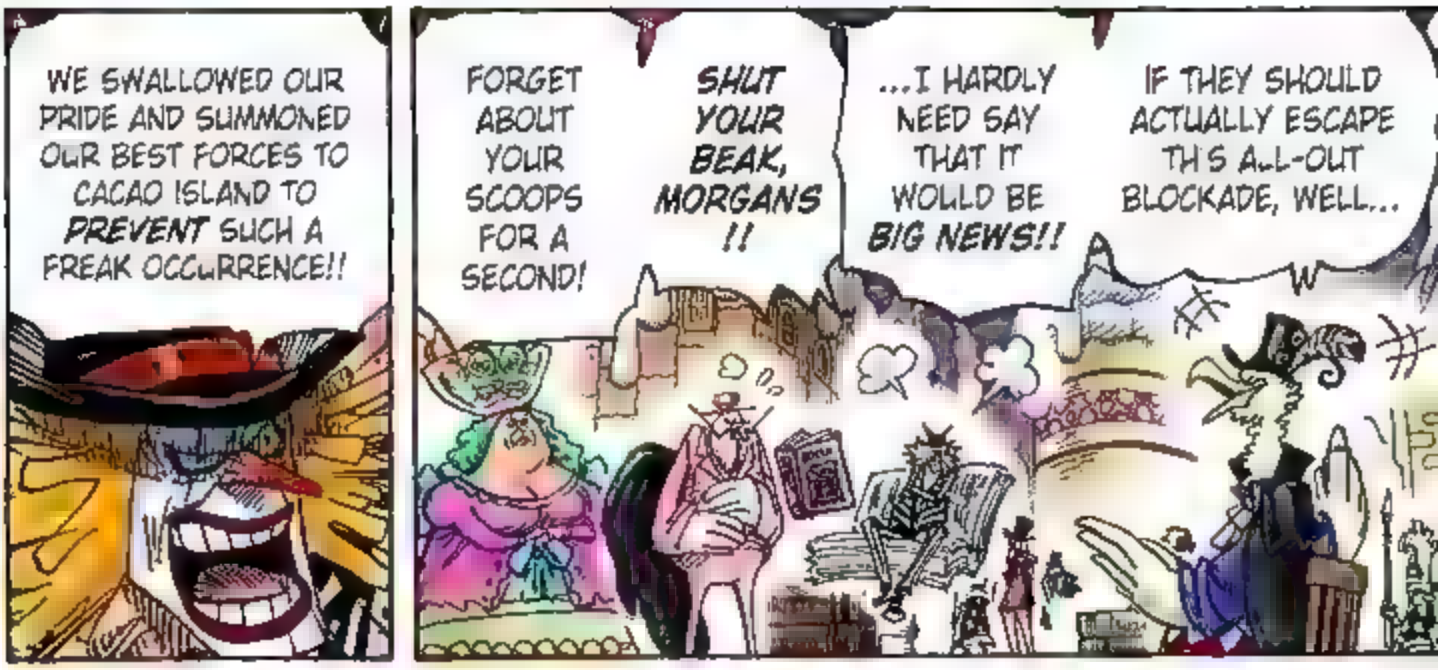


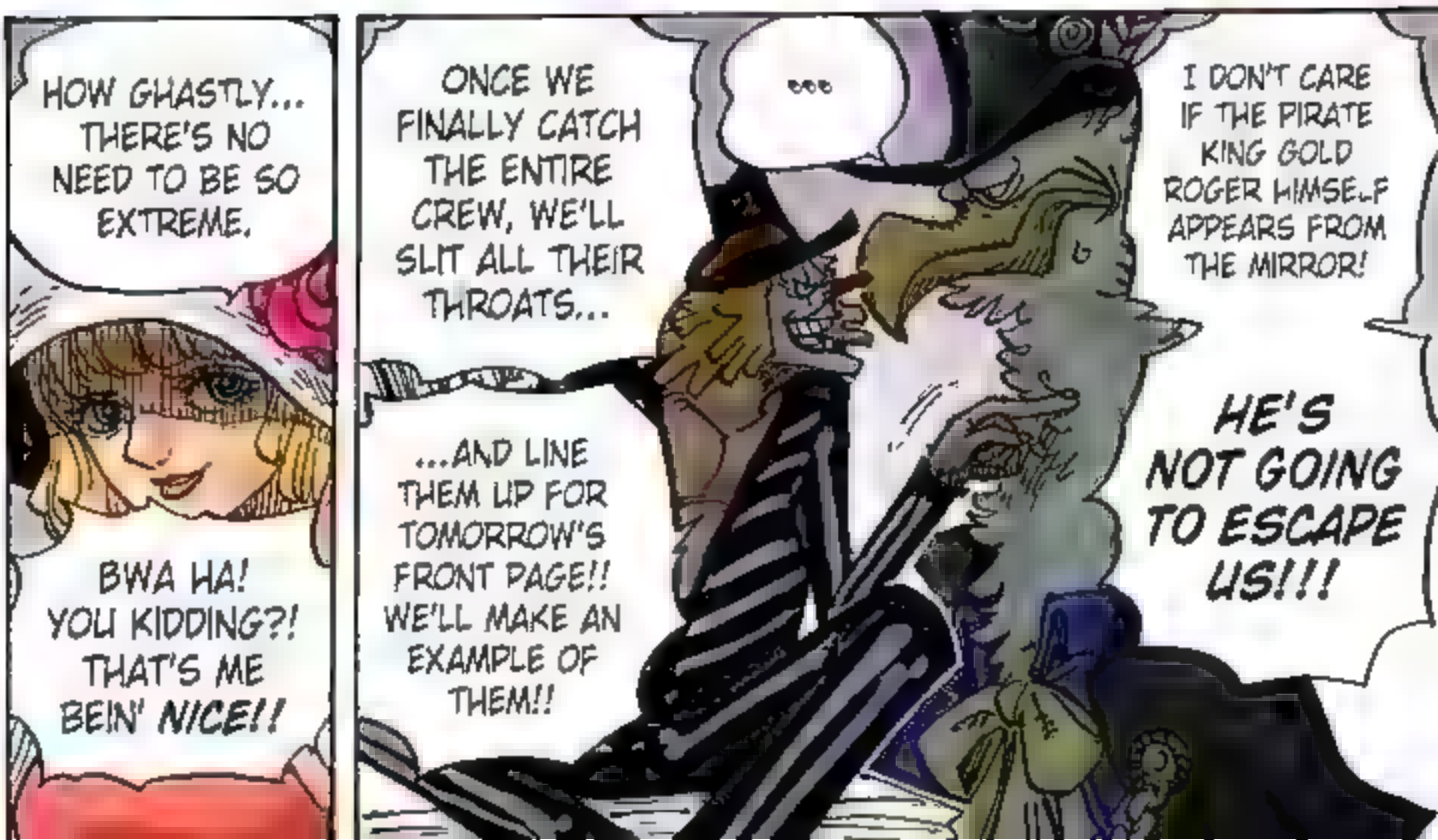

ゴゴゴゴゴ
ゴゴゴゴゴ

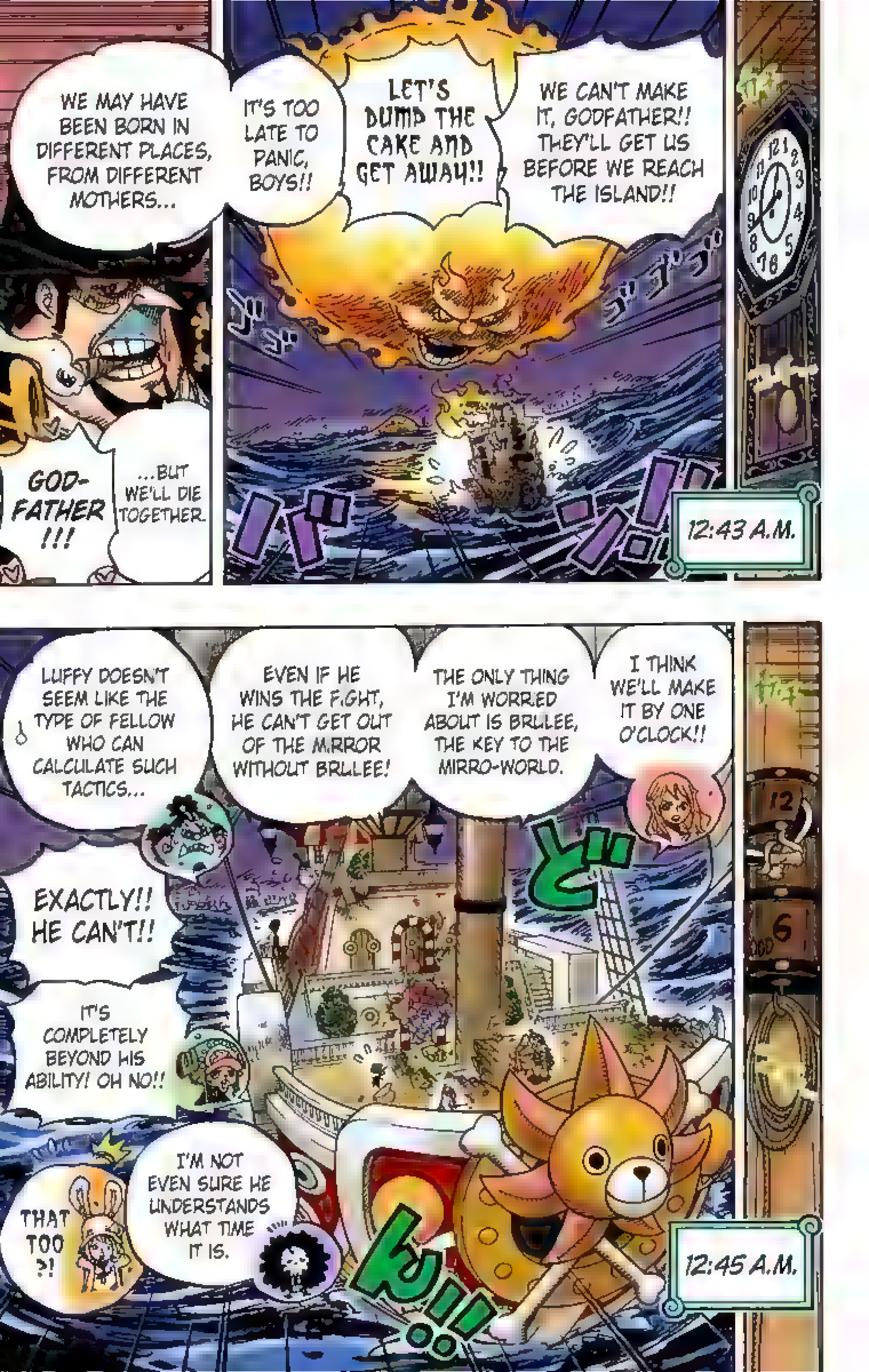

THUMP..
WOBBLE..

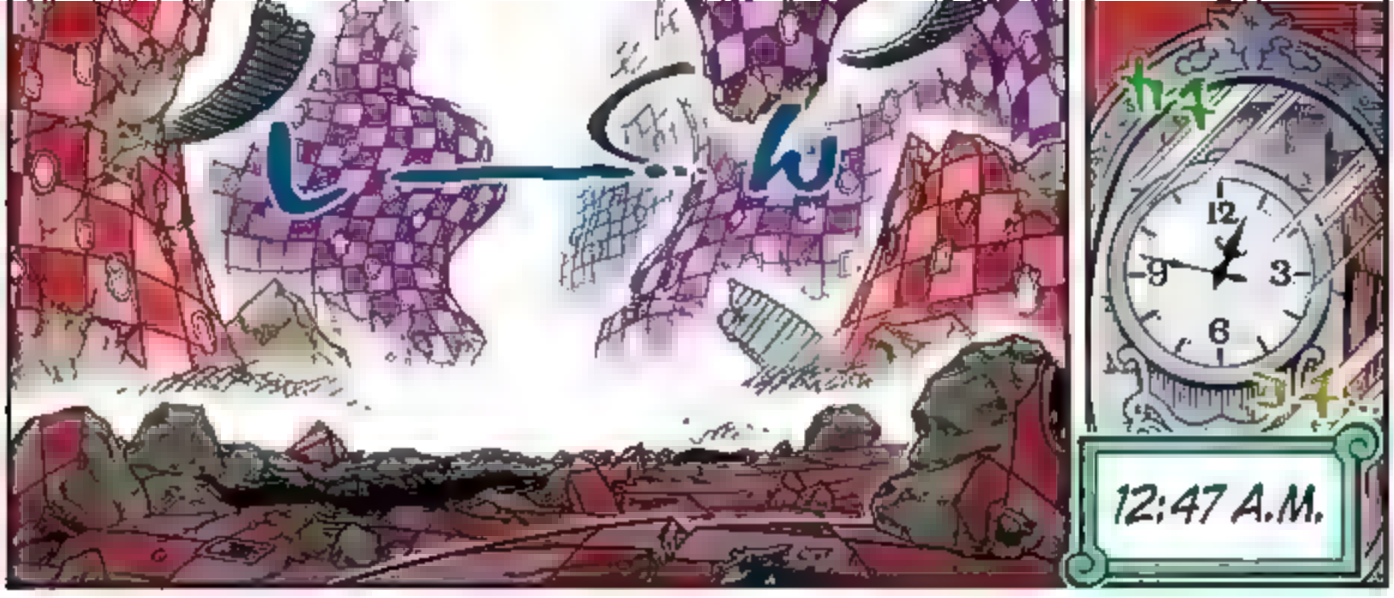

カチ
カチ
ゴゴゴ
ゴオオ

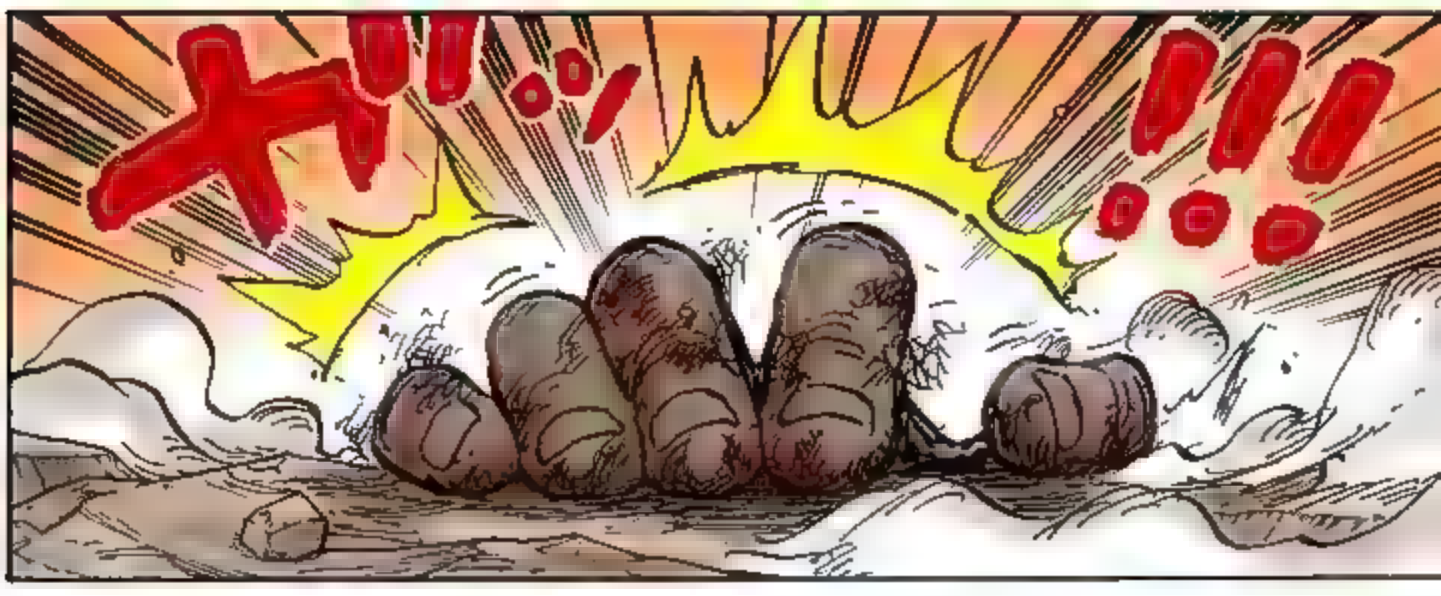

I CAN'T BELIEVE THEY'VE SURVIVED THIS LONG!!
WHOLE CAKE ISLAND
12:40 A.M.

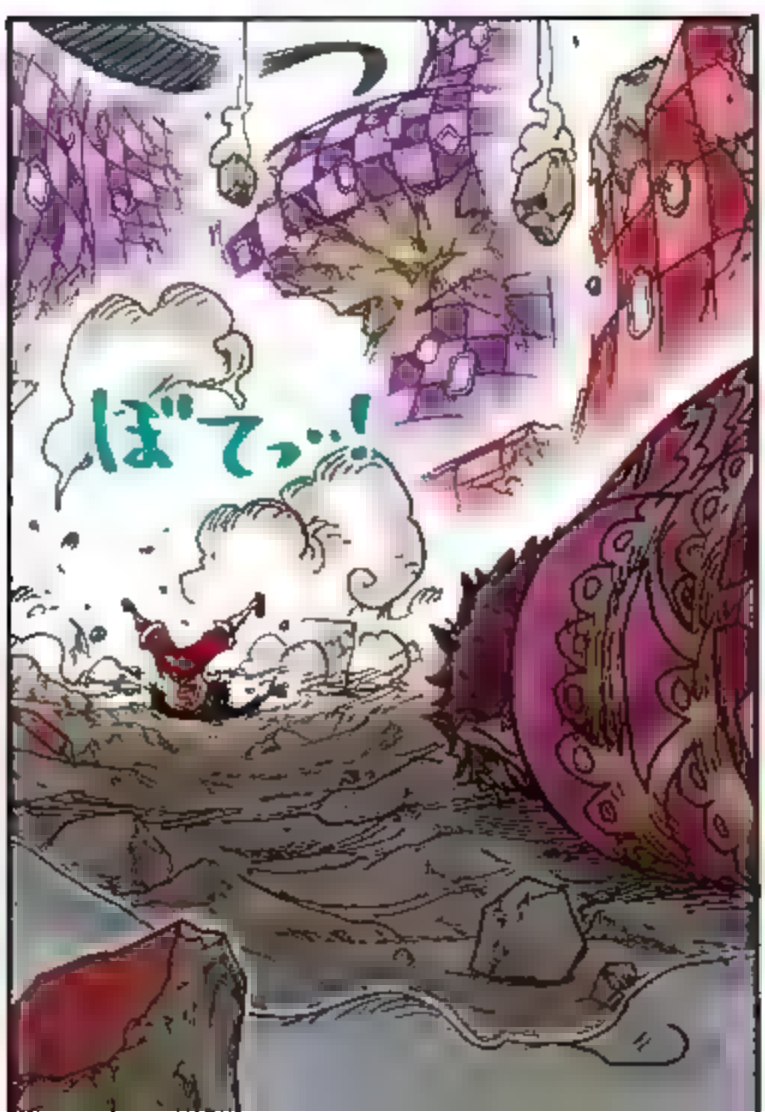

WE SWALLOWED OUR PRIDE AND SUMMONED OUR BEST FORCES TO CACAO ISLAND TO PREVENT SUCH A FREAK OCCURRENCE!!
FORGET ABOUT YOUR SCOOPS FOR A SECOND!
SHUT YOUR BEAK, MORGANS !!
...I HARDLY NEED SAY THAT IT WOULD BE BIG NEWS!!
IF THEY SHOULD ACTUALLY ESCAPE TH S A.L-OUT BLOCKADE, WELL...


HOW GHASTLY... THERE'S NO NEED TO BE SO EXTREME.
BWA HA! YOU KIDDING?! THAT'S ME BEIN' NICE!!
ONCE WE FINALLY CATCH THE ENTIRE CREW, WE'LL SLIT ALL THEIR THROATS...
...AND LINE THEM UP FOR TOMORROW'S FRONT PAGE!! WE'LL MAKE AN EXAMPLE OF THEM!!
...
I DON'T CARE IF THE PIRATE KING GOLD ROGER HIMSELF APPEARS FROM THE MIRROR!
HE'S NOT GOING TO ESCAPE US!!!

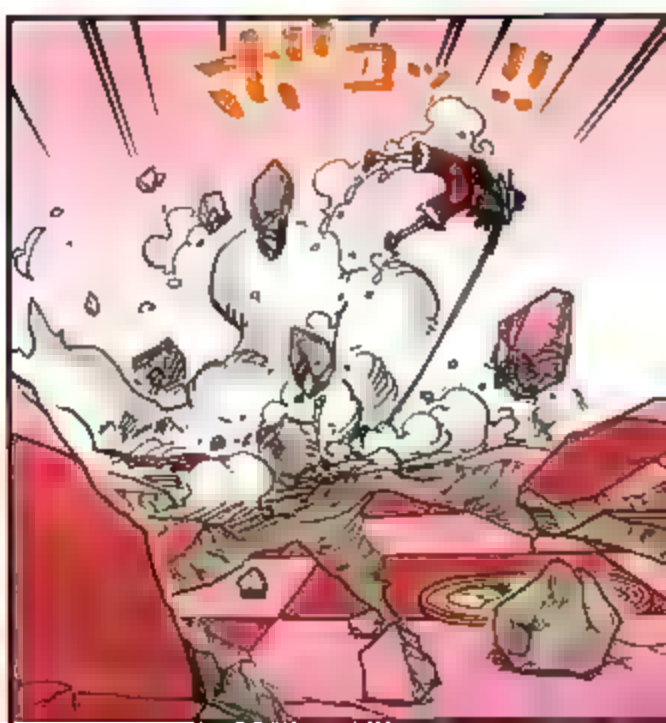

WE CAN'T MAKE IT, GODFATHER!! THEY'LL GET US BEFORE WE REACH THE ISLAND!!
LET'S DUMP THE CAKE AND GET AWAY!!
IT'S TOO LATE TO PANIC, BOYS!!
WE MAY HAVE BEEN BORN IN DIFFERENT PLACES, FROM DIFFERENT MOTHERS...
...BUT WE'LL DIE TOGETHER.
GOD-FATHER!!!
12:43 A.M.
I THINK WE'LL MAKE IT BY ONE O'CLOCK!!
THE ONLY THING I'M WORRIED ABOUT IS BRULEE, THE KEY TO THE MIRRO-WORLD.
EVEN IF HE WINS THE FIGHT, HE CAN'T GET OUT OF THE MIRROR WITHOUT BRULEE!
LUFFY DOESN'T SEEM LIKE THE TYPE OF FELLOW WHO CAN CALCULATE SUCH TACTICS...
EXACTLY!! HE CAN'T!!
IT'S COMPLETELY BEYOND HIS ABILITY! OH NO!!
I'M NOT EVEN SURE HE UNDERSTANDS WHAT TIME IT IS.
THAT TOO?!
12:45 A.M.

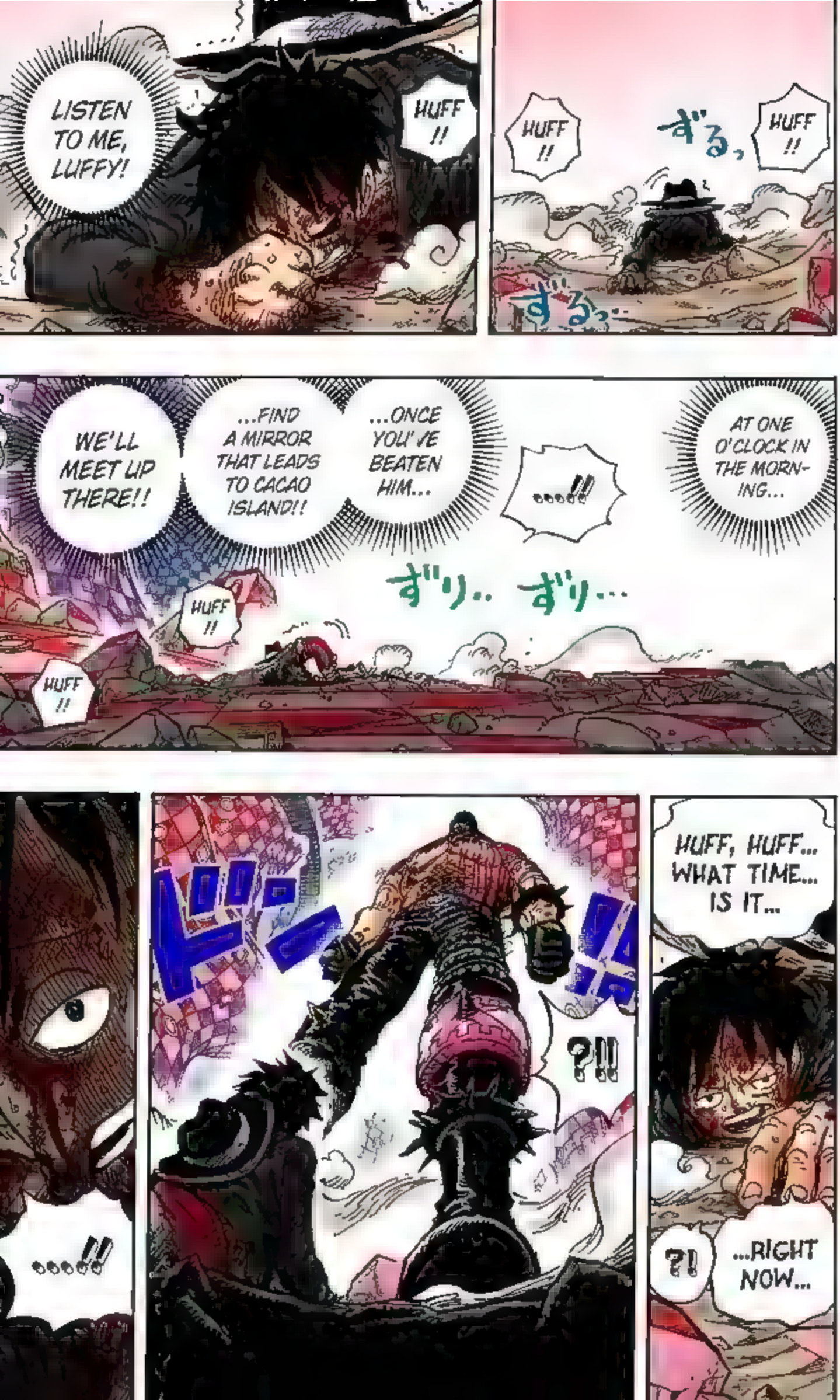

12:47 A.M.

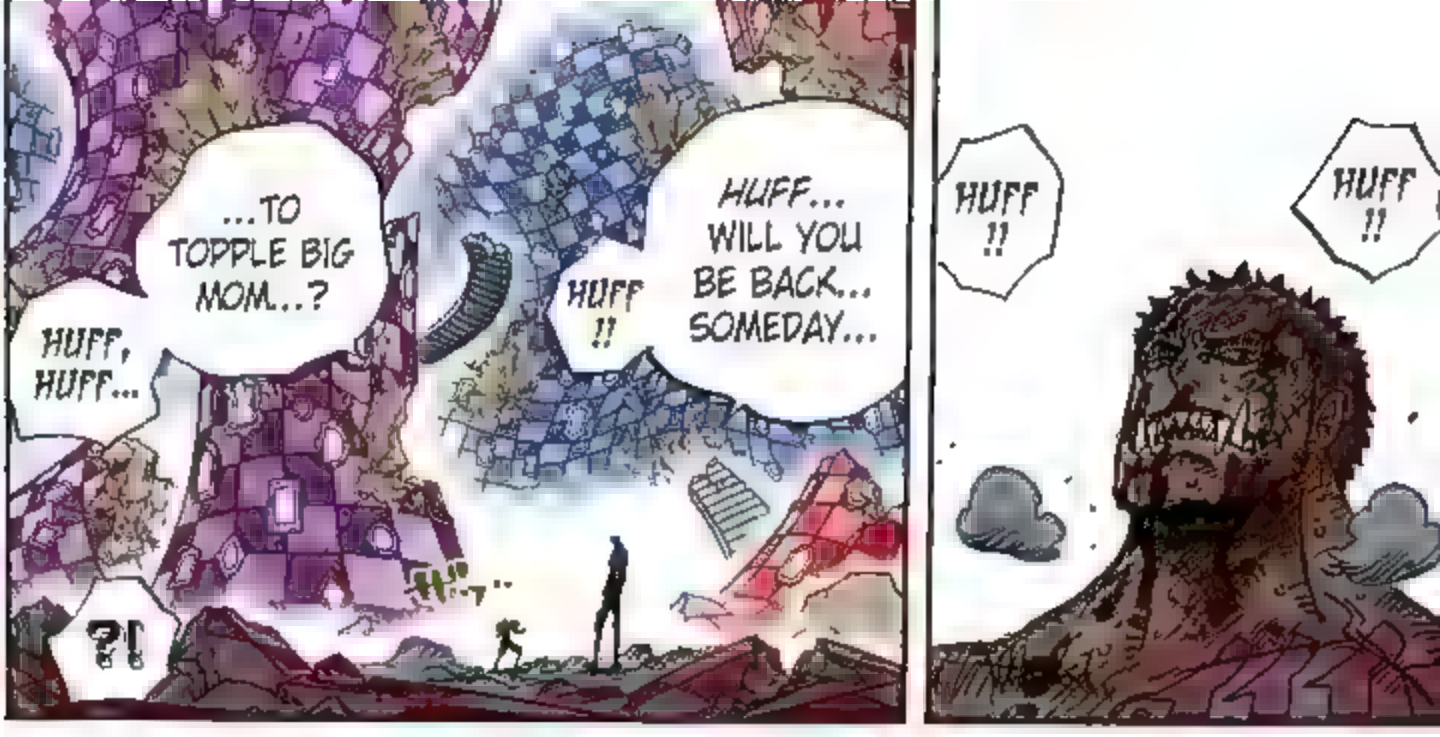


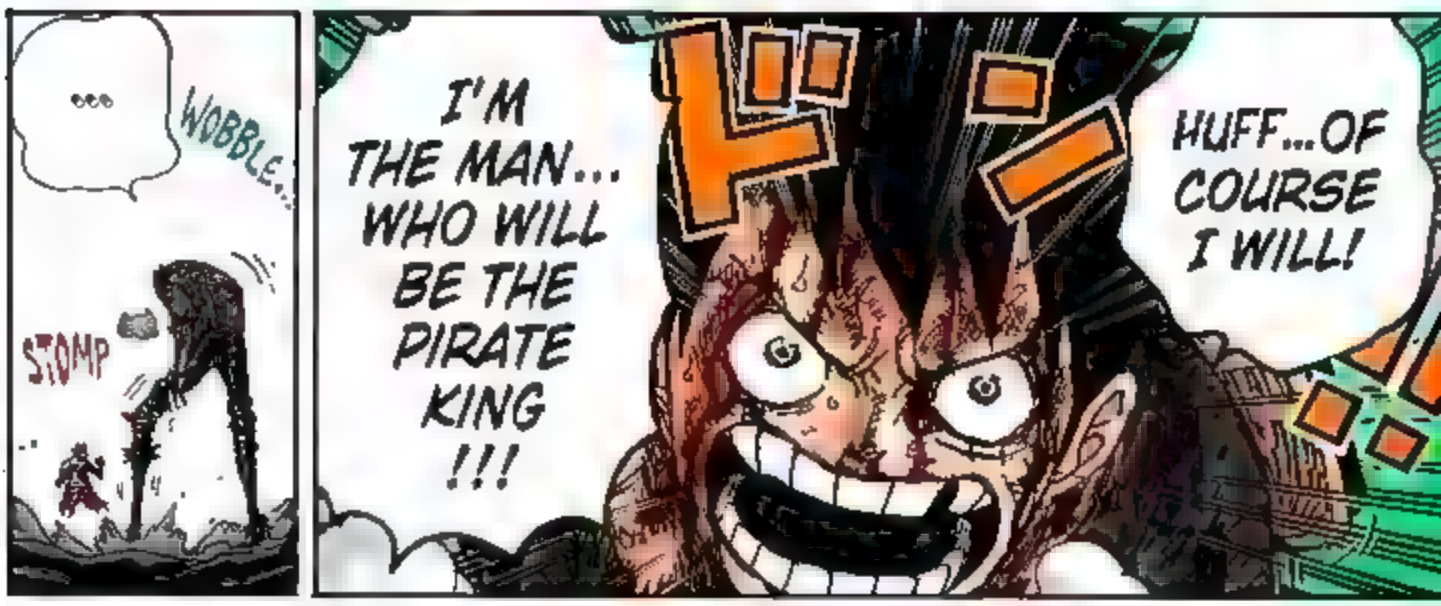

ぼてっ…!

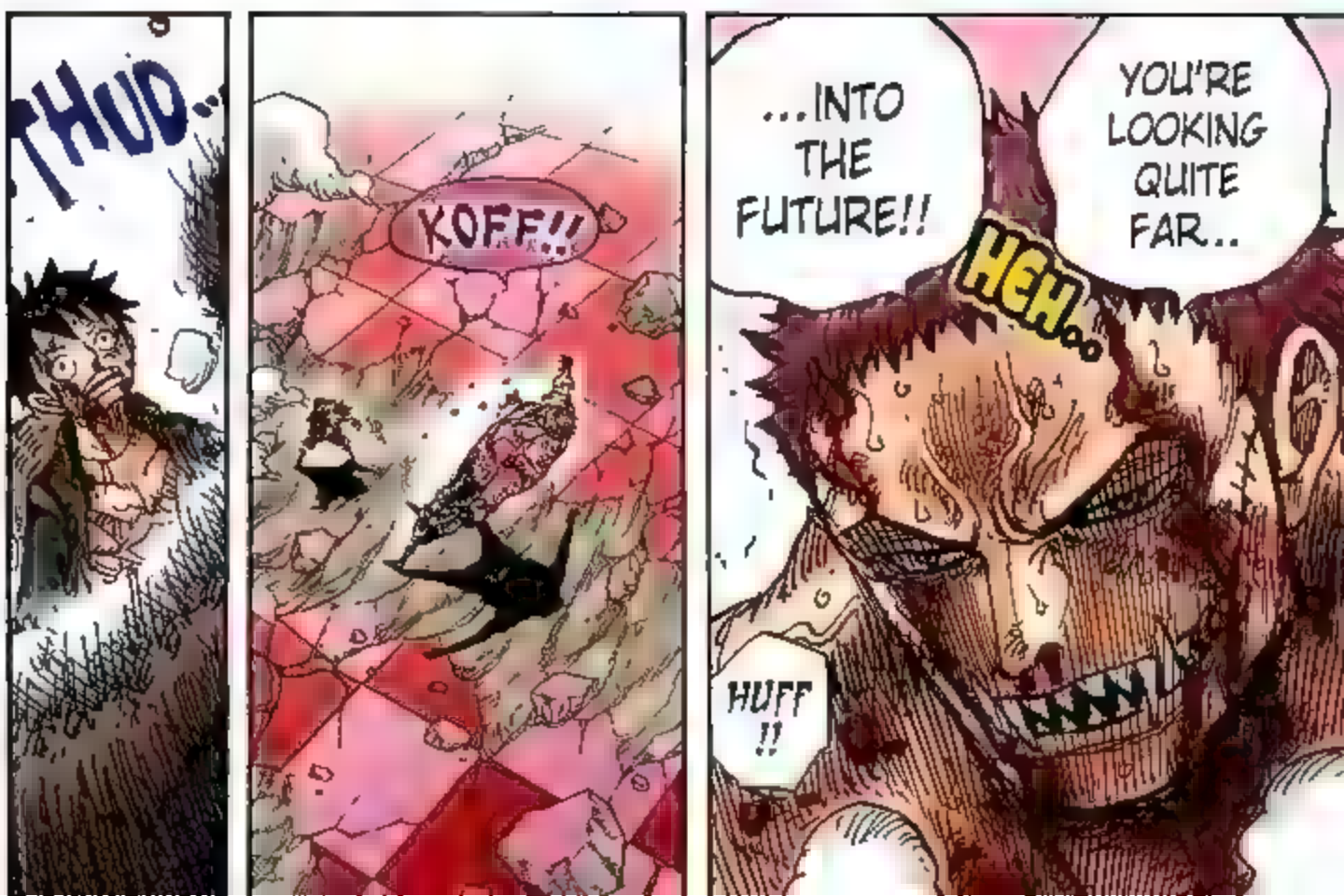
ガラ
ガラ
MYOING
ガラ
ガラ

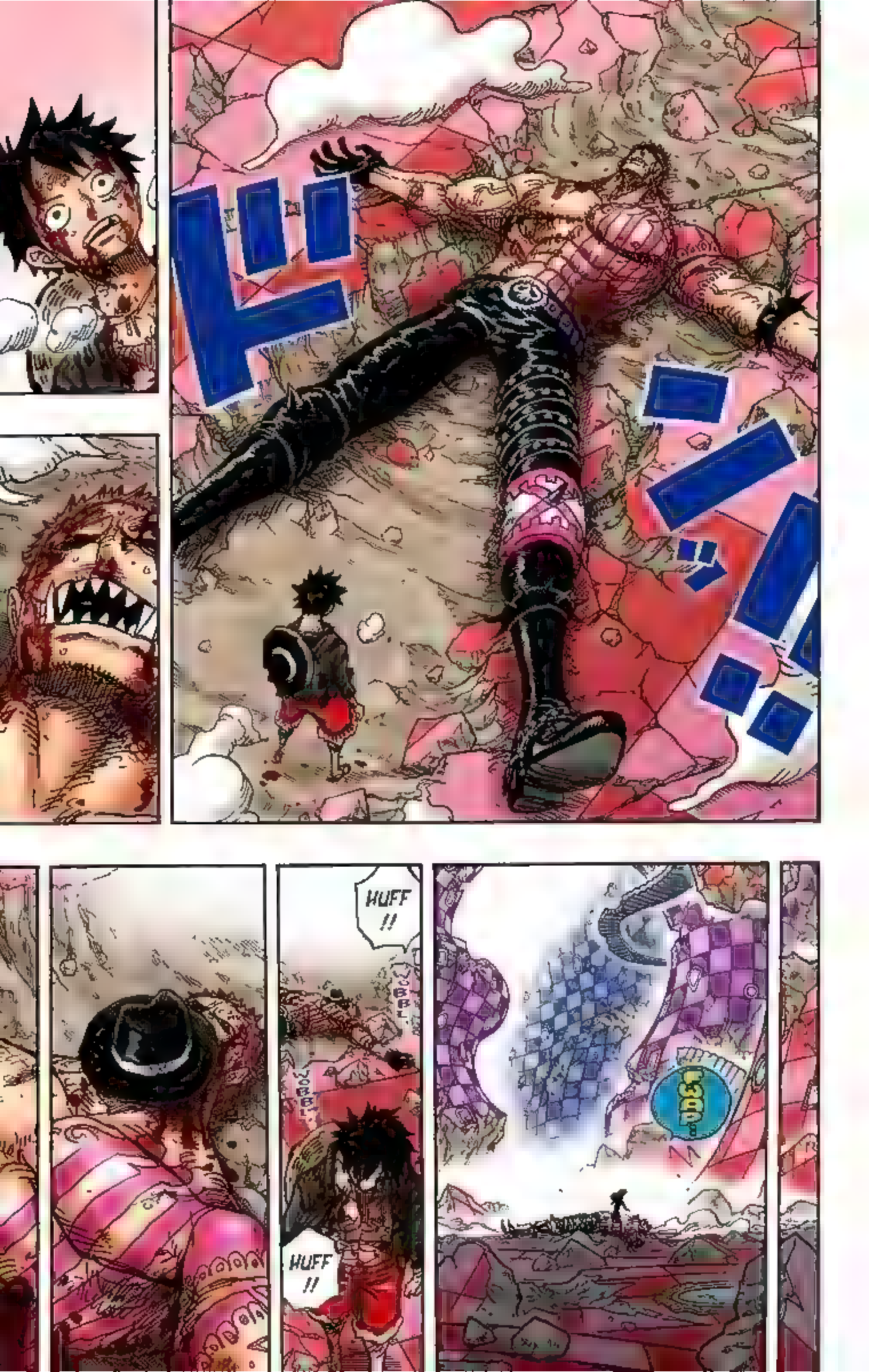

ボコッ!!


LISTEN TO ME, LUFFY!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
ずる、
HUFF !!
ずる…
WE'LL MEET UP THERE!!
...FIND A MIRROR THAT LEADS TO CACAO ISLAND!!
...ONCE YOU'VE BEATEN HIM...
...!!
AT ONE O'CLOCK IN THE MORN-ING...
ずり.. ずり…
HUFF !!
HUFF !!
...!!
?!!
HUFF, HUFF... WHAT TIME... IS IT...
?!
...RIGHT NOW...


HUFF, HUFF...
...TO TOPPLE BIG MOM...?
?!
HUFF !!
HUFF... WILL YOU BE BACK... SOMEDAY...
HUFF !!
HUFF !!


...
WOBBLE...
STOMP
I'M THE MAN... WHO WILL BE THE PIRATE KING !!!
HUFF...OF COURSE I WILL!


THUD..
KOFF!!
...INTO THE FUTURE!!
YOU'RE LOOKING QUITE FAR..
HEH..
HUFF !!


HUFF !!
WOBBL
WOBBL
HUFF !!

STAY AWAY FROM THE FLEET AT THE SHORE.

DON'T WORRY, I'LL BRING LUFFY TO THE SHIP!!

LUFFY'S NOT OUT YET.

CLICK

SANJI !!

THERE IT IS! THAT'S CACAO ISLAND!!

12:50 A.M.

12:55 A.M.

SHOW YOUR-SELF...

...STRAW HAT LUFFY!!!

IF HE COMES OUT OF THAT MIRROR, IT'LL BE IN THE NEXT FIVE MINUTES!!

ARE EVERYONE'S WEAPONS AT THE READY?

IT'S BRULEE!! WHAT IN THE WORLD DID YOU DO TO MY BROTHER, STRAW HAT?!

OH.

BRANCH ...

BROTHER KATA-KURI!!!!!

NOOO!! BROTHER !!

PEKOMS... YOU'RE ALL RIGHT...

!!!

Y-YEAH!! PEDRO DIED TO SAVE YOUR LIVES!!

AND I'LL BE DAMNED IF I LET THAT GO TO WASTE!!

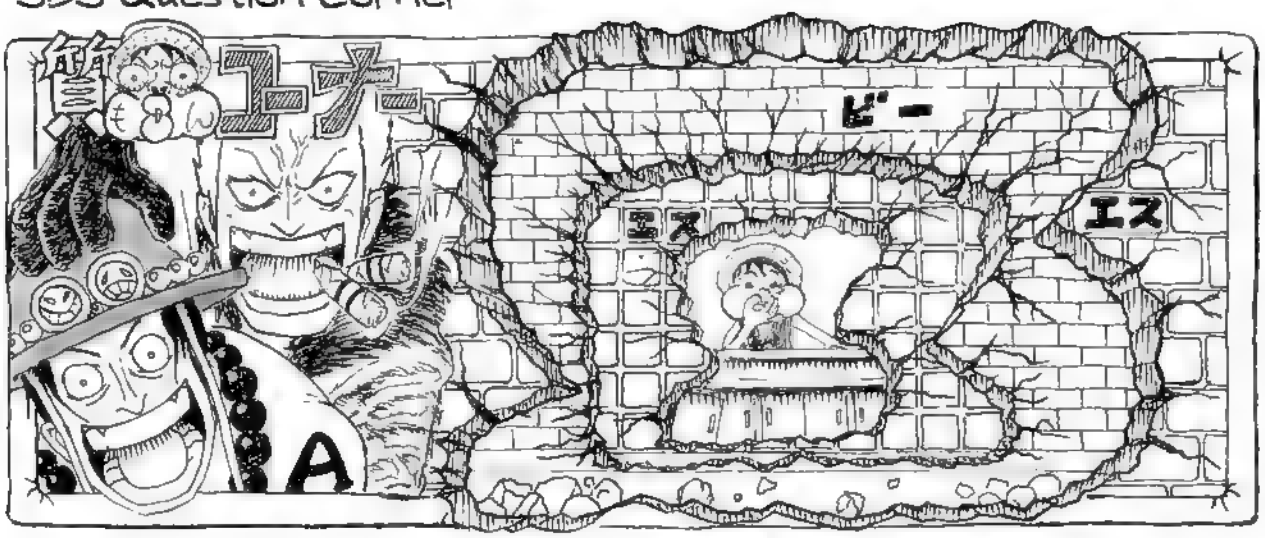
I DON'T BELIEVE IT!! GROWR! HEY, MY NAME'S MYSTOMS!!

LOOKS LIKE YA KNOCKED OUT KATAKURI!!!

I CAUGHT BRULEE AND WAITED UNTIL I COULD HELP YOU GET OUTTA HERE!!

MYSTERY SAVIOR MYSTOMS

SBS Question Corner

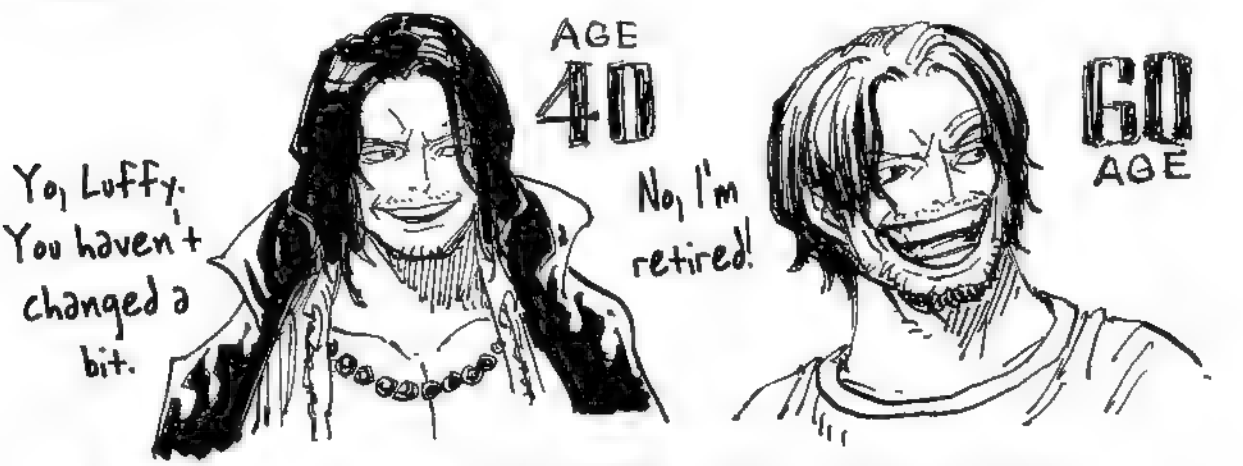


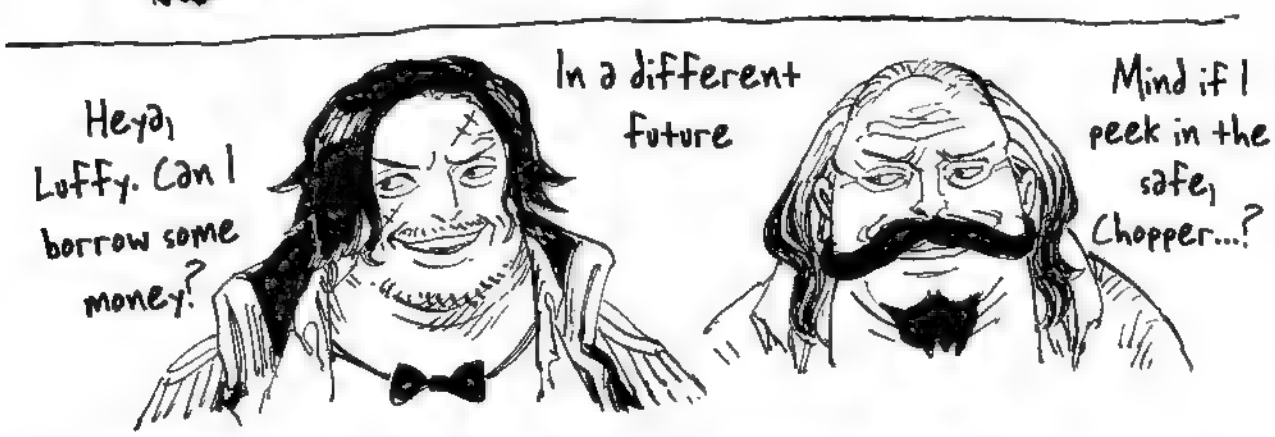
(Igarashi, Oita)

Q: I love love love love Ace. What would he look like if he wasn't killed in the Paramount War? Please let us see Ace at age 40 and age 60, exalted Eiichiro Oda!!

--Daughter of Ace from the Whitebeard Pirates

A: I see.





You never know what path life will take you down, so I drew two possibilities.

Q: Hey, Odacchi!! On page 145 of volume 86, chapter 866, we see Hajrudin as a boy. But who's that other boy eating behind him? Could that be the giant pirate Stansen from Chapter 500?!

--C. Macaron

A: Good discovery That's right, he's old childhood pals with Hajrudin. And after all of this time, he's come to join Luffy's fleet on the page to the left.

Chapter 897:
PEKOMS'S CACAO ISLAND ESCAPE PLAN

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET,
VOL. 29, HAJRUDIN: "BUGGY'S DELIVERY ESCAPEE LIST:
SHIPWRIGHT STANSEN OF THE NEW GIANT PIRATES"

OH NO, WE'RE GONNA DIE!! HURRY UP, LUFFY!!

KEEP YOUR DISTANCE FROM THE ISLAND, OR THEY'LL TRAP US FROM BOTH SIDES!!

IT'S AN ENORMOUS FLEET!!

I'M AMAZED THEY GOT THIS MANY SHIPS TOGETHER!!

I THINK THEY'VE SPOTTED US!!

IT'S THE STRAW HATS' SHIP!!!

...JUST FOUR MINUTES.

TIME LEFT UNTIL THE STRAW HAT PIRATES MEET UP AT CACAO ISLAND...

YES, SIR, MASTER MONTD'OR !!

KEEP THE TRANSPONDER SNAIL OPEN! I'M KEEPING AN EAR ON THE SITUATION THERE!

WHOLE CAKE ISLAND

THIS IS THE END OF THE LINE!!

THEY'RE ALREADY TRAPPED LIKE RATS!!!

Cacao Is and

Totto Land Fleet

Mirror Square

Oven's Forces

Thousand Sunny

Smoothie's Fleet

FORM A SOLID WALL BEHIND THEM!! WHERE ELSE CAN THEY GO FROM HERE...?

WHAT SHOULD WE DO, SMOOTHIE?!

RAAAA !!

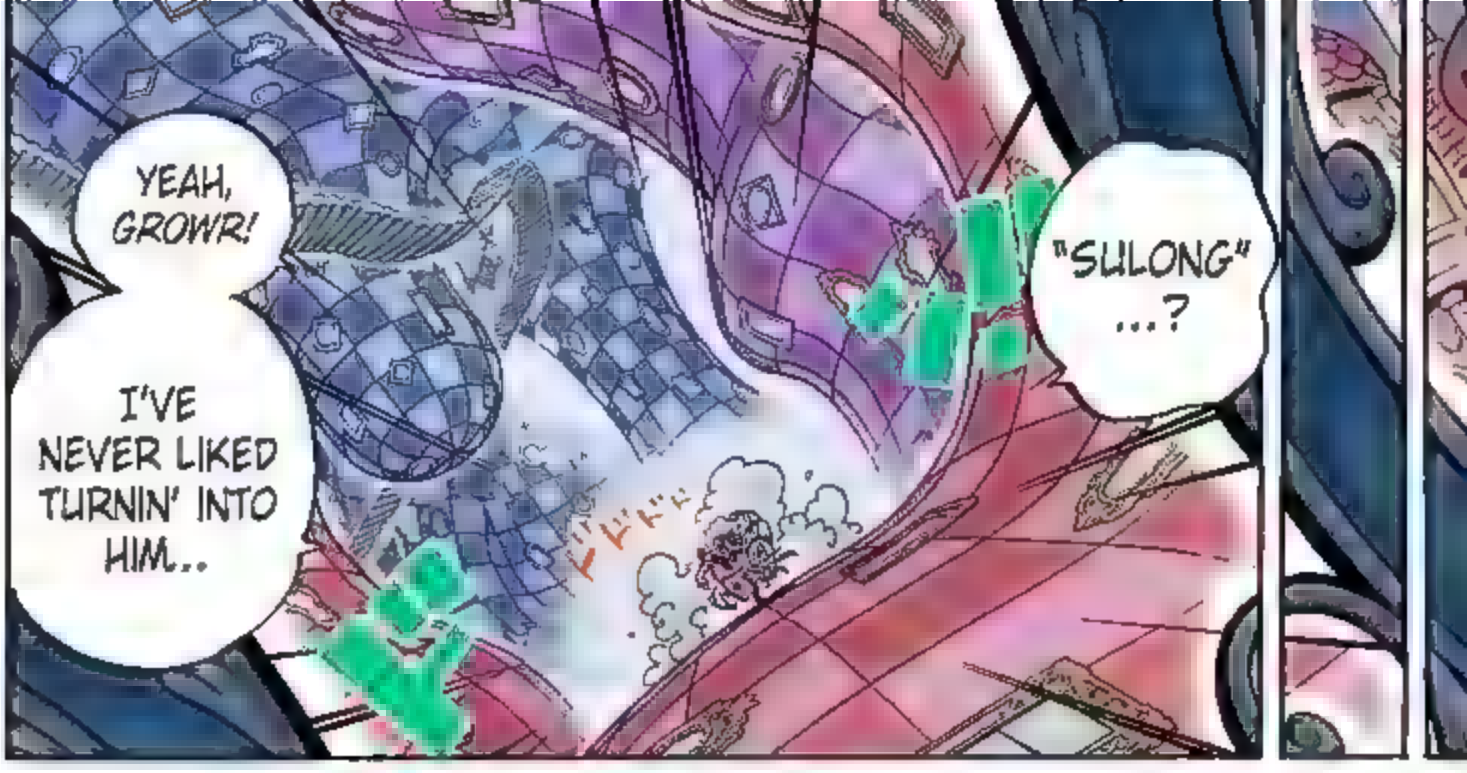
COME ON OUT ANYTIME YOU LIKE, STRAW HAT!!

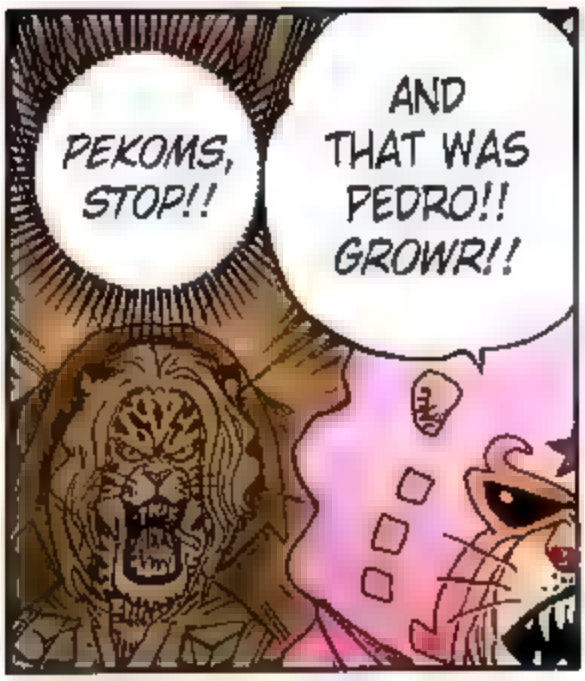
KID'S TESTING MY PATIENCE...

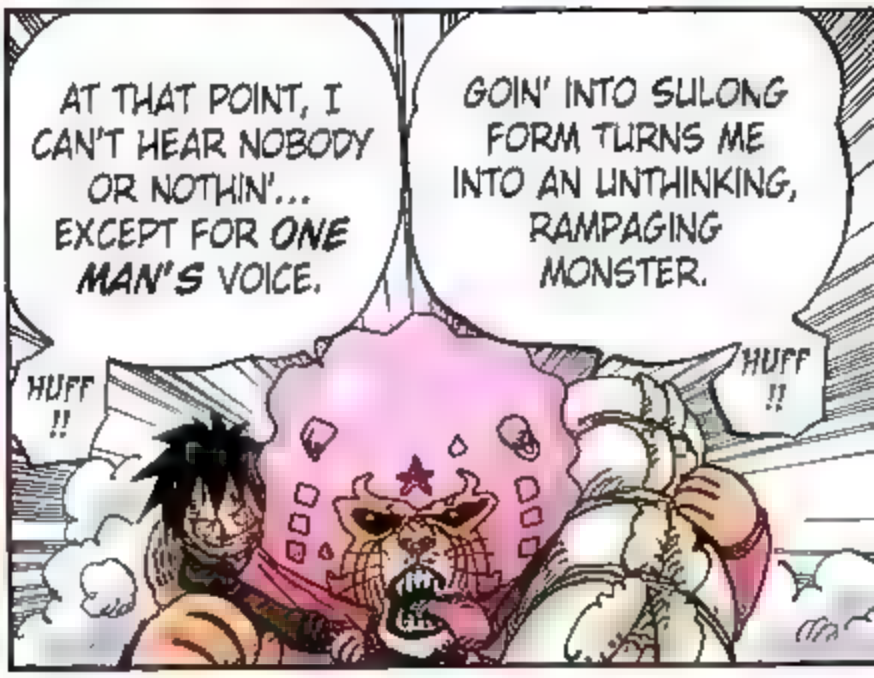
C'MON, LUFFY! HURRY UP!

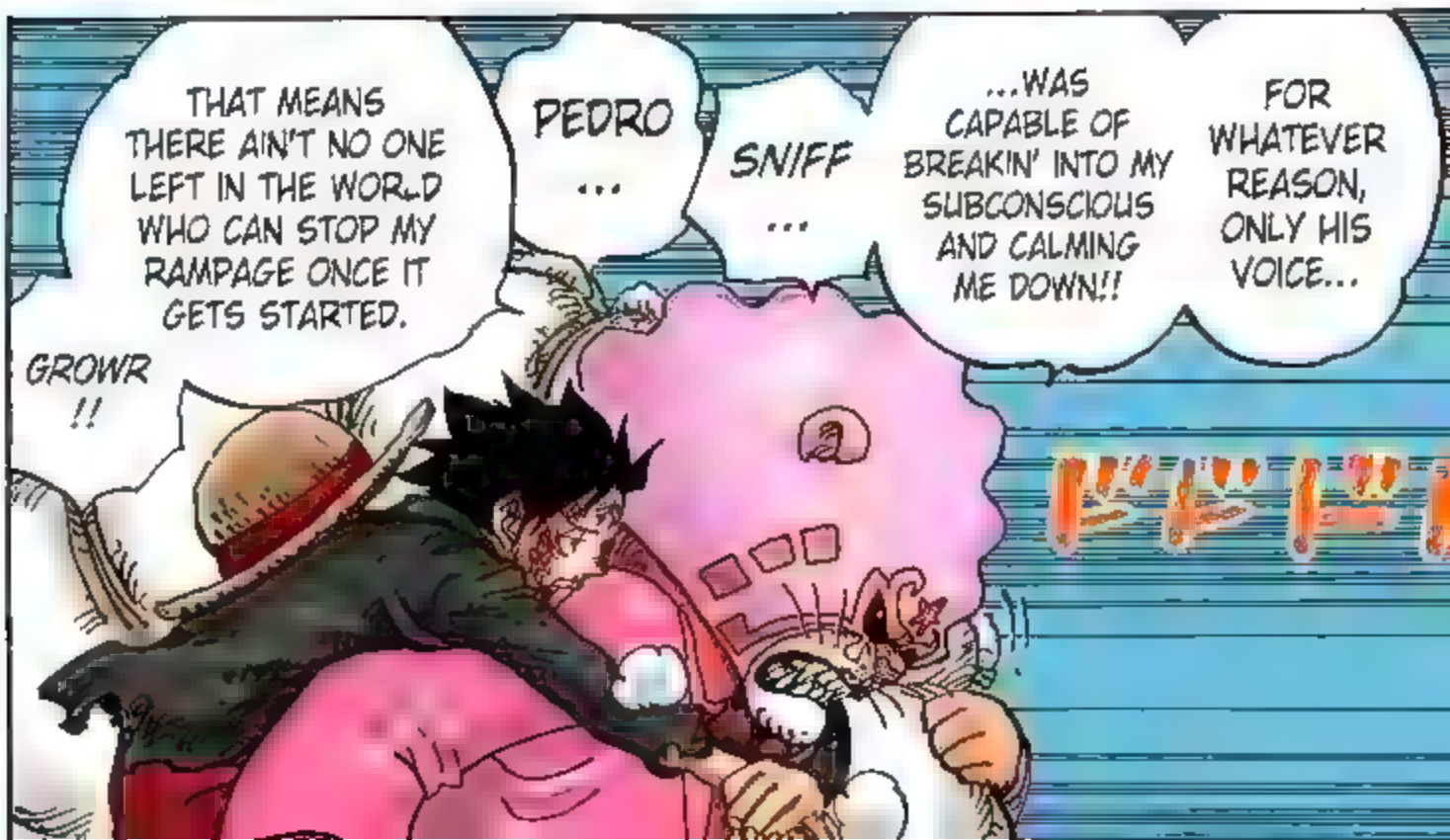
ON CACAO ISLAND

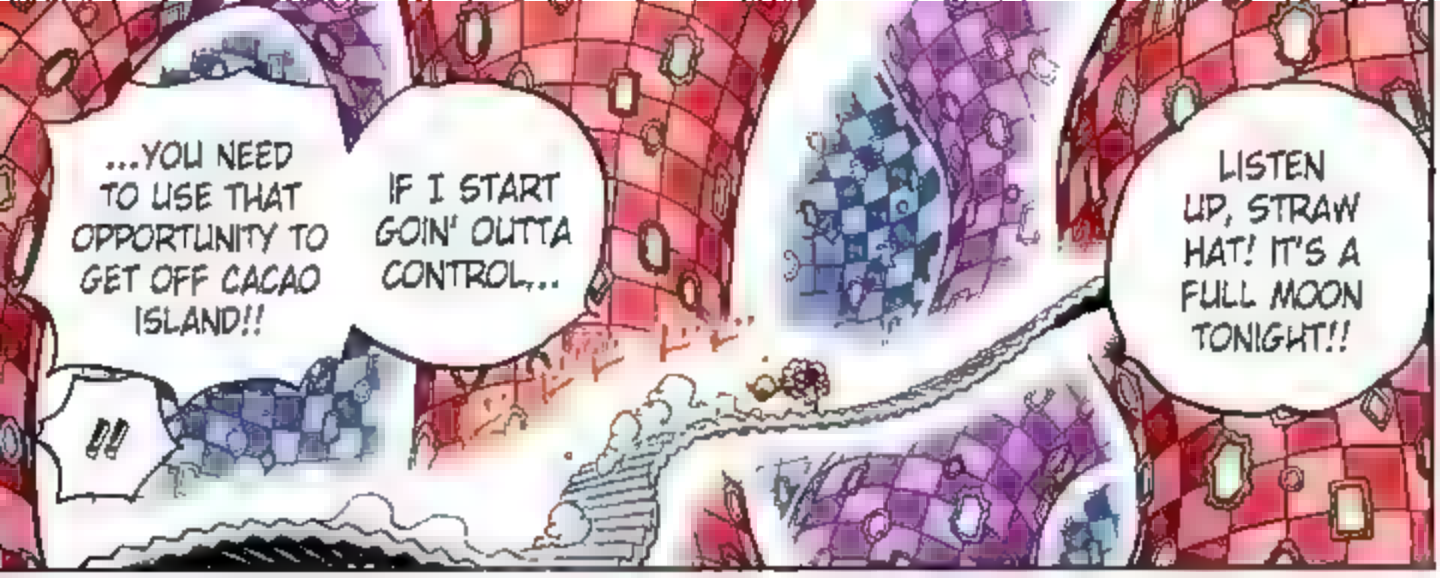
...


YEAH, GROWR!
I'VE NEVER LIKED TURNIN' INTO HIM...
"SULONG" ...?

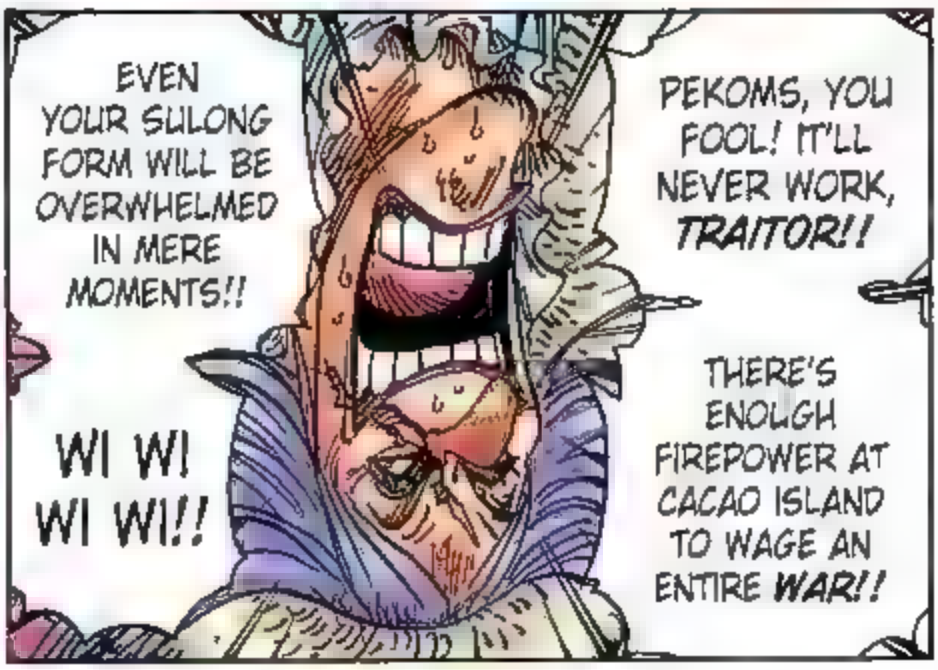

PEKOMS, STOP!!
AND THAT WAS PEDRO!! GROWR!!


AT THAT POINT, I CAN'T HEAR NOBODY OR NOTHIN'... EXCEPT FOR ONE MAN'S VOICE.
GOIN' INTO SULONG FORM TURNS ME INTO AN UNTHINKING, RAMPAGING MONSTER.
HUFF !!
HUFF !!


THAT MEANS THERE AIN'T NO ONE LEFT IN THE WORLD WHO CAN STOP MY RAMPAGE ONCE IT GETS STARTED.
PEDRO ...
SNIFF ...
...WAS CAPABLE OF BREAKIN' INTO MY SUBCONSCIOUS AND CALMING ME DOWN!!
FOR WHATEVER REASON, ONLY HIS VOICE...
GROWR !!

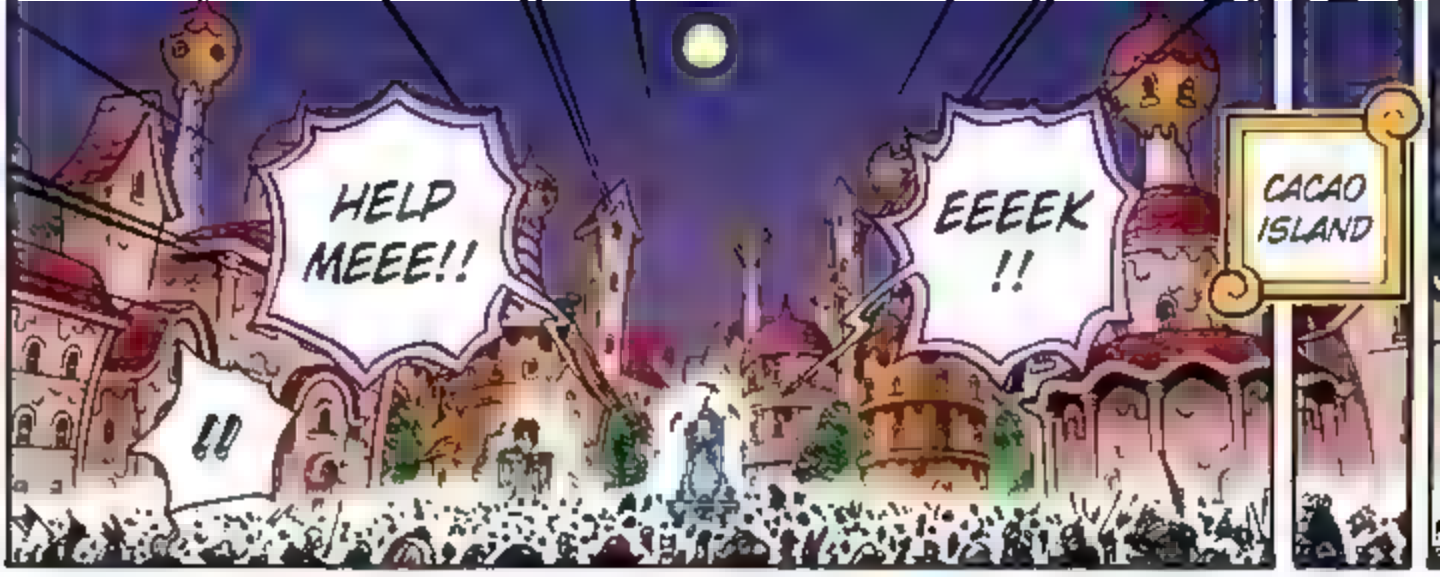

LISTEN UP, STRAW HAT! IT'S A FULL MOON TONIGHT!!
IF I START GOIN' OUTTA CONTROL...
...YOU NEED TO USE THAT OPPORTUNITY TO GET OFF CACAO ISLAND!!
!!

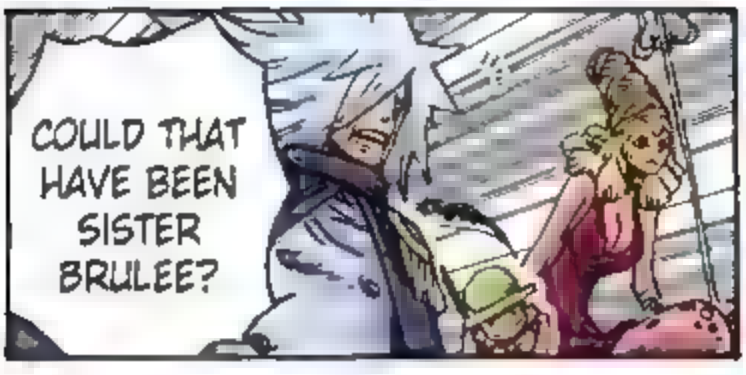
SHUT UP, BRULEE!!
HERE WE GO, STRAW HAT!!

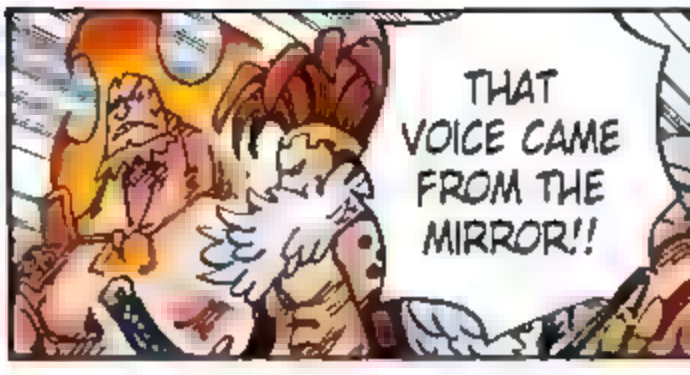

PEKOMS, YOU FOOL! IT'LL NEVER WORK, TRAITOR!!
EVEN YOUR SULONG FORM WILL BE OVERWHELMED IN MERE MOMENTS!!
WI WI WI WI!!
THERE'S ENOUGH FIREPOWER AT CACAO ISLAND TO WAGE AN ENTIRE WAR!!

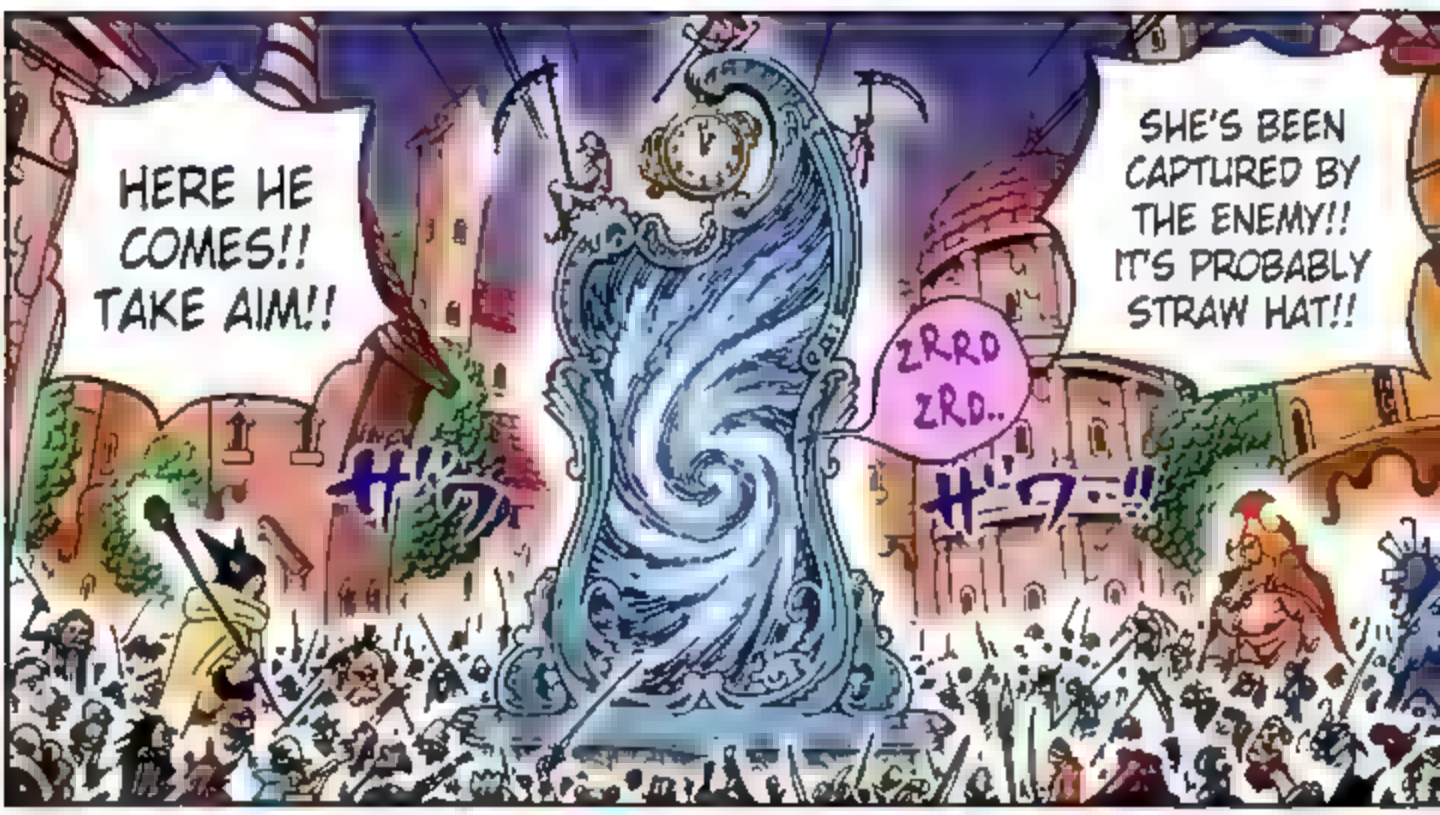
HUFF, HUFF...
GOT IT! THANKS !!

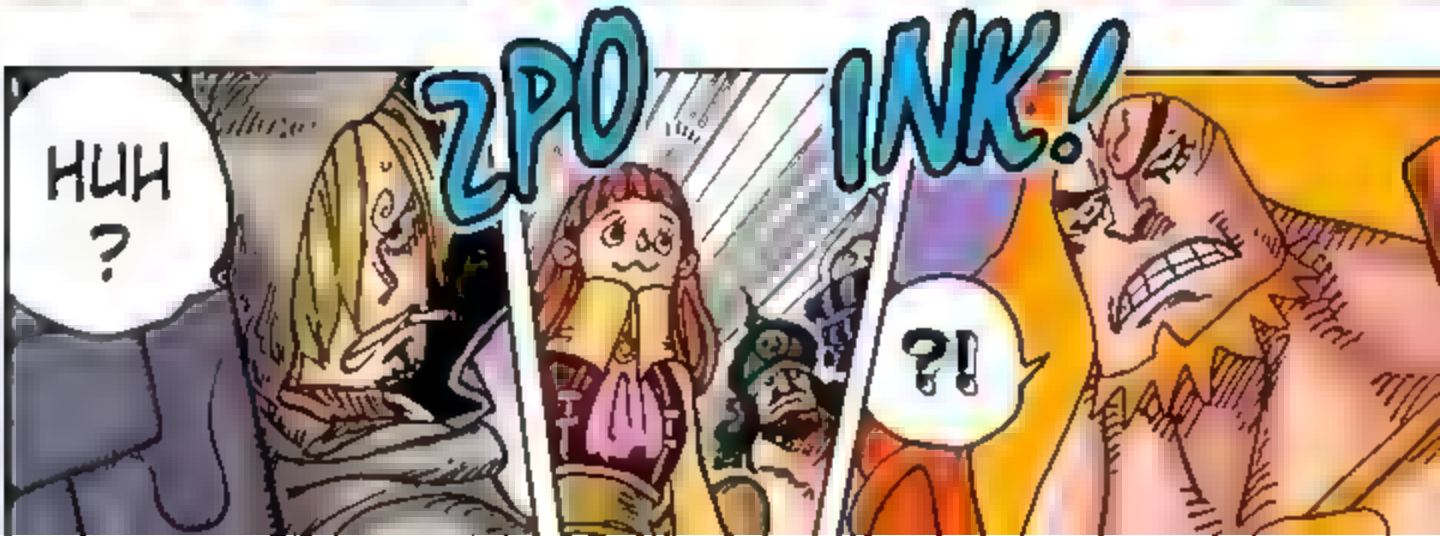
DON'T LET PEDRO'S SACRIFICE ...
...GO TO WASTE!!
GROWR !!


HELP MEEE!!
EEEEK !!
!!
CACAO ISLAND

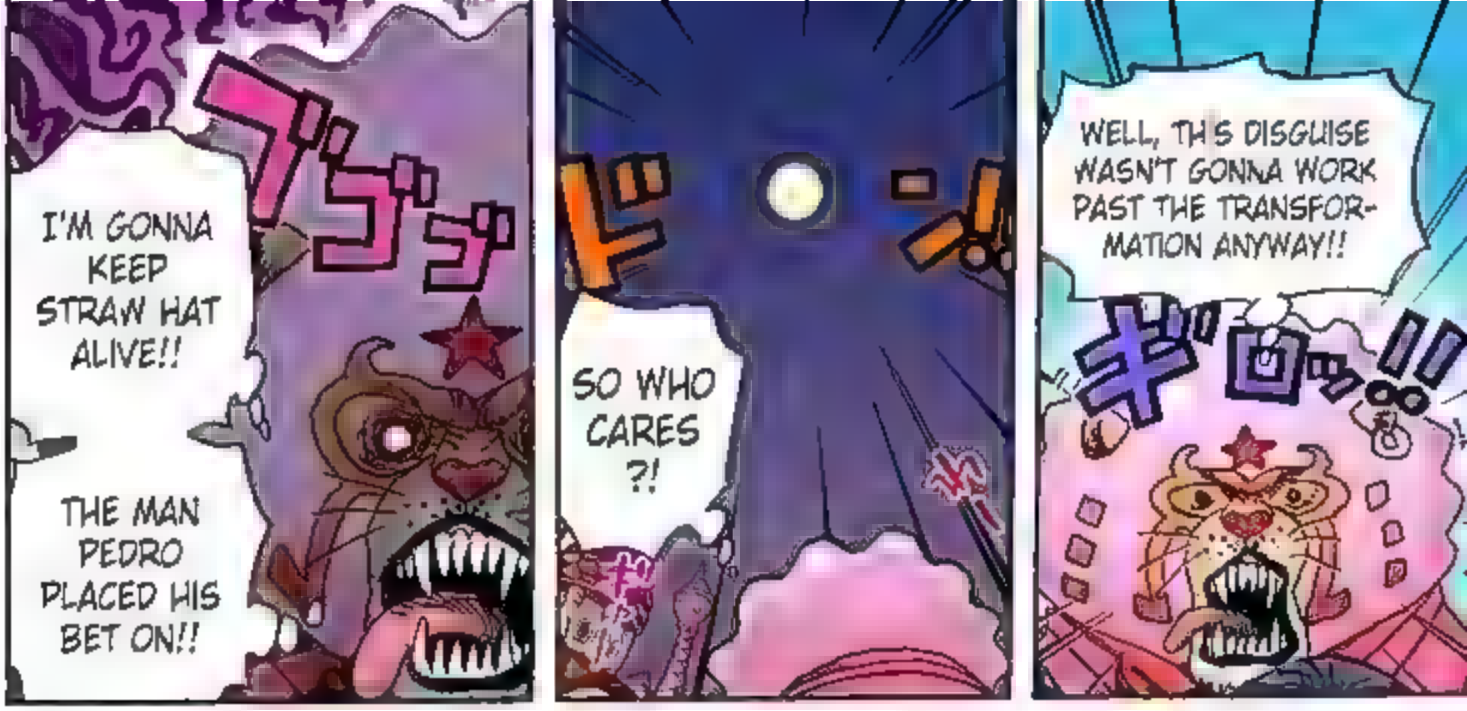

COULD THAT HAVE BEEN SISTER BRULEE?

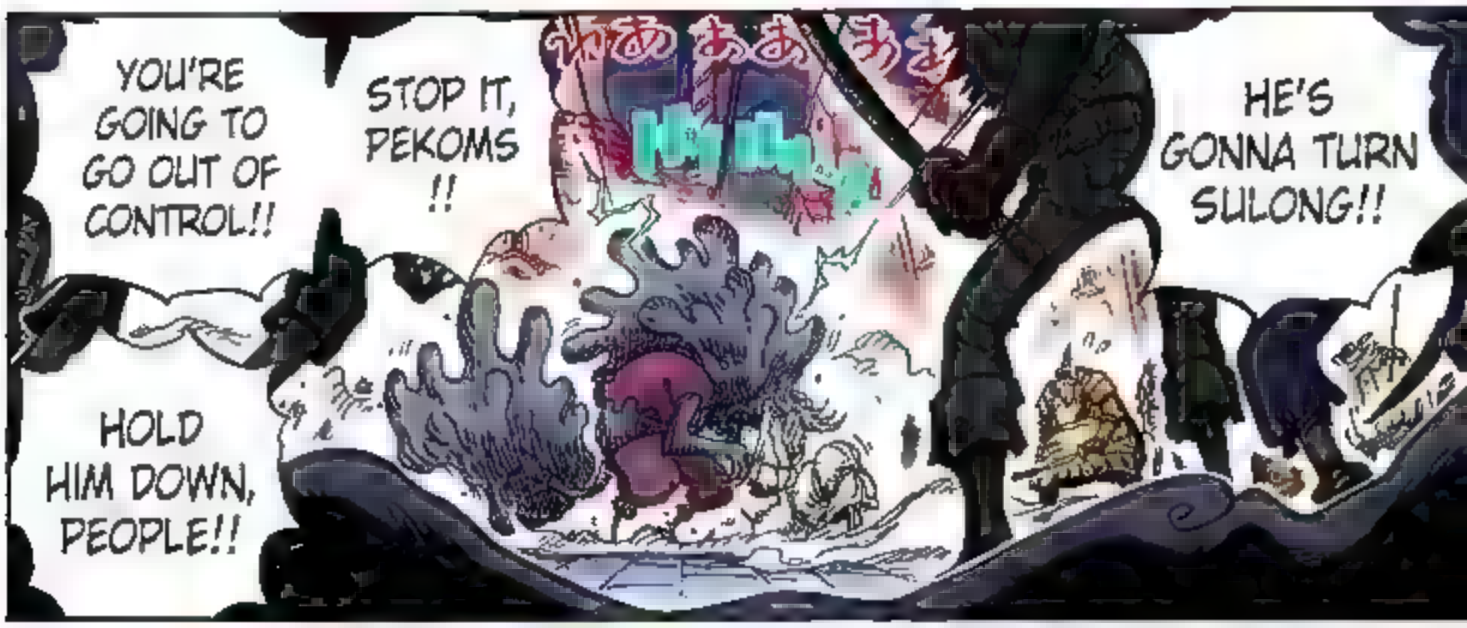

THAT VOICE CAME FROM THE MIRROR!!


HERE HE COMES!! TAKE AIM!!
SHE'S BEEN CAPTURED BY THE ENEMY!! IT'S PROBABLY STRAW HAT!!
ZRRD ZRD..

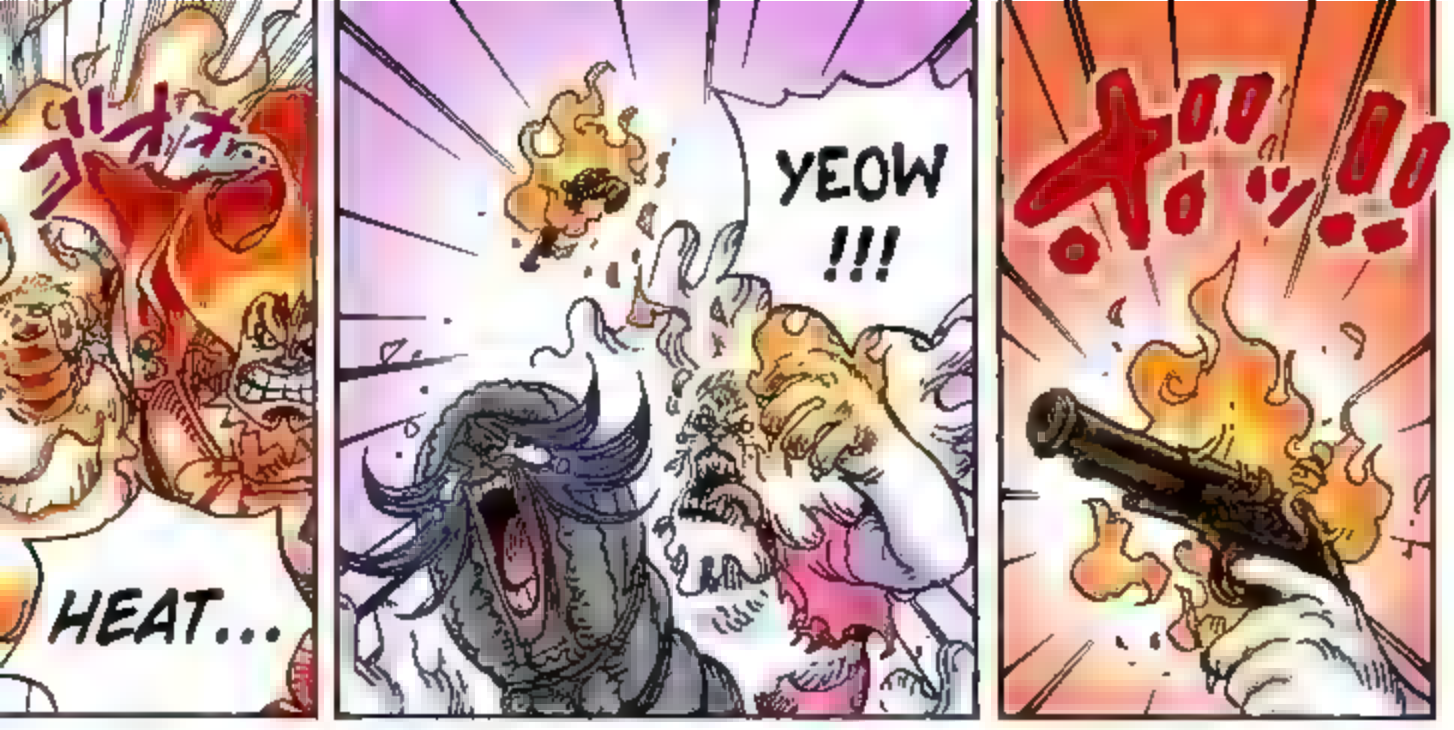

HUH ?
ZPO
INK!
?!

ああああああああ
ドン!!
?!!
HUH ...?
PEKOMS !!
WHAT ?!!
GACK!!
PEKOMS!! WHAT ARE YOU DOING HERE?!
W-WHAT ?!
UM...UH... DON'T MOVE, BIG MOM PIRATES!!
D...
DON'T TRY ANY FUNNY BUSINESS WITH ME...
...UNLESS YOU WANNA SEE YOUR BELOVED SISTER'S HEAD BLOWN OFF!! GROWR!!
ガチン!!
BRULEE !!
SISTER BRULEE!!
AIEEE!! STOP IT, PEKOMS!!
HELB BEE... EVEWYBODY !!
KA-CHIK!!
HUP!!

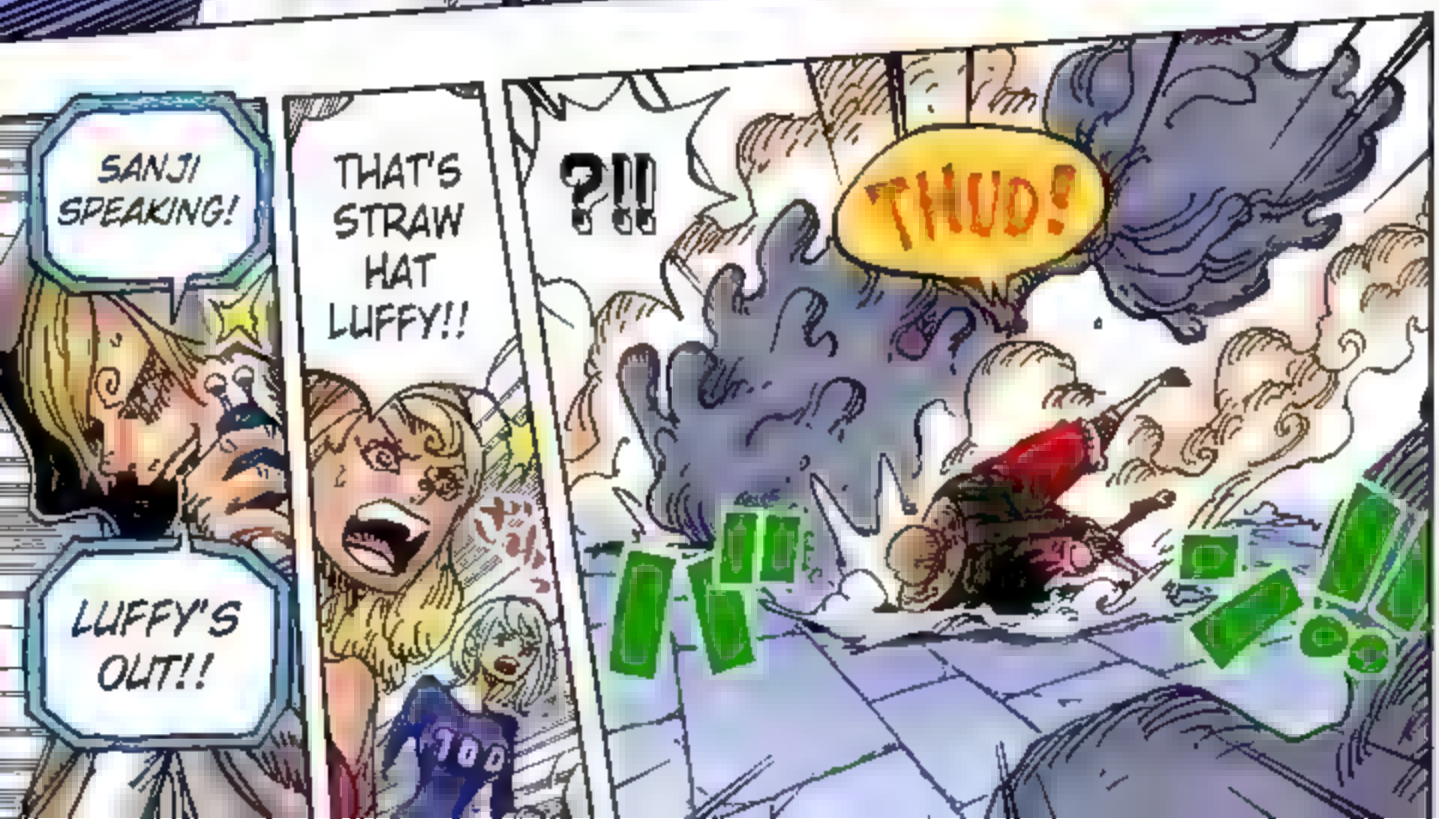

I'M GONNA KEEP STRAW HAT ALIVE!!
THE MAN PEDRO PLACED HIS BET ON!!
SO WHO CARES ?!
WELL, THIS DISGUISE WASN'T GONNA WORK PAST THE TRANSFORMATION ANYWAY!!

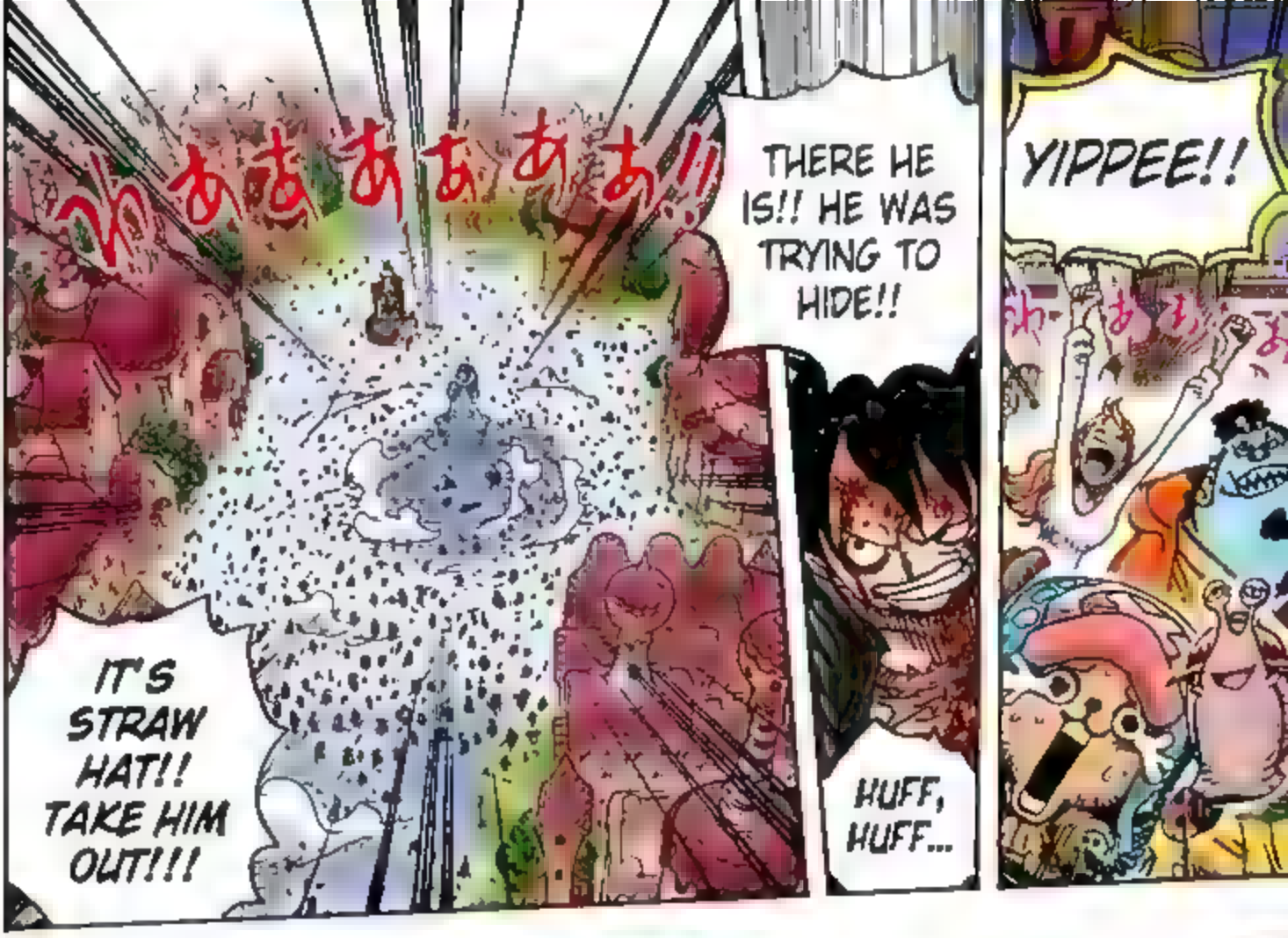

YOU'RE GOING TO GO OUT OF CONTROL!!
STOP IT, PEKOMS !!
HE'S GONNA TURN SULONG!!
HOLD HIM DOWN, PEOPLE!!

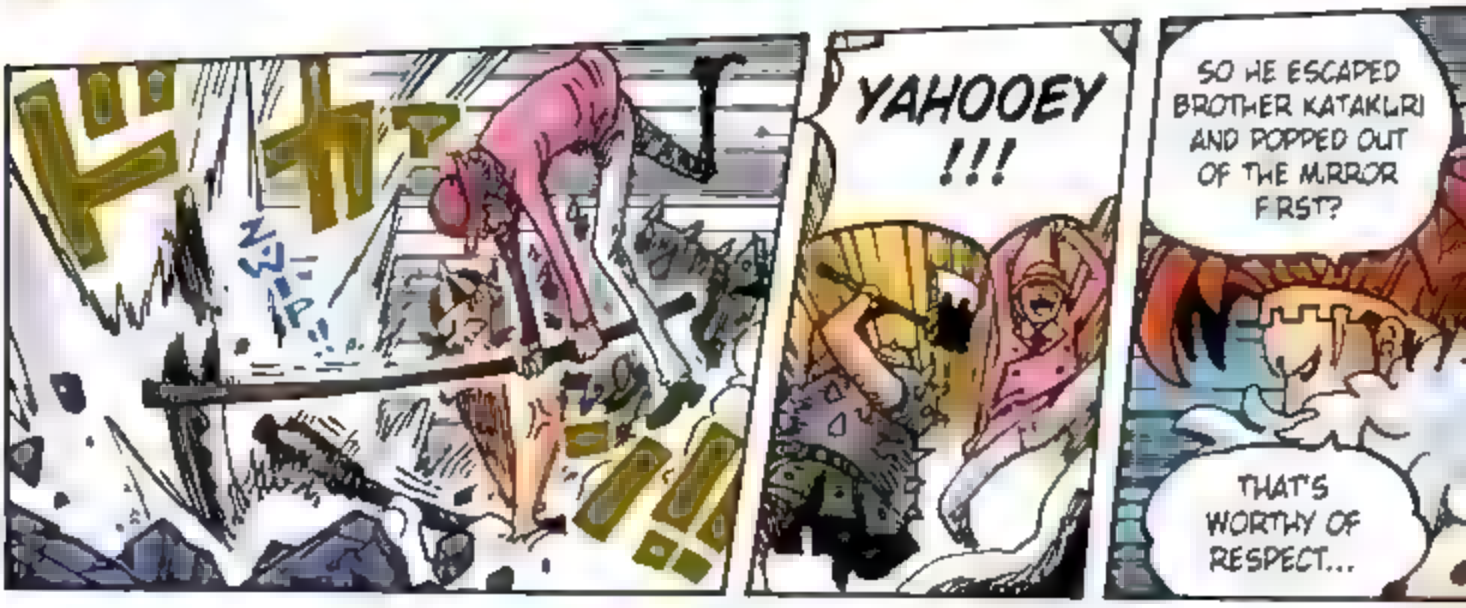
...AT MY DEAR LITTLE SISTER ?!!
WHAT KIND OF BIZARRE DIVERSION IS THIS?! IT'S NEITHER KATAKURI NOR STRAW HAT...
...AND YOU POP OUT OF THERE BRANDISHING A GUN, FOR NO GOOD REASON...
IT'S TOO LATE...
PREPARE YOURSELVES!! GROWR!!

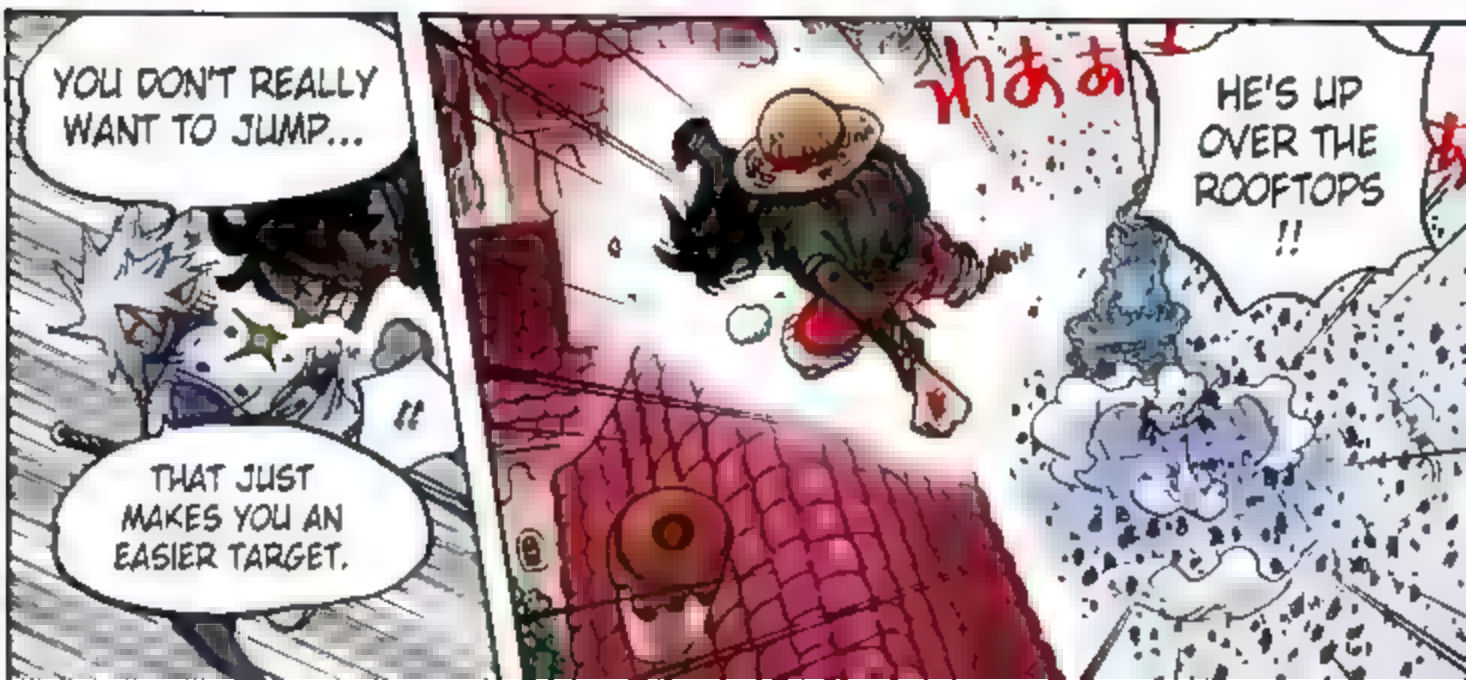

HEAT...
YEOW !!!

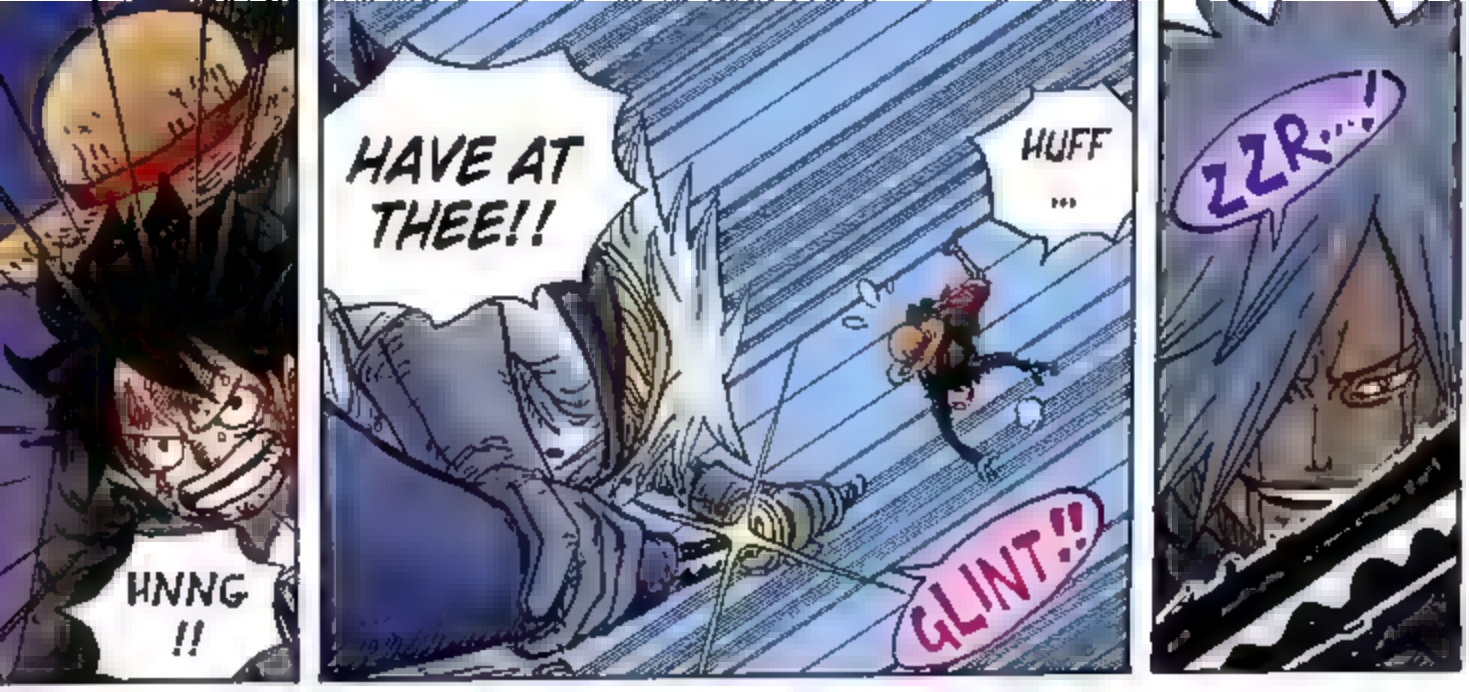
KWOOP
BWAAH !!
... BEATING !!!


SANJI SPEAKING!
LUFFY'S OUT!!
THAT'S STRAW HAT LUFFY!!
?!!
THUD!

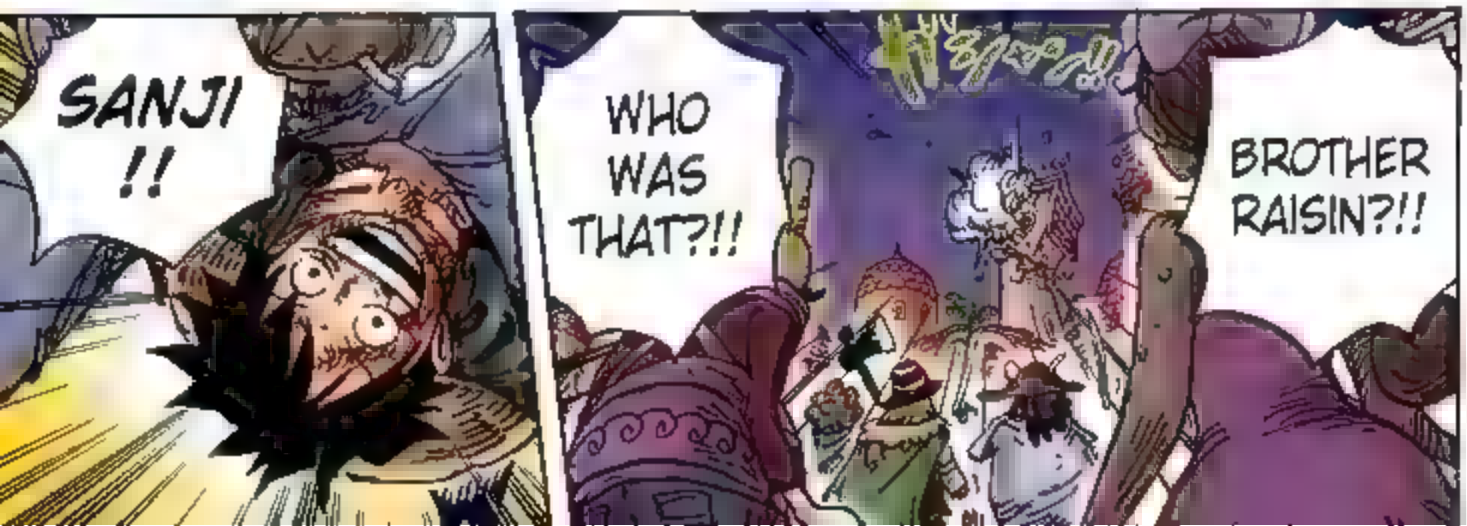

わあああああ!!
THERE HE IS!! HE WAS TRYING TO HIDE!!
IT'S STRAW HAT!! TAKE HIM OUT!!!
HUFF, HUFF...
YIPPEE!!


ドカア
YAHOOEY !!!
SO HE ESCAPED BROTHER KATAKURI AND POPPED OUT OF THE MIRROR FIRST?
THAT'S WORTHY OF RESPECT...

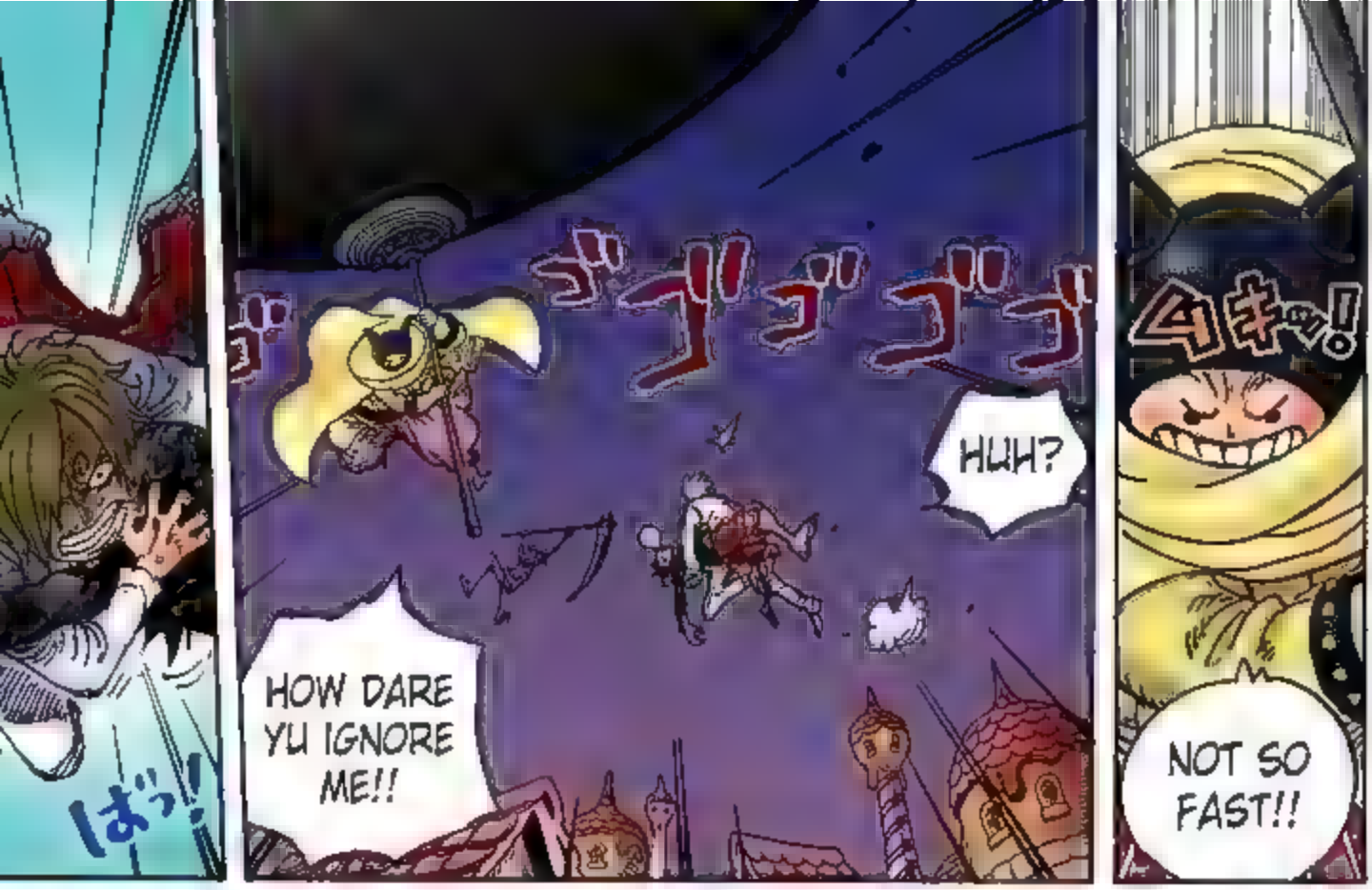

YOU DON'T REALLY WANT TO JUMP...
!!
THAT JUST MAKES YOU AN EASIER TARGET.
わあ
HE'S UP OVER THE ROOFTOPS !!


HNNG !!
HAVE AT THEE!!
HUFF ...
GLINT!!
ZZR...!

!!!
!!
!!


SANJI !!
WHO WAS THAT?!!
BROTHER RAISIN?!!

TEP TEP TEP
OVER THERE! HE'S FLYING AWAY!!
I KNEW YOU COULD DO IT!!
SO YOU WON!
SURE DID.
...KNOW HOW TO YUSE MOON WALK!!
PLENTY OF YUS...
!!
HARDLY.
THIS IS ALL WITHIN EXPECTATIONS...
!!!
AAAAGH !!
PEKOMS !!
CRUSH HIS EYES, SO HE CAN NEVER SEE THE FULL MOON AGAIN!!
!!
NOOOOO!! GROWR!!


ばっ!!
HOW DARE YU IGNORE ME!!
HUH?
ムキッ!
NOT SO FAST!!

LEARN SOME RESPECT !!!
HYA-HOOO!!
SHOOT 'EM DEAD!!

HEY, WHAT JUST HAPPENED ?!!

SHIPS ARE BURNING ALONG THE SHORE!!

WHAT'S GOING ON?!

!!

OH YEAH?! WHO?!!

IT'S ANOTHER FLEET, MASTER SNACK!!

HUH ?!!

?!!

AN EXPLOSION AT THE HARBOR!!!

?!

WHAT'S THAT?!!

DAMMIT !!

SHIT !!

...YOU CAN'T OVERCOME A DISADVANTAGE LIKE THIS!! GYA HA HA HA!!!

TRY AS YOU MIGHT...

YOU'RE OUT-NUMBERED !!

HUH?

!!

WHOA !!

YESSIR !!

GERMA 66

LOAD NEXT VOLLEY!!

THEY SHOULD'VE BEEN ANNIHILATED JUST HOURS AGO!!!

WHAT ARE THEY DOING HERE?!!

?!!

IT'S GERMA'S FLEET!!!

?!!

WE WERE JUST HOPING...

...TO ENACT SOME PAYBACK OF OUR *OWN*!!

...

66!!!

GERMA

...

WHAT ARE YOU DOING HERE...?

WHAT A COINCIDENCE, SANJI...

...!!

IT'S YOU...

...BIG MOM PIRATES!!

WE REALLY OWE YOU ONE FOR THE TEA PARTY...

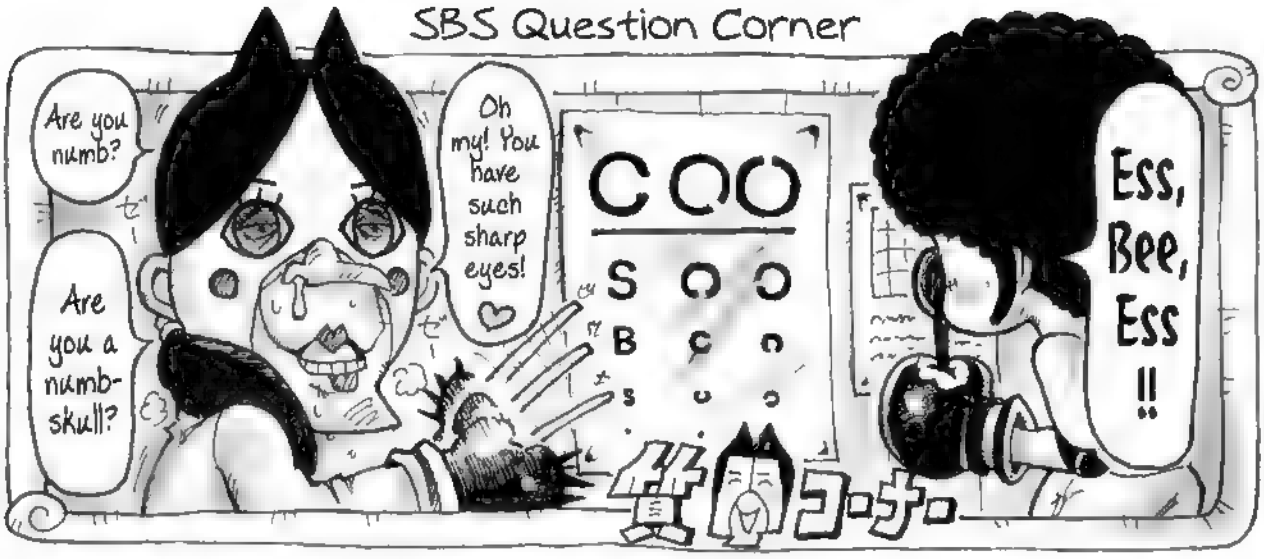
GYAII !!

AAAH !!

IT'S THEM...!!

ZZZ

SBS Question Corner

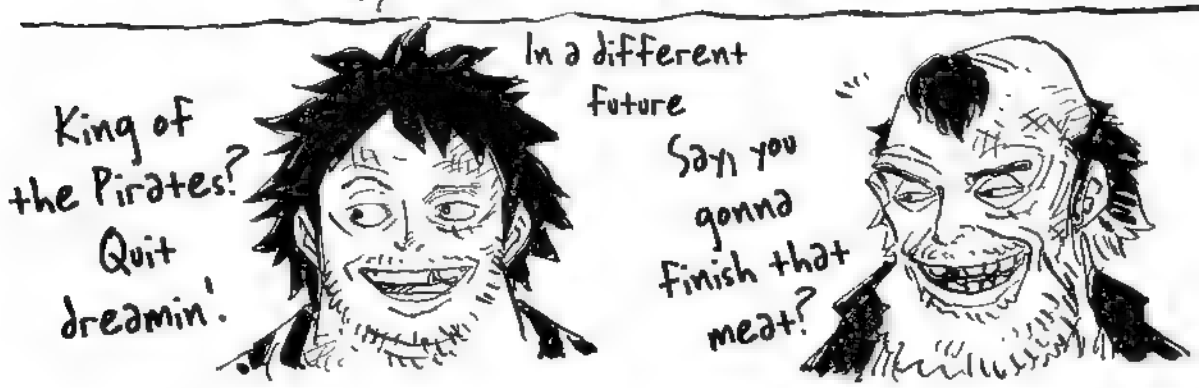


(Hippo Iron, Saitama)

Q: Hello, Odacchi! I am huge fan of Odacchi and Luffy. And today, I have a question for you! As a child, Monkey D. Garp had big round eyes like Luffy, but as an adult, they're narrow. So what happens to Luffy's eyes? Will Luffy be like Garp when he reaches age 20?

--Ngoc Duyen

A: The text of this question might be a little strange, because it was sent from Vietnam through a machine translator. In other words, when Luffy turns 20, will his eyes get narrow like Garp's are? That's only one year away from how old Luffy is now, so I don't think he'd change that much. Let's follow Ace's example and see how he'd turn out at age 40 and age 60.

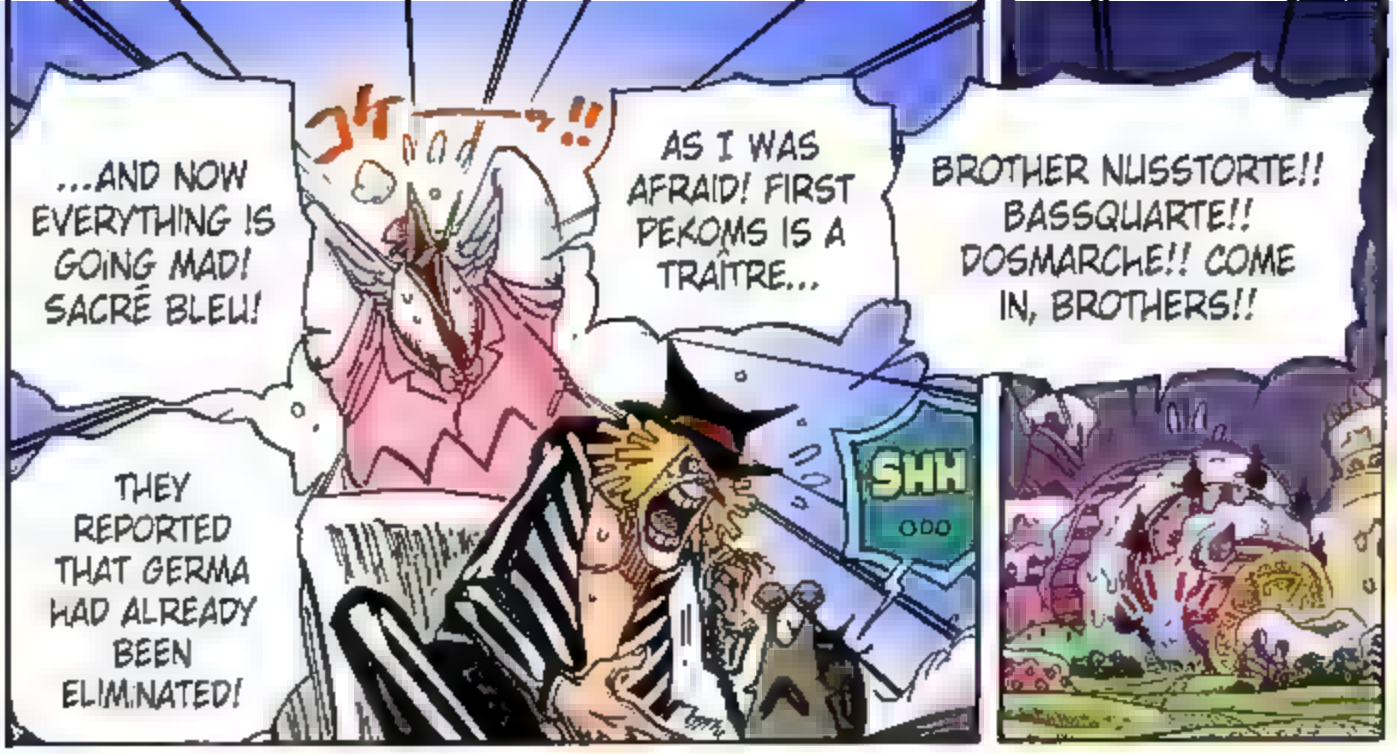


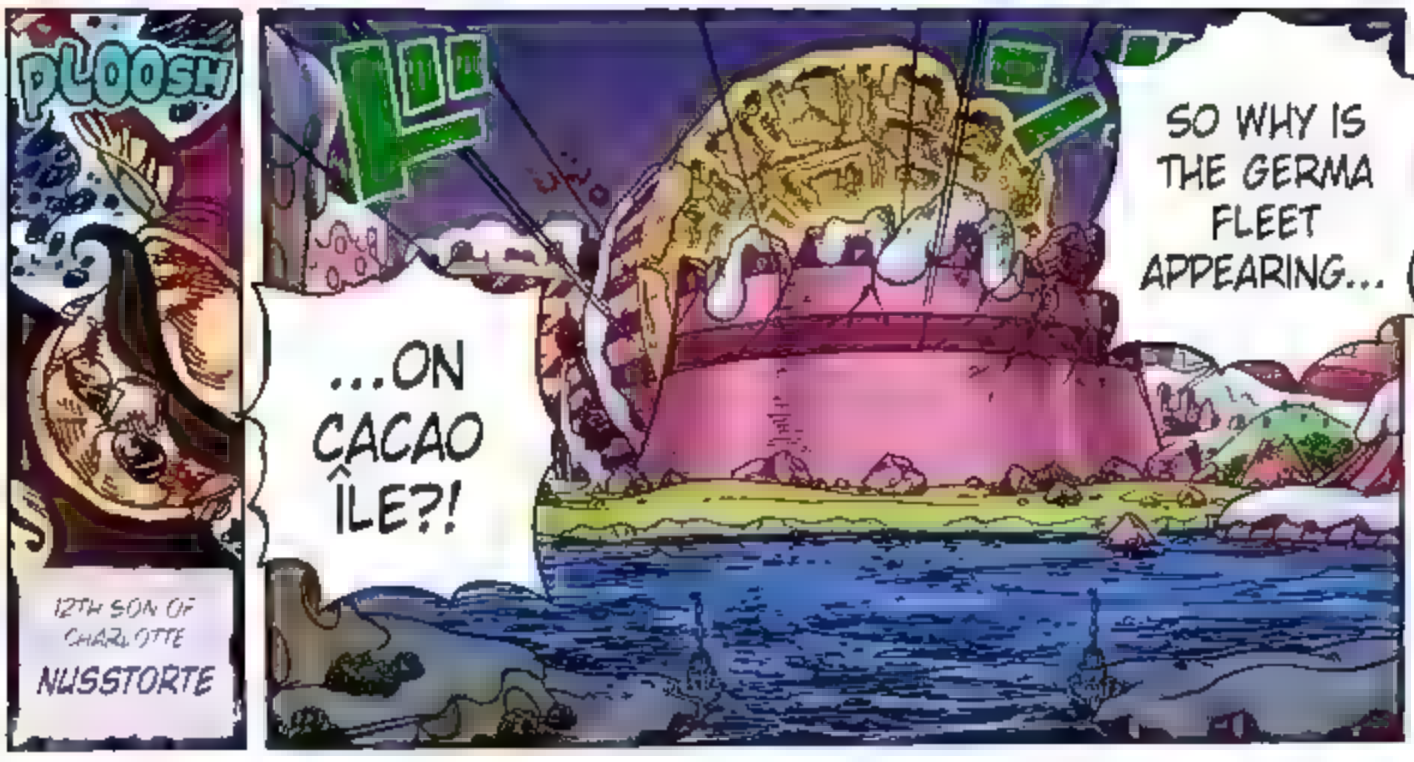
There. When his future goes well, he does look kind of like Garp, doesn't he? But you never know what'll happen!! That's all for the SBS this time around!! See you next volume!!

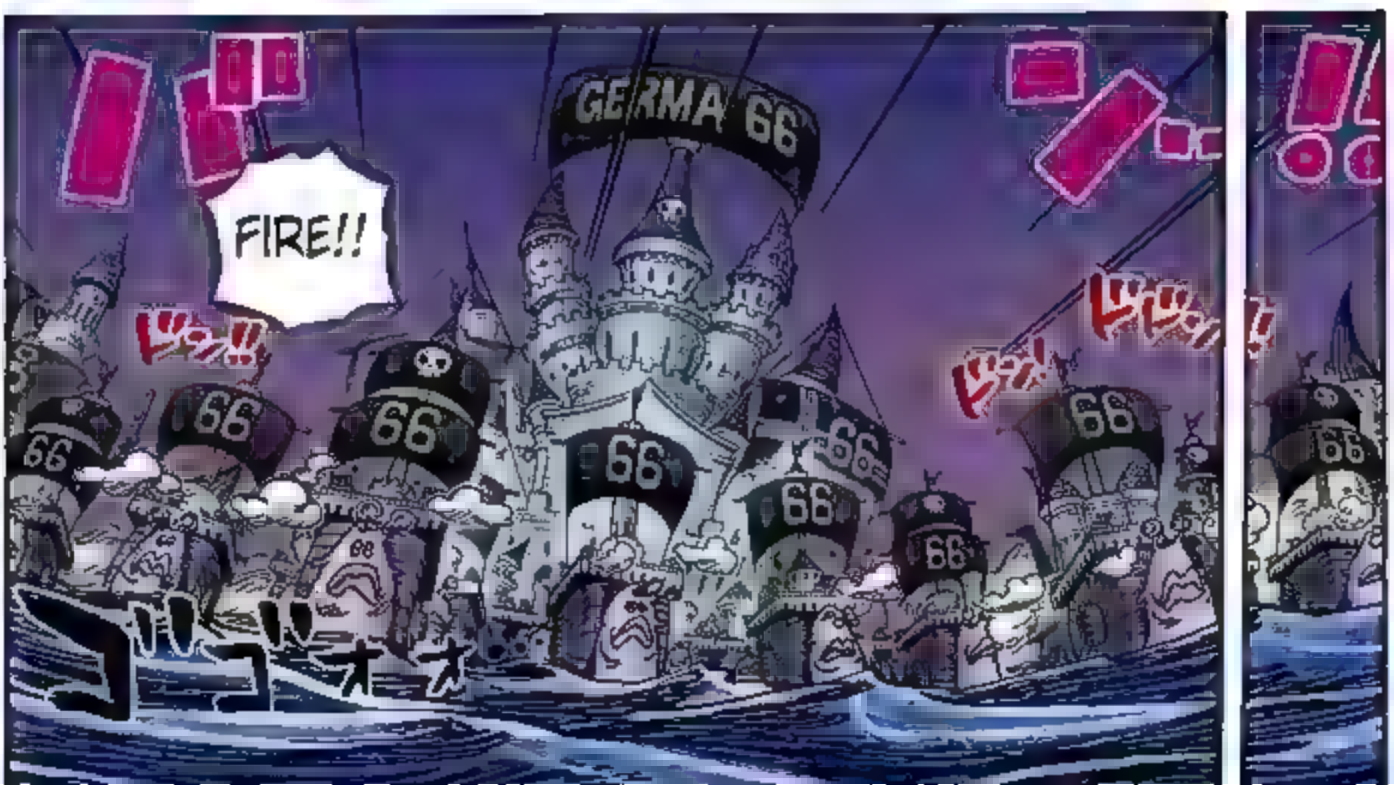
Chapter 898:
I WILL RETURN

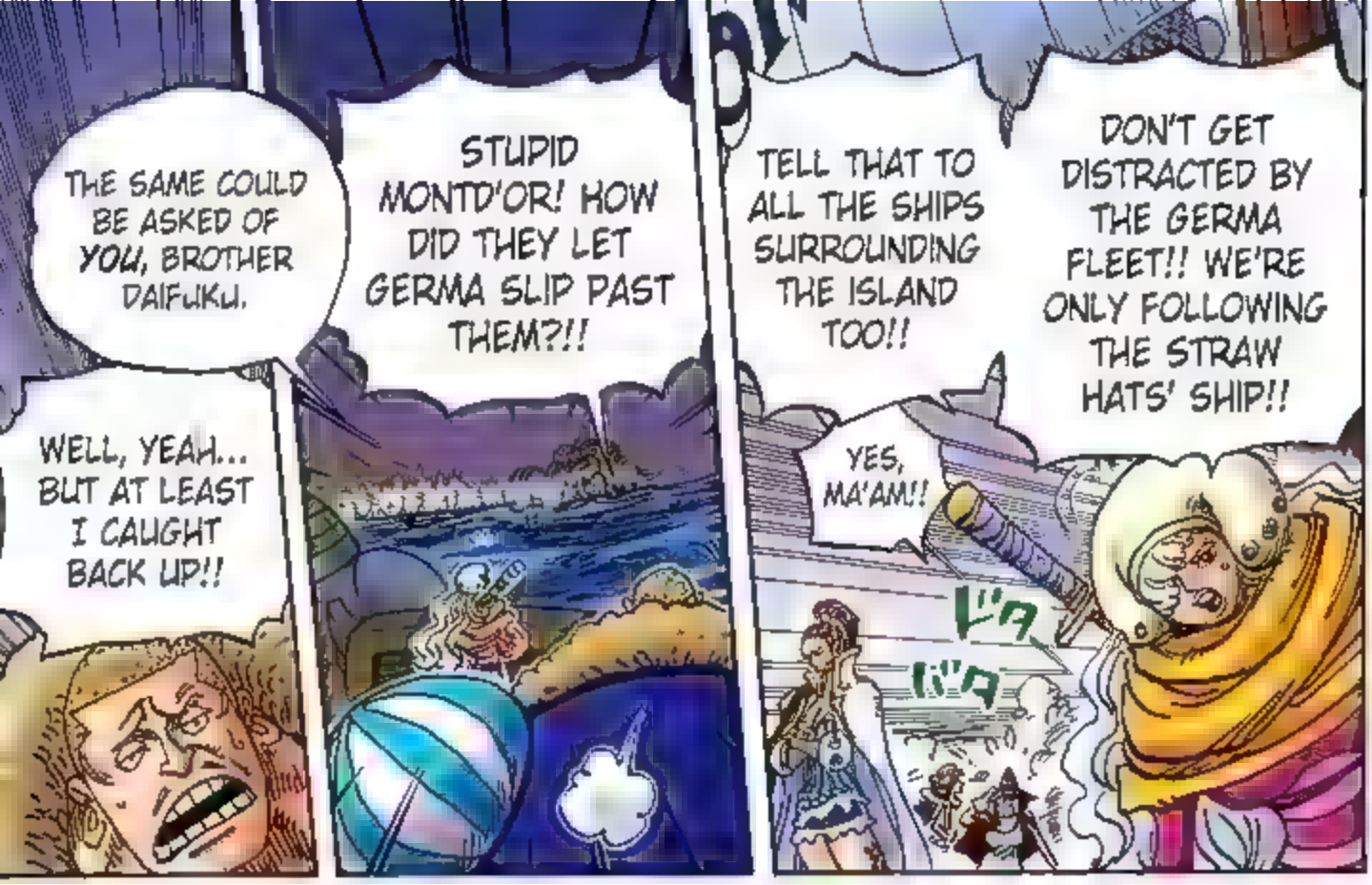
THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 30, HAJRUDIN: "BUGGY'S DELIVERY ESCAPEE LIST: NAVIGATOR RODO OF THE NEW GIANT PIRATES"

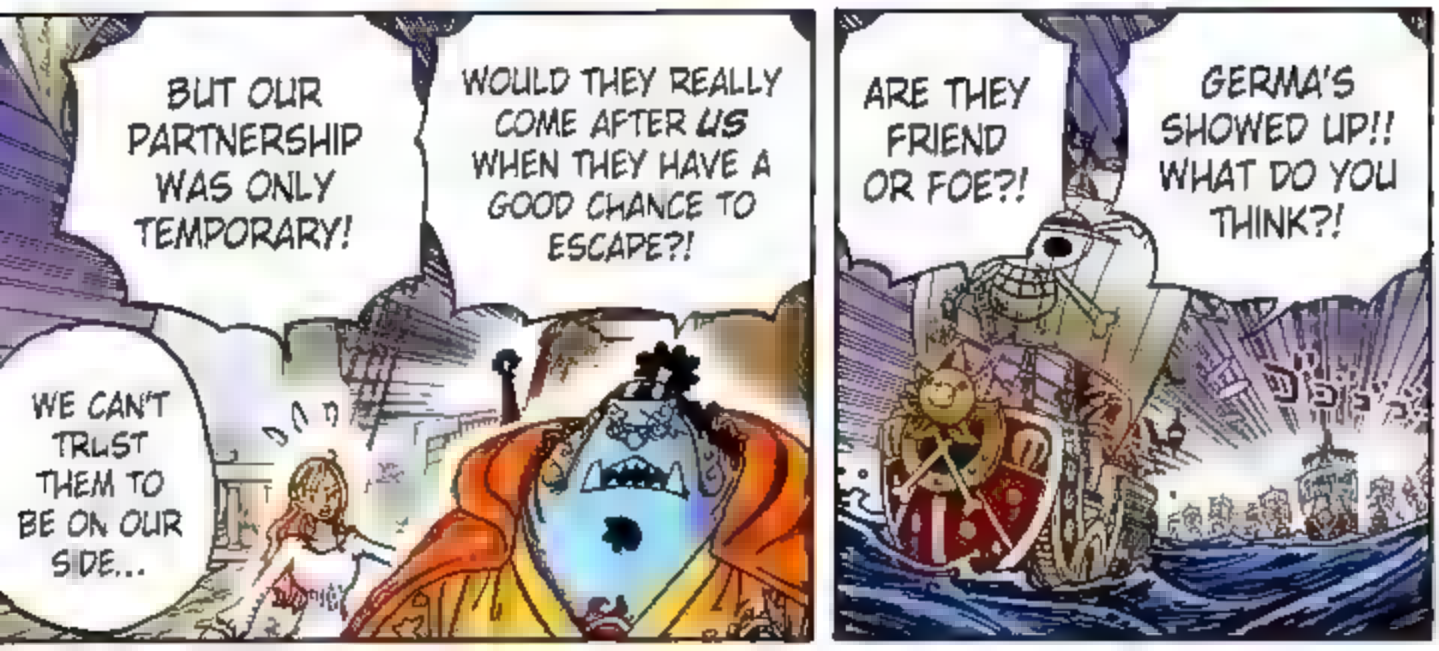
IT'S NOT WORKING!!!
WHAT'S WITH THESE GUYS?!!
JUST KEEP FIRING!! BRING OUT THE BAZOO-KAS!!!
WAIT, IS IT TRUE THEY WERE AUGMENTED WITH STEEL SKIN?!
BLAST IT! HOW IN THE WORLD DID YOU SURVIVE THAT?!
!!
I THOUGHT NUSSTORTE AND HIS 10,000 MAN ARMY CONQUERED YOUR KINGDOM!!!
TAKE THAT WOUNDED FELLOW AND GET OFF THE ISLAND, SANJI. YOU'RE ONLY HOLDING US BACK HERE!!
!
THEY SET UP A TRAP FOR US.
AND NOW THEY NEED TO PAY!!!
EVERYONE ON THIS ISLAND IS THE PREY OF GERMA 66, SANJI! WE'VE GOT DIBS!!
OH...RIGHT. THERE WERE A FEW FLIES BUZZING AROUND, BUT WE SMACKED THEM INTO THE OCEAN.
WHAT DO A BUNCH OF FOOLS THINK THEY'LL BE ABLE TO DO WITH OUR SCIENTIFIC POWER?
!!!!

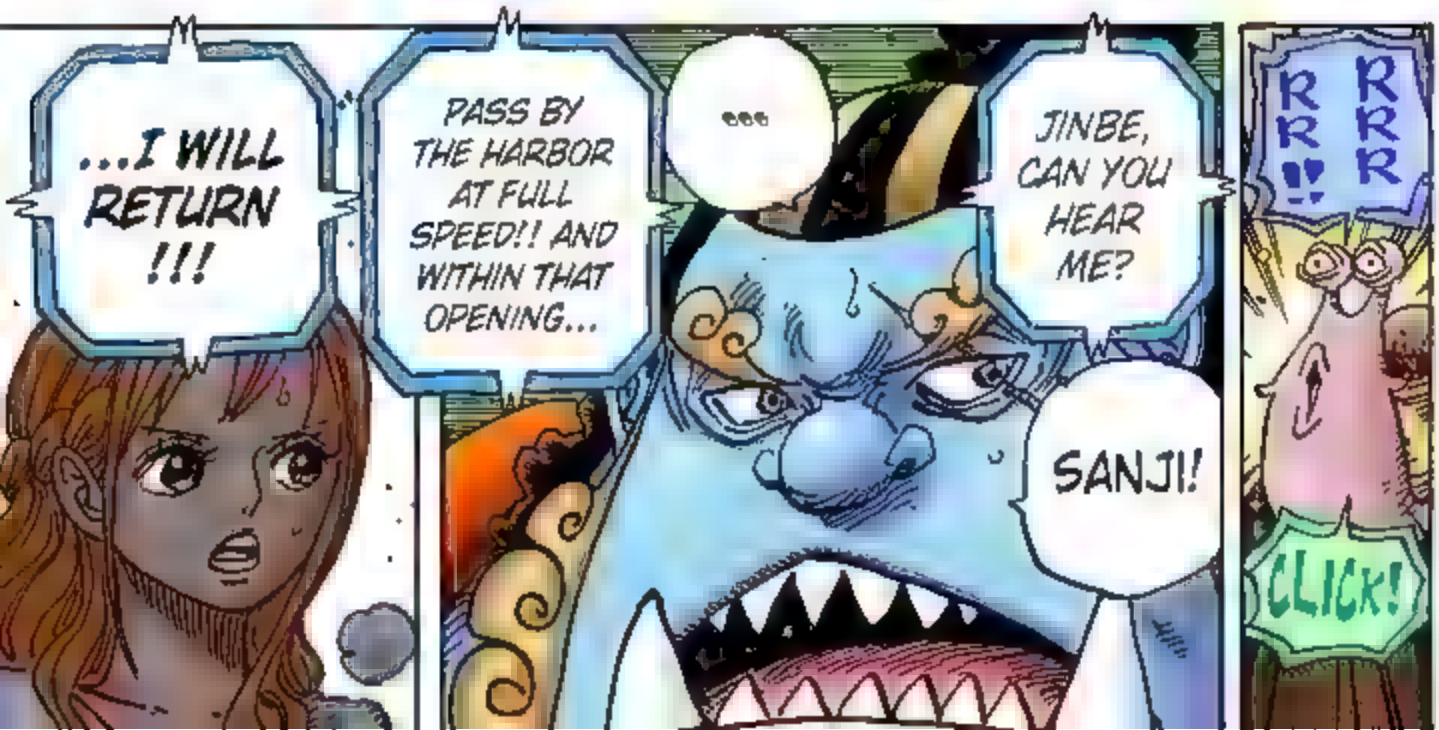

...AND NOW EVERYTHING IS GOING MAD! SACRÉ BLEU!
AS I WAS AFRAID! FIRST PEKOMS IS A TRAÎTRE...
BROTHER NUSSTORTE!! BASSQUARTE!! DOSMARCHE!! COME IN, BROTHERS!!
THEY REPORTED THAT GERMA HAD ALREADY BEEN ELIMINATED!
SHH

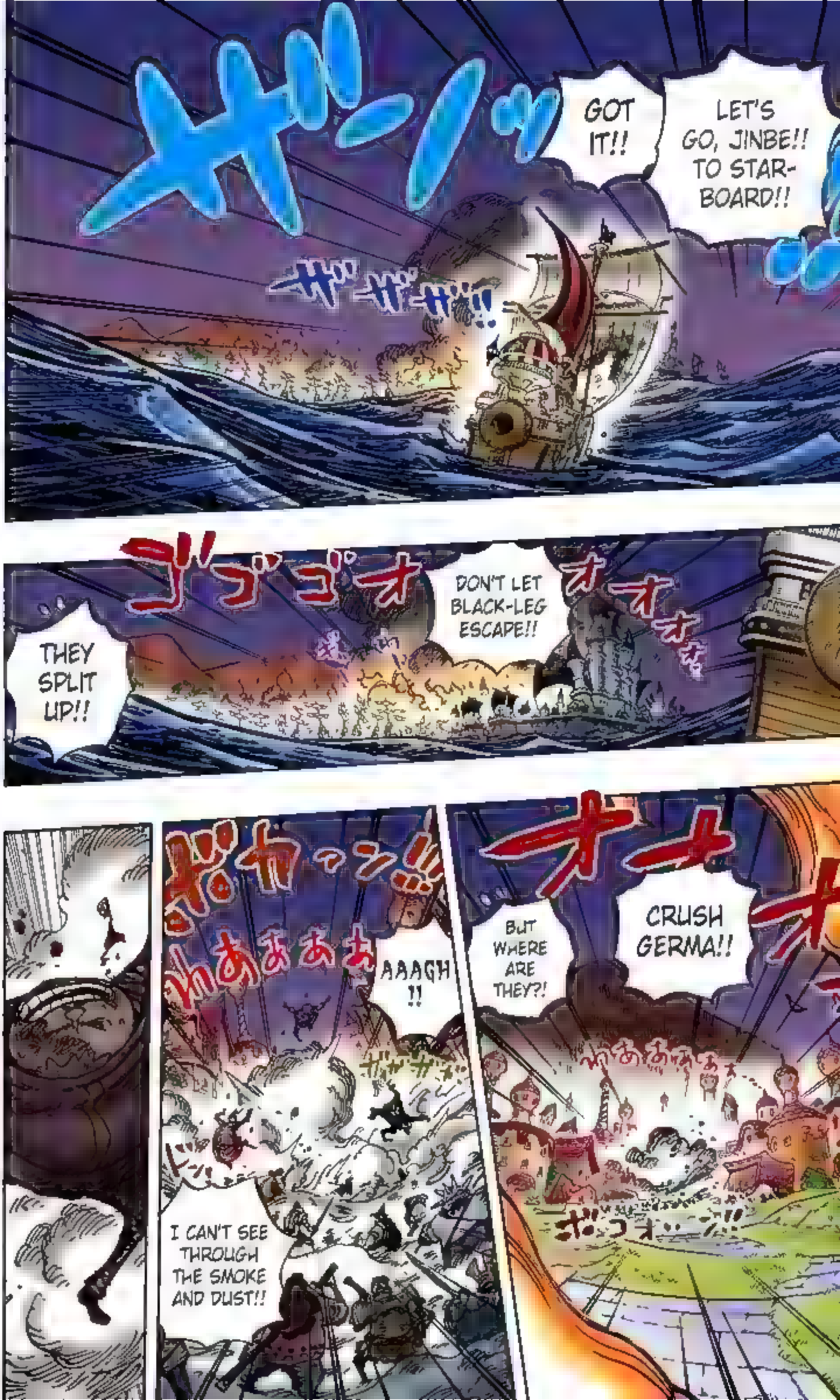

PLOOSH
12TH SON OF CHARLOTTE
NUSSTORTE
...ON CACAO ÎLE?!
SO WHY IS THE GERMA FLEET APPEARING...

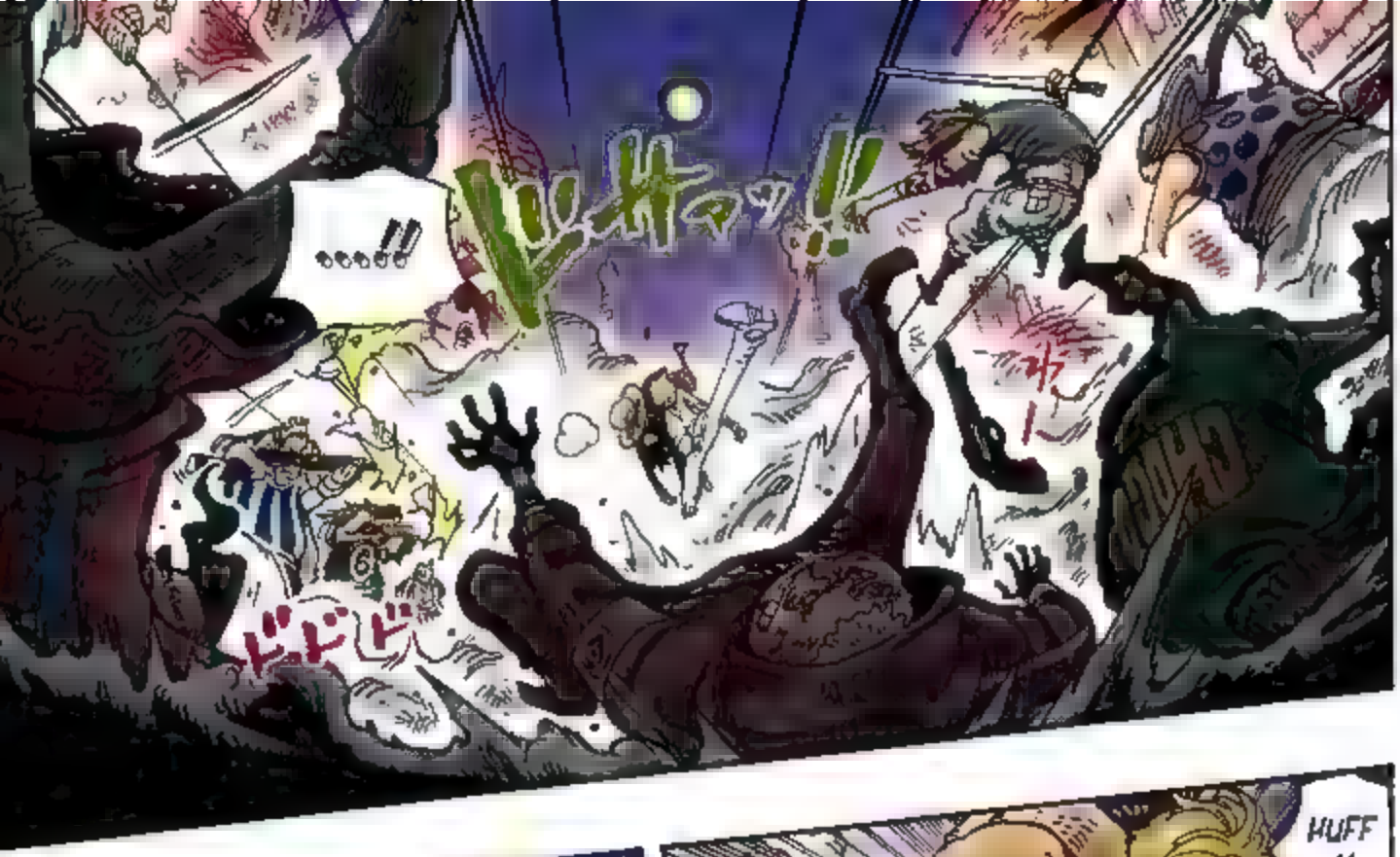

GERMA 66
FIRE!!


THE SAME COULD BE ASKED OF YOU, BROTHER DAIFUKU.
STUPID MONTD'OR! HOW DID THEY LET GERMA SLIP PAST THEM?!!
TELL THAT TO ALL THE SHIPS SURROUNDING THE ISLAND TOO!!
DON'T GET DISTRACTED BY THE GERMA FLEET!! WE'RE ONLY FOLLOWING THE STRAW HATS' SHIP!!
WELL, YEAH... BUT AT LEAST I CAUGHT BACK UP!!
YES, MA'AM!!
ドク
ドク

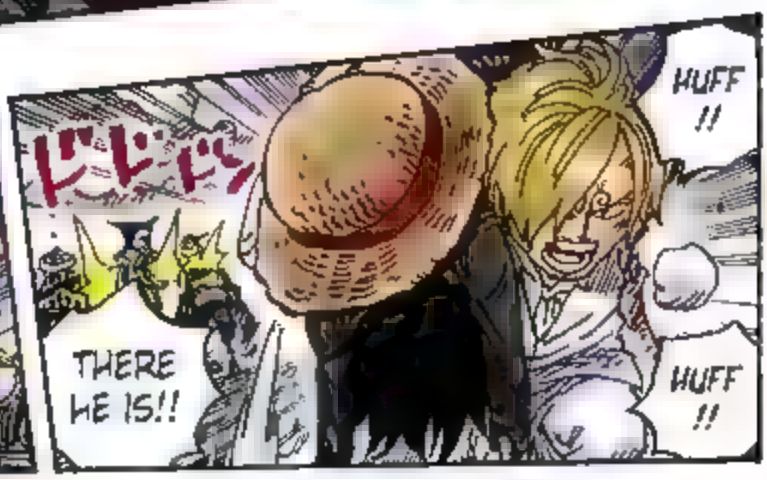

BUT OUR PARTNERSHIP WAS ONLY TEMPORARY!
WOULD THEY REALLY COME AFTER US WHEN THEY HAVE A GOOD CHANCE TO ESCAPE?!
WE CAN'T TRUST THEM TO BE ON OUR SIDE...
ARE THEY FRIEND OR FOE?!
GERMA'S SHOWED UP!! WHAT DO YOU THINK?!

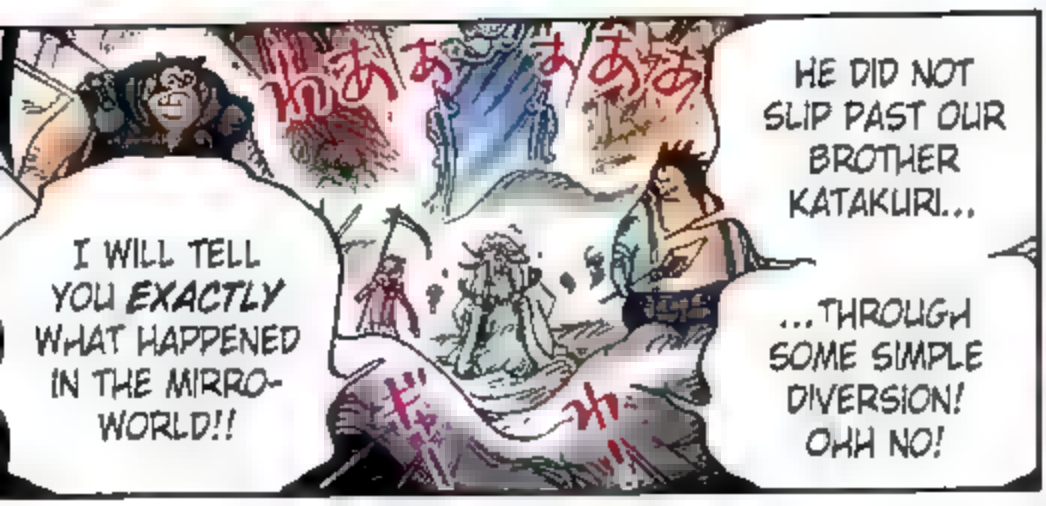

...I WILL RETURN !!!
PASS BY THE HARBOR AT FULL SPEED!! AND WITHIN THAT OPENING...
...
JINBE, CAN YOU HEAR ME?
SANJI!
RRR!!
RRR
CLICK!


GOT IT!!
LET'S GO, JINBE!! TO STAR-BOARD!!
THEY SPLIT UP!!
DON'T LET BLACK-LEG ESCAPE!!
I CAN'T SEE THROUGH THE SMOKE AND DUST!!
AAAGH !!
BUT WHERE ARE THEY?!
CRUSH GERMA!!


...!!
ドドドド!!

DON'T LET THEM GET AWAY!!!
ドドド

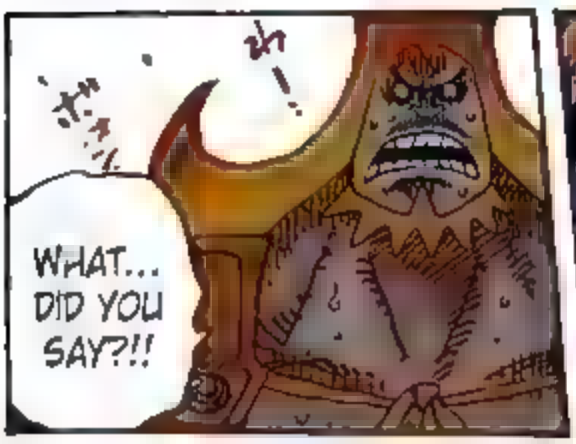

ドドドド
THERE HE IS!!
HUFF !!
HUFF !!

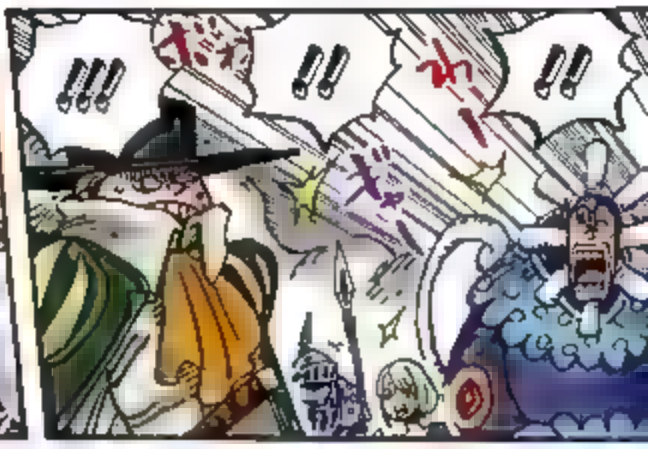

おおおおおお
I WILL TELL YOU *EXACTLY* WHAT HAPPENED IN THE MIRRO-WORLD!!
HE DID NOT SLIP PAST OUR BROTHER KATAKURI...
...THROUGH SOME SIMPLE DIVERSION! OHH NO!

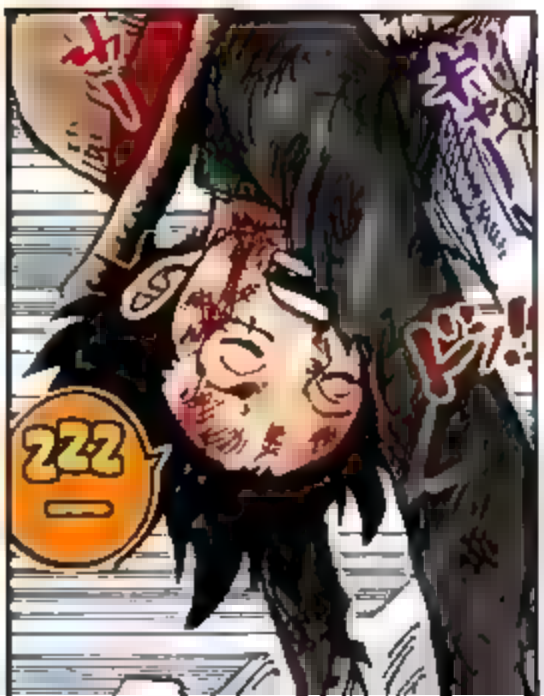
EXACTLY...YOU *MUST NOT* LET THEM ESCAPE!!
ABOVE ALL ELSE, STRAW HAT LUFFY CANNOT GET AWAY!!!

PERFECT, POWERFUL KATAKURI, GREATEST IN THE WORLD...
OUR BROTHER KATAKURI ...
WHAT, SISTER BRULEE ?!

...AGAINST STRAW HAT LUFFY!!!!
...LOST HIS FIGHT...
わぁあおおおおお!!!
?!!

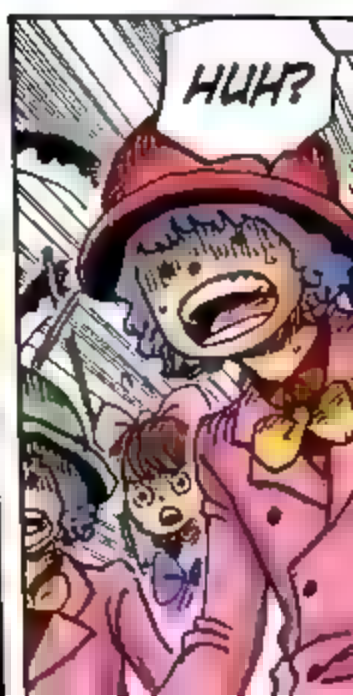

WHAT... DID YOU SAY?!!




ZZZ

HUFF !!
HUFF !!

あぁ

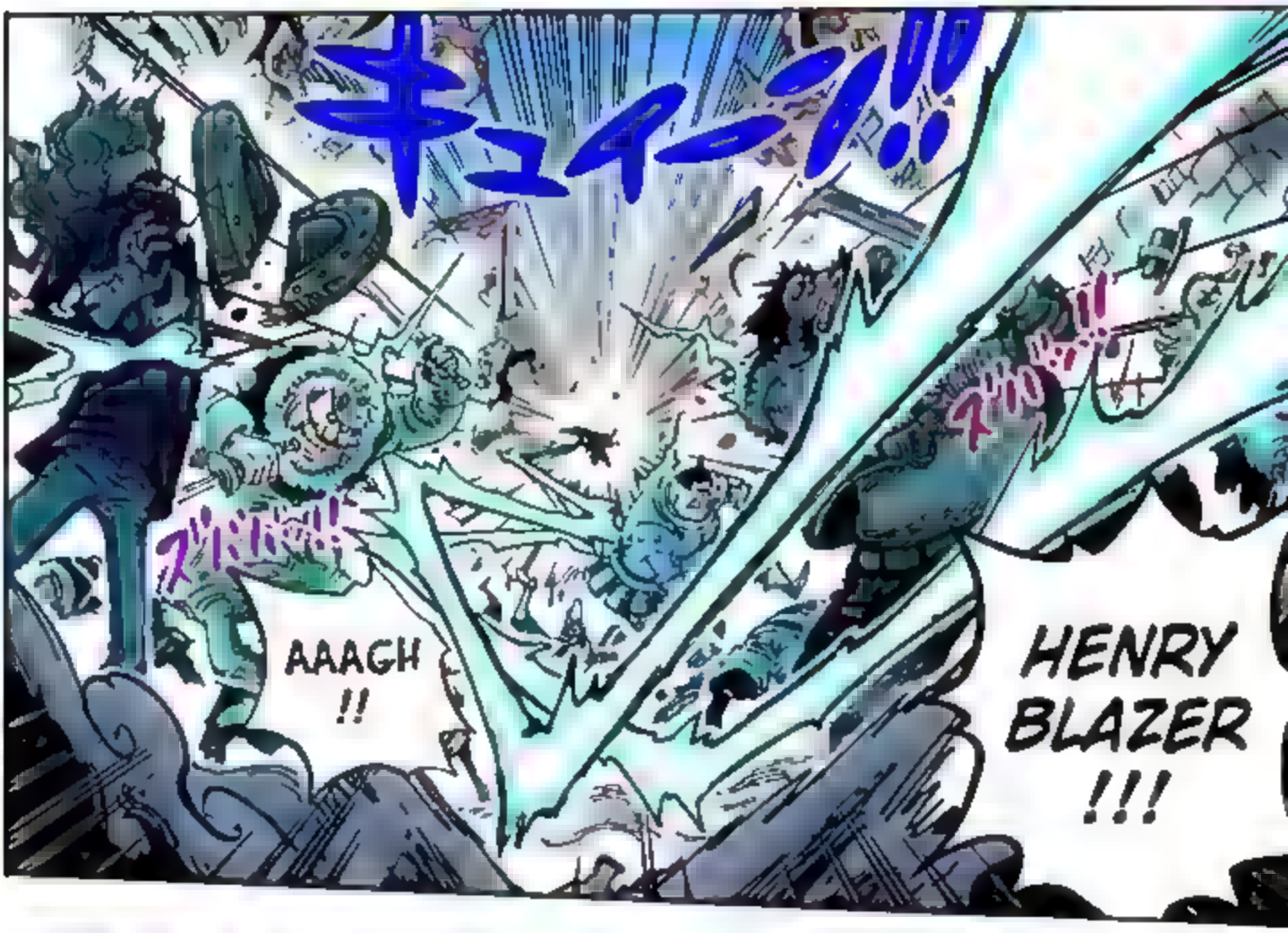

HUH?

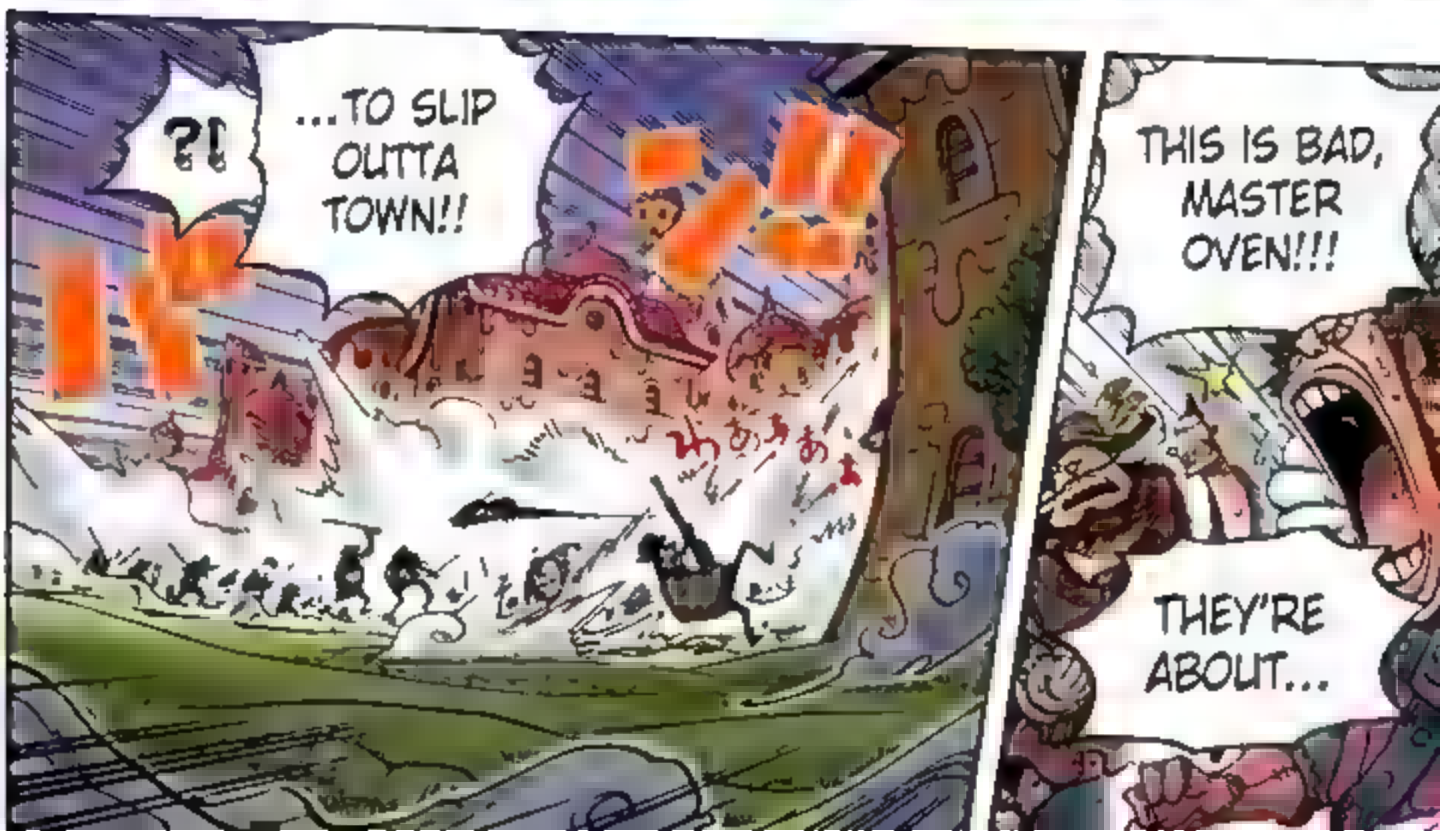
NO, KATAKURI... YOUR LEGENDARY WINNING STREAK...
...ENDED BY THAT BOY?!!
IT CAN'T BE TRUE!!!
HE WOULD NEVER LOSE!!
MASTER KATAKURI CAN'T LOSE! IT'S NOT POSSIBLE!!
AAAAHH !!!
HE MUST HAVE USED SOME CHEAP TRICKERY!!
MAKE HIM PAY!!!
SHOOT HIM DEAD!!!
!!
SLICE HIM TO PIECES!!!
STRAW HAT LUFFY WON'T EVEN HAVE BONES LEFT TO IDENTIFY HIM WHEN WE'RE DONE!!!
OOFH !!
KAPEW
TAKE THIS...
... STRAW HAT!!!
GET HIM, BROTHER OVEN!!!
SPARKING ...
?!!

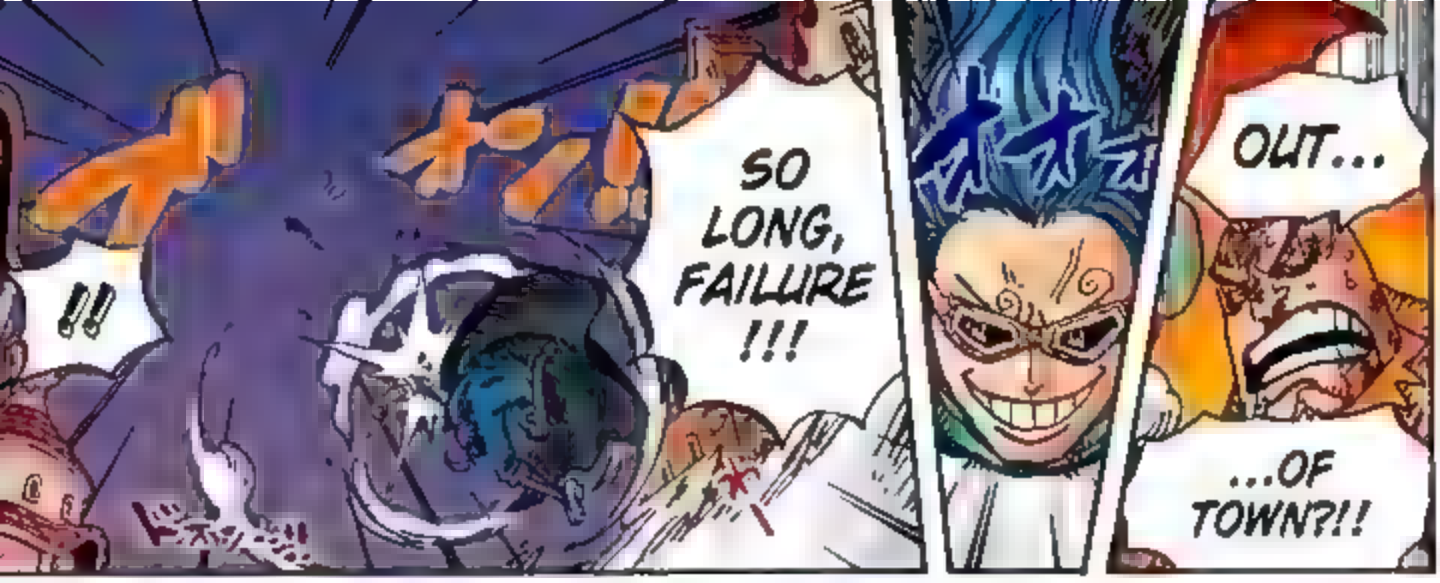
AAAAHH !!!
... VALKYRIE !!!
MASTER OVEN!!
JUMP, SANJI !!
!!
HUFF, HUFF... ICHIJI!!
OR I'LL SMASH YU OUTTA THE SKY AGAIN!!
HAND HIM OVER, BLACK-LEG!!!
!!
?!
URGH !!
BROTHER OVEN!!
...!!
TA-TUP!!

RRGH !!
YUEH !!
WINCH...
... GUILLOTINE !!!
EYAAAGH !!!
SHOOT HIM!! HE'S GOING OVER THE ROOFTOPS!!
YOU'LL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO MASTER KATAKURI!!!
TA-TEP!!
GO!!
....!!
?!!

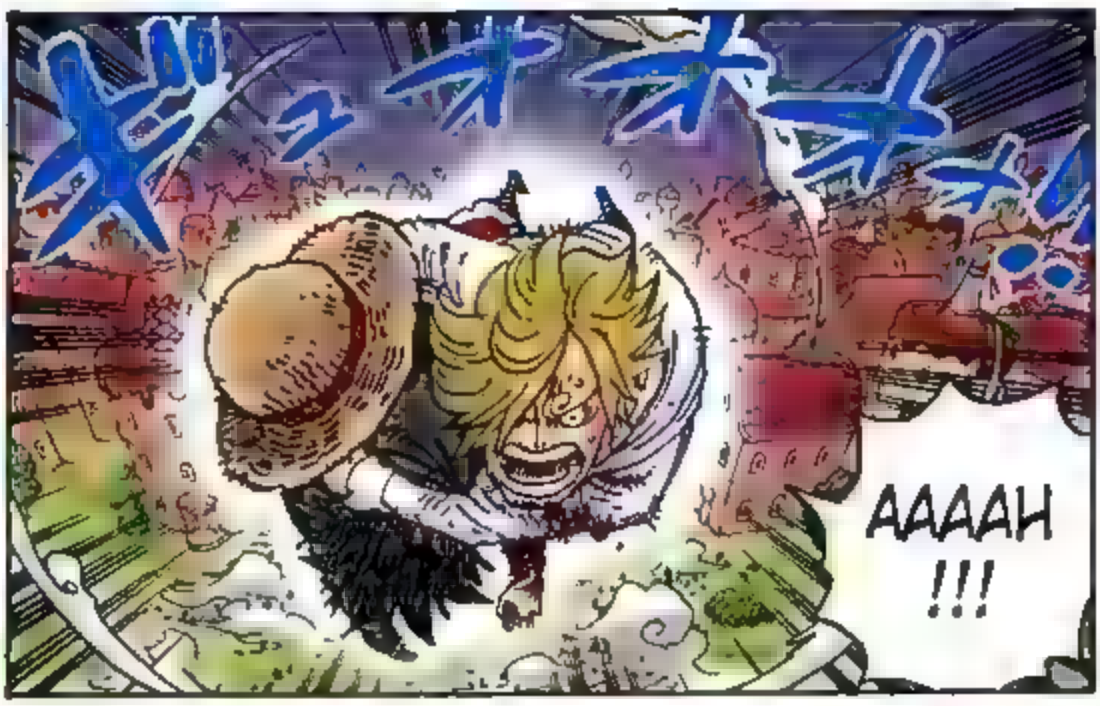
LIGHTSPEED BLADE...
NIJI!
THEY'RE GONNA BLAST YOU TO PIECES IF THAT'S THE FASTEST YOU CAN GO!!


キュイーン!!
ズバババ!!
AAAGH !!
ズバ!!
HENRY BLAZER !!!


?!
...TO SLIP OUTTA TOWN!!
THIS IS BAD, MASTER OVEN!!!
THEY'RE ABOUT...

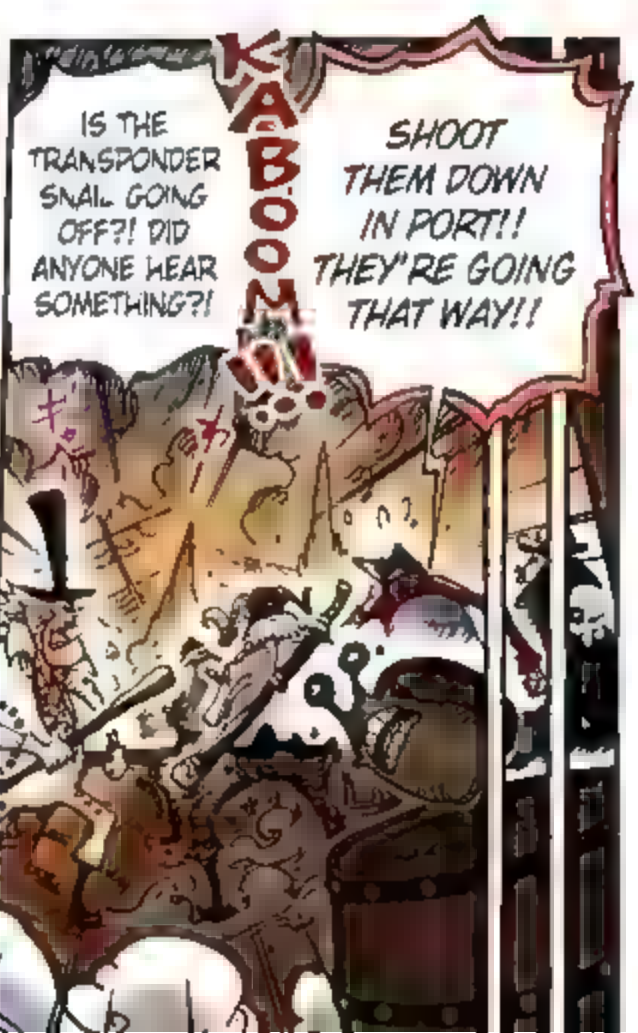

!!
SO LONG, FAILURE !!!
OUT...
...OF TOWN?!!

SNACK!! BROWNIE!! JOCONDE!!

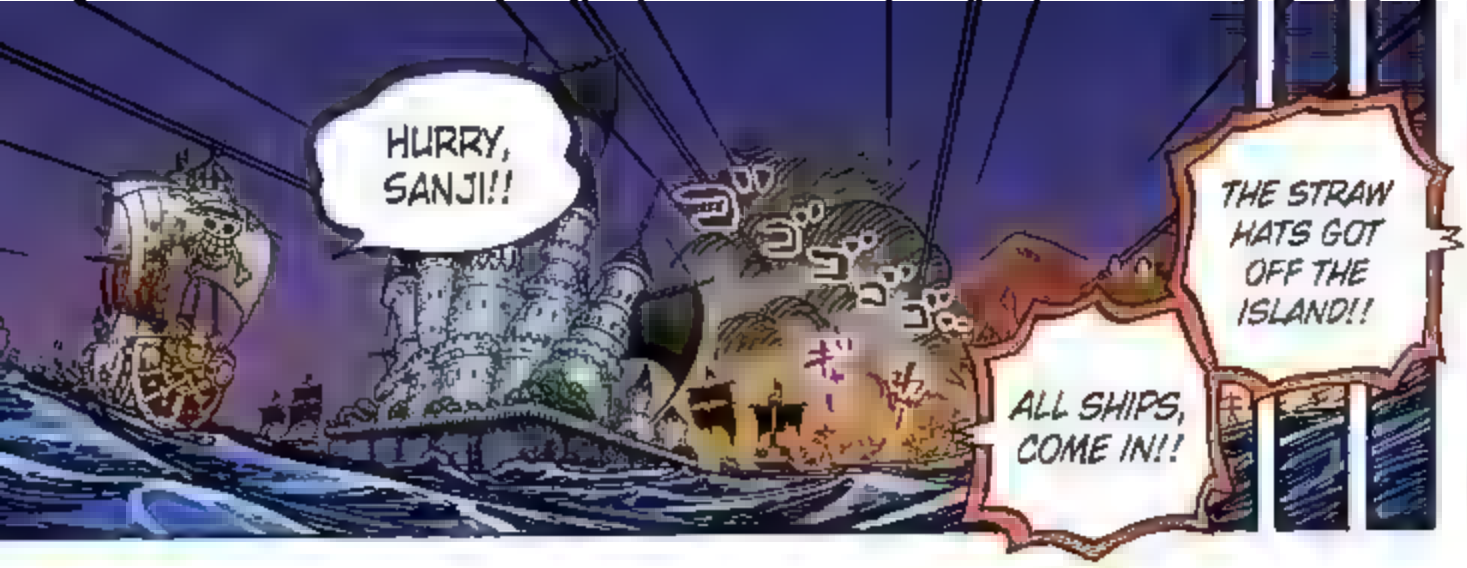

AAAAH !!!

WE CAN DO THIS! WE CAN GET THERE!
TE-TE-TE!!

ALL WE GOTTA DO IS TAKE AWAY HIS ABILITY TO FLY! GYA HA HA!!
GOT THE TEAR GAS ROUNDS LOADED!!

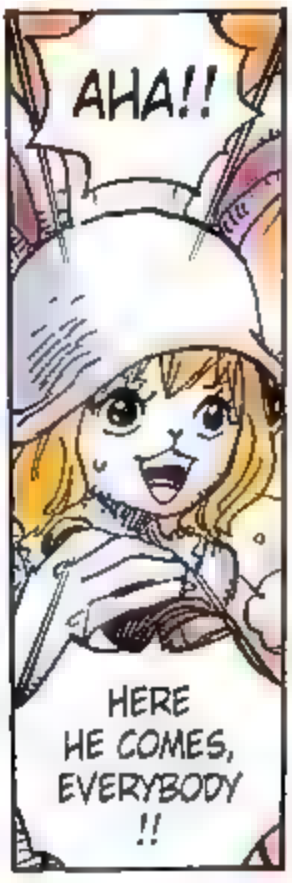

KA-BOOM
IS THE TRANSPONDER SNAIL GOING OFF?! DID ANYONE HEAR SOMETHING?!
SHOOT THEM DOWN IN PORT!! THEY'RE GOING THAT WAY!!

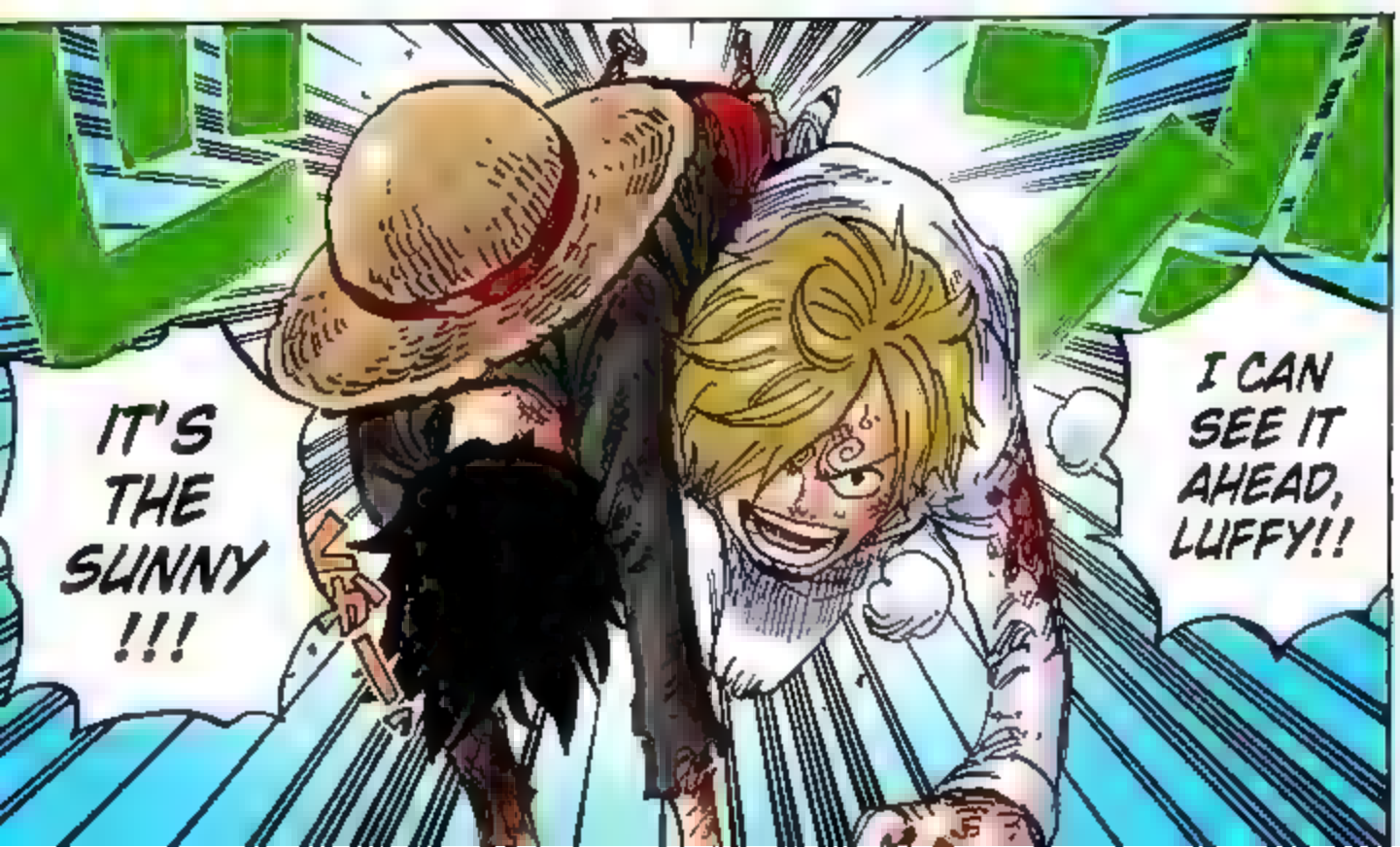
...AT MY LITTLE BROTHER.
!!!
WHAT JUST HAPPENED ?!!
I'M NOT GOING TO STAND BY WHILE YOU SHOOT...
WHAT THE--?!
ガ!!
GAHK ...
!!
HERE WE GO!! THREE... TWO...
PSHK!!
NOW RUN !!!
UNDER-STAND?! DON'T EVER COME BACK HERE!!!
...
GERMA !!!
DON'T TURN BACK!!!
ドドドド
PINK HORNET !!!
ドドドド
GYAAAA !!!


HURRY, SANJI!!
THE STRAW HATS GOT OFF THE ISLAND!!
ALL SHIPS, COME IN!!

THEY DID IT!! THEY'RE BAAAACK!!!
SANJI !!!
LUFFY !!!

TE TE TEP!
SANJI'S CARRYING LUFFY!!


AHA!!
HERE HE COMES, EVERYBODY !!


IT'S THE SUNNY !!!
I CAN SEE IT AHEAD, LUFFY!!

(福岡県　吉瀬丈治さん)

その顔に刻まれる、男の生き様!!

(神奈川県　エメラルドうさサン)

わたあめ大好きかわいい夏祭り♡

(神奈川県　エメラルドねこサン)

スーロンキャロット!!
伝わってくるぜ!!

(岐阜県　みさきサン)

心静かに目定め斬る!!

(岩手県　鈴蘭さん)

女に歴史アリ♡

(神奈川県　shiorさん)

なんと努力の切り絵!! すご!!

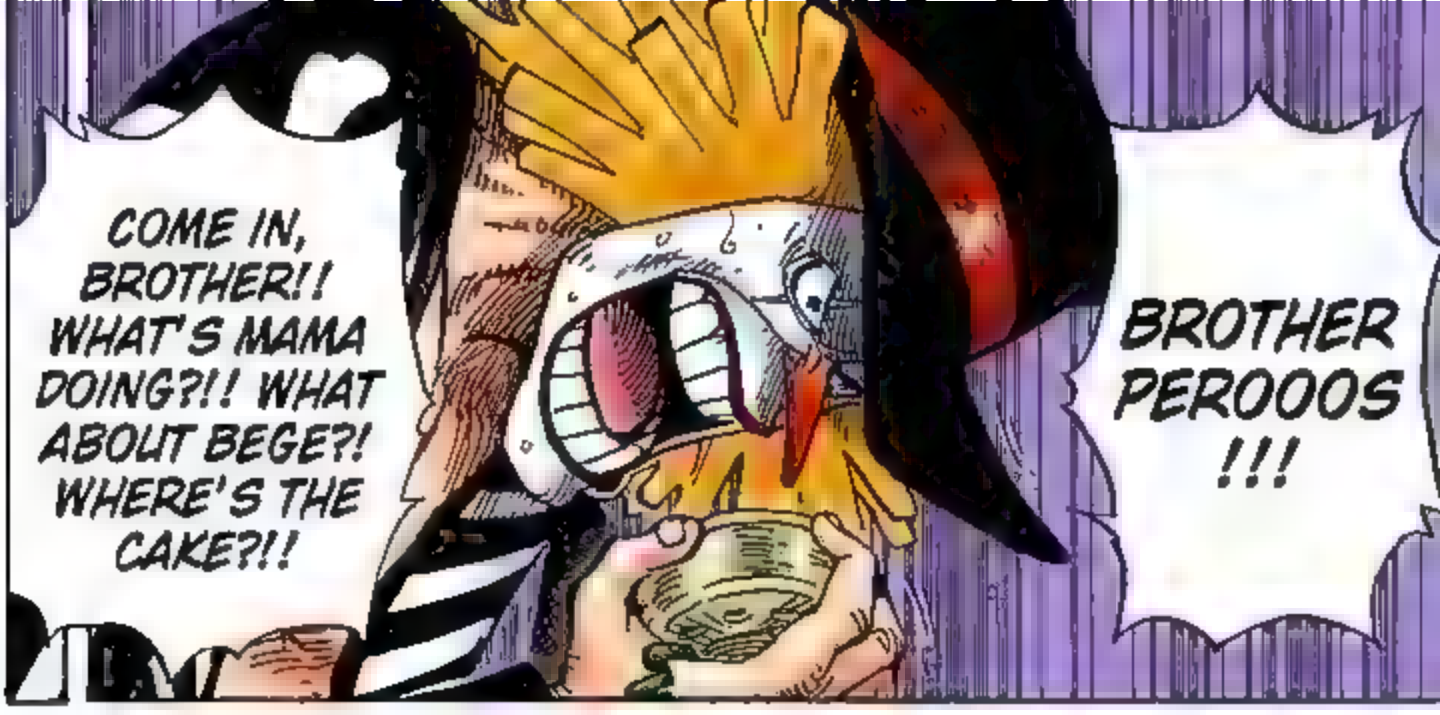
ウソップ様より告知

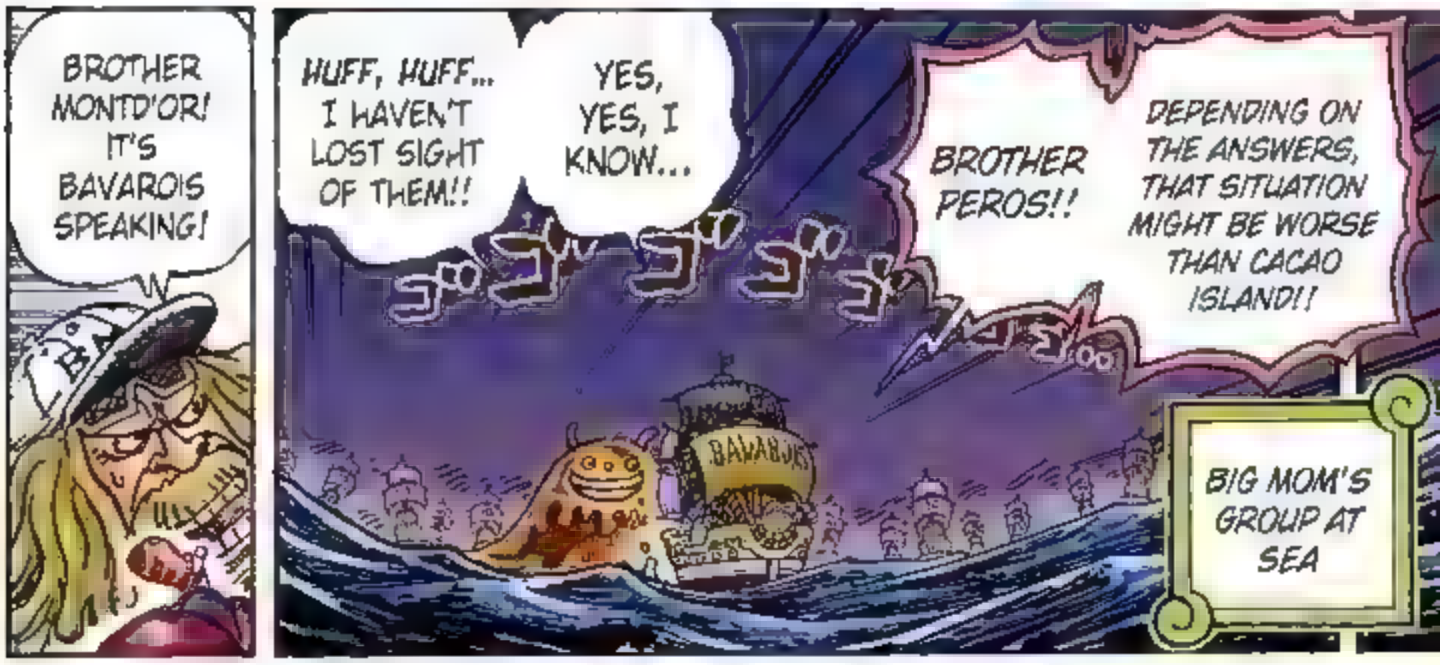
[ONE PIECE.com]で『ウソップギャラリー海賊団』がカラーで見れるぞ!!
惜しくもコミックスに載れなかったクルー達の作品も厳選公開だ!!

ワンピース ドットコム　検索

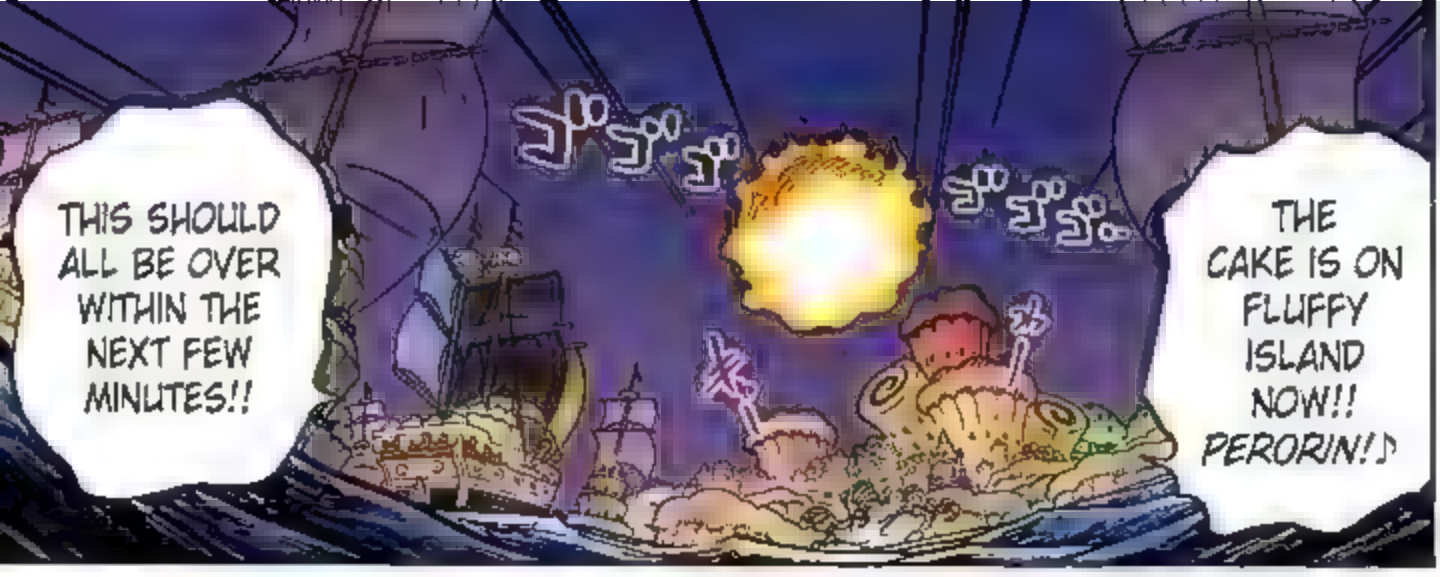
Chapter 899:
THE FINAL FORTRESS

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET,
VOL. 31, HAJRUDIN: "BUGGY'S DELIVERY ESCAPEE LIST:
COOK GOLDBERG OF THE NEW GIANT PIRATES"


COME IN, BROTHER!! WHAT'S MAMA DOING?!! WHAT ABOUT BEGE?! WHERE'S THE CAKE?!!
BROTHER PEROOOS !!!

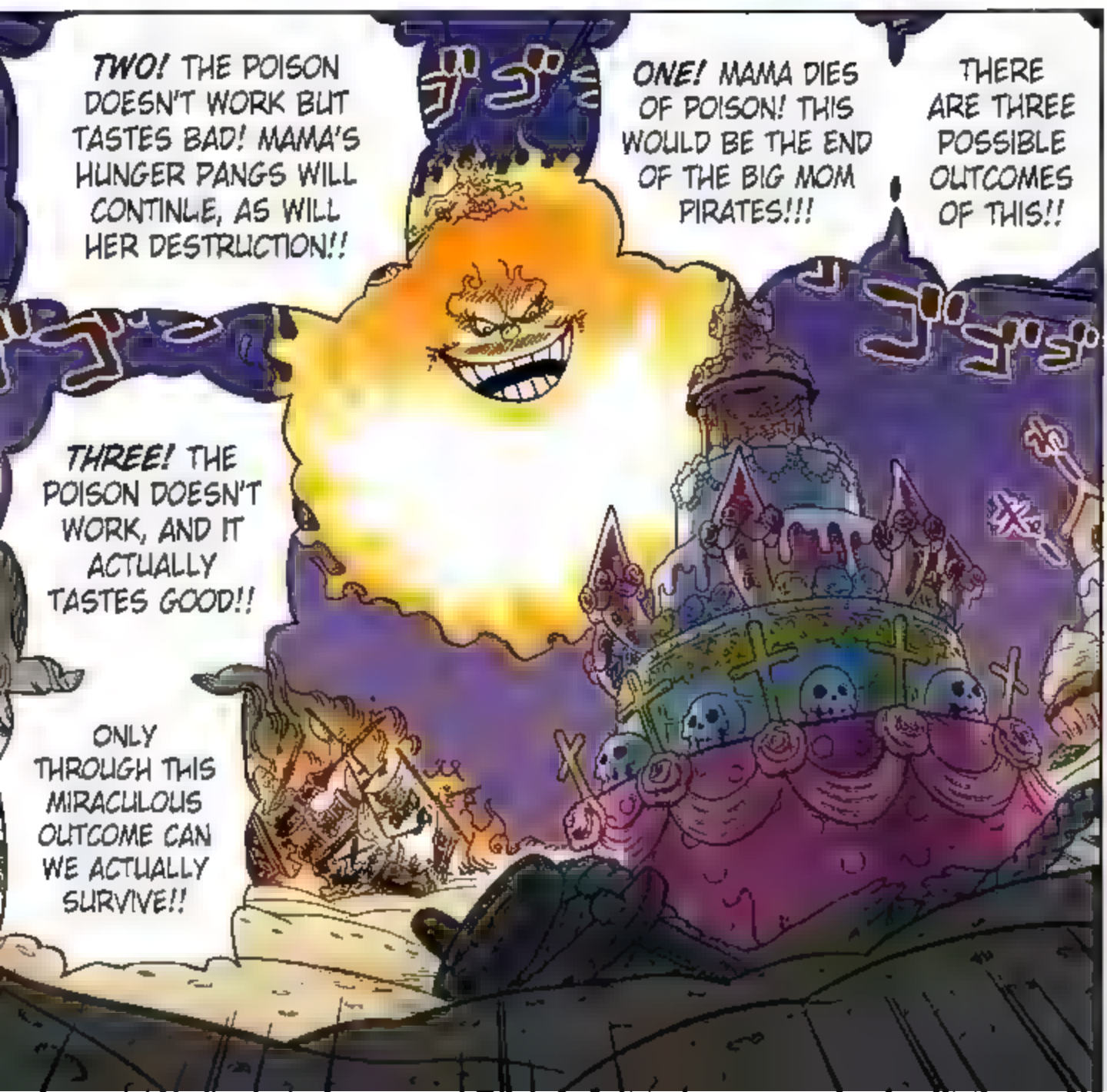

BROTHER MONTD'OR! IT'S BAVAROIS SPEAKING!
HUFF, HUFF... I HAVEN'T LOST SIGHT OF THEM!!
YES, YES, I KNOW...
BROTHER PEROS!!
DEPENDING ON THE ANSWERS, THAT SITUATION MIGHT BE WORSE THAN CACAO ISLAND!!
BIG MOM'S GROUP AT SEA

HUFF... WE'RE IN THE WATERS OUTSIDE OF FLUFFY ISLAND! IT'S CHAOS OVER HERE TOO!!
GIMME THAT!
ENOUGH! NOT NOW, PERORIN!♪
BROTHER PEROS WAS IGNORING HIS WOUNDS FOR SO LONG...
...THAT HE'S COMPLETELY LOST ALL STRENGTH!!
CHIFFON AND BEGE HAVE FINALLY LET THE CAKE GO!!
?!!


THIS SHOULD ALL BE OVER WITHIN THE NEXT FEW MINUTES!!
ゴゴゴ
ゴゴゴ。
THE CAKE IS ON FLUFFY ISLAND NOW!! PERORIN!♪

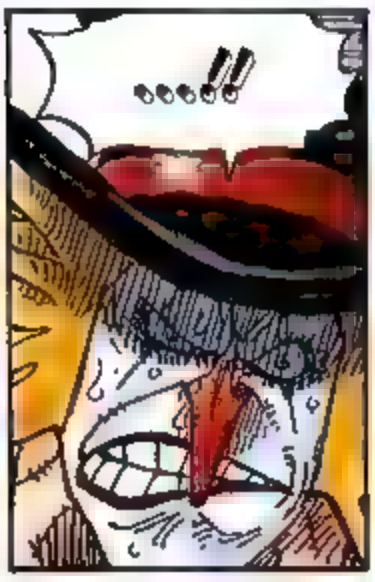
ALERT ALL OF TOTTO LAND, PERORIN! ♪

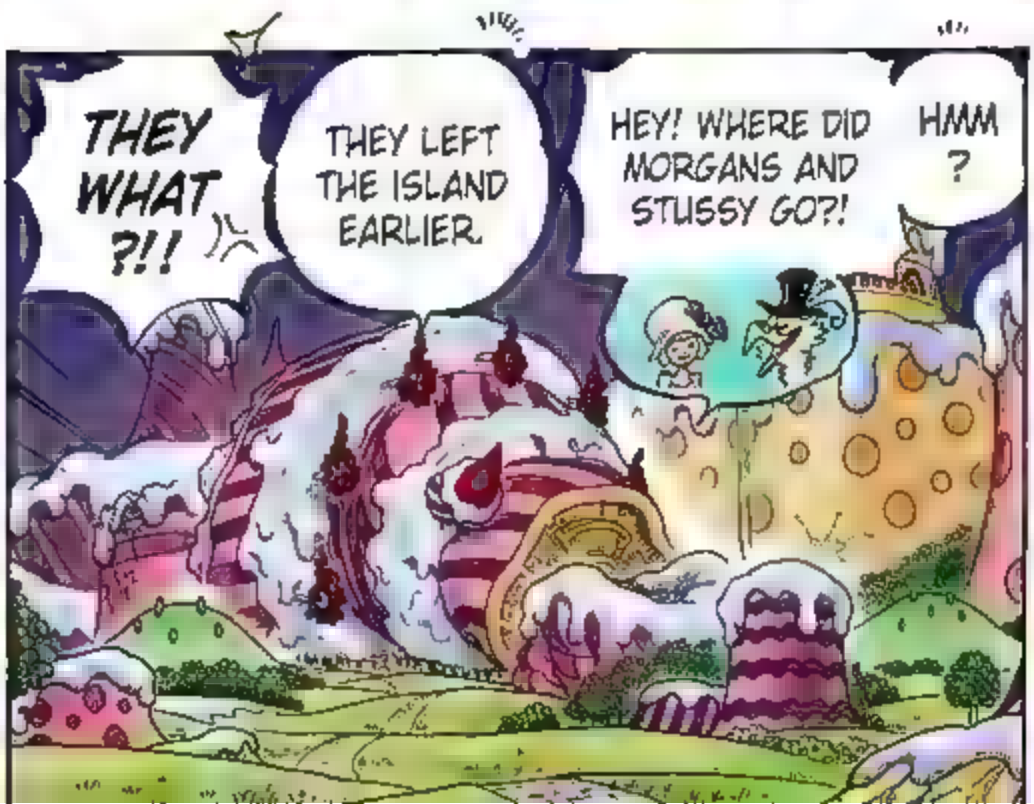
...THERE'S NOTHING WE CAN DO ABOUT IT NOW!!
IF THEY HAPPENED TO PUT POISON IN THAT CAKE...


THERE ARE THREE POSSIBLE OUTCOMES OF THIS!!
ONE! MAMA DIES OF POISON! THIS WOULD BE THE END OF THE BIG MOM PIRATES!!!
ゴゴ
TWO! THE POISON DOESN'T WORK BUT TASTES BAD! MAMA'S HUNGER PANGS WILL CONTINUE, AS WILL HER DESTRUCTION!!
ゴゴゴ
THREE! THE POISON DOESN'T WORK, AND IT ACTUALLY TASTES GOOD!!
ONLY THROUGH THIS MIRACULOUS OUTCOME CAN WE ACTUALLY SURVIVE!!

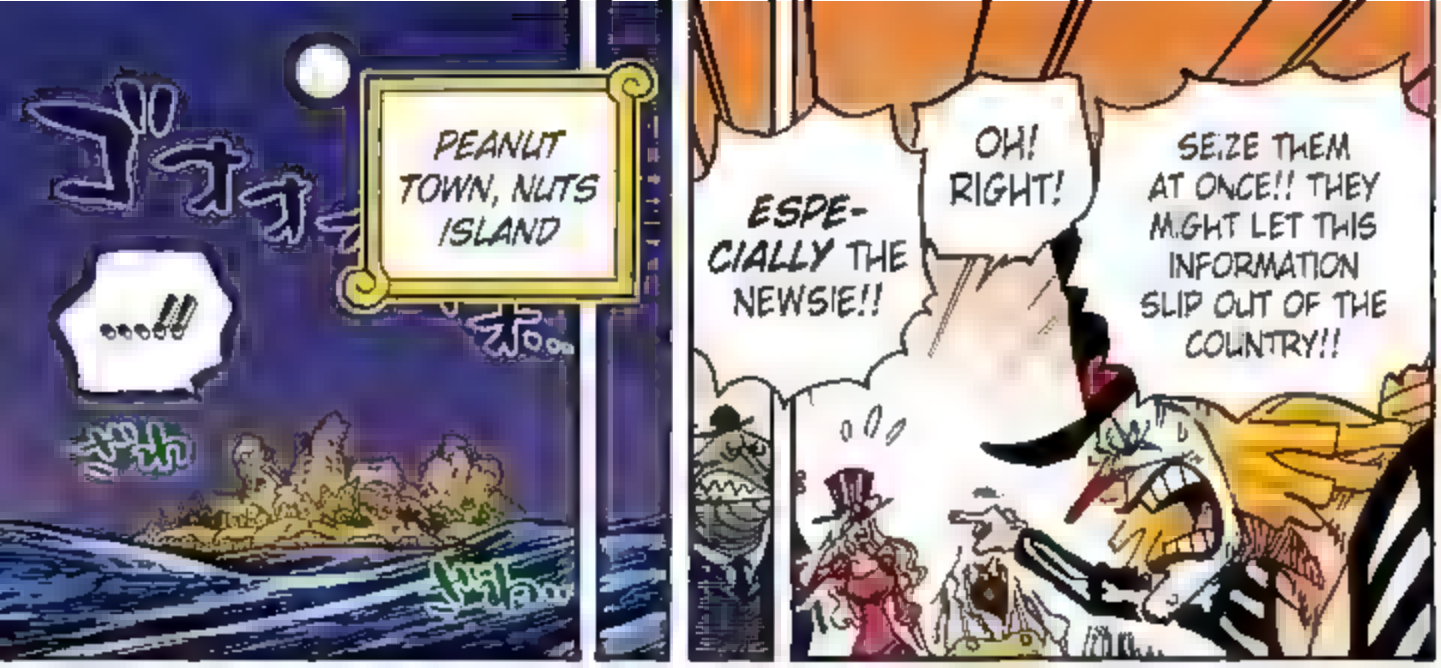
OUR FATE RESTS WITHIN THE FLAVOR OF THAT CAKE!!!
STEEL YOUR-SELVES !!

WHAT'S GOING TO HAPPEN TO TOTTO LAND...?
WELL, THE NEWS IS ALL OVER THE COUNTRY.


...!!


THEY WHAT ?!!
THEY LEFT THE ISLAND EARLIER.
HEY! WHERE DID MORGANS AND STUSSY GO?!
HMM ?

THEY'RE SAYING THAT NUTS ISLAND HAS BEEN DESTROYED !!
MAMA HAS NO RATIONAL CONTROL RIGHT NOW...
WHAT ...?


PEANUT TOWN, NUTS ISLAND
...!!
SE.ZE THEM AT ONCE!! THEY M.GHT LET THIS INFORMATION SLIP OUT OF THE COUNTRY!!
OH! RIGHT!
ESPE-CIALLY THE NEWSIE!!

...ONLY FOR THE EMPRESS HERSELF TO LEVEL IT TO THE GROUND!!
WE'VE BEEN GIVING UP YEARS OF OUR LIFE TO DWELL WITHIN THE SAFETY OF AN EMPEROR OF THE SEA'S TERRITORY...
GLESS HER HUNGER PANGS AREN'T OVER YET.
WAAAAH !!

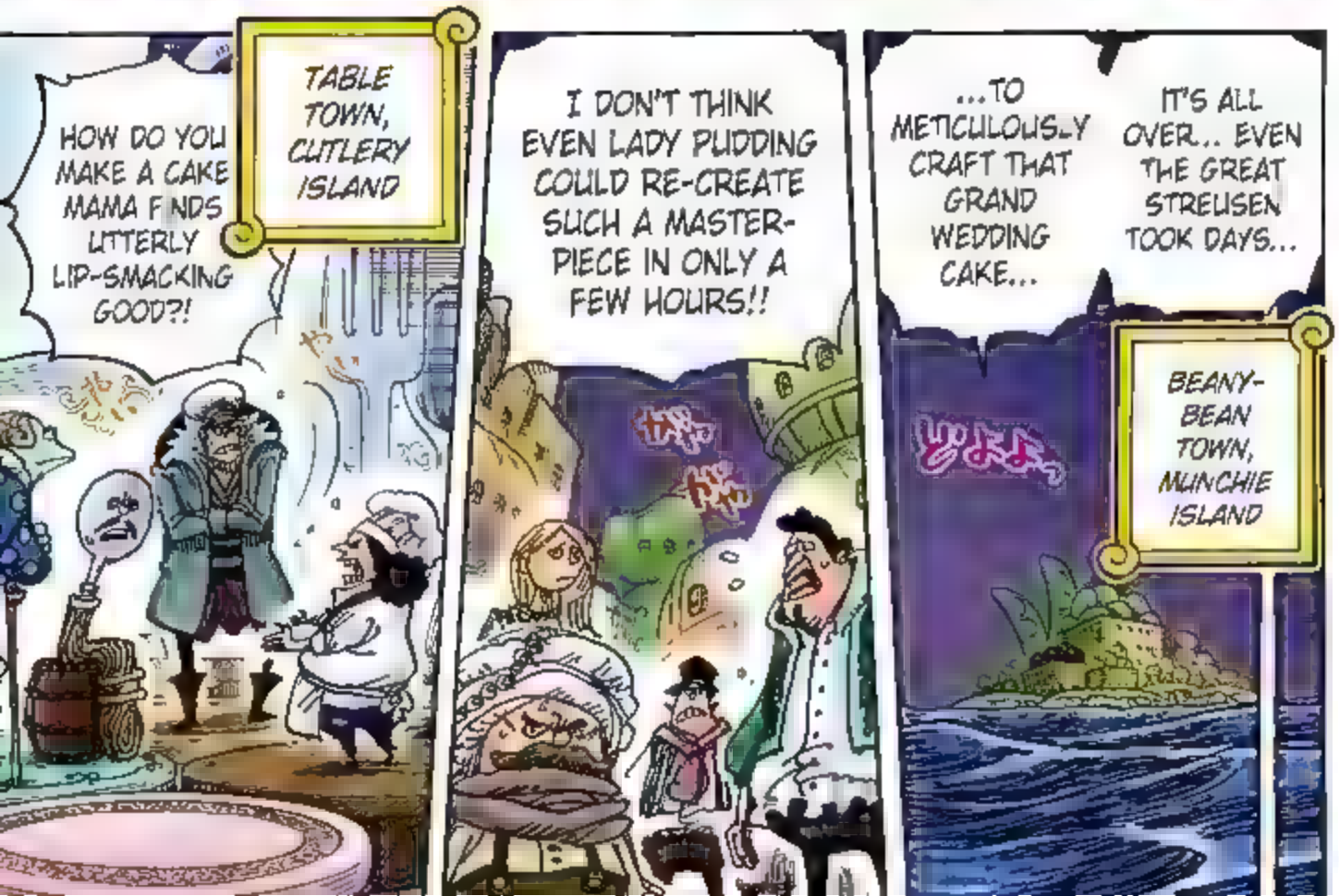
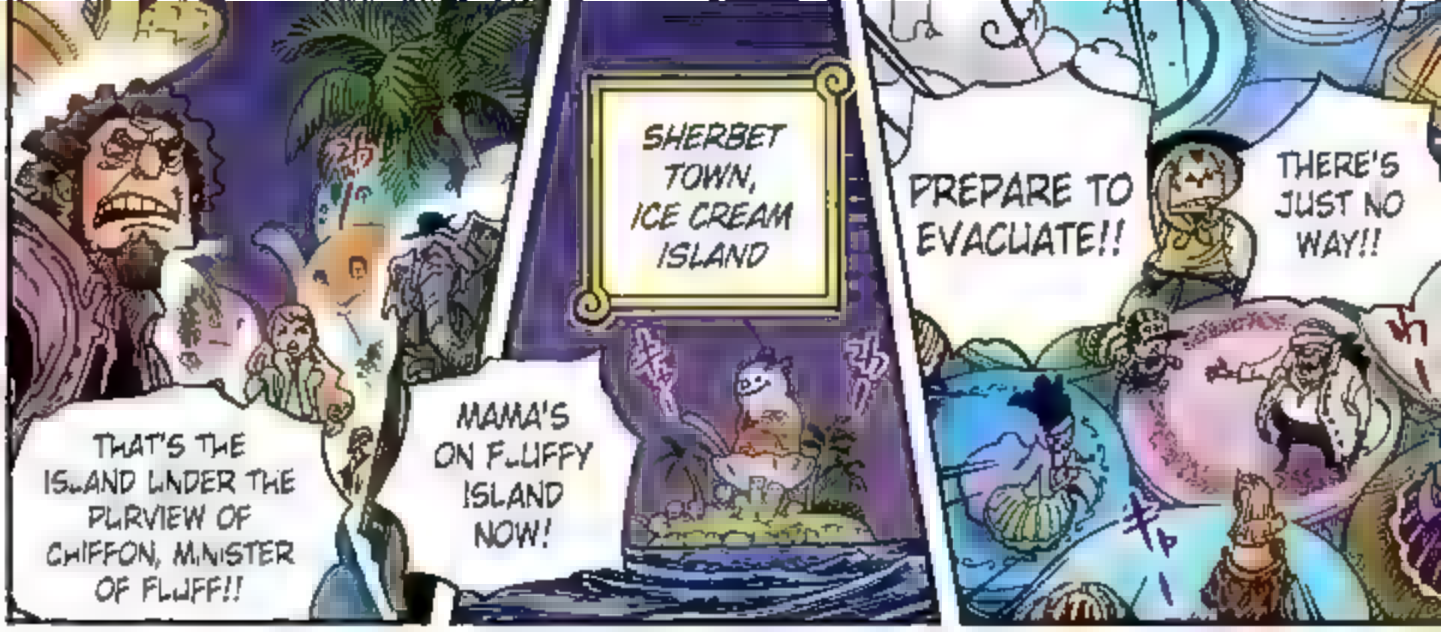
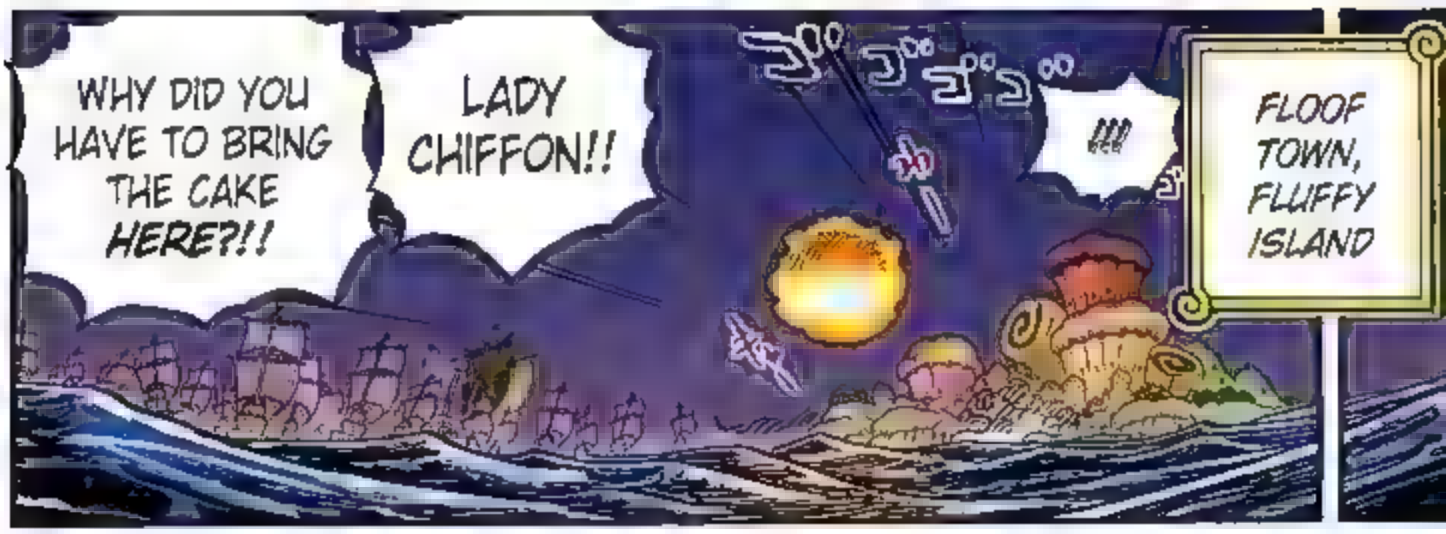
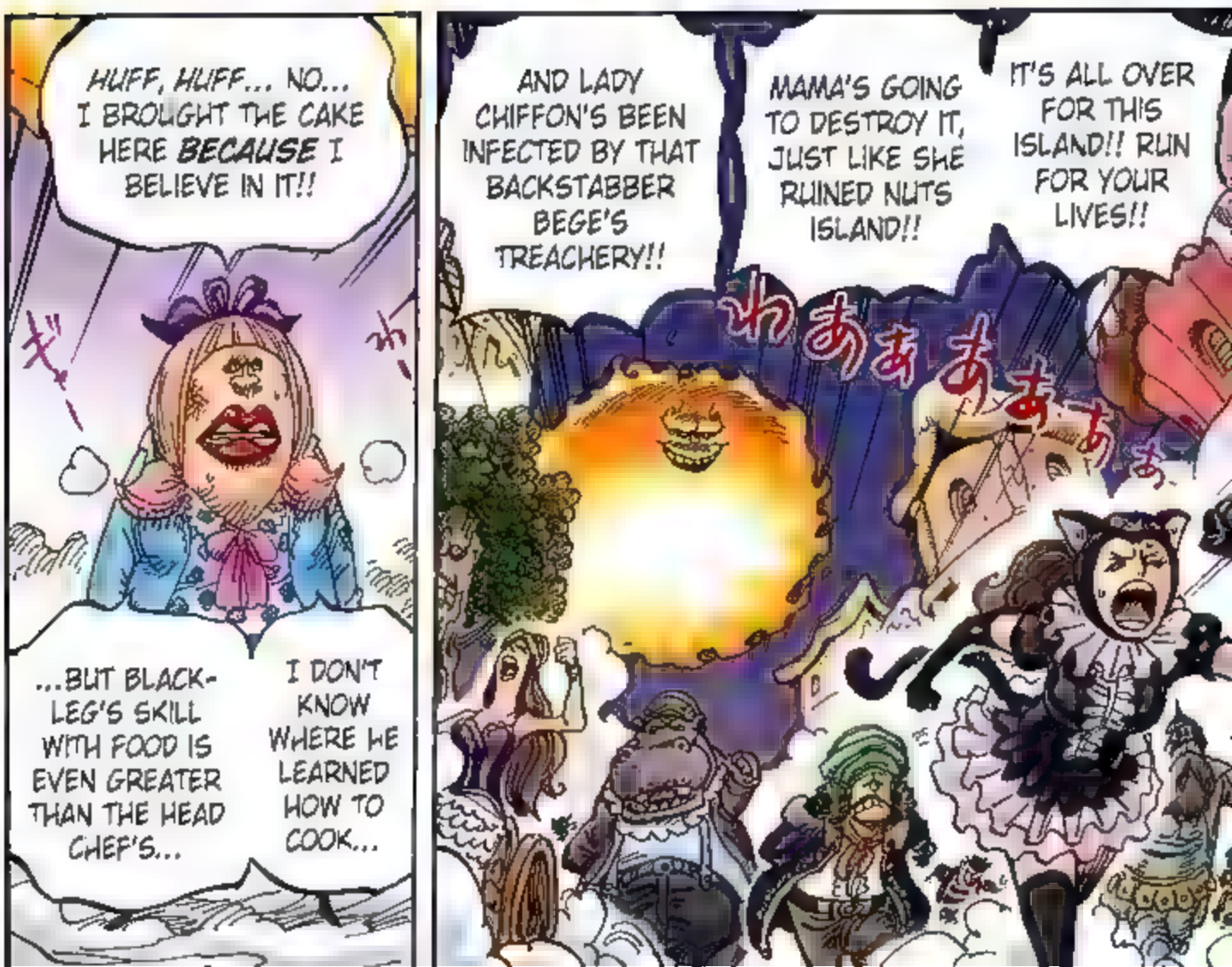
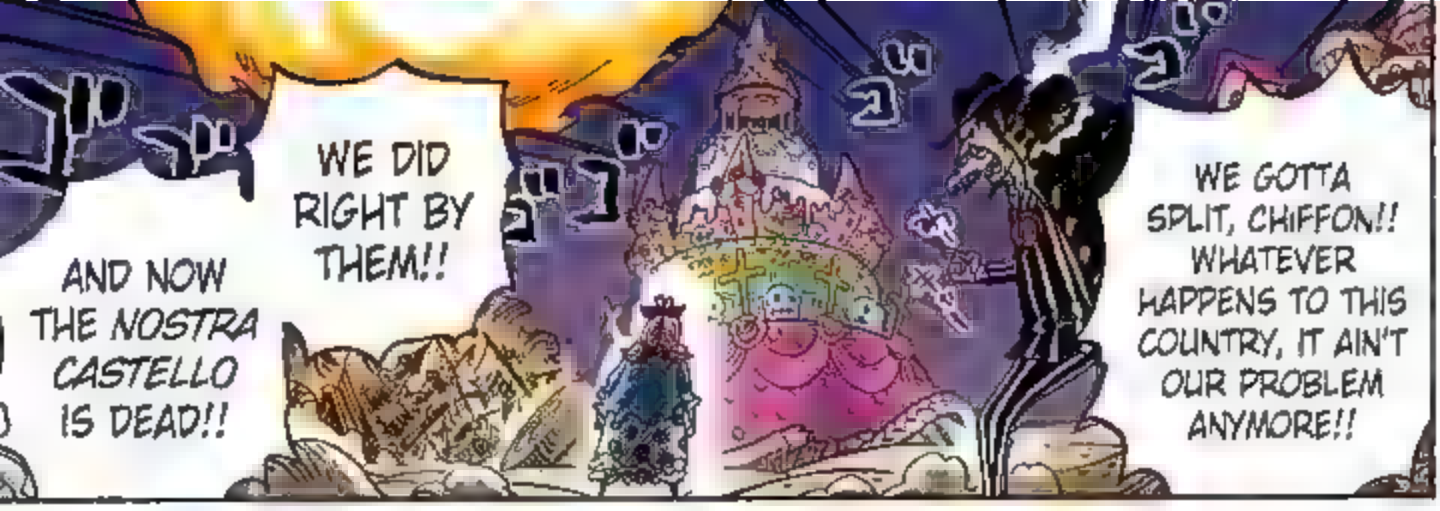


TABLE TOWN, CUTLERY ISLAND
HOW DO YOU MAKE A CAKE MAMA FINDS UTTERLY LIP-SMACKING GOOD?!
I DON'T THINK EVEN LADY PUDDING COULD RE-CREATE SUCH A MASTER-PIECE IN ONLY A FEW HOURS!!
...TO METICULOUSLY CRAFT THAT GRAND WEDDING CAKE...
IT'S ALL OVER.. EVEN THE GREAT STREUSEN TOOK DAYS...
BEANY-BEAN TOWN, MUNCHIE ISLAND

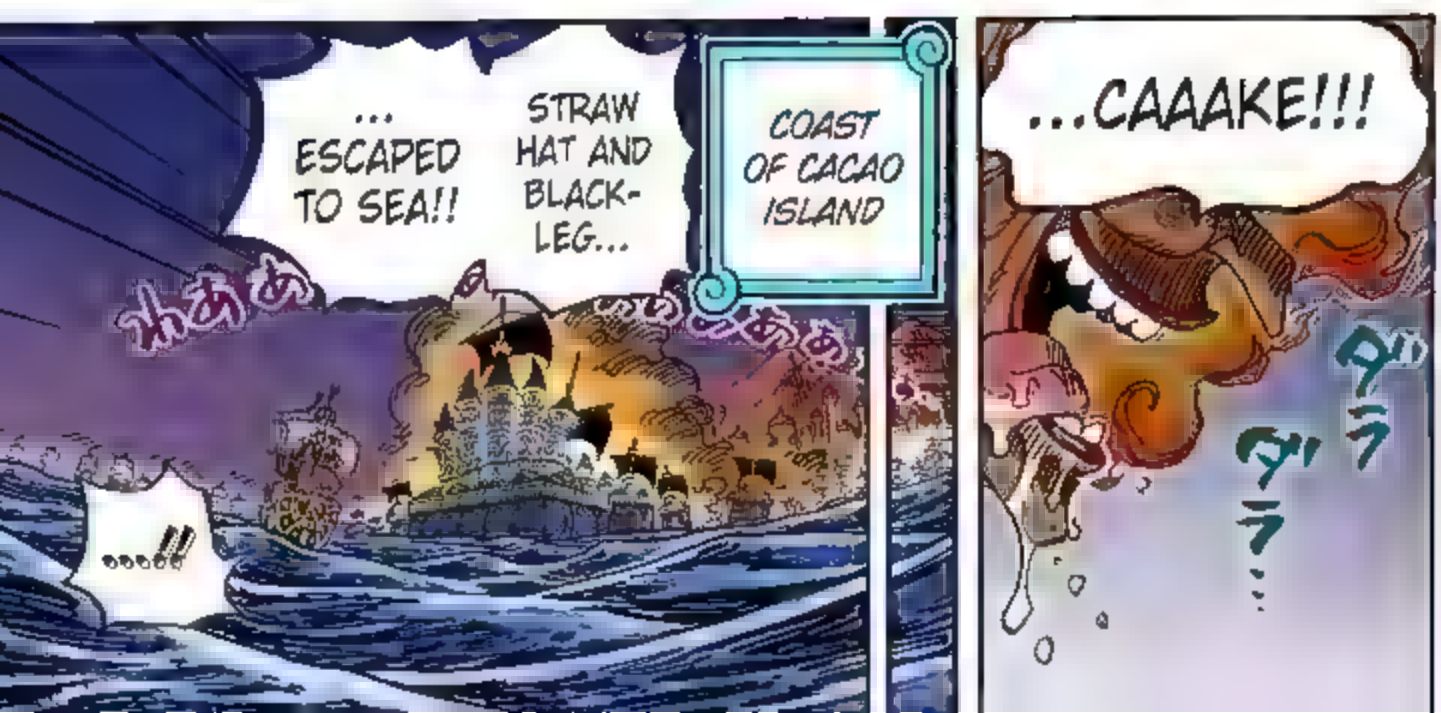

THAT'S THE ISLAND UNDER THE PURVIEW OF CHIFFON, MINISTER OF FLUFF!!
MAMA'S ON FLUFFY ISLAND NOW!
SHERBET TOWN, ICE CREAM ISLAND
PREPARE TO EVACUATE!!
THERE'S JUST NO WAY!!


WHY DID YOU HAVE TO BRING THE CAKE HERE?!!
LADY CHIFFON!!
!!!
FLOOF TOWN, FLUFFY ISLAND


HUFF, HUFF... NO... I BROUGHT THE CAKE HERE BECAUSE I BELIEVE IN IT!!
...BUT BLACK-LEG'S SKILL WITH FOOD IS EVEN GREATER THAN THE HEAD CHEF'S...
I DON'T KNOW WHERE HE LEARNED HOW TO COOK...
AND LADY CHIFFON'S BEEN INFECTED BY THAT BACKSTABBER BEGE'S TREACHERY!!
MAMA'S GOING TO DESTROY IT, JUST LIKE SHE RUINED NUTS ISLAND!!
IT'S ALL OVER FOR THIS ISLAND!! RUN FOR YOUR LIVES!!
わあああああ

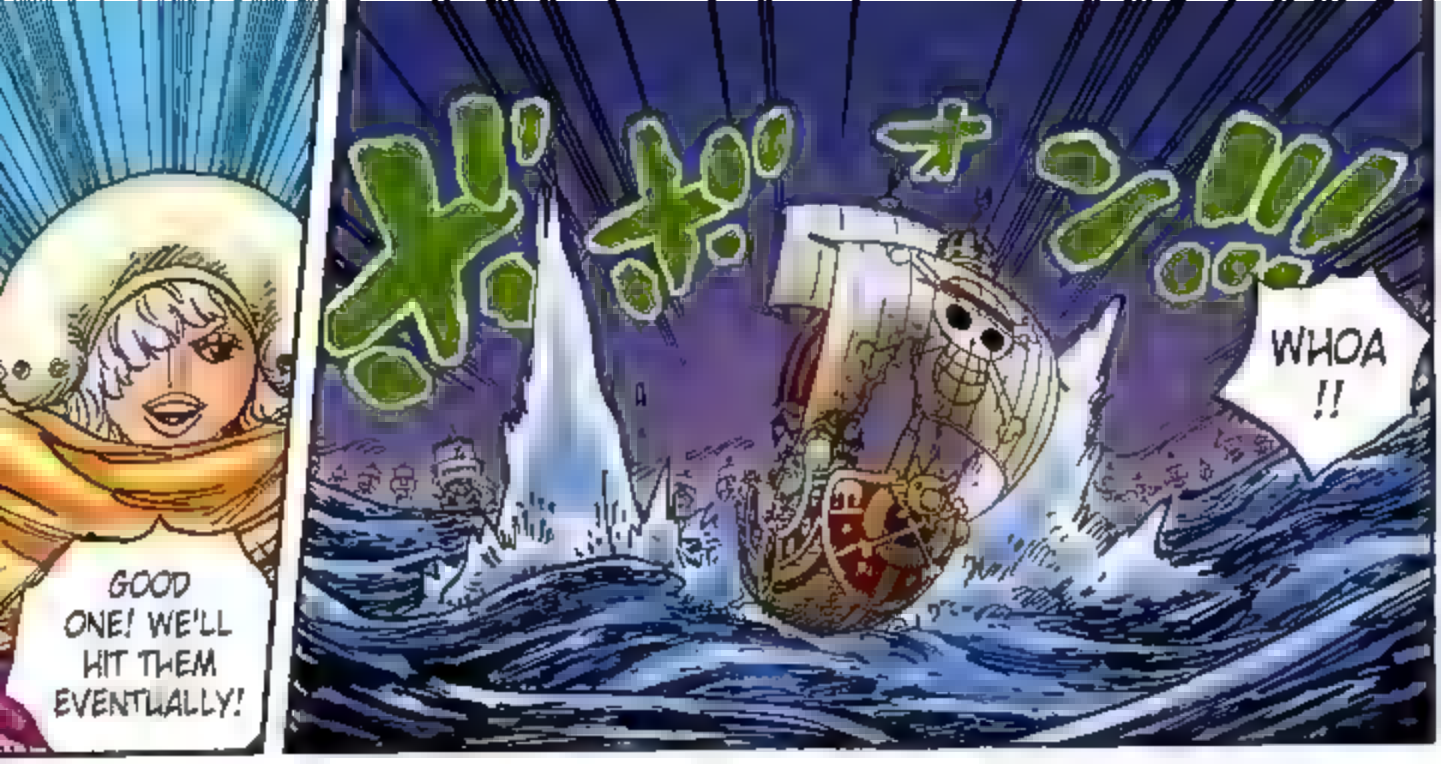

AND NOW THE *NOSTRA CASTELLO* IS DEAD!!
WE DID RIGHT BY THEM!!
WE GOTTA SPLIT, CHIFFON!! WHATEVER HAPPENS TO THIS COUNTRY, IT AIN'T OUR PROBLEM ANYMORE!!

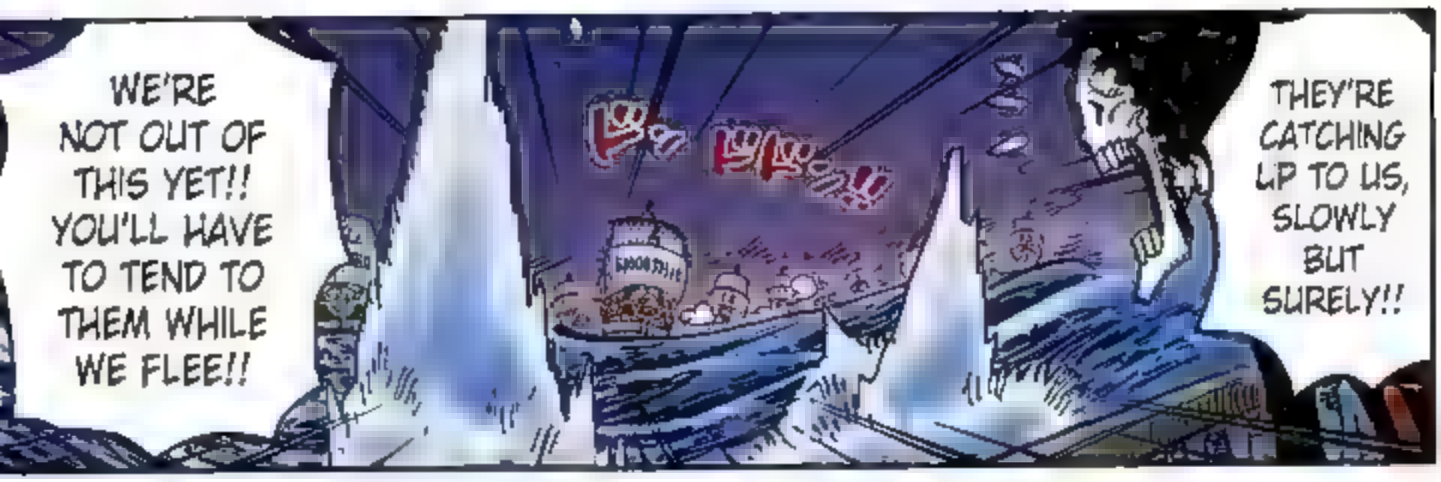
WEDDIIING ...
トースト…
HAAAA HA HA HA... MA MAMAMA...
I SWEAR, AFTER EVERY-THING WE DID FOR 'EM...
...IF THE STRAW HATS GET THEM-SELVES KILLED, I AM GONNA BE *SPITTIN' MAD!!*

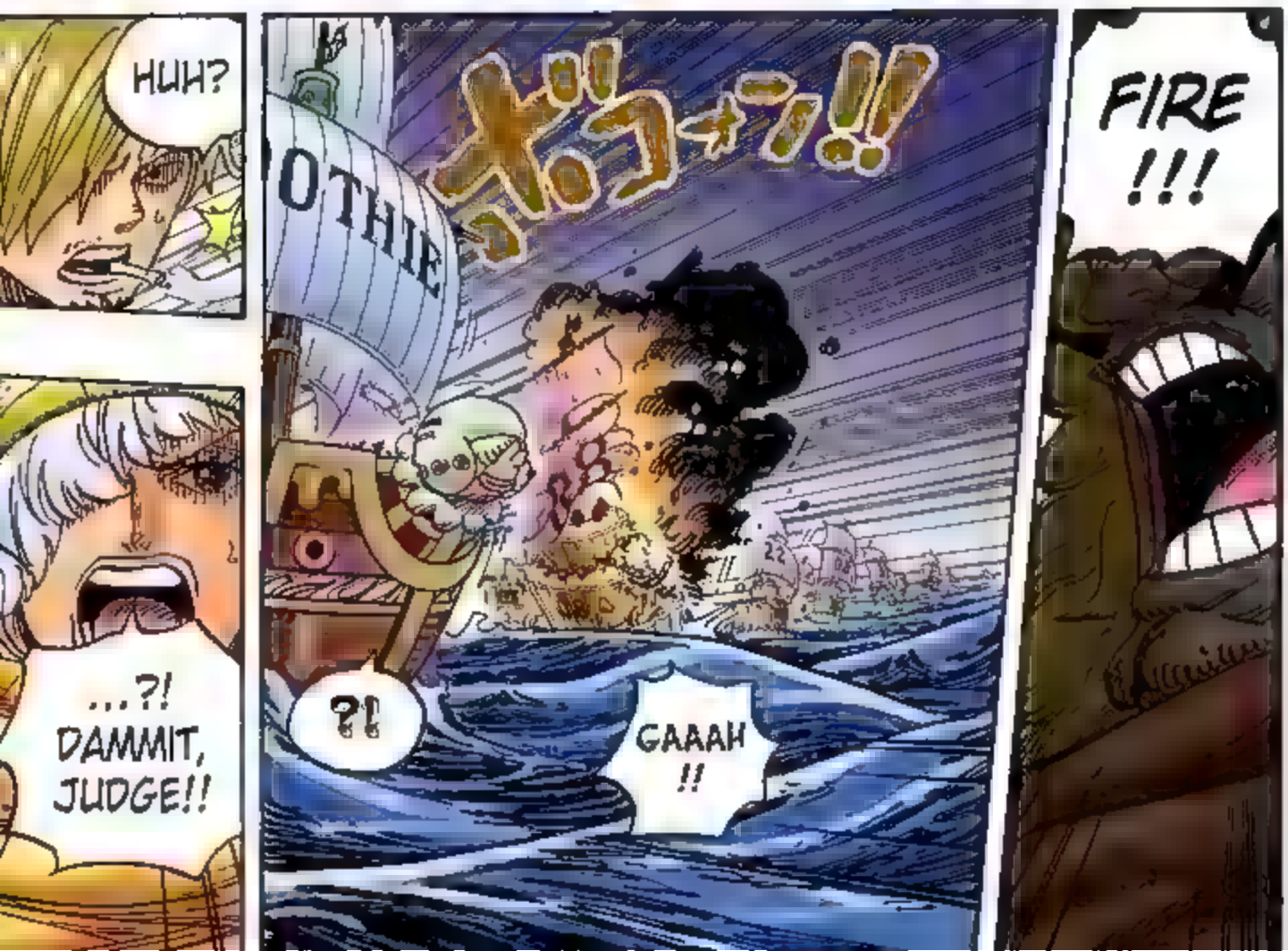

... ESCAPED TO SEA!!
STRAW HAT AND BLACK-LEG...
COAST OF CACAO ISLAND
...!!
...CAAAKE!!!
ダラ
ダラ...

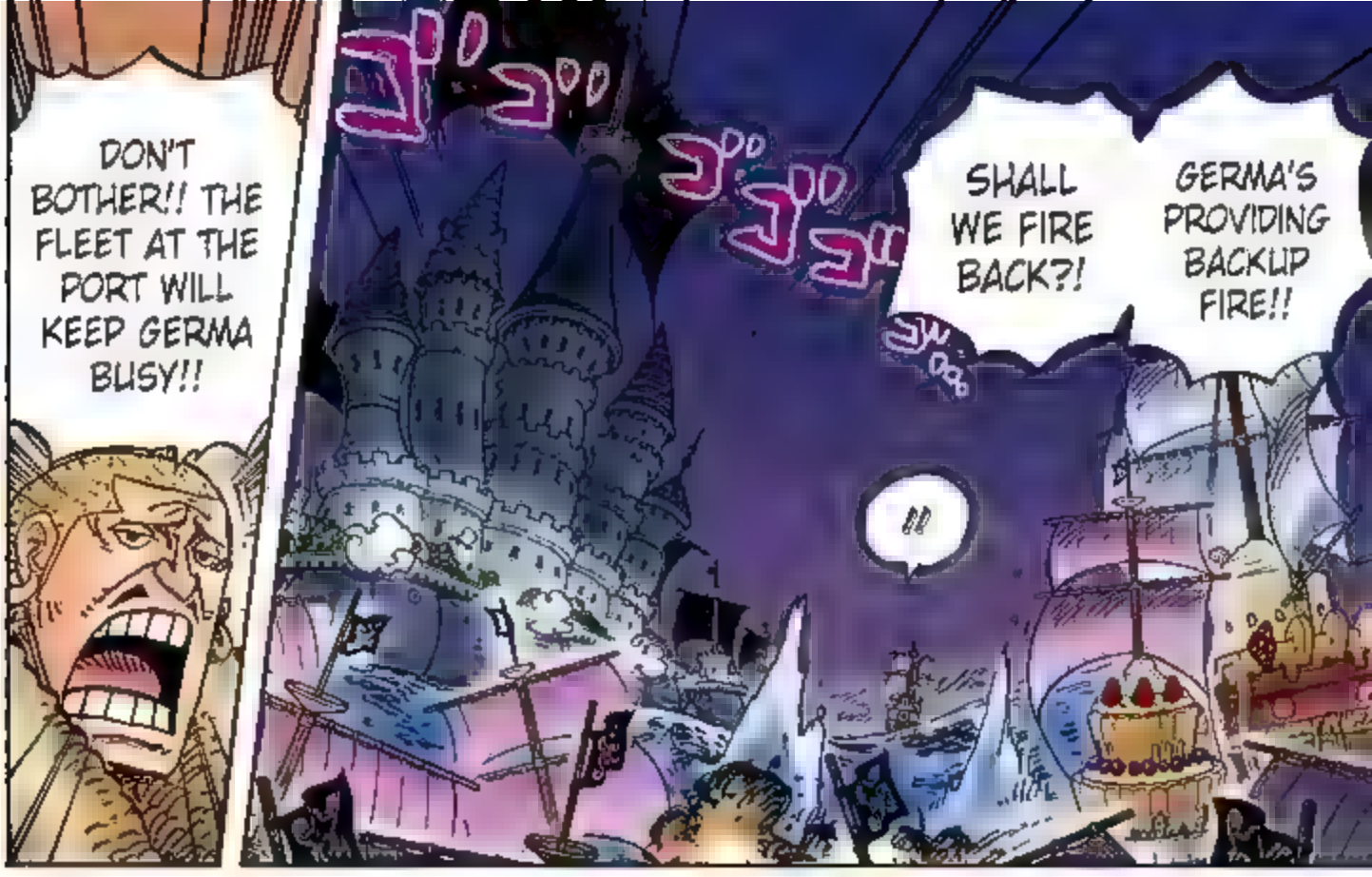
LUFFYYY !!!

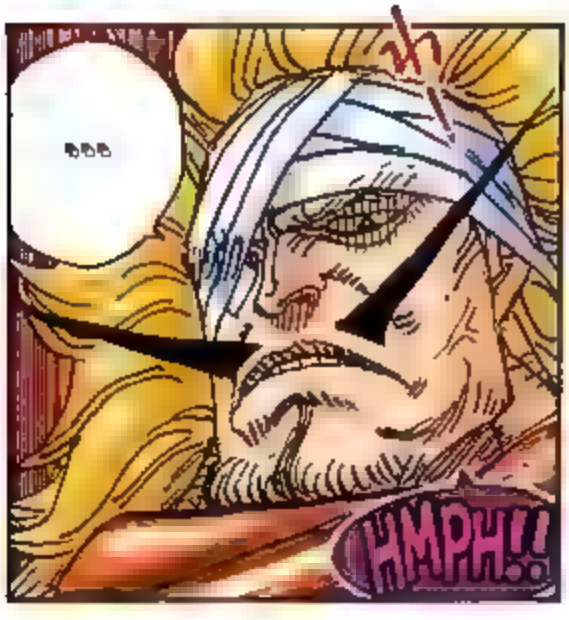
WE'RE SO GLAD YOU'RE ALL RIGHT!!!


GOOD ONE! WE'LL HIT THEM EVENTUALLY!
WHOA !!


WE'RE NOT OUT OF THIS YET!! YOU'LL HAVE TO TEND TO THEM WHILE WE FLEE!!
THEY'RE CATCHING UP TO US, SLOWLY BUT SURELY!!

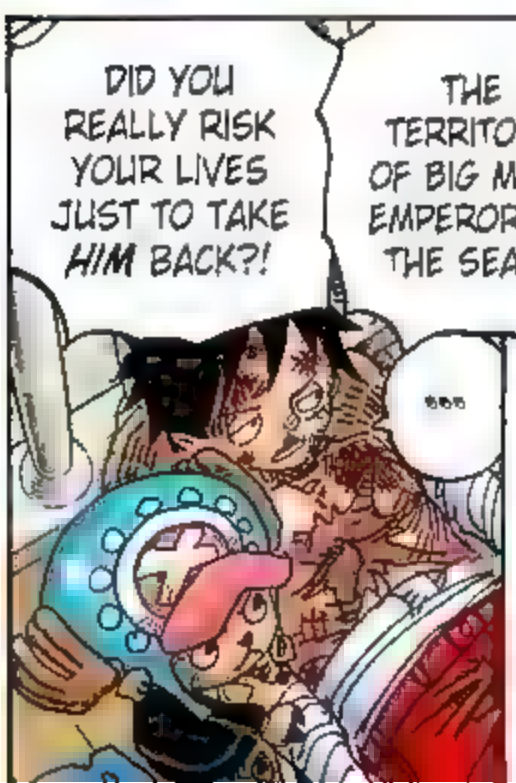

HUH?
...?! DAMMIT, JUDGE!!
OTHIE
?!
GAAAH !!
FIRE !!!

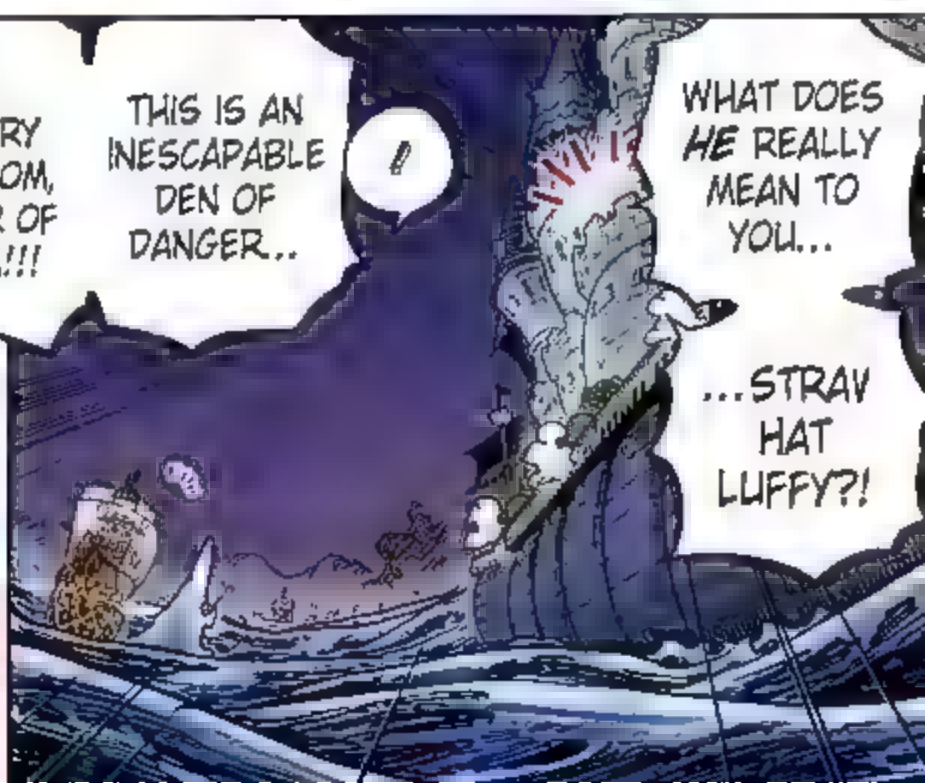

DON'T BOTHER!! THE FLEET AT THE PORT WILL KEEP GERMA BUSY!!
ゴゴゴゴ
SHALL WE FIRE BACK?!
GERMA'S PROVIDING BACKUP FIRE!!
!!

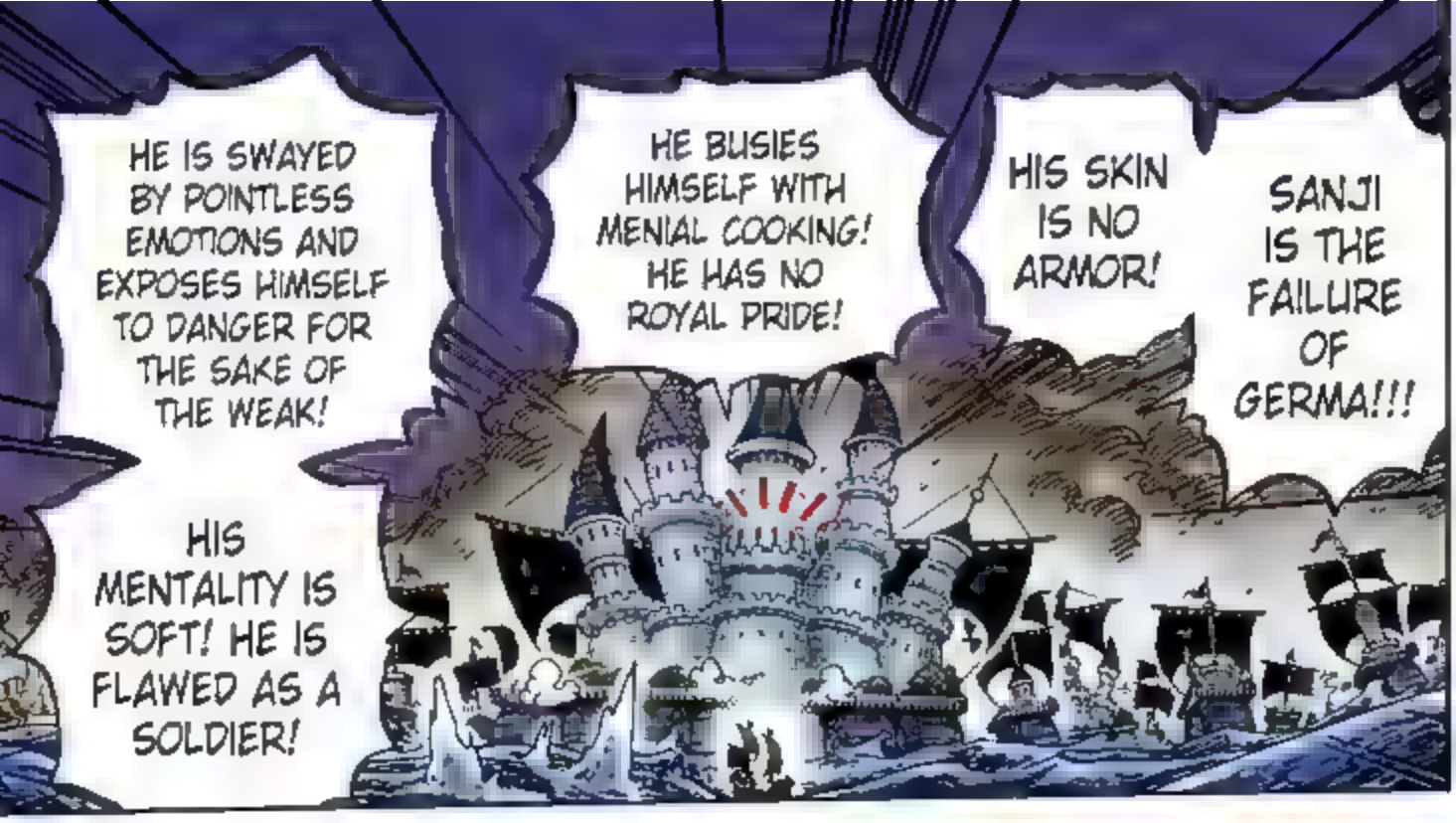

…
HMPH!!

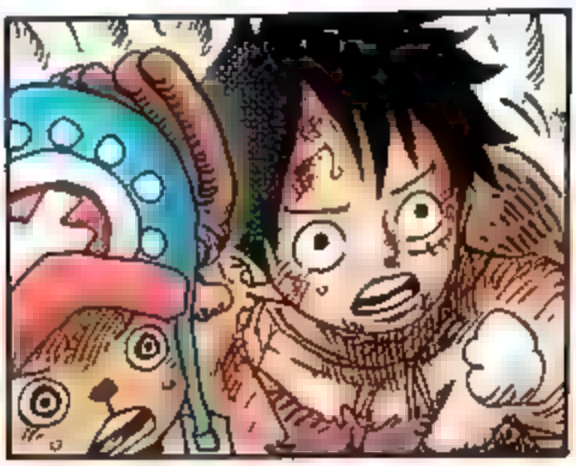
ドゴゴゴ

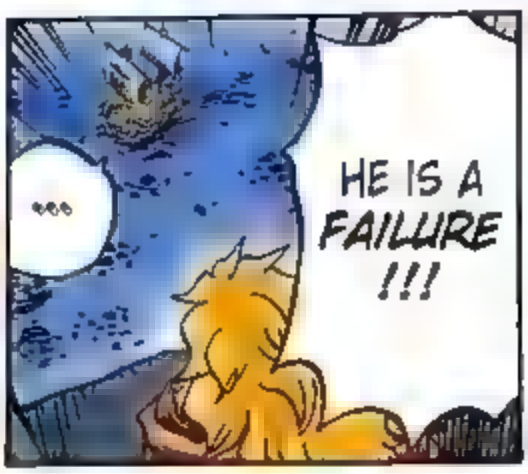
…
ボヤ…!!

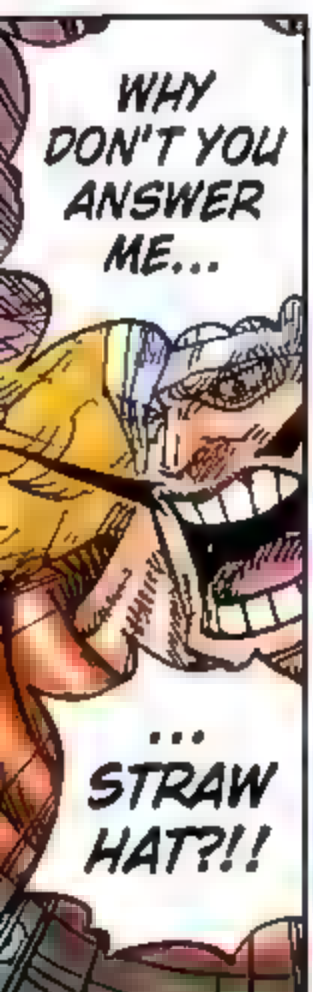

DID YOU REALLY RISK YOUR LIVES JUST TO TAKE *HIM* BACK?!
THE TERRITORY OF BIG MOM, EMPEROR OF THE SEA!!!
…

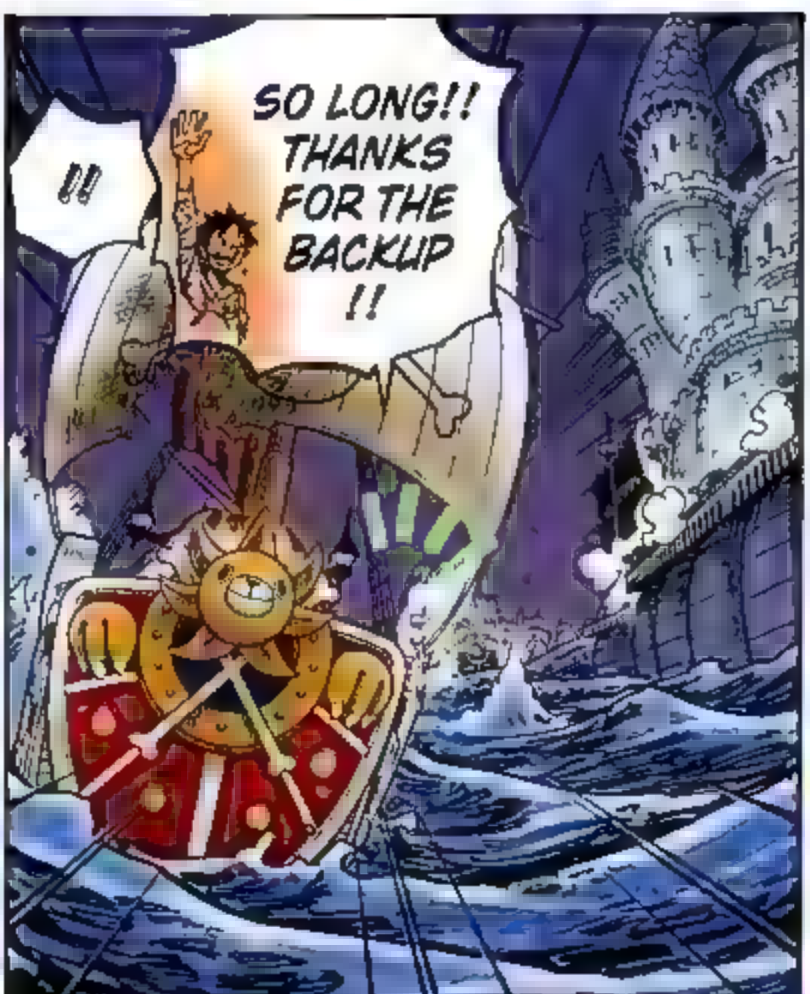

THIS IS AN INESCAPABLE DEN OF DANGER..
!
WHAT DOES *HE* REALLY MEAN TO YOU...
…STRAW HAT LUFFY?!


HE IS SWAYED BY POINTLESS EMOTIONS AND EXPOSES HIMSELF TO DANGER FOR THE SAKE OF THE WEAK!
HE BUSIES HIMSELF WITH MENIAL COOKING! HE HAS NO ROYAL PRIDE!
HIS SKIN IS NO ARMOR!
SANJI IS THE FAILURE OF GERMA!!!
HIS MENTALITY IS SOFT! HE IS FLAWED AS A SOLDIER!



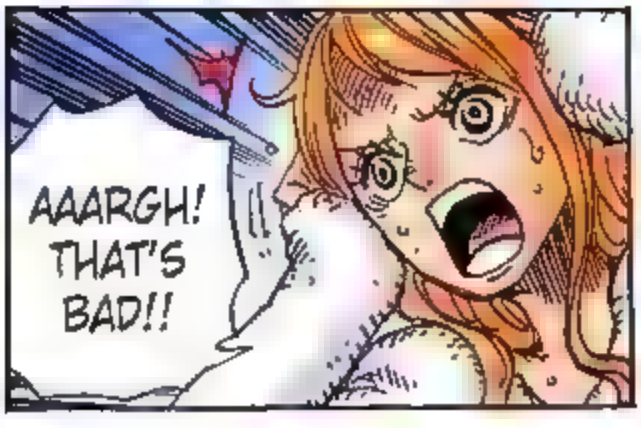

...
HE IS A FAILURE !!!

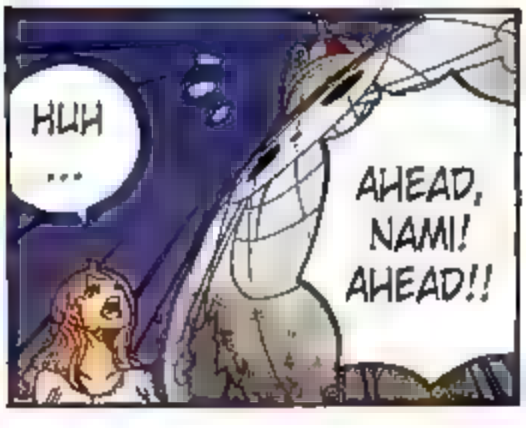

WHY DON'T YOU ANSWER ME...
... STRAW HAT?!!


!!
SO LONG!! THANKS FOR THE BACKUP !!

...

BWA HA HA HA HA! YOU GUYS ARE THE BEST!
THAT *DEFINITELY* WASN'T WHAT HE THOUGHT HE WAS DOING!!
RIGHT ?!
WHY WAS HE JUST LISTING OFF ALL OF YOUR BEST QUALITIES?
THAT WAS WEIRD.

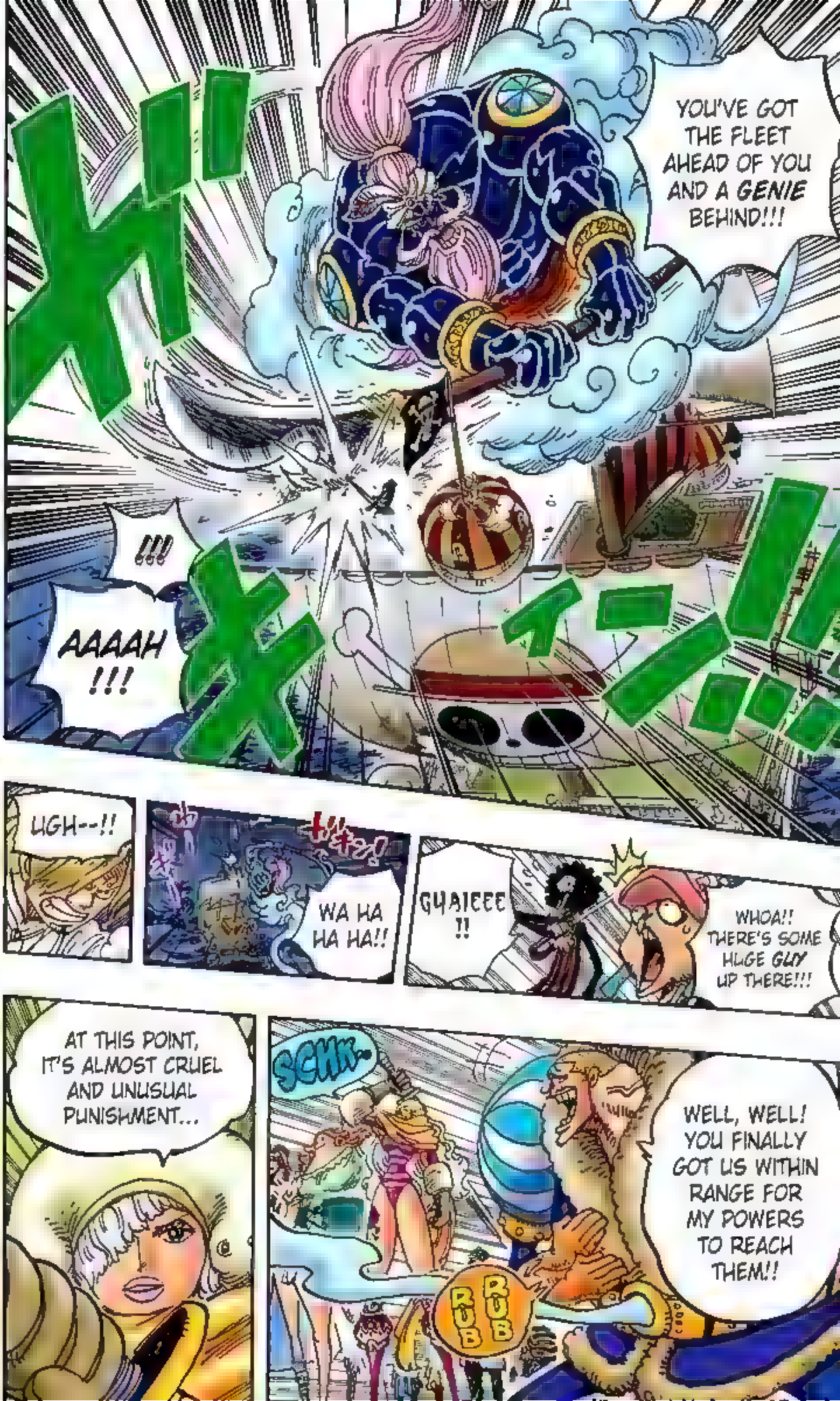

AAARGH! THAT'S BAD!!


HUH ...
AHEAD, NAMI! AHEAD!!

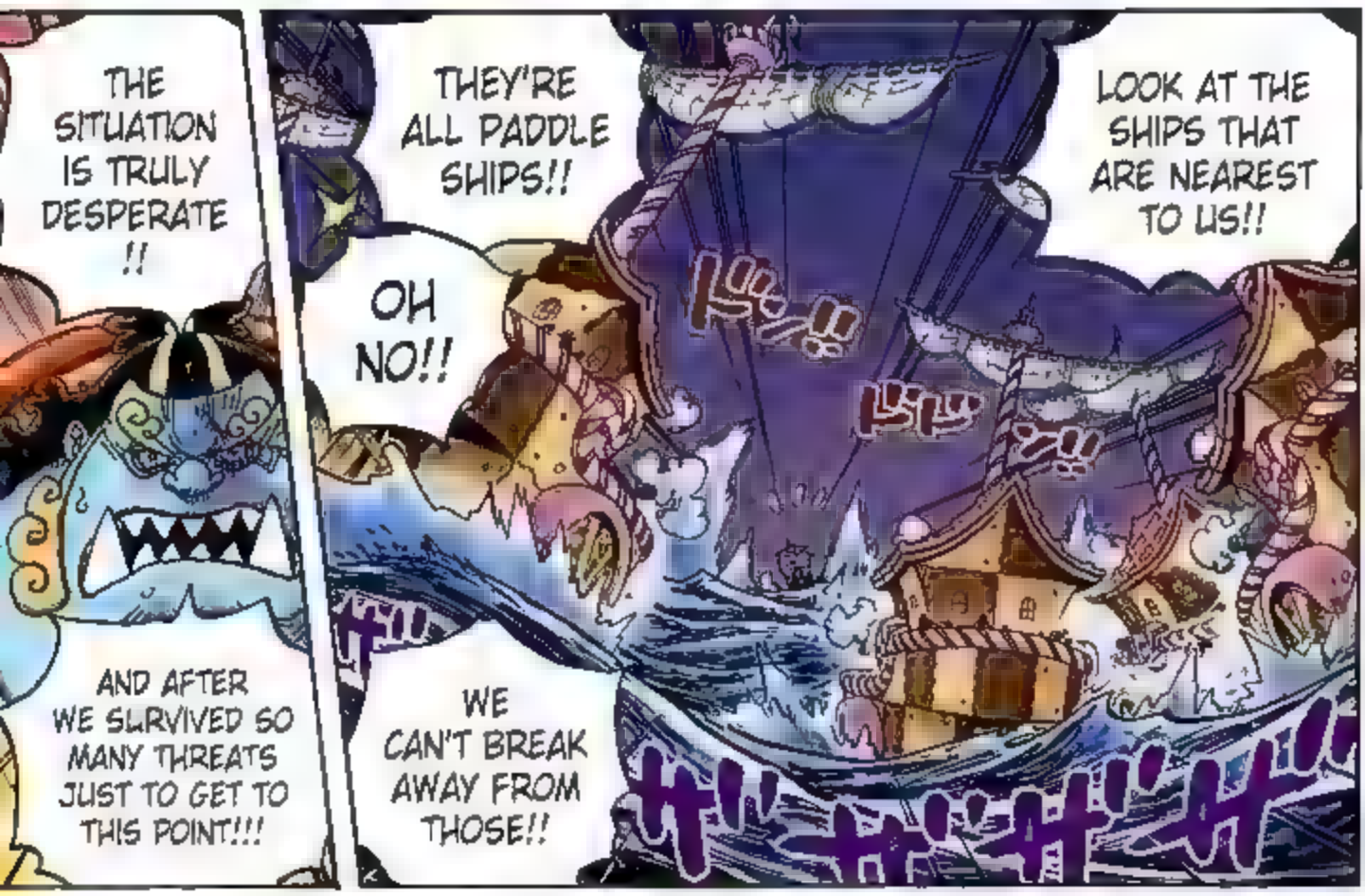
WHOA !!

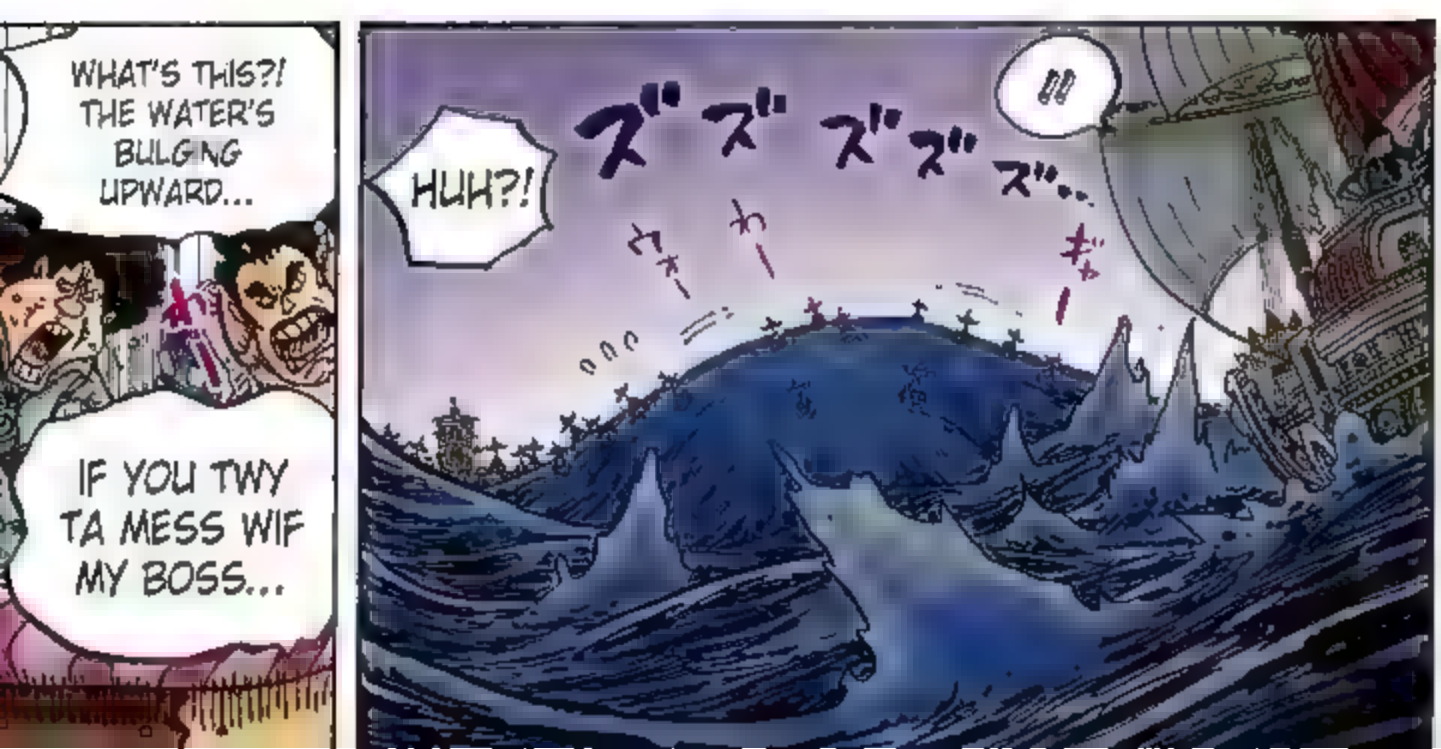
AAAAH !!
WHEN DID THAT HAPPEN?!
ドドォン!!
HMM ?!
JINBE, THERE'S A HUGE FLEET AHEAD!!!

あああああああ
THAT'S A LOTTA SHIPS...
SO, THEY FINALLY NOTICED!
FIRE!!
THEY'RE GOING TO CUT US OFF!!
Cacao
Germa
Sunny
I GUESS A GROUP OF IDLE SHIPS SWUNG AROUND THE ISLAND!!
NOW WE'RE TRAPPED AGAIN!!
THAT'S RIGHT, RABBIT!! YOU'RE TRAPPED FORE AND AFT!!
!!
WE'RE ALREADY IN FIRING RANGE!!!
AAAAH !!
CARROT !!
HOW COME?!


HI
YOU'VE GOT THE FLEET AHEAD OF YOU AND A GENIE BEHIND!!!
!!!
AAAAH !!!
UGH--!!
WA HA HA HA!!
GHAIEEE !!
WHOA!! THERE'S SOME HUGE GUY UP THERE!!!
AT THIS POINT, IT'S ALMOST CRUEL AND UNUSUAL PUNISHMENT...
SCHK-
RUB RUB RUB
WELL, WELL! YOU FINALLY GOT US WITHIN RANGE FOR MY POWERS TO REACH THEM!!

HOW ARE THEY SUDDENLY SO CLOSE?!


THE SITUATION IS TRULY DESPERATE !!
AND AFTER WE SURVIVED SO MANY THREATS JUST TO GET TO THIS POINT!!!
THEY'RE ALL PADDLE SHIPS!!
OH NO!!
LOOK AT THE SHIPS THAT ARE NEAREST TO US!!
WE CAN'T BREAK AWAY FROM THOSE!!


WHAT'S THIS?! THE WATER'S BULGING UPWARD...
IF YOU TWY TA MESS WIF MY BOSS...
HUH?!
ズ ズ ズ ズ ズ...

YOU GUYS !!

JINBE, WAIT!

CAN IT BE...?!

WE CAME TO SEE YOU OFF, CAPTAIN JINBE!!!

OOPS, FORMER! FORMER CAPTAIN!!

GUA HA HA HA!

HEY, WE CAN STILL BE YOUR SUBORDINATES UNTIL YOU LEAVE THE TERRITORY, CAN'T WE?!

ドドド

ドッピーン

...YOU HAFTA ANSWER TO MEEEE !!!

AAAGH !!

!!!

IT'S WADA-TSUMI !!!

HANG ON, THAT'S ONE OF HODY'S GUYS FROM FISH-MAN ISLAND!!

WHAAAAT ?!!

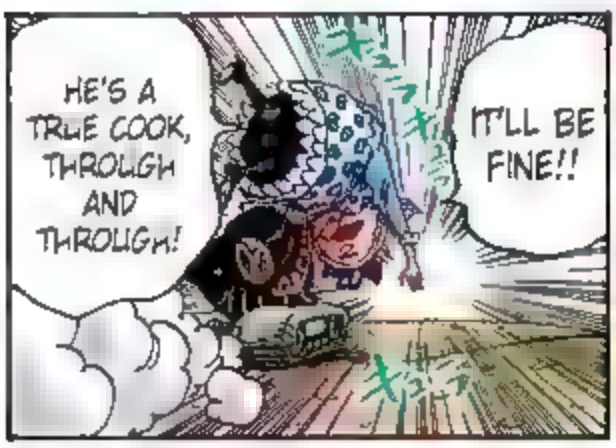
Chapter 900: BAD END MUSICAL

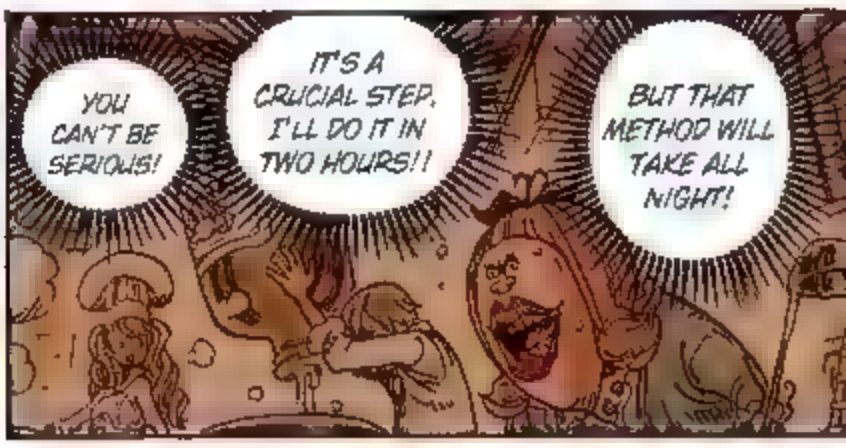
vol.89

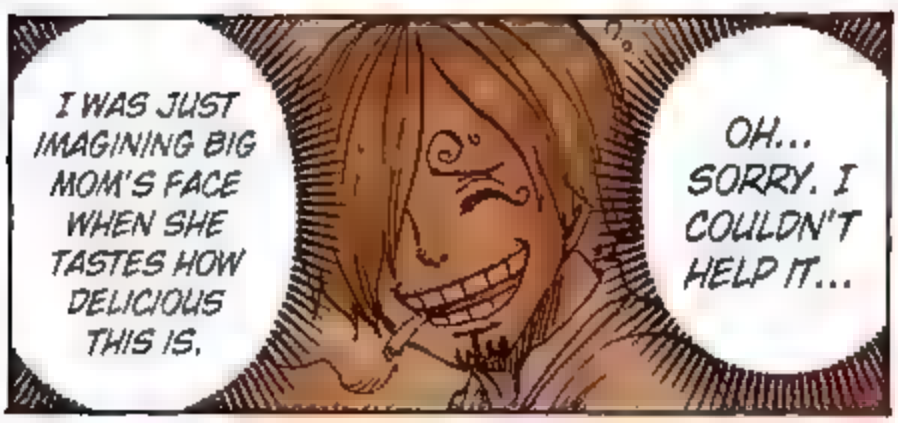
ONE PIECE

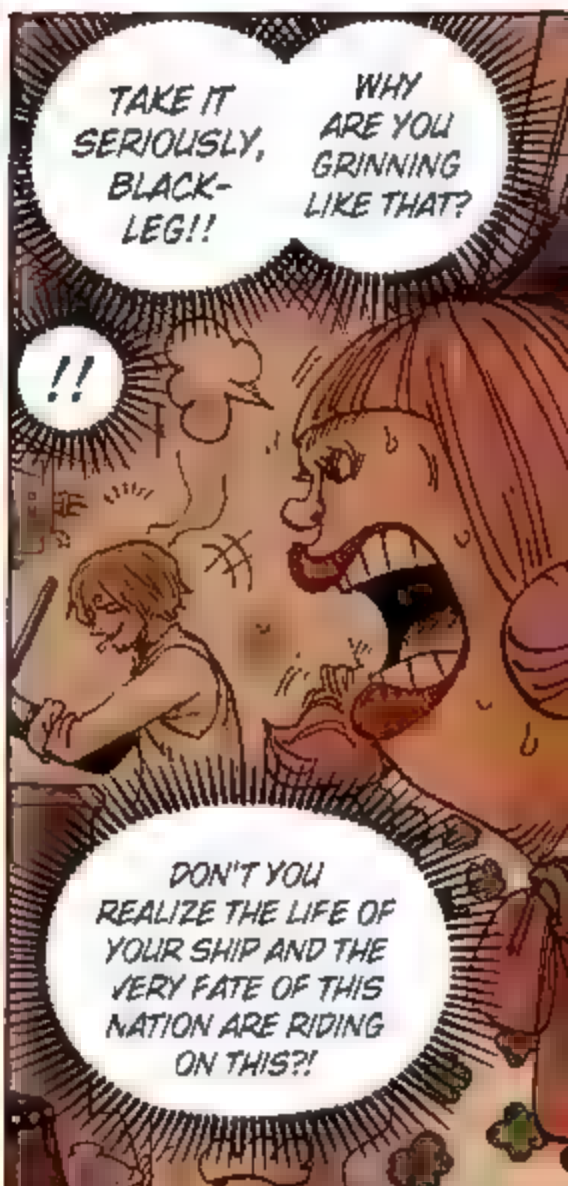
BIG MOM'S FORCES, FLUFFY ISLAND
くっ!!
ばっ
!!!!
わあああああ
…!!
もぐ

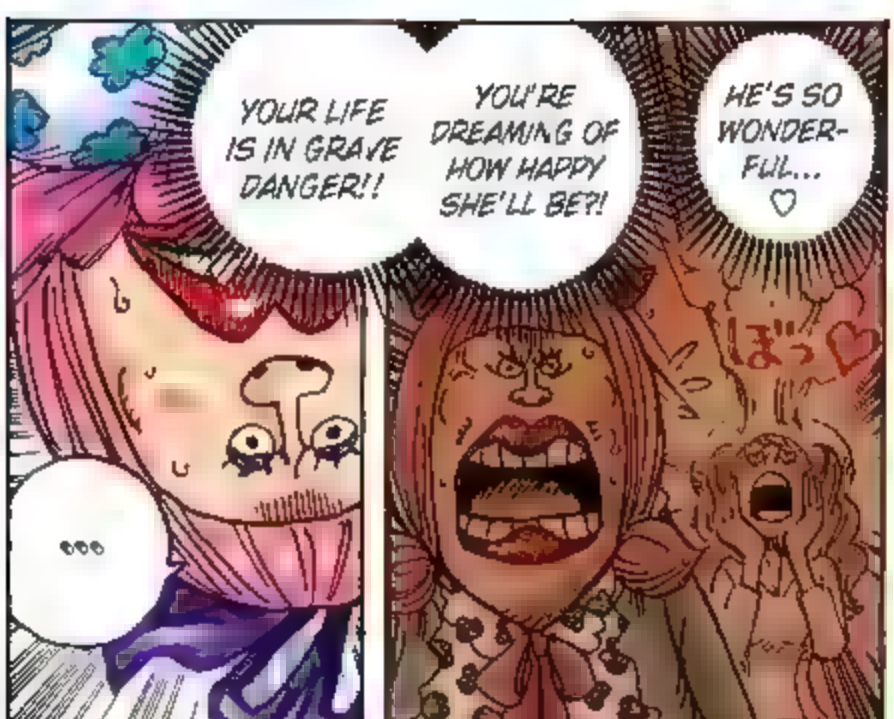
Kill!!


HE'S A TRUE COOK, THROUGH AND THROUGH!
IT'LL BE FINE!!

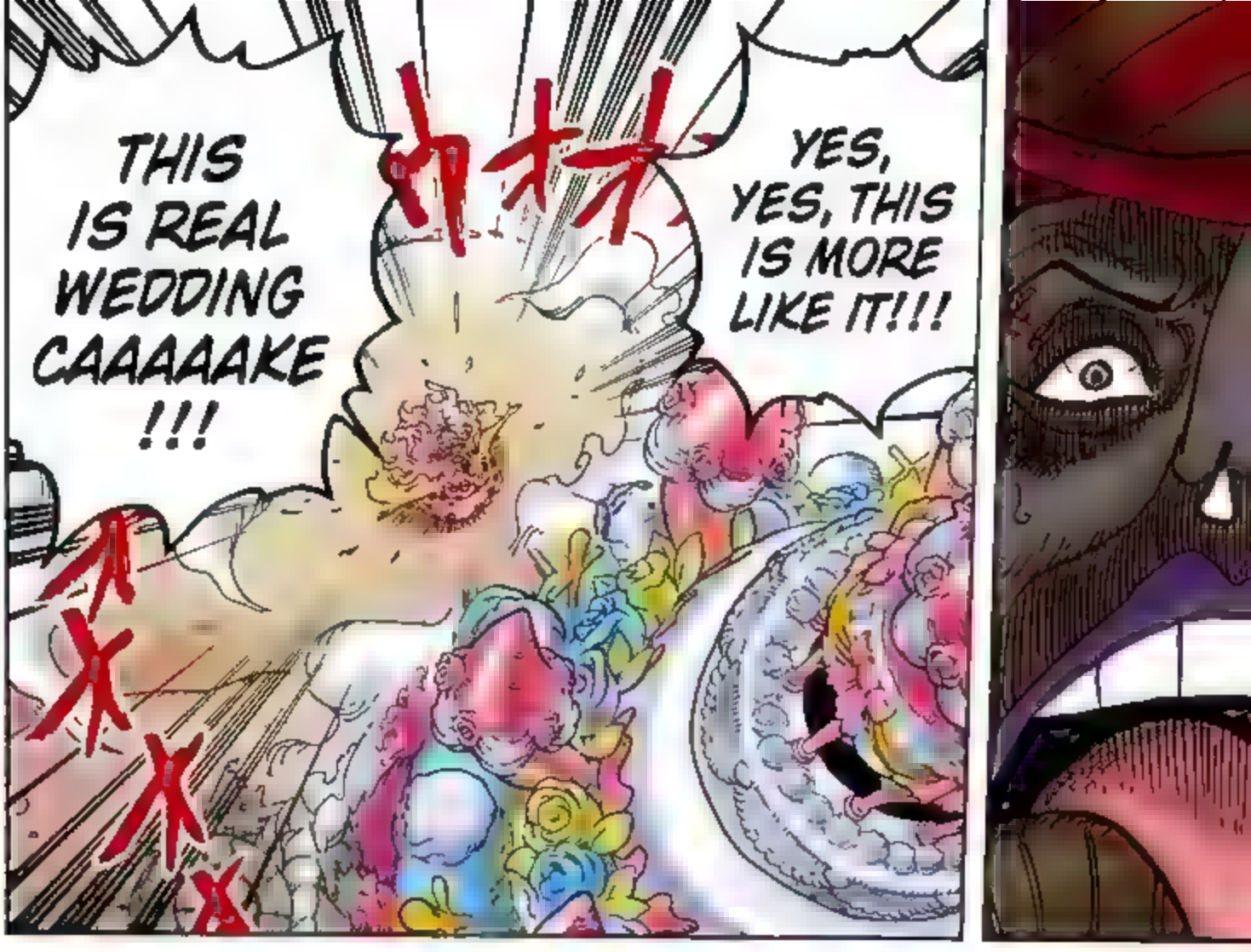

YOU CAN'T BE SERIOUS!
IT'S A CRUCIAL STEP. I'LL DO IT IN TWO HOURS!!
BUT THAT METHOD WILL TAKE ALL NIGHT!

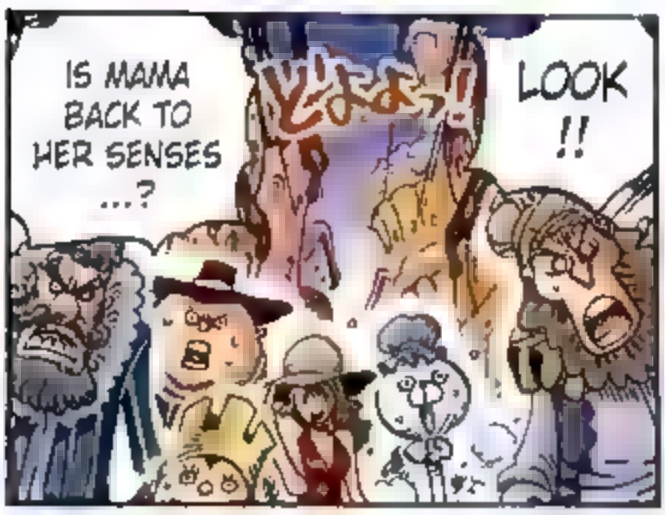

I WAS JUST IMAGINING BIG MOM'S FACE WHEN SHE TASTES HOW DELICIOUS THIS IS.
OH... SORRY. I COULDN'T HELP IT...


TAKE IT SERIOUSLY, BLACK-LEG!!
WHY ARE YOU GRINNING LIKE THAT?
!!
DON'T YOU REALIZE THE LIFE OF YOUR SHIP AND THE VERY FATE OF THIS NATION ARE RIDING ON THIS?!

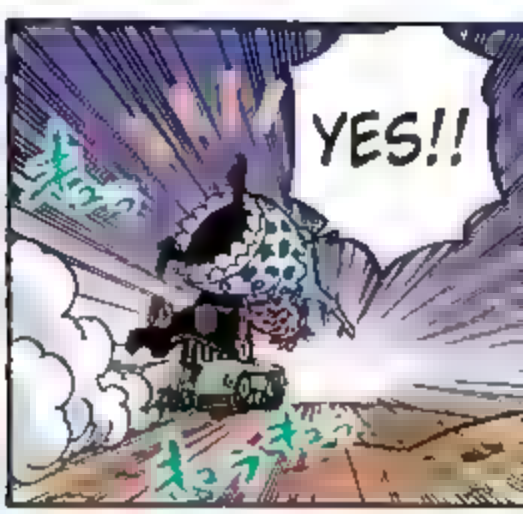

YOUR LIFE IS IN GRAVE DANGER!!
YOU'RE DREAMING OF HOW HAPPY SHE'LL BE?!
HE'S SO WONDER-FUL... ♡
...

AAAARGH !!!
?!!
MAMA ?!!
IS IT POISON ?!!
HUFF ...
HUFF !!
DRIP.
DRIP.
WHAT A WONDER-FULLY SWEET, DELICIOUS CAKE!♡
IT'S TO DIE FOR...
?!!!

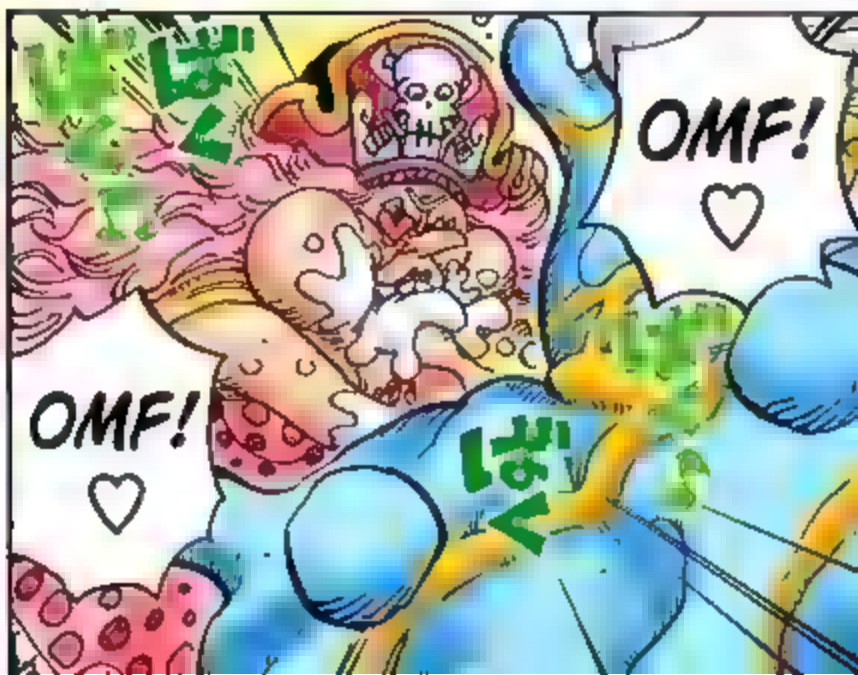

THIS IS REAL WEDDING CAAAAAKE !!!
カオオ
YES, YES, THIS IS MORE LIKE IT!!!


IS MAMA BACK TO HER SENSES ...?
LOOK !!

SHE CAME TO A STOP!!


YES!!

THERE'S NO WAY IT ISN'T!! IT MUST NOT HAVE WORKED!! MAMA'S JUST TOO TOUGH FOR IT!!
IS IT POISONED ...?


OMF!
OMF!

I KNOW IT FROM SOME-WHERE?! WHAT IS IT?!
I CAN'T GET ENOUGH OF THIS FLAVOR!♪
IT'S SO YUMMEEE! ♫
UPDATE TO ALL TOTTO LAND ISLANDS... PERORIN!♪
むぁむぁ
...MAMA'S HUNGER PANGS HAVE ABATED!!
THANKS TO PUDDING, 35TH DAUGHTER OF CHARLOTTE...
YES !!
THERE WILL BE NO FURTHER DAMAGE!!

I WAS SO SCAAARED !!
IT'S ALL RIGHT NOW!!
THANK GOODNESS!! WE'RE RIGHT NEXT TO CACAO ISLAND...
...SO I THOUGHT WE WERE NEXT!!
BACK-STREETS OF CACAO ISLAND
LADY PUDDING UTILIZED THE TALENTS OF CHIFFON THE TRAITOR...
...WHICH, COMBINED WITH HER CHOCOLATE...
...HELPED TO SAVE ALL OF TOTTO LAND!!
WHAT AN ASTOUNDING FEAT!!
OH, THANK YOU!!
...
THAT'S OUR LADY PUDDING !!
THANK YOU! THANK YOU, PUDDING!!
YOU'RE WRONG ...
IT WASN'T ME!!
AT SEA AROUND CACAO ISLAND...

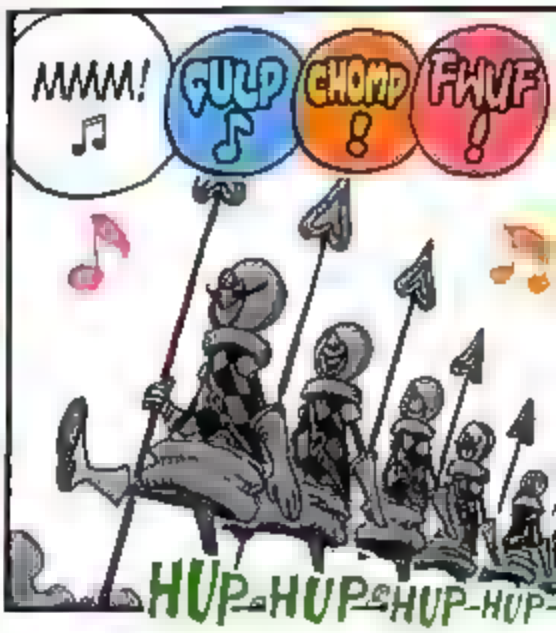
IT'S THE SUN PIRATES!!
THERE ARE FISH-MEN IN THE SEA!!
HEY! THE SHIP STOPPED !!
WE'VE GOT THIS, CAPTAIN JINBE!!
THERE'S A HOLE IN THE BILGE!!
NOW'S YOUR CHANCE! KEEP GOING!!
GO, JINBE!!
THANK YOU ALL!!
LOOK! THERE'S A PATH IN FRONT OF US!!
WE'VE GOT TO HEAD THROUGH IT!

WELL, I CAN DEFINITELY SEE WHY THEY'RE YOUR CREW, JINBE!!
THEY'VE BEEN BAILING US OUT OF TROUBLE ALL ALONG!!
...
THEY WERE THE ONES WHO STOLE THE ENEMIES' LOCATIONAL INFORMATION TOO!
WHY DID I NEVER PUT IT ALL TOGETHER?!
IT'S ONLY A MATTER OF TIME. BRULEE JUST HELPED FERRY ALL OF THE AMMUNITION...
...THAT'S DESIGNED TO WORK ON GERMA.
MASTER OVEN!!
SO ALL IS WELL ON CACAO ISLAND NOW?!
TAKE CARE OF JINBE FOR US, STRAW HAT!!
THANKS, YOU GUYS!!
BUT I WON'T REST UNTIL I'VE DEALT WITH THE BOY...
...WHO DEFEATED KATAKURI!!!

TROPICAL TORMENT !!!
OUT OF MY WAY, FISH!!!
AAAAH !!
?!!
BLUB..!
BLUB..!
IT'S TOO HOT! I GODDA GET AWAY!
AAAAH !!
HE'S BOILING THE SEA-WATER!!!
IT'S OVEN !!
GOOD! WE'RE IN TIME!!
THE QUEEN MAMA CHANTER WILL BE ARRIVING SOON.
MONTD'OR !!

MMM!♫
GULP♪
CHOMP♪
FWUF!

IT TASTES JUST LIKE A DREAM! ♪
MMM♪
GULP♪
WHAT'S THIS FLAVOR? ♫
CHOMP♪
FWUF♪
WHAT'S THIS?
FLOBBER
FLOBBER
FLOBBER
HUP HUP HUP


MMM! ♫
GULP ♪
CHOMP !
FWUF !
HUP-HUP-HUP-HUP

IT GETS DEAD PUPPIES DANCING MERRY ♪
GULP♪
FWUF♪
CHOMP♪
GYAHA HA HA

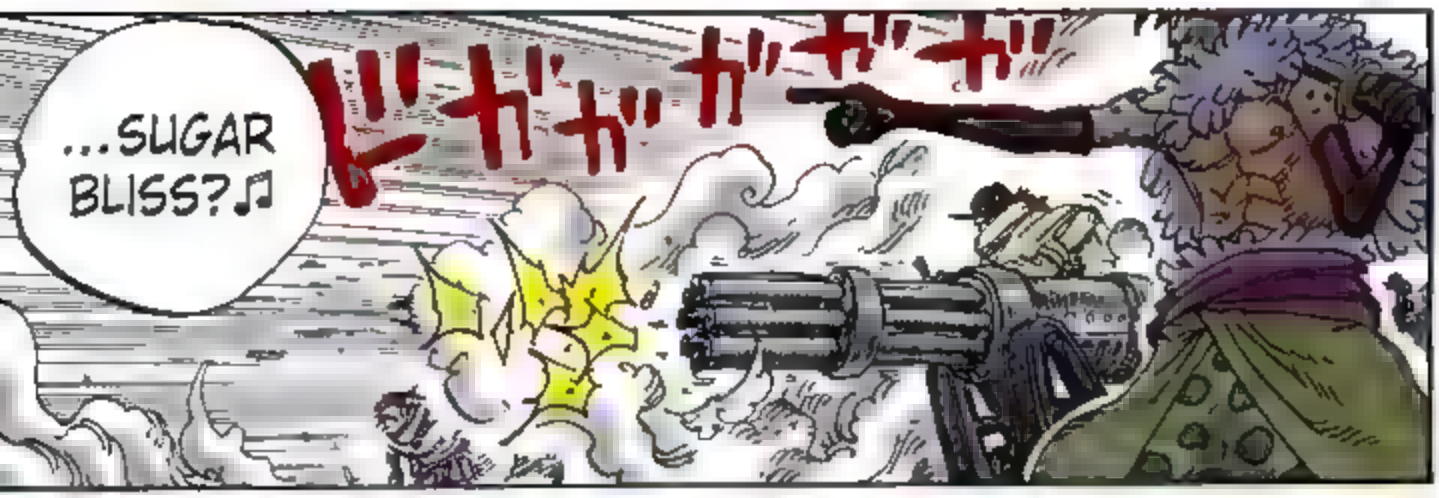
THIS TASTE IS FAR FROM ORDINARY...

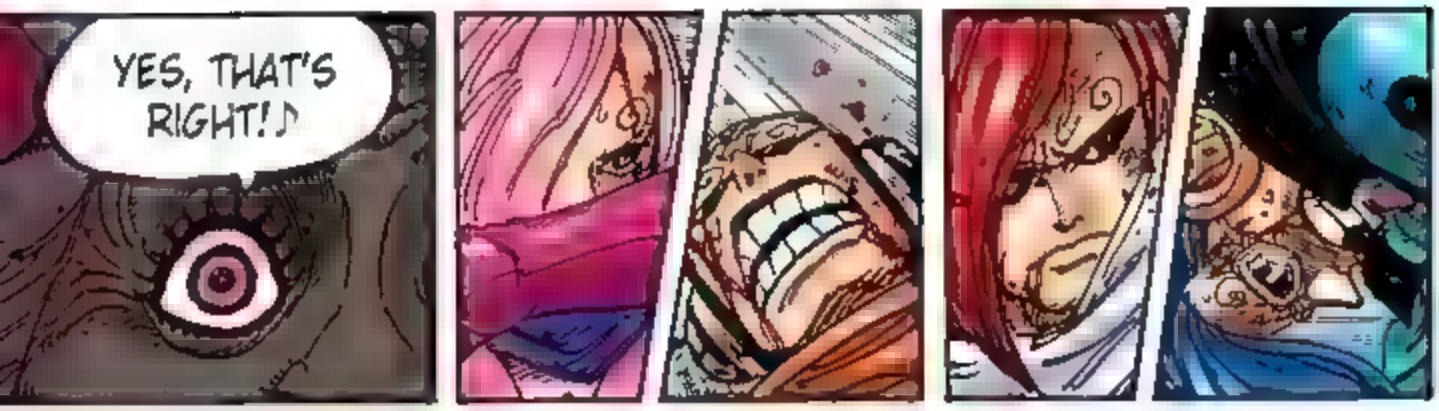
BUT I COULDN'T HAVE DIVINED IT♪
CHOMP♪
WHY, I CAN'T EVEN DEFINE IT!♫

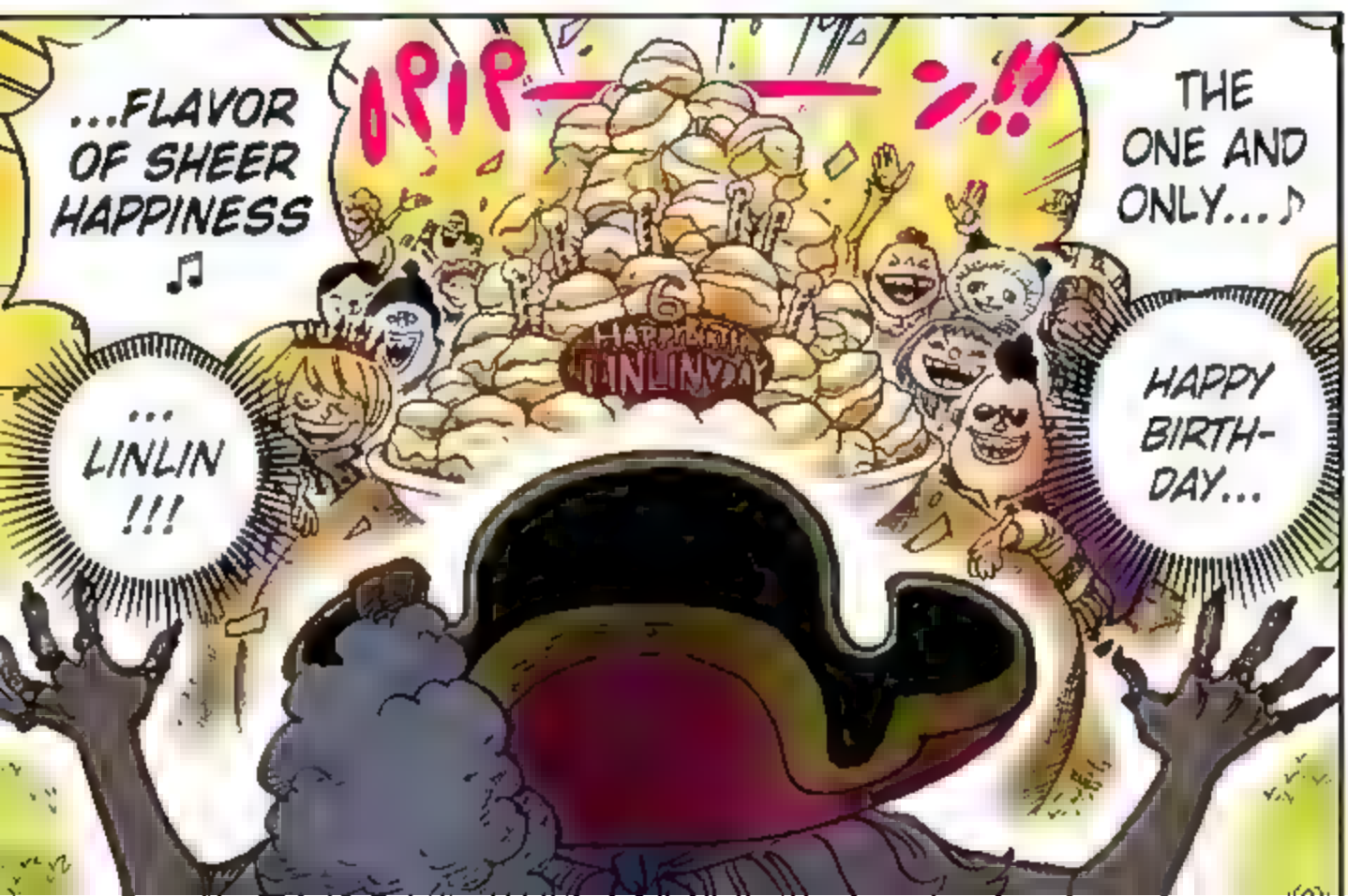
...IN MY PET FLAVOR CEMETERY!
♫
ZOOM
ZOOM
GYA HA HA HA HA
ALONG WITH ALL CONFEC-TIONARY♪
レレン!!
AND RICH ♫
AND RICH ♪
AND MILKY ♫
AND MILKY ♪
SHIP-PY
SO SWEET ♫
SO SWEET ♪
ドコーン
SHIP-PY ♫
SHIP-PY ♪
AND RISKY! ♪
?!!

A FLAVOR BOMB... ♪
...IN AN AMUSEMENT PARK!♫
AH, YES!♪ THAT'S IT! ♫
THAT'S JUST THE SPARK ♡
IN MY STOMACH, YOU WILL SEE...♪
CEREMONY !!♫
A GREAT BIG FLAVOR ♪
!!!

THIS OVER-FLOWING... ♪
CAN YOU SENSE IT?
TELL ME, MOTHER ♫


...SUGAR BLISS?♫
ビガガガガガ


YES, THAT'S RIGHT! ♪


...FLAVOR OF SHEER HAPPINESS ♫
ピピピ——ン!!
THE ONE AND ONLY... ♪
... LINLIN !!!
HAPPY BIRTH-DAY...

WHEN WILL WE REUNITE AT LAST♪
TO EAT THIS CAKE AND REMINISCE? ♪
SO SWEET♪
SO SWEET! ♫
AND MILKY♪
AND MILKY! ♫
AND RICH♪
AND RICH! ♫
AND RISKY! ♪
ガゴォン!!!
!!!
KYA HA HA HA HA!!
TELL ME MOTHER, DO YOU THINK♪
I'VE GOT ENOUGH ABILITY?♫
TO BUILD A PLACE OF HAPPINESS ♪
ガコン!!
A WORLD OF PURE TRAN-QUILITY♫
WHERE ALL THE RACES OF THE GLOBE...
...ARE TREATED WITH NORMALITY ♫
!!
BUT IF YOU LEAVE YOU'LL HAVE TO FACE...
...YOUR IMMINENT MORTALITY! ♫

MA MA MA MA MA MA...

HAAAA HA HA HA...

MMMM...

THAT WAS YUMMY... ♡

DOWN THE HATCH.♡

ドカ

BIG MOM!! ♫

THANKS TO OUR LOVING QUEEN...♫

HERE WE'RE ALL A FAMILY♪

MAKES TOTTO LAND SERENE♫

A DEAL WITH THE DEVIL ♪

BURP

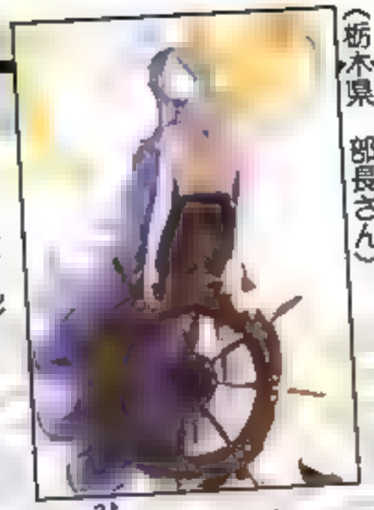
RAHH

YAAA

RAHH

89 バッド・エンド・ミュージカル（完）
BADEND MUSICAL（完）

（埼玉県　ひぼアイアンさん）



（栃木県　部長さん）

月とキャロット。
大人気！

（沖縄県　ササーキさん）

空飛ぶ大男っ!!!

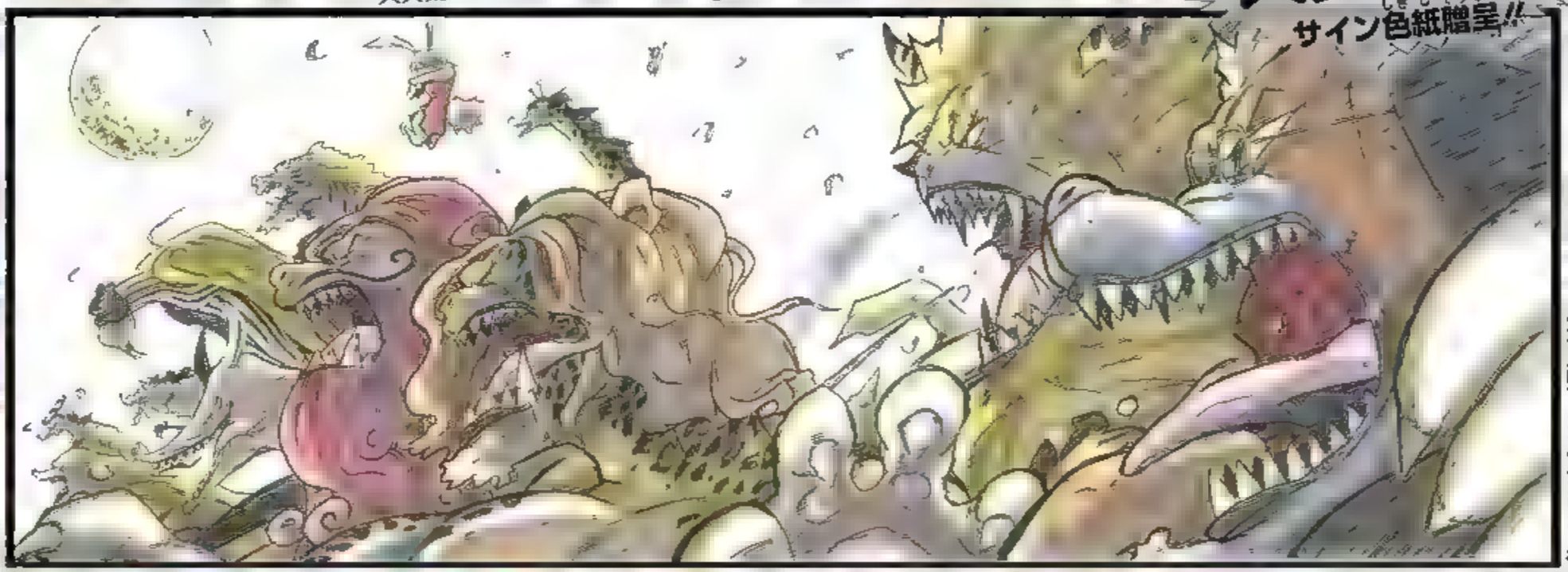
（神奈川県　はせがわこうサン）

ん〜マゼラン〜〜!!
こわいぜ〜〜!!!

ガオ――!!
猛るミンク族の迫力!! 大賞だー!!

大賞だ〜!!

サイン色紙贈呈!!



（埼玉県　KYOSKEさん）

（大分県　五十代さん）

帰れ。

（神奈川県　かりんとうサン）

夢の中でも大冒険!? 肉？

（ハノイ　KEROSUKE23さん）

果たして彼らは敵か味方か!?

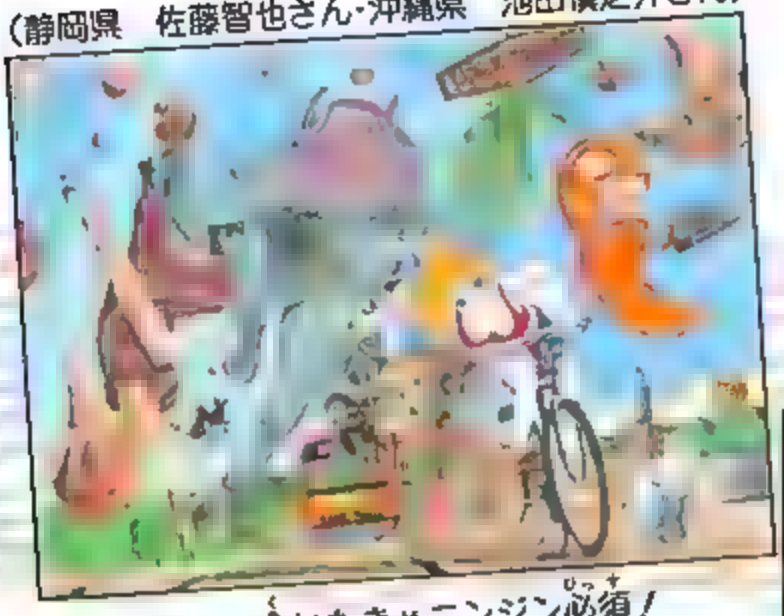
（群馬県　吉田かのんサン）

雨のかわりに花降ってきた!? いい天気。

（和歌山県　アヤサ・カグチさん）

何だコレは!! 誰だお前は!!
ゾロ美!?

応募されました文章、イラスト等の著作権は、集英社に帰属し、集英社が出版、電子配信する雑誌、コミックス等に掲載されることがあります。編集の都合上、文章、イラスト等は一部変更されることがあります。なお、応募の際の郵便物は一定期間経過後、廃棄されます。文章、イラスト等を保存しておきたい場合は、コピーをとってからご応募ください。また、お名前やご住所等を掲載されたくない場合は、その旨を明記してください。



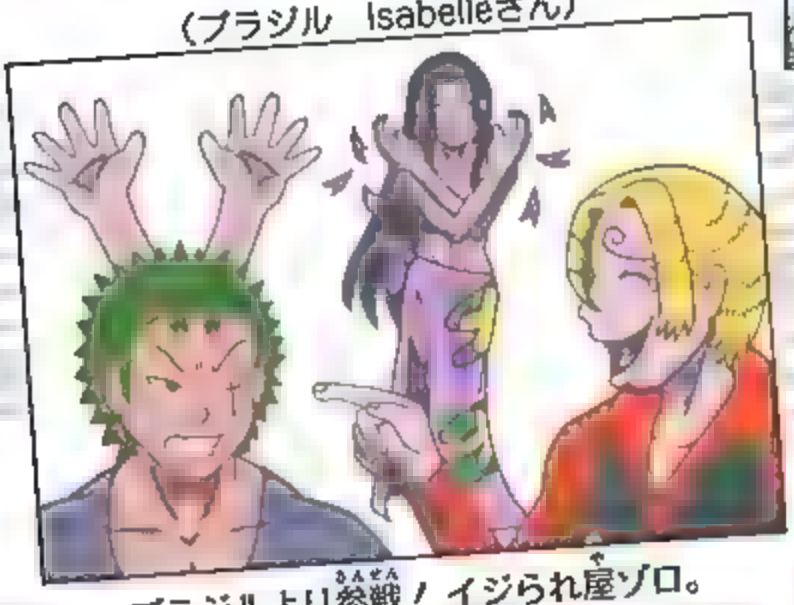
（静岡県　佐藤智也さん・沖縄県　池田慎之介さん）

カレー食いたきゃニンジン必須！

（埼玉県　西山猛さん）

フイブだぜ、ソウルキング・ブルック!!

キャンディの芸術家ペロスペロー！



（ブラジル　Isabelleさん）

ブラジルより参戦！ イジられ屋ゾロ。

（茨城県　花うさぎサン）

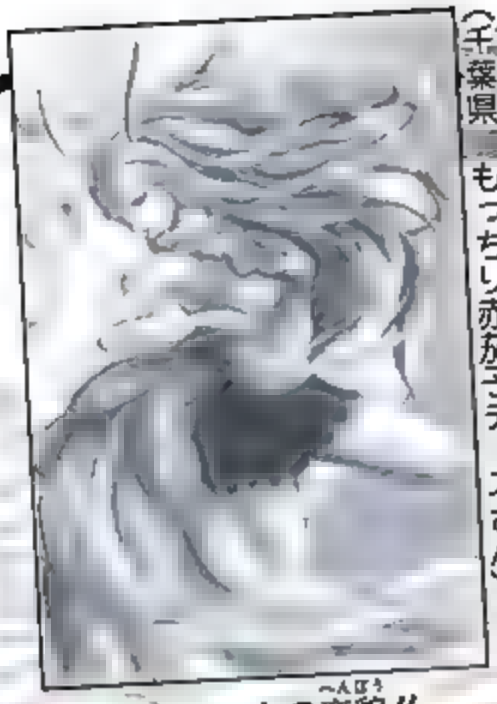
麦わらの一味、四天王！

（神奈川県　市川雅菜さん）

空島編の若き一味！

（北海道　KOKOさん）

未知の種族、ミンク族!!



（千葉県　もっちり赤茄子チーズさん）

キャロットの変貌!!
スーロン！

（神奈川県　牙山雄一さん）

犬猿キジを従えて～♪ ゾロ太郎!!

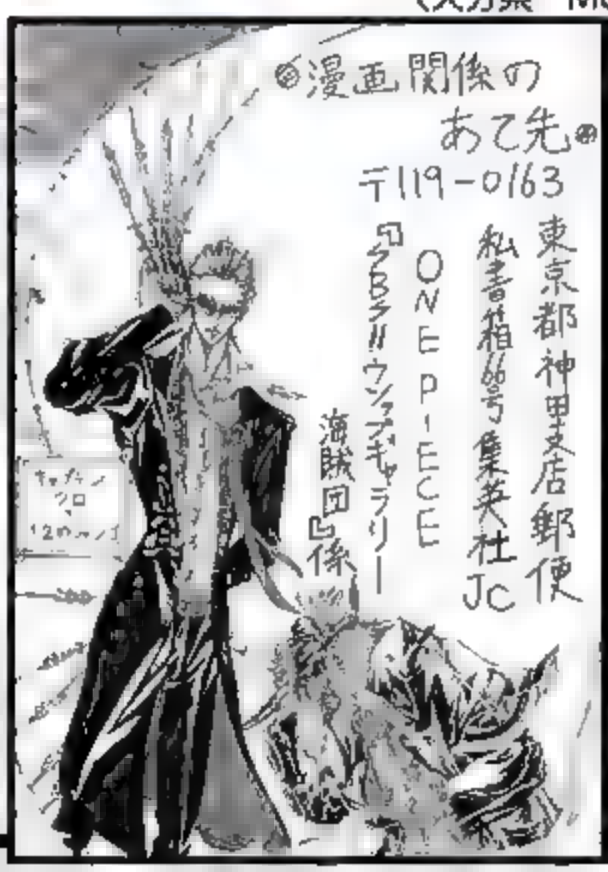
UGK審査委員長 ウソップ様より注意点

必ずイラストや写真の裏に**直接**、
住所・氏名（P'N.）・年齢・電話番号を
書き込んでくれ!!

（大阪府　Beefさん）

己のつとめを知る男。ペドロ！

（大分県　MENOさん）



➡漫画関係こっちー!!

⬅アニメ関係全部コッチー!!

■編集協力／現代書院

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
89巻

尾田栄一郎
© 尾田栄一郎 2018, 2020

初版発行　　2018年
デジタル版発行　2020年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE
ワンピース

集英社

ONE PIECE
novel
JUMP J BOOKS
2
大好評発売中!
エースと白ひげや隊長達との
出会いが書かれたアツイ小説!!
原作 尾田栄一郎　小説 浜崎達也
ONE PIECEの[illegible]だけを集めた本!!
ONE PIECE
1
2も
7月4日(水)
に続けて
発売予定!!
この情報は2008年4月現在の情報です

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

本体・表紙

※表記は[illegible]なります。

巻九十 "聖地マリージョア"

JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE

尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA

What do you suppose is the plumpest thing in the world? You know how sometimes you can't help but think about this topic...for three hours?
Maybe it's the cheeks of an indignant child.
Or is it a butt?
But I think in the end...it's got to be shrimp.
Can we agree that it's shrimp?
Let volume 90 begin!!!

-Eiichiro Oda, 2018

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

JUMP COMICS

Vol. 90

THE HOLY LAND MARY GEOISE

ONE PIECE

STORY AND ART BY

EIICHIRO ODA

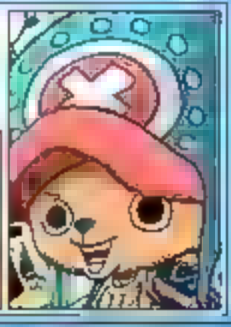
尾田栄一郎

DIGITAL
SHUEISHA JUMP COMICS

The story of ONE PIECE 1»90
Character 登場人物

The Straw Hat Crew

Tony Tony.Chopper
トニートニー・チョッパー



After researching powerful medicine in Birdie Kingdom, he reunited with the rest of the crew

Ship's Doctor, Bounty: 100 belly

Monkey.D.Luffy
モンキー・D・ルフィ

A young man who dreams of becoming the Pirate King. After training with Rayleigh he and his crew head for the New World

Captain, Bounty: 500 million belly

Nico Robin
ニコ・ロビン

She spent her time in Baltigo with the leader of the Revolutionary Army Luffy's father Dragon

Archeologist, Bounty: 130 million belly

Roronoa Zoro
ロロノア・ゾロ

He swallowed his pride and asked to be trained by Mihawk on Gloom Island before reuniting with the rest of the crew

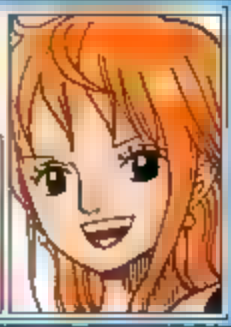
Fighter, Bounty: 120 million belly

Franky
フランキー

He modified himself in future Land Baldimore and turned himself into Armored Franky before reuniting with the rest of the crew

Shipwright, Bounty: 94 million belly

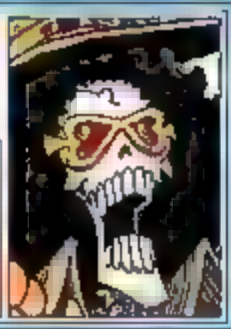
Nami
ナミ



She studied the weather of the New World on the small Sky Island Weatheria, a place where weather is studied as a science

Navigator, Bounty: 66 million belly

Brook
ブルック



After being captured and used as a freak show by the Longarm Tribe, he became a famous rock star called "Soul King" Brook

Musician, Bounty: 83 million belly

Usopp
ウソップ

He trained under Heracles at the Bowin Islands to become the King of Snipers

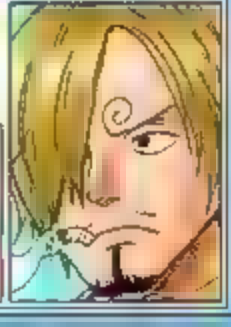
Sniper, Bounty: 200 million belly

Shanks
シャンクス

One of the Four Emperors. Waits for Luffy in the "New World," the second half of the Grand Line

Captain of the Red-Hair Pirates

Sanji
サンジ

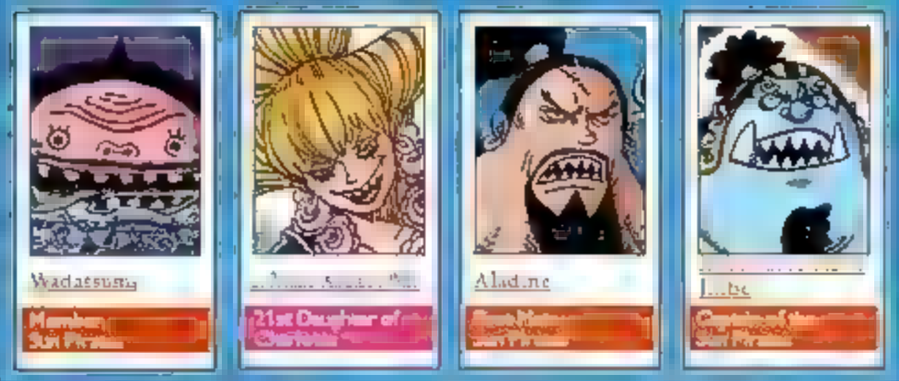


After fighting the New Kama Karate masters in the Kamabakka Kingdom, he returned to the crew

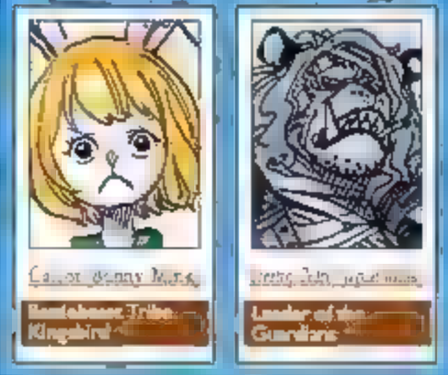
Cook, Bounty: 177 million belly

Germa 66

Sun Pirates



Minks



Fire Tank Pirates

Big Mom Pirates

Story ・あらすじ・

After two years of hard training, the Straw Hat pirates are back together, first at the Sabaody Archipelago and then through Fish-Man Island to their next stage, The New World.

Luffy and crew head into Big Mom's stronghold and successfully take back Sanji, who was stuck in a political marriage with Big Mom's daughter. They then join forces with Bege in a plot to assassinate Big Mom that ultimately fails. Big Mom then chases after the fleeing crew. Sanji decides to bake a new cake to placate Mama's rampage, and Luffy enters a one-on-one battle with Katakuri to help the rest of the crew escape. Big Mom reaches the ship just as Sanji finishes the cake, luring her away. Meanwhile, Luffy triumphs in an extreme battle against Katakuri, and then throws off his pursuers to reach the crew. But the Big Mom Pirates' siege is fierce, and the ship sinks under a hail of cannon fire.

ーワンピースー

ONE PIECE

vol.90

THE HOLY LAND MARY GEOISE

CONTENTS

第901話 Don't Let Even Death Stop You!!! —— 007

第902話 End Roll —— 024

第903話 Fifth Emperor —— 045

第904話 Introducing the Revolutionary Army Captains —— 063

第905話 What a Beautiful World —— 085

第906話 The Holy Land Mary Geoise —— 103

第907話 The Empty Throne —— 121

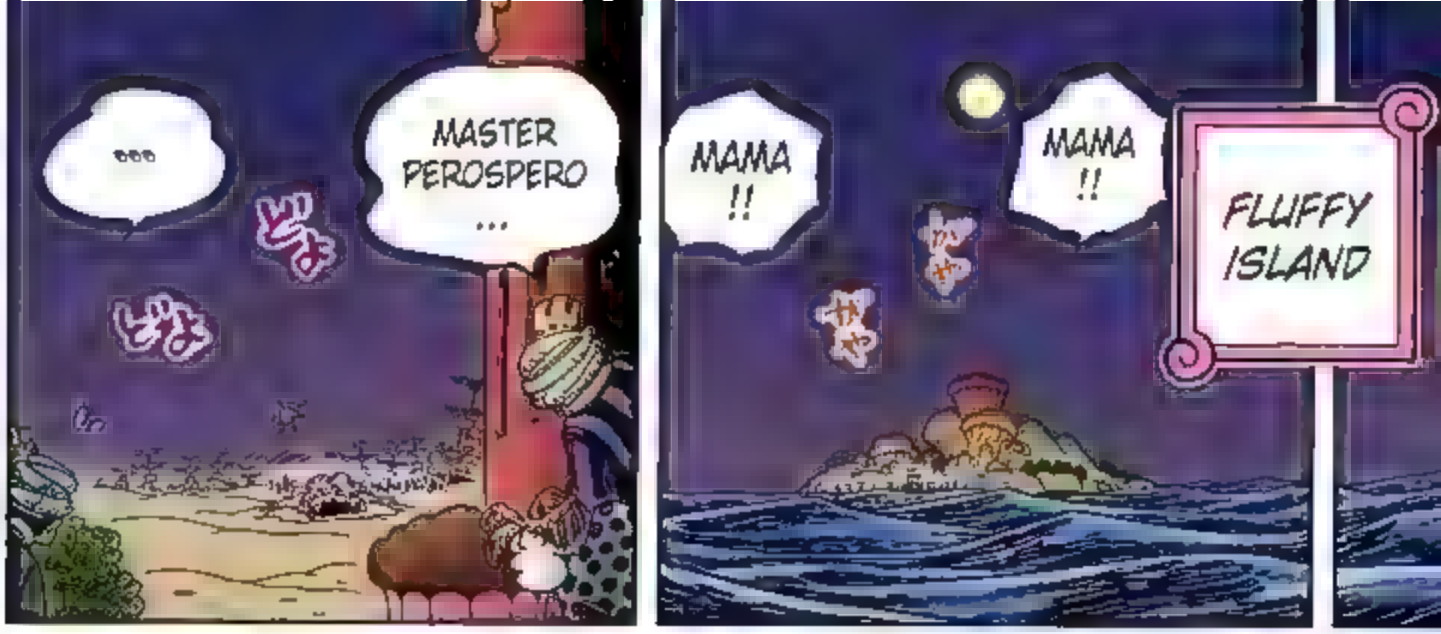
第908話 The Reverie Begins —— 139

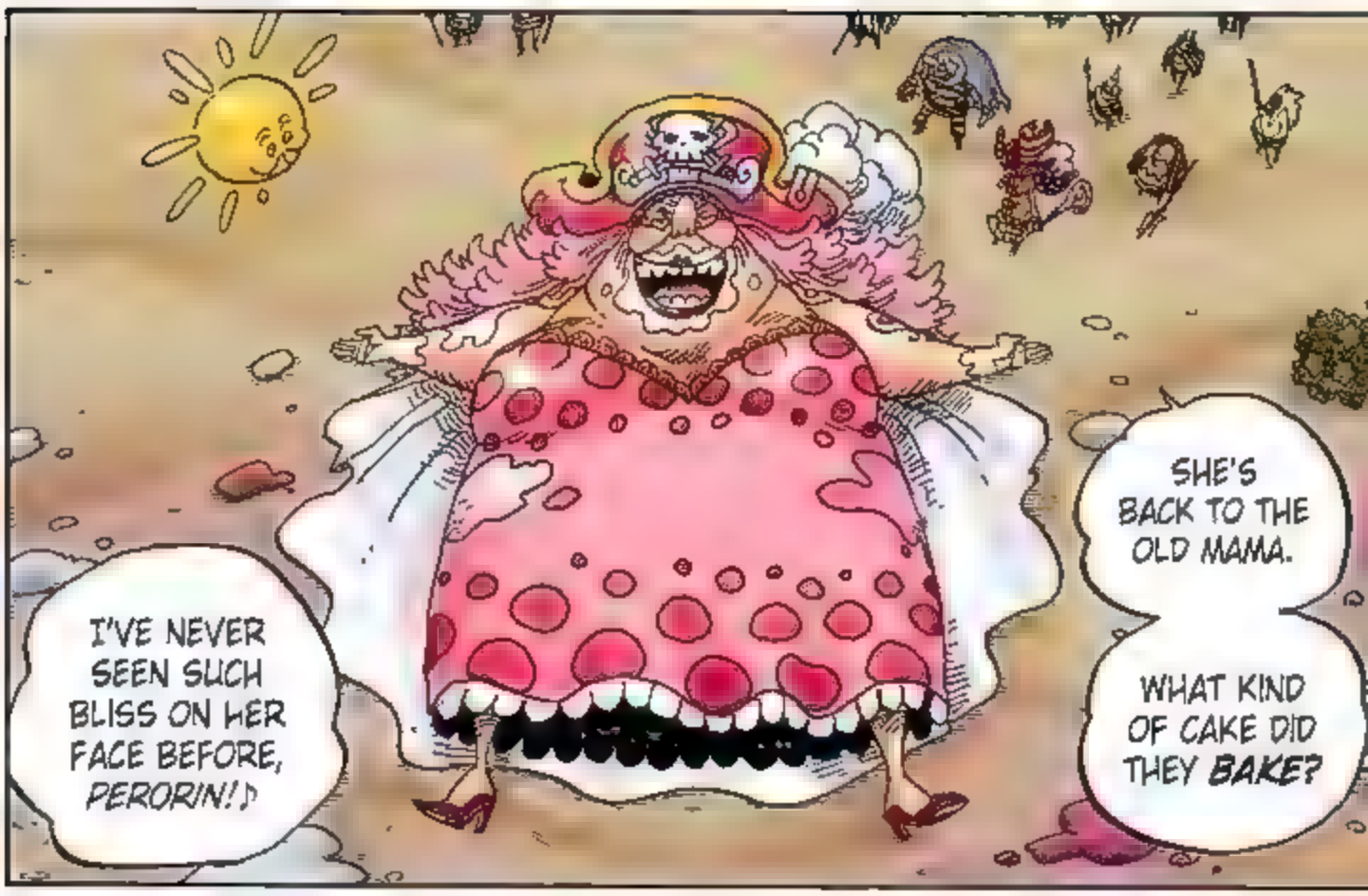
第909話 Seppuku —— 157

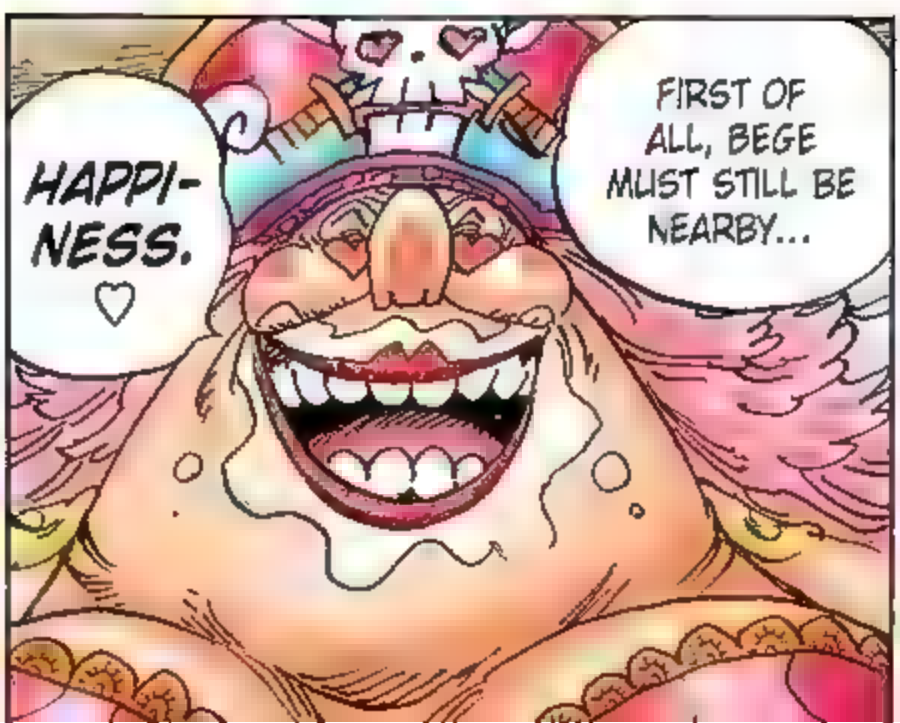
第910話 Onward to Wano —— 175

Chapter 901:
DON'T LET EVEN DEATH STOP YOU!!!

THE SAGA OF THE SELF-PROCLAIMED STRAW HAT FLEET, VOL. 32, HAJRUDIN: "BUGGY'S DELIVERY ESCAPEE LIST: DOCTOR GERD OF THE NEW GIANT PIRATES"

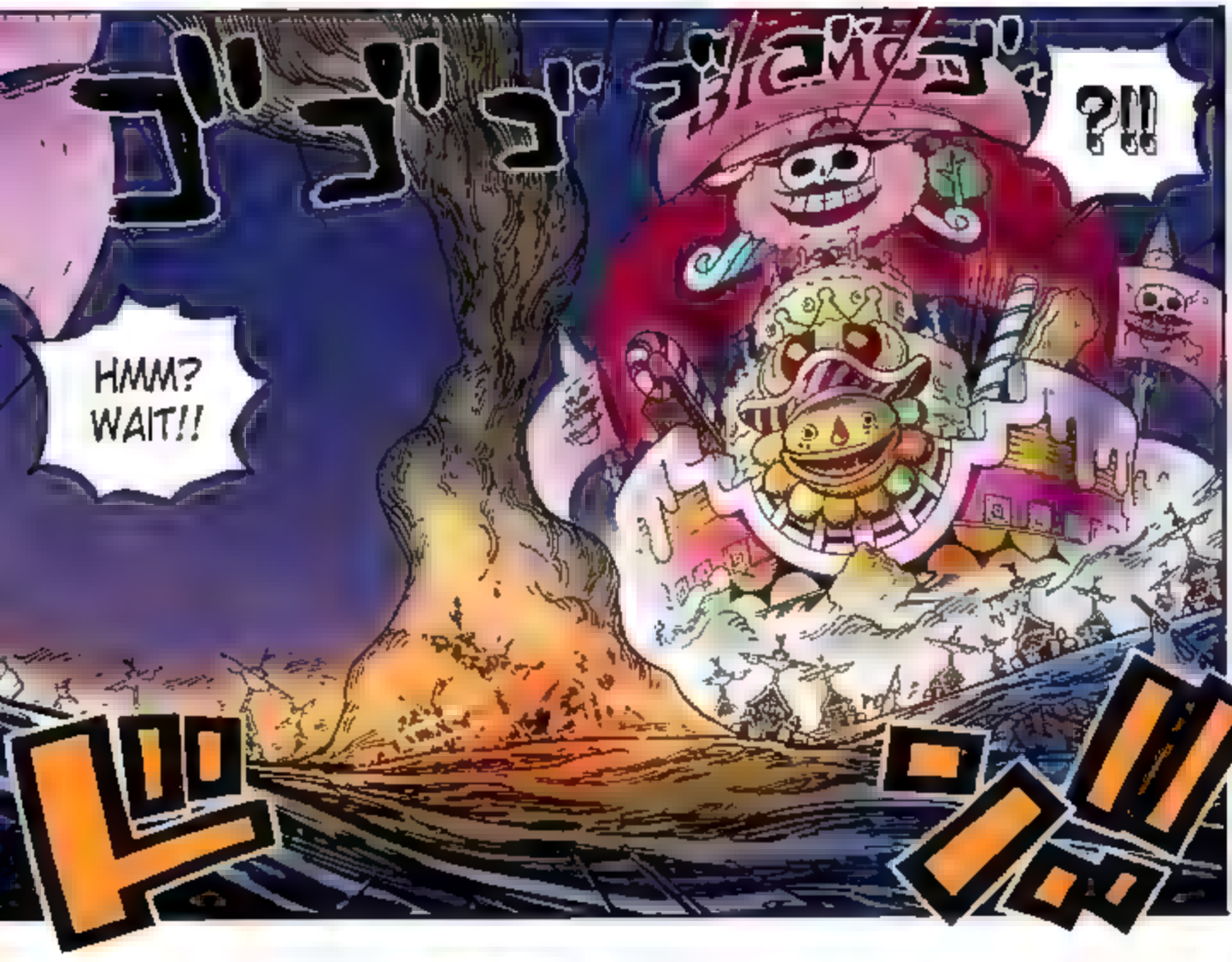

...
MASTER PEROSPERO ...
MAMA !!
MAMA !!
FLUFFY ISLAND

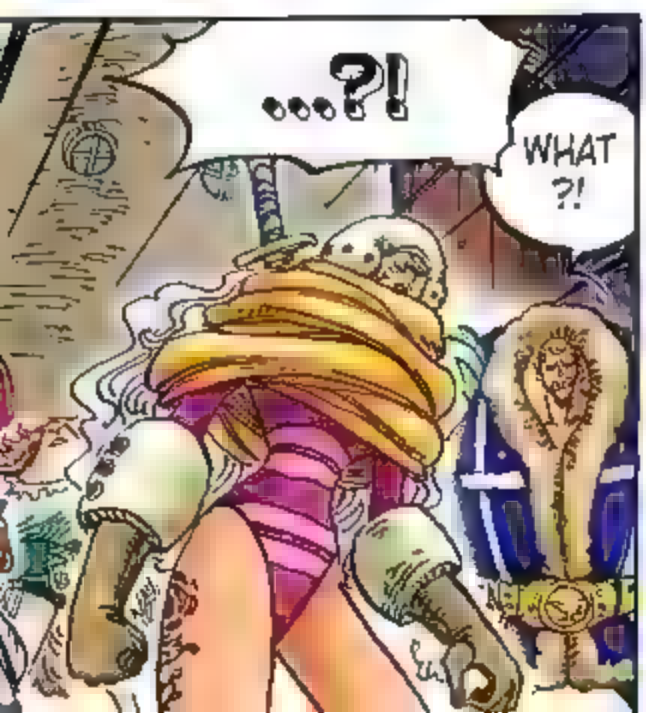

I'VE NEVER SEEN SUCH BLISS ON HER FACE BEFORE, PERORIN!♪
SHE'S BACK TO THE OLD MAMA.
WHAT KIND OF CAKE DID THEY BAKE?


HAPPI-NESS. ♡
FIRST OF ALL, BEGE MUST STILL BE NEARBY...

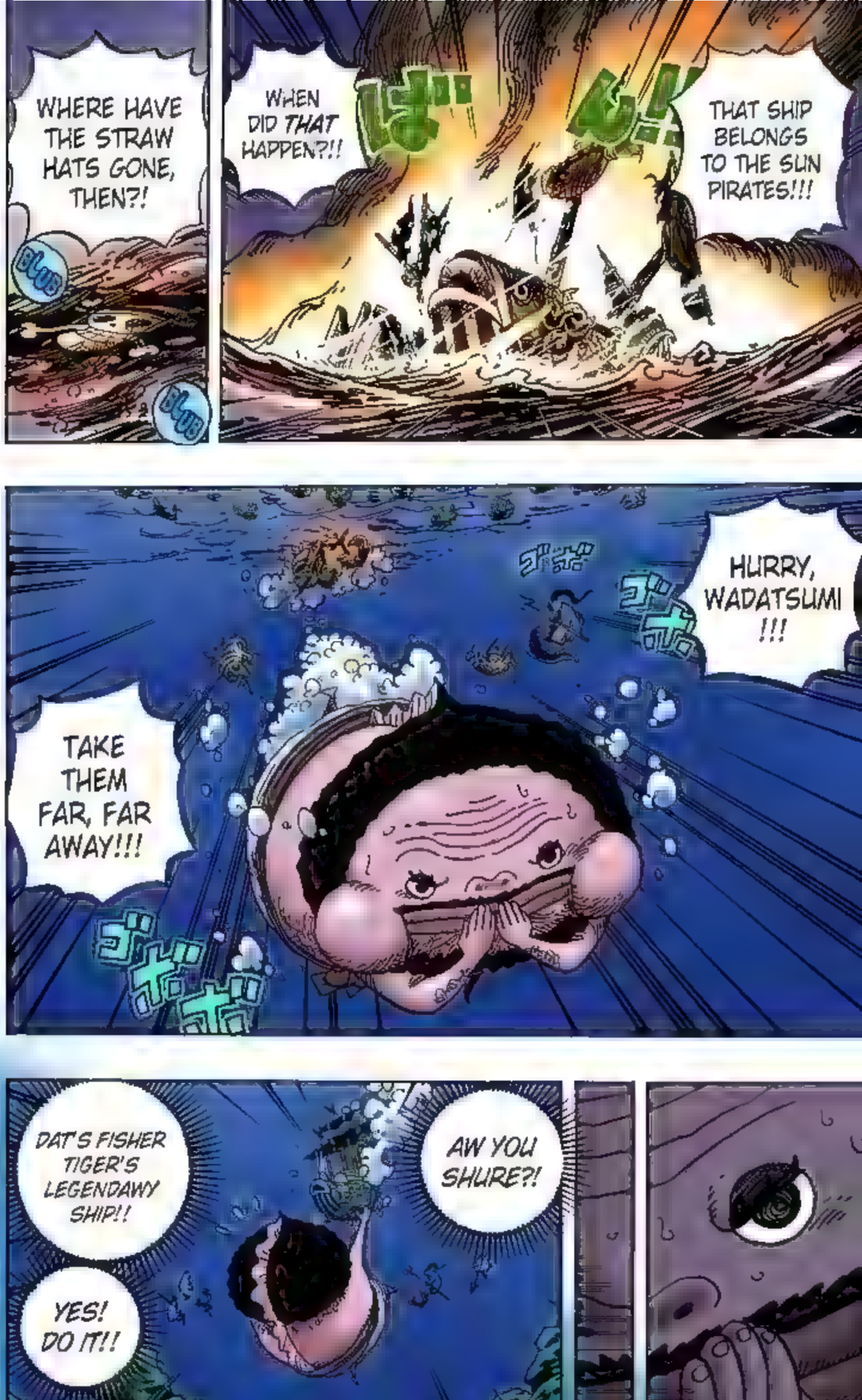
MAMA! YOU'RE THE CAPTAIN, SO I'M GOING TO GIVE YOU A STATUS REPORT, ALL RIGHT?!

CACAO ISLAND


HMM? WAIT!!
?!!

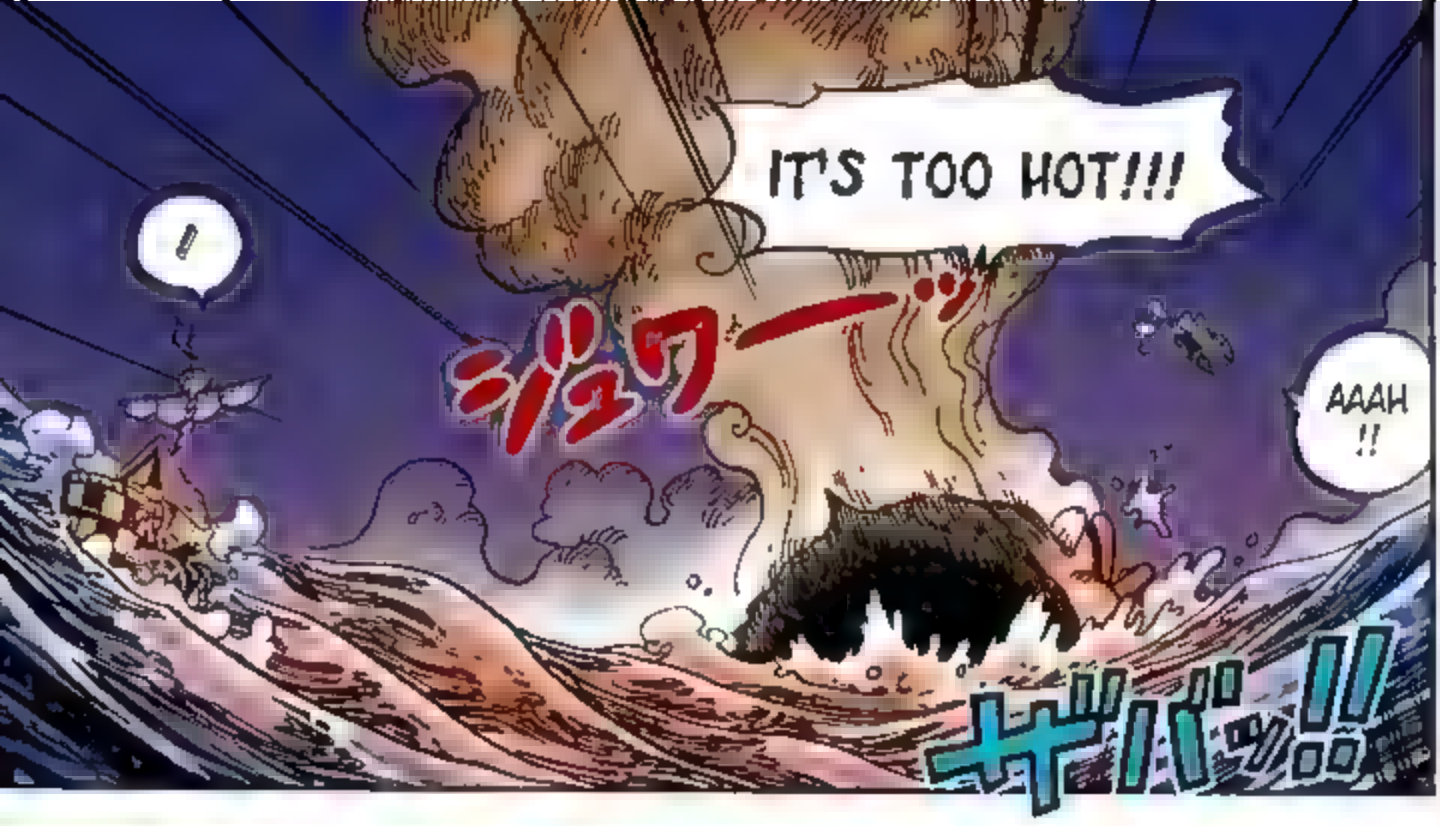

...?!
WHAT ?!

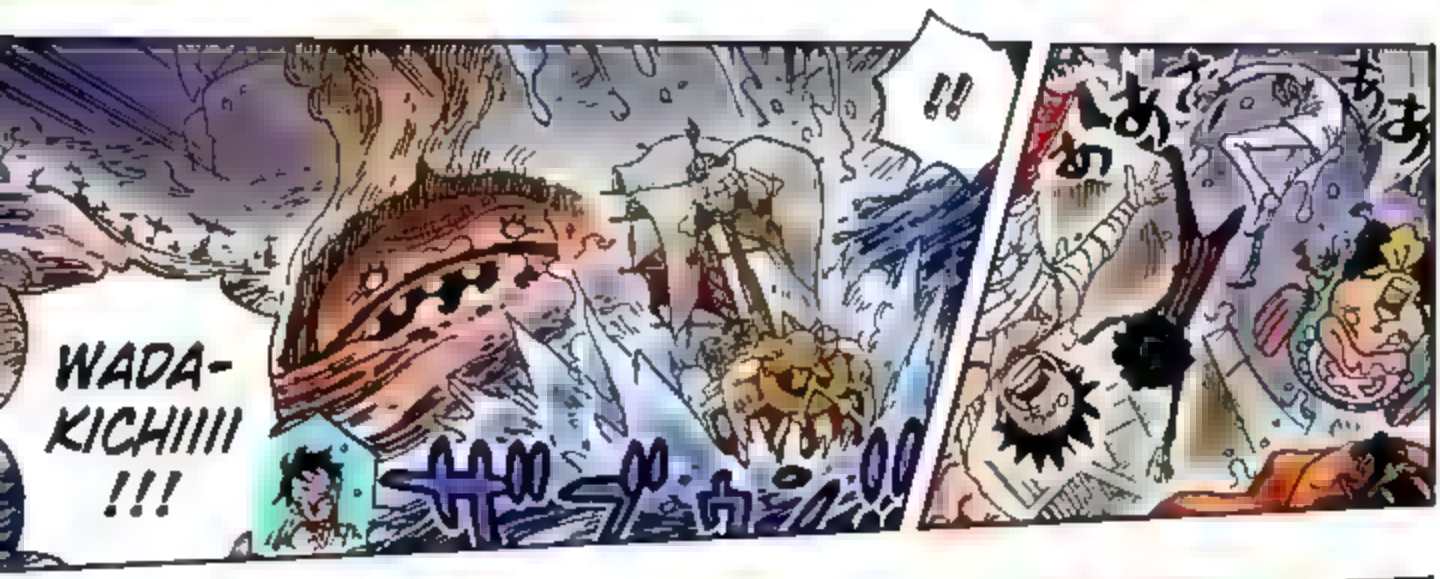
THAT'S NOT THE STRAW HAT CREW'S SHIP!!
!!
HANG ON, THAT'S NOT RIGHT!!!


WHERE HAVE THE STRAW HATS GONE, THEN?!
BLUB
BLUB
WHEN DID THAT HAPPEN?!!
THAT SHIP BELONGS TO THE SUN PIRATES!!!
HURRY, WADATSUMI !!!
ゴボゴボ
ゴボゴボ
TAKE THEM FAR, FAR AWAY!!!
ゴボゴボゴボ
DAT'S FISHER TIGER'S LEGENDAWY SHIP!!
YES! DO IT!!
AW YOU SHURE?!

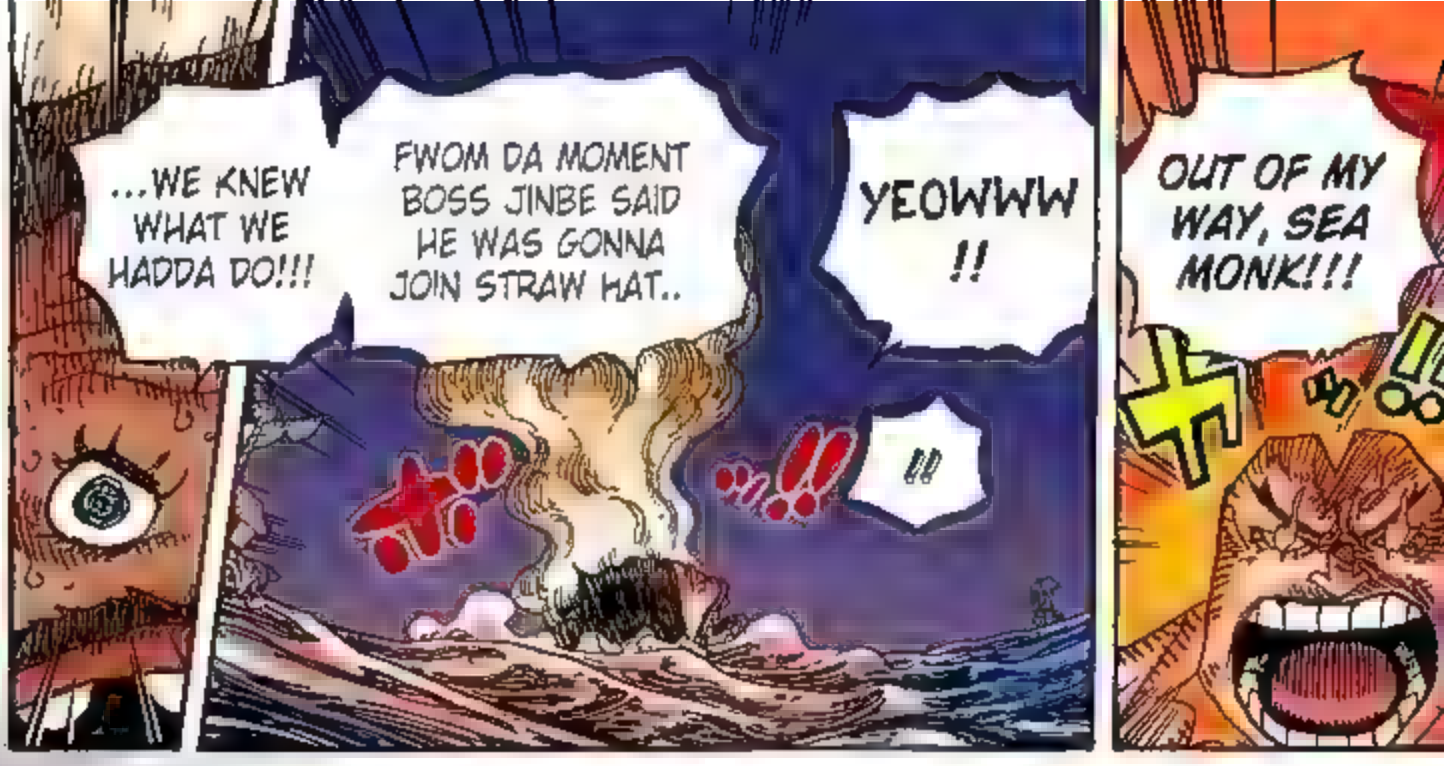
ボゴゴ ボゴ!!
YEOW !!
HURRY! THERE'S NO TIME!!
POP!!
??
WHAT?! WHAT?!
AAAGH !!
ゴボボボ
THAT WAS THE GIANT SEA MONK'S HAND!!
THEY'RE UNDERWATER!! I KNEW I SAW SOMETHING!
LET'S GET OUDDA HERE!!
AIEEE !!
ゴボボボ

ALL SHIPS, QUICK TURN!!
...TOR-PEDOES !!!
TROPICAL ...
BLUB
BLUB
INSIDE WADA-TSUMI'S MOUTH!
WHERE ARE WE?!
YOU SLIPPERY FISH AREN'T GETTING AWAY FROM ME!!!
!!!

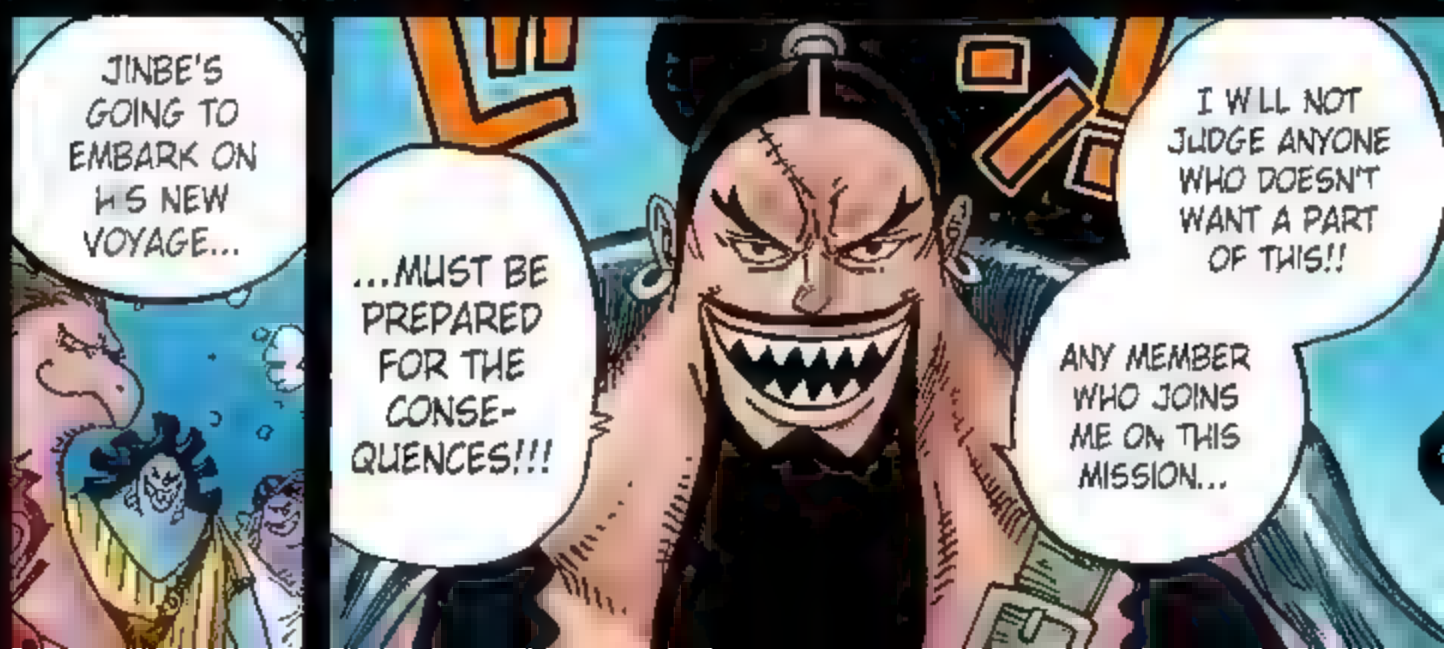

IT'S TOO HOT!!!
!
AAAH !!


WADA-KICHIIII !!!
!!

AND I'LL AWWAYS BE GWATEFUL!!!
BUT BOSS JINBE STILL TOOK ME IN AFTA DAT...
AN'...I'M SOWWY FODAT!!
STWAH HAT!! I...I DID A BAD TING ON FISH-MAN ISLAND...
!!
GO!! KEEP GOIN'!!
URGH ...
RRG ...

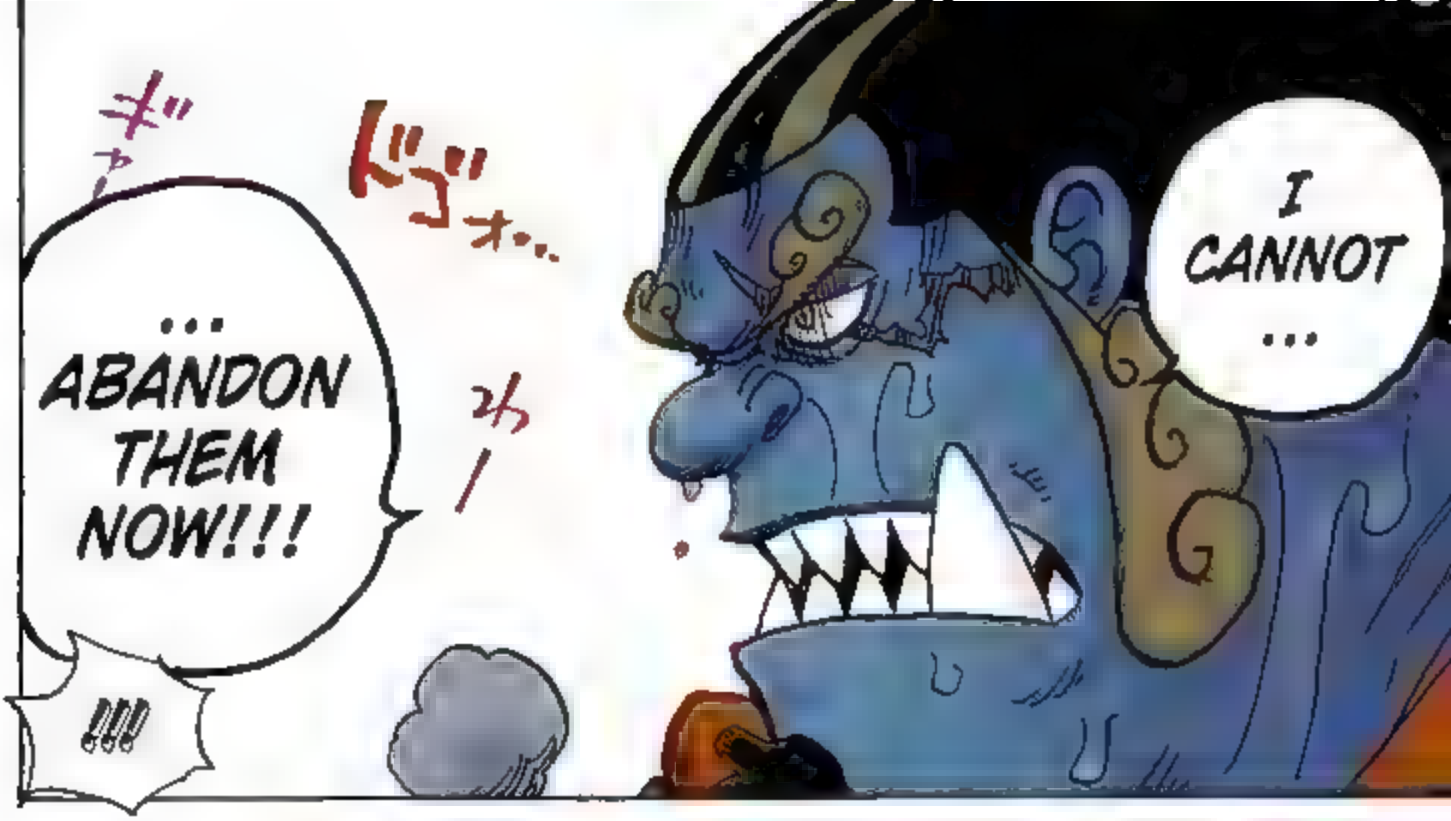

...WE KNEW WHAT WE HADDA DO!!!
FWOM DA MOMENT BOSS JINBE SAID HE WAS GONNA JOIN STRAW HAT..
YEOWWW !!
!!
OUT OF MY WAY, SEA MONK!!!

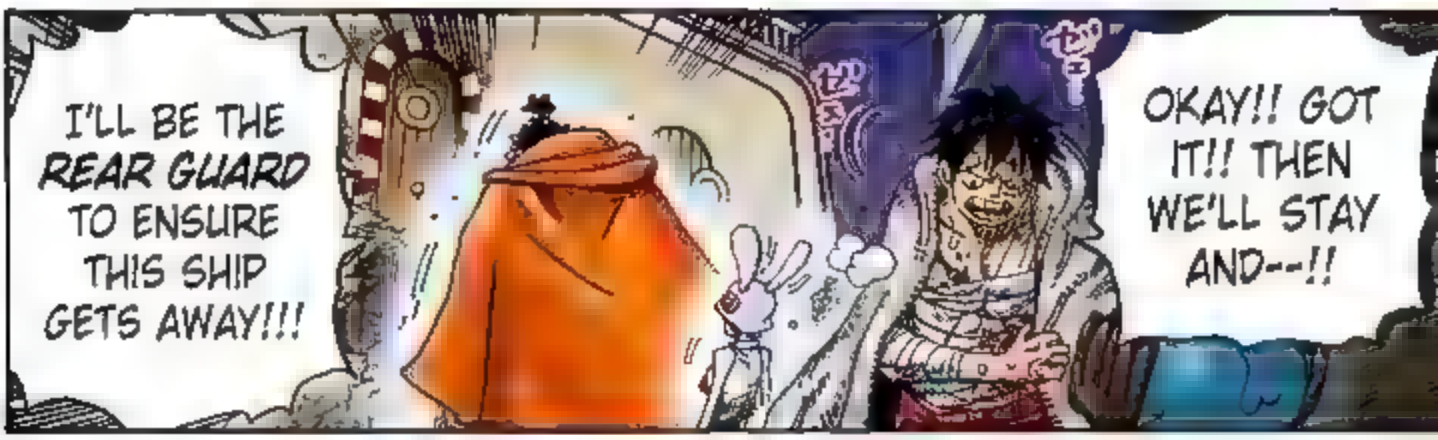
GYA HA HA! WELL, WE CAN'T ALL GO! WE NEED A SURVIVOR TO TELL OUR TALE!!
...IS BE HIS SHIELD AND DIE IN HIS PLACE?!
SO WHAT WE CAN DO FOR CAPTAIN JINBE...
SHA SHA SHA!!
MAMA'S THE KIND OF PERSON WHO KILLS ANYONE WHO TRIES TO LEAVE.
I SUPPOSE I CAN'T DENY THAT! HA HA HA!!


JINBE'S GOING TO EMBARK ON HIS NEW VOYAGE...
...MUST BE PREPARED FOR THE CONSE-QUENCES!!!
I WILL NOT JUDGE ANYONE WHO DOESN'T WANT A PART OF THIS!!
ANY MEMBER WHO JOINS ME ON THIS MISSION...

WE MADE UP OWW MINDS!!
YEAAAH !!
オォオオオオ
...AND WE'RE NOT GONNA LET THEM STOP HIM!!!
GET DOWN, WADATSUMI !!!
WURP !!
ぐい!!
...!!
ALADINE !!
EVERY-ONE!!

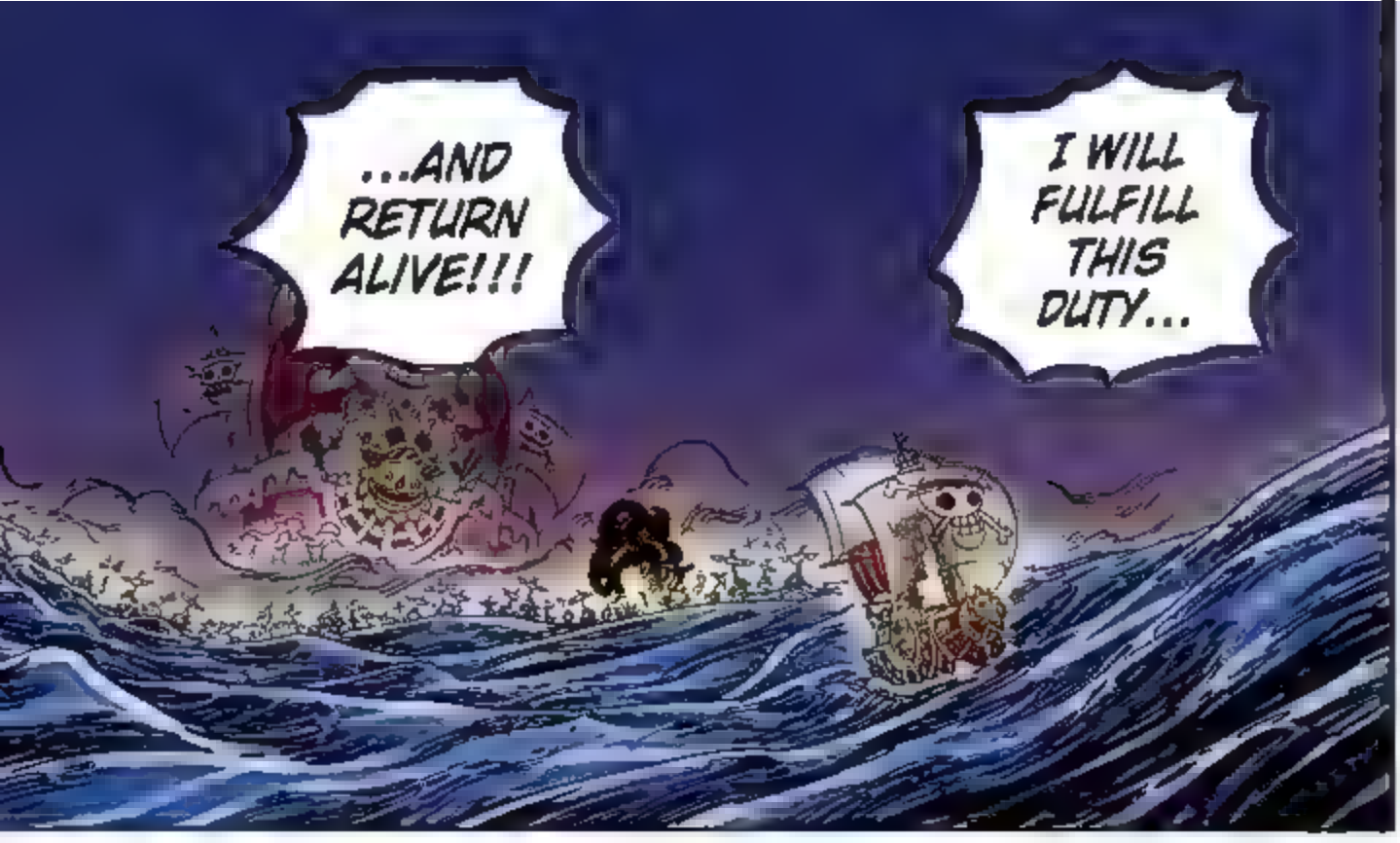
JINBE, STRAW HATS, KEEP GOING!!
SPLASH!!
WE'RE SENDING YOU OFF WITH OUR BLESSINGS !!!
!!!
A SAILING SHIP'S GREATEST WEAKNESS IS TAKING ON WATER.
SCOOP IT OUT AS QUICKLY AS YOU CAN!!
?!
THE SHIP IS HEAVY AND SLOW RIGHT NOW.
PATCH THE HOLE IN THE SAIL, FIND THE RIGHT ANGLE FOR ADEQUATE WIND SUPPORT...
...AND PROCEED AS FAST AS YOU POSSIBLY CAN!!!
UH...
IT WILL TAKE YOU HOURS YET TO LEAVE THE TERRITORY!!
WHAT ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT, JINBE?!
WHY ARE YOU EXPLAINING THIS STUFF?!!
LUFFY ...
!!


I CANNOT ...
ドゴォ...
...ABANDON THEM NOW!!!
!!!


I'LL BE THE REAR GUARD TO ENSURE THIS SHIP GETS AWAY!!!
OKAY!! GOT IT!! THEN WE'LL STAY AND--!!

ALLOW ME TO HOLD DOWN THE END OF THE LINE!!!
!!

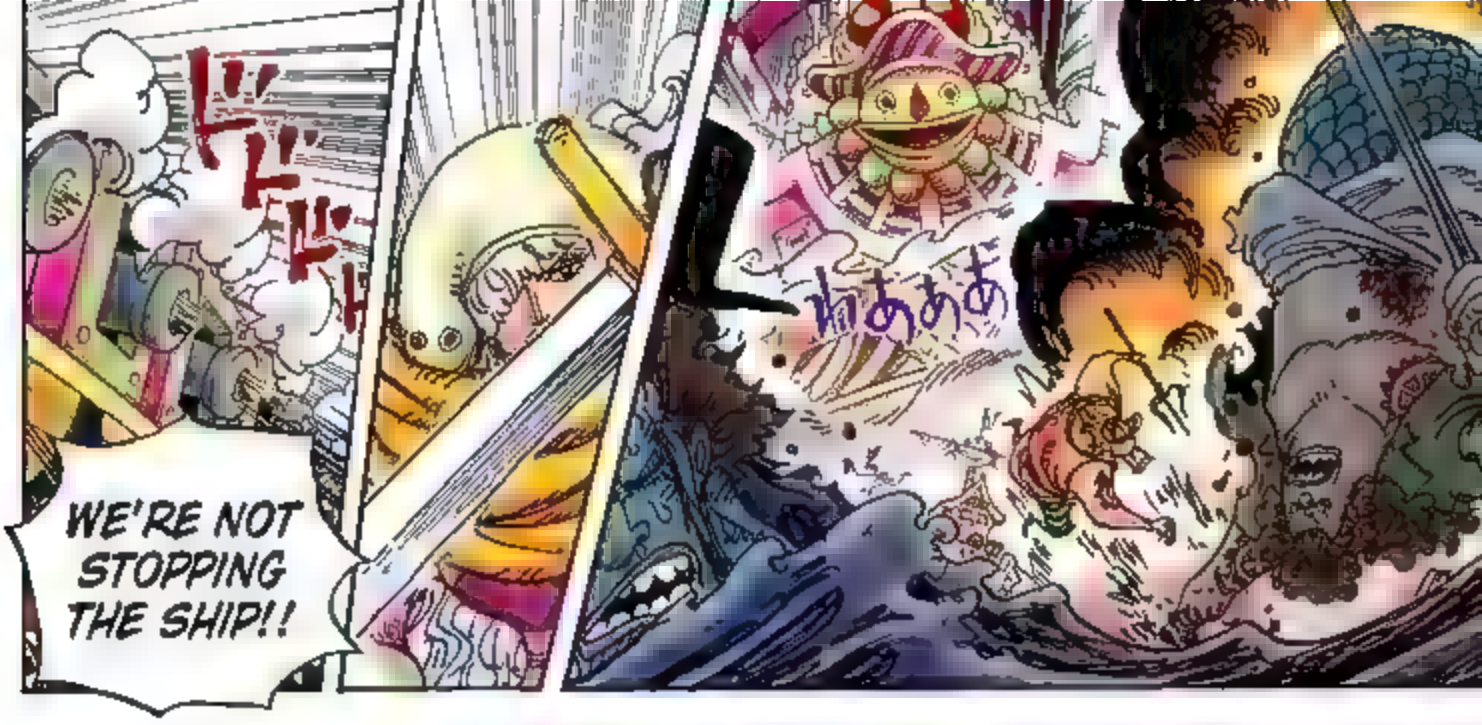
...ESCAPE WILL BE IMPOSSIBLE !!!
AT THIS POINT, IF THE MOTHER SHIP AND FLEET REMAIN ON OUR HEELS...
!!
MOM
ドゴゴゴ
ズズズ...!!

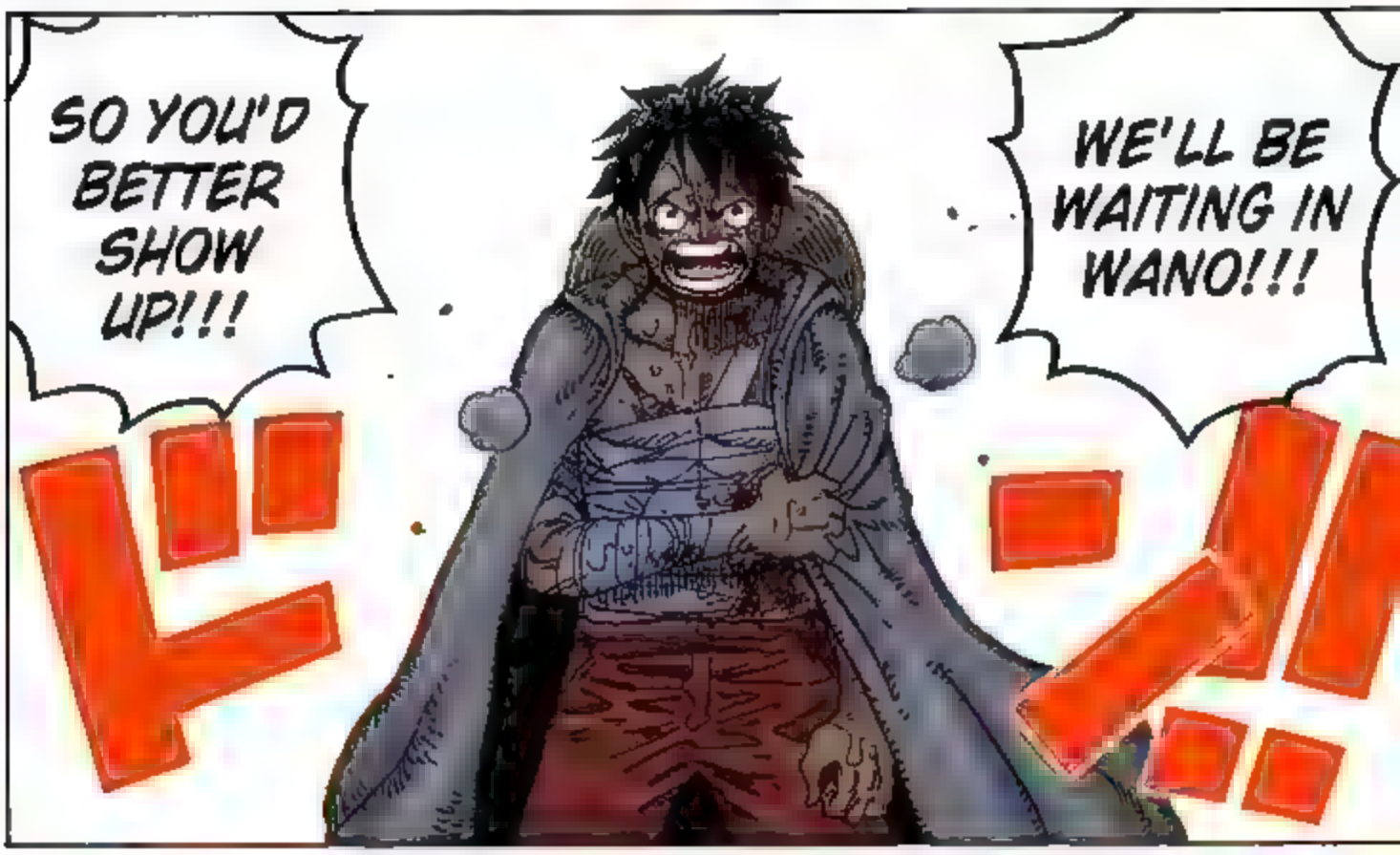

...AND RETURN ALIVE!!!
I WILL FULFILL THIS DUTY...

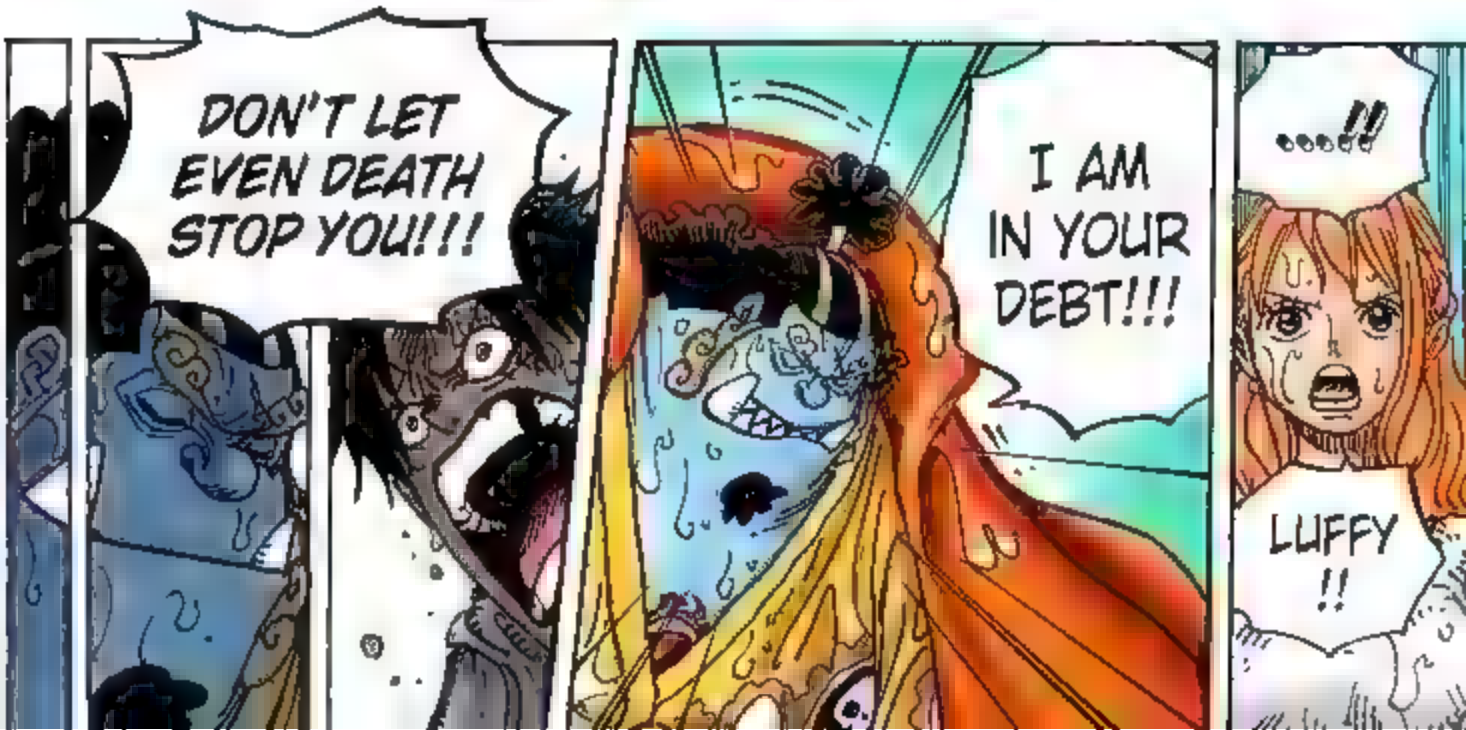
...
JINBE!!
DON'T FORGET ...

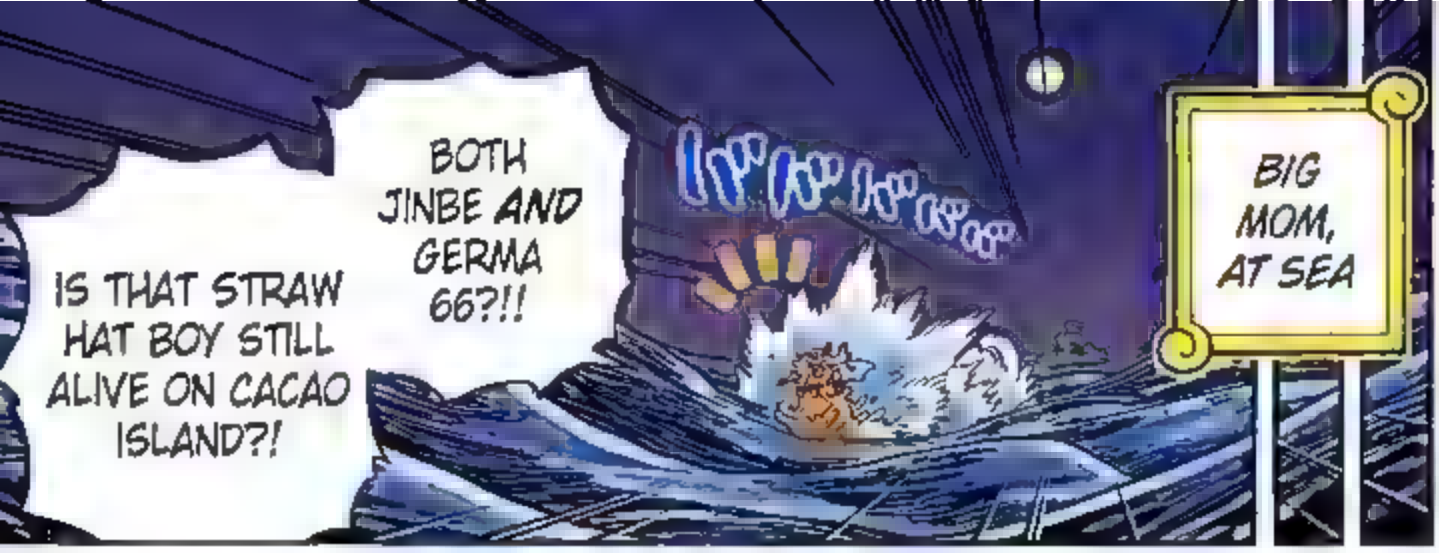
GLARE..!!

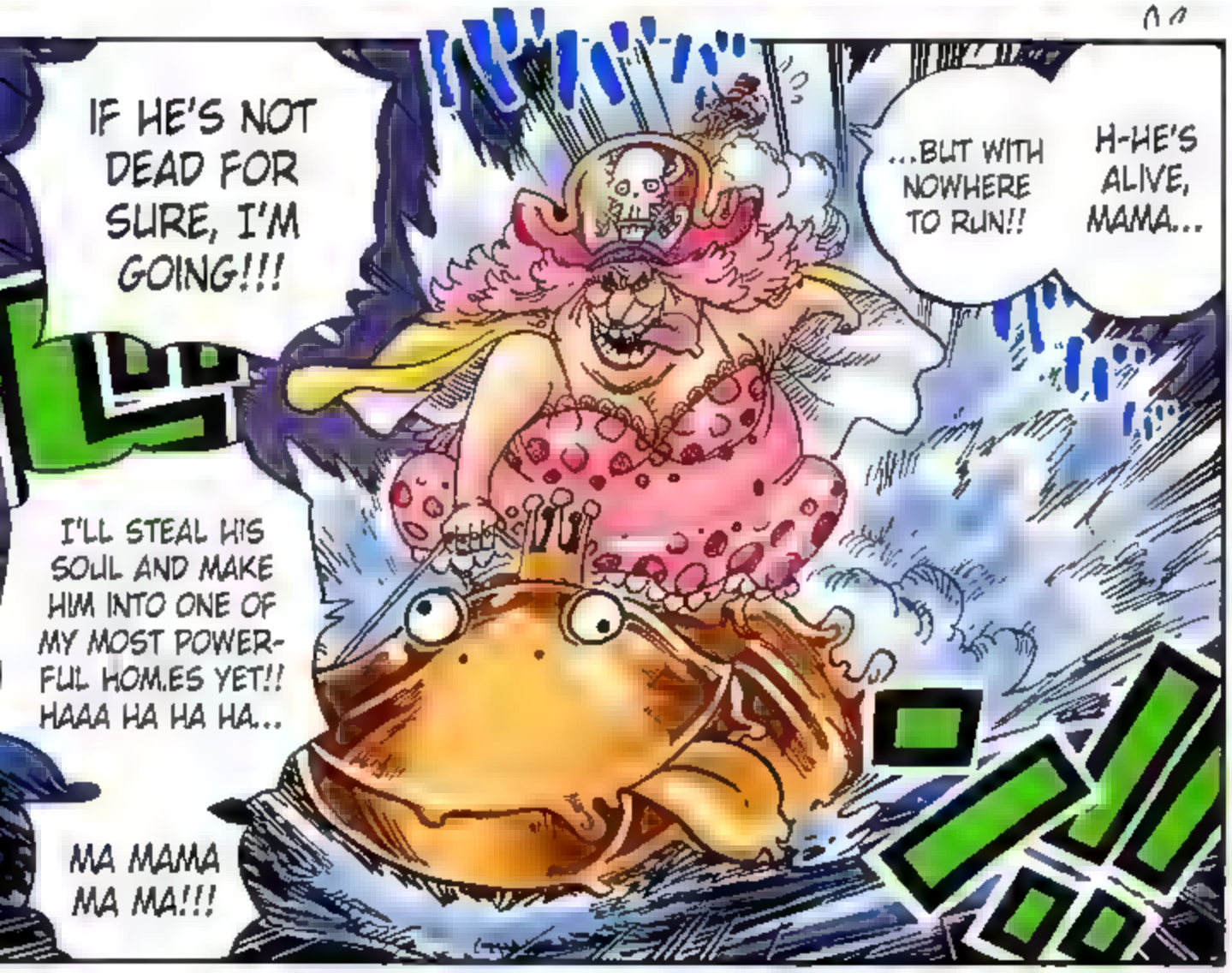
YOUR CAPTAIN ...
...IS ME NOW!!

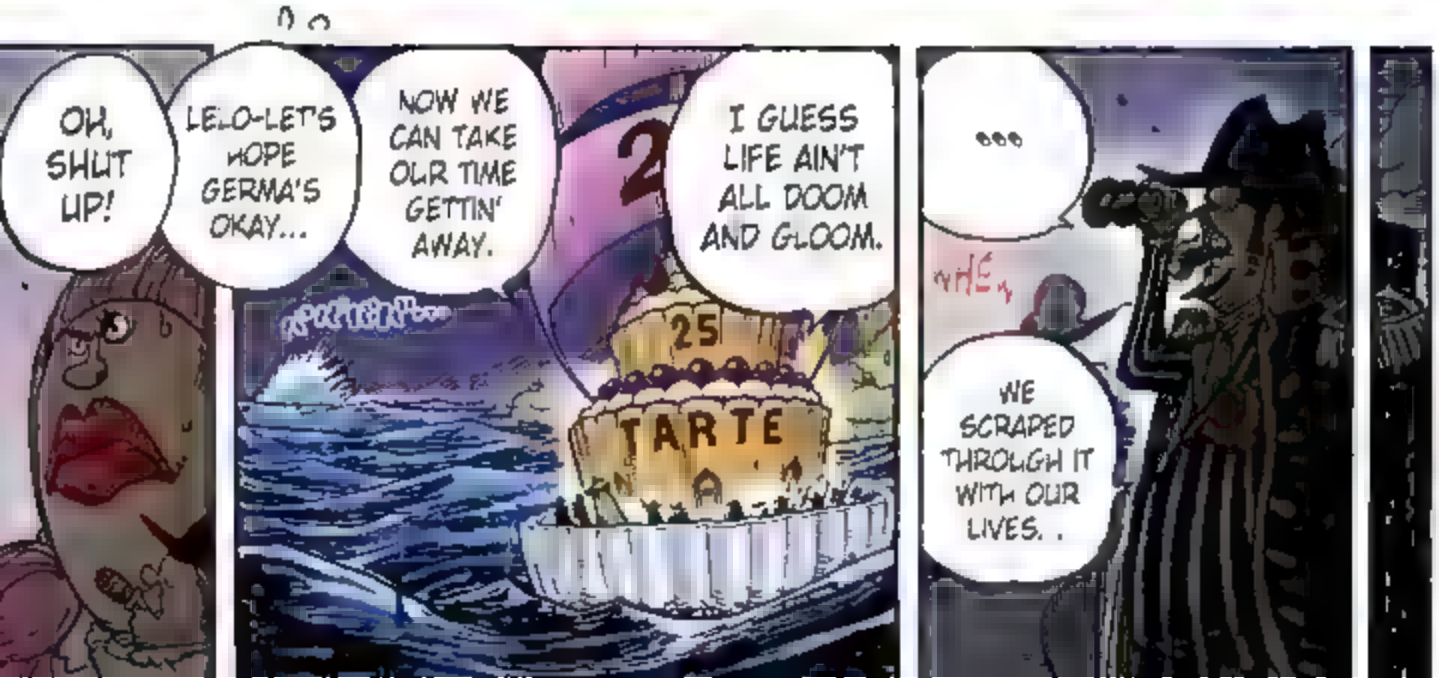

WE'RE NOT STOPPING THE SHIP!!


SO YOU'D BETTER SHOW UP!!!
WE'LL BE WAITING IN WANO!!!


DON'T LET EVEN DEATH STOP YOU!!!
I AM IN YOUR DEBT!!!
...!!
LUFFY !!

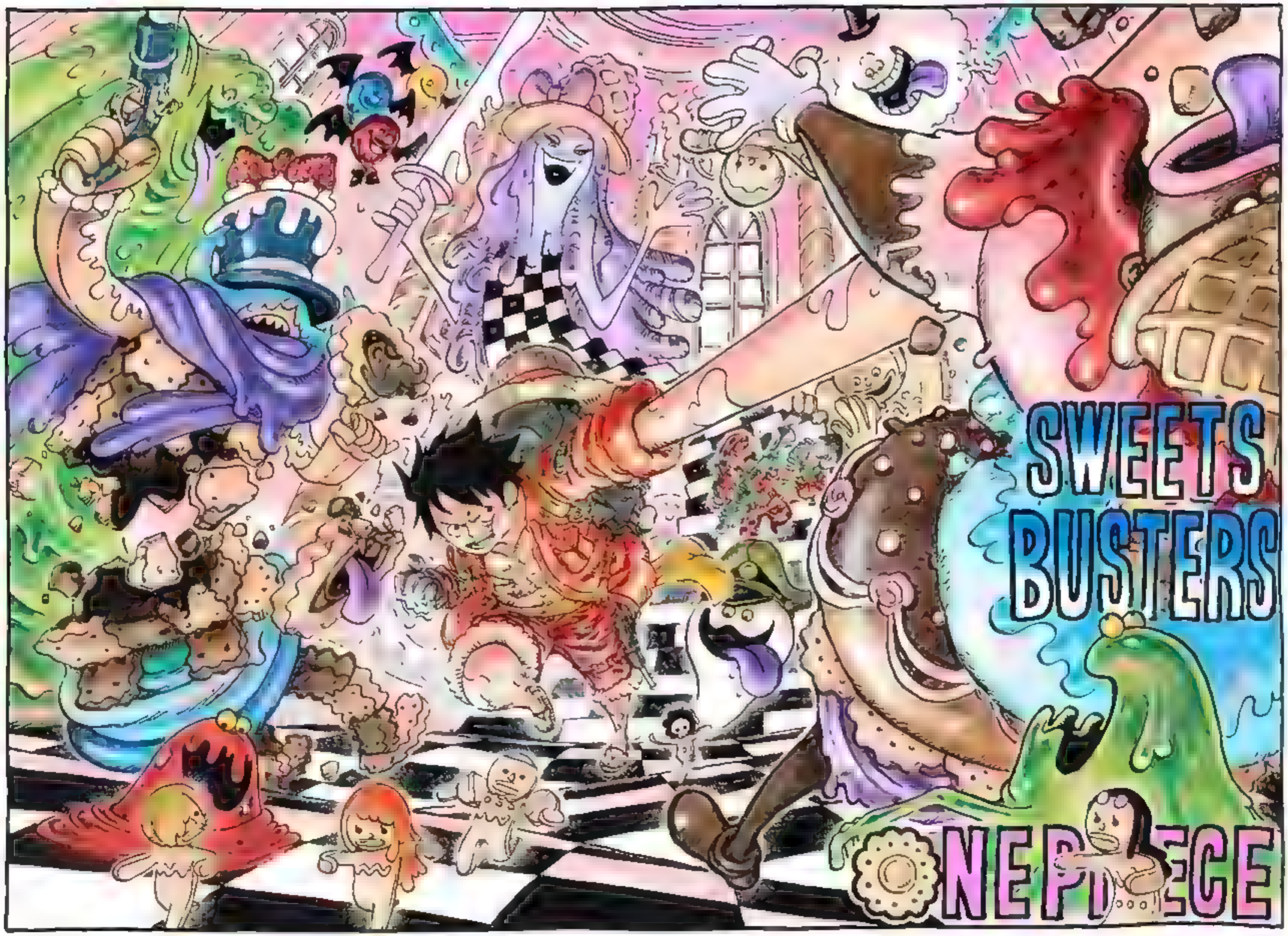

IS THAT STRAW HAT BOY STILL ALIVE ON CACAO ISLAND?!
BOTH JINBE AND GERMA 66?!!
BIG MOM, AT SEA


IF HE'S NOT DEAD FOR SURE, I'M GOING!!!
I'LL STEAL HIS SOUL AND MAKE HIM INTO ONE OF MY MOST POWERFUL HOMIES YET!! HAAA HA HA HA...
MA MAMA MA MA!!!
H-HE'S ALIVE, MAMA...
...BUT WITH NOWHERE TO RUN!!


OH, SHUT UP!
LE-LO-LET'S HOPE GERMA'S OKAY...
NOW WE CAN TAKE OUR TIME GETTIN' AWAY.
I GUESS LIFE AIN'T ALL DOOM AND GLOOM.
25
TARTE
...
WE SCRAPED THROUGH IT WITH OUR LIVES. .

NAMI!! GO AS FAST AND FAR AS YOU CAN!!
WHEN FISH-MEN ARE SERIOUS ENOUGH, WE CAN CHANGE THE CURRENTS!!
OKAY, GOT IT!!
INCREDIBLE ...!!
LOOK AT THE WATER!!
SOME-TIMES I JUST CAN'T BELIEVE YOU!!
DO YOU REALLY HAVE SO LITTLE TRUST IN US?!
BWA HA HA! DON'T THINK OF IT THAT WAY, BROTHER!
I'M MAKING SURE WE ALL SURVIVE...
...SO THAT YOU CAN SEND ME OFF!!!
STRAW HAT LUFFY IS ESCAPING, LEAVING JINBE BEHIND AS REAR GUARD!
THE FLEET IS BEING HELD BACK!!
THEY'LL LOSE SIGHT OF THE SHIP SOON!!
KWA HA HAHA! GO, STRAW HAT, GO!!
YOU SEEM TO BE IN HIS CORNER.
WELL, HE'S CERTAINLY A CONTENDER.
THE WAY I SEE IT, STUSSY...
IN THE NEAR FUTURE, ONE OF THE WORST GENERATION IS GOING TO RISE...
?!
...TO CLAIM THE MANTLE OF THE PIRATE KING!!!

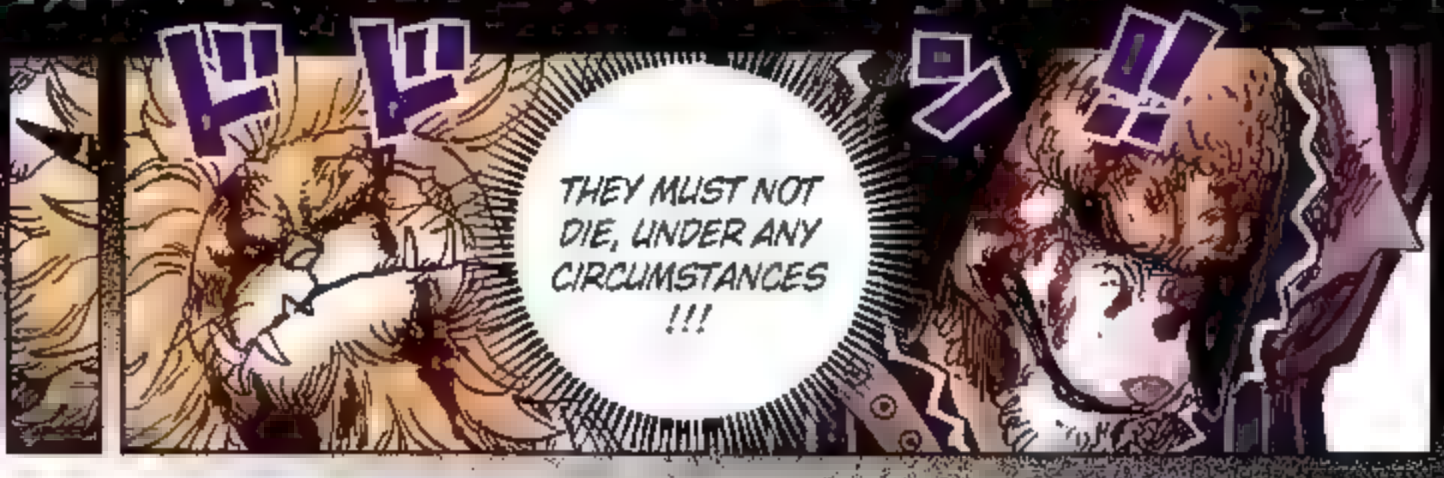
Chapter 902: END ROLL

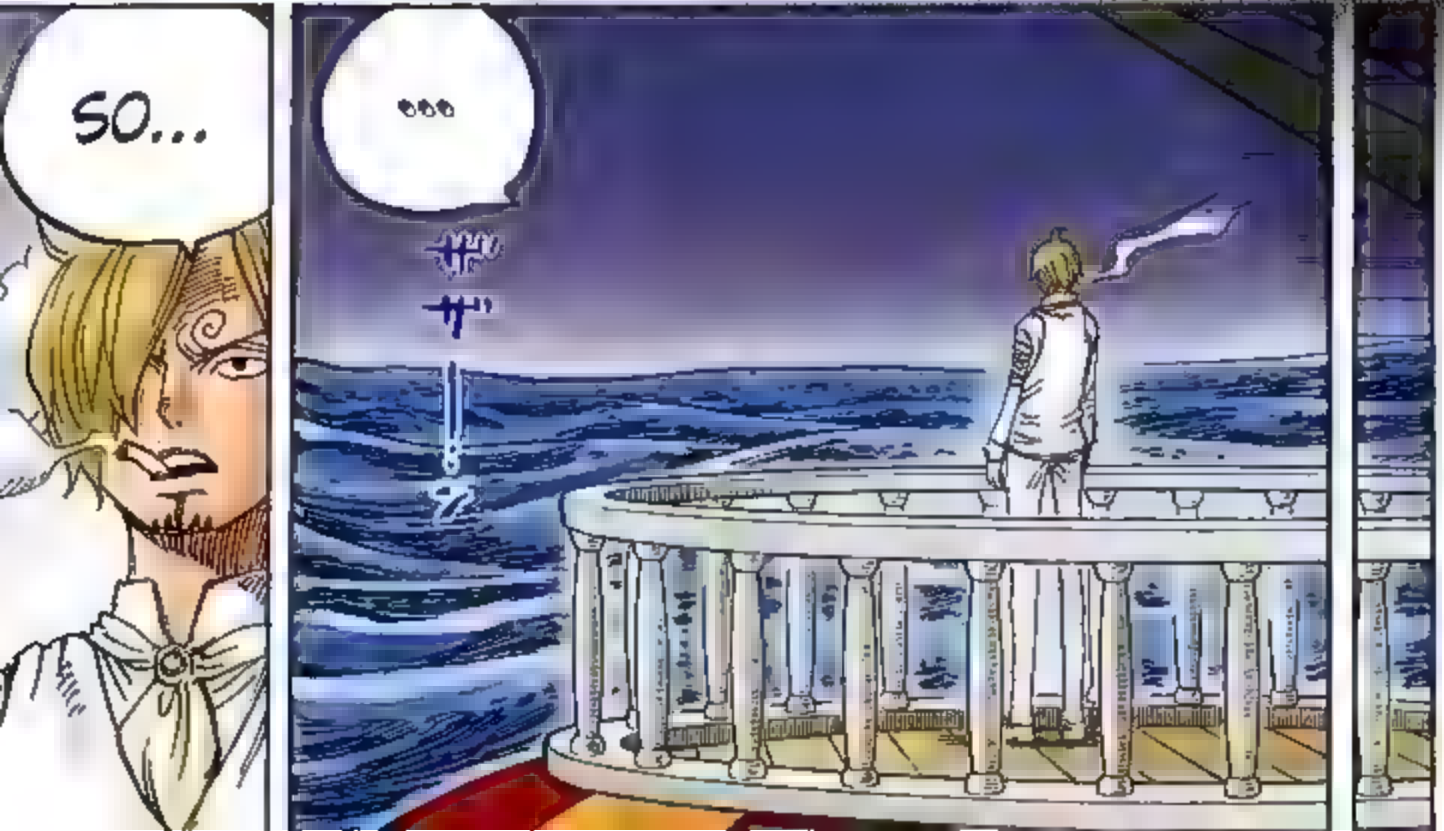


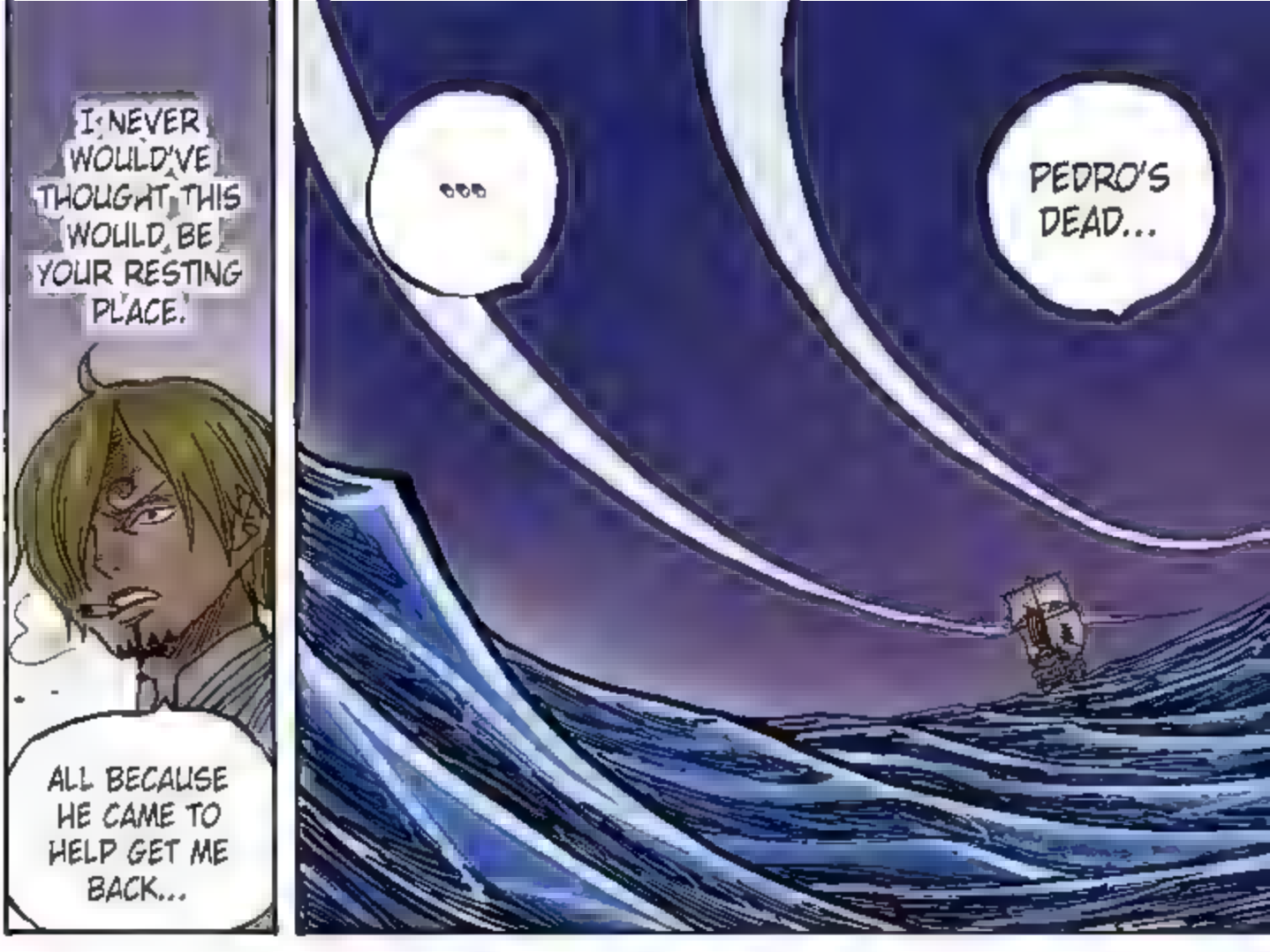
vol.90

SEE TO THEM!!!
MY NAME... IS PEDRO!! PLEASE HELP...

THEY MUST BE SAVED...
THE WORLD AWAITS THEM!!!


ドド
ロ!!
THEY MUST NOT DIE, UNDER ANY CIRCUMSTANCES !!!

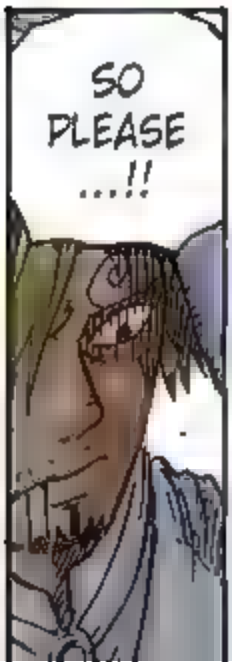

SO...
...

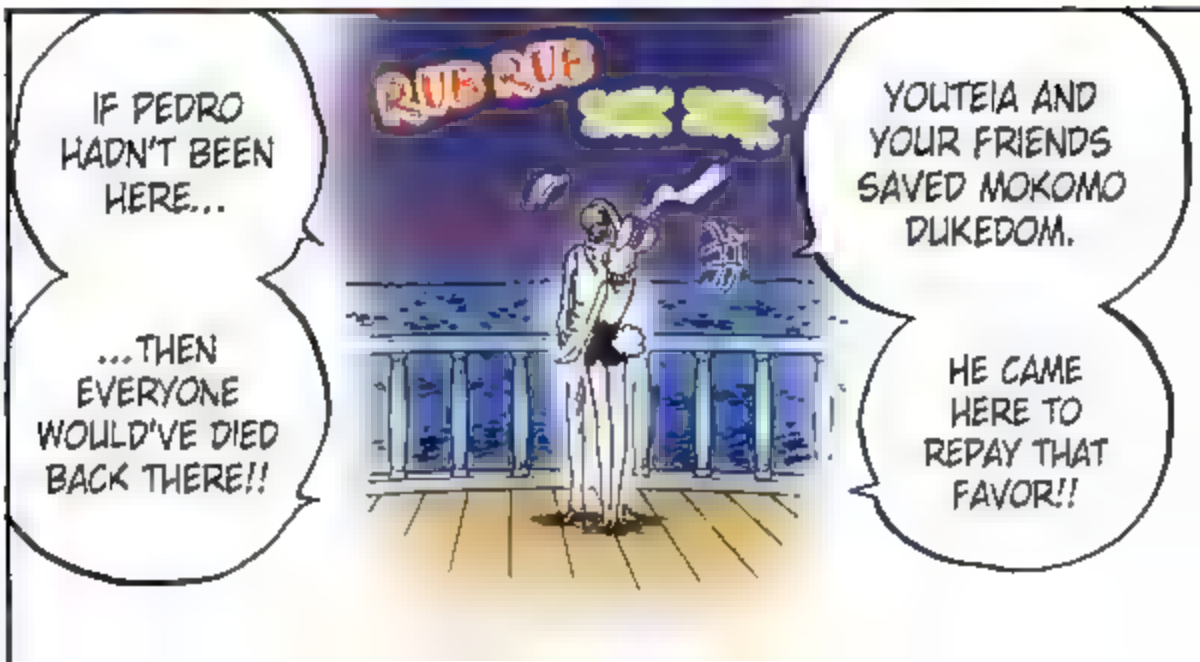

I NEVER WOULD'VE THOUGHT THIS WOULD BE YOUR RESTING PLACE.
ALL BECAUSE HE CAME TO HELP GET ME BACK...
...
PEDRO'S DEAD...

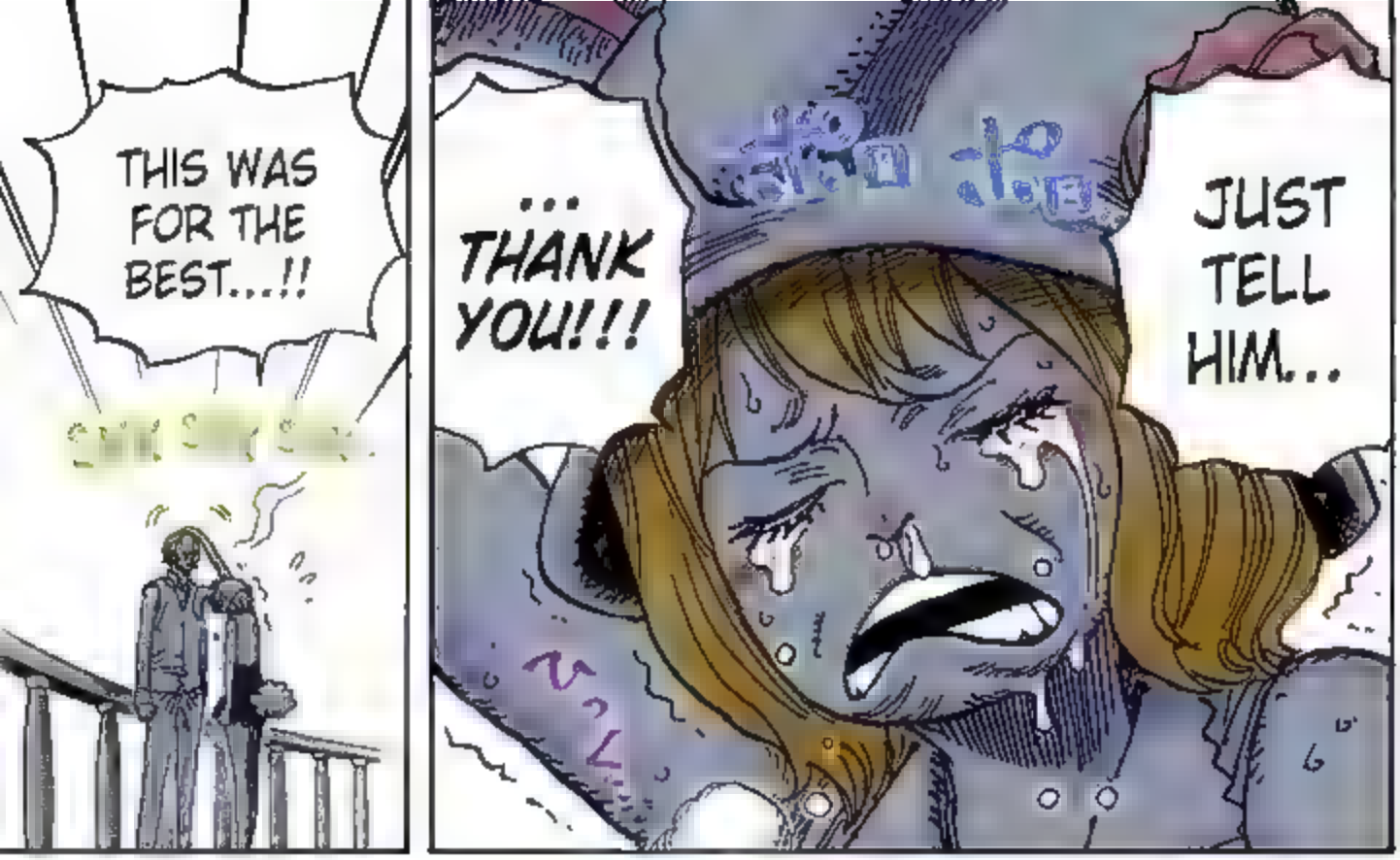
DON'T FEEL RESPONSIBLE FOR IT, SANJI!

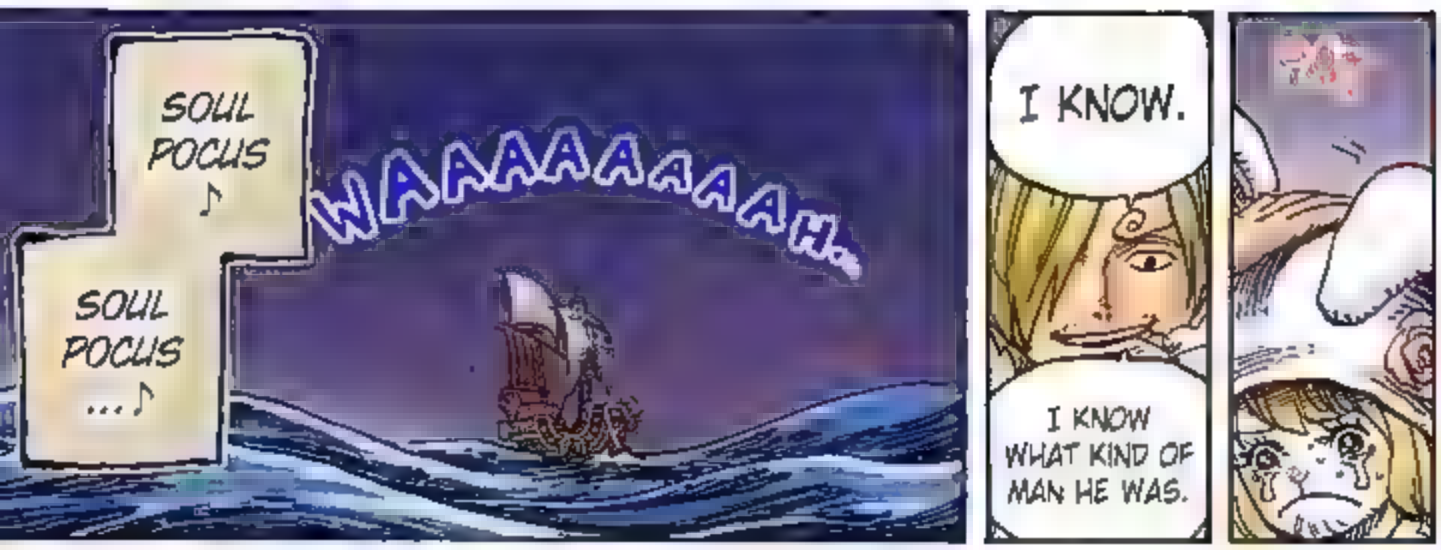
PEDRO CHOSE TO DO THAT OF HIS OWN FREE WILL!!
IT'S OKAY! IT'S OKAY, SANJI!!
RUB RUB

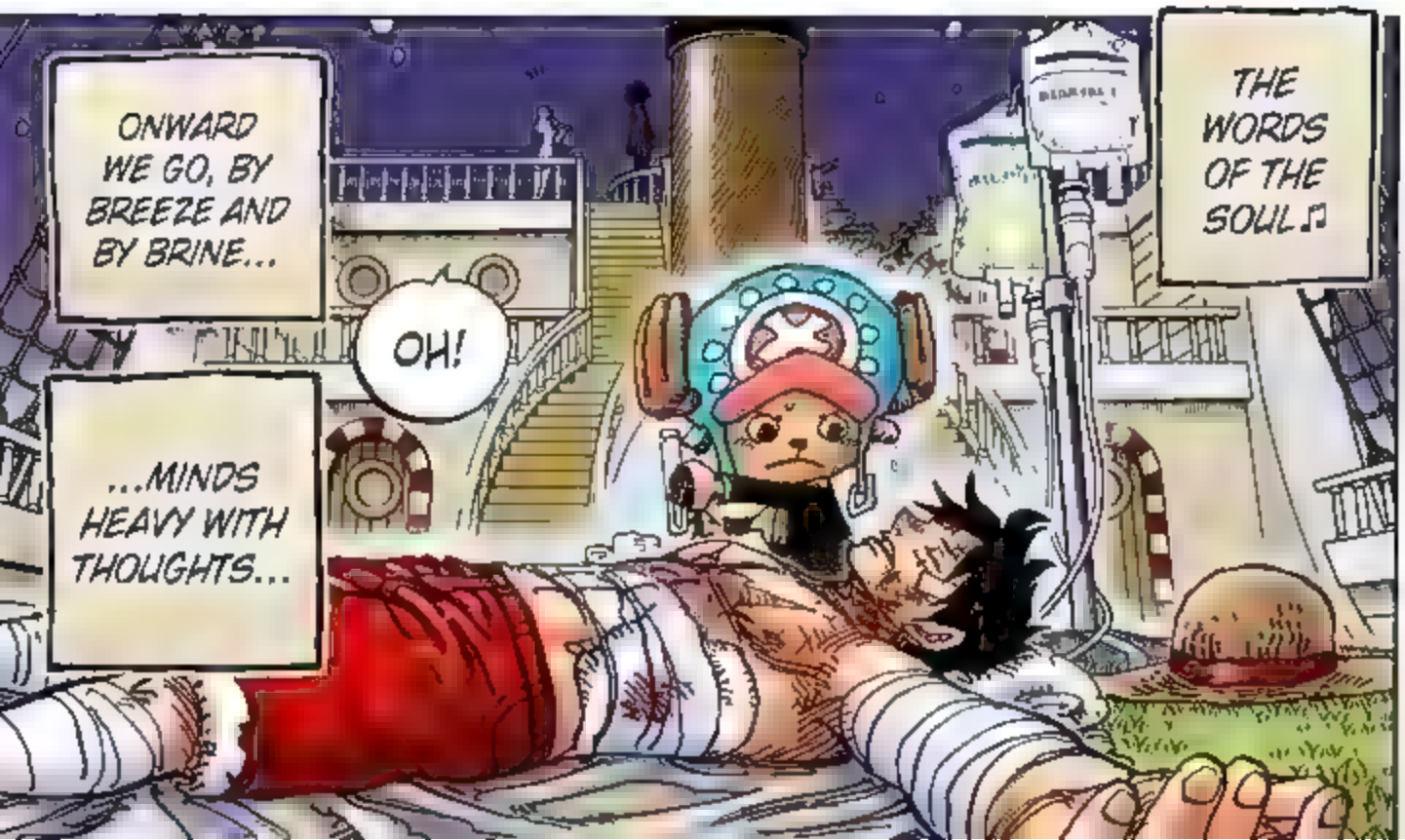
SNIK SNIK
PAP
?

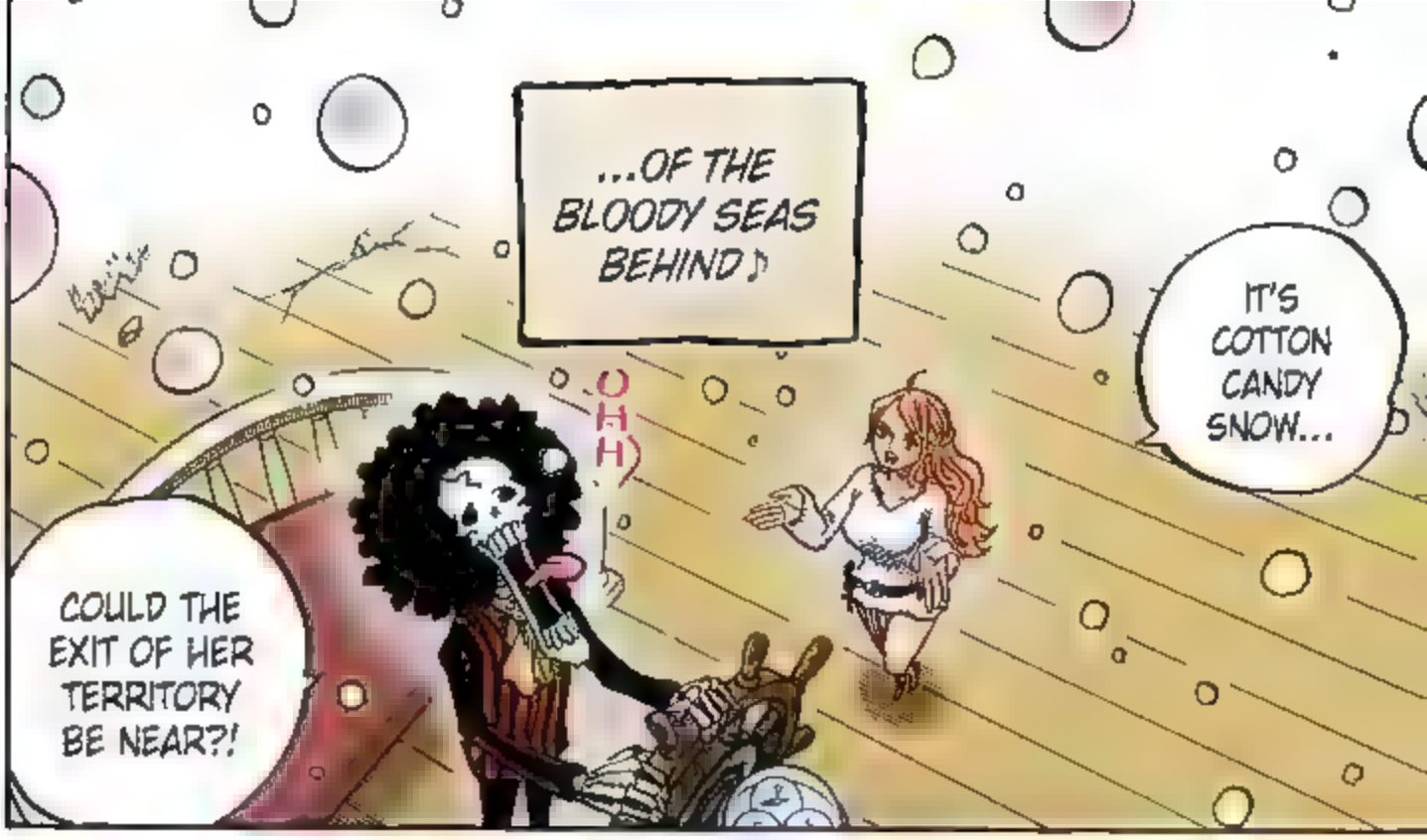

SO PLEASE ...!!

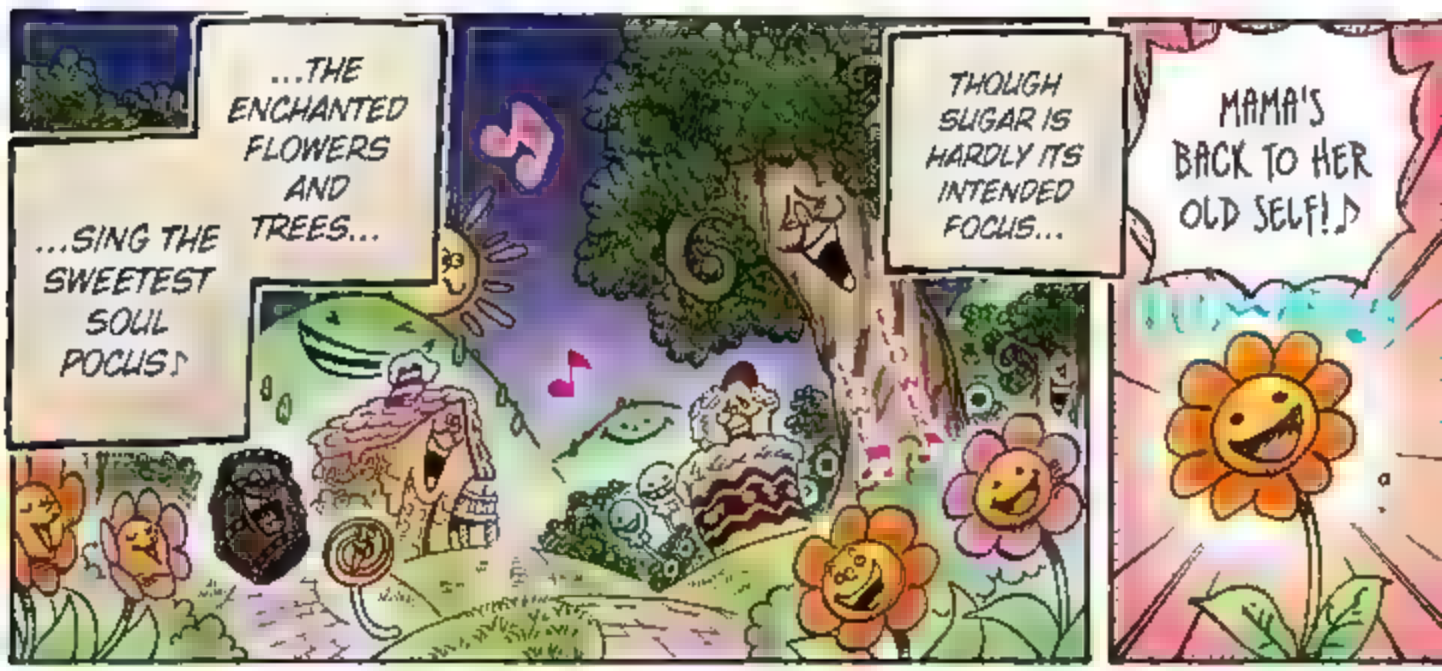

IF PEDRO HADN'T BEEN HERE...
...THEN EVERYONE WOULD'VE DIED BACK THERE!!
RUB RUB
YOUTEIA AND YOUR FRIENDS SAVED MOKOMO DUKEDOM.
HE CAME HERE TO REPAY THAT FAVOR!!

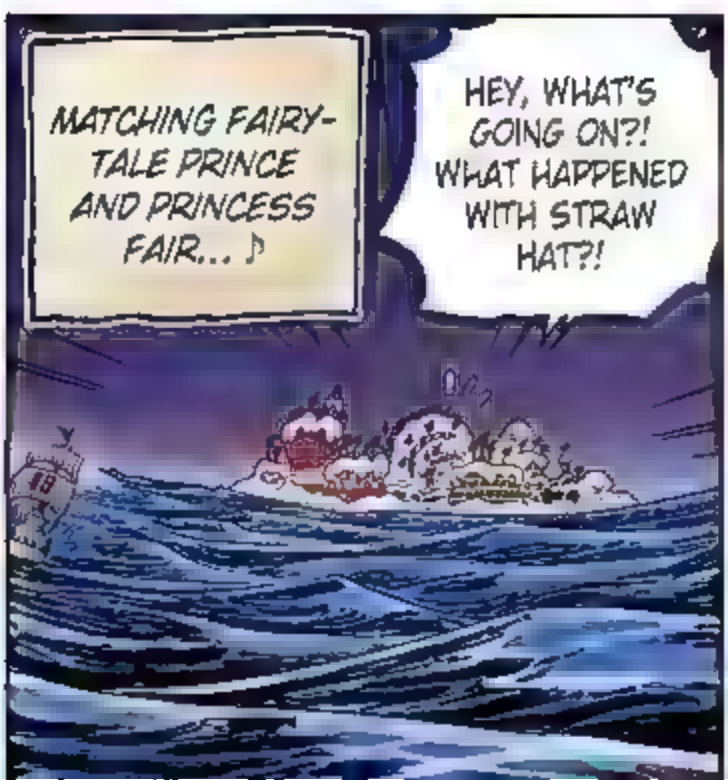

THIS WAS FOR THE BEST...!!
...THANK YOU!!!
JUST TELL HIM...

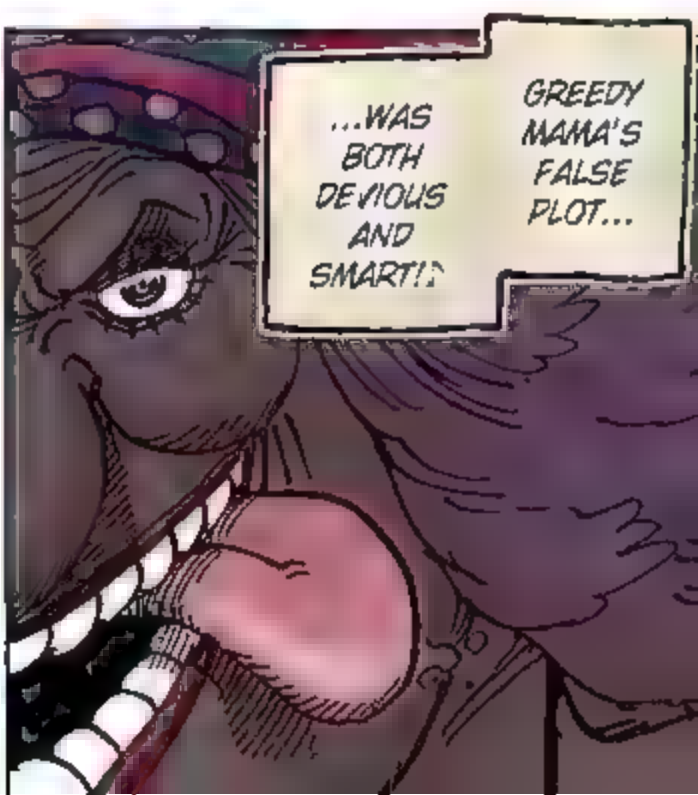

SOUL POCUS ♪
SOUL POCUS ...♪
WAAAAAAAAH...
I KNOW.
I KNOW WHAT KIND OF MAN HE WAS.

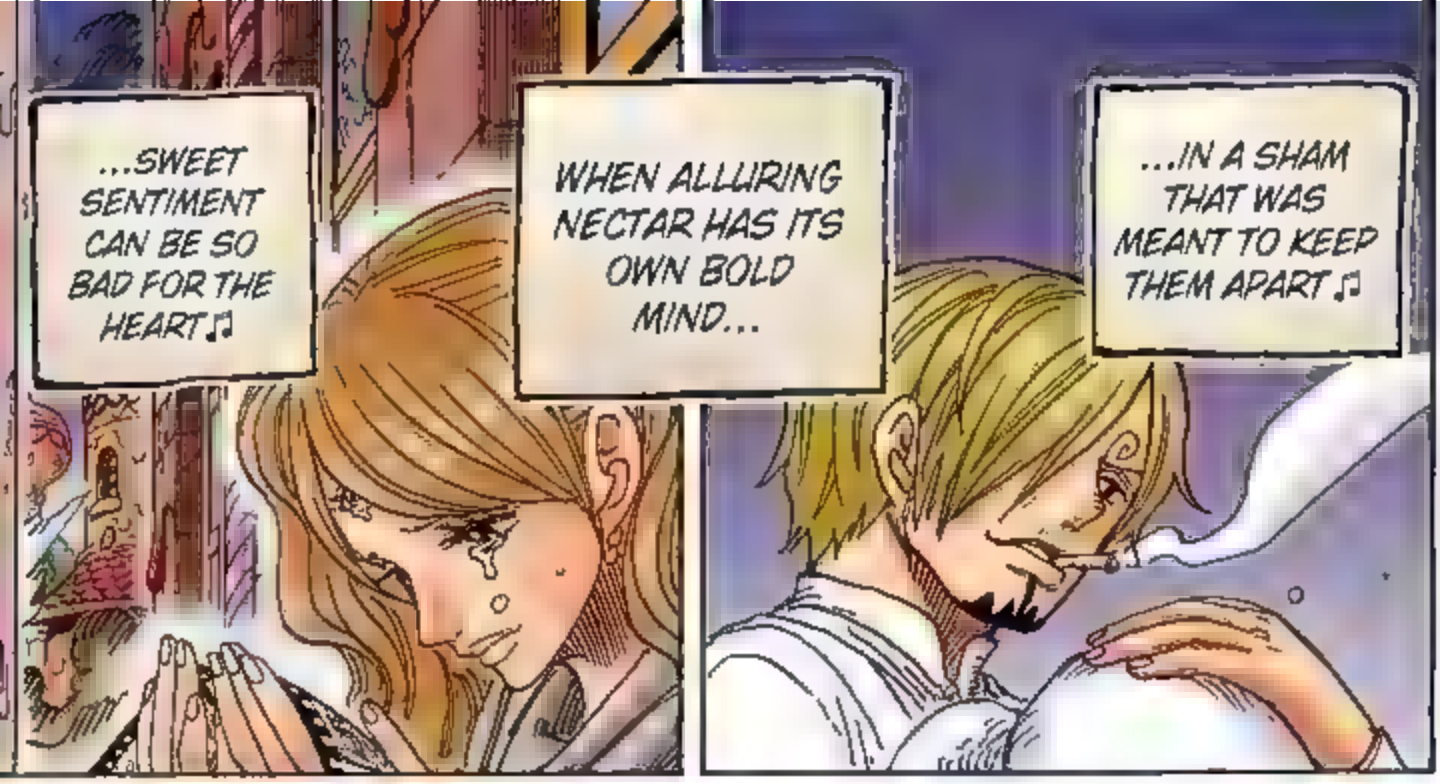

ONWARD WE GO, BY BREEZE AND BY BRINE...
OH!
...MINDS HEAVY WITH THOUGHTS...
THE WORDS OF THE SOUL♫

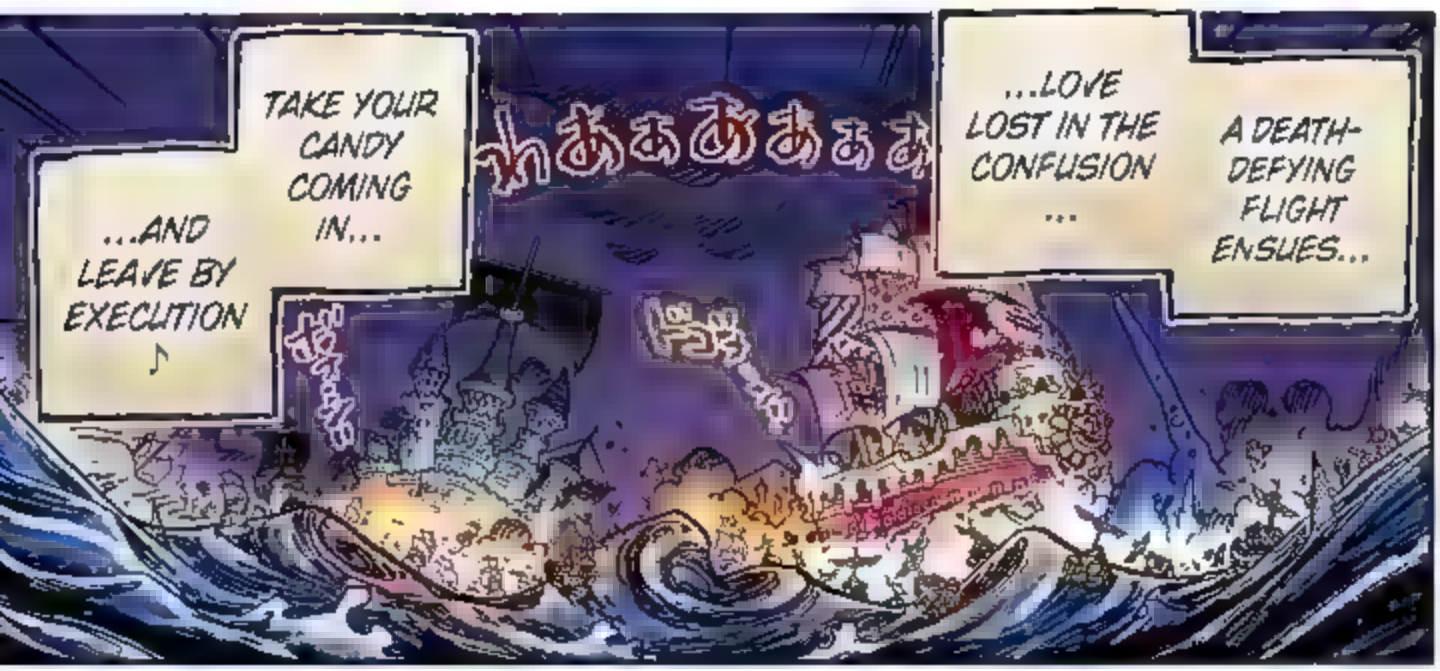

...OF THE BLOODY SEAS BEHIND♪
IT'S COTTON CANDY SNOW...
COULD THE EXIT OF HER TERRITORY BE NEAR?!
OHH)

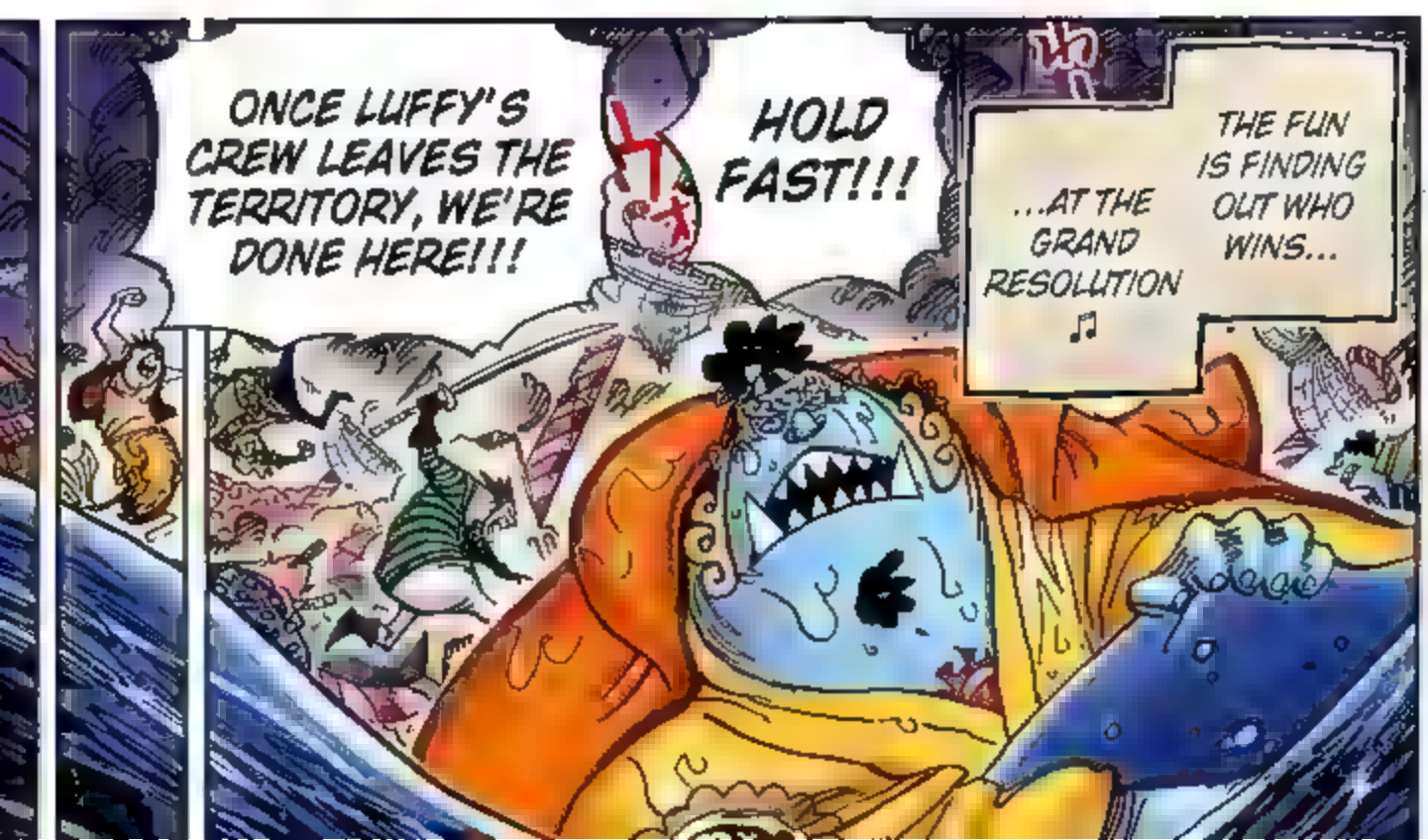

...THE ENCHANTED FLOWERS AND TREES...
...SING THE SWEETEST SOUL POCUS♪
THOUGH SUGAR IS HARDLY ITS INTENDED FOCUS...
MAMA'S BACK TO HER OLD SELF!♪

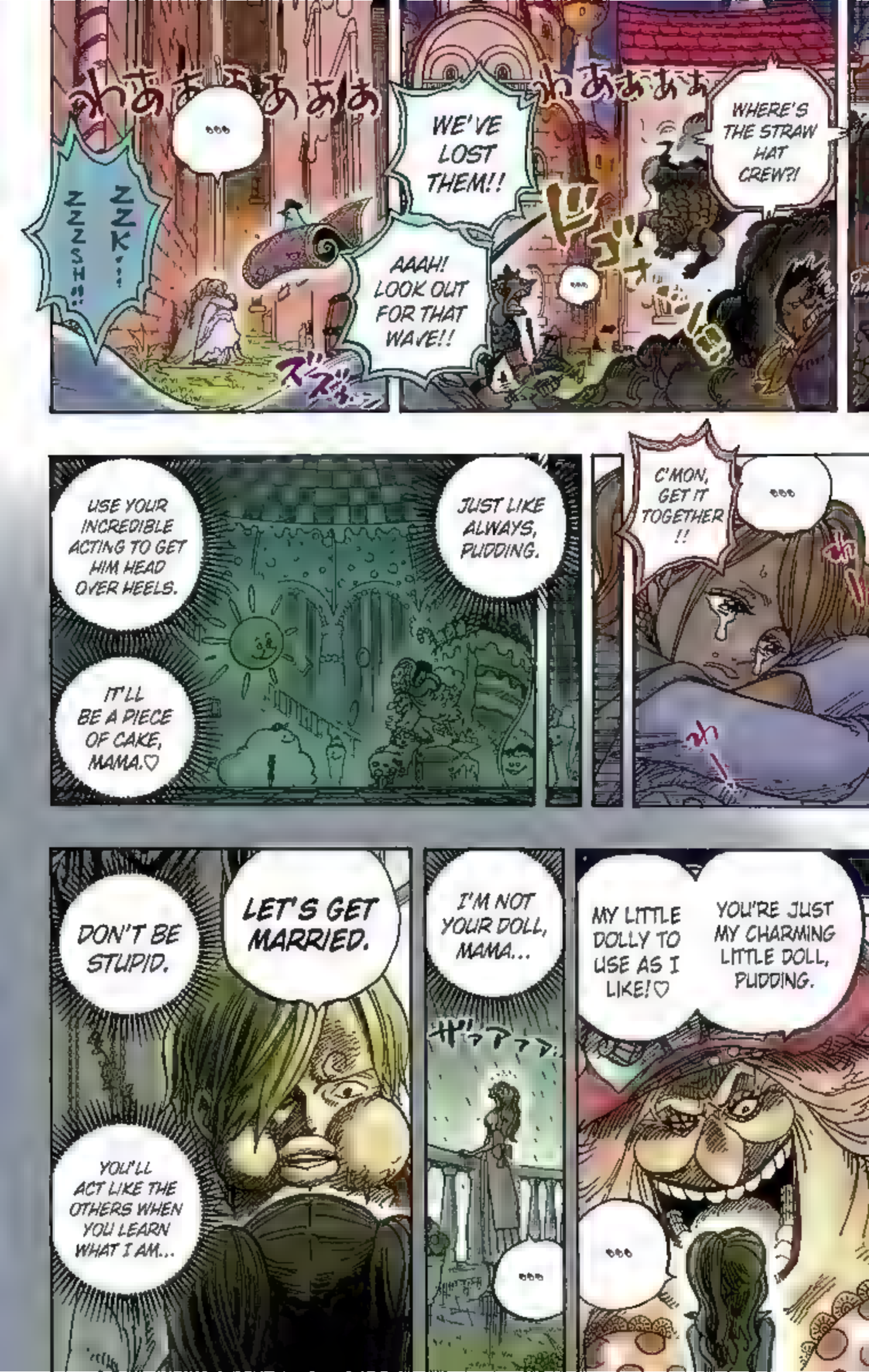

MATCHING FAIRY-TALE PRINCE AND PRINCESS FAIR... ♪
HEY, WHAT'S GOING ON?! WHAT HAPPENED WITH STRAW HAT?!


...WAS BOTH DEVIOUS AND SMART!♪
GREEDY MAMA'S FALSE PLOT...

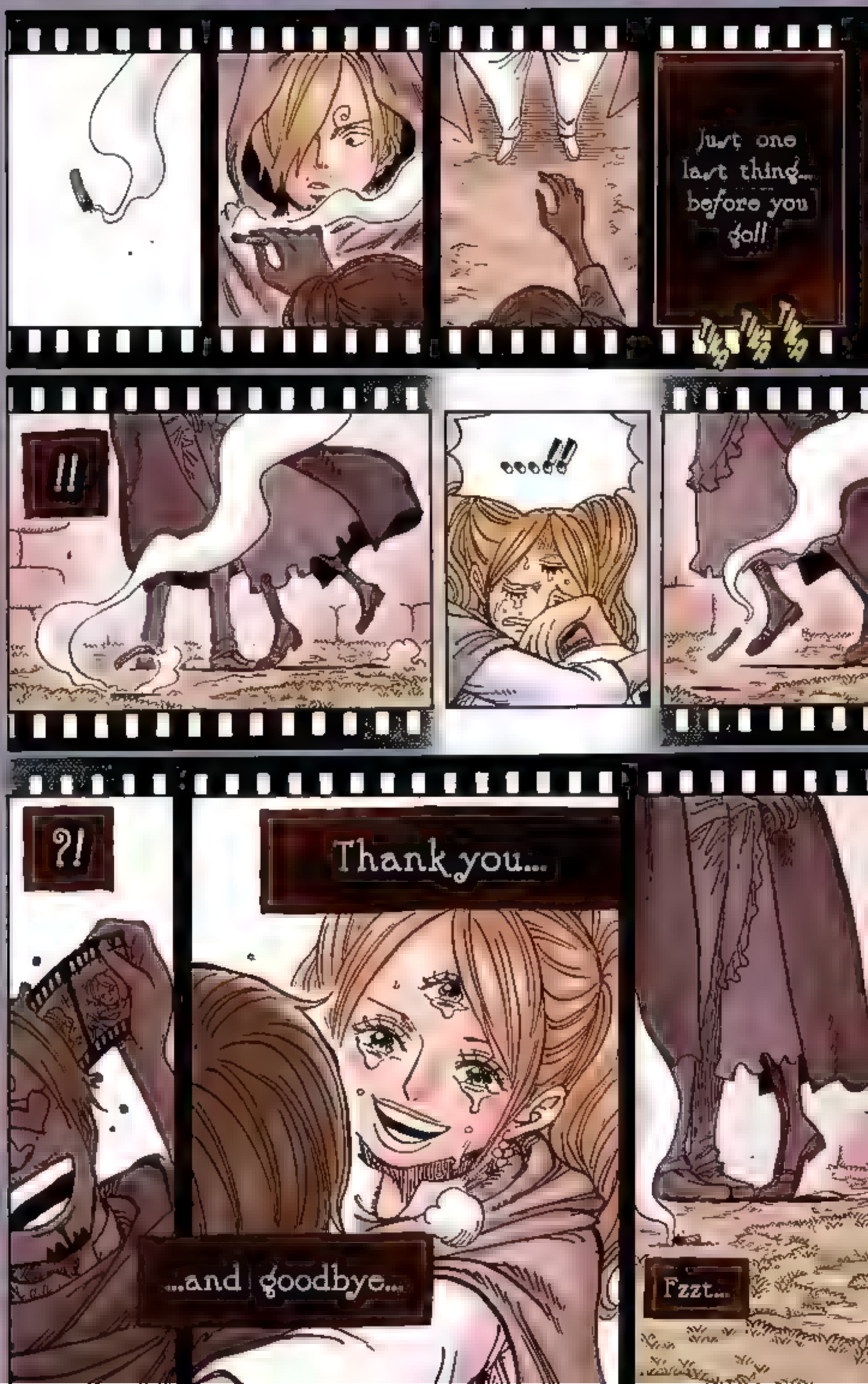

...SWEET SENTIMENT CAN BE SO BAD FOR THE HEART♫
WHEN ALLURING NECTAR HAS ITS OWN BOLD MIND...
...IN A SHAM THAT WAS MEANT TO KEEP THEM APART♫


...AND LEAVE BY EXECUTION ♪
TAKE YOUR CANDY COMING IN...
...LOVE LOST IN THE CONFUSION ...
A DEATH-DEFYING FLIGHT ENSUES...


ONCE LUFFY'S CREW LEAVES THE TERRITORY, WE'RE DONE HERE!!!
HOLD FAST!!!
...AT THE GRAND RESOLUTION ♫
THE FUN IS FINDING OUT WHO WINS...

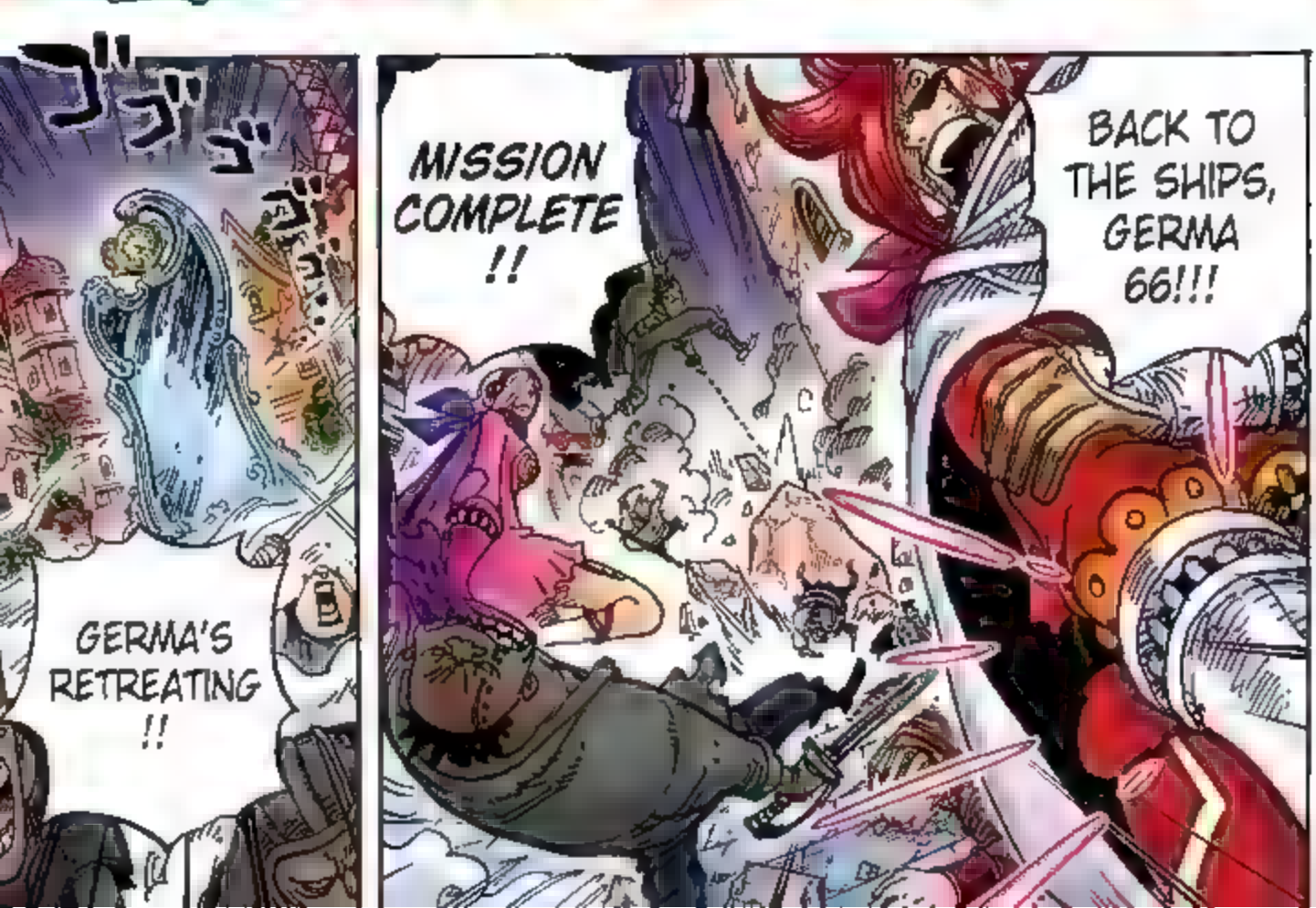

WHERE'S THE STRAW HAT CREW?!
WE'VE LOST THEM!!
AAAH! LOOK OUT FOR THAT WAVE!!
ZZK...!
ZZZSH!!
C'MON, GET IT TOGETHER!!
JUST LIKE ALWAYS, PUDDING.
USE YOUR INCREDIBLE ACTING TO GET HIM HEAD OVER HEELS.
IT'LL BE A PIECE OF CAKE, MAMA.♡
YOU'RE JUST MY CHARMING LITTLE DOLL, PUDDING.
MY LITTLE DOLLY TO USE AS I LIKE!♡
I'M NOT YOUR DOLL, MAMA...
LET'S GET MARRIED.
DON'T BE STUPID.
YOU'LL ACT LIKE THE OTHERS WHEN YOU LEARN WHAT I AM...

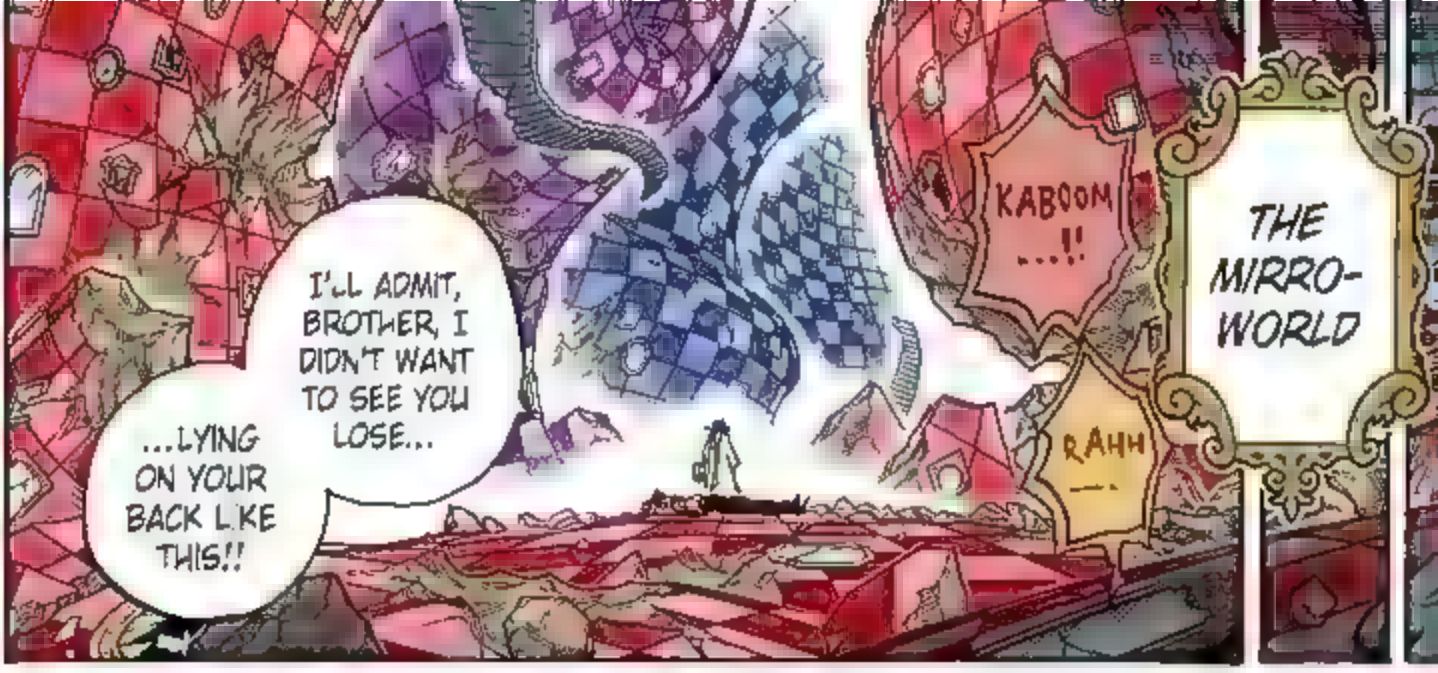
...YOU MAY LIFT THE VEIL AND KISS THE BRIDE.
AND NOW...
NO ONE WILL EVER FALL IN LOVE WITH ME. I'M A HIDEOUS, MONSTROUS FREAK.
WET'S GET MAWJWIED!
GA HA HA! IT'S A PERFECT IMITATION!!
...!!
HUH?
WHAT A...
GULP...
... BEAUTIFUL EYE...
GO ON, SANJI...
ギョロリ!!
GET A LOOK AT MY HIDEOUS THIRD EYE!!!
I HAVE A REQUEST!!
... DEAR. ♡
H...HEY! SANJI!!
TIKA TIKA TIKA
IF SOMEBODY HAD TO PLAY THE ROLE OF MY FIANCÉE, I'M GLAD IT WAS YOU, PUDDING.
THEN LET THE COOKING BEGIN!!

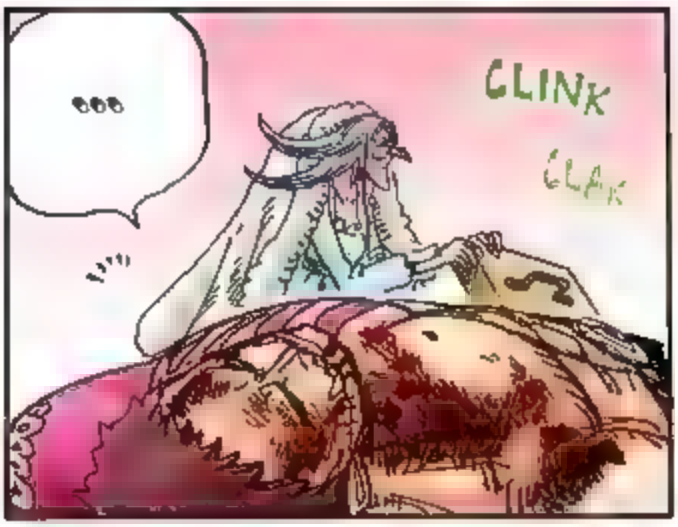

Just one last thing... before you fall
Tik
Tik
Tik
!!
...!!
?!
Thank you...
...and goodbye...
Fzzt...

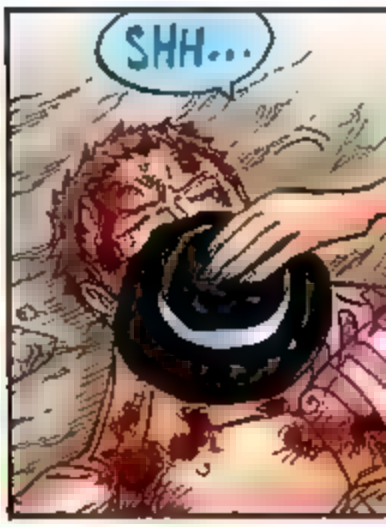
あああ
IT APPEARS WE'VE STILL GOT SOME SEA SLUGS AT THE EDGE OF THE TERRITORY!!
PUDDING! HUH?
WHAT WAS IT? WHAT'S YOUR LAST REQUEST?!

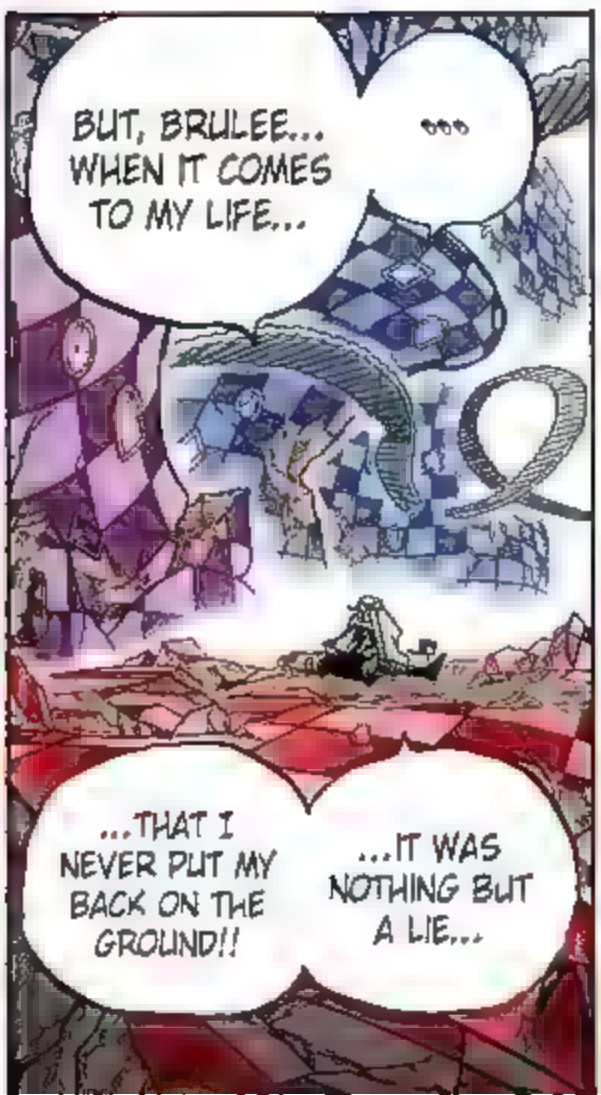
THE STRAW HATS' SHIP JUST LEFT THE TERRITORY!!!
THEY'RE ALERTING US OF PASSAGE!
WHAT IS IT NOW?!

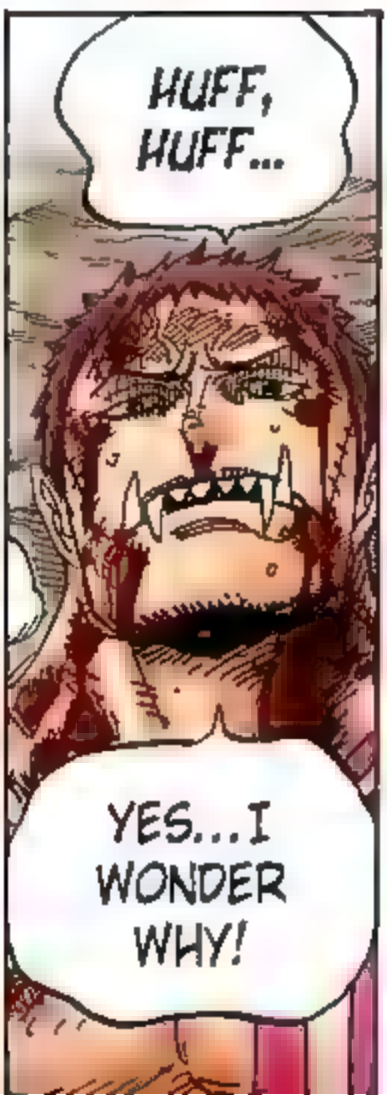

ゴゴゴ
GERMA'S RETREATING !!
MISSION COMPLETE !!
BACK TO THE SHIPS, GERMA 66!!!


KABOOM ...!!
THE MIRRO-WORLD
I'LL ADMIT, BROTHER, I DIDN'T WANT TO SEE YOU LOSE...
...LYING ON YOUR BACK LIKE THIS!!
RAHH


...
CLINK
CLAK


SHH...


BUT, BRULEE... WHEN IT COMES TO MY LIFE...
...
...THAT I NEVER PUT MY BACK ON THE GROUND!!
...IT WAS NOTHING BUT A LIE...


HUFF, HUFF...
YES...I WONDER WHY!

WHY DID YOU SWITCH TO YOUR BACK?
DIDN'T YOU FALL FACE-FIRST ORIGINALLY?

!!!
I SAW YOU THROUGH THE MIRROR.
SFOOM!!
I KNOW.
!!
YES.
HERE COMES THE PELICAN EEL!!
AAAAAAH
FORGET IT! THIS IS ME! IF THEY LAUGH, I'LL BEAT 'EM UP.
YOU COULD MAKE FRIENDS IF YOU COVERED YOUR MOUTH.
YOU PLAYED THE PART OF THE PERFECT, UNASSAILABLE MAN...
...FOR OUR SAKE, DIDN'T YOU?
BUT... WHY DID THEY GO AFTER OUR SISTER?!
...GOT REVENGE ON HER, KATAKURI!!
THE GUYS YOU BEAT UP...
BRULEE!! WHAT HAPPENED ?!
BRULEE'S HURT BAD!!
BIG BROTHER ...
ばぃん!!

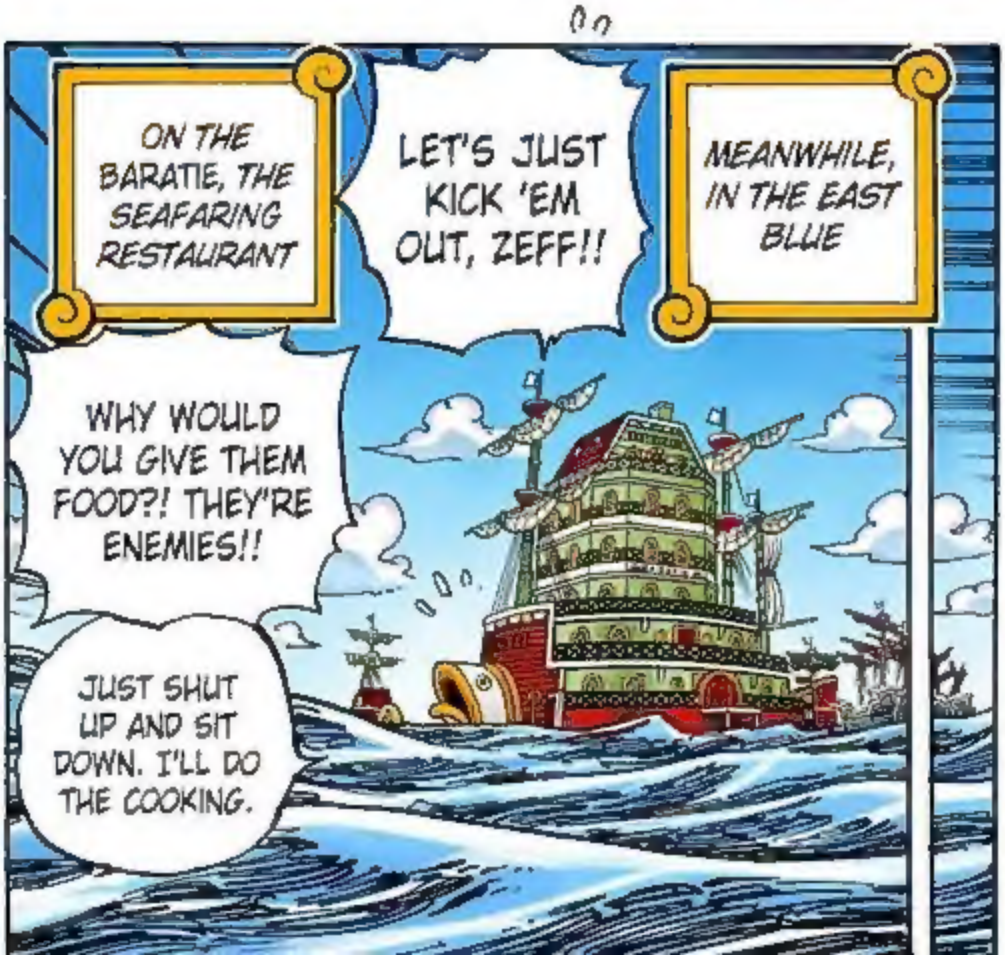
YOU...YOU DUMMY!! I'M...
IT WAS MY FAULT THIS HAPPENED TO HER..
...YOU'RE FINE THE WAY YOU ARE.
HUFF
HUFF
DON'T WORRY, IT DOESN'T HURT...
IF YOU ASK ME...
L-LOOK, SORRY...
YOU'LL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO MY SISTER'S FACE!!
WHOA... KATAKURI ?!
?!
I WAS TOO SOFT, TOO NAIVE!!
BRULEE.
...
WHAT ?
I'LL MAKE THEM FEAR MY PERFECTION !!!
I'LL SHOW NO WEAKNESS !!!

SO YOU CAN SEE THE FUTURE TOO?
...YOU'RE GOING TO THINK, "OH, GOOD."
IF I TELL YOU...
...
DID STRAW HAT...
SEE? I KNEW IT.
HEH...
WELL, I'LL NEVER FORGIVE HIM!
NOT AFTER WHAT HE DID TO YOU!!
HE LEFT THE TERRITORY EARLIER.
SUCH SELF-CENTERED WORDS♫
MAMA'S HERE!!!
IS THAT HER?!
HERE SHE COMES!!
SOUL POCUS ♪
SOUL POCUS ...

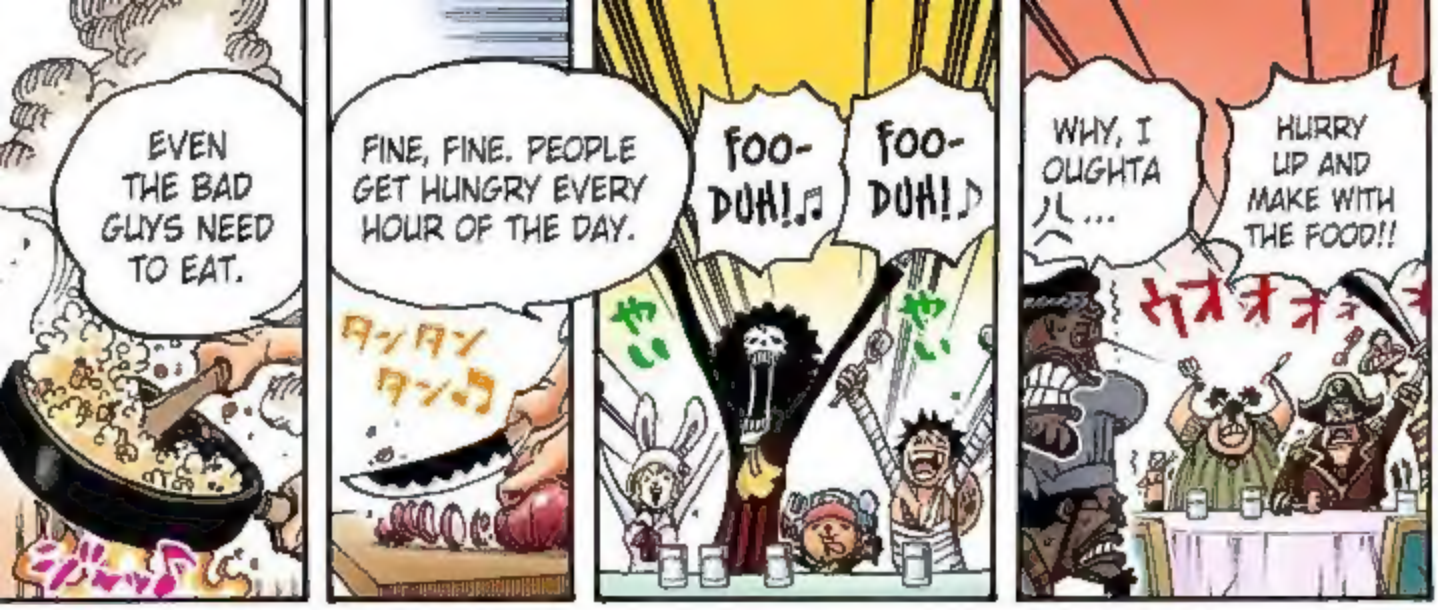
WHEN TEMPTED BY THE SCENT...
...OF THAT SWEET CAKE SLICE...
...THE FIRST STEP IS TO ASK ABOUT...
...THE NATURE OF ITS PRICE.
FOR THIS IS NOT THE GOOD KIND OF SURPRISE ♪
WILL YOU SUFFER HER TRICK...
...OR HAND OVER YOUR TREATS? ♪
SWEETS CAN BE SO VERY BAD FOR THE SOUL ♫
SOUL POCUS, OUR MAMA SO MATERIAL ♪
WILL IT BE YEARS OFF YOUR LIFE?
OR YOUR LIFE ITSELF?
LIFE... OR...
ドン!!
...DEATH ?!
SOUL POCUS...
THE SONG OF OUR QUEEN♫

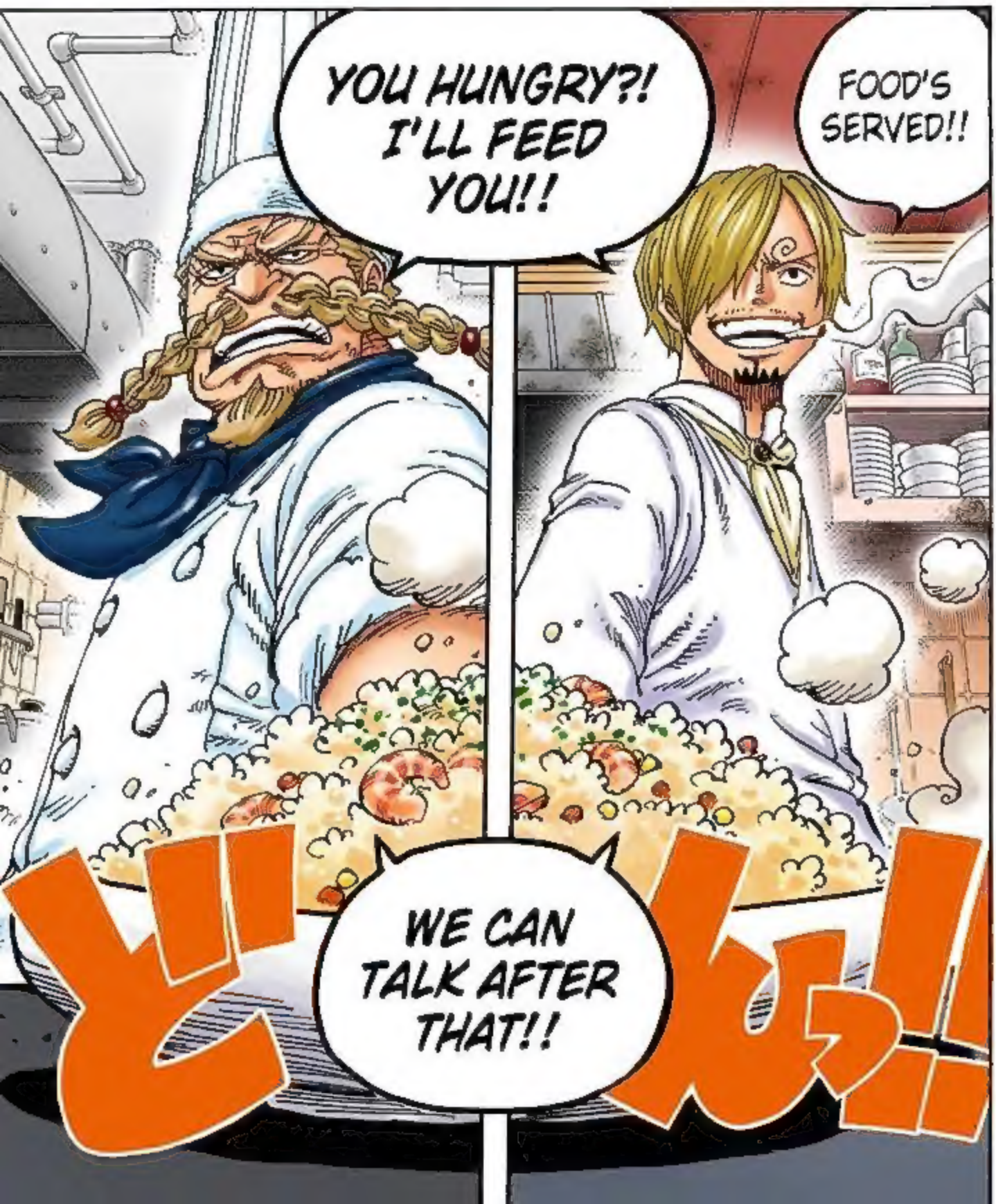
UH, HEY, GUYS...SHOULD I COOK SOME FOOD?
FOOD...
!!
...
WITH THE HELP OF A POWERFUL SHIELD...
...THE STRAW HATS ESCAPED THE TERRITORY OF THE EMPRESS...

SANJI'S FOOOD!!!
AS A MATTER OF FACT, I'M STARVING!!!
FOOOOOD !!!


ON THE BARATIE, THE SEAFARING RESTAURANT
LET'S JUST KICK 'EM OUT, ZEFF!!
WHY WOULD YOU GIVE THEM FOOD?! THEY'RE ENEMIES!!
JUST SHUT UP AND SIT DOWN. I'LL DO THE COOKING.

MEANWHILE, IN THE EAST BLUE
SANJI'S COOKING!! WAAAAH!!
SAFE!! FREE!! DELICIOUS !!
YA
AY
UH...WHAT HAPPENED WHILE I WAS AWAY...?


EVEN THE BAD GUYS NEED TO EAT.
FINE, FINE. PEOPLE GET HUNGRY EVERY HOUR OF THE DAY.
タンタン タン♫
FOO-DUH!♫
FOO-DUH!♪
やい
やい
WHY, I OUGHTA ノ...
HURRY UP AND MAKE WITH THE FOOD!!


YOU HUNGRY?! I'LL FEED YOU!!
FOOD'S SERVED!!
WE CAN TALK AFTER THAT!!
どぉん!!

(Takahisa Fujimoto, Nara)

SBS Question Corner

Q: Hey, hey, hey! Step right up, folks! We're servin' some delicious chilled SBS for the summer months!

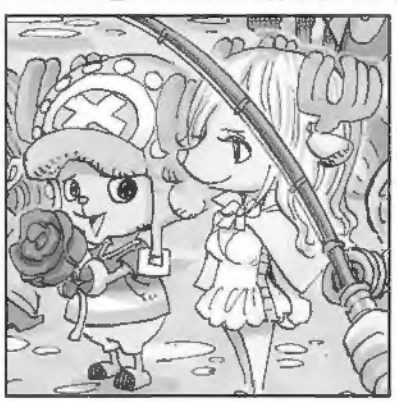
--Saya

A: Gosh, is it already that season? It sure has been hot lately. Hey, pal, I'll take a plate! Gotta love the sound of wind chimes as you eat. Ooh, already here? All right, let's give it a little taste.
Slurp slurp slurp, gulp. Mmm, that's the stuff. Nothing in the summer like nice chilled SB...
Hey, you started it without me!!! (Also, it's not summer.)

Q: Nami's dream is to draw a sea map of the entire world based on what she sees with her own eyes. Is she actually drawing that map?

--Kutsu Koko

A: Of course she is. It's practically a daily ritual that she charts more after dinner. During the day when the story is moving, she has to give navigation directions, so she's usually on the deck instead.



Q: Heso, Odacchi!! I see where Chopper's looking on the cover page illustration of chapter 900… But please, don't let Chopper have a romantic interest. I want him to continue being **everyone's** Chopper! *(laughs)*

--Daiya

A: Milky the mink is the rare character whom Chopper can relate to as a person or as a reindeer. If Chopper really, truly falls in love, I cannot stop him. Because "Love is always a hurricane!!"